Paul R. Ortiz de Montellano *Editor*

Cytochrome P450

Structure, Mechanism, and Biochemistry

Fourth Edition

Springer

Cytochrome P450

Paul R. Ortiz de Montellano
Editor

Cytochrome P450

Structure, Mechanism, and Biochemistry

4th edition

Springer

Editor
Paul R. Ortiz de Montellano
University of California, San Francisco,
San Francisco
California
USA

ISBN 978-3-319-12107-9 ISBN 978-3-319-12108-6 (eBook)
DOI 10.1007/978-3-319-12108-6

Library of Congress Control Number: 2014956772

Springer Cham Heidelberg New York Dordrecht London
© Springer International Publishing Switzerland 2015
This work is subject to copyright. All rights are reserved by the Publisher, whether the whole or part of the material is concerned, specifically the rights of translation, reprinting, reuse of illustrations, recitation, broadcasting, reproduction on microfilms or in any other physical way, and transmission or information storage and retrieval, electronic adaptation, computer software, or by similar or dissimilar methodology now known or hereafter developed.
The use of general descriptive names, registered names, trademarks, service marks, etc. in this publication does not imply, even in the absence of a specific statement, that such names are exempt from the relevant protective laws and regulations and therefore free for general use.
The publisher, the authors and the editors are safe to assume that the advice and information in this book are believed to be true and accurate at the date of publication. Neither the publisher nor the authors or the editors give a warranty, express or implied, with respect to the material contained herein or for any errors or omissions that may have been made.

Printed on acid-free paper

Springer is part of Springer Science+Business Media (www.springer.com)

Contents

About the Editor

Paul R. Ortiz de Montellano received his PhD in bioorganic chemistry from Harvard University, Cambridge, MA. After postdoctoral work as a North Atlantic Treaty Organization Fellow in Zürich, Switzerland, and a stint with Syntex in Mexico City and Palo Alto, California, he joined the faculty of the University of California in San Francisco, where he is currently Professor, Vice-chair of the Department of Pharmaceutical Chemistry, and Associate Dean for Research of the School of Pharmacy. His research interests center on the structure, mechanism, inhibition, and biochemistry of hemoproteins, including the cytochrome P450 enzymes. He has received the B.B. Brodie Award in Drug Metabolism from the American Society of Pharmacology and Experimental Therapeutics, the R.T. Williams Distinguished Scientific Achievement Award from the International Society for the Study of Xenobiotics, and the Ernest H. Volwiler Research Achievement Award from the American Association of Colleges of Pharmacy.

Contributors

Richard J. Auchus Division of Metabolism, Endocrinology, and Diabetes, Department of Internal Medicine, University of Michigan Medical Center, Ann Arbor, MI, USA

Patrick J. Bakkes Institute of Biochemistry, Heinrich Heine University Düsseldorf, Düsseldorf, Germany

Thomas K. H. Chang Faculty of Pharmaceutical Sciences, The University of British Columbia, Vancouver, BC, Canada

Jennifer Cheng Division of Intramural Research, National Institute of Environmental Health Sciences, Research Triangle Park, NC, USA

Maria Almira Correia Department of Cellular and Molecular Pharmacology, University of California, San Francisco, CA, USA

Ilia G. Denisov Department of Biochemistry, The School of Molecular and Cellular Biology, University of Illinois, Urbana, IL, USA

Matthew L. Edin Division of Intramural Research, National Institute of Environmental Health Sciences, Research Triangle Park, NC, USA

Marco Girhard Institute of Biochemistry, Heinrich Heine University Düsseldorf, Düsseldorf, Germany

Saki Gotoh Pharmacogenetics Section, Laboratory of Reproductive and Developmental Toxicology, National Institute of Environmental Health Sciences, National Institutes of Health, Research Triangle Park, NC, USA

Artiom Gruzdev Division of Intramural Research, National Institute of Environmental Health Sciences, Research Triangle Park, NC, USA

F. Peter Guengerich Department of Biochemistry and Center in Molecular Toxicology, Vanderbilt University School of Medicine, Nashville, TN, USA

Paul. F. Hollenberg Department of Pharmacology, University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, MI, USA

Samantha L. Hoopes Division of Intramural Research, National Institute of Environmental Health Sciences, Research Triangle Park, NC, USA

Eric F. Johnson Department of Molecular and Experimental Medicine, The Scripps Research Institute, La Jolla, CA, USA

Kaname Kawajiri Research Institute for Clinical Oncology, Saitama Cancer Center, Ina-machi, Saitama, Japan

J.-J. Kim Department of Biochemistry, Medical College of Wisconsin, Milwaukee, WI, USA

David Leys Faculty of Life Sciences, Manchester Institute of Biotechnology, The University of Manchester, Manchester, UK

Osama Mahmoud Institute of Biochemistry, Heinrich Heine University Düsseldorf, Düsseldorf, Germany

Kirsty J. McLean Faculty of Life Sciences, Manchester Institute of Biotechnology, The University of Manchester, Manchester, UK

Walter L. Miller Division of Endocrinology, Department of Pediatrics, University of California, San Francisco, CA, USA

Andrew W. Munro Faculty of Life Sciences, Manchester Institute of Biotechnology, The University of Manchester, Manchester, UK

Masahiko Negishi Pharmacogenetics Section, Laboratory of Reproductive and Developmental Toxicology, National Institute of Environmental Health Sciences, National Institutes of Health, Research Triangle Park, NC, USA

Marumi Ohno Pharmacogenetics Section, Laboratory of Reproductive and Developmental Toxicology, National Institute of Environmental Health Sciences, National Institutes of Health, Research Triangle Park, NC, USA

Paul R. Ortiz de Montellano Department of Pharmaceutical Chemistry, University of California, San Francisco, CA, USA

Thomas L. Poulos Departments of Molecular Biology and Biochemistry, Pharmaceutical Sciences, and Chemistry, University of California, Irvine, CA, USA

Mary A. Schuler Department of Cell and Developmental Biology, University of Illinois, Urbana, IL, USA

Stephen G. Sligar Department of Biochemistry, The School of Molecular and Cellular Biology, University of Illinois, Urbana, IL, USA

Vlada B. Urlacher Institute of Biochemistry, Heinrich Heine University Düsseldorf, Düsseldorf, Germany

Lucy Waskell University of Michigan Medical School and VA Medical Center, Ann Arbor, MI, USA

David J. Waxman Division of Cell and Molecular Biology, Department of Biology, Boston University, Boston, MA, USA

Kouichi Yoshinari Department of Molecular Toxicology, School of Pharmaceutical Sciences, University of Shizuoka, Suruga-ku, Shizuoka, Japan

Darryl C. Zeldin Division of Intramural Research, National Institute of Environmental Health Sciences, Research Triangle Park, NC, USA

Part I
Volume 1

Structures of Cytochrome P450 Enzymes

1

Thomas L. Poulos and Eric F. Johnson

1.1 Introduction

The first cytochrome P450 structure, P450cam or CYP101A1, was solved in the early 1980s [1, 2], followed by the second, P450BM3, in 1993 [3]. At the time of the 3rd edition of this book published in 2004, there were a total of 13 unique P450 crystal structures deposited in the Protein Data Bank (PDB). As of April 2014, the PDB lists 449 entries with the name P450 in the title and of these about 54 are unique structures. The many new structures solved since the 3rd edition include various substrate/ligand complexes, P450s in various conformational states, and a few new P450-redox protein complexes. This wealth of new structural information has been particularly useful in a better understanding of P450 dynamics and how the P450 active site adapts to substrates of diverse sizes and shapes.

T. L. Poulos (✉)
Departments of Molecular Biology and Biochemistry, Pharmaceutical Sciences, and Chemistry, 2206 Natural Sciences 1, Mail Code 3900, University of California, Irvine, CA 92697-3900, USA
e-mail: poulos@uci.edu

E. F. Johnson
Department of Molecular and Experimental Medicine, The Scripps Research Institute, 10550N, Torrey Pines Rd., La Jolla, CA 92037-1000, USA
e-mail: johnson@scripps.edu

1.2 Overall Architecture

There now are a sufficient number of structures to safely state that the overall P450-fold is quite conservative. While it remains the case that there are no nonheme proteins that exhibit the P450-fold, there now are a small handful of examples of enzymes that exhibit the P450-fold but do not catalyze traditional P450 chemistry. These include the NO reductase, P450nor [4, 5], prostacyclin synthase [6–8], allene oxide synthase [8–11], P450BSβ [12], and a related peroxygenase, CYP152L1 [13], which hydroxylates fatty acids but does so using H_2O_2 as the oxidant.

The structures of six P450s are shown in Fig. 1.1, while Fig. 1.2 highlights some of the key secondary structural elements. Although the overall fold is maintained, the precise positioning of various structural elements differs substantially. In general, the closer to the heme, the more conserved the structure, especially helices I and L, which directly contact the heme. As expected, those regions controlling substrate specificity differ the most, especially the B′ helix. For example, in P450eryF, the B′ helix is oriented about 90° from the orientation observed in P450cam. The effect is a substantial change in local environment, which is required for substrate selectivity.

Not too surprisingly, the most conserved elements of the P450 structure center on the heme–thiolate oxygen activation chemistry. The most noteworthy is the β-bulge segment housing the Cys ligand (Fig. 1.3), just prior to the L helix. This rigid architecture is required to both protect

P. R. Ortiz de Montellano et al. (eds.), *Cytochrome P450*, DOI 10.1007/978-3-319-12108-6_1
© Springer International Publishing Switzerland 2015

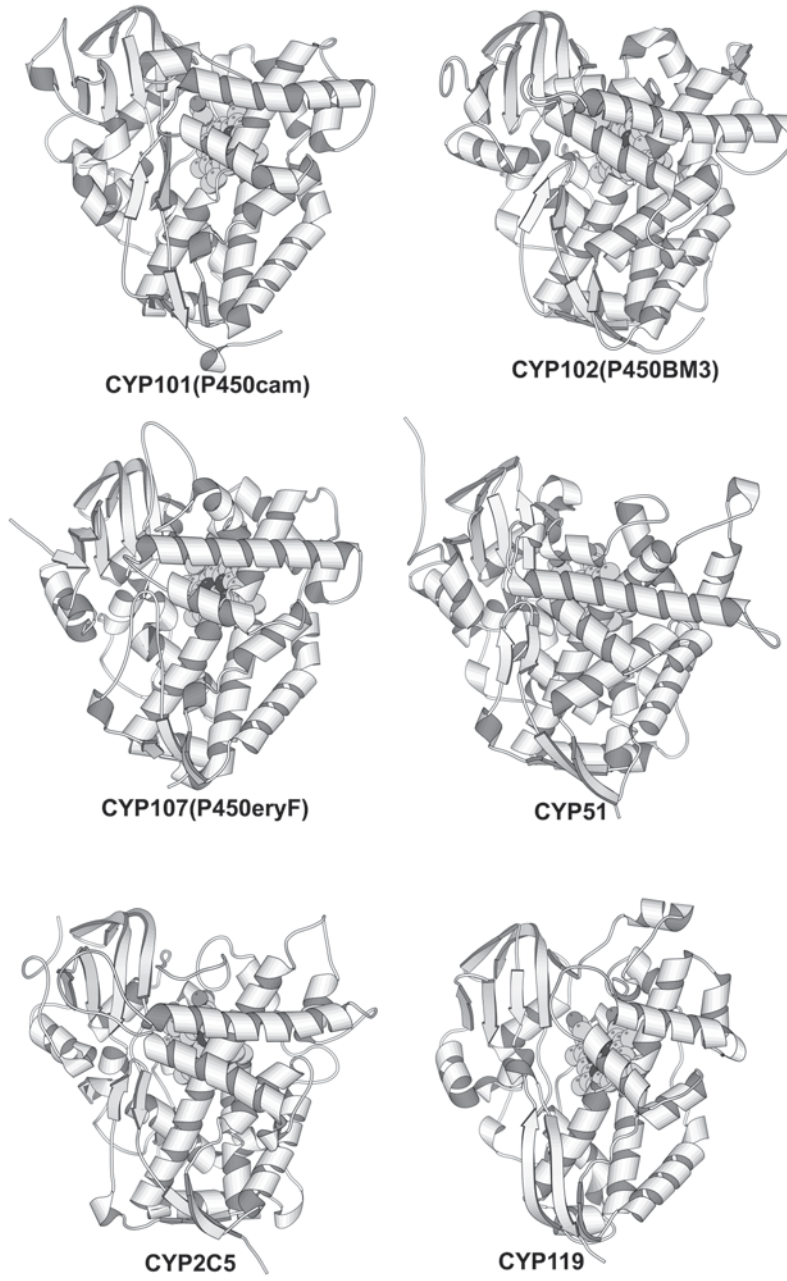


Fig. 1.1 A representative example of known P450 structures illustrating the common three-dimensional fold

that Cys ligand and hold it in place in order to be within H-bonding distances of two peptide NH groups, although the H-bonding geometry is good for only one H-bond. This arrangement is not only found in all P450s but also in two closely related enzymes, nitric oxide synthase (NOS) and chloroperoxidase (CPO). Both NOS and CPO are heme–thiolate enzymes that, like P450s, catalyze monooxygenation reactions. Like P450, the Cys ligand in CPO is near peptide bond NH groups [14]. NOS is similar, except that an H-bond is provided by the indole ring N atom of a

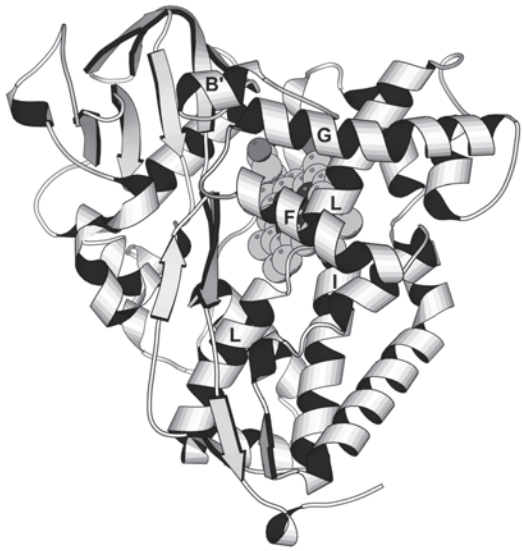


Fig. 1.2 The structure of P450cam (PDB: 5CP4) with key helical segments labeled. *PDB* Protein Data Bank

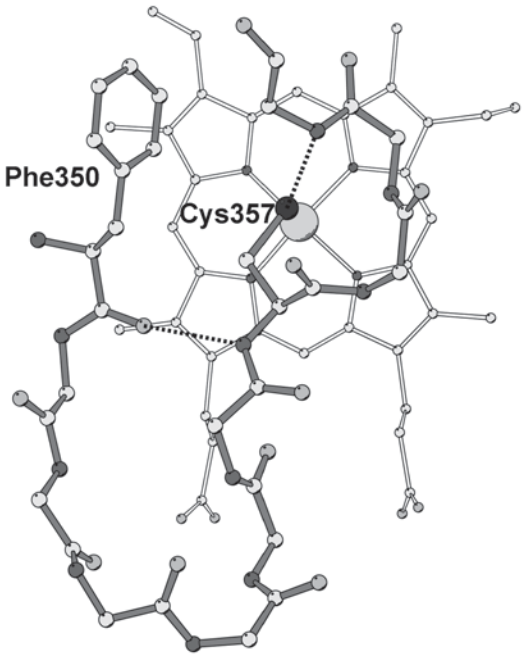


Fig. 1.3 The Cys ligand "loop" in P450cam. The *dashed lines* indicate key hydrogen bonding interactions that aid in stabilizing the Cys ligand. *Cys* cysteine

conserved Trp residue [15–17]. Such an H-bonding arrangement is not unique to heme–thiolate proteins, but is a characteristic feature of proteins containing Cys–Fe ligation, and was first observed in the ferredoxins [18]. These H-bonds aid in regulating the heme iron redox potential [19, 20]. Without such H-bonds, the redox potential would be too low for reduction by redox partners. Thus, it appears that the protein must provide a suitable electrostatic environment around the Cys ligand in order to maintain the redox potential in a physiologically accessible range. The same is true for a close cousin to P450, the peroxidases. Here histidine (His) serves as the axial ligand, but, in this case, it is necessary to increase rather than decrease the redox potential [21]. As a result, the His ligand H-bonds with a buried Asp residue that imparts greater imidazolate character to the His, thus lowering the heme iron redox potential [22–26].

The other highly conserved region involved in O_2 activation is the portion of helix I near the heme Fe (Fig. 1.4). Thr252 is involved in a local helical distortion in P450cam such that the threonine (Thr) side-chain OH donates an H-bond to a peptide carbonyl oxygen that would normally be involved in an α-helical H-bond. This Thr is not strictly conserved. For example, P450eryF contains an Ala instead of a Thr [27] and P450cin has an Asn [28]. Even so, these outliers also exhibit a similar distortion in the I helix. This arrangement is thought to be quite important for the proper delivery of protons to the iron-linked oxygen required for cleavage of the O–O bond, thus generating the active Fe–O hydroxylating species. The growing consensus is that ordered solvent at the active site serves as the direct proton donor to the iron-linked dioxygen [29–32]. P450–oxy complexes tend to be rather unstable, which is why there are only two crystal structures of P450–oxy complexes: P450cam [31, 33] and P450eryF [34]. In the P450cam–oxy complex, the I helix opens up slightly which provides sufficient room for two new waters to move into the active site. These waters form an H-bonded network that is thought to be important for the proper delivery of protons to dioxygen in order to promote heterolytic cleavage of the O–O bond (Fig. 1.4). While the positioning of new waters in the active site requires changes in the I helix, there are no changes in the P450eryF–oxy complex except

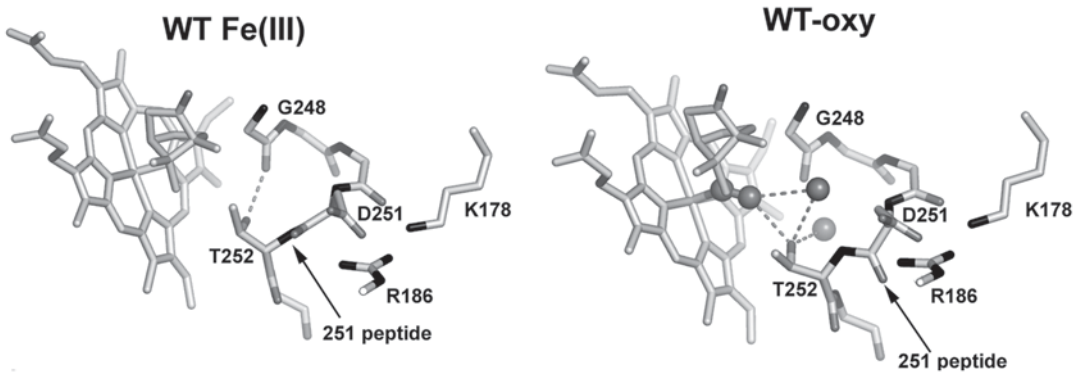


Fig. 1.4 A comparison of the I helix region in ferric and oxy-P450cam (PDB: 2A1M). When O_2 binds, the I helix opens up and the H-bond between Thr252 and Glu248 is broken. This opening enables additional waters to move into the active site that are thought to be critical for completing a protein relay network required for O_2 activation

for the repositioning of a water molecule. Since the conserved Thr252 found in P450cam is replaced by Ala in P450eryF (Fig. 1.5), the I helix is already in an open conformation similar to that of P450cam–oxy. It appears that P450eryF uses a substrate-assisted mechanism [35] since a substrate OH anchors the key water in place via H-bonding and is essential for activity. While the details of the proton shuttle machinery may differ from one P450 to the next, the surrounding protein groups and, in at least one case, the substrate, generally position solvent in the active site for proton delivery to dioxygen resulting in cleavage of the O–O bond.

1.3 Structural Features for Membrane Binding

In contrast to prokaryotic P450s, eukaryotic P450s are generally membrane-bound proteins. Most eukaryotic P450s are incorporated into the endoplasmic reticulum. However, several mammalian P450s that participate in the synthesis of

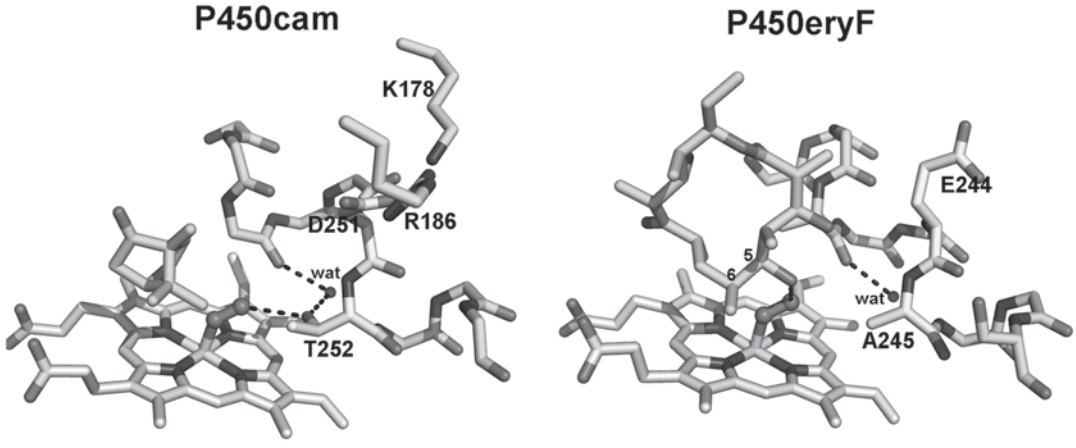


Fig. 1.5 A comparison of the solvent-mediated hydrogen bonding network in oxy-P450eryF (PDB: 1Z8O) and the oxy complex of P450cam. Unlike in P450cam, there is very little movement of the I helix in P450eryF when O_2 binds. This is probably because Thr252 in P450cam is replaced by Ala245 in P450eryF. As a result, the I helix is already more open in P450eryF

sterols, steroids, and bile acids are located on the matrix side of the mitochondrial inner membrane. A longer N-terminal polypeptide chain of roughly 30–50 amino acids precedes the catalytic domain in eukaryotic P450s and mediates membrane targeting. In the case of mitochondrial P450s, the targeting sequences are cleaved during import of the protein into the mitochondrion [36]. In contrast, the leader sequences of microsomal P450s are retained and inserted into the endoplasmic reticulum during protein synthesis [37]. The insertion process stops at the end of a hydrophobic stretch of roughly 20 amino acid residues, which are likely to form a helix in order to reduce the energetic costs of placing the polar peptide backbone in the nonpolar core of the bilayer [38]. A short linker region of about ten amino acids, which often includes positively charged amino acid residues, connects the transmembrane helix (TMH) to a generally conserved proline at the N-terminus of the structurally conserved P450-fold. The length of the 20 amino acid TMH corresponds roughly to the 3-nm width of the hydrocarbon core of the bilayer [39]. Additionally, the polar head groups of the phospholipids add another 1 nm outer layer on each side of the hydrophobic core, suggesting that a portion of the linker region resides in the polar head group layer.

The TMH is not required for function, as illustrated by the expression and successful reconstitution of several P450 monooxygenases in which this region was deleted [40–44]. Almost all of the currently available crystal structures have been determined for microsomal P450s expressed and crystallized without the TMH [45]. Initial structures of the human aromatase, CYP19A1, are an exception. Although the full-length aromatase was crystallized, the TMH and linker regions were disordered in the crystal [46]. Subsequently, engineered mutants of aromatase were expressed in *Escherichia coli* without the TMH, and these structures were not significantly affected by the absence of TMH [47].

Recently, additional evidence for the helical nature of the TMH was obtained from solid-state nuclear magnetic resonance (NMR) studies of rabbit microsomal CYP2B4 incorporated into magnetically oriented bicelles [48] and from a crystal structure reported for full-length, *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* CYP51A1, a sterol 14α-demethylase [49]. This crystal structure includes the linker region, TMH, and an additional amphipathic helix at the N-terminus. Interactions of the latter with a neighboring molecule in the crystal lattice contributed to a well-ordered N-terminus for structure determination. As a result, the predicted helical secondary structure of the TMH was confirmed, and a role for the additional amphipathic N-terminal helix in membrane binding to the distal leaflet of the bilayer was proposed, as illustrated in Fig. 1.6. Although the N-terminal amphipathic helix is not a general feature of microsomal P450s, this structure suggests that some P450s with extended N-terminal sequences could exhibit additional membrane interactions with the distal leaflet of the bilayer. In the *S. cerevisiae* CYP51A1 structure, the C-terminal end of the 24-residue TMH lies along the surface of the catalytic domain and passes from the proximal face to the distal face of the P450 along a trajectory that is roughly parallel with β-sheet 1, Fig. 1.6. The C-terminal end of the TMH helix corresponds to the linker region and is amphipathic with polar residues exhibiting hydrogen-bonding interactions with the catalytic domain and hydrophobic residues on the outer surface. This suggests that the observed trajectory is likely to be maintained when the enzyme is bound to the membrane [49]. As depicted in Fig. 1.6, a portion of the catalytic domain is likely to protrude into the membrane when the TMH resides in the lipid core. The surface of the catalytic domain surrounding this region is relatively hydrophobic for CYP51A1 (Fig. 1.7) as well as other membrane P450s [45, 50], which is likely to facilitate interactions with the lipid core of the bilayer.

This hydrophobic surface is formed by the N-terminal portion of the catalytic domain together with the helix F–G region, and there are distinctive structural differences between mammalian P450s and soluble prokaryotic P450s for this portion of the catalytic domain. The initial comparison of the first structure of a microsomal P450, CYP2C5, with structures of CYP102 and

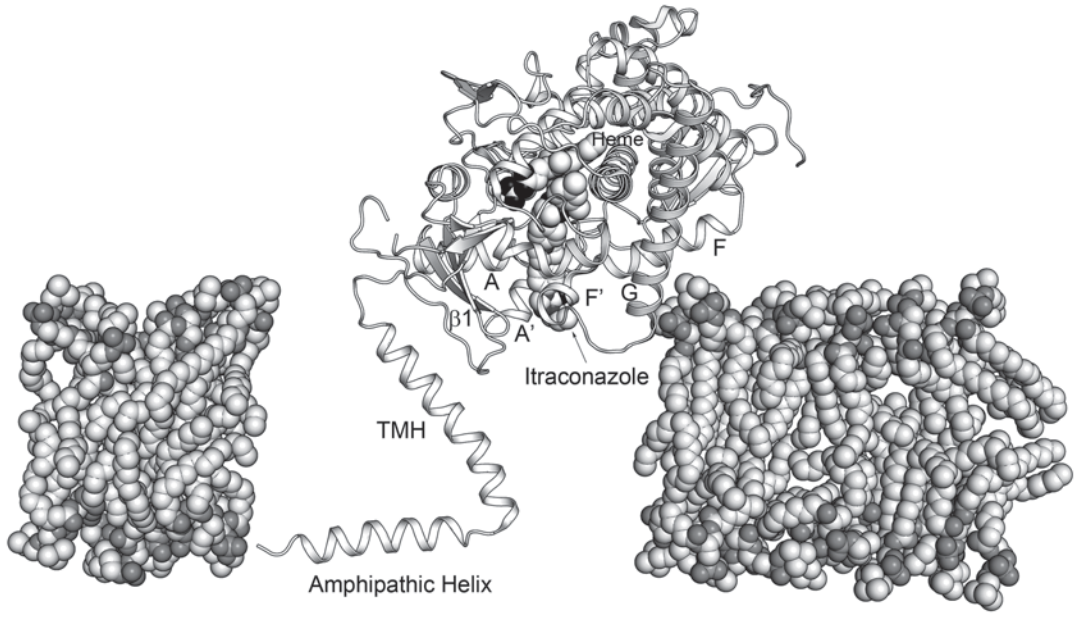


Fig. 1.6 Hypothetical model for the membrane binding of microsomal P450s. The cartoon depicts the experimentally determined fold of full-length, *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* CYP51A1 (PDB: 4KOF). For reference, the structure of the TMH is flanked by modeled arrays of phospholipid molecules depicted as CPK atoms. The amphipathic N-terminal helix is positioned at the transition of the polar head group and the hydrophobic layers with its hydrophobic surface oriented toward the lipid layer. The heme and bound inhibitor, itraconazole, are also rendered as CPK atoms. Itraconazole passes out of the access channel between helices A′ and F′, which are oriented toward the lipid portion of the bilayer. *TMH* transmembrane helix

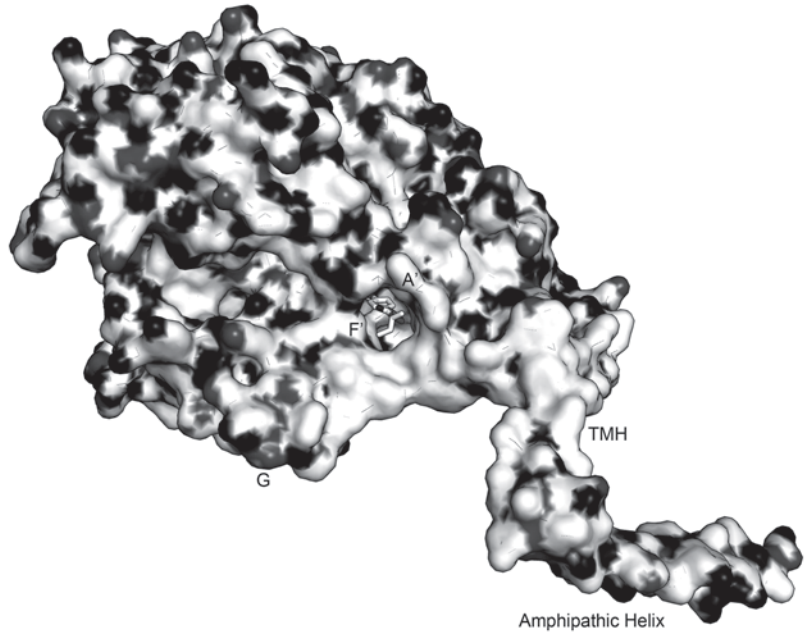


Fig. 1.7 Surface rendering of full-length, *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* CYP51A1, (PDB: 4KOF) with acidic and basic residues colored *black* and *gray,* respectively. Note the relative absence of charged residues on the surface of the catalytic domain surrounding the entrance channel and the TMH. Itraconazole is depicted as a stick figure in the entrance channel. The hydrophobic surface surrounding the entrance channel is oriented toward the membrane in Fig. 1.6. efj1

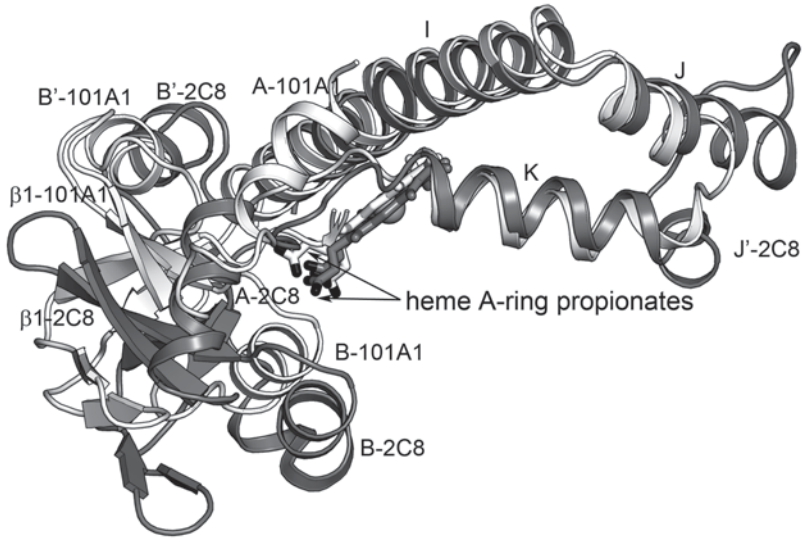


Fig. 1.8 Superposition of CYP101A1 (*light gray*) and CYP2C8 (*dark gray*). The hemes are shown as stick figures with oxygen atoms colored black. The heme iron is depicted by a *sphere*. Although helices *I* through *K* superimpose well, the N-terminal region is shifted outward for CYP2C8 relative CYP101. Different orientations are evident for the heme A-ring propionates

CYP101 [50, 51] indicated that the N-terminal portion of the catalytic domain from the linker region and to the helix B–C loop of CYP2C5 is shifted significantly toward the proximal face when compared to structures of prokaryotic P450s (Fig. 1.8). The generality of this observation was established by a retrospective analysis of a larger number of structures from diverse eukaryotic and soluble prokaryotic P450s by Denisov et al. [52]. As a result of this shift in position, the heme A-ring propionate is oriented toward the proximal side of the heme plane in most mammalian membrane P450s, where it often interacts with basic amino acid side chains. Notable exceptions are eukaryotic CYP51A1 and the non-monooxygenases, CYP8A1, a prostacyclin synthase and CYP74A1, a plant allene oxide synthetase. The heme A-ring propionate resides more typically on the distal side of the heme plane in prokaryotic P450s, with some exceptions. This shifted N-terminal/β-sheet domain resides near the connector between helices F and G, which is typically longer in eukaryotic P450s than in soluble, prokaryotic P450s. The structure of the F–G helical region varies extensively between mammalian P450s and often exhibits two short helices, F′ and G′. Together these elements form the hydrophobic surface near the N-terminus of the catalytic domain that is likely to be inserted into the membrane [45, 50].

The orientation of the hydrophobic surface toward the membrane is supported by studies indicating that antibody epitopes in this region are inaccessible to the antibody when CYP2B4 is in its native membrane [53], whereas epitopes on other portions of the molecule react with their respective antibodies. These and other epitope-mapping studies indicate that extensive portions of the surfaces of drug-metabolizing P450s are accessible to the antibodies when bound to membranes, as shown in Fig. 1.9 and reviewed in more detail [54]. Atomic force microscopy experiments estimate that the height of microsomal CYP2B4 above a model phospholipid membrane is roughly 35–45 nm [55]. This would require a portion of the protein to be buried in the membrane, which is likely to be the hydrophobic region near the N-terminus of the catalytic domain. Additionally, studies of the association of CYP2B4 with Langmuir–Blodgett phospholipid monolayers indicate that the protein displaces an area that is larger than a single TMH [56]. This

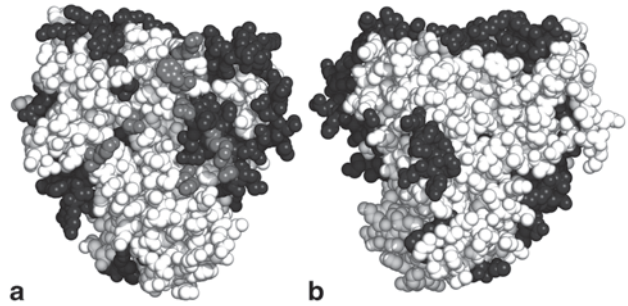


Fig. 1.9 CPK rendering of the proximal (**a**) and distal surfaces (**b**) of CYP2C5 (PDB: 1N6B). Antibody epitopes recognized when the P450s are bound to microsomal membranes are colored *dark gray,* as reviewed [54]. Several conserved amino acid side chains that have been implicated in P450 reductase interactions with CYP2B4 [156] are colored *medium gray*. The orientation of the protein is similar to that depicted in Fig. 1.6 efj-1 with the N-terminus of the catalytic domain positioned toward the *bottom* of the figure. (Reproduced from *Cytochrome P450, Third Edition* with permission from Springer Science+Business Media)

result would be consistent with the penetration of the hydrophobic surface of the protein into the adjacent leaflet of the lipid bilayer.

Molecular dynamics (MD) simulations of the binding of human microsomal P450s with phospholipid bilayers, reported initially for CYP2C9 [57–59] and CYP3A4 [52, 60], observed stable binding orientations for the catalytic domains with the hydrophobic surface of the catalytic domain immersed in the proximal leaflet of the phospholipid bilayer, Fig. 1.10. The structure of the catalytic domain was reported to be stable and exhibiting dynamic motion with root-mean-square deviation (RMSD) values of less than 2.5 Å from the starting structures.

The maximum heights of the catalytic domains above the membrane surface in these MD simulations are similar to that of 35–45 nm determined by atomic force microscopy for CYP2B4 [55]. Additionally, the tilt of the heme plane relative to the membrane normal, Fig. 1.10, in the models of membrane-binding interactions can be compared to results from biophysical studies for this angle. This tilt angle has been estimated for CYP17A1 and CYP21A2 based on the anisotropic decay of the absorption spectrum following photodissociation of carbon monoxide complexes by polarized light. This approach gives two solutions for the angle of the orientation of the heme plane relative to the membrane normal of either 43° or 27° and 52° or 12°, respectively for the two enzymes [61]. The larger values are similar to a single value for tilt angle of 59.7 ± 4.1° estimated from the dichroic ratio observed for the absorption of visible light by the heme chromophore of P450 3A4 bound to nanodisc membranes. Tilt angles for the heme in the initial MD simulations for P450 2C9 were reported to be 55 ± 5° [58], and in additional MD simulations for P450s 1A2, 2A6, 2C9, 2D6, 2E1, and 3A4, using similar conditions, the heme-tilt angles differed between P450s and ranged from 56 ± 5° for CYP3A4 to 72 ± 6° for CYP2D6 [59]. Differences between P450s are not unexpected, as the distal surfaces of microsomal P450s differ significantly, and these differences are likely to affect the angle tilt and extent of membrane insertion.

Heme-tilt angles observed for CYP3A4 in MD simulations from two different studies were reported to be 68.7°–75.9° [60] and 56 ± 5° [59]. The reported differences between the two MD simulations could reflect differences in the model membranes used in the simulations, as well as different initial models for the N-terminus used in the MD simulations. As structures for the native N-terminal domains were not available for CYP3A4, and the other proteins characterized in these studies, they were modeled de novo with the hydrophobic portion of the N-terminus modeled as a TMH. The structure of the linker region in these proteins is less certain, and is likely to vary between P450s. X-ray crystal structures of

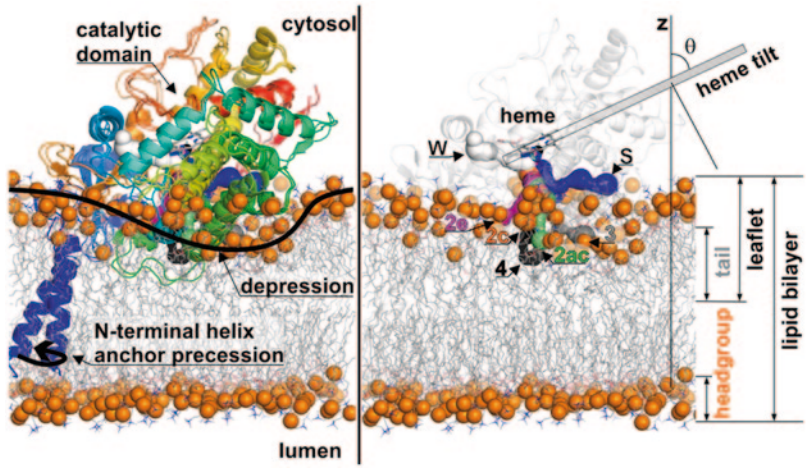


Fig. 1.10 Immersion of CYP2C9 in a dioleoylphosphatidylcholine (DOPC) lipid bilayer. (*Left*) Overlaid snapshots of CYP2C9 taken at 0.1 and 1 μs molecular dynamics (MD) simulations showing that the catalytic domain is immersed in a membrane depression framed by lipid phosphate groups (shown as *orange spheres*). Water molecules are not shown for clarity. The N-terminal helix shows precessional movement about the bilayer normal. The fold of the catalytic domain is conserved and agrees with that observed in X-ray crystallography experiments. (*Right*) Snapshot taken at 1 μs of MD simulation showing positions of active site access and egress channels computed from the heme moiety using MOLE 2.0.20. The water channel (*white*) points toward the cytosolic environment, whereas solvent channel S (*blue*) points above the lipid head groups. All other channels point inside the bilayer. Channels 2e, 2c, and 3 point into the lipid head group region, whereas channels 4 and 2ac point below the lipid head groups. The heme tilt angle θ (between the heme plane and the bilayer normal z, i.e., defined according to Baylon et al. [60] is depicted. (Reprinted with permission from [59], copyright 2013 American Chemical Society. The channels are designated as described [93])

mammalian microsomal P450s have generally been determined for proteins without their N-terminal TMH, and, in most cases, the native linker regions of family 2 P450s were modified to correspond to the linker region of CYP2C3, as described for CYP2C5, [40, 41, 50]. Moreover, the structures of these short N-terminal regions have not been defined for many P450s. CYP3A4 is an exception [62, 63], and the native linker region exhibits an A″ helix following a turn that directs the polypeptide chain along β-sheet 1 from the N-terminus of the catalytic domain near the hydrophilic proximal face toward the hydrophobic distal surface. This trajectory is similar, but not identical, to that observed more recently for the structure of full-length *S. cerevisiae* CYP51A1, Fig. 1.6. The initial model used by Baylon et al. [60] incorporated a flexible link between helix A″ and the TMH, which provides some flexibility for the orientation of the TMH independently of the catalytic domain during the MD simulation. The initial model used by Berka et al. [59] for the N-terminus CYP3A4 was based on their earlier equilibrated CYP2C9 model obtained following a 0.25 μs MD simulation [58]. Interestingly, the helix A″ region and the TMH of the initial model of P450 2C9 were built as a continuous helix, but a kink developed between helix A″ region and the TMH during the MD simulation that allowed the polar Arg side chains in the linker region to reside in the polar region of the bilayer, and the TMH to span the lipid core of the membrane, as illustrated in Fig. 1.10 by a 1 μs equilibrated model from a later study [59]. Helix A″ may not be a generally conserved feature for linker regions, as the same segment of the native linker regions does not exhibit an A″ helix in the structure of human CYP1A2 [64], and is not evident in the MD simulation model of CYP1A2 [59]. Both CYP1A2 and CYP3A4 exhibit short N-terminal helices that are roughly orthogonal to the TMH and that are positioned at the interface between

the polar head group and lipid layers of the distal leaflet of the bilayer in the MD simulations of Berka et al. [59]. These models are similar to the bimodal membrane binding proposed for full-length *S. cerevisiae* CYP51A1 [49].

Although the MD simulations generally support the notion that a portion of the distal surface is embedded in the membrane surface, the results of biophysical experiments and topology studies often show differences that are difficult to reconcile with a single model. Fluorescent quenching of tryptophan residues introduced on the surface of CYP2C2 by site-directed mutagenesis suggested that residues 36 and 69 flanking helix A and 380 in β-sheet 2 of CYP2C2 are inserted into the fatty acyl core of the bilayer, while residue 80 on helix B and 225 at the turn between helices F′ and G′ are in the polar region of the phospholipid bilayer [65], leading the authors to propose a more vertical orientation for CYP2C2 than was observed in the MD simulations for the closely related CYP2C9 [57, 58]. Experimental evidence indicates that P450s are present as both monomers and dimers in membranes [66, 67], and a more vertical orientation relative to the membrane surface would be consistent with models for the dimerization of the catalytic domain of N-terminally truncated P450 2C8 in aqueous solution that involve interactions of the helix F–G loop region [63]. This model for the dimerization of 2C8 is supported by cross-linking studies for the membrane-bound full-length CYP2C8 [68]. Additionally, these cross-linking studies implicated the linker region and TMH in the dimerization of membrane-bound, full-length CYP2C8 expressed in mammalian cells or in *E. coli* membranes. Cys-scanning mutagenesis indicated that reactive cysteines reside on a single side of the TMH, whereas several consecutive residues were reactive in the linker region suggestive of a more flexible structure. This flexibility is necessary for reorientation of the proximal faces relative to TMH in order to form a P450 dimer through interactions of the helix F–G region. P450 dimerization in membranes is thought, in some cases, to inhibit reduction by the microsomal cytochrome P450 reductase, so the monomer is likely to be the predominant functional form of the enzyme [66].

As mitochondrial P450s lack the N-terminal TMHs found in microsomal P450s, the interactions of the catalytic domain with the matrix side of the inner membrane are likely to be the predominant membrane interaction. Consistent with a role for the helix A′, F′, and G′ regions in membrane binding, these regions exhibit nonpolar, exterior surfaces in structures of mitochondrial P450s 11A1 [69, 70], 11B1 [71], and 24A1 [72]. Moreover, substitutions of more polar residues for hydrophobic residues on the F′ and G′ surfaces increase salt extractability and solubility of mitochondrial P450 27A1 [73]. The helix F–G region of mitochondrial P450 11A1 is also protected from chemical modification by membrane association [74]. Similarly, microsomal P450s expressed without their TMH retain capacities to bind to phospholipid membranes, and mutations made to the helix F′ and G′ regions of microsomal P450s 2C5 [41], 2D6 [75], and 7A1 [76] facilitate extraction in high salt buffers. These observations suggest the extended loop between helices F and G in eukaryotic P450s contributes to membrane binding for both mitochondrial and microsomal P450s.

1.4 Conformational Dynamics for Substrate Access

Many P450 structures are in the so-called closed state with no obvious way that substrates can gain access to the active site. As a result, substrate entry and product egress may involve rather large conformational changes. Once the P450cam structure became available, an immediate puzzle was how camphor gains access to the active site since the substrate is buried, and there is no obvious opening. The substrate-free and bound structures showed no differences, although substrate-free P450cam exhibited higher thermal motion in the B′, F, and G helices, suggesting that these regions must move to allow substrate to enter the active site [77]. The first clear indication that conformational changes are important in substrate binding was the struc-

ture of palmitoleic acid bound to P450BM3 [78], which was followed by a higher-resolution structure [79]. Interestingly, the experimentally observed conformational change was correctly predicted based on computational methods [80, 81] before the substrate-bound crystal structure was solved. The main motion involves the F and G helices sliding over the surface of the I helix. This motion closes off the entry channel, indicating that substrates enter near the F/G loop region that is similar to that of P450cam.

There now are a handful of P450 structures in the open and closed forms and in all of them, the F and G helices and the F/G loop undergo large changes. Not surprisingly, the most extensive analysis has been with P450cam. In the open form [82], the F and G helices move, and the B′ helix region becomes disordered. It also has been possible to trap the P450cam access channel using a series of tethered compounds where the substrate is attached to a long linker that extends out of the active site [83, 84]. A principal component analysis of 30 different tethered compound structures indicates that there are three dominant conformational states available to P450cam: closed, partially open, and fully open [84].

Two close homologues to P450cam with about 46% sequence identity with P450cam, CYP101D1 [85] and CYP101D2 [86], have now been characterized. Both catalyze exactly the same reaction as P450cam, but there are substantial differences with respect to the open and closed states and the relationship between spin-state and substrate binding. For example, CYP101D2 has been crystallized only in the open state, but camphor can be soaked into the crystals and binds in the active site [86]. The camphor, however, does not bind in a productive mode, but instead the carbonyl O atom of the substrate H-bonds with the water coordinated to the heme iron (Fig. 1.11). MD simulations of CYP101D2 show that this P450 can adopt various conformational states, mainly by motions of the F/G helical substrate access channel, and provides a dynamic picture of substrate binding consistent with other P450s [87]. Perhaps the most unexpected difference between P450cam and its close cousins is that camphor binding to CYP101D1 gives only about 40% high spin even with excess substrate. In addition, the Fe_2S_2 ferredoxin that supports CYP101D1 catalysis, Arx, is able to reduce substrate-free 100% low-spin CYP101D1, while only high-spin substrate-bound P450cam can be reduced by its redox partner, Pdx. In addition, Pdx can support CYP101D1 catalysis, while only Pdx can support P450cam catalysis [88]. There is nothing obvious in the structures that can explain these differences other than the fact that in CYP101D2 the substrate can bind to the low-spin open state, albeit in a nonproductive binding mode (Fig. 1.11). One simple way of rationalizing these differences is to hypothesize that CYP101D1 can bind camphor in various orientations that are consistent with a water molecule remaining coordinated to the heme iron, as in CYP101D2, thus giving a substrate-bound mostly low-spin complex. Upon reduction of the heme iron, the water ligand is displaced and the substrate can "relax" to a productive binding mode. This hypothesis requires that CYP101D1 is "looser" than P450cam and can more readily adopt the open conformation. The static X-ray structures do not reveal anything obvious to support this scenario, and proof one way or the other must await other approaches more in tune with measuring dynamic differences.

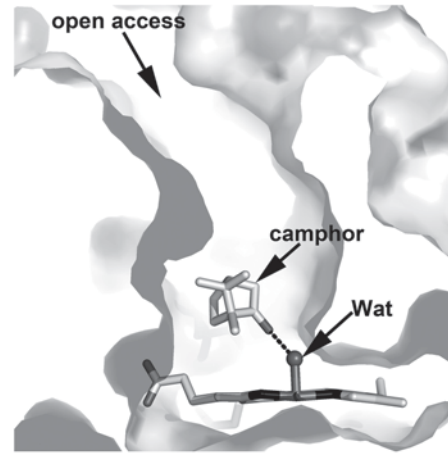


Fig. 1.11 The open substrate-binding channel in CYP101D2 (PDB: 3NV6) [86]. The substrate camphor binds but is not oriented in the productive binding mode. Instead, the camphor carbonyl O atom H-bonds with the water coordinated to the iron

1.5 Substrate Access to Membrane P450s

Similar to prokaryotic P450s, membrane P450s have been crystallized in both open and closed conformations. For example, rabbit microsomal CYP2B4 and human CYP2B6 have been crystallized in closed forms, as illustrated in Fig. 1.12, by a CYP2B6 4-(4-chlorophenyl)-imidazole complex [89] and in open forms, as illustrated by a complex of CYP2B6 with one molecule of amlodipine coordinated to the heme iron and a second molecule bound in the entry channel and protruding between helix F′ and A′ [90]. These two conformations of CYP2B6 differ in the positions of the helices A′, A, B′, F, F′, and G. Open forms of rabbit CYP2B4 have also been determined where the helix F′–G′ and helix B–C regions are displaced to a much greater extent by ligand and detergent interactions [91, 92]. Mammalian drug-metabolizing enzymes such as CYP2B4 bind a wide-range of compounds, and conformational changes are often associated with the capacities of these enzymes to facilitate the metabolic clearance of many compounds by accommodating large compounds in an open access channel [45]. Mitochondrial P450s also exhibit open and closed structures. CYP11A1 and CYP11B1 exhibit closed structures for substrate complexes with the helix F and F′ region blocking the substrate access channel described earlier for CYP101, Fig. 1.13. In contrast, mitochondrial CYP24A1 was crystallized in an open conformation with a large cleft between helices A′ and helices F′–G′. As discussed in the previous section, these helices are likely to bind to the membrane, and the hydrophobic substrates cholesterol and vitamin D_3, respectively, could enter each enzyme from the membrane. Most P450 substrates exhibit partition coefficients that favor the hydrophobic environment of the bilayer over the aqueous phase, which suggests that the concentration of substrate in the membrane may be higher than in solution under physiological conditions.

Structures obtained with bound ligands are often closed, and substrate access channels remain closed during MD simulations that are of short duration compared to substrate dissociation rates. Nevertheless, a number of solvent channels have been identified in X-ray crystal structures and during MD simulations in an aqueous medium for soluble and truncated membrane P450s

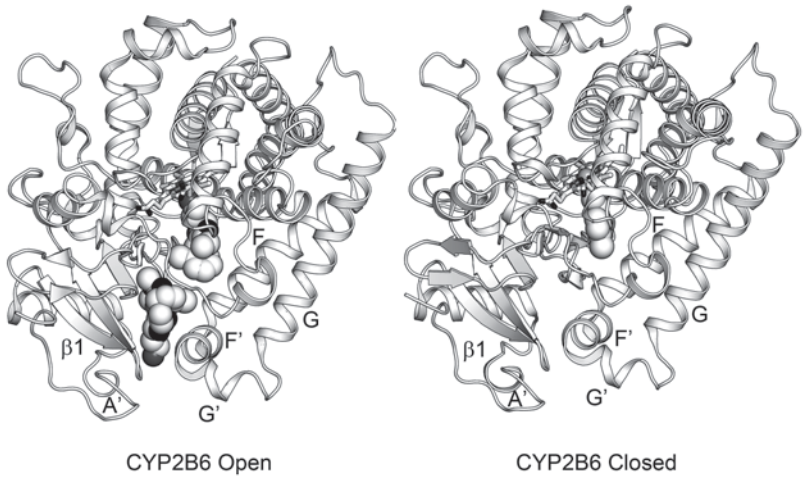


Fig. 1.12 Open (PDB: 3UA5) and closed (PDB: 3IBD) conformations of human CYP2B6. The open structure has two molecules of amlodipine (*spheres*) with one molecule of amlodipine bound to the heme iron via nitrogen coordination and the second amlodipine in the open-substrate access channel. The closed structure has one molecule of 4-(4-chlorophenyl)imidazole (*spheres*) coordinated to the heme iron with a closed substrate entrance channel. The heme is rendered as a stick figure with the iron shown as a sphere. Nitrogen and oxygen atoms are colored *light gray* and *black,* respectively

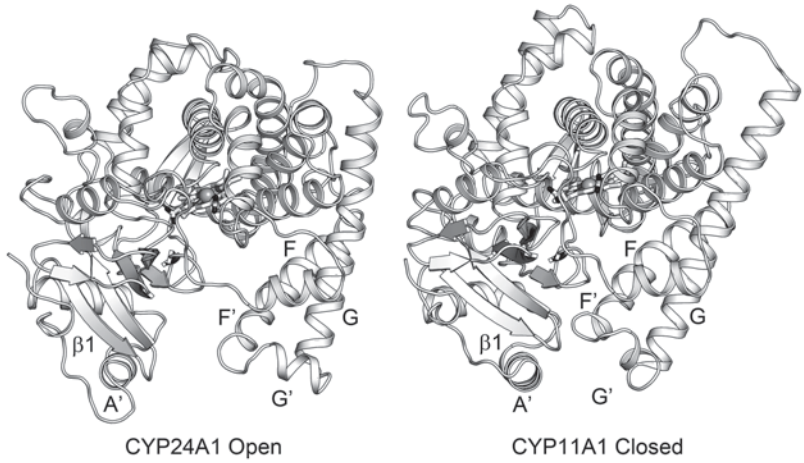


Fig. 1.13 Open (PDB: 3KNV) and closed (PDB: 3NAO) conformations of mitochondrial rat CYP24A1 and bovine CYP11A1, respectively. The heme is rendered as a stick figure with the iron shown as a *sphere*. Nitrogen and oxygen atoms are colored *light gray* and *black,* respectively

[93]. As shown in Fig. 1.10, several of these channels are oriented into the lipid portion of the bilayer in MD simulations. Comparisons of the duration and extent of opening during MD simulations, for the catalytic domains in an aqueous environment and bound to membranes, are qualitatively similar and reveal differences in the frequency and duration of channel opening that reflect interactions between the catalytic domain and the membrane [57–60]. These solvent channels are thought to open and coalesce to form substrate access channels as seen for open conformations of soluble and membrane P450s determined by X-ray crystallography [93].

1.6 Substrate Complexes: Specific P450s

A fascinating structural feature of P450s is the ability to adapt to substrates of various sizes and shapes, yet retain the overall P450-fold and P450 electron transfer and O_2 activation chemistries. Most of our detailed understanding of protein–substrate interactions derives from highly specific P450s that bind their respective substrates tightly and thus generate crystals that diffract well. Several substrates for various specific P450s are shown in Fig. 1.14. The size and shape of the various substrates shown in Fig. 1.14 are sufficiently diverse that the structural basis for what controls substrate specificity can, at least in part, be understood. As expected, all substrates are situated such that the atom to be hydroxylated is within 4–5 Å of the heme iron. Thus, regio- and stereoselective hydroxylation by the Fe(IV)-O species is achieved by specific protein–substrate interactions that hold the substrate in the correct position. The exception is P450BM3. The structure of the P450BM3 heme domain with palmitoleic acid [78] and N-palmitoylglycine [79] show that the fatty acid substrate is ≈7–8 Å from the iron which is too far for hydroxylation. However, NMR results indicate that the substrate moves to be within 3 Å of the iron upon reduction from Fe(III) to Fe(II) [94]. Precisely how reduction is linked to such a large repositioning of the substrate remains unknown.

P450cam and P450epoK [95] represent the two extremes of substrate size and shape. Hence, a comparison between these two structures provides some insights on which regions of the structure change most in response to the requirements of substrate specificity. The two regions that differ the most between P450epoK and P450cam are the F, G, B′ helices, and the F/G loop (Fig. 1.15). The B′ helix is rotated 90° in P450epoK compared to P450cam. This re-

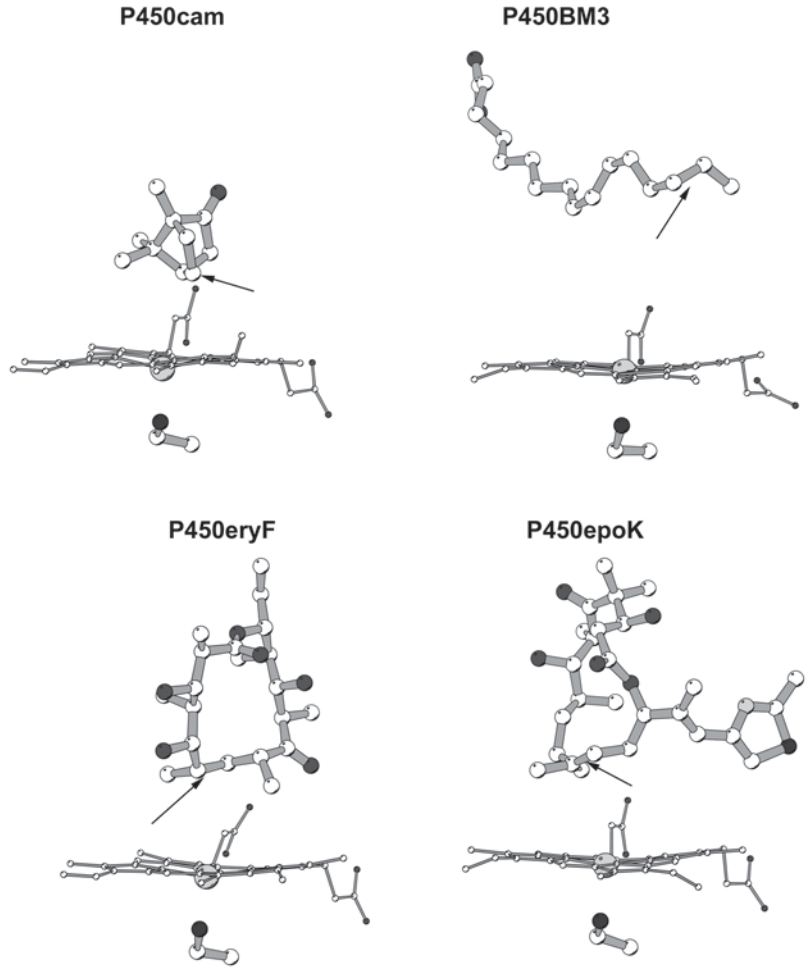


Fig. 1.14 Substrates bound to the active site of various P450s

orientation opens the substrate-binding pocket, thus making room for the thiazole ring of the substrate. The F and G helices do not superimpose well, and the F/G loop adopts a substantially different conformation. There also are examples where a second substrate molecule is trapped in the access channel possibly because crystallization favors a partially open active site, thus leaving room for an additional molecule. Anecdotal observations not usually published show that *E. coli* "mystery" molecules will sometimes bind in the access channel or active site. This likely reflects the general hydrophobic nature of P450 active sites and the open/close dynamics that might make it possible for even specific P450s to bind different molecules present in the growth media.

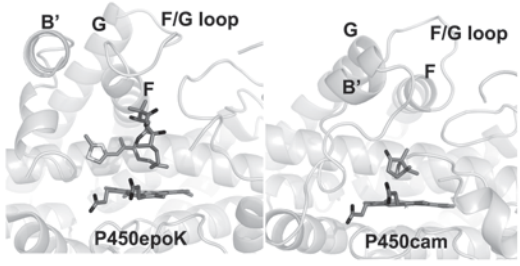


Fig. 1.15 A comparison of the P450cam and P450epoK (PDB: 1PKF) active sites. The very different size and shape of the substrates illustrate how the active site substantially differs from one P450 to the next

An unusual example of a P450–substrate interaction is CYP107H1 (P450BioI). P450s participate in polyketide biosynthesis, and these

pathways involve multiple enzymatic steps that process a growing fatty acid-like chain into the array of complex and well-known antibiotics and other natural products. In many of these systems, an acyl carrier protein (ACP) forms a covalent bond with the substrate and transfers the substrate from one enzyme to the next. Where hydroxylation reactions are required, P450s often are involved, which means that in some of these systems the substrate is delivered to the P450 by the carrier protein. One well-characterized system is from the biotin biosynthetic pathway in *B. subtilis* [96]. P450BioI catalyzes the formation of pimelic acid through the oxidative cleavage of a fatty acid carbon–carbon bond, which then proceeds on to biotin [97, 98]. There is now a crystal structure of such fatty acid acylated ACP protein complexed with the P450 (Fig. 1.16) [99]. Structurally, P450BioI is a typical P450, yet here the substrate entry pocket has been adapted to bind ACP. Note that the substrate enters the active site near the connection between the F and G helices that is the main entry point for substrates in many P450s.

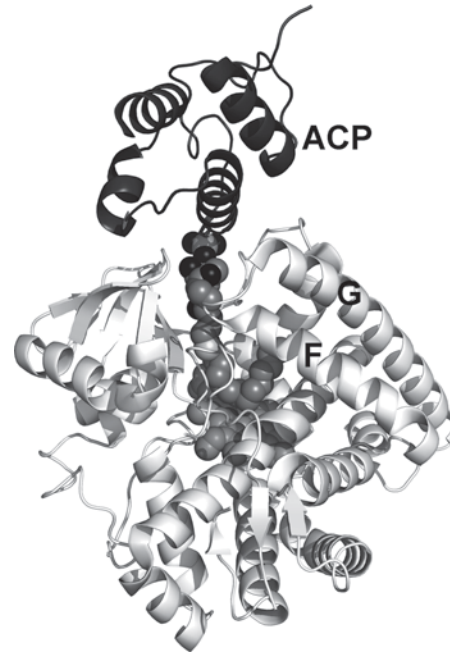


Fig. 1.16 The crystal structure of P450BioI (PDB: 3EJB) [99]. ACP (*darker* molecule) binds such that the fatty acid substrate attached to ACP extends into the active site of the P450. The opening near the F/G loop region that enables substrate entry is the same as observed in many other P450s. *ACP* acyl carrier protein

There is one final example of P450 substrate adaptability, but in this case there may be two different active sites and two enzyme activities. CYP170A1 from *Streptomyces coelicolor* catalyzes the oxidation of epi-isozizaene to an epimeric mix of 5-albaflavenol (Fig. 1.17). The structure shows that there are two substrate molecules bound, one in the expected location just above the heme and a second in the substrate access channel [100]. What was most unexpected is the finding that the conversion of farnesyl diphosphate to epi-isozizaene is catalyzed by CYP170A1. Sequence comparisons between known sesquiterpene synthase enzymes pointed toward a particular region of CYP170A1 that might be involved (arrow in Fig. 1.17). Subsequent mutagenesis in this region eliminated the synthase activity but not the P450 activity [100]. Given that we are accustomed to viewing enzymes as requiring a relatively large size to properly form the active site, it might at first seem odd that such a small region of a P450, or any enzyme, could serve a catalytic function. However, sesquiterpene synthase enzymes appear not to operate by typical acid–base catalysis requiring suitably positioned active site groups to move protons [101]. Instead, it appears that metal ions and the substrate diphosphate are the keys to catalysis and that the enzyme may serve a more passive role, providing a template for substrate and metal ion binding.

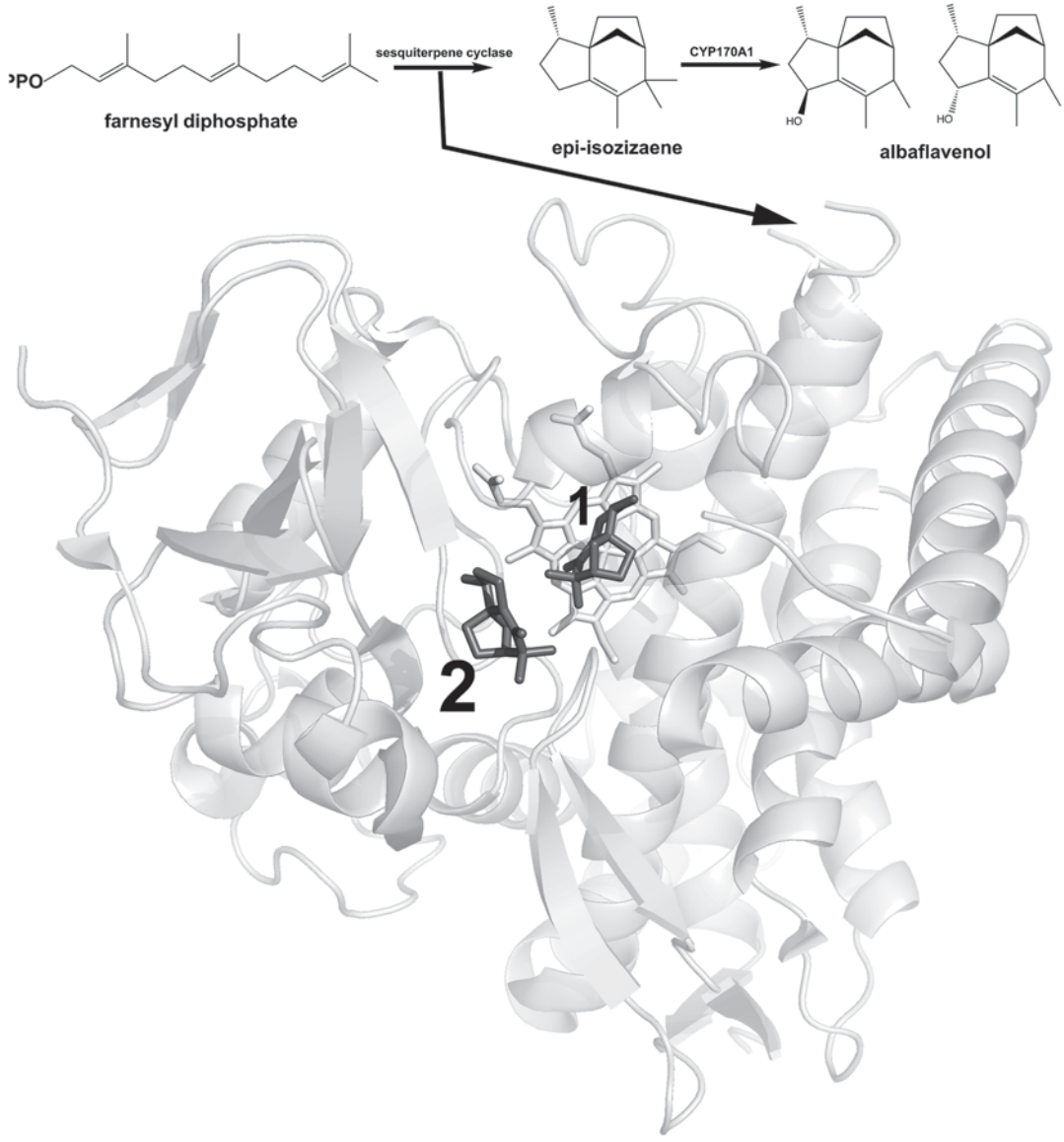


Fig. 1.17 The CYP170A1 (PDB: 3DBG) crystal structure [100] and reaction. Substrate *1* binds near the heme as expected, while substrate molecule *2* binds in the open access channel. The site thought to be responsible for the sesquiterpene cyclase activity is indicated by the *arrow*

1.7 Active Site Diversity of Mammalian P450s

As with prokaryotic P450s, active site diversity underlies the unique roles of P450s in mammalian physiology. Structures now are available for several of the enzymes that hydroxylate the aliphatic side chains of cholesterol and vitamin D_3. P450 11A1 catalyzes three successive oxygenation reactions to produce sequentially 22*R*-hydroxycholesterol, 22*R*,20*R*-dihydroxycholesterol, and an unstable product that undergoes carbon–carbon bond scission to produce the 21-carbon steroid, pregnenolone, and isocaproaldehyde. It is thought that the peroxyanion intermediate that precedes formation of the oxene is the reactive intermediate for the third reaction [102]. The crystal structure of human mitochon-

drial CYP11A1 with cholesterol bound [70] indicates that the tetracyclic sterol moiety is bound in the entrance channel to the substrate-binding cavity under the helix F–F′ region and above β-sheet 1 with C22 of the aliphatic side chain positioned closest to the heme iron, Fig. 1.18a. Additional structures of P450 11A1 [69, 70] with the first and second products of the reaction, 22*R*-

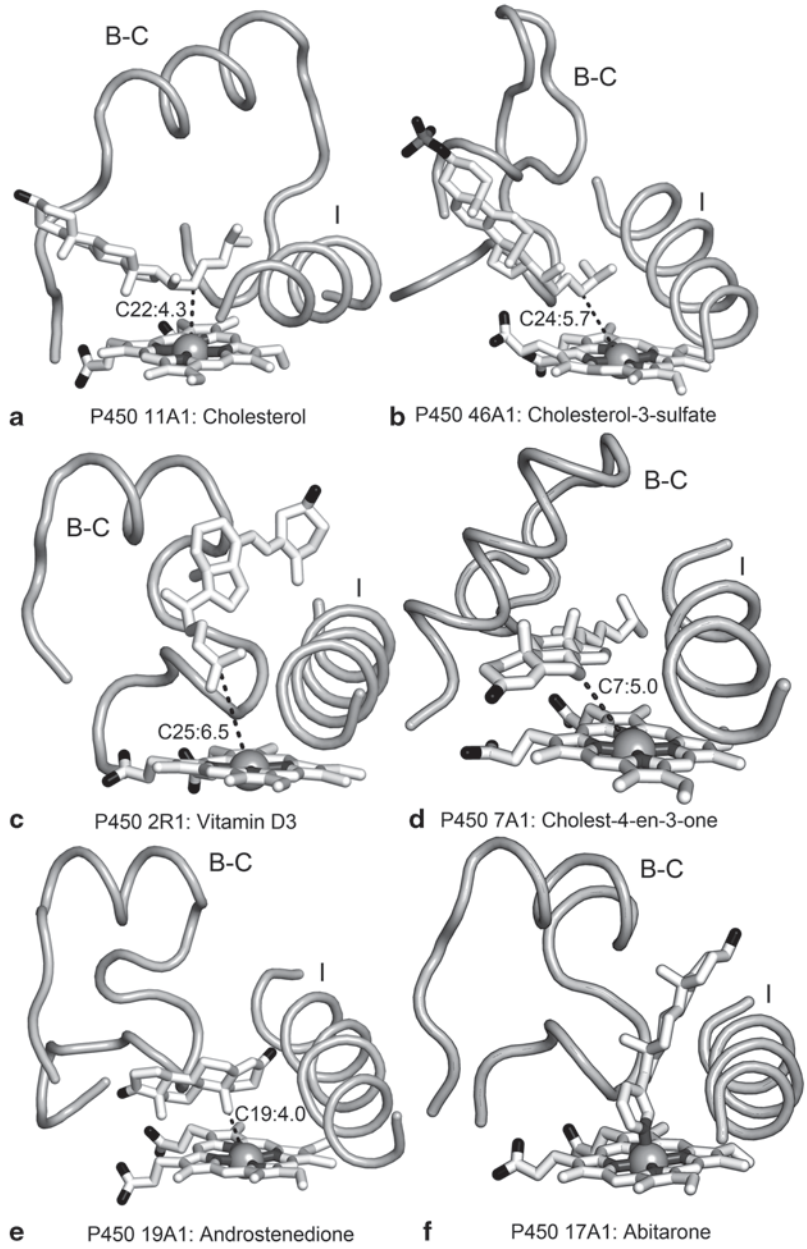


Fig. 1.18 Substrate and inhibitor binding to human P450s that catalyze key steps in steroid metabolism. The substrates, inhibitor, and heme are shown as stick figures with the heme iron depicted as a *sphere*. Nitrogen and oxygen atoms are colored *light gray* and *black,* respectively. The *dotted lines* represent the distance from the heme iron for sites of metabolism labeled with the identity of the site of metabolism and the distance. The CYP17A1 inhibitor abiraterone binds directly to the heme iron. For reference, a portion of helix I and the helix B–C loop are shown. The topology and length of the helix B–C loops exhibit significant variation between proteins

hydroxycholesterol and 22*R*,20*R*-dihydroxycholesterol, indicate that the tetracyclic sterol moiety is positioned similarly to that of cholesterol in each case, with changes in the dihedral angles of the side chain positioning the appropriate site of metabolism close to the heme iron. The structure of CYP46A1 [103] indicates that cholesterol sulfate binds similarly, but the aliphatic side chain is positioned with C24 closest to the heme iron, Fig. 1.18b. In contrast, an X-ray crystal structure of P450 2R1 [104] reveals that the sterol moiety of vitamin D_3 is located under helix G near helices I and B′ with the site of metabolism, C25, positioned closest to the heme iron, Fig. 1.18c.

Other steroid biosynthetic enzymes catalyze reactions that modify the rigid tetracyclic steroid ring system. Three enzymes, P450s 7A1, 7B1, and 39A1, insert an oxygen atom into the 7α C–H bond to produce 7α-hydroxylated intermediates in the formation of bile acids. A structure of P450 7A1 with the cholesterol analog, cholest-4-en-3-one (PDB code *3SN5*), indicates that the 7α C–H bond is positioned closest to the heme iron and that the plane of the sterol ring is parallel to the plane of the heme, Fig. 1.18d. The aliphatic side–chain passes out of the substrate-binding cavity between helix I and the helix B′–C loop. Structures of P450s 19A1 [105] and 11B1 [71] also place the tetracyclic steroid ring system of androst-4-ene-3,20-dione and 21-hydroxyprogesterone in a similar location, but with the C19 methyl group, Fig. 1.18e, and the 11β C–H bond, respectively, oriented toward the heme iron. P450 19A1 catalyzes three successive oxidations of the 19-methyl group with the product rearranging to produce formic acid and the unsaturated A ring of the estrogen, estrone.

Other reactions catalyzed by steroid biosynthetic enzymes target the ends of the steroid ring system. The structure of the adrenal 21-hydroxylase [106] with 17α-hydroxyprogesterone bound reveals that the tetracyclic steroid is oriented almost perpendicular to the plane of the heme with the 17β-side chain positioned near the heme iron. P450 17A1, which catalyzes the 17α-hydroxylation of progesterone and cleavage of the 17β-side chain of the pregnenolone to form androstenedione, has been crystallized with abiraterone [107] in the active site, Fig. 1.18f. Abiraterone is used clinically for the treatment of prostate cancer via inhibition of androgen formation catalyzed by P450 17A1. The steroid moiety of abiraterone is oriented similarly to 17α-hydroxyprogesterone in the P450 21A2 structure, with abiraterone coordinated to the heme iron through a heterocyclic nitrogen group. Structures of human CYP51A1 with inhibitors bound in the active site are also available to aid in the development of CYP51A1 inhibitors that will target these enzymes in pathogens without inhibiting the human enzyme [108, 109].

As is evident in Fig. 1.18, P450's have evolved to catalyze these reactions by positioning the substrates for site-selective metabolism, and, in doing so, different portions of the P450 structure are utilized for substrate binding. This, in turn, reflects differences in the sizes and properties of the amino acids that occupy the active site cavity as well as changes in protein conformation. Examples of these conformational differences are readily apparent when comparing the helix B–C loop regions depicted in the six panels of Fig. 1.18.

In contrast, P450s in families 1A, 2A, 2B, 2C, 2D, 2E, 2J, and 3A frequently contribute to the metabolic clearance of drugs and other xenobiotics. In the absence of evolutionary selection to optimize the binding of these compounds, many xenobiotic substrates are likely to exhibit relatively poor fits in P450 active sites and several isoenergetic binding poses may be possible, as suggested by the formation of multiple metabolites. Reaction rates are likely to reflect probabilities for binding to specific enzymes, relative reactivity of potential sites of reaction, and probabilities for placement of the sites of reaction near the oxene intermediate, leading to uncoupling, multiple metabolites and poor catalytic efficiencies. Fortunately, the enzymes that catalyze these reactions exhibit significant active site diversity that provides protection from a wide range of structurally diverse xenobiotics.

Family 1 and 3 enzymes exhibit very different active-site cavities. The enzymes in family 1 typically metabolize polynuclear aromatic hydrocarbons, and the structures of human CYP1A1 [110], 1A2 [64], and 1B1 [111] exhibit narrow active-site cavities that complement the size and

planarity of polynuclear aromatic hydrocarbons, as illustrated for CYP1A2 in Fig. 1.19a. These narrow active-site cavities are reinforced by a kink in helix F, which directs a portion of helix F and helix F′ between the active site and the N-terminal domain. This is likely to add rigidity to the narrow active site cavity. In contrast, CYP3A4 exhibits a large and open active site cavity (Fig. 1.19b) with a much larger exposure of the heme surface to substrates than seen in other xenobiotic metabolizing enzymes [62, 112]. This difference underlies the capacity of 3A4 to catalyze oxygenation of the steroids at carbons 6 or 7 in the center of the ring system as seen for steroidogenic CYP7A1 in Fig. 1.18. CYP3A4 is also unusual because helix F is short and does not cross above the active site. As a result, the active site can expand and contract by the flexible motion of the long connector between helix F and F′ and changes in the positions of helices F′ and G′ [113]. The active-site cavities of human family 2 P450s range from small for P450s 2E1 [114, 115], 2A6 [116] Fig. 1.19c, 2A13 [117], and 2B6 [89, 90] to large for 2C8 [63], Fig. 1.2C9 [118, 119], 2C19 [120], and 2D6 [75, 121], and they can vary due to conformational changes associated with ligand access and binding [45]. As such, these enzymes contribute diverse capacities for xenobiotic metabolism.

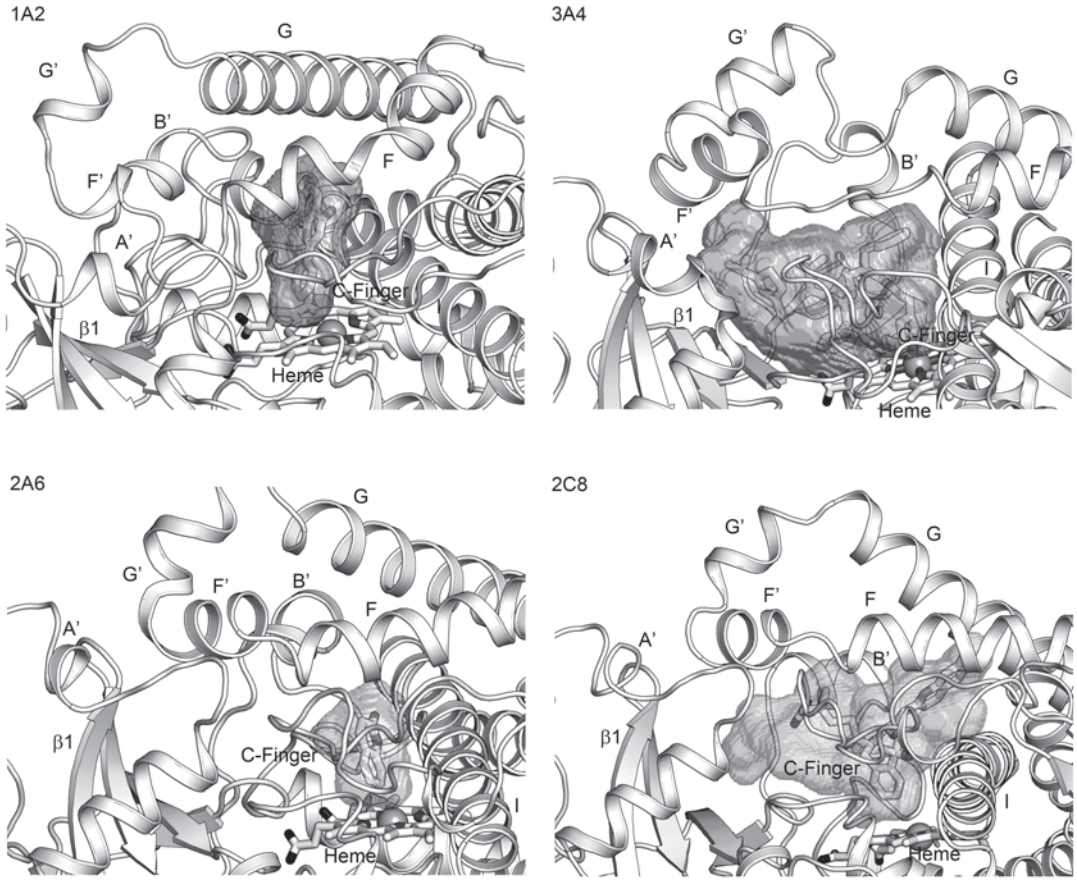


Fig. 1.19 Portions of the structures of the complex of CYP1A2 with α-naphthoflavone (PDB:2HI4), CYP3A4 with ritonavir (PDB:3NXU), CYP2A6 with coumarin (PDB:1Z10), and CYP2C8 with montelukast (PDB:2NNI) are shown as cartoons displaying secondary structures. The heme and ligands are depicted as stick figures with the heme iron shown as a *sphere*. The surfaces of the active-site cavities were calculated using VOIDOO [157] and rendered as a transparent surface. Nitrogen and oxygen atoms are colored *light gray* and *black,* respectively

1.8 Electron Transfer Complexes

P450s do not operate alone but must form a complex with a redox partner for electron transfer. Protein redox complexes, including those involving P450s, are designed not to be very tight or long-lived. A complex that is too tight will have a slow dissociation rate, which precludes rapid turnover. Nature thus must strike a balance between specificity, affinity, and high turnover. Such complexes have proven quite difficult to crystallize, which is why there are very few protein–protein redox complexes in the PDB and, to date, there are only three crystal structures of a P450 complexed with a redox partner.

The first structure of a redox complex to be solved was that between the heme and FMN domains of P450BM3. Although P450BM3 is a bacterial enzyme, P450BM3 is more closely related in sequence, structure, activity, and redox partner to microsomal P450s than to other bacterial P450s. The unique feature of P450BM3 is that the diflavin P450 reductase is linked to the C-terminal end of the heme domain, thus giving a catalytically self-sufficient enzyme. Crystals were obtained by removing the FAD domain [122]. The structure (Fig. 1.20) shows that the FMN domain docks on the proximal surface of the P450, which was expected, based on complementary electrostatic surfaces and mutagenesis studies. The linker connecting the heme and FMN domains had been proteolyzed during crystallization, thus raising the possibility that the structure is an artifact of crystallization. Further experiments were carried out to test the functional validity of the model. Residues found at the interface were probed by mutagenesis [123]. Replacing Leu104 of P450BM3 with a Cys (Fig. 1.20) at the interface should not alter binding or electron transfer because replacing Leu with a smaller side chain should not cause any steric problems in forming the proper complex. However, covalent modification of the mutant Cys104 side chain with a large fluorophore should interfere with electron transfer. For these studies, laser flash photolysis was used wherein a laser flash photoreduced a potent reductant, deazariboflavin, which in turn reduces the FMN in the complex. The reduced FMN semiquinone then reduces the P450 heme. As predicted, mutation of Leu104 to Cys had no effect, while chemical modification of Cys104 dramatically decreased the FMN-to-heme electron transfer rate, thus

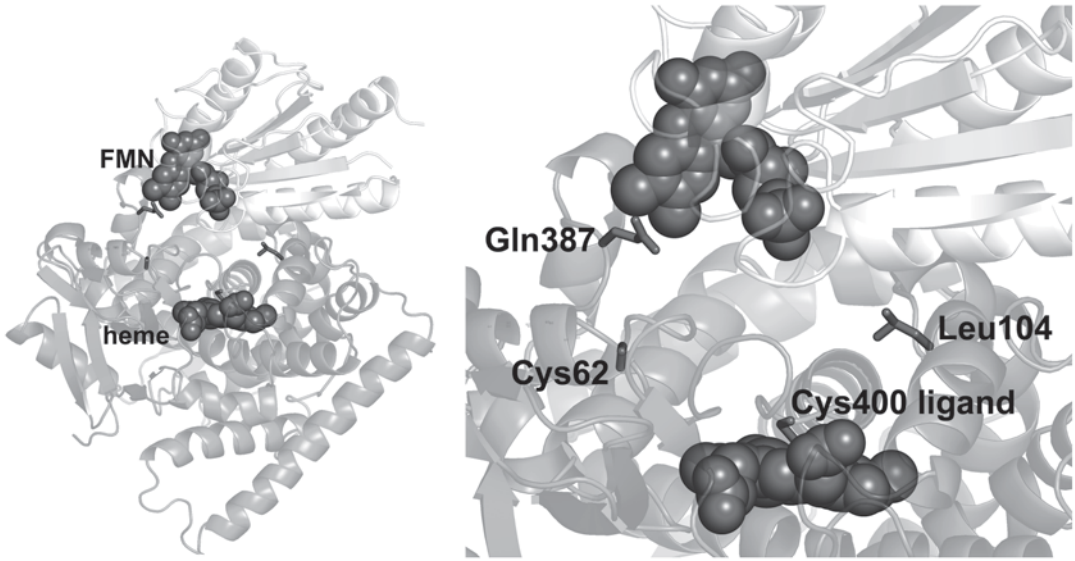


Fig. 1.20 Crystal structure of the P450BM3 electron-transfer complex (PDB: 1BVY) [122]. The closest contact at the interface is between Gln387 in the heme domain and the FMN

implicating Leu104 as an important residue in forming the proper electron transfer complex.

A second prediction from the P450BM3 electron-transfer complex structure that can be tested is the electron transfer path. The heme–FMN domain interface is shown in Fig. 1.20. The closest point of contact between the two domains places the FMN about 4 Å from the peptide backbone of Gln387. The peptide chain from Gln387 to the heme ligand, Cys400, could constitute an electron transfer path. To test this hypothesis, Gln387 was converted to Cys and modified with (4-bromomethyl-4′-methylbipyridine) [bis(bipyridine)]ruthenium(II) [124]. The covalently attached Ru(II) is photoreduced, and the rate of reduction of the heme Fe(III) to Fe(II) by the photo-generated Ru(I) was followed. The same experiment was carried out with Ru(II) attached to Cys62. Both Cys62 and Cys387 are about the same distance from the heme, but electron transfer from Cys60-Ru(II) must make "through-space" jumps, while there is a continuous covalent connection between Cys386-Ru(II) and the heme ligand, Cys400. In the case of Cys387-Ru(II), the heme iron was reduced at a rate of $4.6 \times 10^5\ s^{-1}$, while Cys60-Ru(II) did not reduce the heme iron. These results indicate that if the crystal structure of P450BM3 electron-transfer complex is functionally relevant, then the electron-transfer reaction can readily proceed along the direct point of contact between the FMN and heme domain.

The structure of the complex formed between adrenodoxin (Adx) and P45011A1, which converts cholesterol to pregnenolone, also has been solved. The crystal structure of the complex was solved by fusing adrenodoxin to the N-terminal end of CYP11A1 [70]. Although a good part of the Adx was disordered and not visible in electron-density maps, the interface with CYP11A1 was well defined (Fig. 1.21). The interface is dominated by electrostatic interactions and those residues involved are consistent with mutagenesis and chemical modifications studies [125–127]. A comparison between the free enzyme [69] and the enzyme complexed with Adx are essentially identical, so Adx binding does not result in any significant structural change.

The most recent structure to be determined is the P450cam–Pdx complex crystal [128, 129] and NMR structures [128]. The P450cam–Pdx complex has received considerable attention es-

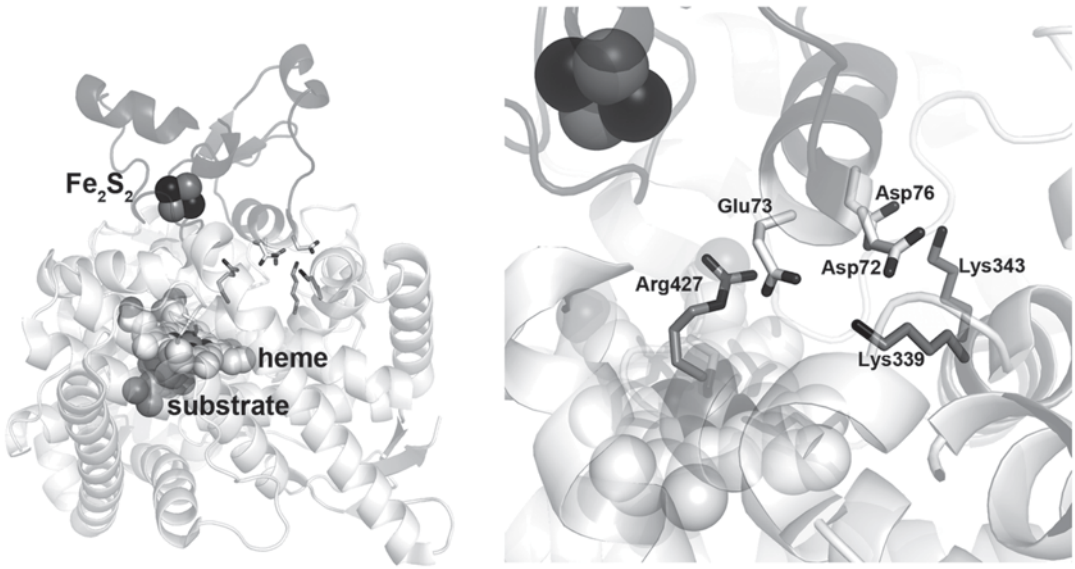


Fig. 1.21 Crystal structure of the complex formed between CYP11A1 and adrenodoxin (Adx; PDB: 3N9Y) [70]. Only part of the Adx is visible in electron-density maps. The interface is dominated by ionic interactions. Adx binding does not result in any major structural change in CYP11A1

pecially since it was established some time ago that P450cam is not only very selective for Pdx but Pdx also plays an effector role by inducing structural changes required for electron transfer and O_2 activation [130–132]. Prior to the recent crystal structure of the P450cam–Pdx complex, Pochapsky et al. developed a model of the P450cam–Pdx complex using NMR and molecular modeling [133] that is supported by mutagenesis data [134–138]. A wealth of spectral data shows that when Pdx binds on the proximal side of the heme, spectral changes ensue that are associated with the opposite distal substrate-binding pocket. These changes include resonance Raman [139], infrared [138, 140], and NMR [141–143]. NMR studies [144–146] showed that Pdx binding results in changes in the B′, C, F, and G helices that are well removed from where Pdx binds (Fig. 1.22). The B′ helix provides key contacts with the substrate, while large movements of the F and G helices are the main features of the open/close transition [82]. Pdx binding to oxy-P450cam decreases the stability of the oxy complex 150-fold [147], while oxidized Pdx shifts oxidized P450cam to the low-spin state [148]. All these observations point to significant structural changes in P450cam when Pdx binds.

The crystal structure of the P450–Pdx complex [128, 129] shows that P450cam adopts the open conformation, which is consistent with previous spectroscopic studies. The structure of the reduced form of the complex has four P450–Pdx molecules in the asymmetric unit and in three of these, the product, hydroxycamphor, is bound [129]. This means that the open form in the complex is active in O_2 activation and hydroxylation. Interactions at the interface are consistent with earlier NMR studies [145] and mutagenesis data [43, 137, 138, 149–153]. Pdx_{Asp38} interacts with $P450cam_{Arg112}$ (Fig. 1.22), which requires little movement in either protein in the vicinity of the ion pair. However, interactions involving Pdx_{Trp106}, which has been known for some time to be a critical residue [131], require movement of the C helix (Fig. 1.22). In effect, the C helix moves "up" about 2–3 Å in order to form nonpolar and H-bonding interactions with Pdx_{Trp106}. This motion of the C helix is coupled to movements in the B′, I, F, and G helices, all of which are involved with substrate access or direct contacts with both substrates, camphor and O_2. This motion results in a large movement of the F and G helices and the F/G loop, which effectively opens the active site to bulk solvent. This open conformation is

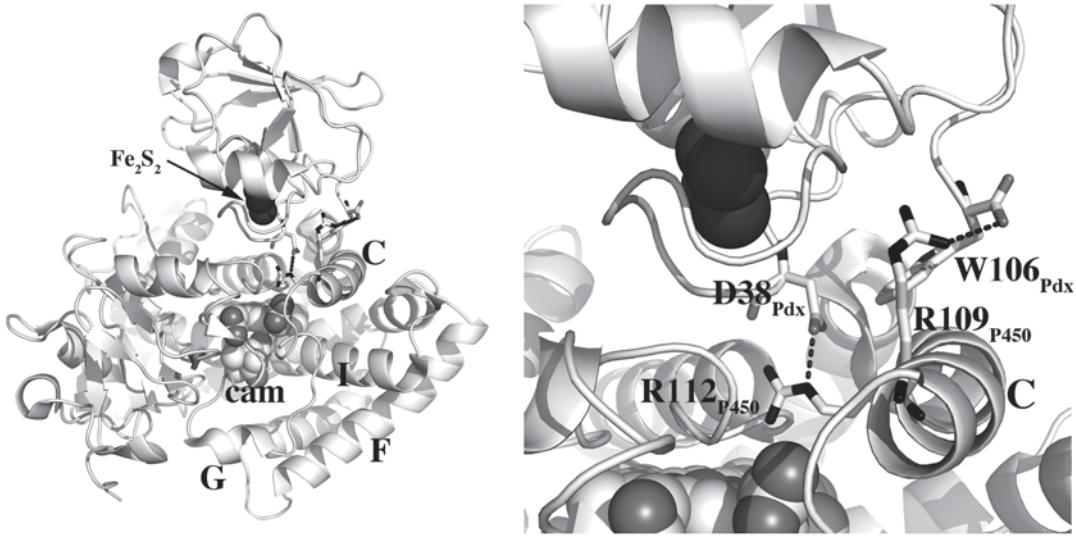


Fig. 1.22 Structure of the P450cam–Pdx complex (PDB: 4JX1) [129]. A key interaction is between Pdx_{Trp106} and the C helix in P450cam. The C helix moves "up" in order to optimize interactions with Pdx_{Trp106}. This motion is coupled to an opening of the active site access channel on the opposite side of the protein (F/G helical region)

the same as observed by Lee et al. [82] The main difference is that in the structure solved by Lee et al. [82] the B′ helix is disordered, while in a complex with Pdx the entire P450cam is highly ordered and the key interactions between camphor and the local environment remain, by and large, unchanged from the closed conformation. The main driving force for the conformational change appears to be Pdx_{Trp106}, which could not form tight interactions with P450cam without the structural switch.

The central question is why such Pdx-induced changes are important for activity. A possibly important part of the Pdx-induced structural change centers on the I helix near the O_2-binding site. The switch in the I helix in going from the closed to open state results in opening of the I helix similar to what happens when O_2 binds (Fig. 1.5). The closed to oxy-complex opening of the I helix is about midway between the extremes of the closed to fully open switch. This opening of the I helix is required to enable the catalytic waters to move into place for proton transfer to dioxygen [31, 33]. Thus, Pdx binding helps to stabilize the more oxy-like conformation of the I helix. However, the oxy-P450cam structure probably does not represent the final active state since Pdx binding perturbs the oxy-P450cam spectrum and results in a 150-fold destabilization of the oxy complex [147]. It has been argued that Pdx "pushes" the oxy complex more toward the active form that is probably the more open conformation. Pdx also alters the electronic properties of the thiolate ligand [147, 148], which could be due to a shortening of the peptide NH-thiolate H-bond observed in the P450cam–Pdx crystal structure.

Another large change that occurs when Pdx binds involves Asp251. Asp251 is part of the I helix and is usually Asp or Glu in many other P450s. Asp251 is essential for activity in P450cam [154], P450cin [155], and CYP101D1 [88]. The Asp251Asn mutant in P450cam exhibits a two-orders-of-magnitude decrease in activity, yet remains tightly coupled [154]. That is, nearly all the electrons funneled into the P450cam mutant are utilized for substrate hydroxylation and not the wasteful production of water or peroxide. This mutant also exhibits a kinetic solvent isotope effect of 10 compared to 1.8 for wild-type P450cam [32]. This strongly implicates Asp251 as being intimately involved with the proper delivery of protons to dioxygen required for heterolytic cleavage of the O–O bond. The problem with this view, however, is that Asp251 is tied up with Arg187 and Lys178 in two strong ion pairs (Fig. 1.23). However, in the Pdx complex,

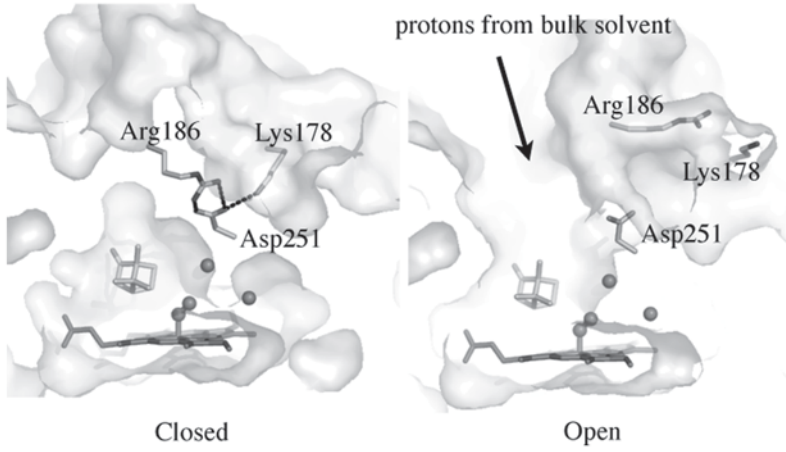


Fig. 1.23 The region around Asp251 in P450cam with and without Pdx bound. In the Pdx-free closed state, Asp251 is tied up in strong ion pairs with Arg186 and Lys178. When Pdx binds these ionic interactions are broken, thereby releasing Asp251 for its role in shuttling solvent protons to the iron-linked O_2 molecule required for O–O bond cleavage and thus, O_2 activation

these ion pairs are broken, which frees Asp251 to serve its proposed role in shuttling protons from bulk solvent into the active site. It thus appears that an important part of Pdx binding may be to "arm" the proton delivery machinery required for proton-coupled electron transfer.

The next obvious question is whether or not this sort of redox partner-mediated conformational change required for activity is a general property of all P450s or is limited to P450cam. The weight of the evidence so far indicates that P450cam may be an outlier. A number of P450s are known to be supported by nonphysiological redox partners and some redox partners, such as P450 reductase, service a large number of P450s. The only structural comparisons that can be made to address this question are the P450cam–Pdx and CYP11A1–Adx complexes [69]. CYP11A1 does not change to the open form in the complex but remains closed [69, 70]. However, Asp290 (corresponds to Asp251 in P450cam) is not tied up in ion pairs and is exposed to bulk solvent. Hence, no structural changes are required to free Asp290 for catalysis, although it has yet to be established if Asp290 is essential for CYP11A1 catalysis. Given that Nature has so many P450s, it is doubtful that P450cam is the only P450 where selective redox partner binding coupled with conformational selection is required for activity. It should only be a matter of time before similar P450s are uncovered and analyzed in depth. Just as interesting a question is the biological basis for such control. What is the evolutionary advantage, if any, of P450cam exhibiting such specificity, while very closely related P450s do not?

1.9 Conclusion

The large increase in P450 crystal structures over the past few years is due in large part to technological advances in protein expression and purification. Just as important are the increasing genome databases which now makes it relatively easy to "discover" new P450s. The sophistication of user-friendly crystallization robots, software, and synchrotron data collection has opened up crystallography to the nonexpert which also has been a major contributor to the ever-expanding number of structures deposited in the protein database. In fact, the field is now at the stage where expression, purification, characterization, and crystal structure determination can outpace functional and biological studies. Many structures now are being solved before one knows much about function. We thus must start using structural information to guide functional and biological studies. This could be particularly important with orphan P450s that will continue to increase in number as more and more P450s are discovered in new and interesting places. Such advances coupled with powerful computational resources that can be used for molecular modeling and in silico screening of potential substrates can significantly contribute to a better understanding of function. Recent advances in defining various conformational states also is quite important since which conformational state one uses for virtual screening of substrate/inhibitors is obviously quite important. Now, however, we have a better idea on the various conformational states available to P450s which will further sharpen predictive computational tools. We thus anticipate that P450 structural biology will continue to move quickly but that much less time and energy will be devoted to the actual structure determination and instead, will be focused on function.

Acknowledgments TLP would like to thank members of the UCI P450 group, Dipanwita Batabyal, Huiying Li, Irina Sevrioukova, and Sarvind Tripathi, as well as NIH grant GM32688. EFJ would like to thank his colleagues at TSRI, Mei Hsu, Ying Fan, and C. David Stout, as well as the support of NIH Grant GM031001.

References

1. Poulos TL, Finzel BC, Gunsalus IC, Wagner GC, Kraut J (1985) The 2.6-A crystal structure of *Pseudomonas putida* cytochrome P-450. J Biol Chem 260:16122–16130
2. Poulos TL, Finzel BC, Howard AJ (1987) High-resolution crystal structure of cytochrome P450cam. J Mol Biol 195:687–700
3. Ravichandran KG, Boddupalli SS, Hasermann CA, Peterson JA, Deisenhofer J (1993) Crystal structure of hemoprotein domain of P450BM-3, a prototype for microsomal P450's. Science 261:731–736

4. Shimizu H, Park SY, Shiro Y, Adachi S (2002) X-ray structure of nitric oxide reductase (cytochrome P450nor) at atomic resolution. Acta Crystallogr D Biol Crystallogr 58:81–89
5. Shoun H, Sudo Y, Seto Y, Beppu T (1983) Purification and properties of a cytochrome P-450 of a fungus, *Fusarium oxysporum*. J Biochem 94:1219–1229
6. Chiang CW, Yeh HC, Wang LH, Chan NL (2006) Crystal structure of the human prostacyclin synthase. J Mol Biol 364:266–274
7. Hecker M, Ullrich V (1989) On the mechanism of prostacyclin and thromboxane A2 biosynthesis. J Biol Chem 264:141–150
8. Li L, Chang Z, Pan Z, Fu ZQ, Wang X (2008) Modes of heme binding and substrate access for cytochrome P450 CYP74A revealed by crystal structures of allene oxide synthase. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 105:13883–13888
9. Brash AR (2009) Mechanistic aspects of CYP74 allene oxide synthases and related cytochrome P450 enzymes. Phytochemistry 70:1522–1531
10. Song WC, Brash AR (1991) Purification of an allene oxide synthase and identification of the enzyme as a cytochrome P-450. Science 253:781–784
11. Lee DS, Nioche P, Hamberg M, Raman CS (2008) Structural insights into the evolutionary paths of oxylipin biosynthetic enzymes. Nature 455:363–368
12. Lee DS, Yamada A, Sugimoto H, Matsunaga I, Ogura H, Ichihara K, Adachi S, Park SY, Shiro Y (2003) Substrate recognition and molecular mechanism of fatty acid hydroxylation by cytochrome P450 from *Bacillus subtilis*. Crystallographic, spectroscopic, and mutational studies. J Biol Chem 278:9761–9767
13. Belcher J, McLean KJ, Matthews S, Woodward LS, Fisher K, Rigby SEJ, Nelson DR, Potts D, Baynham MT, Parker DA, Leys D, Munro AW (2014) Structure and biochemical properties of the alkene producing cytochrome P450 OleTJE (CYP152L1) from the *Jeotgalicoccus* sp. 8456 bacterium. J Biol Chem 289:6535–6550
14. Sundaramoorthy M, Terner J, Poulos TL (1995) The crystal structure of chloroperoxidase: a heme peroxidase–cytochrome P450 functional hybrid. Structure 3:1367–1377
15. Crane BR, Arvai AS, Ghosh DK, Wu C, Getzoff ED, Stuehr DJ, Tainer JA (1998) Structure of nitric oxide synthase oxygenase dimer with pterin and substrate. Science 279:2121–2126
16. Fischmann TO, Hruza A, Niu XD, Fossetta JD, Lunn CA, Dolphin E, Prongay AJ, Reichert P, Lundell DJ, Narula SK, Weber PC (1999) Structural characterization of nitric oxide synthase isoforms reveals striking active-site conservation. Nat Struct Biol 6:233–242
17. Raman CS, Li H, Martasek P, Kral V, Masters BS, Poulos TL (1998) Crystal structure of constitutive endothelial nitric oxide synthase: a paradigm for pterin function involving a novel metal center. Cell 95:939–950
18. Adman E, Watenpaugh KD, Jensen LH (1975) NH—S hydrogen bonds in *Peptococcus aerogenes* ferredoxin, *Clostridium pasteurianum* rubredoxin, and *Chromatium* high potential iron protein. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 72:4854–4858
19. Ueyama N, Nishikawa N, Yamada Y, Okamura T, Nakamura A (1996) Cytochrome P-450 model (porphinato)(thiolatio)iron(III) complexes with and double NH-S hydrogen bonds. J Am Chem Soc 118:1286–1287
20. Ueyama N, Terakawa T, Nakata M, Nakamura A (1983) Positive shift of redox potential of $[Fe^2S_4(Z\text{-cys-Gly-Ala-OMe})_4]^{2-}$ in dichloromethane. J Am Chem Soc 105:7098–7102
21. Poulos TL, Finzel BC (1984) Heme enzyme structure and function. In: Mearn MT (ed) Peptide and protein reviews. Marcel Dekker, New York, pp 115–171
22. Doeff MA, Sweigart DA, O'Brien P (1983) Hydrogen bonding from coordinated imidazole in ferric porphyrin complexes. Effect on the iron(III)/iron(II) reduction potential. Inorg Chem 22:851–852
23. Banci L, Bertini I, Pease EA, Tien M, Turano P (1992) ^{1}H NMR investigation of manganese peroxidase from *Phanerochaete chrysosporium*. A comparison with other peroxidases. Biochemistry 31:10009–10017
24. Chang CK, Traylor TG (1973) Proximal base influence on the binding of oxygen and carbon monoxide to heme. J Am Chem Soc 95:8477–8479
25. Nappa M, Valentine JS, Snyder PA (1977) Imidazolate complexes of ferric porphyrins. J Am Chem Soc 99:5799–5800
26. Valentine JS, Sheridan RP, Allen LC, Kahn PC (1979) Coupling between oxidation state and hydrogen bond conformation in heme proteins. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 76:1009–1013
27. Cupp-Vickery JR, Poulos TL (1995) Structure of cytochrome P450eryF involved in erythromycin biosynthesis. Nat Struct Biol 2:144–153
28. Meharenna YT, Li H, Hawkes DB, Pearson AG, De Voss J, Poulos TL (2004) Crystal structure of P450cin in a complex with its substrate, 1,8-cineole, a close structural homologue to D-camphor, the substrate for P450cam. Biochemistry 43:9487–9494
29. Benson DE, Suslick KS, Sligar SG (1997) Reduced oxy intermediate observed in D251N cytochrome P450cam. Biochemistry 36:5104–5107
30. Denisov IG, Makris TM, Sligar SG, Schlichting I (2005) Structure and chemistry of cytochrome P450. Chem Rev 105:2253–2277
31. Schlichting I, Berendzen J, Chu K, Stock AM, Maves SA, Benson DE, Sweet RM, Ringe D, Petsko GA, Sligar SG (2000) The catalytic pathway of cytochrome p450cam at atomic resolution. Science 287:1615–1622
32. Vidakovic M, Sligar SG, Li H, Poulos TL (1998) Understanding the role of the essential Asp251 in cytochrome P450cam using site-directed mutagenesis, crystallography, and kinetic solvent isotope effect. Biochemistry 37:9211–9219
33. Nagano S, Poulos TL (2005) Crystallographic study on the dioxygen complex of wild-type and mutant cytochrome P450cam. Implications for the dioxygen

activation mechanism. J Biol Chem 280:31659–31663
34. Nagano S, Cupp-Vickery JR, Poulos TL (2005) Crystal structures of the ferrous dioxygen complex of wild-type cytochrome P450eryF and its mutants, A245S and A245T: investigation of the proton transfer system in P450eryF. J Biol Chem 280:22102–22107
35. Cupp-Vickery JR, Han O, Hutchinson CR, Poulos TL (1996) Substrate-assisted catalysis in cytochrome P450eryF. Nat Struct Biol 3:632–637
36. Omura T, Ito A (1991) Biosynthesis and intracellular sorting of mitochondrial forms of cytochrome P450. Methods Enzymol 206:75–81
37. Sakaguchi M, Omura T (1993) Topology and biogenesis of microsomal cytochrome P-450s. In: Ruckpaul K, Rein H (eds) Medicinal implications in cytochrome P-450 catalyzed biotransformations. Akademie, Berlin, pp 59–73
38. White SH, Ladokhin AS, Jayasinghe S, Hristova K (2001) How membranes shape protein structure. J Biol Chem 276:32395–32398
39. Andersen OS, Koeppe RE (2007) Bilayer thickness and membrane protein function: an energetic perspective. Annu Rev Biophys Biomol Struct 36:107–130
40. Von Wachenfeldt C, Richardson TH, Cosme J, Johnson EF (1997) Microsomal P450 2C3 is expressed as a soluble dimer in *Echerichia coli* following modifications of its N-terminus. Arch Biochem Biophys 339:107–114
41. Cosme J, Johnson EF (2000) Engineering microsomal cytochrome P450 2C5 to be a soluble, monomeric enzyme. Mutations that alter aggregation, phospholipid dependence of catalysis, and membrane binding. J Biol Chem 275:2545–2553
42. Andersen JF, Hutchinson CR (1992) Characterization of *Saccharopolyspora erythraea* cytochrome P-450 genes and enzymes, including 6-deoxyerythronolide B hydroxylase. J Bacteriol 174:725–735
43. Koga H, Sagara Y, Yaoi T, Tsujimura M, Nakamura K, Sekimizu K, Makino R, Shimada H, Ishimura Y, Yura K, et al (1993) Essential role of the Arg112 residue of cytochrome P450cam for electron transfer from reduced putidaredoxin. FEBS Lett 331:109–113
44. Pernecky SJ, Larson JR, Philpot RM, Coon MJ (1993) Expression of truncated forms of liver microsomal P450 cytochromes 2B4 and 2E1 in *Escherichia coli*: influence of NH 2-terminal region on localization in cytosol and membranes. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 90:2651–2655
45. Johnson EF, Stout CD (2013) Structural diversity of eukaryotic membrane cytochrome P450s. J Biol Chem 288:17082–17090
46. Ghosh D, Griswold J, Erman M, Pangborn W (2009) Structural basis for androgen specificity and oestrogen synthesis in human aromatase. Nature 457:219–223
47. Lo J, Di NG, Griswold J, Egbuta C, Jiang W, Gilardi G, Ghosh D (2013) Structural basis for the functional roles of critical residues in human cytochrome P450 aromatase. Biochemistry 52:5821–5829
48. Yamamoto K, Gildenberg M, Ahuja S, Im SC, Pearcy P, Waskell L, Ramamoorthy A (2013) Probing the transmembrane structure and topology of microsomal cytochrome-P450 by solid-state NMR on temperature-resistant bicelles. Sci Rep 3:2556
49. Monk BC, Tomasiak TM, Keniya MV, Huschmann FU, Tyndall JD, O'Connel J,Cannon RD, McDonald JG, Rodriguez A, Finer-Moore JS, Stroud RM (2014) Architecture of a single membrane spanning cytochrome P450 suggests constraints that orient the catalytic domain relative to a bilayer. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 111:3865–3870
50. Williams PA, Cosme J, Sridhar V, Johnson EF, McRee DE (2000) The crystallographic structure of a mammalian microsomal cytochrome P450 monooxygenase: structural adaptations for membrane binding and functional diversity. Mol Cell 5:121–132
51. Williams PA, Cosme J, Sridhar V, Johnson EF, McRee DE (2000) Microsomal cytochrome P450 2C5: comparison to microbial P450s and unique features. J Inorg Biochem 81:183–190
52. Denisov IG, Shih AY, Sligar SG (2012) Structural differences between soluble and membrane bound cytochrome P450s. J Inorg Biochem 108:150–158
53. De Lemos-Chiarandini C, Frey AB, Sabatini DD, Kreibich G (1987) Determination of the membrane topology of the phenobarbital-inducible rat liver cytochrome P-450 isoenzyme PB-4 using site-specific antibodies. J Cell Biol 104:209–219
54. Von Wachenfeldt C, Johnson EF (1995) Structures of eukaryotic cytochrome P450 enzymes. In: Ortiz de Montellano PR (ed) Cytochrome P450: structure, mechanism, and biochemistry, 2nd edn. Plenum Press, New York, pp 183–244
55. Bayburt TH, Sligar SG (2002) Single-molecule height measurements on microsomal cytochrome P450 in nanometer-scale phospholipid bilayer disks. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 99:6725–6730
56. Shank-Retzlaff ML, Raner GM, Coon MJ, Sligar SG (1998) Membrane topology of cytochrome P450 2B4 in langmuir-blodgett monolayers. Arch Biochem Biophys 359:82–88
57. Cojocaru V, Balali-Mood K, Sansom MS, Wade RC (2011) Structure and dynamics of the membrane-bound cytochrome P450 2C9. PLoS Comput Biol 7:e1002152
58. Berka K, Hendrychova T, Anzenbacher P, Otyepka M (2011) Membrane position of ibuprofen agrees with suggested access path entrance to cytochrome P450 2C9 active site. J Phys Chem A 115:11248–11255
59. Berka K, Paloncyova M, Anzenbacher P, Otyepka M (2013) Behavior of human cytochromes P450 on lipid membranes. J Phys Chem B 117:11556–11564
60. Baylon JL, Lenov IL, Sligar SG, Tajkhorshid E (2013) Characterizing the membrane-bound state of cytochrome P450 3A4: structure, depth of insertion, and orientation. J Am Chem Soc 135:8542–8551
61. Ohta Y, Kawato S, Tagashira H, Takemori S, Kominami S (1992) Dynamic structures of adrenocortical cytochrome P-450 in proteoliposomes and microsomes: protein rotation study. Biochemistry 31:12680–12687

62. Williams PA, Cosme J, Vinkovic DM, Ward A, Angove HC, Day PJ, Vonrhein C, Tickle IJ, Jhoti H (2004) Crystal structures of human cytochrome P450 3A4 bound to metyrapone and progesterone. Science 305:683–686
63. Schoch GA, Yano JK, Wester MR, Griffin KJ, Stout CD, Johnson EF (2004) Structure of human microsomal cytochrome P450 2C8. Evidence for a peripheral fatty acid binding site. J Biol Chem 279:9497–9503
64. Sansen S, Yano JK, Reynald RL, Schoch GA, Griffin KJ, Stout CD, Johnson EF (2007) Adaptations for the oxidation of polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons exhibited by the structure of human P450 1A2. J Biol Chem 282:14348–14355
65. Ozalp C, Szczesna-Skorupa E, Kemper B (2006) Identification of membrane-contacting loops of the catalytic domain of cytochrome P450 2C2 by tryptophan fluorescence scanning. Biochemistry 45:4629–4637
66. Davydov DR (2011) Microsomal monooxygenase as a multienzyme system: the role of P450-P450 interactions. Expert Opin Drug Metab Toxicol 7:543–558
67. Szczesna-Skorupa E, Mallah B, Kemper B (2003) Fluorescence resonance energy transfer analysis of cytochromes P450 2C2 and 2E1 molecular interactions in living cells. J Biol Chem 278:31269–31276
68. Hu G, Johnson EF, Kemper B (2010) CYP2C8 exists as a dimer in natural membranes. Drug Metab Dispos 38:1976–1983
69. Mast N, Annalora AJ, Lodowski DT, Palczewski K, Stout CD, Pikuleva IA (2011) Structural basis for three-step sequential catalysis by the cholesterol side chain cleavage enzyme CYP11A1. J Biol Chem 286:5607–5613
70. Strushkevich N, MacKenzie F, Cherkesova T, Grabovec I, Usanov S, Park HW (2011) Structural basis for pregnenolone biosynthesis by the mitochondrial monooxygenase system. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 108:10139–10143
71. Strushkevich N, Gilep AA, Shen L, Arrowsmith CH, Edwards AM, Usanov SA, Park HW (2013) Structural insights into aldosterone synthase substrate specificity and targeted inhibition. Mol Endocrinol 27:315–324
72. Annalora AJ, Goodin DB, Hong WX, Zhang Q, Johnson EF, Stout CD (2010) The crystal structure of CYP24A1, a mitochondrial cytochrome P450 involved in vitamin D metabolism. J Mol Biol 396:441–451
73. Murtazina D, Puchkaev AV, Schein CH, Oezguen N, Braun W, Nanavati A, Pikuleva IA (2002) Membrane-protein interactions contribute to efficient 27-hydroxylation of cholesterol by mitochondrial cytochrome P450 27A1. J Biol Chem 277:37582–37589
74. Headlam MJ, Wilce MC, Tuckey RC (2003) The F-G loop region of cytochrome P450scc (CYP11A1) interacts with the phospholipid membrane. Biochim Biophys Acta 1617:96–108
75. Rowland P, Blaney FE, Smyth MG, Jones JJ, Leydon VR, Oxbrow AK, Lewis CJ, Tennant MG, Modi S, Eggleston DS, Chenery RJ, Bridges AM (2006) Crystal structure of human cytochrome P450 2D6. J Biol Chem 281:7614–7622
76. Nakayama K, Puchkaev A, Pikuleva IA (2001) Membrane binding and substrate access merge in cytochrome P450 7A1, a key enzyme in degradation of cholesterol. J Biol Chem 276:31459–31465
77. Poulos TL, Finzel BC, Howard AJ (1986) Crystal structure of substrate-free *Pseudomonas putida* cytochrome P450. Biochemistry 25:5314–5322
78. Li H, Poulos TL (1997) The structure of the cytochrome P450BM-3 haem domain complexed with the fatty acid substrate, palmitoleic acid. Nat Struct Biol 4:140–146
79. Haines DC, Tomchick DR, Machius M, Peterson JA (2001) Pivotal role of water in the mechanism of P450BM-3. Biochemistry 40:13456–13465
80. Li H, Poulos TL (1995) Modeling protein substrate interactions in the heme domain of cytochrome P450BM-3. Acta Crystallogr D 51:21–32
81. Paulsen MD, Ornstein RL (1995) Dramatic differences in the motions of the mouth of open and closed cytochrome P450BM-3 by molecular dynamics simulations. Proteins 21:237–243
82. Lee YT, Wilson RF, Rupniewski I, Goodin DB (2010) P450cam visits an open conformation in the absence of substrate. Biochemistry 49:3412–3419
83. Hays AM, Dunn AR, Chiu R, Gray HB, Stout CD, Goodin DB (2004) Conformational states of cytochrome P450cam revealed by trapping of synthetic molecular wires. J Mol Biol 344:455–469
84. Lee Y-T, Glazer EC, Wilson RF, Stout CD, Goodin DB (2011) Three clusters of conformational states in P450cam reveal a multistep pathway for closing of the substrate access channel. Biochemistry 50:693–703
85. Yang W, Bell SG, Wang H, Zhou W, Hoskins N, Dale A, Bartlam M, Wong L-L, Rao Z (2010) Molecular characterization of a class I P450 electron transfer system from *Novosphingobium aromaticivorans* DSM1(2444). J Biol Chem 285:27372–27384
86. Yang W, Bell SG, Wang H, Zhou W, Bartlam M, Wong L-L, Rao Z (2010) The structure of CYP101D2 unveils a potential path for substrate entry into the active site. Biochem J 433:85–93
87. Vohra S, Musgaard M, Bell S, Wong LL, Zhou W, Biggin PC (2013) The dynamics of camphor in the cytochrome P450 CYP101D2. Protein Sci 22:1218–1229
88. Batabyal D, Poulos TL (2013) Crystal structures and functional characterization of wild-type CYP101D1 and its active site mutants. Biochemistry 52:8898–8906
89. Gay SC, Shah MB, Talakad JC, Maekawa K, Roberts AG, Wilderman PR, Sun L, Yang JY, Huelga SC, Hong WX, Zhang Q, Stout CD, Halpert JR (2010) Crystal structure of a cytochrome P450 2B6 genetic variant in complex with the inhibitor 4-(4-chlorophenyl)imidazole at 2.0-A resolution. Mol Pharmacol 77:529–538
90. Shah MB, Wilderman PR, Pascual J, Zhang Q, Stout CD, Halpert JR (2012) Conformational adaptation of human cytochrome P450 2B6 and rabbit cytochrome P450 2B4 revealed upon binding multiple amlodipine molecules. Biochemistry 18:7225–7238

91. Zhao Y, White MA, Muralidhara BK, Sun L, Halpert JR, Stout CD (2006) Structure of microsomal cytochrome P450 2B4 complexed with the antifungal drug bifonazole: insight into P450 conformational plasticity and membrane interaction. J Biol Chem 281:5973–5981
92. Scott EE, He YA, Wester MR, White MA, Chin CC, Halpert JR, Johnson EF, Stout CD (2003) An open conformation of mammalian cytochrome P450 2B4 at 1.6-A resolution. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 100:13196–13201
93. Cojocaru V, Winn PJ, Wade RC (2007) The ins and outs of cytochrome P450s. Biochim Biophys Acta 1770:390–401
94. Modi S, Sutcliffe MJ, Primrose WU, Lian LY, Roberts GC (1996) The catalytic mechanism of cytochrome P450 BM3 involves a 6 Å movement of the bound substrate on reduction. Nat Struct Biol 3:414–417
95. Nagano S, Li H, Shimizu H, Nishida C, Ogura H, Ortiz de Montellano PR, Poulos TL (2003) Crystal structures of epothilone D-bound, epothilone B-bound, and substrate-free forms of cytochrome P450epoK. J Biol Chem 278:44886–44893
96. Bower S, Perkins JB, Yocum RR, Howitt CL, Rahaim P, Pero J (1996) Cloning, sequencing, and characterization of the *Bacillus subtilis* biotin biosynthetic operon. J Bacteriol 178:4122–4130
97. Cryle MJ, De Voss JJ (2004) Carbon-carbon bond cleavage by cytochrome p450(BioI)(CYP107H1). Chem Commun (Camb) 86–87
98. Cryle MJ, Matovic NJ, De Voss JJ (2003) Products of cytochrome P450(BioI) (CYP107H1)-catalyzed oxidation of fatty acids. Org Lett 5:3341–3344
99. Cryle MJ, Schlichting I (2008) Structural insights from a P450 carrier protein complex reveal how specificity is achieved in the P450(BioI) ACP complex. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 105:15696–15701
100. Zhao B, Lei L, Vassylyev DG, Lin X, Cane DE, Kelly SL, Yuan H, Lamb DC, Waterman MR (2009) Crystal structure of albaflavenone monooxygenase containing a moonlighting terpene synthase active site. J Biol Chem 284:36711–36719
101. Miller DJ, Allemann RK (2012) Sesquiterpene synthases: passive catalysts or active players? Nat Prod Rep 29:60–71
102. Akhtar M, Wright JN, Lee-Robichaud P (2011) A review of mechanistic studies on aromatase (CYP19) and 17alpha-hydroxylase-17,20-lyase (CYP17) J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 125:2–12
103. Mast N, White MA, Bjorkhem I, Johnson EF, Stout CD, Pikuleva IA (2008) Crystal structures of substrate-bound and substrate-free cytochrome P450 46A1, the principal cholesterol hydroxylase in the brain. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 105:9546–9551
104. Strushkevich N, Usanov SA, Plotnikov AN, Jones G, Park HW (2008) Structural analysis of CYP2R1 in complex with vitamin D_3. J Mol Biol 380:95–106
105. Ghosh D, Griswold J, Erman M, Pangborn W (2010) X-ray structure of human aromatase reveals an androgen-specific active site. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 118:197–202
106. Zhao B, Lei L, Kagawa N, Sundaramoorthy M, Banerjee S, Nagy LD, Guengerich FP, Waterman MR (2012) Three-dimensional structure of steroid 21-hydroxylase (cytochrome P450 21A2) with two substrates reveals locations of disease-associated variants. J Biol Chem 287:10613–10622
107. DeVore NM, Scott EE (2012) Structures of cytochrome P450 17A1 with prostate cancer drugs abiraterone and TOK-001. Nature 482:116–119
108. Strushkevich N, Usanov SA, Park HW (2010) Structural basis of human CYP51 inhibition by antifungal azoles. J Mol Biol 397:1067–1078
109. Lepesheva GI, Hargrove TY, Anderson S, Kleshchenko Y, Furtak V, Wawrzak Z, Villalta F, Waterman MR (2010) Structural insights into inhibition of sterol 14alpha-demethylase in the human pathogen *Trypanosoma cruzi*. J Biol Chem 285:25582–25590
110. Walsh AA, Szklarz GD, Scott EE (2013) Human cytochrome P450 1A1 structure and utility in understanding drug and xenobiotic metabolism. J Biol Chem 288:12932–12943
111. Wang A, Savas U, Stout CD, Johnson EF (2011) Structural characterization of the complex between alpha-naphthoflavone and human cytochrome P450 1B1. J Biol Chem 286:5736–5743
112. Yano JK, Wester MR, Schoch GA, Griffin KJ, Stout CD, Johnson EF (2004) The structure of human microsomal cytochrome P450 3A4 determined by X-ray crystallography to 2.05-Å resolution. J Biol Chem 279:38091–38094
113. Ekroos M, Sjogren T (2006) Structural basis for ligand promiscuity in cytochrome P450 3A4. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 103:13682–13687
114. Porubsky PR, Meneely KM, Scott EE (2008) Structures of human cytochrome P450 2E1: insights into the binding of inhibitors and both small molecular weight and fatty acid substrates. J Biol Chem 283:33698–33707
115. Porubsky PR, Battaile KP, Scott EE (2010) Human cytochrome P450 2E1 structures with fatty acid analogs reveal a previously unobserved binding mode. J Biol Chem 285:22282–22290
116. Yano JK, Hsu MH, Griffin KJ, Stout CD, Johnson EF (2005) Structures of human microsomal cytochrome P450 2A6 complexed with coumarin and methoxsalen. Nat Struct Mol Biol 12:822–823
117. Smith BD, Sanders JL, Porubsky PR, Lushington GH, Stout CD, Scott EE (2007) Structure of the human lung cytochrome P450 2A13. J Biol Chem 282:17306–17313
118. Williams PA, Cosme J, Ward A, Angove HC, Matak VD, Jhoti H (2003) Crystal structure of human cytochrome P450 2C9 with bound warfarin. Nature 424:464–468
119. Wester MR, Yano JK, Schoch GA, Yang C, Griffin KJ, Stout CD, Johnson EF (2004) The structure of human microsomal cytochrome P450 2C9 com-

plexed with flurbiprofen at 2.0 Å resolution. J Biol Chem 279:35630–35637
120. Reynald RL, Sansen S, Stout CD, Johnson EF (2012) Structural characterization of human cytochrome P450 2C19: active site differences between P450's 2C8, 2C9 and 2C19. J Biol Chem 287:44581–44591
121. Wang A, Savas U, Hsu MH, Stout CD, Johnson EF (2012) Crystal structure of human cytochrome P450 2D6 with prinomastat bound. J Biol Chem 287:10834–10843
122. Sevrioukova IF, Li H, Zhang H, Peterson JA, Poulos TL (1999) Structure of a cytochrome P450-redox partner electron-transfer complex. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 96:1863–1868
123. Sevrioukova IF, Hazzard JT, Tollin G, Poulos TL (1999) The FMN to heme electron transfer in cytochrome P450BM-3. Effect of chemical modification of cysteines engineered at the FMN-heme domain interaction site. J Biol Chem 274:36097–36106
124. Sevrioukova IF, Immoos CE, Poulos TL, Farmer P (2000) Electron transfer in the ruthenated heme domain of cytochrome P450BM-3. Isr J Chem 40:47–53
125. Adamovich TB, Pikuleva IA, Chashchin VL, Usanov SA (1989) Selective chemical modification of cytochrome P-450SCC lysine residues. Identification of lysines involved in the interaction with adrenodoxin. Biochim Biophys Acta 996:247–253
126. Coghlan VM, Vickery LE (1991) Site-specific mutations in human ferredoxin that affect binding to ferredoxin reductase and cytochrome P450scc. J Biol Chem 266:18606–18612
127. Wada A, Waterman MR (1992) Identification by site-directed mutagenesis of two lysine residues in cholesterol side-chain cleavage cytochrome P450 that are essential for adrenodoxin binding. J Biol Chem 267:22877–22882
128. Hiruma Y, Hass MA, Kikui Y, Liu WM, Olmez B, Skinner SP, Blok A, Kloosterman A, Koteishi H, Lohr F, Schwalbe H, Nojiri M, Ubbink M (2013) The structure of the cytochrome P450cam-putidaredoxin complex determined by paramagnetic NMR spectroscopy and crystallography. J Mol Biol. http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/23856620
129. Tripathi S, Li H, Poulos TL (2013) Structural basis for effector control and redox partner recognition in cytochrome P450. Science 340:1227–1230
130. Lipscomb JD, Sligar SG, Namtvedt MJ, Gunsalus IC (1976) Autooxidation and hydroxylation reactions of oxygenated cytochrome P-450cam. J Biol Chem 251:1116–1124
131. Sligar SG, Debrunner PG, Lipscomb JD, Namtvedt MJ, Gunsalus IC (1974) A role of the putidaredoxin COOH-terminus in P-450cam (cytochrome m) hydroxylations. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 71:3906–3910
132. Tyson CA, Lipscomb JD, Gunsalus IC (1972) The role of putidaredoxin and P450 cam in methylene hydroxylation. J Biol Chem 247:5777–5784
133. Pochapsky TC, Lyons TA, Kazanis S, Arakaki T, Ratnaswamy G (1996) A structure-based model for cytochrome P450cam-putidaredoxin interactions. Biochimie 78:723–733
134. Geren L, Tuls J, O'Brien P, Millett F, Peterson JA (1986) The involvement of carboxylate groups of putidaredoxin in the reaction with putidaredoxin reductase. J Biol Chem 261:15491–15495
135. Imai M, Shimada H, Watanabe Y, Matsushima-hibiya Y, Makino R, Koga H, Horiuchi T, Ishimura Y (1989) Uncoupling of the cytochrome P-450cam monooxygenase reaction by a single mutation, threonine-252 to alanine or valine–a possible role of the hydroxy amino-acid in oxygen activation. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 86:7823–7827
136. Kuznetsov VY, Poulos TL, Sevrioukova IF (2006) Putidaredoxin-to-cytochrome P450cam electron transfer: differences between the two reductive steps required for catalysis. Biochemistry 45:11934–11944
137. Unno M, Shimada H, Toba Y, Makino R, Ishimura Y (1996) Role of Arg112 of cytochrome P450cam in the electron transfer from reduced putidaredoxin. Analyses with site-directed mutants. J Biol Chem 271:17869–17874
138. Shimada H, Nagano S, Hori H, Ishimura Y (2001) Putidaredoxin-cytochrome P450cam interaction. J Inorg Biochem 83:255–260
139. Unno M, Christian JF, Sjodin T, Benson DE, Macdonald ID, Sligar SG, Champion PM (2002) Complex formation of cytochrome P450cam with putidaredoxin. Evidence for protein-specific interactions involving the proximal thiolate ligand. J Biol Chem 277:2547–2553
140. Nagano S, Shimada H, Tarumi A, Hishiki T, Kimata-Ariga Y, Egawa T, Suematsu M, Park SY, Adachi S, Shiro Y, Ishimura Y (2003) Infrared spectroscopic and mutational studies on putidaredoxin-induced conformational changes in ferrous CO-P450cam. Biochemistry 42:14507–14514
141. Shiro Y, Iizuka T, Makino R, Ishimura Y, Morishima I (1989) N-15 NMR-Study on cyanide (C-15n-) complex of cytochrome-P-450cam–Effects of D-camphor and putidaredoxin on the iron ligand structure. J Am Chem Soc 111:7707–7711
142. Tosha T, Yoshioka S, Ishimori K, Morishima I (2004) L358P mutation on cytochrome P450cam simulates structural changes upon putidaredoxin binding: the structural changes trigger electron transfer to oxy-P450cam from electron donors. J Biol Chem 279:42836–42843
143. Tosha T, Yoshioka S, Takahashi S, Ishimori K, Shimada H, Morishima I (2003) NMR study on the structural changes of cytochrome P450cam upon the complex formation with putidaredoxin. Functional significance of the putidaredoxin-induced structural changes. J Biol Chem 278:39809–39821
144. Pochapsky SS, Pochapsky TC, Wei JW (2003) A model for effector activity in a highly specific biological electron transfer complex: the cytochrome

P450(cam)-putidaredoxin couple. Biochemistry 42:5649–5656
145. Zhang W, Pochapsky SS, Pochapsky TC, Jain NU (2008) Solution NMR structure of putidaredoxin-cytochrome P450cam complex via a combined residual dipolar coupling-spin labeling approach suggests a role for Trp106 of putidaredoxin in complex formation. J Mol Biol 384:349–363
146. OuYang B, Pochapsky SS, Dang M, Pochapsky TC (2008) A functional proline switch in cytochrome P450cam. Structure 16:916–923
147. Glascock MC, Ballou DP, Dawson JH (2005) Direct observation of a novel perturbed oxyferrous catalytic intermediate during reduced putidaredoxin-initiated turnover of cytochrome P-450-CAM: probing the effector role of putidaredoxin in catalysis. J Biol Chem 280:42134–42141
148. Unno M, Christian JF, Benson DE, Gerber NC, SLigar SG, Champion PM (1997) Resonance Raman investigations of cytochrome P450cam complexed with putidaredoxin. J Am Chem Soc 119:6614–6620
149. Davies MD, Qin L, Beck JL, Suslick KS, Koga H, Horiuchi T, Sligar SG (1990) Putidaredoxin reduction of cytochrome P-450cam–dependence of electron-transfer on the identity of putidaredoxins C-terminal amino-acid. J Am Chem Soc 112:7396–7398
150. Davies MD, Sligar SG (1992) Genetic variants in the putidaredoxin-cytochrome P-450cam electron-transfer complex: identification of the residue responsible for redox-state-dependent conformers. Biochemistry 31:11383–11389
151. Holden M, Mayhew M, Bunk D, Roitberg A, Vilker V (1997) Probing the interactions of putidaredoxin with redox partners in camphor P450 5-monooxygenase by mutagenesis of surface residues. J Biol Chem 272:21720–21725
152. Pochapsky T, Lyons TA, Kazanis S, Arakaki T, Ratnaswamy G (1996) A structure-based model for cytochrome P450cam-putidaredoxin interactions. Biochimie 78:723–733
153. Stayton PS, Sligar SG (1991) Structural microheterogeneity of a tryptophan residue required for efficient biological electron transfer between putidaredoxin and cytochrome P-450cam. Biochemistry 30:1845–1851
154. Gerber NC, Sligar SG (1994) A role for Asp-251 in cytochrome P-450cam oxygen activation. J Biol Chem 269:4260–4266
155. Stok JE, Yamada S, Farlow AJ, Slessor KE, De Voss JJ (2013) Cytochrome P450(cin) (CYP176A1) D241N: investigating the role of the conserved acid in the active site of cytochrome P450s. Biochim Biophys Acta 1834:688–696
156. Bridges A, Gruenke L, Chang YT, Vakser IA, Loew G, Waskell L (1998) Identification of the binding site on cytochrome P450 2B4 for cytochrome b_5 and cytochrome P450 reductase. J Biol Chem 273:17036–17049
157. Kleywegt GJ, Jones TA (1994) Detection, delineation, measurement and display of cavities in macromolecular structures. Acta Crystallogr D Biol Crystallogr 50:178–185

Electron Transfer Partners of Cytochrome P450

2

Lucy Waskell and Jung-Ja P. Kim

Abbreviations

POR	NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase
POR	POR gene
P450	Cytochrome P450
cyt *c*	Cytochrome *c*
cyt b_5	Cytochrome b_5
NOS	Nitric oxide synthase
FNR	Ferredoxin-$NADP^+$ reductase
Fld	Flavodoxin
FMN domain	FMN-containing flavodoxin-like domain
FAD domain	FAD-containing FNR-like domain plus the connecting domain
P450BM3	*Bacillus megaterium* flavocytochrome P450BM3
MS	Methionine synthase
MSR	Methionine synthase reductase
ER	Endoplasmic reticulum
HO	Heme oxygenase

L. Waskell (✉)
University of Michigan Medical School and VA Medical Center, Ann Arbor, MI, USA
e-mail: waskell@med.umich.edu

J.-J. P. Kim
Department of Biochemistry, Medical College of Wisconsin, Milwaukee, WI, USA
e-mail: jjkim@mcw.edu

2.1 Introduction

Cytochrome P450 (P450) electron transport is mediated by a multicomponent monooxygenase system, in which reducing equivalents from NADPH (Nicotinamide Adenine Dinucleotide Phosphate) are transferred to molecular oxygen via one of many cytochrome P450 isozymes [1, 2]. Depending on the cellular location and their redox partners, P450s are generally divided into two major classes, class I and class II. Class l includes mitochondrial and bacterial P450s that use two separate redox partners consisting of an iron–sulfur protein (ferredoxin/adrenodoxin) and a flavin-containing reductase (ferredoxin/adrenodoxin reductase). The class II P450s are microsomal monooxygenases that receive electrons from NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase (POR), the founding member of the diflavin reductase family. Both the reductase and the monooxygenases are integral membrane proteins. In addition, there are many minor classes of P450s reviewed in Hannemann, et al.[3], including P450 proteins that are fused to their own diflavin reductase partner in one polypeptide chain, e.g., P450BM3 from *Bacillus megaterium* (see Fig. 2.1). Most mammalian P450s are located in the endoplasmic reticulum (ER). In humans, 50 of 57 P450s are microsomal and the remaining seven are located in mitochondria. The microsomal P450s use a single POR for electron delivery from NADPH. In addition, some microsomal P450s also use cytochrome b_5 (cyt b_5).

P. R. Ortiz de Montellano et al. (eds.), *Cytochrome P450*, DOI 10.1007/978-3-319-12108-6_2
© Springer International Publishing Switzerland 2015

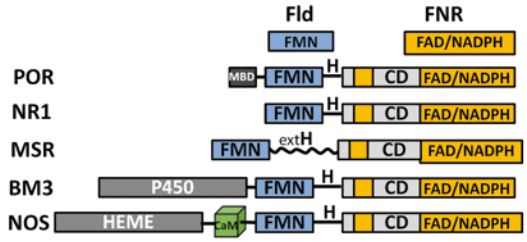


Fig. 2.1 Domain organization of NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase (*POR*) and other members of the diflavin oxidoreductase family. *Fld* flavodoxin, *FNR* ferredoxin-NADP$^+$ oxidoreductase, *MBD* transmembrane domain, *H* hinge, *CD* connecting domain, *NR1* novel reductase 1, *MSR* methionine synthase reductase, which contains an ~80 residue extended hinge region (ext**H**) between the FMN domain and CD, *BM3 Bacillus megaterium* flavocytochrome P450, *NOS* nitric oxide synthase, which has a calmodulin-binding region (CaM). Note that the CD consists of two noncontiguous parts of the linear sequence interspersed with the FNR-like domain

POR is a membrane-bound ~78-kDa protein. POR is the prototypic member of the diflavin oxidoreductase family of enzymes that contain one molecule each of flavin adenine dinucleotide (FAD) and flavin mononucleotide (FMN) in a single polypeptide. These enzymes perform a step-down function, i.e., transferring electrons from the two-electron donor NADPH to one-electron acceptors (e.g., heme), with the FAD functioning as a dehydrogenase flavin and FMN as an electron carrier. In other words, NADPH transfers a hydride ion to the FAD, which transfers these two electrons one at a time to the FMN. It is the FMN hydroquinone that is the ultimate electron donor, again one by one, to P450 and other electron transfer partners. Other prominent members of this family are the reductase domains of the nitric oxide synthase (NOS) isozymes (reviewed in [4–7] and flavocytochrome P450BM3 (P450BM3) from *Bacillus megaterium* [8], and the flavoprotein subunits of bacterial sulfite reductase[9], all of which transfer electrons to heme, as well as methionine synthase reductase (MSR), which reduces Cob(II)alamin of methionine synthase [10–12], human cancer-related novel reductase 1 (NR1) [13], pyruvate: NADP$^+$ oxidoreductase from *Euglena gracilis* [14, 15], and reductase Tah18 protein from yeast [16]. The domain structures of these proteins are all similar to that of POR, containing the flavodoxin (Fld)-like and ferredoxin-NADP$^+$ reductase (FNR)-like folds, having similar functions and mechanisms of action (Figs. 2.1 and 2.2).

POR functions to transfer electrons from NADPH to a number of microsomal electron acceptors, including not only P450s but also heme oxygenase (HO) [17], cyt b_5 [18], squalene monooxygenase [19], and possibly indole dioxygenase [20]. In addition, a number of nonphysiological electron acceptors, including cytochrome *c* (cyt *c*), ferricyanide, menadione, and dichloroindophenol, have been used for biochemical characterization of the enzyme. On the other hand, other members of the diflavin oxidoreductase family, including MSR, NOS, and P450BM3, transfer electrons to a single physiological acceptor. For NOS and P450BM3, both the donor and acceptor are located on the same polypeptide (Fig. 2.1). However, both NOS and P450BM3 are dimeric molecules and the reductase domain of monomer 1 reduces the heme domain of monomer 2 and vice versa. The electron acceptors for POR, including the multiplicity of P450s, as well as other protein acceptors listed above, are located in the ER, and the levels of POR are substantially lower than those of its acceptors, with the ratio of POR to P450 in liver ER estimated at 1:5~20 [21–23]. Although the large and diverse family of P450s exhibits a common fold in the vicinity of the heme ligand, each P450 also possesses unique structural features, substrate specificity, and rate-limiting catalytic steps [24, 25]. Thus, electron transfer to all these proteins must proceed in a finely controlled fashion. The question arises as to how POR recognizes and mediates electron transfer to this multiplicity of electron acceptors.

This chapter discusses the mechanism of interaction between P450s and their redox partners, primarily the diflavin oxidoreductase, POR, and cyt b_5. The domain organization and the high degree of conformational changes in POR necessary for the precise orchestration of electron transfer to its >50 different electron acceptors will be highlighted. The complex and controversial role of cyt b_5 as a redox partner for P450 will also be discussed. Details of the reaction of a Class I P450 with an iron sulfur protein are provided in the chapter by Poulos and Johnson.

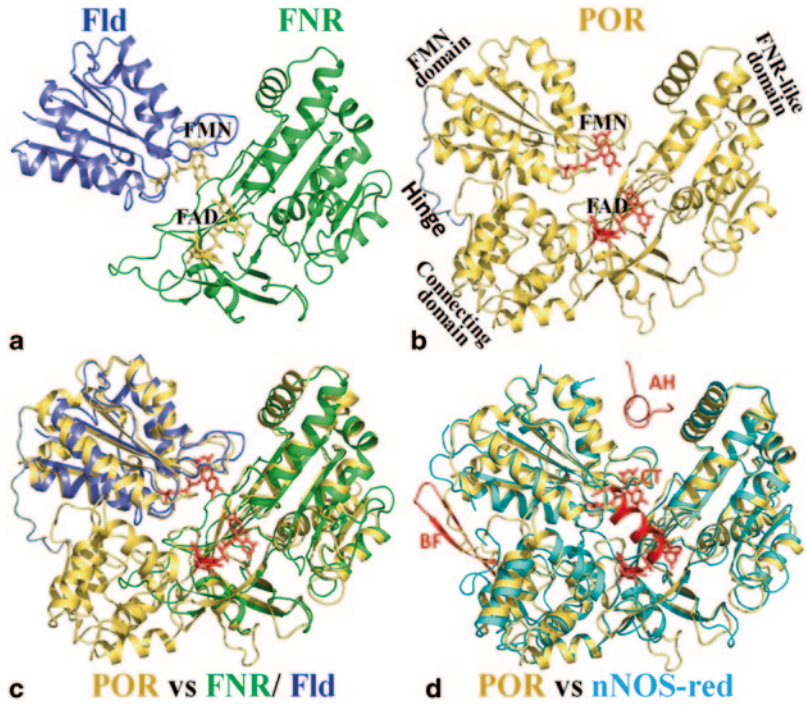


Fig. 2.2 Evolutionary origins of the structures of NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase (*POR*) and the neuronal NOS (*nNOS*) reductase domain (*cyan*), shown by overlays of the ribbon structures of *Desulfovibrio vulgaris* flavodoxin (*Fld*) and spinach ferredoxin-NADP-oxidoreductase (*FNR*). **a** Structures of Fld and FNR. **b** POR with flavin mononucleotide (*FMN*) and flavin adenine dinucleotide (*FAD*) highlighted with *red* sticks. The FMN domain, FNR-like domain, connecting domain, and the flexible hinge are marked. **c** Overlay of the structures of Fld, FNR, and POR. The connecting domain and hinge are unique to POR. **d** Overlay of POR and nNOS-red. The nNOS reductase domain [40] contains various regulatory elements, including the autoregulatory insert (*AR*), β-finger (*BF*), and the C-terminal extension (*CT*). They are shown in *red*

2.2 NADPH-Cytochrome P450 Oxidoreductase

2.2.1 Properties of POR Flavins

The ability of flavins to engage in both 1-electron and 2-electron redox chemistry is key to their functions in electron transfer. In POR, they are an essential intermediate between NADPH, a two-electron donor, and the heme of P450, a one-electron acceptor. Furthermore, utilization of two flavins, located in separate domains, provides a mechanism for control of the kinetics of electron transfer by regulating the distance between, and the relative orientation of, the two flavins. The flavin cofactors can exist as the oxidized (ox), one-electron reduced semiquinone (sq), and two-electron, fully reduced (red) forms (Fig. 2.3). Both the semiquinone and the fully reduced forms can exist free in solution as either neutral or anionic forms with pK_a values of 8.5 and 6.5, respectively. Both semiquinones of POR are found as the blue, neutral form in the pH range 6.5–8.5. In this review, the fully reduced forms are referred to as $FMNH_2$ and $FADH_2$. However, the protonation states of the fully reduced forms in POR are unknown. Those of the homologous proteins, FNR and flavodoxin, are anionic and it should be kept in mind that the fully reduced flavins in POR may also be in the anionic forms, $FADH^-$ and $FMNH^-$.

The oxidation and protonation states of the flavins can be distinguished by their distinct visible absorption spectra, which have been invaluable in characterizing the oxidation states of flavoproteins during catalysis [7, 26, 27]. Oxi-

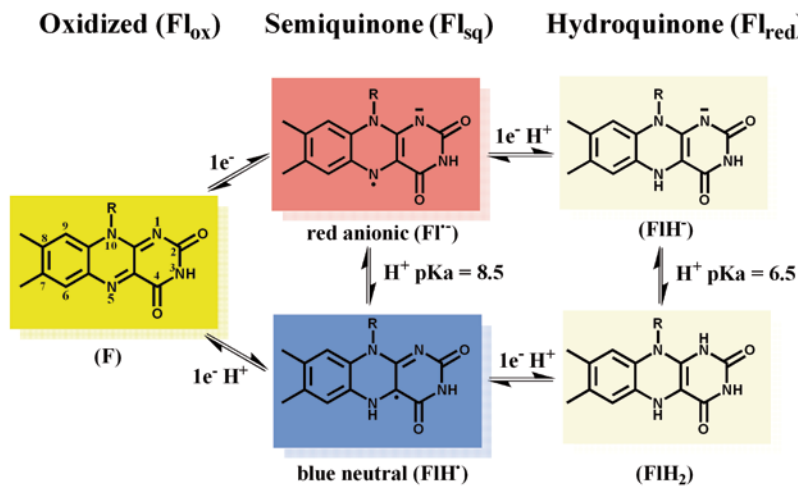


Fig. 2.3 Various redox states of the isoalloxazine ring of flavin mononucleotide (*FMN*) and flavin adenine dinucleotide (*FAD*). The background color for each redox state represents its visible spectrum

dized flavins have broad absorption maxima at approximately 450 and 380 nm. The neutral blue semiquinones are characterized by a broad absorbance between 500 and 700 nm, with maxima in the region between 585 and 600 nm. In POR, the FMN, but not the FAD, semiquinone has a shoulder at 630 nm, which enables discrimination of the FADH• and FMNH• semiquinones and analysis of one-electron transfer reactions between FAD and FMN [27]. The FMNH• semiquinone is air stable, while the FADH• semiquinone is unstable and rapidly oxidizes in air. The stability of the neutral FMNH• semiquinone is likely due to a hydrogen bond between N5 of the FMN and the main chain carbonyl group of a highly conserved glycine residue in a nearby loop (Gly141 in rat POR).

The reduction potentials of the POR flavins have been determined for the rabbit [28], rat [29], and human [30, 31] enzymes. For FMN, $\Delta Eox/sq = -110 \sim -66$ mV and $\Delta Esq/red = -246 \sim -290$ mV; for FAD, $\Delta Eox/sq = -290 \sim -328$ mV and $\Delta Esq/red = -372 \sim -382$ mV. Although there are some variations in reduction potentials between species, the FAD semiquinone/reduced couple always exhibits a low reduction potential (~−380 mV), at or near that of NADPH (−320 mV). Thus, FAD is the low-potential flavin and electron transfer proceeds from NADPH to FAD to FMN to P450 [32]. It should be noted that these reduction potentials have been determined for the solubilized protein in aqueous solution and, that membrane lipids and their compositions may influence the flavin reduction potentials [29].

2.2.2 Redox Cycling of POR Flavins

Figure 2.4 illustrates the overall reaction mechanism by which two-electrons from NADPH are transferred to the one-electron acceptor, ferric P450. Two electrons from NADPH must enter the enzyme as a hydride ion to the FAD, followed by intramolecular electron transfer to FMN. The FMN semiquinone is extremely stable, indicating that it is the hydroquinone FMN that transfers electrons to electron acceptors and that the fully oxidized enzyme form does not accumulate. The POR flavins cycle in a 1-3-2-1 electron cycle (upper half circle in Fig. 2.4a). The air-stable form, FMN•/FAD can be formed from the fully oxidized form during the priming reaction (Fig. 2.4b). At high concentrations of NADPH, the intermediate FMNH2/FAD is reduced to a four-electron reduced form [33, 34]. Since the air-stable semiquinone form is found predominantly in liver microsomes [26], the 1-3-2-1 cycle is likely the major mechanism in vivo. Although the low reduction potential of FAD, near

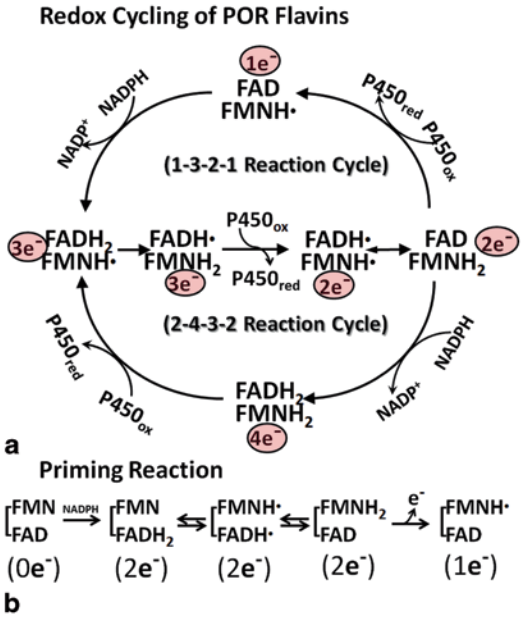


Fig. 2.4 **a** Catalytic cycling of NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase (*POR*) flavins. Redox cycling and electron transfer via 1-3-2-1 (*upper half circle*) and 2-4-3-2 (*lower half circle*) electron reaction cycles are shown. The *middle line* is common to both cycles. The air-stable 1e- reduced form (*FAD/FMNH•*) is obtained through the priming reaction. **b** Scheme for the priming reaction, generating the air-stable 1e- reduced form (*FAD/FMNH•*) by reduction of fully oxidized enzyme

or below that of NADPH (−320 mV), suggests that formation of the fully reduced (four-electron reduced) form of the enzyme is thermodynamically unfavorable, the 2-4-3-2 cycle is also possible depending on the NADPH/$NADP^+$ ratio [27].

2.2.3 Domain Structure and Function

As predicted, based on DNA sequence homology [35], POR likely arose from the fusion of two ancestral genes related to the flavodoxin (Fld) and ferredoxin $NADP^+$ reductase (FNR) proteins. This hypothesis has subsequently been confirmed both by site-directed mutagenesis studies and X-ray crystallography [36], confirming the structural and catalytic functions of conserved residues. The domain organization of POR is apparent from the crystal structure of POR, exhibiting domains structurally related to flavodoxin and FNR (Fig. 2.2). Conservation of cofactor binding and catalytic residues is also observed. Furthermore, the fact that boundaries of the domains correspond to exon junctions in the gene encoding the enzyme is additional evidence that POR has arisen from a gene fusion event. The three-dimensional protein structures of spinach FNR, Fld from *Desulfovibrio vulgaris,* and rat POR also strongly support a common ancestor based on the very high structural similarity between the individual domains despite their very different origin [36, 37] (Fig. 2.2). The ability to express the different domains of POR as individual, functionally active proteins, and to successfully reconstitute these domains in vitro to form a functional protein complex of NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase activity is additional evidence that POR has evolved as a result of gene fusion event [38, 39].

POR is anchored in the microsomal membrane by a ~56-amino acid N-terminal membrane binding domain (MBD), with the catalytic functions of POR residing in the soluble portion, residues 66–678 (residue numbering is based on rat POR, unless otherwise noted). As shown in Fig. 2.2, the structure of the soluble portion of POR is composed of an FMN-binding domain, which is structurally similar to Fld, and an FAD-binding domain. The FAD domain consists of an FNR-like domain with binding sites for FAD and NADPH and a connecting domain (CD), which is unique to POR and to all members of the diflavin reductase family, including nitric oxide synthases [40]. The CD is composed mainly of α helices that connect (join) the FMN and FNR-like domains. The FMN and FAD domains are linked by a flexible hinge/linker (residues 232–243), consisting mostly of hydrophilic residues.

The presence of a connecting domain and hinge is unique to all members of the diflavin oxidoreductases (Fig. 2.1). Although the amino acid sequences of the connecting domains (CDs) exhibit low (<30%) sequence homology, there is significant structural similarity among connecting domains of different members of the diflavin family (see comparison of POR and nNOS in Fig. 2.2). Both the length and sequence of the hinge are unique for each member of this family.

The hinge plays a crucial role in POR's interaction with its electron transfer partners. It is believed that the hinge and connecting domain are largely responsible for the domain movements that control cofactor binding, interflavin electron transfer, and recognition and electron transfer to the partners (see below).

2.2.3.1 Membrane Binding Domain

POR is anchored to the lipid bilayer of the ER and nuclear membrane by an approximately 60 amino acid MBD. The MBD contains a 23-amino acid stretch of hydrophobic amino acids that presumably spans the lipid bilayer, followed by a stop-transfer sequence, ^{45}RKKKEE^{50}, and a flexible segment susceptible to proteolytic cleavage [41, 42]. Cleavage by trypsin at the Lys56-Ile57 bond releases the POR from the microsomal membrane. The trypsin-cleaved protein is no longer able to transfer electrons to P450, but retains activity towards other electron acceptors such as cyt *c*. Similarly, cyt b_5 is attached to the membrane via a C-terminal MBD that is necessary for electron transfer to P450. Both passive and active roles in P450-mediated catalysis have been proposed for the MBD. Since fusion proteins, such as P450BM3 and the NOS isozymes, do not require the MBD for catalytic activity, the MBD likely serves to localize and possibly restrict movement of POR in the membrane rather than to provide a specific binding site [43–45]. In this case, the precise sequence of the membrane domain would be less important than its ability to insert into the membrane. Substitution of the POR MBD with that of cyt b_5, which has only about 20% sequence identity, but a similar hydrophobicity profile [46], produced a chimeric POR that was able to support CYP17A-mediated P450 activity, but not CYP3A4-mediated testosterone 6β-hydroxylation. Taken together with the observation that the MBD of yeast POR is not required for electron transfer to P450 51 [47], it appears that the MBD may contribute to P450 recognition and binding, but is likely that only one of many POR-P450 interactions may vary depending on the specific P450.

Recently, an interesting function for the MBD has been proposed by Das and Sligar [29], showing that the flavin redox potentials are influenced by the composition of the lipid bilayer. The significance of these altered redox potentials relative to catalysis has not been demonstrated. However, lipid composition, including charge, has been reported to influence rates of P450 metabolism in reconstituted systems [48].

2.2.3.2 FMN Domain

The FMN domain, consisting of residues from 67 to 231 of rat POR, is structurally very similar to the bacterial flavodoxins and consists of a five-stranded parallel β-sheet flanked by five α-helices (Fig. 2.2), with the FMN located at the tip of the C-terminal side of the β-sheet. In addition to the binding site for the FMN prosthetic group, this domain contains residues mediating binding of and electron transfer to acceptors such as cyt *c* and P450. FMN is relatively loosely bound (K_d ~10^{-8} M) and can be reversibly removed from the enzyme by high salt treatment [27, 49]. In the absence of FMN, electron transfer to all acceptors, with the exception of ferricyanide, is abolished.

As observed in Fld, the isoalloxazine ring of FMN is sandwiched between two aromatic groups with Tyr178 coplanar with the *si*- face of the flavin, and Tyr140 located on the *re*-face at a ~60° angle to the isoalloxazine ring [36]. Mutation of Tyr178 to Asp decreases FMN binding to undetectable levels, with an approximately 300-fold decrease in FMN binding affinity, and also disrupts FAD binding [50]. A similar decrease in FMN binding affinity is seen when the homologous residue of human POR, Tyr181, is mutated to Asp [51, 52]; however, FAD binding is not disrupted in the case of the human mutation. Restoration of catalytic activity by FMN demonstrates that the inability to incorporate FMN is the likely basis for the NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase deficiency (PORD) phenotype associated with this human mutation. The rate of electron transfer to ferricyanide activity is identical to that seen in the wild-type enzyme, indicating that the hydride transfer is not impaired.

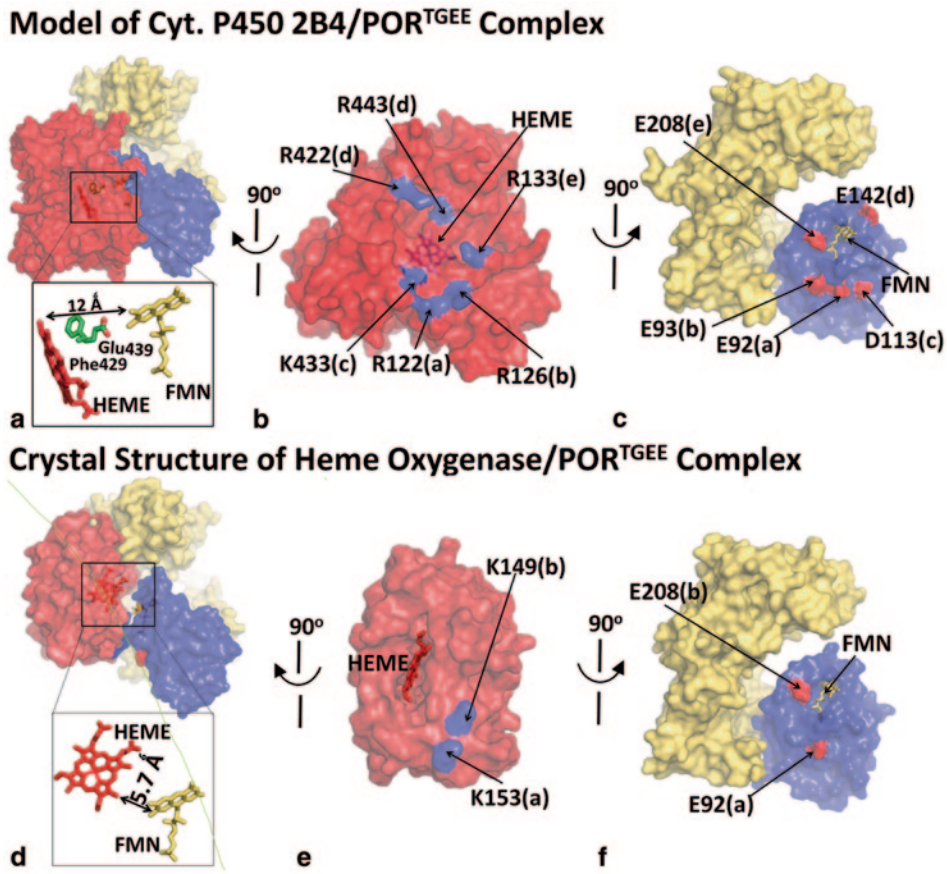


Fig. 2.5 *Top panel*: **a** Model of a complex between P450 and NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase (*POR*). A complex of P450 (*red*) and Mol A of the hinge-deletion mutant of POR(ΔTGEE), denoted as POR^{TGEE} [53]); the flavin mononucleotide (*FMN*) domain (*blue*) and flavin adenine dinucleotide (*FAD*) domain (*yellow*)] and an enlarged view showing the relative orientation of the FMN and heme. **b** and **c** Open-book representation of molecular surface at the interface of P450 (**b**) and the FMN domain of POR (**c**). Five salt-bridge pairs are shown with same letters, e.g., Glu142(d) makes salt bridges with both Arg422 (d) and Arg443 (d). *Bottom*: **d** Crystal structure of the complex between POR(ΔTGEE) and heme oxygenase-1 (HO-1). **e** and **f** An open book representation, showing the interface between the two partners. Two salt-bridge pairs are shown. The surface of ΔTGEE that interacts with HO-1 (*Panel F*) is almost the same interface found in the model structure of POR-2B4 (*compare Panels C and F*). The structure of the POR(ΔTGEE)-HO-1 complex supports the validity of the model structure of POR-P450 2B4.

2.2.3.3 Role of the FMN Domain and Connecting Domain in the Cytochrome P450 Interaction

The negatively charged surface of the FMN domain can interact with the basic concave proximal face of P450 in the vicinity of the buried heme ligand [53–56]. This region of P450 contains overlapping binding sites for POR and cyt b_5 [54]. A model of a putative complex of P450 2B4 and POR shows the total contact area between the two molecules to be ~1500 Å^2, of which 870 Å^2 is located between the FMN domain and P450 [53]. A number of charge pairing and van der Waal's interactions have been implicated in binding of P450 to POR, indicating that both electrostatic and hydrophobic interactions are necessary for the complex formation (Fig. 2.5).

The FMN domain has conserved patches of acidic residues involved in the electrostatic interactions with its electron transfer partners, and these interactions are specific for each electron transfer partner. Cross-linking experiments

suggest that acidic residues in the FMN domain (^{207}Asp-Asp-Asp^{209} and ^{213}Glu-Glu-Asp^{215}) contribute to binding of cyt *c*; however, cross-linking of these residues to P450 could not be demonstrated [57, 58]. Mutagenesis studies have demonstrated the importance of Glu213 and Glu214 in electrostatic interactions with oxidized and reduced cyt *c*. The ^{213}Glu-Glu-Asp^{215} cluster does not affect P450 binding or activity, highlighting the distinct binding modes for these two partners [59]. Chemical modification and antibody labeling experiments have also suggested that the loop containing residues 110–119 in POR, located on the opposite face of the protein, can also contribute to P450 binding and catalysis (reviewed in [60]). Site-directed mutagenesis of Asp113, Glu115, and Glu116 improves catalytic efficiency of cyt *c* reduction, but destabilizes the POR-CYP2B1 complex [61]. A variety of chemical modification and mutagenesis studies, reviewed by Hlavica et al. [62] and Im and Waskell [55], have provided evidence implicating basic residues in the C-helix of P450 in electrostatic interactions with POR and cyt b_5. Site-directed mutagenesis studies have identified seven basic and hydrophobic amino acids (Arg122, Arg126, Arg133, Phe135, Met137, Lys139, and Lys433), all except Lys433 located in the mobile C-helix and C–D loop, as important for both cyt b_5 and POR binding [54]. Mutations to proline of residues in the linker between the two flavin domains also increased the cyt *c* reduction activity, presumably by favoring the open conformation of POR [63]. The hydrophobic amino acid residues Val267 and Leu270 on the proximal site of CYP2B4 also contribute to POR recognition, perhaps indirectly through a conformational change [64]. Although the electron transfer is presumed to occur within a 1:1 POR:P450 complex [65], the presence of higher-order complexes contributing to catalysis has been suggested [23, 66, 67]. The contribution of these higher-order complexes to catalysis in microsomes is not clear. However, it is likely that multiple P450s may associate to POR during the selection process in the course of catalysis as an encounter complex (see Sect. 2.3.2).

2.2.3.4 The FAD Domain

The FAD domain of POR is composed of the connecting domain (CD) and the FNR-like subdomain, which binds FAD and NADPH (Figs. 2.1 and 2.2). The FNR-like subdomain sequence consists of residues 267–325 and 450–678, interspersed with the CD (residues 244–266 and 326–450). Conserved residues necessary for FAD and NADPH binding, as well as for hydride transfer, are localized in this FNR-like subdomain. Unlike FMN, FAD is tightly bound to the reductase with a K_d less than 1 nM. Removal of FAD requires treatment with a high concentration of chaotropic agent that leads to substantial polypeptide unfolding, providing further evidence for the independence of the two domains [68–70]. Residues comprising the FAD binding site include ^{455}YYSIASS^{461}, ^{471}ICAVAVEY^{478}, and ^{488}GVAT^{491}. Although Trp677 is stacked against the *re*-face of the FAD, removal of this residue does not have a significant effect on FAD content; the role of this residue in catalysis is discussed below. Major determinants of FAD binding are Arg454, which stabilizes the negative charge of the FAD pyrophosphate, and Tyr456, which is positioned at a 60° angle to the *si*-face of the isoalloxazine ring and whose phenolic hydroxyl group forms a hydrogen bond with the ribityl 4′-hydroxyl [36, 71]. An unexpected finding for residues that influence FAD-binding was revealed in a human pathogenic mutant, Val-492Glu (rat enzyme numbering, V489), which has less than 1 % of wild-type FAD content (see Sect. 2.6).

2.2.4 Mechanism of Catalytic Action

2.2.4.1 Hydride Transfer

POR transfers the *pro-R* hydrogen from NADPH to FAD as a hydride ion. Residues essential for this hydride transfer include Ser457, Asp675, and Cys630, all of which are located in close proximity to the redox-active N5 of FAD and form a hydrogen bonding network that is disrupted upon

binding of the nicotinamide moiety of NADP(H) [72–74]. Replacement of these side chains with aliphatic groups decreases catalytic activities by up to three orders of magnitude. Ser457 and Asp675 interact with the nicotinamide group of NADP(H) and orient the C4 atom of the nicotinamide ring in a position for optimum hydride transfer. Cys630 is also within van der Waals distance from the nicotinamide C4 and can stabilize the carbocation formed during hydride transfer [74]. In addition, the hydroxyl side chain of Ser457 is located ~4 Å away from the flavin N5 and on the same plane as the flavin ring, in a position to stabilize the semiquinone form of FAD, and replacement of Ser457 with alanine decreases the FAD/FADH• redox potential [72].

The penultimate Trp677 residue plays a pivotal role in catalysis by controlling NADP(H) binding and release [74]. In the structure of the wild-type reductase in complex with $NADP^+$, the indole ring of Trp677 is situated at the *re*-face of the FAD, where the nicotinamide ring of NADPH would bind to transfer its *pro*-R-hydrogen as a hydride ion. Furthermore, in the structure of the wild-type enzyme, the binding site for the AMP-pyrophosphate half of the $NADP^+$ is clearly shown, while the ribose-nicotinamide moiety is disordered. However, crystal structures of a POR mutant lacking the indole ring by deletion of the two last C-terminal residues (Trp677 and Ser678), or mutation of Trp677 to glycine (Trp677Gly), reveal that the nicotinamide ring is situated at the *re*-face of the FAD, replacing the indole ring of Trp677, with a tilt of ~30° between the planes of the two rings, poised to transfer the hydride ion [74]. Thus, in the wild-type protein, the indole ring of Trp677 presumably moves away from the isoalloxazine ring of FAD, allowing the nicotinamide ring to interact with the flavin for hydride transfer to occur. In pea FNR, the homologous residue, Tyr308, is also displaced by the nicotinamide ring [75, 76].

Mutagenesis and crystallographic studies have revealed the bipartite nature of NADP(H) binding and provide an explanation of the marked preference of POR and FNR for the cofactor NADPH. The primary determinant for discrimination between NADH and NADPH is the 2′-phosphate group present on NADPH, but not NADH. Kinetic studies show that this 2′-phosphate of NADPH, binding as the dianion, contributes 5 kcal of binding energy through interactions with enzyme groups, with a major contribution with Arg597 accounting for ~3 kcal of binding energy. Lys602 and Ser596 also contribute to binding [77]. This tight binding of the 2′-phosphate is essential to compensate for the repulsive interactions between the nicotinamide and the indole ring of Trp677. When Trp677 is present, binding of the 2′-phosphate stabilizes cofactor binding sufficiently to allow the nicotinamide to displace Trp677. In the absence of Trp677, the nicotinamide can bind readily without any contribution from the 2′-phosphate and the enzyme is able to utilize NADH as the hydride donor. Furthermore, in the absence of Trp677, the enzyme is unable to displace oxidized nicotinamide after hydride transfer and catalytic efficiency with either NADH or NADPH is decreased due to rate-limiting product release [74, 78, 79], indicating that movement of Trp677 is required for both cofactor binding and release.

These studies indicate a requirement for structural changes, in addition to Trp677 movement, for regulation of NADP(H) binding and release. While movement of Trp677 back into the nicotinamide binding site (*re*-face of the FAD isoalloxazine ring) displaces the nicotinamide ring, additional movements are necessary to disrupt the strong binding of the 2′-phosphate. Local movements of the ^{631}GDAR^{634} loop (Asp632 loop), located near the FAD, may be coupled with Trp677 movement to allow NADPH binding and $NADP^+$ release [80]. Comparison of the structure of the $NADP^+$ -bound wild-type enzyme with that of a mutant POR with an engineered disulfide bond between the two flavin domains and lacking bound $NADP^+$, shows a movement of this Asp632 loop. Thus, Xia et al. have proposed that Asp632 loop movement, in concert with Trp677, controls at least in part NADPH binding and $NADP^+$ release [80], and the details are discussed below in Sect. 2.5.

2.2.4.2 Interflavin Electron Transfer

POR intramolecular electron transfer occurs directly from FAD to FMN. In rat and human POR [36, 81], the distance between the

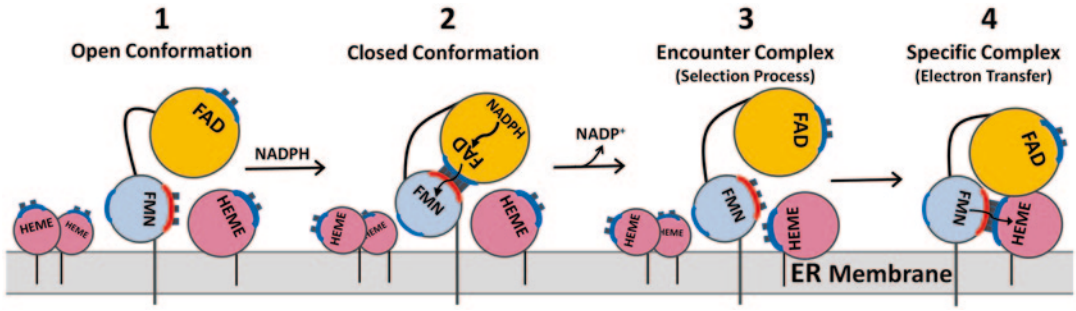


Fig. 2.6 A cartoon representation of a model for POR-P450 complex formation in the endoplasmic reticulum (*ER*) membrane. Flavin mononucleotide (*FMN*) domain, flavin adenine dinucleotide (*FAD*) domain, and P450s are shown in blue, yellow, and red balls, respectively. (1) Multiple P450s exist in the ER membrane. Nucleotide binding favors formation of the closed form, similar to the one found in the crystal structure [36]. (2) Upon binding to pyridine nucleotide (*NADPH*), the enzyme adopts the closed form. In the closed form, hydride transfer, interflavin electron transfer, and release of NADP+ occur, resulting in formation of the open form of the enzyme. (A scheme for detailed conformational changes occurring during this process is shown in Fig. 2.7.) (3) The open form of POR associates with P450 in an encounter complex. (4) Further conformational adjustments occur to align the flavin and heme groups in an optimal conformation for electron transfer, and the cycle repeats. (Figure adopted and modified from [86])

dimethylbenzene edge of the isoalloxazine rings of FAD and FMN is ~4 Å, and the planes of the FAD and FMN rings are inclined relative to each other at an angle of ~150°, an orientation that favors orbital overlap between the extended π–π systems of the flavin isoalloxazine rings [74]. This arrangement of the two flavins is expected to result in very fast and efficient interflavin electron transfer, up to 10^{10} s^{-1} using Dutton's ruler [82]. However, the experimentally observed electron transfer rate has been measured to be only ~50 s^{-1} [83, 84], suggesting that electron transfer is gated by some other process. The nature of the conformational movements controlling the rates of interflavin as well as flavin to heme electron transfer is discussed below.

2.2.4.3 Electron Transfer from FMN to Heme

The FMN domain functions both to accept electrons from the reduced FAD and to transfer those electrons to P450. Thus, precise and specific interactions between the FMN and FAD domains within POR, and between the FMN domain and P450 are required. This means that the FMN domain must be able to recognize both the FAD domain and P450. Separation of the two flavin domains is essential for this sequential electron transfer process. The FMN domain has a strong molecular dipole formed by anionic residues surrounding the flavin isoalloxazine ring [85]. This convex anionic surface is involved in the specific docking with the heme protein. Little is known about the mechanism through which POR selects one of many electron transfer partners and it is likely that multiple protein conformations and binding sites are probed in the selection process. Figure 2.6 presents a scheme incorporating current hypotheses regarding formation of a productive POR-P450 electron transfer complex. Beginning from a pool of P450s in the ER membrane, in which multiple P450s exist, a selection process must occur by which one P450 binds in a more favorable conformation. A proposed sequence of events is as follows: (1) NADPH binds to the open form of POR, resulting in a closed conformation of POR. (2) In this closed conformation, hydride transfer and interflavin electron transfer occur, followed by $NADP^+$ release, resulting in an open conformation of POR. (3) This open form of POR is now capable of forming an eventual productive complex. It should also be noted that POR will favor substrate-bound ferric P450s compared to substrate-free P450s. Substrate binding increases the redox potential of the P450, makes the electron transfer reaction thermodynamically feasible, and prevents inappropriate reduc-

tion of P450. Substrate binding may also induce conformational changes on the proximal surface that favors POR binding. (4) A loosely bound encounter complex is formed [87]. (5) Further conformational changes at the interface are necessary to produce the electron transfer complex, in which the flavin and heme are appropriately positioned for electron transfer [87]. For a more detailed discussion on general protein–protein interactions, see the latter part of this chapter. The requirements for cyt *c* binding are most likely less stringent than those for P450, and kinetic studies suggest the presence of more than one binding site for cyt *c* [88]. In contrast, the mechanism of electron transfer to small molecule acceptors such as dichloroindophenol or ferricyanide presumably involves random collisions followed by electron transfer.

A model for a docked POR-P450 complex (POR-P450 2B4) based on mutagenesis data with the open conformation of the POR hinge mutant (four amino acid deletion in the hinge between two flavin domains) by Hamdane et al. [53] indicates that the FMN domain interacts with the concave basic proximal face of P450. The planes of the heme and FMN are almost perpendicular to each other, and the shortest distance between the heme and flavin cofactors is about 12 Å (Fig. 2.5). However, two residues of P450 2B4, Phe429, and Glu439, lie in between the two cofactors, suggesting that these might serve to facilitate electron transfer between the FMN and heme. In the structure of the complex between the heme and FMN-binding domains of bacterial cytochrome P450BM3, the relative orientation of the two cofactors is similar to that found in the model structure, but the distance between the FMN and heme is slightly longer (~18 Å) [89], indicating the validity of the model structure. Recently, the crystal structure of the complex between the four-residue hinge deletion mutant of POR (ΔTGEE) and rat heme oxygenase 1 (HO-1) has been determined [90]. The complex structure reveals that the distance between FMN and the heme is ~6 Å. However, the surface of ΔTGEE that interact with HO-1 is almost identical to that found in the model structure of POR-2B4, although the interface area is smaller, since HO-1 is a smaller molecule than P450 (Fig. 2.5). This finding is consistent with the argument that the model structure of the POR-P450 2B4 complex is an appropriate initial model for further experimental design.

2.2.5 Domain Movement and Electron Transfer in POR

As stated above, the relatively slow rate of interflavin electron transfer suggests a gating mechanism. Crystal structures of various POR proteins, including the rat [36], human [81], and yeast PORs [91], and their various mutant proteins [74], clearly demonstrate that the enzyme molecule consists of two flavin-binding domains, and that the two cofactors are juxtaposed to each other with their dimethyl benzene rings facing one another, with the closest distance being ~4 Å. Although this arrangement of the two flavin domains ("closed" conformation) is optimal for electron transfer between the two flavins, i.e., from FAD to FMN, it is incompatible with interaction of the FMN domain with P450, the physiological electron acceptor. In the closed conformation, the acidic residues located in the FMN domain and shown to affect electron transfer to P450 by mutagenesis studies [59] are not exposed to solvent, and therefore cannot interact with P450. In addition, the crystal structure of a complex between the heme and FMN-binding domains of P450BM3 provides structural insight into how these two domains interact with each other [89]. In this structure, the FMN dimethylbenzene ring is oriented toward the proximal face of the heme of P450 BM3, suggesting that POR must interact with P450 in a different conformation than the closed conformation observed in the wild-type POR crystal structure.

There are several lines of evidence from crystallographic studies, demonstrating that the two flavin domains are mobile. Superposition of the structures of wild-type and various point mutant structures of rat POR has shown that the relative orientation of, and distance between, the two flavin domains are variable, with the closest flavin–flavin distance ranging from 3.9 to

5.8 Å, suggesting small, but significant domain movements in solution [74]. Moreover, in the crystal structure of the flavoprotein subunit of *E. coli* sulfite reductase, electron density for the entire FMN domain is completely disordered, again suggesting movement of the FMN domain relative to the rest of the polypeptide [92]. The most direct demonstration of a large-scale domain movement and a transition from a closed to an open conformation comes from the crystal structures of mutant POR proteins. A POR variant with a four amino acid deletion in the hinge region that links the two flavin domains has been crystallized in three different extended conformations (open state), in which the distance between FAD and FMN cofactors ranges from 30 to 60 Å [53]. The mutant is defective in its ability to transfer electrons from FAD to FMN. However, when FMN is reduced chemically, the mutant POR is capable of reducing P450 2B4. The authors infer that a similar domain movement controlled by the hinge occurs in the wild-type enzyme during its catalytic cycle, enabling the FMN domain to adopt an open conformation capable of interacting with its physiological partner, cytochrome P450. Aigrain et al. have also seen an open conformation in the crystal structure of a yeast-human chimeric POR [93]. A different, but complementary approach has been used by Xia et al. [80], in which an engineered disulfide linkage between the two flavin domains locks POR in a closed conformation unable to interact with P450. Indeed, the mutant exhibits substantially decreased inter flavin electron transfer and is essentially unable to catalyze the P450-dependent monooxygenase activity. Reduction of the disulfide linkage restores the ability of the mutant to support both interflavin electron transfer and reduction of its redox partners, consistent with domain movements being required for the FMN domain of POR to interact with both the FAD domain and P450, i.e., shuttling between the two redox-active partners.

In addition, several solution studies provide evidence for large domain movements of POR in catalysis. Hay et al., demonstrate, using electron-electron double resonance methods, that POR exists in multiple conformations in a continuum of a conformational landscape that is changed by nucleotide binding [94]. Using a combination of nuclear magnetic resonance (NMR) and small-angle X-ray scattering (SAXS) methods, Ellis et al. [95] have shown that the oxidized human POR exists in solution as a mixture of approximately equal amounts of two conformations, one consistent with the crystal structure (closed form) and one a more extended structure, which presumably is required for interaction with its electron transfer partners (open form). In addition, the relative contributions of each conformation at equilibrium are affected by the binding of NADP(H), with the nucleotide bound form favoring the closed form. On the other hand, Vincent et al. [96] have recently employed high resolution NMR measurements with residue-specific ^{15}N relaxation and $^{1}H-^{15}N$ residual dipolar coupling data to show that oxidized POR in solution in the absence of bound nucleotide exists in a unique and predominant conformation resembling the closed conformation observed in the crystal structure. However, at present more data are accumulating for the predominance of the closed form when the nucleotide is bound. Pudney et al. [97] have demonstrated, using a combination of fluorescence resonance energy transfer and stopped flow methods, that open and closed states of POR are correlated with key steps in the catalytic cycle, i.e., NADPH binding induces closing of POR and reduction of flavins and/or $NADP^+$ release induces opening of POR. Recently, Huang et al. have shown, using small angle X-ray scattering and small angle neutron scattering together with site-directed mutagenesis, that POR in solution exists in equilibrium between a compact (closed) conformation and an extended (open) conformation and that this equilibrium is linked to nucleotide binding and redox state [63]. Currently, it is generally agreed that the closed conformation is favored when the NADP(H) is bound and the FAD is oxidized; and that the enzyme adopts an open conformation ready to transfer electrons to P450, i.e., when the enzyme is reduced and $NADP^+$ has been released (see Fig. 2.6).

In summary, there is mounting evidence that POR must undergo several different types of

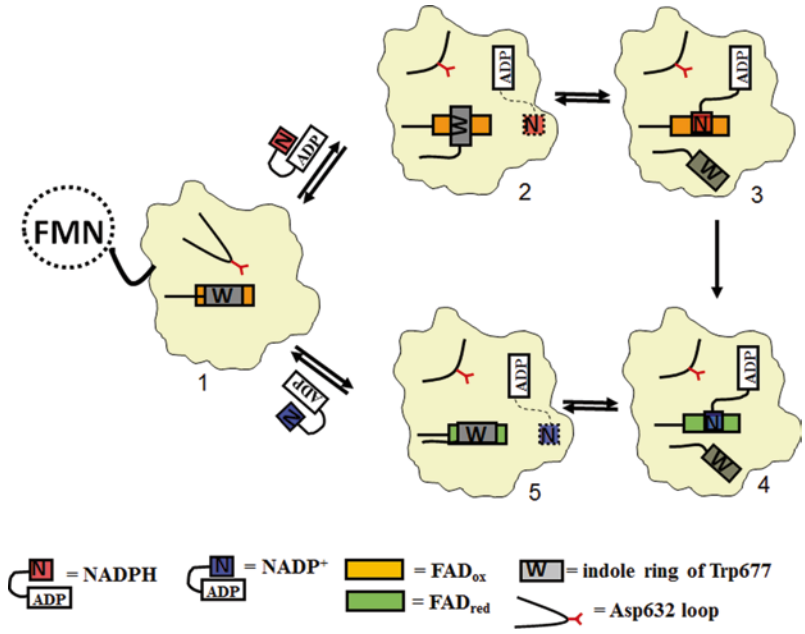


Fig. 2.7 Schematic illustration of conformational changes occurring in the flavin adenine dinucleotide (*FAD*) domain upon NADPH binding to and $NADP^+$ release from NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase (*POR*). *Stage 1*: NADPH enters oxidized POR (modeled after the structure of the disulfide cross-linked mutant, which lacks bound NADP(H)) [80]. The open-closed state of POR at this stage is not known, but is most likely in an open form. Stages 2–5 are most likely in the closed form. Therefore, for clarity, the flavin mononucleotide (*FMN*) domain is not shown. *Stage 2*: NADPH initially binds to the enzyme via its AMP-PPi moiety with the interaction between the negative charges of pyrophosphate and 2′-phosphate with the positive charges of several arginine residues in the binding pocket (see text). As the AMP-PPi half of NADPH binds, and the Asp632 loop moves, allowing the ribose–nicotinamide moiety to extend to search for the proper binding site for hydride transfer, while keeping the AMP-PPi anchored. At this stage, the indole ring of Trp677 also rotates to be ready to move away from the flavin ring. *Stage 3*: The indole ring moves away to make room for the nicotinamide ring to bind, as the nicotinamide ring moves in at the *re*-side of the isoalloxazine ring. *Stage 4*: Hydride transfer occurs, FAD is reduced, and NADPH becomes $NADP^+$. It is most likely that interflavin electron transfer occurs at this stage. *Stage 5*: Once the FAD is reduced and nicotinamide is oxidized, the oxidized nicotinamide ring moves out, with the concomitant return of the indole ring to the *re*-face of the FAD ring. At this stage, the Asp632 loop moves back closer to where the AMP-PPi of $NADP^+$ lies, causing steric hindrance as well as electrostatic repulsion, resulting in dissociation of the cofactor from the enzyme. POR now returns to stage 1 and the cycle repeats. (Figure adopted and modified from [80])

conformational changes during catalysis. Hubbard et al. have shown that, upon binding of NADPH, the C-terminus of POR including the aromatic residue Trp677 undergo significant conformational changes [74]. In addition, comparison of the structure of POR with and without bound $NADP^+$ suggests that the movement of the loop containing Asp632 is necessary for binding of the nicotinamide moiety of NADPH to the *re*-face of the FAD isoalloxazine ring. Given these results, suggesting that Trp677 and the Asp632 loop movements occur together, Xia et al. [80] have proposed a scenario for coordinated conformational changes that occur during NADPH binding, hydride transfer and $NADP^+$ release (Fig. 2.7). Since NADPH-binding and Trp677 movement precede hydride transfer, these steps and the subsequent interflavin electron transfer step must occur with the enzyme in the closed conformation. This is followed by a large-scale domain movement to the open conformation that is necessary for interaction with P450. This large movement must be tightly coordinated with electron transfer to prevent reactions with oxygen and production of superoxide. It is most likely that a similar sequence of conformational changes

would also take place in other members of the diflavin oxidoreductase family. However, details of the mechanism by which the large-scale domain movements are coordinated to movements of loops and individual amino acids remain to be established. Furthermore, at this time it is unknown whether stochastic domain movements play a role in the mechanism of action of POR or whether they are strictly controlled.

2.2.6 Human POR Deficiency

Several lines of evidence exist in different biological systems demonstrating the essential cellular functions of POR-dependent P450 activity. The entire POR gene deletion is lethal in yeast and *Caenorhabditis elegans* due to impaired P450-dependent biosynthesis of ergosterol and an as-yet unidentified lipid, respectively [98–100]. Global deletion of murine microsomal POR produces multiple developmental defects and embryonic lethality. Neural tube, cardiac, eye, limb, and vascular defects are seen in homozygous null embryos, as well as a failure of development, which have been ascribed to defects in cholesterol and retinoid metabolism [101, 102].

The ability to delete POR in a tissue-specific manner has provided further insights into the diverse physiological functions of POR, both in metabolism of endogenous substrates and xenobiotic metabolism. Liver-specific ablation of *POR* gave rise to massive lipid accumulation and hepatomegaly, in the presence of decreased serum cholesterol and triglyceride levels, suggestive of defects in regulation of hepatic lipid metabolism. Consistent with the central role of hepatic POR in drug metabolism, liver-specific ablation of POR decreased metabolism and/or clearance of xenobiotics [103–106]. Current developments of various mouse models were presented at a symposium in Experimental Biology 2012 (Symposium Report published [107]).

Since the first report of four individuals with POR deficiency [108], numerous reports worldwide have been published, describing the varying phenotypes associated with this syndrome. A total of over 2000 single nucleotide polymorphisms have been described in the human POR gene (www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/snp), encompassing over 150 missense mutations (including premature terminations), over 10 frame shift/deletion/duplication mutations, and 9 splice site variants. Mutations affecting transcription have also been identified and interpreted in terms of the POR promoter structure [109, 110]. Detailed information on POR deficiency with a clinical focus can be found in several excellent reviews [111–113].

Mutations in human POR that significantly disrupt cholesterol biosynthesis and/or steroidogenesis have been shown to result in POR deficiency, characterized by Antley–Bixler syndrome and disordered steroidogenesis [108, 114]. Clinical findings vary greatly in POR deficiency, ranging from severe skeletal malformations associated with the Antley–Bixler syndrome and congenital adrenal hyperplasia to relatively mild hormonal dysregulation. In general, the most severe phenotypes are associated with largest disruptions in ability of POR to support P450-dependent activity [112]. CYP17A1 is known to be particularly sensitive to perturbations in electron transfer, with 17,20 lyase activity favored over 17α hydroxylase activity in the presence of cyt b_5 [116]. Therefore, disordered steroidogenesis is a prominent feature of POR deficiency, which distinguishes it from the Antley–Bixler syndrome with normal steroidogenesis associated with mutations in the fibroblast growth factor receptor 2 (FGFR2) gene. POR deficiency is also associated with congenital adrenal hyperplasia without Antley–Bixler abnormalities. However, recent studies show that conditional deletion of the POR gene in osteoprogenitor cells affects long bone and skull development in mice, recapitulating Antley–Bixler syndrome [117]. These results also suggest an apparent link between the POR and FGFR signaling pathways.

Sequence homology and mapping of missense mutations onto the POR crystal structure have allowed identification of the functions of several missense mutations. Tyr181Asp, Arg457His, Tyr459His and Val492Glu mutations result in low cyt *c* and CYP17A1 activities; Tyr181Asp causes decreased affinity for FMN-binding [51,

118], and Arg457His and Val492Glu cause decreased FAD-binding affinity [108, 119]. The results of Tyr181Asp and Tyr459His mutations are entirely consistent with the hypothesis that the aromatic residues are required for binding of FAD and FMN [81, 119]. Furthermore, the crystal structures of human wild-type and two variants (Val492Glu and Arg457His) have been determined [81]. The overall 3D structures of Arg457His and Val492Glu variants are similar to wild-type; however, there are subtle, but significant differences, including local disruption of hydrogen bonding and salt bridging involving the FAD pyrophosphate moiety, leading to weaker FAD binding, an unstable protein, and loss of catalytic activity, all of which can be rescued by cofactor addition. Thus, riboflavin therapy may prevent or rescue from POR dysfunction patients with these mutations [81, 119].

Although mutations that dramatically decrease POR activity are rare, other polymorphisms, such as Ala503Val, are quite common and there is interest in the effects of these variations on inter-individual variability in drug metabolism [120–122]. The complexity of this effort may be illustrated by studies on the Ala503Val mutant, which has an allele frequency of ~27% [120–122]. In view of the high frequency of this allele, several studies have attempted to assess the contribution of this mutation to inter-individual variation in drug metabolism. Variable results are reported, depending on the P450, the substrate, and the assay systems employed [123–126]. It is increasingly apparent that the effects of POR variants on P450-mediated metabolism require examination of each P450-POR pair and possibly each substrate separately, with further complications introduced by the membrane environment.

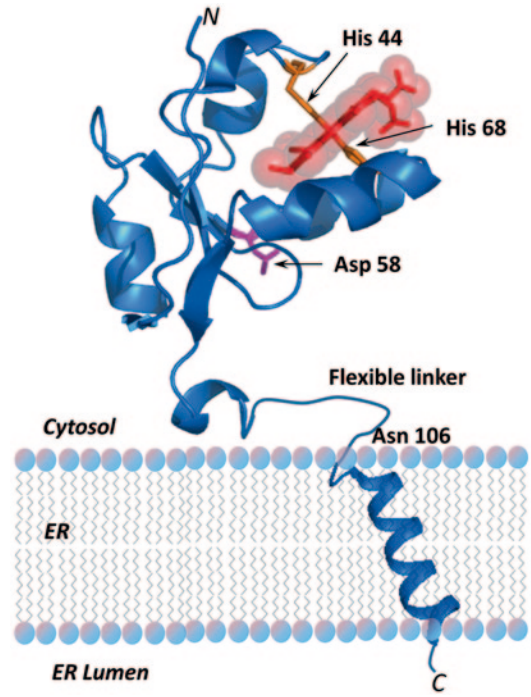


Fig. 2.8 Structure of the heme domain and flexible linker of cyt b_5 and a model of the transmembrane domain in a bilayer

2.3 Interaction Between Cytochrome b_5 and Cytochrome P450

2.3.1 Properties of Cytochrome b_5

Cytochrome b_5 (cyt b_5) is a 134 amino acid membrane-bound electron transfer heme protein that is anchored to the ER membrane by its COOH terminus. The soluble heme domain and membrane anchor are connected by a ~14 amino acid random coil linker [54, 127–129] (Fig. 2.8). It also exists as a soluble protein in red blood cells, where it transfers electrons from cyt b_5 reductase to hemoglobin. Its membrane-bound form provides electrons for the biosynthesis of lipids including plasmalogens, cholesterol, and long-chain fatty acid desaturation [127, 129]. In these reactions, cyt b_5 reductase provides the electrons to cyt b_5. A cyt b_5 domain also exists as a fusion protein in mitochondrial sulfite oxidase, Δ5- and −Δ6 fatty acid desaturases in animals, yeast inositol phosphorylceramide oxidase, plant nitrate reductase, Δ9-fatty acid desaturases in baker's yeast, NADH cyt b_5 oxidoreductase in animals, and flavocytochrome b_2 in yeast mitochondria [127, 130]. A closely related mitochondrial cyt b_5 has also been described. The human mitochondrial cyt b_5 has been shown to provide electrons to an amidoxime-reducing electron transfer chain. It reduces a molybdenum containing enzyme,

which, in turn, directly reduces the N-hydroxylated substrate [131].

The interaction of cyt b_5 and P450 has been well established. However, it remains a complex and controversial topic that has been reviewed previously [54, 127, 132]. In vitro in reconstituted systems, as well as in vivo in the mouse knockout and the mouse with a conditional hepatic deletion of cyt b_5, the effects of cyt b_5 on P450 are contradictory and incompletely understood [132–136]. In purified reconstituted systems, cyt b_5 has been observed to stimulate the activity of some P450s (CYP2B4, CYP2E1, CYP2B1, CYP4A7, CYP2A6, CYP2C19, CPY3A4, CYP17A). In contrast, cyt b_5 has no significant effects on the activity of P4501A2 and 2D6 [137]. Reports have also appeared of inhibition of P450 activity by cyt b_5 [132, 138, 139]. In vivo disposition of drugs in the total body cyt b_5 knockout mouse and in the conditional hepatic cyt b_5 deletion mouse were also complex. The metabolism of some drugs was decreased, while degradation of other drugs was not affected [136, 140]. This chapter will primarily emphasize advances in our understanding of the P450-cyt b_5 interaction that have occurred over the past decade. More than four decades ago, it was shown that cyt b_5 had the ability to decrease the concentration of oxy Fe^{+2} P450 in hepatic microsomes upon addition of NADH to an NADPH-containing reaction mixture, which was consistent with the ability of cyt b_5 to transfer electrons to P450. The molecular basis of this interaction between cyt b_5 and P450 has intrigued investigators ever since [141].

2.3.2 General Characteristics of Interprotein Interactions

Before proceeding with the specifics of the P450-cyt b_5 interaction, the properties of interprotein interactions in general will be presented to provide the framework for the discussion of the P450-cyt b_5 interaction and to help appreciate the P450-POR interaction discussed in the previous section of this chapter. In order for electron transfer to occur between proteins, they must come into contact [142]. Complexes formed between electron transfer proteins typically are weak, on the order of millimolar to micromolar affinities [143]. This weak affinity allows specific but not too perfect binding, so that redox partners can bind, but then readily dissociate and proceed to recycle. If proteins were free in solution, a collision would require a 3D search for the electron transfer site. However, in redox proteins and many other protein complexes, the docking sites have been designed to increase the efficiency of the interaction by employing electrostatic steering and structural complementarity. Electrostatic forces are inversely proportional to the square of the distance between the charged surfaces and are effective over distances up to 25 Å. Structural complementarity is also a major driving force for protein binding. In the case of P450 and its redox partners, cyt b_5 and P450 reductase, the binding of the proteins to the membrane is also hypothesized to decrease the search for the docking site from three to two dimensions. Although electrostatic forces enhance the association rate of proteins, they are considered to result in an "encounter complex," which may not be the optimal electron transfer complex. Following formation of the "encounter complex," short-range diffusion occurs at the interface with sidechains and backbone atoms of residues at the interface undergoing rapid motions to identify a suitable electron transfer complex [87]. Electron transfer occurs rapidly over distances of 14 Å or less, thereby assuring that electron transfer is faster than the usual millisecond bond-breaking at the catalytic site [142]. The 14 Å distance is between the edges of the entities, such as heme and the isoalloxazine ring, exchanging electrons. Quantum chemical calculations suggest that the wave function of a free electron localized at a redox center, for example heme, extends beyond the cofactor in all directions, while decaying exponentially into the electrically insulating amino acid medium [144]. To maintain charge neutrality, proton transfer often occurs essentially simultaneously with electron transfer.

Clackson and Wells have shown that an average of 10–30 residues from each protein are in contact in crystal and NMR structures at an interprotein interface, but that only three to four

amino acid pairs contribute the majority of binding energy to the complex [145]. Site-directed mutagenesis is the major tool employed to investigate which amino acids are most critical. Often, the key residues are found near the center of the interface while the more peripheral residues contribute less binding energy to complex formation, but most likely serve to occlude bulk solvent from the hot spot. Hydrophobic and ionic interactions, as well as hydrogen bonds, are all typically found in a protein interface, although one type of interaction may dominate [146]. It has also been noted that redox proteins that are reactive toward multiple partners, such as cyt b_5 and P450 reductase, employ binding sites that are able to accommodate a variety of molecular surfaces [147].

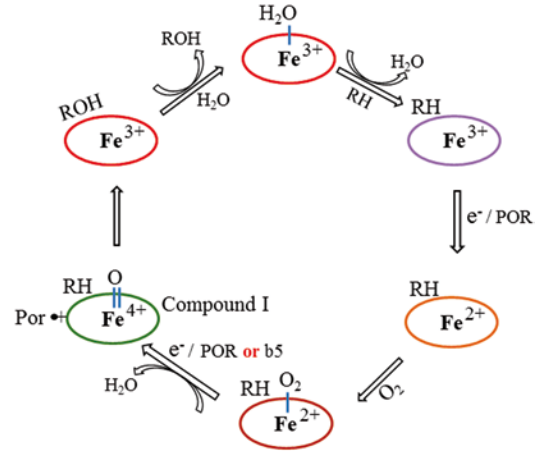


Fig. 2.9 A scheme of the P450 reaction cycle, including interactions with its redox partners, NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase (POR) and cyt b_5. In the first step, ferric P450 binds substrate, RH. The P450-substrate complex is then reduced by POR, followed by binding of oxygen. The "second electron" is donated to the oxyferrous P450 by either POR or cyt b_5. The oxygen bond is heterolytically cleaved, resulting in the formation of compound I, the active oxidizing species. An oxygen atom is next inserted into the C–H bond of the substrate. The more hydrophilic product (ROH) dissociates from the active site. The ellipses represent the porphyrin ring while the different colors of the ring indicate spectral differences between the intermediates. $POR^{\bullet+}$ represents a porphyrin π cation radical

2.3.3 Interactions Between Cytochrome b_5 and Cytochrome P450

Bearing in mind the preceding brief background about the nature of typical interprotein interactions, the specifics of the P450-cyt b_5 interaction will be discussed. Figure 2.9 is a schematic of the reaction cycle of P450 with cyt b_5 and P450 reductase. As a result of the demonstration in hepatic microsomes: (1) that cyt b_5, which has been reduced by NADH, was partially oxidized upon addition of NADPH when substrate and oxygen were present and (2) that it coincided with product formation, it was hypothesized that cyt b_5 donated an electron to oxyferrous P450. This suggestion was consistent with two observations. One was that, under steady-state conditions in microsomes, the absorbance of oxyferrous P450 at 440 nm decreased in the presence of NADH [141]. A second observation was that NADH enhanced NADPH-supported catalysis in microsomes. Both experiments contributed support to the notion that cyt b_5 was able to provide the second electron required for P450 catalysis [148].

These reports have prompted the performance of a large number of experiments over the ensuing decades by a number of investigators in an attempt to understand how cyt b_5 enhanced catalysis in hepatic microsomes and why POR was necessary for the effect of cyt b_5. Redox potentials of ferric cytochromes P450 are ~−300 mV in the absence of substrate and are increased to ~−245 mV in the presence of substrate, while the potential of cyt b_5 is ~+25 mV (Fig. 2.9) [129, 149–152]. From a thermodynamic perspective, cyt b_5 will be unable to reduce ferric P450, but would be able to reduce oxyferrous-bound P450, which is estimated to have a potential of ~+50 mV [153]. The FMN hydroquinone of POR has an appropriate potential, ~−270 mV, to reduce the substrate-bound ferric and oxyferrous P450. This enables catalysis to proceed in the absence of cyt b_5 [33, 149]. However, the requirement for the reductase to reduce the ferric protein, thereby initiating catalysis, accounts for the observations that cyt b_5 acts after the reductase in the catalytic cycle, decreases oxyferrous P450 in hepatic microsomes, and coincides with product formation [141], implying that cyt b_5 reduces

oxyferrous P450. Employing the conditional hepatic deletion of both cyt b_5 and P450 reductase, Wolf and colleagues were able to demonstrate that cyt b_5 reductase and cyt b_5 were able to support low levels of P450 activity [140].

When purified proteins became available, it could be demonstrated that cyt b_5 could stimulate, inhibit, or have no effect on catalysis by a purified reconstituted P450 and POR [132]. Moreover, these effects were shown to depend on both the particular isozyme of microsomal P450 and the substrate. The sequence of addition of reactants to the assay mixture also influenced the results [154]. To add to the conundrum about the role of cyt b_5 in P450 catalysis, it has also been suggested that apo-cyt b_5, lacking the heme, could stimulate catalysis by selected isozymes of P450 [133, 155, 156].

To gain a better understanding of the function of cyt b_5 in P450 catalysis, its overall effect on the utilization of NADPH for product formation, rather than side product formation (superoxide and hydrogen peroxide), was investigated by several laboratories [127, 157, 158]. It was concluded that cyt b_5 enhanced coupling of NADPH utilization for product formation, i.e., the efficiency of catalysis, by decreasing the formation of the side products, hydrogen peroxide and superoxide.

With P450 2B4, cyt b_5 improved the efficiency of NADPH utilization for product formation for both poor and good substrates by approximately ~15% by generating less of the side product superoxide, which rapidly dismutates to hydrogen peroxide. These results suggest an explanation for the substrate dependent effects of cyt b_5. A 15% increase in efficiency of a poor substrate will significantly increase the absolute amount of product formation by a given amount of NADPH. In contrast, a substrate that is already metabolized with a 50% efficiency will not undergo a marked increase in the absolute amount of product formation when the reaction efficiency is simply increased by 15% [157]. Cyt b_5 lacking the C-terminus membrane-binding domain has been found by many investigators NOT to enhance P450 activity [127, 159, 160].

2.3.4 The Binding Site on P450 for Cyt b_5 and P450 Reductase

Having achieved a better understanding of the overall effect of cyt b_5 on P450 catalysis, investigators conducted experiments with the goal of elucidating the molecular mechanism by which cyt b_5 exerted its influence.

As the heme is buried and not directly accessible on the surface of type I and II P450s, it cannot accept electrons from other protein donors via direct contact between the prosthetic groups. An incoming electron must initially encounter amino acids of the P450 polypeptide [53, 161–163]. The heme is closest to the surface near the axial cysteine, which, by convention, has been designated as the proximal surface of P450. The surface closest to the heme and the cysteine has a positive potential especially in microsomal P450s ($P450_{cin}$ 869 Debye; $P450_{cam}$ 697 D; P450BM3 640 D; P450 2D6 1197 D; (http://dipole.weizmann.ac.il/) P450 17α-hydroxylase/lyase 1197 D. It is concave with the cysteine at the approximate center and bottom of the concavity. A considerable amount of evidence has accumulated from mutagenesis experiments, ionic strength manipulations, chemical cross-linking studies, crystal structures, and NMR investigations that the anionic, convex surfaces of the redox partners (cyt b_5, P450 reductase, and ferredoxins such as putidaredoxin and adrenodoxin) dock with the basic concave proximal surface of P450 [53, 128, 161, 164–168].

To recap, the interprotein interfaces are complementary with respect to the geometry and electrostatics of their interfaces, which is typical of redox protein interactions [142]. Cyt b_5 and POR are promiscuous redox proteins, capable of reducing many different proteins in both physiological and nonphysiological reactions. Thus, it is logical that the specificity of physiological reactions will be dictated by the acceptor protein. A noncognate redox partner might bind and compete with the physiological cognate donor, but if it does mediate catalysis, it usually does so at a markedly slower rate than the cognate reductase

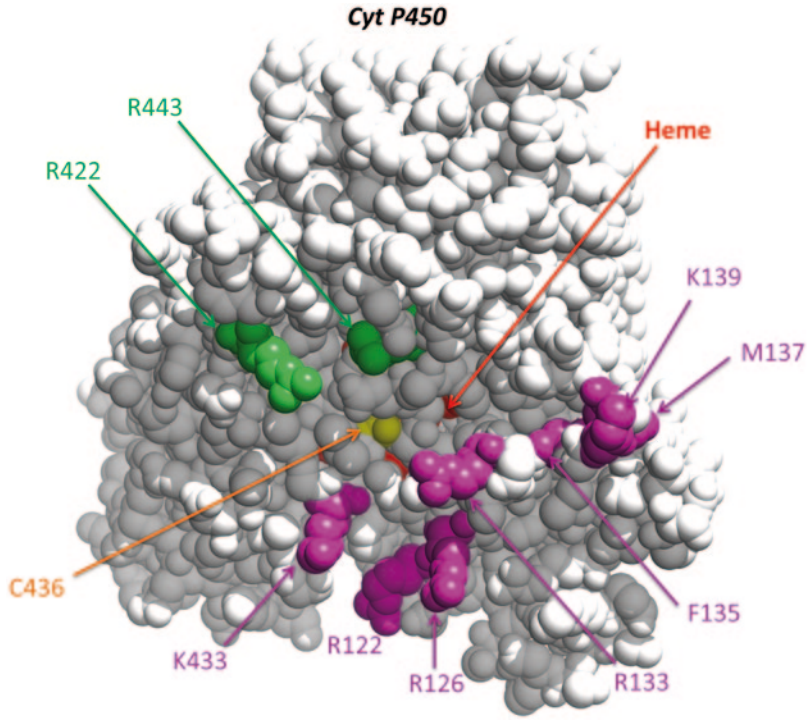


Fig. 2.10 The binding site for P450 reductase and cyt b_5 on the proximal surface of P450 2B4. Residues in *dark pink* are involved either directly or indirectly through a conformational effect in binding both the reductase and cyt b_5. These residues are in the C helix and the β-bulge. Residues in green are involved only in binding the reductase. They are located in the L helix and between the meander and the β-bulge

[168–170]. Although the microsomal redox partners will bind to the proximal surface of P450, each complex interface will be unique due to the nonidentity of each P450, but nonetheless share many characteristics.

Figure 2.10 illustrates residues on the proximal surface of P450 2B4 (1SUO) that have been demonstrated to participate in redox partner binding, either directly or indirectly, by a conformational change [53]. Residues demonstrated to participate in both cyt b_5 and P450 reductase binding are shown in dark pink, while the two residues whose mutation decreases only the affinity for P450 reductase are in green. Both basic and nonpolar residues (F135, M137) are important for the interaction. Another key conclusion from the observation of unique but overlapping binding sites for cyt b_5 and reductase is that both cannot be bound to P450 simultaneously. As a result, they will compete for binding to P450. The competition will depend on the relative abundance of each partner and its relative affinity for P450. Even though there is no evidence at this time for a protein corresponding to cyt b_5 in either *P. putida*, the source of P450cam or *B. megaterium*, the source of P450BM3, the soluble form of cyt b_5 does interact with these P450s on the proximal surface of the respective P450, albeit with significantly (2–3 orders of magnitude) decreased affinity compared to the cognate reductase [170, 171]. As predicted, anionic cyt b_5 competes with the acidic putidaredoxin for binding to P450cam [170, 172]. However, cyt b_5 does not support rapid catalysis by P450cam. In addition to binding, a specific interaction with a redox partner is required for efficient catalysis [168]. A similar situation exists with P450BM3 which is a dimeric fusion protein between a heme and diflavin P450 reductase domain [171]. Soluble housefly cyt b_5 can bind to both the separate P450BM3 heme domain and the intact protein but lacks the ability to enhance the activity of the intact pro-

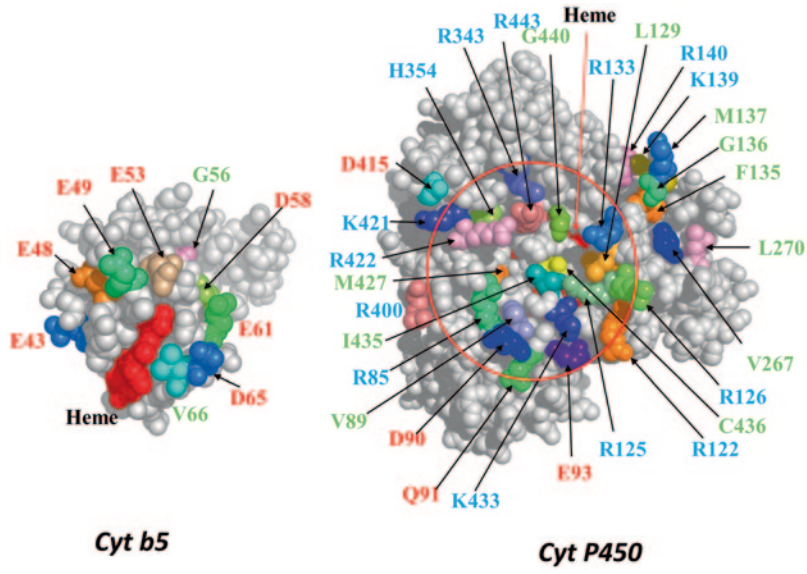


Fig. 2.11 Composite of interaction sites from different P450s with cyt b_5 and NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase (POR). *Left*: Residues from various cyts b_5 that react with different P450s are mapped onto the surface of cyt b_5. *Right*: Residues from different P450s that react with POR are mapped onto the proximal surface of P450 2B4 (pdb 1SUO). The basic residue labels are *blue*; acidic residue labels are *red*; neutral residue labels are *green*

tein. Interestingly, intact *E. coli* flavodoxin supports a low level of enzymatic activity of P450 17A1 during expression [173].

In view of the similarity of the proximal surfaces of P450s, residues that have been implicated in the binding of either cyt b_5 or reductase by studies, either in humans or in vitro, have been mapped onto the proximal surface of P450 2B4 (pdb code 1SUO (Fig. 2.11) [174]. These residues are located in the B, C, J, K, H, and L helices, the β-bulge, and the residues between the meander and β-bulge. Data from the following P450s have been included in Fig. 2.11: CYP101, CYP102, CYP1A1, CYP1A2, CYP2A5, CYP2B1, CYP2B4, CYP2C8, CYP2C9, CYP2E1, CYP3A4, CYP6AB3, CYP17A1, CYP19. [65, 87, 134, 164, 166, 167, 169, 172, 175–185]. Figure 2.11 demonstrates that the P450s, for which there is structural information about the docking surface, all interact with their redox partners on the proximal surface as proposed [161]. Although basic residues predominate, hydrophobic residues and hydrogen bonds also contribute to the docking interface between the partners [87].

Selected proteins (CYP101, CYP1A2, CYP3A4, CYP6AB3, CYP19) appear to dock with the reductase in the B–B′ helix (residues R85, V89, D90, Q91) which is close to the substrate binding site and the I helix. Reductase binding at this site might induce conformational changes in the active site. Many of the P450 residues in the C helix, β-bulge, and N-terminus of the L helix have been demonstrated to be essential to the interprotein complex for both reductase and cyt b_5. In view of the proximity of the C helix and β-bulge to the heme, many of the residues in these secondary structures contact the heme. It is not unexpected that their residues would be important for redox partner interactions. Structural evidence (from the > 100 P450 structures in the pdb) is also accumulating that redox partner binding transmits conformational and dynamic changes to the active site and that conformational changes from the active site can be transmitted to the proximal surface. Substrate binding to

P450s typically decreases the flexibility of residues involved in substrate binding and modifies the architecture of the active site. Substrate and inhibitor binding may also modify the conformation of the redox partner-binding site. P450s are extraordinarily flexible molecules, well suited to perform their numerous functions [168, 186, 187].

Examination of Fig. 2.11 demonstrates that there is a ring of basic residues (R443, R133, R126, R125, R122, K433, R85, R422, K421, H354, R343) around the rim of the depression on the proximal surface, which is also present with some variation on the proximal surface of other P450s. The long, flexible basic residues which are components of this rim are in an excellent position to "electrostatically steer" and dock with the negatively charged surface of the redox partner to form an encounter complex (Fig. 2.6). In view of current knowledge, it appears that each P450 employs slightly different residues to react with its promiscuous redox partners. In humans, there is a single reductase that provides electrons to approximately fifty microsomal P450s and heme oxygenases, while cyt b_5 also reacts with several very different redox partners (desaturases and enzymes involved in the synthesis and biodegradation of lipids [127]. It is, therefore, necessary for the P450 to provide the specificity of the reaction. For example, three residues (Arg347, Arg358, Arg449) on the proximal surface of P450 17α-hydroxylase form a positively charged patch critical for cyt b_5 binding [160, 165]. Mutation of these residues preferentially diminished the binding and lyase activity of cyt b_5 compared to the binding and 17α-hydroxylase activity of the reductase, consistent with the notion that the P450 controls the specificity of the interaction with the redox partners [188].

2.3.5 Binding Site on Cyt b_5 for P450

The sequence of the soluble, negatively charged, heme-binding domain of microsomal cyts b_5 is highly conserved in eukaryotes with about 80% identity and very conservative substitutions. The two most conserved motifs are the HPGG, which includes one of the axial histidines, and the GXDATD/E. In mammals, the glutamate and aspartic residues are completely conserved, while Asp58 is the most highly conserved acidic residue among all the different cyts b_5 [189]. The plant heme-binding cyt b_5 domains are ~50% similar [166, 190]. Mutagenesis, cross-linking, and modeling studies indicate that anionic residues surrounding the solvent exposed cyt b_5 heme are important for binding to P450, as is a heme propionate. Most of the residues implicated in participating in binding to P450s are on or near the loops that host the two axial histidines (H44, H68), i.e., the "40s" and "60s" loops between α-helices 2 and 3 and α-helices 4 and 5, respectively [128, 134, 165, 166, 191–194]. An exception is the highly conserved Asp58 located ~14 Å away from the 60s loop [190]. Since it is located in a loop between β-strand 5 and the start of helix α-4, it may have a structural role and, as a result, may be altering the 60s loop conformation. A heme propionate has also been implicated in binding P450 (Figs. 2.12 and 2.13) [127, 128, 134]. Figure 2.11 illustrates the anionic surface of cyt b_5 with the location and identification of amino acids whose mutation has resulted in decreased interaction with a number of different P450s, respectively [127, 128, 134, 165, 166, 191–194]. Note the paucity of cyt b_5 residues deemed important for binding to P450s and that it was sometimes necessary to construct a double mutant to observe a significant decrease in function. This observation is consistent with the conclusion of Dutton and coworkers, namely that in nature interprotein electron transfer has generally been engineered to be robust and resistant to mutational changes and minor perturbations by positioning the electron donor and acceptor within 14 Å [142]. In one study, 13 residues surrounding the heme were mutated to alanine [128]. Eleven of the residues had no or only a very modest effect on the interaction with P450 2B4. Of the eleven amino acids shown not to contribute significant energy to the binding of P450 2B4, four of them (G49, V50, E53, Q54) were in contact with P450 2B4 in models of a major and minor complex between cyt b_5 and P450 2B4 (Figs. 2.12 and 2.13). Interestingly, one of the two residues observed

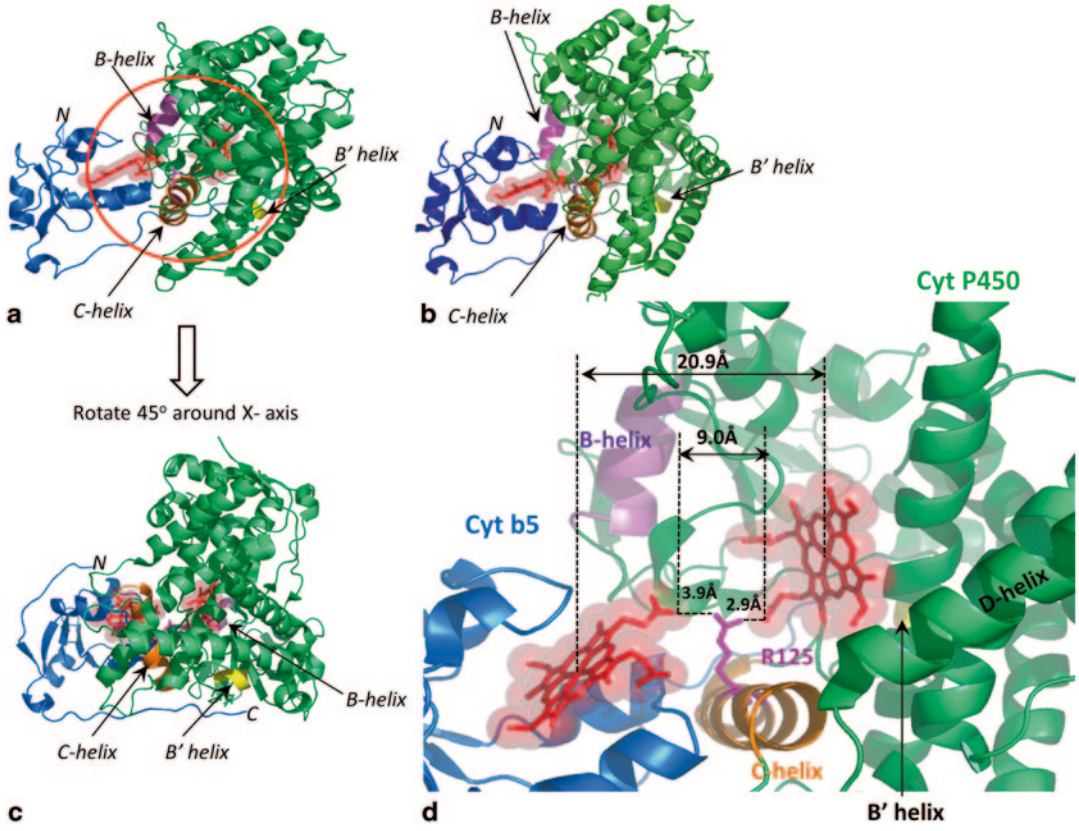


Fig. 2.12 Overview of the structure of a major and minor cyt b_5-P450 2B4 complex. Mutagenesis and NMR constraints were employed to determine the complex structures. P450 2B4 is in *green*; cyt b_5 is in *blue*; heme is in *red*; P450 Arg125 is in *magenta*. **a** The most abundant complex as determined by nuclear magnetic resonance (*NMR*). **b** The less abundant complex [128]. Note how little movement is necessary for both the 40s and 60s loops to come in contact with P450. **c** Rotation of the major complex to show the location of the terminus of the flexible linker. **d** Electron transfer predicted by HARLEM to occur between the cyt b_5 and P450 heme D propionates via P450 Arg125 [128]

to contribute most to the binding energy of the complex was hydrophobic Val66, the other was Asp65 [128].

2.3.6 Model of the P450 2B4 and Cyt b_5 Complex

On the basis of mutagenesis data from seven P450 2B4 mutants and 13 cyt b_5 mutants, a double mutant cycle analysis, and NMR-generated constraints, a model of the P450 2B4-cyt b_5 complex has been constructed using the docking algorithm HADDOCK [128]. HADDOCK first docks the two proteins as rigid bodies to minimize intermolecular energy. Next, it allows residues at the interface to move to optimize side chain and backbone orientations. Finally, the structures are refined in explicit solvent layers. Major and minor complexes were observed, indicating the dynamic nature of the complexes (Figs. 2.12 and 2.13). In the major complex, residues in the "60s loop," which flanks axial His68, are in contact with P450, whereas in the minor complex, the cyt b_5 is slightly tilted so that residues in both the "40s" and "60s" loops are in contact with P450 2B4. Altogether seventeen cyt b_5 residues were in contact with P450 2B4. Models of the cyt b_5-P450 3A4 and cyt b_5-P450 2E1 complexes, together with mutagenesis data, also indicate that the "60s loop" is likely the primary area of contact with these P450s [134, 166].

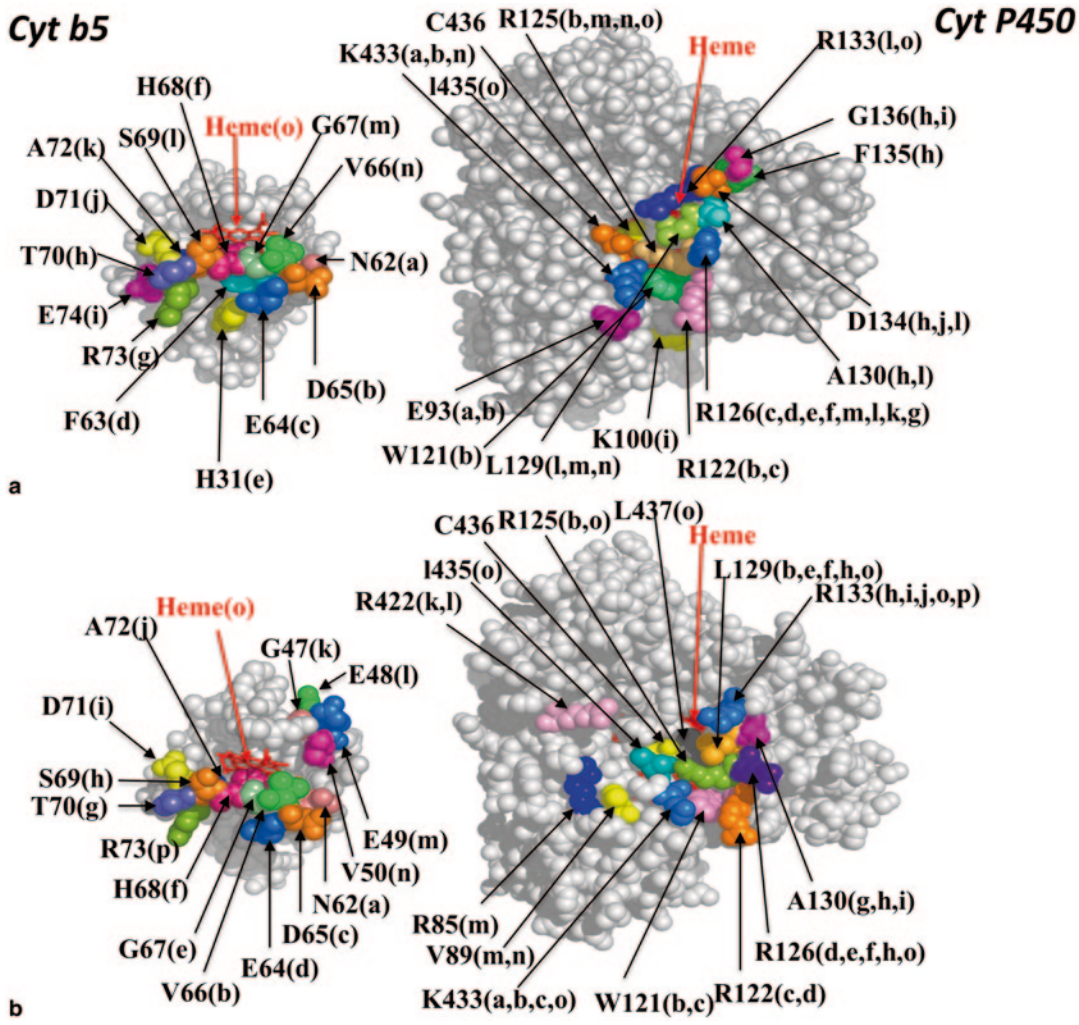


Fig. 2.13 Interface of the major and minor cyt b_5-P450 2B4 complexes. **a** The residues in contact on the interface of the most abundant, major complex. Residues on P450 that are in contact with residues on cyt b_5 are denoted with matching letters in parenthesis. For example, Arg133 (l, o) on P450 (*dark blue*) is in contact with Ser69 (l) and heme (o) on cyt b_5. Cyt b_5 is on the *left* and P450 on the *right* (pdb codes 2M33 and 1SUO respectively). Most of the cyt b_5 residues in contact with P450 are located in or near the 60s loop. Residues on cyt b_5 that are in contact with residues on P450 are denoted with matching letters in parentheses. **b** Interface of the less abundant cyt b_5-P450 complex. Note that many of the residues are the same. The most noticeable difference is that both the 40s and 60s loop of cyt b_5 are in contact with P450 [128]

Mutagenesis experiments suggest that the "40s loop" is involved in binding to P450 17A1, while P450 2C19 interacts with the residues in the "60s loop" [192].

The most notable feature of the complex is the salt bridge formed by the highly conserved Arg125 of P450 between the heme D propionates of both cyt b_5 and P450 2B4. Arg125 of P450 2B4 is homologous to $P450_{cam}$ Arg112, which has been shown to be essential for interprotein electron transfer [182]. HARLEM, an electron transfer pathways prediction program, proposed that electron transfer may occur between the heme propionates [128]. The heme edges are 9 Å apart, while the heme irons are separated by 20.9 Å, well within the generally accepted

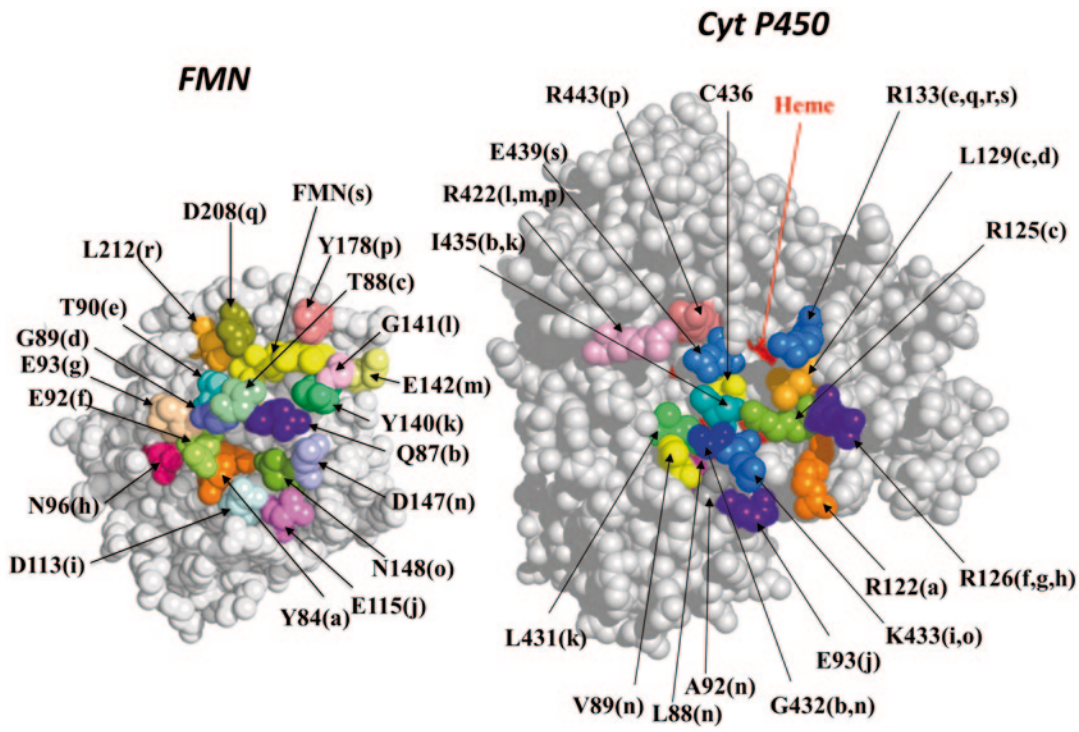


Fig. 2.14 Interface of the NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase (POR)–flavin mononucleotide (*FMN*) domain—P450 2B4 complex. The model was generated as previously described, using mutagenesis constraints [52]. The coordinates of the FMN domain were from pdb code 3ES9 and from pdb code 1SUO for P450 2B4. Residues on the FMN domain that are in contact with P450 are denoted with matching letters in parenthesis

electron tunneling distance of 14 Å [142]. The surface area of the complex interface is ~1150 Å^2. It is formed by salt bridges, hydrogen bonds, and hydrophobic residues, as proposed for electron transfer proteins [87]. Results of a double mutant cycle analysis revealed that P450 2B4 Lys433, located three residues upstream of axial Cys436 in the β-bulge, was in contact with the acidic amino acid Asp65 and the hydrophobic Val66 of cyt b_5. Arg122 in the P450 C helix interacts with Asp65 [128]. Lysines, in CYP2E1, CYP1A2, and CYP2C9 that are homologous to Lys433 have been implicated in binding its redox partners. Due to its proximity to the heme, Lys433 and homologous lysines are well situated to transmit structural information from the redox partner to P450 and perhaps electrons.

For comparison, Fig. 2.14 shows the residues in contact in the model of the complex between P450 2B4 and the FMN domain of P450 reductase. Figure 2.5 provides an overview of the complex [53]. Interprotein contacts include salt bridges, hydrogen bonds, and van der Waals interactions. The area of the interface of the FMN domain-P450 complex is 870 Å^2, slightly smaller than the cyt b_5-P450 interface. It can be seen that P450 residues implicated in binding P450 reductase also participate in binding cyt b_5. While the different P450s all appear to utilize their proximal surface for docking, each proximal surface is unique. The interprotein complexes will be similar, but not identical, and will be formed based on the general principles of interprotein complex formation. Homologous residues may make quantitatively different contributions to the binding energy of their respective complexes. Utilization of overlapping but nonidentical sites for P450 reductase and cyt b_5 binding predicts the redox partners will compete for binding to P450 and their binding will be mutually exclusive. Experiments with P450 2B4, P450 17A1, and P450 3A4 demonstrate that cyt b_5 and P450 reductase

do, indeed, compete for docking with P450 [128, 134, 165]. In a particular situation, the relative affinity of the redox partners for P450 and the relative concentration of cyt b_5 and the reductase will determine which partner actually binds to the P450. How the binding of microsomal P450s to their partners is orchestrated in vivo is unknown. Since there are alleged to be ~5–20 molecules of P450 for every reductase molecule in microsomes, the in vivo regulation of the interprotein reaction is presumed to be highly regulated by a currently unknown mechanism. [22, 23, 195].

2.3.7 Mechanism of Action of Cyt b_5 with P450

The possible mechanisms of action of cyt b_5 with P450 have been reviewed [127]. The proposed mechanisms of action will be summarized and then discussed in light of recent experiments that have begun to provide some clarity (see Fig. 2.9 for the P450 reaction cycle). (1) One possibility is that cyt b_5 provides the second electron to oxyferrous P450 faster than POR. (2) The second possibility is that cyt b_5 enhances the utilization of NADPH for product formation, possibly because it provides the second electron faster than P450 reductase. (3) The third possibility is that P450, POR, and cyt b_5 form a ternary complex. Reductase delivers two electrons to the diheme complex via P450. Reductase then dissociates from the ferrous diheme complex. After oxygen binds to P450, the ferrous cyt b_5 immediately reduces oxyferrous P450. It was proposed that reduction of oxyferrous P450 by bound cyt b_5 would occur faster than reductase dissociation to retrieve a second electron. (4) The fourth possibility is that cyt b_5 acts as an effector in the reaction with P450.

1. When the rates of reduction of an oxyferrous microsomal P450 by cyt b_5 and P450 reductase were directly measured and compared, it was observed that cyt b_5 and reductase both reduced oxyferrous P450 2B4 at the same rate [149]. Unexpectedly, the P450 reacted differently following reduction, depending on whether it had accepted an electron from cyt b_5 or POR. Presumably this occurs because each redox partner elicited a different conformational change in the active site on the distal side of the heme. In the presence of cyt b_5, product was formed rapidly with the substrate benzphetamine and with ~52% coupling, whereas product formation was significantly slower (~10–100-fold) and less coupled (~32%) with the reductase. Coupling refers to utilization of electron equivalents for product formation. How much slower depends on the substrate [196]. How generalizable a phenomenon and observation this is awaits the results with different P450 isozymes.
2. Numerous investigators have indeed shown that cyt b_5 may enhance the coupling of NADPH utilization for product formation at the expense of side product (hydrogen peroxide and superoxide) formation [157, 158, 197]. While this is a reproducible observation, it is not a molecular explanation for the actions of cyt b_5. Increased efficiency of NADPH utilization could be explained by the more rapid rate of product formation, which allows less time for production of the side products hydrogen peroxide and superoxide.
3. While it was established as early as the 1980s that ferrous P450 could reduce ferric cyt b_5, the role of such a reaction in altering the activity in a reconstituted system is uncertain [158, 198, 199]. Moreover, the alleged formation of a ternary complex between P450, cyt b_5, and P450 reductase has been challenged [57, 200]. A functional ternary complex is also incompatible with the large amount of mutagenesis data that reveals cyt b_5 and the reductase have overlapping binding sites on the proximal surface of P450s and with observations from several laboratories on purified reconstituted systems that the redox partners compete with one another for a binding site on P450 [134, 139, 165].
4. There is a significant amount of evidence from a number of laboratories that cyt b_5 can act as an effector for some P450s. P450 2D6 and P450 1A1 are known exceptions [201]. One of the earliest and most convincing examples is the partial conversion of the hexacoordinate

low-spin to the pentacoordinate high-spin heme iron, which occurs when cyt b_5 binds to a P450 (2B4, 3A4, 17A1, 4A7). Displacement of the sixth axial ligand, water, from the heme of P450 by cyt b_5 in many instances is greater when substrate is present in the active site. One of the simplest explanations for the displacement of the water from the P450 heme iron is a conformational change induced by the binding of cyt b_5 that is subsequently transmitted to the active site, resulting in the displacement of water from the iron. In view of the tremendous flexibility of P450s exhibited by the P450 atomic resolution crystal structures, there are several plausible pathways through which conformational changes could be propagated from the proximal surface to the distal substrate-binding pocket. One is that docking with residues on the C helix can transmit changes via the substrate-binding B-B′ loop and helices to the I helix near the conserved active site threonine and acidic residue.

Of the four previously proposed mechanisms of action of cyt b_5, it appears that there is insufficient evidence for ternary complex formation and a more rapid reduction of oxyferrous P450 by cyt b_5 compared to POR. Both reduce P450 at the same rate. It is proposed that cyt b_5 simultaneously has two effects on the P450 isozymes it stimulates. Its interaction with P450 results in both electron donation to the oxyferrous protein and a substrate- and isozyme-dependent conformational change in the active site that allows catalysis to occur more rapidly. One possibility is that the active site conformational change induced by cyt b_5 leads to the more rapid formation of the active oxygenating species, compound I, compared to the reductase [158, 196]. The more rapid turnover in the presence of cyt b_5 results in less time for side product formation, which in turn increases the coupling of NADPH consumption to product formation.

2.3.8 Apo Cytochrome b_5

Currently, there is no consensus about whether apo cyt b_5 (cyt b_5 devoid of heme) is able to act only allosterically to stimulate catalysis by P450 or whether apo cyt b_5 must first bind heme to form holo cyt b_5, which is both capable of electron transfer and an allosteric effect. One of the difficulties in analyzing the literature about apo cyt b_5 is that dissimilar conditions have been employed to investigate not only different isozymes but also identical proteins, precluding a satisfying conclusion about the effects of apo cyt b_5 on P450 catalysis. NMR studies have shown that the structure of apo cyt b_5 and cyt b_5 are similar, with only minimal differences in their secondary structure [202]. As a result, they are expected to have a similar interaction with P450s. Models of a complex between P450 3A4 and apo cyt b_5 and holo cyt b_5 have been constructed. They indicate that both complexes form very similar docking sites on the proximal surface of P450 3A4 in a location that overlaps with the POR binding site [134].

Apo cyt b_5 has been found to stimulate some P450s (P450 3A4, the 17,20-lyase reaction of P450 17A1, and P450s 2A6, 2C8, 2C9, 2C19, 3A5, 4A4, 4A7 and 6A1) [133, 134, 155, 156, 158, 197, 201], but not others (P450 2B4, 2E1, and 2D6) [132, 133, 137, 203]. Apo cyt b_5 can only stimulate a P450 activity if the holo cyt b_5 can enhance the activity. Apo cyt b_5 has also been reported to induce a spin-state change in some P450s, which indicates that apo cyt b_5 binds to P450. This is not surprising in view of their similar structures [134].

Recently, the allosteric stimulatory effector role of apo cyt b_5 was challenged [204, 205]. It was proposed that the stimulatory effect of apo cyt b_5 was due to the transfer of heme from P450 3A4 and P450 17A1 to apo cyt b_5, thereby creating holo cyt b_5, which is known to possess stimulatory properties. A more compelling argument about the lack of the stimulatory ability of apo cyt b_5 was their demonstration that neither a redox inactive Zn-substituted protoporphyrin IX derivative of cyt b_5 nor an axial His67Ala mutant that is unable to bind heme was able to stimulate the activity of either P450 3A4 or P450 17A1. Moreover, the addition of a heme scavenger, apo myoglobin, to the reaction mixture eliminated the stimulatory effects of the apo cyt b_5.

These studies prompted a reexamination of the stimulatory effects of apo cyt b_5 in a reconstituted system with P450 3A4 and 17A1 [133]. The reexamination concluded that far less heme transfer occurred than could be accounted for by the stimulatory effects of apo cyt b_5. Furthermore, apo myoglobin did not inhibit the stimulatory effects of apo cyt b_5. The reexamination did not include investigation of the effects of redox inactive cyt b_5 which had been reconstituted with a Zn-substituted protoporphyrin IX. Nor did it investigate whether cyt b_5 mutants that were unable to bind heme were still stimulatory.

Several laboratories have reported that cyt b_5 reconstituted with Mn protoporphyrin IX, which is redox inactive in the reconstituted system, was unable to stimulate the activity of P450 [132, 139, 200, 206, 207]. In fact, as the concentration of Mn cyt b_5 was increased relative to a constant amount of P450 and P450 reductase, NADPH consumption and activity decreased and the rate of reduction of ferric P450 was diminished. These effects of Mn cyt b_5 are consistent with the ability of Mn cyt b_5 to decrease the rate of reduction of ferric P450 by competing with P450 reductase for binding to P450 [139]. In addition, it has been reported that siblings with a homozygous axial histidine variant of cyt b_5, His44Leu, exhibited a phenotype with abnormal genitalia and low androgens, indicative of an apparently isolated deficiency of the cyt b_5 requiring 17,20-lyase activity of P450 17A1. An elevated methemoglobin (Fe^{+3} Hb) was also noted. This human phenotype is supportive of a nonfunctional apo cyt b_5 in vivo [208]. Drug metabolism was not investigated in these individuals.

In conclusion, in spite of the different isozymes and experimental conditions involved, apo cyt b_5 does appear to affect the activity of selected P450s. Its mechanism of action continues to be vigorously debated. Nevertheless, the weight of the evidence is pointing to the likelihood that only P450s that are able to transfer their heme to apo cyt b_5 to form holo cyt b_5 and also have activities that are increased by holo cyt b_5 are stimulated. For example, P450 3A4 and 17A1 have been observed to transfer heme to apo cyt b_5 under experimental conditions, whereas P450 2B4 does not significantly transfer heme to apo cyt b_5. Due to the similarity of apo- and holo cyt b_5 structures, apo cyt b_5 may also compete with reductase for a docking site on P450, which, depending on the molar ratios of the redox partners to P450 and their relative affinities for P450, could decrease the activity of the isozyme even in the absence of holo cyt b_5 formation.

2.3.9 Summary of Mechanism of Action of Cyt b_5 on P450

Although our understanding of how cyt b_5 can increase, decrease, or have no effect on catalysis by P450, and why its actions are dependent on the isozyme and substrate, is still incomplete, significant progress has been made in the past four decades in elucidating its mechanism of action. The fact that both cyt b_5 and reductase reduce oxyferrous P450 at the same rate indicates that the mechanism of action of cyt b_5 occurs after reduction of oxyferrous P450 in the reaction cycle. Its stimulatory effects are consistent with an ability to generate the active oxidizing oxyferryl species, compound I, more rapidly than P450 reductase. It is likely that this occurs by inducing a conformational change in the proton delivery network in the P450 active site. More rapid formation of compound I would allow less time for side product formation and result in increased efficiency of catalysis.

Evidence is also accumulating that is supportive of the notion that cyt b_5 and reductase compete for a binding site on the basic proximal surface of P450s. The ability of a redox partner to bind a P450 will depend on the relative concentrations and relative affinities of the redox partners for the specific P450 isozyme. At higher molar ratios compared to a constant P450:POR 1:1 ratio, cyt b_5 will abort the reaction cycle by preventing P450 reductase from reducing ferric P450, while at lower molar ratios cyt b_5 is stimulatory [196]. No effect is observed when the opposite effects cancel. The actions of cyt b_5 on different isozymes of P450 is inferred to depend on its ability to induce the conformational changes in the active site necessary for more rapid catalysis and on

its affinity for the particular P450 in comparison to the POR.

A final dilemma is: why does the effect of cyt b_5 vary with the substrate even when it is being metabolized by the same P450? This is the least understood, most enigmatic of the effects of cyt b_5. It has been observed that under similar conditions, the same P450 utilizes qualitatively the same amount of NADPH regardless of the substrate, while cyt b_5 increases the efficiency of catalysis by roughly 15% regardless of the substrate [157]. These results lead to the speculation that a poor substrate whose metabolism is 2% coupled will have the absolute amount of its metabolism increased by ~ seven times. In contrast, a good substrate whose metabolism is approximately 50% coupled will have the absolute value of its metabolism enhanced by merely 30%, which may be within experimental error [157]. How generalizable this speculation is awaits detailed studies of other P450s and substrates. Both reactions should be subject to inhibition by high concentrations of cyt b_5. If cyt b_5 really does increase the efficiency of catalysis by approximately the same amount irrespective of the substrate, it implies that its putative allosteric effect is probably not always dependent on the substrate. The highly flexible nature of P450s has been noted and likely contributes to the variety of results.

Acknowledgments The authors wish to thank all investigators who have studied the interaction of P450 with its redox partners. We regret it has not been possible to cite all publications. We wish to acknowledge Sangchoul Im, Yuting Yang, and Chuanwu Xia for the preparation of the figures. The work was supported by a Veterans Affairs Merit Review grant and NIH grants GM094209 to LW and GM097031 to JJK.

References

1. Guengerich FP (2008) Cytochrome P450 and chemical toxicology. Chem Res Toxicol 21:70–83
2. Roman LJ, Masters BS (2010) The cytochromes P450 and nitric oxide synthases. In: Devlin TM (ed) Textbook of biochemistry with clinical correlations, 7th edn. Wiley, New York, pp 425–456
3. Hannemann F, Bichet A, Ewen KM, Bernhardt R (2007) Cytochrome P450 systems—biological variations of electron transport chains. Biochim Biophys Acta 1770:330–344
4. Stuehr DJ, Tejero J, Haque MM (2009) Structural and mechanistic aspects of flavoproteins: electron transfer through the nitric oxide synthase flavoprotein domain. FEBS J 276:3959–3974
5. Daff S (2010) NO synthase: structures and mechanisms. Nitric Oxide Biol Chem 23:1–11
6. Feng C (2012) Mechanism of nitric oxide synthase regulation: electron transfer and interdomain interactions. Coord Chem Rev 256:393–411
7. Iyanagi T, Xia C, Kim JJ (2012) NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase: prototypic member of the diflavin reductase family. Arch Biochem Biophys 528:72–89
8. Ruettinger RT, Wen LP, Fulco AJ (1989) Coding nucleotide, 5′ regulatory, and deduced amino acid sequences of P-450BM-3, a single peptide cytochrome P-450:NADPH-P-450 reductase from *Bacillus megaterium*. J Biol Chem 264:10987–10995
9. Ostrowski J, Barber MJ, Rueger DC, Miller BE, Siegel LM, Kredich NM (1989) Characterization of the flavoprotein moieties of NADPH-sulfite reductase from *Salmonella typhimurium* and *Escherichia coli*. Physicochemical and catalytic properties, amino acid sequence deduced from DNA sequence of cysJ, and comparison with NADPH-cytochrome P-450 reductase. J Biol Chem 264:15796–15808
10. Leclerc D, Wilson A, Dumas R, Gafuik C, Song D, Watkins D, Heng HH, Rommens JM, Scherer SW, Rosenblatt DS, Gravel RA (1998) Cloning and mapping of a cDNA for methionine synthase reductase, a flavoprotein defective in patients with homocystinuria. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 95:3059–3064
11. Olteanu H, Benerjee R (2001) Human methionine synthase reductase, a soluble P450 reductase-like dual flavoprotein, is sufficient for NADPH-dependent methionine synthase activation. J Biol Chem 276:35558–35563
12. Wolthers KR, Lou X, Toogood HS, Leys D, Scrutton NS (2007) Mechanism of coenzyme binding to human methionine synthase reductase revealed through the crystal structure of the FNR-like module and isothermal titration calorimetry. Biochemistry 46:11833–11844
13. Paine MJ, Garner AP, Powell D, Sibbald J, Sales M, Pratt N, Smith T, Tew DG, Wolf CR (2000) Cloning and characterization of a novel human dual flavin reductase. J Biol Chem 275:1471–1478
14. Inui H, Yamaji R, Saidoh H, Miyatake K, Nakano Y, Kitaoka S (1991) Pyruvate:NADP+ oxidoreductase from *Euglena gracilis*: limited proteolysis of the enzyme with trypsin. Arch Biochem Biophys 286:270–276
15. Nakazawa M, Inui H, Yamaji R, Yamamoto T, Takenaka S, Ueda M, Nakano Y, Miyatake K (2000) The origin of pyruvate: NADP+ oxidoreductase in mitochondria of *Euglena gracilis*. FEBS Lett 479:155–156
16. Netz DJ, Stumpfig M, Dore C, Muhlenhoff U, Pierik AJ, Lill R (2010) Tah18 transfers electrons to Dre2 in cytosolic iron-sulfur protein biogenesis. Nat Chem Biol 6:758–765
17. Schacter BA, Nelson EB, Marver HS, Masters BS (1972) Immunochemical evidence for an association

of heme oxygenase with the microsomal electron transport system. J Biol Chem 247:3601–3607
18. Guengerich FP (2005) Reduction of cytochrome b_5 by NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase. Arch Biochem Biophys 440:204–211
19. Ono T, Takahashi K, Odani S, Konno H, Imai Y (1980) Purification of squalene epoxidase from rat liver microsomes. Biochem Biophys Res Comm 96:522–528
20. Pearson JT, Siu S, Meininger DP, Wienkers LC, Rock DA (2010) *In vitro* modulation of cytochrome P450 reductase supported indoleamine 2,3-dioxygenase activity by allosteric effectors cytochrome b_5 and methylene blue. Biochemistry 49:2647–2656
21. Petersen JA, Ebel RE, O'Keeffe DH, Matsubara T, Estabrook RW (1976) Temperature dependence of cytochrome P-450 reduction. A model for NADPH-cytochrome P-450 reductase:cytochrome P-450 interaction. J Biol Chem 251:4010–4016
22. Shephard EA, Phillips IR, Bayney RM, Pike SF, Rabin BR (1983) Quantification of NADPH: cytochrome P-450 reductase in liver microsomes by a specific radioimmunoassay technique. Biochem J 211:333–340
23. Backes WL, Kelley RW (2003) Organization of multiple cytochrome P450s with NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase in membranes. Pharmacol Ther 98:221–233
24. Johnson EF, Stout CD (2005) Structural diversity of human xenobiotic-metabolizing cytochrome P450 monooxygenases. Biochem Biophys Res Comm 338:331–336
25. Johnson EF, Stout CD (2013) Structural diversity of eukaryotic membrane cytochrome P450s. J Biol Chem 288:17082–17090
26. Iyanagi T, Mason HS (1973) Some properties of hepatic reduced nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide phosphate-cytochrome c reductase. Biochemistry 12:2297–2308
27. Iyanagi T, Makino R, Anan FK (1981) Studies on the microsomal mixed-function oxidase system: mechanism of action of hepatic NADPH-cytochrome P-450 reductase. Biochemistry 20:1722–1730
28. Iyanagi T, Makino N, Mason HS (1974) Redox properties of the reduced nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide phosphate-cytochrome P-450 and reduced nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide-cytochrome b_5 reductases. Biochemistry 13:1701–1710
29. Das A, Sligar SG (2009) Modulation of the cytochrome P450 reductase redox potential by the phospholipid bilayer. Biochemistry 48:12104–12112
30. Brenner S, Hay S, Munro AW, Scrutton NS (2008) Inter-flavin electron transfer in cytochrome P450 reductase—effects of solvent and pH identify hidden complexity in mechanism. FEBS J 275:4540–4557
31. Munro AW, Noble MA, Robledo L, Daff SN, Chapman SK (2001) Determination of the redox properties of human NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase. Biochemistry 40:1956–1963
32. Vermilion JL, Coon MJ (1978) Identification of the high and low potential flavins of liver microsomal NADPH-cytochrome P-450 reductase. J Biol Chem 253(24):8812–8819
33. Oprian DD, Coon MJ (1982) Oxidation-reduction states of FMN and FAD in NADPH-cytochrome P-450 reductase during reduction by NADPH. J Biol Chem 257:8935–8944
34. Oprian DD, Gorsky LD, Coon MJ (1983) Properties of the oxygenated form of liver microsomal cytochrome P-450. J Biol Chem 258:8684–8691
35. Porter TD, Kasper CB (1986) NADPH-cytochrome P-450 oxidoreductase: flavin mononucleotide and flavin adenine dinucleotide domains evolved from different flavoproteins. Biochemistry 25:682–1687
36. Wang M, Roberts DL, Paschke R, Shea TM, Masters BS, Kim JJ (1997) Three-dimensional structure of NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase: prototype for FMN- and FAD-containing enzymes. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 94:8411–8416
37. Karplus PA, Daniels MJ, Herriott JR (1991) Atomic structure of ferredoxin-NADP+ reductase: prototype for a structurally novel flavoenzyme family. Science 251:60–66
38. Smith GC, Tew DG, Wolf CR (1994) Dissection of NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase into distinct functional domains. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 91:8710–8714
39. Hodgson AV, Strobel HW (1996) Characterization of the FAD binding domain of cytochrome P450 reductase. Arch Biochem Biophys 325:99–106
40. Garcin ED, Bruns CM, Lloyd SJ, Hosfield DJ, Tiso M, Gachhui R, Stuehr DJ, Tainer JA, Getzoff ED (2004) Structural basis for isozyme-specific regulation of electron transfer in nitric-oxide synthase. J Biol Chem 279:37918–37927
41. Black SD, Coon MJ (1982) Structural features of liver microsomal NADPH-cytochrome P-450 reductase. Hydrophobic domain, hydrophilic domain, and connecting region. J Biol Chem 257:5929–5938
42. Porter TD, Kasper CB (1985) Coding nucleotide sequence of rat NADPH-cytochrome P-450 oxidoreductase cDNA and identification of flavin-binding domains. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 82:973–977
43. Taniguchi H, Imai Y, Iyanagi T, Sato R (1979) Interaction between NADPH-cytochrome P-450 reductase and cytochrome P-450 in the membrane of phosphatidylcholine vesicles. Biochim Biophys Acta 550:341–356
44. Black S, French JS, Williams JH Jr, Coon MJ (1979) Role of a hydrophobic polypeptide in the N-terminal region of NADPH-cytochrome P-450 reductase in complex formation with P-450LM. Biochem Biophys Res Comm 91:1528–1535
45. Cojocaru V, Balali-Mood K, Sansom MS, Wade RC (2012) Structure and dynamics of the membrane-bound cytochrome P450 2C9. PLoS Comput Biol 7: e1002152
46. Gilep A, Guryev OL, Usanov SA, Estabrook RW (2001) An enzymatically active chimeric protein containing the hydrophilic form of NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase fused to the membrane-binding

domain of cytochrome b_5. Biochem Biophys Res Comm 284:937–941
47. Venkateswarlu K, Lamb DC, Kelly DE, Manning NJ, Kelly SL (1998) The N-terminal membrane domain of yeast NADPH-cytochrome P450 CYP, oxidoreductase is not required for catalytic activity in sterol biosynthesis or in reconstitution of CYP activity. J Biol Chem 273:4492–4496
48. Blanck J, Smettan G, Ristau O, Ingelman-Sundberg M, Ruckpaul K (1984) Mechanism of rate control of the NADPH-dependent reduction of cytochrome P-450 by lipids in reconstituted phospholipid vesicles. Eur J Biochem 144:509–513
49. Vermilion JL, Ballou DP, Massey V, Coon MJ (1981) Separate roles for FMN and FAD in catalysis by liver microsomal NADPH-cytochrome P-450 reductase. J Biol Chem 256:266–277
50. Shen AL, Porter TD, Wilson TE, Kasper CB (1989) Structural analysis of the FMN binding domain of NADPH-cytochrome P-450 oxidoreductase by site-directed mutagenesis. J Biol Chem 264:7584–7589
51. Marohnic CC, Panda SP, McCammon K, Rueff J, Masters BS, Kranendonk M (2010) Human cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase deficiency caused by the Y181D mutation: molecular consequences and rescue of defect. Drug Metab Disp 38:332–340
52. Nicolo C, Fluck CE, Mullis PE, Pandey AV (2010) Restoration of mutant cytochrome P450 reductase activity by external flavin. Mol Cell Endo 321:245–252
53. Hamdane D, Xia C, Im SC, Zhang H, Kim JJ, Waskell L (2009) Structure and function of an NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase in an open conformation capable of reducing cytochrome P450. J Biol Chem 284:11374–11384
54. Bridges A, Gruenke L, Chang YT, Vakser IA, Loew G, Waskell L (1998) Identification of the binding site on cytochrome P450 2B4 for cytochrome b_5 and cytochrome P450 reductase. J Biol Chem 273:17036–17049
55. Im SC, Waskell L (2011) The interaction of microsomal cytochrome P450 2B4 with its redox partners, cytochrome P450 reductase and cytochrome b_5. Arch Biochem Biophys 507:144–153
56. Johnson EF, Wester MR, Stout CD (2002) The structure of microsomal cytochrome P450 2C5: a steroid and drug metabolizing enzyme. Endo Res 28:435–441
57. Nisimoto Y (1986) Localization of cytochrome c-binding domain on NADPH-cytochrome P-450 reductase. J Biol Chem 261:14232–14239
58. Nisimoto Y, Otsuka-Murakami H (1988) Cytochrome b_5, cytochrome c, and cytochrome P-450 interactions with NADPH cytochrome P-450 reductase in phospholipid vesicles. Biochemistry 27:5869–5876
59. Shen AL, Kasper CB (1995) Role of acidic residues in the interaction of NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase with cytochrome P450 and cytochrome c. J Biol Chem 270:27475–27480
60. Strobel HW, Hodgson AV, Shen SJ (1995) NADPH cytochrome P450 reductase and its structural and functional domains. In: Ortiz de Montellano PR (ed) Cytochrome P450: structure, mechanism, and biocheimstry, 2nd edn. Plenum, New York
61. Jang HH, Jamakhandi AP, Sullivan SZ, Yun CH, Hollenberg PF, Miller GP (2010) Beta sheet 2-alpha helix C loop of cytochrome P450 reductase serves as a docking site for redox partners. Biochim Biophys Acta 1804:1285–1293
62. Hlavica P, Schulze J, Lewis DFV (2003) Functional interaction of cytochrome P450 with its redox partners: a critical assessment and update of the topology of predicted contact regions. J Inorg Biochem 96:279–297
63. Huang WC, Ellis J, Moody PC, Raven EL, Roberts GC (2013) Redox-linked domain movements in the catalytic cycle of cytochrome P450 reductase. Structure 21:1581–1589
64. Kenaan C, Zhang H, Shea EV, Hollenberg PF (2011) Uncovering the role of hydrophobic residues in cytochrome P450-cytochrome P450 reductase interactions. Biochemistry 50:3957–3967
65. Miwa GT, West SB, Huang MT, Lu AY (1979) Studies on the association of cytochrome P-450 and NADPH cytochrome c reductase during catalysis in a reconstituted hydroxylating system. J Biol Chem 254:5695–5700
66. Jamakhandi AP, Kuzmic P, Sanders DE, Miller GP (2007) Global analysis of protein-protein interactions reveals multiple CYP2E1-reductase complexes. Biochemistry 46:10192–10201
67. Reed JR, Cawley GF, Backes WL (2011) Inhibition of cytochrome P450 1A2-mediated metabolism and production of reactive oxygen species by heme oxygenase-1 in rat liver microsomes. Drug Metab Lett 5:6–16
68. Kurzban GP, Strobel HW (1986) Purification of flavin mononucleotide-dependent and flavin-adenine dinucleotide-dependent reduced nicotinamide-adenine dinucleotide phosphate-cytochrome P-450 reductase by high-performance liquid chromatography on hydroxyapatite. J Chromatogr 358:296–301
69. Narayanasami R, Nishimura JS, McMillan K, Roman LJ, Shea TM, Robida AM, Horowitz PM, Masters BS (1997) The influence of chaotropic reagents on neuronal nitric oxide synthase and its flavoprotein module. Urea and guanidine hydrochloride stimulate NADPH-cytochrome c reductase activity of both proteins. Nitric oxide Biol Chem 1:39–49
70. Narayanasami R, Horowitz PM, Masters BS (1995) Flavin-binding and protein structural integrity studies on NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase are consistent with the presence of distinct domain. Arch Biochem Biophys 316:267–274
71. Shen AL, Kasper CB (2000) Differential contributions of NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase FAD binding site residues to flavin binding and catalysis. J Biol Chem 275:41087–41091
72. Shen AL, Kasper CB (1996) Role of Ser457 of NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase in catalysis and control of FAD oxidation-reduction potential. Biochemistry 35:9451–9459

73. Shen AL, Sem DS, Kasper CB (1999) Mechanistic studies on the reductive half-reaction of NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase. J Biol Chem 274:5391–5398
74. Hubbard PA, Shen AL, Paschke R, Kasper CB, Kim JJ (2001) NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase: structural basis for hydride and electron transfer. J Biol Chem 276:29163–29170
75. Deng Z, Aliverti A, Zanetti G, Arakaki AK, Ottado J, Orellano EG, Calcaterra NB, Ceccarelli EA, Carrillo N, Karplus PA (1999) A productive NADP+ binding mode of ferredoxin-NADP+ reductase revealed by protein engineering and crystallographic studies. Nat Struct Biol 6:847–853
76. Tejero J, Perez-Dorado I, Maya C, Martinez-Julvez M, Sanz-Aparicio J, Gomez-Moreno C, Hermoso JA, Medina M (2005) C-terminal tyrosine of ferredoxin-NADP+ reductase in hydride transfer processes with $NAD(P)^+$/H. Biochemistry 44:13477–13490
77. Sem DS, Kasper CB (1993) Interaction with arginine 597 of NADPH-cytochrome P-450 oxidoreductase is a primary source of the uniform binding energy used to discriminate between NADPH and NADH. Biochemistry 32:11548–11558
78. Gutierrez A, Doehr O, Paine M, Wolf CR, Scrutton NS, Roberts GC (2000) Trp676 facilitates nicotinamide coenzyme exchange in the reductive half-reaction of human cytochrome P450 reductase: properties of the soluble W676H and W676A mutant reductases. Biochemistry 39:15990–15999
79. Elmore CL, Porter TD (2002) Modification of the nucleotide cofactor-binding site of cytochrome P-450 reductase to enhance turnover with NADH *in vivo*. J Biol Chem 277:48960–48964
80. Xia C, Hamdane D, Shen AL, Choi V, Kasper CB, Pearl NM, Zhang H, Im SC, Waskell L, Kim JJ (2011) Conformational changes of NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase are essential for catalysis and cofactor binding. J Biol Chem 286:16246–16260
81. Xia C, Panda SP, Marohnic CC, Martasek P, Masters BS, Kim JJ (2011) Structural basis for human NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase deficiency. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 108:13486–13491
82. Page CC, Moser CC, Chen X, Dutton PL (1999) Natural engineering principles of electron tunneling in biological oxidation-reduction. Nature 402:47–52
83. Bhattacharyya AK, Lipka JJ, Waskell L, Tollin G (1991) Laser flash photolysis studies of the reduction kinetics of NADPH:cytochrome P-450 reductase, Biochemistry 30:759–765
84. Gutierrez A, Paine M, Wolf CR, Scrutton NS, Roberts GC (2002) Relaxation kinetics of cytochrome P450 reductase: internal electron transfer is limited by conformational change and regulated by coenzyme binding. Biochemistry 41:4626–4637
85. Zhao Q, Modi S, Smith G, Paine M, McDonagh PD, Wolf CR, Tew D, Lian LY, Roberts GC, Driessen HP (1999) Crystal structure of the FMN-binding domain of human cytochrome P450 reductase at 1.93 A resolution. Protein Sci 8:298–306
86. Kim JJ, Shen AL, Xia C (2012) Structure and catalytic mechanism of NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase: a prototype of the diflavin oxidoreductase family of enzymes. In: Hille R, Miller S, Palfey B (eds) Handbook of flavoproteins, vol 2. de Gruyter, Berlin, pp 73–101
87. Schilder J, Ubbink M (2013) Formation of transient protein complexes. Curr Opin Struct Biol 23:911–918
88. Sem DS, Kasper CB (1995) Effect of ionic strength on the kinetic mechanism and relative rate limitation of steps in the model NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase reaction with cytochrome *c*. Biochemistry 34:12768–12774
89. Sevrioukova IF, Li H, Zhang H, Peterson JA, Poulos TL (1999) Structure of a cytochrome P450-redox partner electron-transfer complex. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 96:1863–1868
90. Sugishima M, Sato H, Higashimoto Y, Harada J, Wada K, Fukuyama K, Noguchi M (2014) Structural basis for the electron transfer from an open form of NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase to heme oxygenase. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 111:2524–2529
91. Lamb DC, Kim Y, Yermalitskaya LV, Yermalitsky VN, Lepesheva GI, Kelly SL, Waterman MR, Podust LM (2006) A second FMN binding site in yeast NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase suggests a mechanism of electron transfer by diflavin reductases. Structure 14:51–61
92. Gruez A, Pignol D, Zeghouf M, Coves J, Fontecave M, Ferrer JL, Fontecilla-Camps JC (2000) Four crystal structures of the 60 kDa flavoprotein monomer of the sulfite reductase indicate a disordered flavodoxin-like module. J Mol Biol 299:199–212
93. Aigrain L, Pompon D, Morera S, Truan G (2009) Structure of the open conformation of a functional chimeric NADPH cytochrome P450 reductase. EMBO Rep 10:742–747
94. Hay S, Brenner S, Khara B, Quinn AM, Rigby SE, Scrutton NS (2010) Nature of the energy landscape for gated electron transfer in a dynamic redox protein. J Am Chem Soc 132:9738–9745
95. Ellis J, Gutierrez A, Barsukov IL, Huang WC, Grossmann JG, Roberts GC (2009) Domain motion in cytochrome P450 reductase: conformational equilibria revealed by NMR and small-angle x-ray scattering. J Biol Chem 284:36628–36637
96. Vincent B, Morellet N, Fatemi F, Aigrain L, Truan G, Guittet E, Lescop E (2012) The closed and compact domain organization of the 70-kDa human cytochrome P450 reductase in its oxidized state as revealed by NMR. J Mol Biol 420:296–309
97. Pudney CR, Khara B, Johannissen LO, Scrutton NS (2011) Coupled motions direct electrons along human microsomal P450 chains. PLoS Biol 9:e1001222
98. Niedenthal R, Riles L, Guldener U, Klein S, Johnston M, Hegemann J (1999) Systematic analysis of *S. cerevisiae* chromosome VIII genes. Yeast 15:1775–1796
99. Benenati G, Penkov S, Müller-Reichert T, Entchev EV, Kurzchalia TV (2009) Two cytochrome P450s in *Caenorhabditis elegans* are essential for the organiza-

tion of eggshell, correct execution of meiosis and the polarization of embryo. Mech Dev 126:382–393
100. Rappleye CA, Tagawa A, Le Bot N, Ahringer J, Aroian RV (2003) Involvement of fatty acid pathways and cortical interaction of the pronuclear complex in *Caenorhabditis elegans* embryonic polarity. BMC Dev Biol 3:8
101. Shen AL, O'Leary KA, Kasper CB (2002) Association of multiple developmental defects and embryonic lethality with loss of microsomal NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase. J Biol Chem 277:6536–6541
102. Otto DM, Henderson CJ, Carrie D, Davey M, Gundersen TE, Blomhoff R, Adams RH, Tickle C, Wolf CR (2003) Identification of novel roles of the cytochrome P450 system in early embryogenesis: effects on vasculogenesis and retinoic acid homeostasis. Mol Cell Biol 23:6103–6116
103. Gu J, Cui H, Behr M, Zhang L, Zhang QY, Yang W, Hinson JA, Ding X (2005) *In vivo* mechanisms of tissue-selective drug toxicity: effects of liver-specific knockout of the NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase gene on acetaminophen toxicity in kidney, lung, and nasal mucosa. Mol Pharm 67:623–630
104. Gu J, Weng Y, Zhang QY, Cui H, Behr M, Wu L, Yang W, Zhang L, Ding X (2003) Liver-specific deletion of the NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase gene: impact on plasma cholesterol homeostasis and the function and regulation of microsomal cytochrome P450 and heme oxygenase. J Biol Chem 278:25895–25901
105. Henderson CJ, Otto DM, Carrie D, Magnuson MA, McLaren AW, Rosewell I, Wolf CR (2003) Inactivation of the hepatic cytochrome P450 system by conditional deletion of hepatic cytochrome P450 reductase. J Biol Chem 278:13480–13486
106. Stiborová M, Arlt VM, Henderson CJ, Wolf CR, Kotrbová V, Moserová M, Hudecek J, Phillips DH, Frei E (2008) Role of hepatic cytochromes P450 in bioactivation of the anticancer drug ellipticine: studies with the hepatic NADPH:cytochrome P450 reductase null mouse. Toxic Appl Pharm 226:318–327
107. Riddick DS, Ding X, Wolf CR, Porter TD, Pandey AV, Zhang QY, Gu J, Finn RD, Ronseaux S, McLaughlin LA, Henderson CJ, Zou L, Fluck CE (2013) NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase: roles in physiology, pharmacology, and toxicology. Drug Metab Disp 41:12–23
108. Flück CE, Pandey AV, Arlt W, Okuhara K, Verge CF, Jabs EW, Mendonça BB, Fujieda K, Miller WL (2004) Mutant P450 oxidoreductase causes disordered steroidogenesis with and without Antley-Bixler syndrome. Nat Genet 36:228–230
109. Tee MK, Damm I, Miller WL (2011) Transcriptional regulation of the human P450 oxidoreductase gene: hormonal regulation and influence of promoter polymorphisms. Mol Endocrinol 25:715–731
110. Soneda S, Yazawa T, Fukami M, Adachi M, Mizota M, Fujieda K, Miyamoto K, Ogata T (2011) Proximal promoter of the cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase gene: identification of microdeletions involving the untranslated exon 1 and critical function of the SP1 binding sites. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 96:E1881–1887
111. Miller WL, Huang N, Pandey AV, Fluck CE, Agrawal V (2005) P450 oxidoreductase deficiency: a new disorder of steroidogenesis. Ann N Y Acad Sci 1061:100–108
112. Fluck CE, Pandey AV (2011) Clinical and biochemical consequences of P450 oxidoreductase deficiency. Endo Dev 20:63–79
113. Pandey AV, Fluck CE (2013) NADPH P450 oxidoreductase: structure, function, and pathology of diseases. Pharmacol Ther 138:229–254
114. Fukami M, Horikawa R, Nagai T, Tanaka T, Naiki Y, Sato N, Okuyama T, Nakai H, Soneda S, Tachibana K, Matsuo N, Sato S, Homma K, Nishimura G, Hasegawa T, Ogata T (2005) Cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase gene mutations and Antley-Bixler syndrome with abnormal genitalia and/or impaired steroidogenesis: molecular and clinical studies in 10 patients. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 90:414–426
115. Yanagibashi K, Hall PF (1986) Role of electron transport in the regulation of the lyase activity of C21 side-chain cleavage P-450 from porcine adrenal and testicular microsomes. J Biol Chem 261:8429–8433
116. Lin D, Black SM, Nagahama Y, Miller WL (1993) Steroid 17 alpha-hydroxylase and 17,20-lyase activities of P450c17: contributions of serine106 and P450 reductase. Endocrinology 132:2498–2506
117. Panda SP, Guntur AR, Polusani SR, Fajardo RJ, Gakunga PT, Roman LJ, Masters BS (2013) Conditional deletion of cytochrome P450 reductase in osteoprogenitor cells affects long bone and skull development in mice recapitulating Antley-Bixler syndrome: role of a redox enzyme in development. PLoS ONE 8:e75638
118. Huang N, Pandey AV, Agrawal V, Reardon W, Lapunzina PD, Mowat D, Jabs EW, Van Vliet G, Sack J, Fluck CE, Miller WL (2005) Diversity and function of mutations in P450 oxidoreductase in patients with Antley-Bixler syndrome and disordered steroidogenesis. Am J Hum Genet 76:729–749
119. Marohnic CC, Martásek PS, Masters BS (2006) Diminished FAD binding in the Y459H and V492E Antley-Bixler syndrome mutants of human cytochrome P450 reductase. J Biol Chem 281:35975–35982
120. Hart SN, Nakamoto K, Wesselman C, Li Y, Zhong XB (2008) Genetic polymorphisms in cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase influence microsomal P450-catalyzed drug metabolism. Pharmacogenet Genomics 18:11–24
121. Gomes AM, Klein K, Turpeinen M, Schaeffeler E, Schwab M, Zanger UM (2009) Pharmacogenomics of human liver cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase: multifactorial analysis and impact on microsomal drug oxidation. Pharmacogenomics 10:579–599
122. Huang N, Agrawal V, Giacomini KM, Miller WL (2008) Genetics of P450 oxidoreductase: sequence variation in 842 individuals of four ethnicities and activities of 15 missense mutations. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 105:1733–1738

123. Agrawal V, Huang N, Miller WL (2008) Pharmacogenetics of P450 oxidoreductase: effect of sequence variants on activities of CYP1A2 and CYP2C19. Pharmacogenet Genomics 18:569–576
124. Agrawal V, Choi JH, Giacomini KM, Miller WL (2010) Substrate-specific modulation of CYP3A4 activity by genetic variants of cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase. Pharmacogenet Genomics 20:611–618
125. Sandee D, Morrissey K, Agrawal V, Tam HK, Kramer MA, Tracy TS, Giacomini KM, Miller WL (2010) Effects of genetic variants of human P450 oxidoreductase on catalysis by CYP2D6 *in vitro*. Pharmacogenomics 20:677–686
126. Subramanian M, Agrawal V, Sandee D, Tam HK, Miller WL, Tracy TS (2012) Effect of P450 oxidoreductase variants on the metabolism of model substrates mediated by CYP2C9.1, CYP2C9.2, and CYP2C9.3. Pharmacogenet Genomics 22:590–597
127. Schenkman JB, Jansson I (2003) The many roles of cytochrome b_5. Pharmacol Ther 97:139–152
128. Ahuja S, Jahr N, Im SC, Vivekanandan S, Popovych N, LeClair SV, Huang R, Soong R, Xu J, Yamamoto K, Nanga, RP, Bridges A, Waskell L, Ramamoorthy A (2013) A model of the membrane-bound cytochrome b_5-cytochrome P450 complex from NMR and mutagenesis data. J Biol Chem 288:22080–22095
129. Vergeres G, Waskell L (1995) Cytochrome b_5: its function, structure, and membrane topology. Biochimie 77:604–620
130. Deng B, Parthasarathy S, Wang W-F, Gibney BR, Battaile KP, Lovell S, Benson DR, Zhu H (2010) Study of the individual cytochrome b_5 and cytochrome b_5 reductase domains of Ncb5or reveals a unique heme pocket and a possible role of the CS domain. J Biol Chem 285:30181–30191
131. Plitzko B, Ott G, Reichmann D, Henderson CJ, Wolf CR, Mendel R, Bittner F, Clement B, Havemeyer A (2013) The involvement of mitochondrial amidoxime reducing components 1 and 2 and mitochondrial cytochrome b_5 in N-reductive metabolism in human cells. J Biol Chem 288:20228–20237
132. Morgan ET, Coon MJ (1984) Effects of cytochrome b_5 on cytochrome P-450-catalyzed reactions. Studies with manganese-substituted cytochrome b_5. Drug Metab Dispos 12:358–364
133. Yamazaki H, Shimada T, Martin MV, Guengerich FP (2001) Stimulation of cytochrome P450 reactions by apo-cytochrome b_5: evidence against transfer of heme from cytochrome P450 3A4 to apocytochrome b_5 or heme oxygenase. J Biol Chem 276:30885–30891
134. Zhao C, Gao Q, Roberts AG, Shaffer SA, Doneanu CE, Xue S, Goodlett DR, Nelson SD, Atkins WM (2012) Cross-linking mass spectrometry and mutagenesis confirm the functional importance of surface interactions between CYP3A4 and holo/apo cytochrome b_5. Biochemistry 51:9488–9500
135. McLaughlin LA, Ronseaux S, Finn RD, Henderson CJ, Wolf CR (2010) Deletion of microsomal cytochrome b_5 profoundly affects hepatic and extrahepatic drug metabolism. Mol Pharmacol 78:269–278
136. Finn RD, McLaughlin LA, Ronseaux S, Rosewell I, Houston JB, Henderson CJ, Wolf CR (2008) Defining the *in vivo* role for cytochrome b_5 in cytochrome P450 function through the conditional hepatic deletion of microsomal cytochrome b_5. J Biol Chem 283:31385–31393
137. Yamazaki H, Gillam EM, Dong MS, Johnson WW, Guengerich FP, Shimada T (1997) Reconstitution of recombinant cytochrome P450 2C10(2C9, and comparison with cytochrome P450 3A4 and other forms: effects of cytochrome P450-P450 and cytochrome P450-b_5 interactions. Arch Biochem Biophys 342:329–337
138. Imai Y, Sato R (1977) The roles of cytochrome b_5 in a reconstituted N-demethylase system containing cytochrome P-450. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 75:420–426
139. Zhang H, Hamdane D, Im SC, Waskell L (2008) Cytochrome b_5 inhibits electron transfer from NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase to ferric cytochrome P450 2B4. J Biol Chem 283:217–5225
140. Henderson CJ, McLaughlin LA, Finn RD, Ronseaux S, Kapelyukh Y, Wolf CR (2014) A role for cytochrome b_5 in the *in vivo* disposition of anticancer and cytochrome P450 probe drugs in mice. Drug Metab Dispos 42:1–77
141. Hildebrandt A, Estabrook RW (1971) Evidence for the participation of cytochrome b_5 in hepatic microsomal mixed-function oxidation reactions. Arch Biochem Biophys 143:66–79
142. Page CC, Moser CC, Dutton PL (2003) Mechanism for electron transfer within and between proteins. Curr Opin Chem Biol 7:551–556
143. Bonsor DA, Sundberg EJ (2011) Dissecting protein-protein interactions using directed evolution. Biochemistry 50:2394–2402
144. Johansson MP, Blomberg MR, Sundholm D, Wikstrom M (2002) Change in electron and spin density upon electron transfer to haem. Biochim Biophys Acta 1553:183–187
145. Clackson T, Wells JA (1995) A hot spot of binding energy in a hormone-receptor interface. Science 267:383–386
146. Bogan AA, Thorn KS (1998) Anatomy of hot spots in protein interfaces. J Mol Biol 280:1–9
147. Crowley PB, Carrondo MA (2004) The architecture of the binding site in redox protein complexes: implications for fast dissociation. Proteins 55:603–612
148. Correia MA, Mannering GJ (1973) Reduced diphosphopyridine nucleotide synergism of the reduced triphosphopyridine nucleotide-dependent mixed-function oxidase system of hepatic microsomes. II. Role of the type I drug-binding site of cytochrome P-450. Mol Pharmacol 9:470–485
149. Zhang H, Gruenke L, Arscott D, Shen A, Kasper CB, Harris DL, Glavanovich M, Johnson R, Waskell L (2003) Determination of the rate of reduction of oxyferrous cytochrome P450 2B4 by 5-deazaFAD

T491V cytochrome P450 reductase. Biochemistry 42:11594–11603
150. Guengerich FP, Ballou DP, Coon MJ (1975) Purified liver microsomal cytochrome P-450. Electron-accepting properties and oxidation-reduction potential. J Biol Chem 250:7405–7414
151. Sligar SG, Cinti DL, Gibson GG, Schenkman JB (1979) Spin state control of the hepatic cytochrome P450 redox potential. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 90:925–932
152. Lewis DF, Hlavica P (2000) Interactions between redox partners in various cytochrome P450 systems: functional and structural aspects. Biochim Biophy Acta 1460:353–374
153. Guengerich FP (1983) Oxidation-reduction properties of rat liver cytochromes P-450 and NADPH-cytochrome P-450 reductase related to catalysis in reconstituted systems. Biochemistry 22:2811–2820
154. Gorsky LD, Coon MJ (1986) Effects of conditions for reconstitution with cytochrome b_5 on the formation of products in cytochrome P-450-catalyzed reactions. Drug Metab Dispos 14:89–96
155. Auchus RJ, Lee TC, Miller WL (1998) Cytochrome b_5 augments the 17,20-lyase activity of human P450c17 without direct electron transfer. J Biol Chem 273:3158–3165
156. Yamazaki H, Johnson WW, Ueng YF, Shimada T, Guengerich FP (1996) Lack of electron transfer from cytochrome b_5 in stimulation of catalytic activities of cytochrome P450 3A4. Characterization of a reconstituted cytochrome P450 3A4/NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase system and studies with apo-cytochrome b_5. J Biol Chem 271:27438–27444
157. Gruenke LD, Konopka K, Cadieu M, Waskell L (1995) The stoichiometry of the cytochrome P-450-catalyzed metabolism of methoxyflurane and benzphetamine in the presence and absence of cytochrome b_5. J Biol Chem 270:24707–24718
158. Perret A, Pompon D (1998) Electron shuttle between membrane-bound cytochome P450 3A4 and b_5 rules uncoupling mechanisms. Biochemistry 37:11412–11424
159. Gilep AA, Guryev OL, Usanov SA, Estabrook RW (2001) Expression, purification, and physical properties of recombinant flavocytochrome fusion proteins containing rat cytochrome b_5 linked to NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase by different membrane-binding segments. Arch Biochem Biophys 390:222–234
160. Akhtar MK, Kelly SL, Kaderbhai MA (2005) Cytochrome b_5 modulation of 17{alpha} hydroxylase and 17–20 lyase CYP17, activities in steroidogenesis. J Endocrinol 187:267–274
161. Hasemann CA, Kurumbail RG, Boddupalli SS, Peterson JA, Deisenhofer J (1995) Structure and function of cytochromes P450: a comparative analysis of three crystal structures. Structure 3:41–62
162. Poulos TL, Finzel BC, Howard AJ (1987) High-resolution crystal structure of cytochrome P450cam. J Mol Biol 195:687–700
163. Scott EE, White MA, He YA, Johnson EF, Stout CD, Halpert JR (2004) Structure of mammalian cytochrome P450 2B4 complexed with 4-(4-chlorophenyl)imidazole at 1.9 A{angstrom} resolution: insight into the range of P450 conformations and coordination of redox partner binding. J Biol Chem 279:27294–27301
164. Estrada DF, Skinner AL, Laurence JS, Scott EE (2014) Human cytochrome P450 17A1 conformational selection: modulation by ligand and cytochrome b_5. J Biol Chem 289:14310–14320
165. Estrada DF, Laurence JS, Scott EE (2013) Substrate-modulated cytochrome P450 17A1 and cytochrome b_5 interactions revealed by NMR. J Biol Chem 288:17008–17018
166. Gao Q, Doneanu CE, Shaffer SA, Adman ET, Goodlett DR, Nelson SD (2006) Identification of the interactions between cytochrome P450 2E1 and cytochrome b_5 by mass spectrometry and site-directed mutagenesis. J Biol Chem 281:20404–20417
167. Koga H, Sagara Y, Yaoi T, Tsujimura M, Nakamura K, Sekimizu K, Makino R, Shimada H, Ishimura Y, Yura K, Go M, Ikeguchi I, Horiuchi T (1993) Essential role of the Arg112 residue of cytochrome P450cam for electron transfer from reduced putidaredoxin. FEBS Lett 331:109–113
168. Tripathi S, Li H, Poulos TL (2013) Structural basis for effector control and redox partner recognition in cytochrome P450. Science 340:1227–1230
169. Stayton PS, Sligar SG (1990) The cytochrome P-450cam binding surface as defined by site-directed mutagenesis and electrostatic modeling. Biochemistry 29:7381–7386
170. Rui L, Pochapsky SS, Pochapsky T (2006) Comparison of the complexes formed by cytochrome $P450_{CAM}$ with cytochrome b_5 and putidaredoxin, two effectors of camphor hydroxylase activity. Biochemistry 45:3887–3897
171. Noble MA, Girvan HM, Smith SJ, Smith WE, Murataliev M, Guzov VM, Feyereisen R, Munro AW (2007) Analysis of the interactions of cytochrome b_5 with flavocytochrome P450 BM3 and its domains. Drug Metab Rev 39:599–617
172. Stayton PS, Poulos TL, Sligar SG (1989) Putidaredoxin competitively inhibits cytochrome b_5-cytochrome P-450cam association: a proposed molecular model for a cytochrome P-450cam electron-transfer complex. Biochemistry 28:8201–8205
173. Jenkins CM, Waterman MR (1999) Flavodoxin as a model for the P450-interacting domain of NADPH cytochrome P450 reductase. Drug Metab Rev 31:195–203
174. Geller DH, Auchus RJ, Mendonca BB, Miller WL (1997) The genetic and functional basis of isolated 17,20-lyase deficiency. Nat Genet 17:201–205
175. Hong Y, Rashid R, Chen S (2011) Binding features of steroidal and nonsteroidal inhibitors. Steroids 76:802–806
176. Kaspera R, Naraharisetti SB, Evangelista EA, Marciante KD, Psaty BM, Totah RA (2011) Drug me-

tabolism by CYP2C8.3 is determined by substrate dependent interactions with cytochrome P450 reductase and cytochrome b_5. Biochem Pharmacol 82:681–691
177. Nikfarjam L, Izumi S, Yamazaki T, Kominami S (2006) The interaction of cytochrome P450 17alpha with NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase, investigated using chemical modification and MALDI-TOF mass spectrometry. Biochim Biophys Acta 1764:1126–1131
178. Furuya H, Shimizu T, Hirano K, Hatano M, Fujii-Kuriyama Y, Raag R, Poulos TL (1989) Site-directed mutageneses of rat liver cytochrome P-450d: catalytic activities toward benzphetamine and 7-ethoxycoumarin. Biochemistry 28:6848–6857
179. Shimizu T, Tateishi T, Hatano M, Fujii-Kuriyama Y (1991) Probing the role of lysines and arginines in the catalytic function of cytochrome P450d by site-directed mutagenesis. Interaction with NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase. J Biol Chem 266:3372–3375
180. Shen S, Strobel HW (1992) The role of cytochrome P450 lysine residues in the interaction between cytochrome P450IA1 and NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase. Arch Biochem Biophys 294:83–90
181. Shen S, Strobel HW (1993) Role of lysine and arginine residues of cytochrome P450 in the interaction between cytochrome P4502B1 and NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase. Arch Biochem Biophys 304:257–265
182. Nakamura K, Horiuchi T, Yasukochi T, Sekimizu K, Hara T, Sagara Y (1994) Significant contribution of arginine-112 and its positive charge of *Pseudomonas putida* cytochrome P-450cam in the electron transport from putidaredoxin. Biochim Biophys Acta 1207:40–48
183. Stayton PS, Sligar SG (1991) Structural microheterogeneity of a tryptophan residue required for efficient biological electron transfer between putidaredoxin and cytochrome P-450cam. Biochemistry 30:1845–1851
184. Lee MY, Borgiani P, Johansson I, Oteri F, Mkrtchian S, Falconi M, Ingelman-Sundberg M (2013) High warfarin sensitivity in carriers of CYP2C9*35 is determined by the impaired interaction with P450 oxidoreductase. Pharmacogenomics J Epub prior to publication, 12/10/14. doi:10.1038/tpj.2013.41
185. Mao W, Rupasinghe SG, Zangerl AR, Berenbaum MR, Schuler MA (2007) Allelic variation in the *Depressaria pastinacella* CYP6AB3 protein enhances metabolism of plant allelochemicals by altering a proximal surface residue and potential interactions with cytochrome P450 reductase. J Biol Chem 282:10544–10552
186. Scott EE, He YA, Wester MR, White MA, Chin CC, Halpert JR, Johnson EF, Stout CD (2003) An open conformation of mammalian cytochrome P450 2B4 at 1.6-A resolution. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 100:13196–13201
187. Wilderman PR, Gay SC, Jang, H-H, Zhang Q, Stout CD, Halpert JR (2012) Investigation by site-directed mutagenesis of the role of cytochrome P450 2B4 non-active-site residues in protein-ligand interactions based on crystal structures of the ligand-bound enzyme. FEBS J 279:1607–1620
188. Lee-Robichaud P, Akhtar ME, Wright JN, Sheikh QI, Akhtar M (2004) The cationic charges on Arg347, Arg358 and Arg449 of human cytochrome P450c17 CYP17, are essential for the enzyme's cytochrome b_5-dependent acyl-carbon cleavage activities. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 92:119–130
189. Ozols J (1989) Structure of cytochrome b_5 and its topology in the microsomal membrane. Biochim Biophys Acta 997:121–130
190. Gostincar C, Turk M, Gunde-Cimerman N (2010) The evolution of fatty acid desaturases and cytochrome b_5 in eukaryotes. J Memb Biol 233:63–72
191. Peng HM, Auchus RJ (2013) The action of cytochrome b_5 on CYP2E1 and CYP2C19 activities requires anionic residues D58 and D65. Biochemistry 52:210–220
192. Peng HM, Auchus RJ (2014) Two surfaces of cytochrome b_5 with major and minor contributions to CYP3A4-catalyzed steroid and nifedipine oxygenation chemistries. Arch Biochem Biophys 541:53–60
193. Naffin-Olivos JL, Auchus RJ (2006) Human cytochrome b_5 requires residues E48 and E49 to stimulate the 17,20-lyase activity of cytochrome P450c17. Biochemistry 45:755–762
194. Chudaev MV, Gilep AA, Usanov SA (2001) Site-directed mutagenesis of cytochrome b_5 for studies of its interaction with cytochrome P450. Biochemistry (Moscow) 66:667–681
195. Peterson JA, Ebel RE, O'Keeffe DH, Matsubara T, Estabrook RW (1976) Temperature dependence of cytochrome P-450 reduction. A model for NADPH-cytochrome P-450 reductase:cytochrome P-450 interaction. J Biol Chem 251:4010–4016
196. Zhang H, Im S-C, Waskell L (2007) Cytochrome b_5 increases the rate of product formation by cytochrome P450 2B4 and competes with cytochrome P450 reductase for a binding site on cytochrome P450 2B4. J Biol Chem 282:29766–29776
197. Murataliev MB, Guzov VM, Walker FA, Feyereisen R (2008) P450 reductase and cytochrome b_5 interactions with cytochrome P450: effects on house fly CYP6A1 catalysis. Insect Biochem Mol Biol 38:1008–1015
198. Pompon D, Coon MJ (1984) On the mechanism of action of cytochrome P-450. Oxidation and reduction of the ferrous dioxygen complex of liver microsomal cytochrome P-450 by cytochrome b_5. J Biol Chem 259:15377–15385
199. Bonfils C, Balny C, Maurel P (1981) Direct vidence for electron transfer from ferrous cytochrome b_5 to the oxyferrous intermediate of liver microsomal cytochrome P-450 LM2. J Biol Chem 256:9457–9465
200. Tamburini PP, Schenkman JB (1987) Purification to homogeneity and enzymological characterization of a functional covalent complex composed of cy-

tochromes P-450 isozyme 2 and b_5 from rabbit liver. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 84:11–15
201. Yamazaki H, Nakamura M, Komatsu T, Ohyama K, Hatanaka N, Asahi S, Shimada N, Guengerich FP, Shimada T, Nakajima M, Yokoi T (2002) Roles of NADPH-P450 reductase and apo- and holo-cytochrome b_5 on xenobiotic oxidations catalyzed by 12 recombinant human cytochrome P450s expressed in membranes of *Escherichia coli*. Protein Expr Purif 24:329–337
202. Moore CD, Al-Misky ON, Lecomte JTJ (1991) Similarities in structure between holocytochrome b_5 and apocytochrome b_5. NMR studies of the histidine residues. Biochemistry 30:8357–8365
203. Canova-Davis E, Waskell L (1984) The identification of the heat-stable microsomal protein required for methoxyflurane metabolism as cytochrome b_5. J Biol Chem 259:2541–2546
204. Gilep AA, Guryev OL, Usanov SA, Estabrook RW (2001) Apo-cytochrome b_5 as an indicator of changes in heme accessability: preliminary studies with cytochrome P450 3A4. J Inorg Biochem 87:237–244
205. Guryev OL, Gilep AA, Usanov SA, Estabrook RW (2001) Interaction of apo-cytochrome b_5 with cytochromes P4503A4 and A: relevance of heme transfer reactions. Biochemistry 40:5018–5031
206. Canova-Davis E, Chiang JY, Waskell L (1985) Obligatory role of cytochrome b_5 in the microsomal metabolism of methoxyflurane. Biochem Pharmacol 34:1907–1912
207. Reed JR, Hollenberg PF (2003) Examining the mechanism of stimulation of cytochrome P450 by cytochrome b_5: the effect of cytochrome b_5 on the interaction between cytochrome P450 2B4 and P450 reductase. J Inorg Biochem 97:265–275
208. Idkowiak J, Randell T, Dhir V, Patel P, Shackleton CH, Taylor NF, Krone N, Arlt W (2012) A missense mutation in the human cytochrome b_5 gene causes 46,XY disorder of sex development due to true isolated 17,20 lyase deficiency. J Clin Endo Metab 97:E465–475

Activation of Molecular Oxygen in Cytochromes P450

3

Ilia G. Denisov and Stephen G. Sligar

3.1 A Brief History of "Oxygen Activation"

The cytochrome P450s have been the focus of attention for legions of investigators. For the basic scientists, the unique spectral properties of this heme protein provided fascinating challenges for the bioinorganic chemist. The difficult chemistry of adding an oxygen atom to an unactivated alkane intrigued the bioorganic chemist, and the need for electron transfer with proton involvement brought the physical biochemists to the table. With the known processes of the archetypical heme proteins myoglobin and hemoglobin, as well as the reductive chemistry operating in the cytochrome oxidases, it was no surprise that investigators from these fields were amongst the first to focus their attention on cytochrome P450 and its redox partners. The concept of "oxygen activation" thus comes from two directions. First, although atmospheric dioxygen can be reactive at room temperature, e.g., in the formation of rust, typical hydrocarbons are stable until combustion at elevated temperatures. Thus, facile hydrocarbon hydroxylation or epoxidation near 37 °C requires enzymatic "activation." From the protein standpoint, the reversible binding and release of atmospheric dioxygen by hemoglobin led to documentation of an intermediate state—the ferrous heme—O_2 complex. Nature evolved the protoporphyrin IX prosthetic group within the globins to protect this oxy-ferrous complex, resulting in a relatively stable species, although after long time intervals this intermediate would "auto-oxidize" releasing superoxide and converting the heme iron to the ferric state. Since it was realized early on [1] that the cytochrome P450s also contained protoporphyrin IX heme as a prosthetic group, and hence could bind atmospheric dioxygen, the protein must be doing something to "activate" the bound dioxygen for catalysis.

The canonical overall reaction of cytochrome P450 involves the reductive scission of the O–O bond of atmospheric dioxygen to release a single molecule of water with the transfer of a single oxygen atom to the substrate:

$$S + O_2 + 2_{e-} + 2H+ \rightarrow H_2O + S - O$$

Cytochrome P450s are thus "oxygenases" as one or more oxygen atoms from O_2 are incorporated into a substrate molecule, following the discovery of this class of enzymes by Hayaishi and Mason in 1955 [2, 3]. Very soon thereafter the first experimental proof of steroid hydroxylation by a mammalian oxygenase was identified by using $^{18}O_2$ for the reaction [4], although the enzyme responsible for this, CYP11B1, was not identified until 1965 [5]. A beautiful review

I. G. Denisov (✉) · S. G. Sligar
Department of Biochemistry, The School of Molecular and Cellular Biology, University of Illinois, 116 Morrill Hall, 505 South Goodwin Avenue, Urbana, IL 61801, USA
e-mail: denisov@illinois.edu

S. G. Sligar
e-mail: s-sligar@Illinois.edu

P. R. Ortiz de Montellano et al. (eds.), *Cytochrome P450*, DOI 10.1007/978-3-319-12108-6_3
© Springer International Publishing Switzerland 2015

of the early P450 history was provided by Estabrook [6]. Since a single oxygen atom is inserted into a substrate, the P450s are "monoxygenases" and require additional redox transfer partners to provide the two electrons (and potentially the two protons) necessary to reduce the other oxygen atom from O_2 to water. Historically, this led to the cytochrome P450s also being called "mixed function oxidases" as they operated like a half-way point of the cytochrome oxidase stoichiometry in which four electrons and protons are used to fully convert O_2 to two molecules of water. As we now know, the cytochromes P450 can carry out a variety of additional organic transformations, including carbon–carbon bond scission and formation, dealkylation, heteroatom oxygenation, and halogenation/dehalogenation. We will discuss these other reactivities of the cytochromes P450 later in the chapter in the context of what they teach us about the various states of "oxygen activation." Since this chapter is devoted to the mechanisms of oxygen activation, it is useful to briefly mention early ideas of how the relatively inert O_2 molecule could be "activated." Again we can organize the discussion along two lines of focus: the enzymology of the P450 hemoprotein and the dioxygen molecule itself.

Debates as to the mechanisms of oxygen activation heated up in the early 1970s. From the standpoint of O_2, this was also the era of intense arguments as to the chemical reactivity of superoxide, a one electron reduced O_2. Early discussion by Fridovich and others [7] suggested O_2^- itself could attack unactivated carbon centers, while others, led by Fee et al. [8], argued that superoxide was at best a mild reductant and could not by itself institute carbon oxidation. At the same time in history, enzymologists documented the existence of the ferrous dioxygen complex of P450 isolated from *Pseudomonas putida* (P450 CYP101A1). Since this protein could be obtained in large quantities, it could be investigated by a plethora of spectroscopies. Using Mössbauer spectroscopy it was shown that in the ferrous-dioxygen intermediate of CYP101A1, stabilized at cryogenic temperatures, the iron was in the ferric state, analogous to the Weiss model proposed for hemoglobin and myoglobin. If the iron looks ferric and there is an extra electron in the $Fe–O_2$ system, then the electron density must favor the superoxide resonance form. Hence the thought: Was the active form of O_2 in P450 catalysis the superoxide anion? Reality set in, however, when it was noted that the $Fe–O_2$ complex of heme proteins could not carry out even simple oxygenation reactions—a second electron was required for "activation."

The early 1970s was also the time when interesting chemistries of the second-row nonmetals carbon and nitrogen were revealed when they were missing two electrons from their valence shell. These so-called carbene and nitrene species were shown to be able to directly insert into C–C, C–H and other organic bonds. What about oxygen? Could a six-electron oxygen atom provide the observed reactivity of the P450 enzymes? The term "oxene transferase" was proposed by Ullrich and coworkers to describe this form of activated oxygen [9]. Simple electron counting from a ferrous–dioxygen complex after a second electron input and the release of water indicated the presence of a six-electron oxygen atom somehow bound to a ferric heme. On the other hand, it was difficult to see how such an electron-deficient species could dissociate from the heme and react with a nearby substrate.

The solution to the identification of the "active oxygen species" in P450 catalysis came in 1976 through the efforts of Groves in collaboration with the Coon laboratory [10, 11]. Understanding the nature of an "oxene" bound to ferric heme, Groves realized that there would be two open orbitals on the oxygen that could initiate radical chemistry. He proposed an "oxygen rebound" mechanism wherein this species, formally at the redox state of compound I as observed in the peroxidase class of enzymes, could abstract a hydrogen from a substrate C–H bond, formally generating a hydroxyl radical bound to heme that could then undergo radical recombination with the substrate carbon radical to generate the hydroxylated product. Showing the transient existence of a substrate carbon radical intermediate was strong evidence for this being the intermediate in oxygen activation [11, 12].

3.2 The Plethora of Chemical Reactivities of Cytochrome P450

The initial focus on the ability of P450 to catalyze the oxidation of an unactivated carbon center was a driver for the chemical community, while parallel interests that focused on metabolic transformations in humans expanded the spectrum of activities associated with P450 metabolism. In addition to hydroxylation of unactivated alkanes, this includes epoxidation of olefinic substrates, the addition of oxygen to heteroatoms such as sulfur, the dealkylation of amines, and the formation and breakage of carbon–carbon bonds. These include reactions involved in human health and disease, such as the epoxidation of aromatics as part of carcinogen activation (e.g., benzo(a)pyrene) and facile heteroatom dealkylation as exemplified by the *O*-demethylation that converts codeine into morphine. These human relevancies brought the large body of pharmacologists and toxicologists into the community studying the cytochromes P450. With the growing involvement of P450 in multiple biotransformations, a natural question emerged as to the number of isozymes that might be present. Initially, several variants were found in animal liver, a key site for first pass metabolism. They were first isolated as pure proteins though enormous efforts by the Coon laboratory and others, with the isozymes labeled LM1, LM2, LM3, LM4, etc., for liver microsomal fraction 1, etc. The general feeling at the time was that there could be a dozen or even 20 different isozymes of P450 in animals and perhaps a few more in bacteria and plants. As is beautifully described elsewhere in this volume, there are now over 20,000 P450 genes identified [13]! The functions of all these P450s can be artificially separated into two classes: Those involved in the synthesis of intermediary metabolites, such as prostaglandins and hormones in humans, and those involved in catabolic reactions often associated with xenobiotic breakdown—most prevalent in the human liver, kidney, and epithelial tissues. This classification also applies to plants, insects, etc., as described by Schuler et al. in this volume (Chap. 7).

3.3 The Three-Dimensional Structure of Cytochrome P450

By the mid-1970s enzymologists were comforted by the availability of a three-dimensional structure of their enzyme, although the technology was primitive by today's standards. One requirement to obtain an X-ray structure in this era was for a substantial amount of highly purified protein. The only P450 available in the needed quantity and quality was P450cam or CYP101A1. The crystallization and solution of the structure is told by Poulos and Johnson in this volume together with those of several other soluble P450s. The vast majority of the P450s in nature, however, are anchored to a membrane and the solution of membrane protein structure remains a significant hurdle today. Indeed, one entire session of an international P450 meeting was devoted to the debate as to how good a structural model CYP101A1 would be for the membrane-bound P450s [14]. Johnson and Poulos (Chap. 1 in this volume) summarize the amazing progress in solving the structure of the membrane-bound P450s. We now recognize that all members of this large super family of P450s possess basically the same fold, with subtle differences being present that reflect specificity for substrates and redox partners. Additionally, the past four decades of work have unambiguously shown that all P450s operate by basically the same reaction cycle (Fig. 3.1), including the stoichiometry of oxygen and reducing equivalents. However, the degree of coupling, or efficiency of converting atmospheric O_2 and electrons to substrate-derived products can vary widely.

Most P450s operate with a single substrate-binding site, often with the high degree of specificity needed, for example, in hormone biosynthesis. However, some P450s can bind more than one substrate molecule, either in an enlarged active site or in a distant effector or allosteric site. This can lead to a profound effect on metabolic throughput as will be discussed in detail subsequently.

The remainder of this chapter, as well as contributions from other authors, will address the spectroscopic characterization of the intermedi-

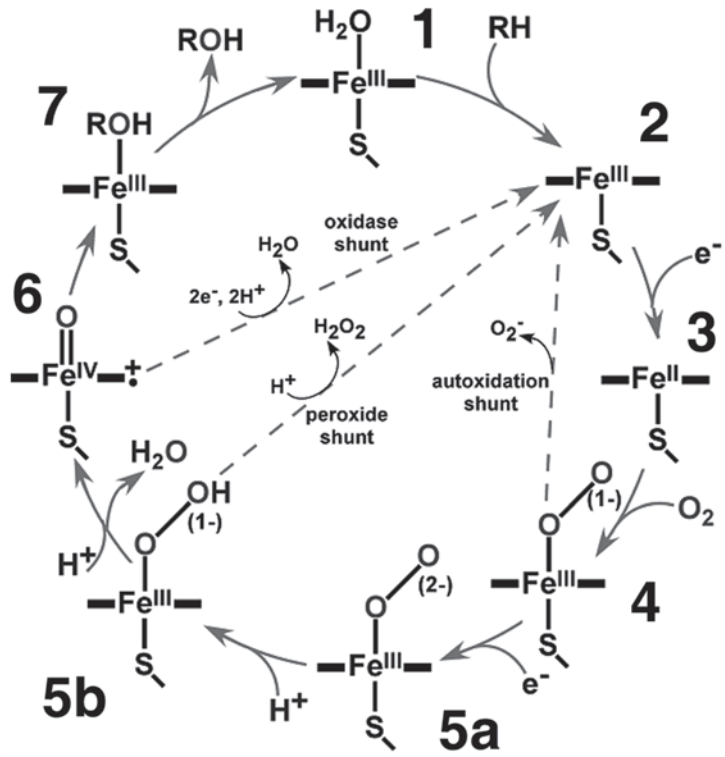


Fig. 3.1 Reaction cycle of cytochrome P450, reproduced with permission from American Chemical Society from [15]

ate states that lead to the ultimate oxygenating species operating in the cytochromes P450. We will also address the aspects of the protein structure that allow control of electron and proton input into the catalytic cycle to control the stability and reactivity of these intermediate states. Appropriate results that define the side uncoupling pathways, as well as other forms of the reduced oxygen-bound P450 heme that have the potential for substrate metabolism, will conclude this review and also provide the critical link to other forms of "active oxygen."

3.4 Substrate Binding, Spin Shift, and Redox Potentials

Substrate binding to cytochrome P450 is an important step in the overall mechanism of P450 catalysis, not only because it is necessary to position the substrate in the proper orientation in the immediate vicinity of the heme bound catalytically competent "active oxygen." Equally important, it serves as the trigger activating the electron transfer from the redox partner to the heme iron resulting in reduction of the iron from the ferric Fe^{3+} to the ferrous Fe^{2+} state. This, in turn, is necessary for binding of oxygen to the ferrous cytochrome P450 and formation of the oxygenated intermediate. In general, the regulatory role of substrate binding as the trigger initiating the reduction is used in the cytochromes P450 [16, 17], as well as in some nonheme enzymes [18], to minimize production of reactive oxygen species and unproductive waste of nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide (NADH) and nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide phosphate (NADPH).

Usually much tighter substrate binding is observed for P450s involved in specific biosynthesis of hormones and other regulatory compounds. Examples include the high affinity of cytochromes P450 involved in steroid hormone biosynthesis towards their natural substrates and other synthetic steroid compounds [19–21]. Interestingly, many P450s that formally belong to this class can also bind and metabolize compounds not related to their native substrates, albeit with lower affinity and efficiency. Such examples

are described for CYP101A1 [22–24], CYP102 [25–27], and CYP46 [28]. For xenobiotic metabolizing cytochromes P450, which can bind and catalyze oxidative transformations of various organic molecules with a very broad distribution of chemical structures and molecular masses, lower substrate affinities with dissociation constants in the range of 10^{-5} to 10^{-3} M are more typical. Apparently, weaker substrate binding is the price for their broad substrate specificity, a requirement for the first line of chemical defense of the organism against myriads of alien, potentially toxic, and dangerous compounds. Multiple examples are described in comprehensive reviews [29–31].

The binding of hydrophobic substrates usually leads to displacement of water from the substrate-binding pocket, including the water molecule coordinated to the heme iron as the sixth (axial) ligand, as shown in Fig. 3.2 for CYP101A1. The transition of the ferric iron atom Fe^{3+} from the hexacoordinated to the pentacoordinated state results in a spin-state transition from low spin (S = 1/2) to high spin (S = 5/2). This change in the coordination state of the heme iron gives rise to an upshift of redox potential, which is essential for efficient reduction of the enzyme from the ferric to the ferrous state.

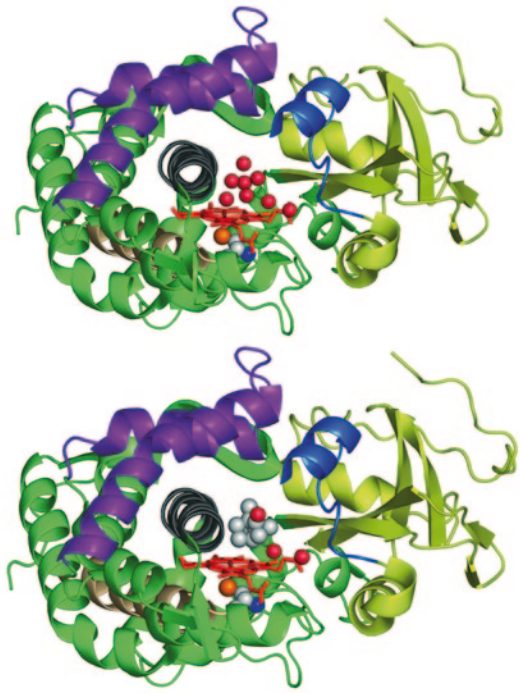


Fig. 3.2 X-ray structures of CYP101A1 without substrate (1PHC.pdb [32], *top*) and with the substrate camphor (2CPP.pdb [33], *bottom*). Shown are also the water molecules (*red* spheres) occupying the substrate-binding pocket, one of them coordinating to the heme iron as the sixth ligand

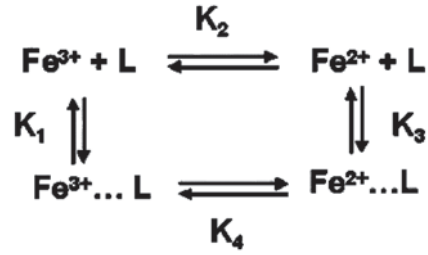


Fig. 3.3 Coupling of the ligand L binding equilibria to the ferric and ferrous heme protein with binding constants K_1 and K_3 and of redox equilibria in the substrate free or substrate bound protein with equilibrium constants K_2 and K_4

The difference in redox potentials between pentacoordinated and hexacoordinated porphyrins can be illustrated using the thermodynamic cycle shown in Fig. 3.3:

Here the ligand **L** can bind to the heme iron with binding constants K_1 and K_3, which are different for the ferric and ferrous states, while K_2 and K_4 define the redox equilibria for the five-coordinated high-spin and six-coordinated low-spin heme iron respectively [16]. The overall redox equilibrium between Fe^{3+} and Fe^{2+}, i.e., the midpoint potential, can be shifted towards the strong binder, if the ligand is present [34]. In the aqueous solution, water or a hydroxide always favors the ferric state as compared to ferrous, so that $K_1 > 1$ and $K_3 < 1$, and Fe^{3+} is typically six-coordinated in cytochromes P450 in the absence of a substrate, while Fe^{2+} is five-coordinated. As a result, the thermodynamic (redox) equilibrium between the ferric and ferrous states of the heme iron is shifted to the former in the absence of substrates, while substrate binding displaces the water molecule from the sixth coordination position, thus destabilizing the ferric state and lifting the midpoint potential. Experimentally measured shifts of the redox potentials in cytochromes P450 caused by substrate binding are in the range 80–

170 mV [16, 35–37]. In most cases, cytochromes P450 saturated with substrates are reduced much faster [37–41]. Acceleration of the first electron transfer to cytochromes P450 in the presence of a bound substrate represents an important thermodynamic regulatory mechanism, preventing futile consumption of redox equivalents and formation of toxic superoxide and peroxide, as will be discussed in a subsequent section of this chapter. In addition, Marcus theory analysis suggests a faster electron transfer in the presence of substrate due to a lower reorganization energy [42]. The spin-state equilibrium in cytochromes P450 is temperature dependent and can be probed by temperature jump studies. Direct kinetic measurements show that the typical rates of spin-state relaxation after temperature jump are in the range of 400–2000 s^{-1} for CYP101A1 [43] and 800–2500 s^{-1} for CYP102A1 [44]. The same thermodynamic coupling is responsible for the higher affinity of cytochromes P450 with respect to hydrophobic substrates at higher temperatures that is observed experimentally [44].

Substrate binding is usually fast for the soluble P450s, with apparent rates of 10^2 to 10^3 s^{-1} [45] and second-order rates ~10^6 to 10^7 $M^{-1}s^{-1}$ [45, 46]. This fast binding and simple 1:1 stoichiometry is usually observed for the efficient bacterial P450s with their natural substrates, i.e., CYP101A1 with camphor [46, 47]. Comparison of camphor binding and dissociation kinetics with mutants generated to perturb the equilibrium-binding constant demonstrated fast binding in all cases, with the affinity exclusively dependent on the dissociation rate [24]. For instance, the T101M mutant had the same camphor-binding rate as the wild-type enzyme, $k_{on} = 3 \times 10^7$ $M^{-1}s^{-1}$, but an almost tenfold higher dissociation rate $k_{off} = 192$ s^{-1}. Fast substrate binding was also reported for many other cytochromes P450, such as CYP102A1 [48] and other soluble bacterial enzymes. In many cases purified and solubilized eukaryotic cytochromes also show fast substrate binding [49]. However, in some cases, very slow substrate-binding kinetics have been observed, such as those reported for cholesterol derivatives binding to P450scc in lipid vesicles, where type I spectral changes were monitored on the scale of 15 min and apparent first-order rates obtained in the range of (4–9) 10^{-4} s^{-1} [50]. Such results are probably due to the extremely low solubility of cholesterol and its derivatives and slow redistribution between the aqueous phase and lipid bilayers [19]. The kinetics of NAD(P)H-dependent reduction of cytochromes P450 in the presence of their redox partners almost always strongly depends on the presence of their substrates. Exceptions from this general rule are reported for several cytochromes P450 that are predominantly in the high-spin ferric state even before addition of a substrate, such as CYP1A2 [51–53]. These observations are in line with the redox thermodynamics modulated by substrate binding described above (Fig. 3.3). Typically, reduction of substrate-free P450 enzymes is very slow with apparent rates in the range of 10^{-4}–10^{-2} s^{-1} [54], and is much faster (sometimes by several orders of magnitude) in the substrate-bound state [17]. Sometimes the first electron-transfer step is identified as the rate-limiting step, as shown for CYP7A1 [55]. The significant acceleration of P450 reduction in the presence of substrates is easily seen in the steady-state kinetics of NAD(P)H consumption, as reported for both bacterial and eukaryotic cytochromes [56]. The acceleration of NAD(P)H oxidation can be used as an empirical test for the screening of new compounds as potential substrates for a given cytochrome P450 [57, 58] or as a rough measure of P450 activity [59].

Interactions with redox partners are not only necessary to bring the electron donor close to the heme for efficient electron transfer. Recent structural studies of the complex of CYP101A1 with its natural redox partner, the iron–sulfur protein putidaredoxin (Pdx) [60, 61], confirmed the important allosteric regulatory role of these interactions that was first suggested in 1974 [62]. Perturbations of the CYP101A1 heme environment when complexed with its redox partner Pdx have been detected using various spectroscopic methods [63–67]. Early work by Davies and Sligar demonstrated the redox-dependent affinities of Pdx and P450 and the critical residues involved [68]. What was missing, however, was a linkage between structure and the functional implications

caused by Pdx binding. It was the X-ray structure of the complex [60, 61] that clearly demonstrated that Pdx binding results in opening of the cleft in the I-helix that is necessary for directed proton delivery to the coordinated dioxygen. Thus, interactions with oxidized Pdx favor the open conformational state of CYP101A1 [60, 61]. However, Goodin et al. demonstrated an opposite effect of reduced Pdx binding on the conformational state of CYP101A1 [69]. Taken together, these results reveal a sophisticated pattern of allosteric regulatory effects of Pdx on the structure, dynamics, and functional properties of CYP101A1. In the first step, binding of reduced Pdx stabilizes the substrate-bound closed state of ferric CYP101A1 and provides optimal conditions for the first electron transfer. After reduction of the heme, oxidized Pdx dissociates and oxygen binds to the heme iron atom. Binding of reduced Pdx to the oxy-complex stabilizes the latter against autoxidation, preventing the heme from autoxidation and resulting in transfer of the second electron and formation of the peroxo-ferric intermediate. Finally, bound oxidized Pdx favors the open conformational state of CYP101A1, with the functionally important rearrangement of residues Asp251 and Thr252 in the I-helix that are necessary for efficient proton delivery to the dioxygen moiety of the peroxo-intermediate and formation of compound I (see Chap. 1 by Poulos and Johnson). Allosteric effects of interactions with redox partners have also been suggested in other systems. Fusion with different redox partners changed the regiospecificity of catalysis and also the range of chemical transformations catalyzed by the multipurpose cytochrome P450 MycG [70].

3.5 Oxygen Binding and the Structure of the Ferrous Dioxygen Complex

The binding of dioxygen to ferrous cytochrome P450 leads to formation of the oxy-complex, which is the last relatively stable intermediate in the catalytic cycle. This complex has dioxygen coordinated end-on to the heme iron with partial transfer of electron density from the iron to the dioxygen moiety. Based on spectroscopic and structural data [71–75], the latter can be described as partially superoxide. In general, most properties of the oxy-complexes in cytochromes P450 are similar to those of other heme proteins, including the myoglobins, hemoglobins, and heme oxygenases. An overview of the structural studies of oxy-complexes in various heme enzymes was published in 2007 [76]. Oxygen binding to cytochromes P450 is usually fast and not rate limiting for P450 catalysis at ambient conditions. Kinetic studies show second-order binding rates for CYP101A1 in the range of (0.8–1.7) 10^6 M^{-1} s^{-1} at 4–25 °C in the presence of camphor [77, 78]. These rates correspond to apparent first-order binding rates 200–300 s^{-1} in aerated solutions. Similar rates have been reported for CYP1A2 [45], CYP2A6 [79], and CYP158A1 [80]. The presence of substrates can significantly impede the access of O_2 and other diatomic ligands to the heme iron, and the scale of this effect can vary to a great extent with various substrates. For instance, different oxygen binding rates have been reported for CYP158A1 saturated with flaviolin (120 s^{-1}) or 2-hydroxy-1,4-naphthoquinone (15 s^{-1}) [80]. The effect of substrates on oxygen binding and autoxidation have been systematically studied for monomeric CYP3A4 incorporated into 1-palmitoyl-2-oleoyl-sn-glycero-3-phosphocholine (POPC) Nanodiscs [81, 82]. The experimentally observed rate of O_2 binding in the presence of testosterone TST and bromocryptine (BC) varies by more than an order of magnitude (350–400 s^{-1} with TST and 24 s^{-1} with BC at 279 K). The effect of TST is even more dramatic with respect to the binding of cyanide to CYP3A4, which is 60 times slower in the presence of substrate than in its absence [82], as is also observed for the association of small ligands like cyanide and imidazole to the ferric enzyme [83, 84] and of carbon monoxide to ferrous P450. [85]. The rate of CO binding to CYP101A1 in the absence of camphor (5×10^6 M^{-1} s^{-1}) is two orders of magnitude faster than in its presence ($4\cdot10^4$ M^{-1} s^{-1}) [86]. A similar slowing of CO binding by substrate was observed for CYP108, but not for CYP102 [87]. This reduction in the

binding rates of diatomic ligands in the presence of substrates is commonly observed with other heme enzymes, including indoleamine 2,3-dioxygenase (IDO) [88] and nitric oxide synthase (NOS) [89].

An interesting aspect of the kinetics of CO binding to CYP102A1 has been described by Munro et al. [90] using laser photooxidation of NAD(P)H to reduce the heme iron in the microsecond timescale ($k_{obs} = 14{,}000\ s^{-1}$), a much faster rate than the typical dead time in stopped-flow studies (~1 ms). The surprisingly fast CO binding observed in this work, with apparent rates of 1700–3000 s^{-1}, was attributed to the presence of CO molecules inside the protein in the immediate vicinity of the heme iron. In this case, there is no need for penetration of the diatomic ligand from the solution into the substrate-binding pocket and diffusion towards the heme iron. It is reasonable to expect that the same may be true for other diatomic neutral gases, such as O_2, and as a result the oxygen-binding step may happen in aerobic solution with apparent rates significantly higher than those measured in stopped-flow experiments, where the reduced protein is equilibrated with deoxygenated buffer before mixing with oxygenated solvent and oxygen must access the heme from outside. The same effects have also been described for CYP121 and CYP51B1 from *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* [91].

The first X-ray structure of the ferrous dioxygen (or ferrous-oxy complex) of a cytochrome P450 was solved by Schlichting and coworkers in 2000 using the bacterial CYP101A1 [92]. The oxygen molecule was found to fit tightly between the substrate camphor and the small cleft in the I-helix as suggested by the structure of the ferric protein [33]. Importantly, the binding of dioxygen resulted in a change in the active site hydrogen-bonding structure through the addition of two new water molecules not observed in the ferric structures. These are illustrated in Fig. 3.4. The appearance of these water molecules in the oxygenated form of CYP101A1 strongly suggested a likely path for the delivery of protons to the distal oxygen atom of the heme bound O_2. This provided the first structure-based suggestion of a mechanism of oxygen activation in the cytochromes P450 [74] through site-specific proton delivery to the distal atom of the dioxygen ligand [93–95]. A first proton transfer would lead to the hydroperoxide intermediate and a second proton delivery would then lead to cleavage of the O–O bond, releasing a molecule of water and generating the higher valent compound I oxidizing species. Oxy-complex structures of wild type and

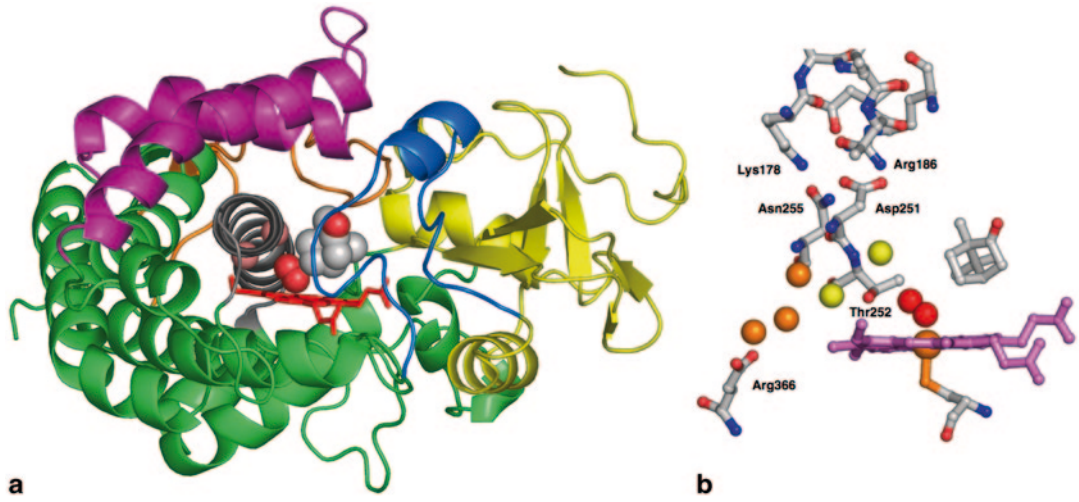


Fig. 3.4 **a** X-ray structure of the oxy-complex of CYP101A1 (1DZ8.pdb [92]) with two new water molecules appearing in the cleft opening in the I-helix next to the coordinated dioxygen molecule. **b** A tentative proton delivery pathway with two new water molecules is shown in *yellow*

mutant CYP101A1 [74] and P450eryF [73] were subsequently solved by Poulos and coworkers.

Because the resolution of the structures of oxygenated cytochromes P450 is not high enough for precise evaluation of the geometric parameters of the heme ligands, information about bond lengths and angles can be best obtained from the structures of closely related model complexes. A comprehensive review published in 1994 [96] provides an extensive description of the physical inorganic chemistry of heme oxygen complexes. For many years, the classical reference for the geometric parameters of the iron–porphyrin oxy-complex was the X-ray crystallographic study by the Collman group [97] of two picket-fence iron porphyrins with imidazole and dioxygen as axial ligands. These structures provided a clear picture of the end-on coordinated dioxygen molecule with a Fe–O–O angle of 135°–137° and O–O bond lengths of 1.23 and 1.26 Å. These structures also revealed significant mobility and multiple orientations of the coordinated dioxygen, both in plane and out of plane together with the axial histidine ligand [97, 98]. Recently, a new high-resolution structure of the oxy-complex of an iron picket fence porphyrin has been determined and the oxidation state of the iron atom was characterized by temperature dependent Mössbauer spectroscopy [99] and provided the geometric parameters of a heme iron end-on coordinated dioxygen with the highest precision. The values determined are Fe–O = 1.811 Å, Fe–O–O = 118.2°, and O–O = 1.281 Å, and an off-axis tilt of 6.2° in the complex with 2-methyl imidazole as the axial ligand. This O–O distance is in good agreement with the range expected from the Fourier transform infrared spectroscopy (FTIR) experimental frequencies of the O–O stretch mode observed for such model complexes (1150–1163 cm^{-1}) [100] and with the general dioxygen—superoxide—peroxide formal assignment [96, 101]. Similar bond lengths for Fe–O (1.81–1.83) Å and O–O (1.24–1.25) Å are reported in two high-resolution X-ray structures of the oxy-complex of sperm whale myoglobin [102, 103]. For reference, in various models the O–O bond length increases from 1.21 Å in dioxygen to 1.33 Å in the superoxide anion [104], and to 1.49 Å in the peroxide anion [96], concomitant with reduction of the O–O bond order from 2 to 1.5 to 1.

Another recent and important study of the oxy-complex of the picket-fence iron-porphyrin model combined the L edge extended X-ray absorption fine structure (EXAFS) and density functional theory calculations with a goal of characterizing the electronic structure of iron in this complex [105]. Comparison of X-ray absorption spectra (XAS) results obtained for the oxy-complex of several other hexa-coordinated ferrous and ferric low-spin complexes revealed strong σ-donation and strong π-interaction of the dioxygen moiety with iron, indicating a highly covalent Fe–O bond. This fact restricts the formal application of the oxidation state formalism and explains the absence of the hole in the dπ orbital of the iron, which is characteristic of all low-spin ferric complexes. XAS spectra of the oxy-complex are similar to the spectra of the *bis*-imidazole ferrous porphyrin, (Fig. 12 in Ref. [105]) and do not look like the spectra of ferric complexes [105]. However, the electronic configuration in the oxy-complexes strongly depends on the presence or absence of hydrogen bonds to the coordinated oxygen [103]. In the model porphyrin complexes there is no hydrogen bonding [105], while in most heme proteins there are proton-donating amino acid side chains or water molecules that can form one or two hydrogen bonds and shift the electron density towards the ferric-superoxide configuration [103].

Local interactions in the immediate vicinity of the heme and axial ligands can strongly affect the electronic structure of the oxy-complex. These can be detected by comparison of the ultraviolet–visible (UV–vis) spectra of various oxygenated cytochromes P450, nitric oxide synthase (NOS), and chloroperoxidase (CPO), which all have identical iron coordination spheres and the same heme prosthetic group. While all display a split Soret band [106, 107], the position of the main band changes from 418 nm in CYP101A1 [77] to 430 nm in CPO [108]. Even for the same cytochrome P450 the position of the main Soret band may vary significantly in the presence of various substrates, as documented for CYP102A1 (422–425 nm) [36, 109] and for CYP3A4 (420–

425 nm) [81, 110]. In CYP2B4 the UV–vis and magnetic circular dichroism (MCD) spectra of the oxy-complex with and without substrate are very similar, with the Soret maximum at 423 nm [111]. However, a red shift of the Soret band to 426–427 nm is observed in the CYP2B4 E301Q and T302A mutants, respectively, indicating slightly different configurations of the hydrogen-bonding network caused by these mutations. This is in contrast to the same mutations (D251N and T252A) in CYP101A1, where no changes in the UV–vis and MCD spectra were observed relative to the wild-type protein [112].

The most detailed and site-specific information on the bond strength and hydrogen-bonding environment of the coordinated dioxygen, as well as on the main heme vibrational modes, can be obtained using resonance Raman (rR) spectroscopy [113]. Because of the limited stability of the oxy-complex at ambient conditions, most Raman measurements are performed under cryogenic conditions using frozen solutions. The first successful rR characterization of the oxy-complex of CYP101A1 in the presence of camphor was published in 1986 [71]. A strong O–O mode at 1140 cm^{-1} was identified based on isotopic shift of this band using $^{16}O_2$ and $^{18}O_2$ of 1121–1131 cm^{-1}, near that reported for isolated superoxide ions in solid matrices [104]. Note that the O–O stretching mode is usually not active in rR spectra of heme proteins that have histidine as a proximal iron ligand, although it was identified in infrared (IR) spectra of the oxy-complexes of hemoglobin and myoglobin at 1135 cm^{-1} [114]. However, in some cases the O–O stretch mode was experimentally observed, i.e., in oxyhemoglobins from *Chlamydomonas* (1136 cm^{-1}) and from *Sinechocystis* (1133 cm^{-1}) [115], and also in indoleamine dioxygenase (IDO) (1138 cm^{-1}) [116]. Subsequent rR spectra of oxy-complexes in CYP101A1 provided new information on perturbation of the Fe–OO moiety by various substrates [72] and by Pdx [117].

The rR spectra of the oxy-complexes of several human cytochromes P450 have also been measured recently for recombinant purified CYP11A1 [118] and for purified CYP17A1 [119] and CYP19A1 incorporated in Nanodisc bilayers [120]. In general, all features of these spectra are similar to those previously reported for CYP101A1. The position of the O–O mode varies from 1147 to 1124 cm^{-1} and the range of the Fe–OO mode frequencies is between 540 and 529 cm^{-1}, with the expected linear correlation observed [118, 121–123]. The positions of these modes are not significantly different in the thiolate-ligated cytochromes P450 and nitric oxide synthases, but can be substantially perturbed by hydrogen bonding to the dioxygen ligand [120, 124–126] and by steric effects caused by size and positioning of substrates [72]. In addition, detailed analysis of the spectra of oxy-complexes in the presence of various substrates revealed a striking difference in the configuration of the hydrogen-bonding network that includes the hydroxyl group of the substrate, the coordinated dioxygen moiety, and possibly other amino acid side chains and active site waters. For example, based on the different pattern of perturbations of the O–O and Fe–OO modes by 17-hydroxypregnenolone and 17-hydroxyprogesterone, hydrogen bonding to the proximal oxygen atom for the former and the distal oxygen atom for the latter, has been observed in CYP17A1 [119]. This difference correlates with the efficiency of the lyase reaction catalyzed by CYP17A1 and speaks directly to the intermediate states involved in the catalytic cycle and the identity of the "active oxygen" involved. More information about the Fe–O vibrational modes, as well as detection of new modes not seen in rR spectra, was provided by nuclear resonance vibrational spectroscopy (NRVS) [127, 128]. Using this method, Sage and collaborators demonstrated the strongly mixed character of two Fe–O modes observed in Raman spectra and claimed that the unambiguous assignment of these modes to either bending or stretching vibrations is not always valid.

The ferrous dioxygen complexes of heme proteins are not stable species, with the overall lifetime of this state in the cytochromes P450 ranging from milliseconds to minutes (Table 3.1). Autoxidation of the $Fe–O_2$ complex proceeds through spontaneous dissociation of superoxide, which in turn quickly dismutates into hydrogen peroxide and dioxygen in aqueous solution. The heme is returned to the resting ferric state. The rates of

Table 3.1 Experimentally observed autoxidation rates for cytochromes P450

P450	Substrate	Conditions (K)	Rate (s^{-1})	Source
CYP101A1	−sub	275–299	0.002–0.03	[136]
	+cam	278–293	0.0003–0.0043	[87]
T252A, V	+cam	293	0.005–0.01	[313]
G248A	+cam	283	0.003–0.005	[272]
	+cam	298	0.004	[189]
CYP102A1	+sub	277–293	0.025–0.22	[87]
	−sub	288	0.09	[37]
	+sub	288	0.06	[37]
F393H	−sub	288	0.018	[37]
	+sub	288	0.0013	[37]
T268A	−sub	288	0.27	[37]
	+sub	288	0.26	[37]
CYP108	+sub	277–293	0.0007–0.017	[87]
CYP119	−sub	278	0.08	[314]
CYP158	+sub	296	0.042–0.09	[80]
P450a, b,c[a]	−sub	277	1.6–5	[315]
CYP1A2	−sub	277	0.41	[304]
E318D	−sub		0.80	[304]
E318A	−sub		0.07	[304]
T319A	−sub		0.37	[304]
CYP2A6	+sub	296	0.3	[79]
CYP2B4	+sub	288	0.09	[316]
CYP3A4	−sub	278–302	20–140	[81]
	Testosterone	279–310	0.37–20	[81]
	Bromocriptine	279–310	0.12–2.5	[81]
CYP11A1	+cholesterol	275	0.0063	[130]
	+dihydrocholesterol		0.0004	[130]
CYP19A1	+androstenedione	298–310	0.21–0.7	[317]
CPO	−subs	298	1.7	[318]
iNOS, H_2B	−subs	283	0.3	[319]
W188H, H_2B	−subs	283	0.0044	[319]
nNOS, -pterin	−subs	283	0.14	[320]

cam 1*R*-camphor, *CPO* chloroperoxidase, *H_2B* dihydro-biopterin, *iNOS* inducible nitric oxide synthase, *nNOS* neuronal nitric oxide synthase

[a] Fractions of cytochromes P450 purified from *Rhizobium japonicum*

autoxidation strongly depend on the presence of substrate, which sometimes can extend the half-life of the oxy-complex by a factor of 100 [81]. Another common property of the oxy-complexes in cytochromes P450 is a strong temperature dependence of autoxidation, with high activation energies implying substantial conformational changes involved in the release of superoxide [50, 129–132]. For this reason the oxy-complexes of substrate-free cytochromes P450 are prepared at low temperatures, often with the help of cryosolvents to suppress the freezing point and extend the temperature range for solutions down to 250–240 K [109, 111, 133–138]. The observed stabilization of the oxy-complexes in the presence of substrate is a general property of cytochromes P450 and is usually attributed to steric restrictions for superoxide escape from the active site. The concept of conformational gating is also supported by a similar slowing of the dissociation rates of CO, CN^- and other diatomic ligands in the presence of a substrate. The same mechanism can be observed even when the substrate is present far from the catalytic site, as evidenced

in human CYP3A4 when steroids bind at a peripheral allosteric site [82]. For CYP3A4, which can bind up to three TST molecules, the substrate dependence of the autoxidation rate is not trivial, with the major stabilization of the oxy-complex caused by the first binding event. Although the first TST molecule is likely bound at the same peripheral binding site as progesterone in the crystal structure described by Williams et al. [139], with no spin shift and no product formed at this stage [140], both autoxidation and geminate rebinding of CO undergo substantial changes and almost reach saturation with no changes caused by the second and third substrate binding [82]. Together with the high activation energies observed for autoxidation (15–18 kcal/mol in CYP3A4 with and without substrates) [81], these results suggest the existence of "conformational gating" in the binding and dissociation of diatomic ligands in various cytochromes P450. The presence of open and closed forms in equilibrium is now considered as a common property of the cytochrome P450 fold [95, 141] (see also Chap. 1 by Johnson and Poulos) and substrate binding is known to strongly affect the position of this equilibrium [142–145] as well as the likely rates of transitions between these states. Apparently, substrate binding to the peripheral binding site in CYP3A4 can play an effector role by stabilizing the closed form and thereby significantly decreasing the dissociation rate of diatomic ligands, as well as possibly other substrate or product molecules, from the active site. Manifestations of such effects of substrate or effector binding at the peripheral sites were observed as substrate or product inhibition at high substrate concentrations in other P450s such as CYP3A4 [146] and CYP2E1 [147].

Autoxidation together with direct peroxide dissociation from cytochromes P450 is responsible for the formation of reactive oxygen species and their formation is suggested to be an important source of toxic and potentially carcinogenic compounds [148, 149]. In some cases autoxidation is the main uncoupling pathway, as in CYP3A4 with poorly coupled substrates, for which autoxidation is faster than the second electron transfer. This is suggested based on the very fast autoxidation rates, for example 20 s^{-1} with TST bound at 37 °C, as compared with the relatively slow overall steady-state NADPH consumption rate (about 4 s^{-1} under the same conditions) [81, 82]. Substrate binding significantly stabilizes the oxy-complex by both kinetic and thermodynamic mechanisms. Kinetic stabilization due to steric restriction of the escape pathway for superoxide in the presence of substrate was mentioned in the previous section. The thermodynamic stabilization is due to the changes in redox potential of the heme iron as described [36, 132]. The oxy-complex can decompose via dissociation of dioxygen from the ferrous heme, or by dissociation of superoxide anion from the ferric heme, as shown in Fig. 3.5. The overall process can be represented by two steps, fast equilibration in the immediate vicinity of the heme inside the active site, and slower escape of diatomic ligand into the solvent.

Fig. 3.5 Decomposition pathways of the Fe–O_2 complex *via* reversible dissociation of dioxygen from the ferrous heme (*top*) or quasi-irreversible dissociation of superoxide from the ferric heme

Here the first reversible steps, breakage of the coordination bond, and geminate rebinding of the neutral dioxygen (top pathway) or superoxide (bottom pathway), are equilibrated on the ~10 ns timescale [150, 151]. The relative probability of superoxide dissociation is determined by the partitioning constant K_{part}, which can be calculated by combining the two redox equilibria in Fig. 3.6:

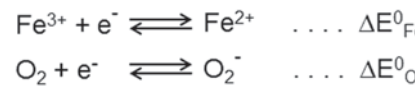


Fig. 3.6 Redox equilibria between ferrous and ferric states in the heme iron and between dioxygen and superoxide

The fraction of dioxygen dissociating from the protein via the bottom pathway as superoxide can be calculated as shown in the equation below:

$$K_{\text{part}} = \frac{K_1}{K_2} = \frac{[\text{Fe}^{3+}\ldots O_2^-]}{[\text{Fe}^{2+}\ldots \text{O}_2]} = \exp\left(\frac{\Delta E^0_{\text{O}_2}}{\text{RT}}\right)\exp\left(\frac{-\Delta E^0_{\text{Fe}}}{\text{RT}}\right)$$

Here the midpoint potential of the dioxygen–superoxide pair is −0.33 V for unprotonated superoxide [101], so the first term is constant, and partitioning between the autoxidation pathway and reversible dissociation of dioxygen depends exponentially on the midpoint redox potential of the heme iron. As a result, the observed apparent autoxidation rate k_{autox} also increases exponentially when the redox potential of the heme iron decreases:

$$K_{\text{autox}} = \text{d}[\text{Fe}-\text{O}_2]/\text{d}t = [\text{Fe}-\text{O}_2]\,K_{\text{p}}k_{\text{o}} \sim \exp\left[\left(\Delta E^0_{\text{O}_2} - \Delta E^0_{\text{Fe}}\right)/\text{RT}\right]$$

This exponential dependence of the apparent autoxidation rates on the midpoint redox potential of the heme iron in cytochromes P450 explains the higher stability of the oxy-ferrous intermediates in the presence of substrates [36, 37, 132]. In addition, the presence of substrate at the active site of the cytochrome P450 creates steric restrictions on the mobility of diatomic ligands and furthermore increases the lifetime of oxy-complexes and thus improves the efficiency of the overall catalytic cycle by reducing unproductive dissociation of superoxide. [81, 82]. Overall, this regulatory role of substrate on the efficiency of oxygen activation is a critical factor in the mechanism of cytochrome P450.

3.6 Second Electron Transfer and the Peroxo- and Hydroperoxo-Intermediates

The rate of the second electron transfer, **[4] → [5]** in Fig. 3.1 is difficult to measure. The marginal stability of the oxy-complex in many cases is a serious obstacle, made more difficult by the rate-limiting formation of a productive complex with the protein redox partner, either an iron–sulfur ferredoxin (e.g., Pdx), or the flavoprotein cytochrome P450 reductase. In several experimental studies the reduction rates of oxy-complexes in cytochromes P450 were measured using stopped-flow absorption spectroscopy by monitoring the decay of the oxy-complex after rapid mixing with the reduced redox partner [152–156]. The measured rates varied greatly, from $>100\ \text{s}^{-1}$ for the fast CYP101A1 reduction by Pdx, to 8.4 and $0.37\ \text{s}^{-1}$ for the slower and multiphasic reduction of CYP2B4 by cytochrome P450 reductase (CPR). Steady-state kinetic studies, conducted over many years, did not reveal any detectable spectral intermediate following the second electron transfer to the oxy-complex before the appearance of the ferric resting state. From the first investigations using the soluble CYP101A1, it was apparent that this second electron transfer is at least partially rate limiting, as the ferrous-oxy complex accumulates to some degree during turnover. The same observations were made by monitoring the steady-state turnover of microsomal cytochromes P450 [157] and in stopped-flow spectroscopic studies of oxygen binding to purified microsomal cytochromes P450 [158]. Thus, despite numerous attempts, no success has been achieved in cleanly observing a peroxo- or hydroperoxo-ferric intermediate in wild-type P450 at room temperature with the normal redox partners and atmospheric dioxygen. Early stopped-flow studies did claim the observation of such an intermediate state [159, 160], and with the D251N mutant of CYP101A1, where protonation is impaired, some level of a peroxo- or hydroperoxo-ferric species could be observed [161]. As will be discussed, the spectral and structural characterization of these intermediates in the cytochromes P450, as well as in other oxygen reactive heme proteins, requires the use of cryoradiolytic reduction. A shunt pathway exists, however, wherein two oxygen atoms and two reducing equivalents can be brought to the ferric heme together in the form of a peroxide or peroxy acid. With this approach, a transient species

with red-shifted Soret band has been observed in horseradish peroxidase [162, 163].

Since the early 1970s, it was understood that one-electron reduction of the ferrous-oxy complex would generate a state with two redox equivalents and dioxygen—a ferric–"peroxo" state, with the electron going somewhere in the liganded prosthetic group. As the oxygenated intermediate has a dominant "ferric-superoxo" resonance form, as evidenced by Mossbauer measurements [75], addition of the second electron was thought to form a ferric iron with the oxygen reduced to the level of peroxide in resonance with a ferrous-superoxo configuration. However, neither the peroxo- **[5a]** nor hydroperoxo-ferric **[5b]** complexes has ever been cleanly observed at ambient temperatures. This intermediate, termed "compound 0" by analogy to similar states in the peroxidases, undergoes further transformation and disappears faster than it is formed. A pioneering breakthrough was realized though the work of Davydov, wherein the oxygen intermediate was trapped in a frozen matrix and the second electron was added by radiolysis. Although low-temperature matrix-isolation techniques were well established in the 1950s and 1960s [164–168], the first applications of this method to heme protein solutions were those of Davydov [169–174] and Symons [175–179]. Cryoradiolysis uses ionizing radiation to produce hydrated electrons, which can either interact directly with the protein molecule or the solvent matrix. For dilute protein solutions, the volume fraction of the mixed solvent is much larger and hence the predominant effect is to produce hydrated electrons that are highly mobile even at cryogenic temperatures. The radiation chemistry of aqueous solutions has been well studied, with reviews focused on frozen aqueous solutions of proteins also appearing in the literature [134, 174, 180, 181]. It is worth noting that the solvent itself also plays a crucial role as a selective quencher of undesired radiolysis products. For example, glycerol or ethylene glycol efficiently trap and quench hydroxyl radicals in the cryogenic radiolytic reduction of metalloproteins, with the result that a higher net yield of solvated electrons is available to reduce the proteins of interest [182].

A pioneering publication in the P450 literature was that of Davydov, Huttermann, and Peterson, who demonstrated that radiolytic reduction of the ferrous dioxygen complex of CYP101A1 at liquid nitrogen temperature yielded an electron paramagnetic resonance (EPR) signal identified as a peroxo intermediate [183]. Although referenced in several reviews of the P450 mechanism, it was not until Davydov moved to the Hoffman laboratory that electron nuclear double resonance (ENDOR), and additional magnetic resonance investigations at variable frequencies, spectroscopically defined the peroxoanion and hydroperoxo forms of ligated heme. Since that time cryoradiolytic reduction of oxy-complexes has been the method of choice for stabilization of the fleeting intermediates in the P450 catalytic cycle with the goal of obtaining the detailed structural and spectroscopic information necessary for evaluation of the mechanism of oxygen activation and metalloenzyme catalysis. Several reviews on experimental applications of these methods and the results obtained using the cryoradiolytic approach have been published recently [134, 135, 180, 184]. For CYP101A1, radiolysis at 77 K trapped the hydroperoxo intermediate [185]. In the D251N mutant of CYP101A1, which altered the occupancy of active site waters as observed in the crystal structure of the ferrous dioxygen complex [92, 186], the species observed upon 77 K radiolysis was the peroxoanion. Thermal annealing of this trapped state, with monitoring by EPR and ENDOR spectroscopy [185], allowed direct observation of the protonation event and quantitative conversion of the peroxoanion to the hydroperoxo and product.

These first detailed characterizations of the peroxo- and hydroperoxo-ferric intermediates in CYP101A1 [185, 187] provided several important results and enabled further experimental studies with other heme proteins. Clear EPR signatures for the unprotonated peroxo-ferric ($g_1 < 2.27$) and protonated hydroperoxo-ferric ($g_1 > 2.27$) intermediates in cytochromes P450

were thus defined. These parameters are very similar to those observed in other heme proteins, such as myoglobin, hemoglobin, and horseradish peroxidase (see Table 3.2). Thus, the first immediate product of cryoradiolytic reduction of the oxy-complex is the peroxo anion, as proton transfer events are prevented at low temperature. In some cases, such as with wild-type CYP10A1, protonation can occur even at 77 K and one needs to do the cryoreduction at helium temperatures to trap the peroxo anion. This temperature dependence of the proton transfer events provides a recipe for stepwise annealing of the trapped peroxo anion to follow the transformation of metastable intermediates along the reaction coordinate through to product formation. The catalytic competence of the cryoradiolytic reduction of CYP101A1 can be directly demonstrated by analysis of product formation, with the overall yield proportional to the irradiation dose [185].

Subsequent work with CYP101A1 demonstrated that various substrates significantly modu-

Table 3.2 EPR parameters of (hydro)peroxo-ferric complexes in heme proteins

Heme protein	*g* values	Assignment	Reference
Myoglobin	2.218, 2.118, 1.966	Fe^{3+}–OO^{2-}	[321]
	2.21, 2.11, 1.97	Fe^{3+}–OO^{2-}	[322]
	2.30, 2.16, 1.94	Fe^{3+}–OOH^{-}	[322]
Hemoglobin			
α-subunit	2.213, 2.121, 1.968	Fe^{3+}–OO^{2-}	[321]
β-subunit	2.22, 2.13, 1.97	Fe^{3+}–OO^{2-}	[321]
	2.25, 2.15, 1.966	Fe^{3+}–OO^{2-}	[321]
β-chain	2.31, 2.19, 1.948	Fe^{3+}–OOH^{-}	[321]
Indoleamine dioxygenase	2.32, 2.17, 1.947	Fe^{3+}–OOH^{-}	[323]
Indoleamine dioxygenase +subs	2.27, 2.17, 1.946	Fe^{3+}–OO^{2-}	[323]
Tryptophan dioxygenase +subs	2.27, 2.17, 1.95	Fe^{3+}–OO^{2-}	[323]
Peroxidase	2.08, ?	Fe^{2+}–OO^{-}	[322]
	2.31, 2.16, 1.95	Fe^{3+}–OOH^{-}	[322]
	2.27, 2.18, 1.90	Fe^{3+}–OO^{2-}	[200]
	2.32, 2.18, 1.90	Fe^{3+}–OOH^{-}	[200]
Dehaloperoxidase	2.25, 2.15, 1.963	Fe^{3+}–OO^{2-}	[324]
	2.32, 2.18, 1.945	Fe^{3+}–OOH^{-}	[324]
Heme oxygenase	2.37, 2.19, 1.93	Fe^{3+}–OOH^{-}	[325]
Nitric oxide synthase			
eNOS +Arg	2.26, 2.16, nd	Fe^{3+}–OO^{2-}	[191]
gsNOS +Arg	2.27, 2.18, nd	Fe^{3+}–OO^{2-}	[326]
	2.31, 2.16, nd	Fe^{3+}–OOH^{-}	[326]
Cytochrome P450			
CYP101A1 −subs	2.355, 2.212, 1.935	Fe^{3+}–OOH^{-}	[188]
CYP101A1 +cam	2.30, 2.16, 1.96	Fe^{3+}–OOH^{-}	[185, 187]
CYP101A1, T252A +cam	2.306, 2.173, 1.956	Fe^{3+}–OOH^{-}	[188]
CYP101A1, D251N +cam	2.25, 2.16, 1.96	Fe^{3+}–OO^{2-}	[185, 187]
CYP101A1 +adamantanone	2.257,2.16, nd	Fe^{3+}–OO^{2-}	[188]
	2.30, 2.162, ~1.96	Fe^{3+}–OOH^{-}	[188]
CYP101A1 + 5-methylenyl camphor	2.296, 2.157, 1.957	Fe^{3+}–OOH^{-}	[188]
CYP101A1, G248T, G248V +cam	2.24, 2.16, 1.94	Fe^{3+}–OOH^{-}	[189]
CYP2B4 +BHT	2.32, 2.18, 1.94	Fe^{3+}–OO^{2-}	[133]
CYP11A1 +cholesterol	2.214, 2.14, nd 2.34, 2.182, 1.949	Fe^{3+}–OOH^{-}	[195]
CYP19A1 +AD	2.254, 2.163, nd	Fe^{3+}–OO^{2-}	[194]

late proton delivery to the coordinated dioxygen, as monitored by EPR and ENDOR of the cryoreduced oxy-complexes in the presence of different substrates [188]. Controlled annealing at elevated temperatures (170–180 K) demonstrated that the presence of any substrate dramatically increases the stability of the hydroperoxo-ferric complex, with lifetimes at least 20 times longer than in the absence of a substrate. With all substrates, alternate and multiple conformational substates have been detected in the heme-iron center by changes in $^{14}N,^{1}H$ hyperfine couplings in the ENDOR spectra. Unusual EPR and ENDOR spectra and reactivity have been observed with CYP101A1 bound with (1*R*)-methylenyl camphor. One well-defined conformational substate of the heme was observed, but the decay rates of the hydroperoxo-ferric complexes of wild-type CYP101A1 and its T252A mutant at 180 K were much lower than with all other substrates. Although the T252A mutant does not yield a product with normal substrates, in this case the epoxide of (1*R*)-methylenyl camphor was generated. Dawson, Hoffman, and colleagues thus suggested that there may be a direct involvement of compound 0 in the epoxidation reaction, rather than a reaction involving proton transfer, O–O bond scission and compound I formation. The results of this work suggest a potential for the involvement of substrates in modulating the chemical properties of peroxo- and hydroperoxo-ferric intermediates and selection of the appropriate "active oxygen" for catalysis. Such a role may help explain the numerous proposals for the involvement of multiple oxidants and catalytic mechanisms in P450 function [56].

In addition to the critical acid–alcohol pair that is directly involved in the protonation of peroxo-ferric complexes in cytochromes P450, other amino acids in the immediate vicinity also can perturb the proton delivery and significantly change the functional properties of the enzyme. The CYP101A1 single G248 mutants [189], which retain the native acid–alcohol pair of D251 and T252, show significant perturbation of the proton delivery, although both mutant proteins still catalyze camphor hydroxylation in a reconstituted system. Functional studies suggest that the second protonation of the hydroperoxo-anion is inhibited by mutations at the 248 position. EPR of the cryoreduced oxy-complex shows that the first protonation is also impeded, since the immediate product of the cryoreduction at 77 K is almost completely the unprotonated peroxo-anion, in contrast to the wild-type and the T252A mutant, for which cryoreduction at 77 K produces the hydroperoxo state [185, 187, 190].

With the low-temperature oxygenation protocols developed for the preparation of unstable oxy-complexes in cytochromes P450 and NOS [108, 109, 135, 180, 191–193], cryoradiolytic reduction and characterization of the peroxo- and hydroperoxo-ferric intermediates have been realized for the mammalian CYP2B4 [133] and the steroid metabolizing P450s CYP17A1, CYP19A1 [194], and CYP11A1 [195]. In addition to the substrate free protein, samples of CYP2B4 have been prepared in the presence of two substrates, benzphetamine (BP) and 3-hydroxy-*tert*-butyl toluene (BHT). Because no high-spin signal was detected by EPR in the frozen solution of CYP2B4 with BP, dissociation of the substrate at low temperature in the cryosolvent (60 % glycerol with Tris buffer, pH 8.0) was suggested, in contrast to CYP2B4 bound with BHT, which revealed a mostly high-spin EPR signal. Oxygenation of the reduced protein was realized at −40 °C in order to minimize autoxidation [109, 111]. The yield of hydroperoxo-ferric complex was been estimated at ~40 % by comparison of the EPR signal with the calibrated standard [133]. As with CYP101A1 and heme oxygenase [196], the immediate product of cryoradiolytic reduction in CYP2B4 with or without substrate was the already protonated hydroperoxo-ferric complex characterized by $g_1 > 2.27$.

The peroxo- and hydroperoxo-ferric intermediates in the mammalian cholesterol side-chain cleaving cytochrome P450 (CYP11A1) has been recently documented [195]. The oxy-complex of CYP11A1 with cholesterol bound was radiolytically reduced at 77 K in 33 % glycerol/phosphate buffer at pH 7.5. After irradiation the main cryoreduced intermediate had an EPR signal with $g_1 = 2.34$ characteristic of a protonated hydroperoxo-ferric complex. However, two minor

signals with $g_1 = 2.214$ and $g_1 = 2.28$ indicated the presence of some unprotonated peroxo-ferric intermediates. These latter intermediates both converted to the hydroperoxo-ferric intermediate after annealing at 145 K, with a considerable protium/deuterium (H/D) solvent isotope effect for the conversion of the 2.214 signal, but no isotope effect for the reaction of the 2.28 intermediate. Taken together, these observations indicate the presence of multiple conformers of coordinated dioxygen and one or more water molecules in the immediate vicinity that may serve as proton donors to the peroxo-anion in CYP11A1. Annealing at 185 K and further to 220 K, resulted in decay of the hydroperoxo-ferric intermediate and formation of the 22*R*-hydroxycholesterol product. This step also featured a substantial solvent H/D isotope effect consistent with the expected partially rate-limiting second proton-transfer step, which is necessary for formation of the catalytically active compound I. This suggests that the C–C bond scission of a vicinal diol, as is the case in the generation of pregnenolone from cholesterol by CYP11A1, uses compound I as the "active oxygen" for catalysis.

Generation and decay of peroxo-states can also be monitored by optical absorption spectroscopy [137, 180, 197, 198], although with UV–vis methods it is not possible to differentiate between the peroxo and hydroperoxo intermediates [198]. The main spectral feature of these intermediates in cytochromes P450 and in other thiolate-ligated proteins is a significant red-shift of the Soret band from 420–430 to 440–450 nm, and the appearance of a second minor band at ~375 nm. These properties are consistent with the split Soret band characteristic of the optical spectra of the ferrous O_2 and CO complexes and the ferric-cyanide adduct of cytochrome P450 [106, 107, 199]. Interestingly, only a minor red-shift of the Soret band (3–8 nm) is observed for the peroxo-complexes in heme proteins with histidine as the proximal iron ligand [134, 192, 200, 201].

As noted in the previous discussion of the earlier intermediates in the P450 reaction cycle, rR spectroscopy is a powerful tool to reveal critical information regarding P450 structure and function, including mechanistic details of P450 catalytic oxygen activation and substrate metabolism and their linkage to the delivery of protons to the reduced heme-dioxygen complex. rR spectroscopy probes the vibrational modes associated with the active site, is operational in all states of the reaction wheel, and hence is uniquely positioned to provide key information on the mechanism of "oxygen activation" in cytochromes P450.

Low-temperature rR investigations have been extensively conducted by the Kincaid laboratory on radiolytically reduced oxy-ferrous cytochromes P450 [183, 185, 187, 188, 197, 198, 201–205]. Using the D251N mutant of CYP101A1 and experiments analogous to the EPR investigations already discussed, the peroxoanion intermediate and the formation of the protonated hydroperoxo state following thermal annealing was characterized. These studies demonstrated that the hydroperoxo-anion retains the end-on structure of the oxy-ferrous precursor and forms a relatively strong bond with the heme iron that is characterized by ν(Fe–O) ~617 cm^{-1} in the hydroperoxo-ferric complex in myoglobin [201] and 564 cm^{-1} in CYP101A1 [198, 205], while the unprotonated ferric-peroxo complex **[5a]** in the D251N mutant of CYP101A1 displays a slightly weaker Fe–O bond with ν(Fe–O) 553 cm^{-1} [198]. These complexes reflected the typical features of low-spin heme-thiolate complexes with a narrow span of *g* values in the EPR spectra and a red-shifted split Soret band with maxima at 436–440 and 370–375 nm [185, 197, 204].

Spectroscopic and theoretical studies reveal that the length and strength of the O–O bond in the peroxo states (termed Compound 0 by analogy to the peroxidase literature) are similar to those observed in the low-spin oxygen activating nonheme (hydro)peroxo-ferric complexes. Particularly interesting is the direct observation of the downshift of ν(O–O) from 792 cm^{-1} in the peroxo anion state (**[5a]** in Fig. 3.1) to 774 cm^{-1} in the hydroperoxo **[5b]**, indicating a weakening of the O–O bond as a result of protonation of the peroxo-anion coordinated to iron [198]. Notably, the ν(O–O) in the P450 peroxo-ferric intermediates is significantly lower than in myoglobin with cobalt-substituted heme, where this mode was

observed at 851 cm^{-1} [206]. This difference is attributed to the strong electron donating capabilities of the thiolate proximal ligand in cytochrome P450 as compared to the imidazole nitrogen of the proximal histidine in myoglobin. The thiolate *trans*-effect weakens the O–O bond and promotes its heterolytic cleavage, with concomitant formation of the high-valent catalytically active ferryl-oxo intermediate (**[6]** in Fig. 3.1). However, the presence of the distinct hydroperoxo-ferric heme intermediate in the frozen solutions and in crystals of cytochromes P450 and other heme proteins suggests that there is no spontaneous breakage of the O–O bond, but rather the enzyme/substrate provides a catalytically important function. Thus, efficient formation of the main active intermediate Compound I requires catalytic delivery of the second proton to the distal oxygen atom (Fig. 3.1 **[5b] → [6]).** The application of cryoreduction and annealing of native and mutant proteins, with concerted spectroscopic characterization by EPR/ENDOR and Raman spectroscopy, offers a means for revealing these critical steps in oxygen activation by the cytochromes P450.

Additional information on the structure and reactivity of peroxo-ferric heme intermediates can be obtained from the recent porphyrin models developed by Naruta and coworkers [207–209]. High-quality rR spectra of oxy-complexes and both low-spin end-on and high-spin side-on peroxo-ferric complexes have been measured in acetonitrile and in methanol at low temperatures (208 K) or in frozen solutions at 77 K. However, the proximal ligand to the iron in these model complexes is imidazole, and hence they can be considered as appropriate models for the oxygen activation intermediates in peroxidases, rather than the P450 enzymes. Interestingly, both Fe–OO and O–O modes have been observed in these complexes, contrary to the peroxo- and hydroperoxo-ferric complexes in myoglobin, where the O–O stretch mode was not detected in rR spectra [201, 210].

While early X-ray crystallographic investigations did not fully appreciate the *in citu* reduction of the prosthetic groups of metalloproteins, it is now clear that the X-ray beam, particularly from intense synchrotron sources, can efficiently add electrons to the system. An important advance in protein X-ray crystallography was achieved when cryoradiolytic reduction of the oxy-complex in CYP101A1 was intentionally used [92]. The unavoidable reduction of the heme complexes during data collection at cryogenic temperatures was carefully monitored and controlled by combining data obtained on multiple crystals [181, 211]. Following this approach, the first well-characterized structures of the unstable Compound 0 in horseradish peroxidase [211] and in CPO [212] were realized, and a high-resolution structure of the Compound 0 (peroxo-intermediate) in myoglobin was obtained [213]. The latter structures provide good experimental data on the O–O and Fe–O bond lengths in the protein hydroperoxo-ferric complexes.

3.7 Reactivities of the Peroxo States: O–O Bond Scission Versus Peroxide Dissociation

A second protonation of Compound 0 at the distal oxygen atom reduces the O–O bond order to zero and results in immediate scission and departure of a water molecule [214]. In cryoradiolytic experiments, Compound 0 is stable below the glass transition temperature, typically 180–190 K. This suggests that the second proton delivery requires sufficient mobility and diffusion of solvent molecules, with the potential relaxation of the protein matrix to a new conformation. Experiments with native CYP101A1 and the D251N mutant proved that at higher temperatures, Compound 0 disappears with formation of Compound I **[6]** (Fig. 3.1) and concomitant product formation [185]. For the CYP101A1 T252A mutant, where the native proton transfer mechanism is perturbed, the dissociation of peroxide with no product formation is the dominant path of Compound 0 decomposition. The latter reaction is considered as the main source of reactive oxygen species in the poorly coupled P450 systems. In general, the coupling efficiency measured by the ratio of the product molecules formed per NADPH molecule consumed can be very different for the same cytochrome P450 with different substrates. Efficient

proton delivery requires specific positioning and stabilization of water molecules in the vicinity of the dioxygen moiety, which can be significantly perturbed by variations in the structure of the substrate.

The chemical mechanisms describing the hydroxylation of unactivated substrates most assuredly involves the Compound I intermediate state generated after O–O heterolysis following second proton transfer as described above. This is not necessarily the case for reactions involving carbon–carbon bond scission. For instance, in the case of CYP19 (aromatase)-catalyzed androstenedione (AD) metabolism, it has been a longstanding question as to whether the conversion of 19-oxo-AD to estrone by CYP19A1 occurs via the classic higher valence Compound I intermediate that operates in the normal hydroxylation cycle, or via the precursor peroxo-anion (Compound 0) intermediate. This is shown schematically in Fig. 3.7.

Evidence supporting both hypotheses is present in the literature [215–218], as the availability of a nearby proton for abstraction makes both a radical and nucleophilic mechanism plausible. In the first experiments with human CYP19A1 self-assembled into Nanodiscs, we discovered that when the ferrous-oxy complex was radiolytically reduced in the presence of AD, the peroxo state formed and stabilized at 77 K was the anionic form rather than the protonated hydroperoxo that had been seen in all previous P450s investigated [194]. This suggested that there was perhaps a different hydrogen-bonding configuration provided by active site water molecules in this P450. However, experiments monitoring the conversion of AD to 19-hydroxy-AD in an EPR-annealing experiment revealed a kinetic solvent isotope effect of greater than 3.5, suggesting one or more protons were involved in product formation from AD [219]. More recent EPR results demonstrated that when the substrate is 19-oxo AD, the immediate precursor to the carbon–carbon lyase reaction, the species stabilized at 77 K after radiolysis, and before product formation by CYP19A1, is the protonated (hydroperoxo) intermediate,

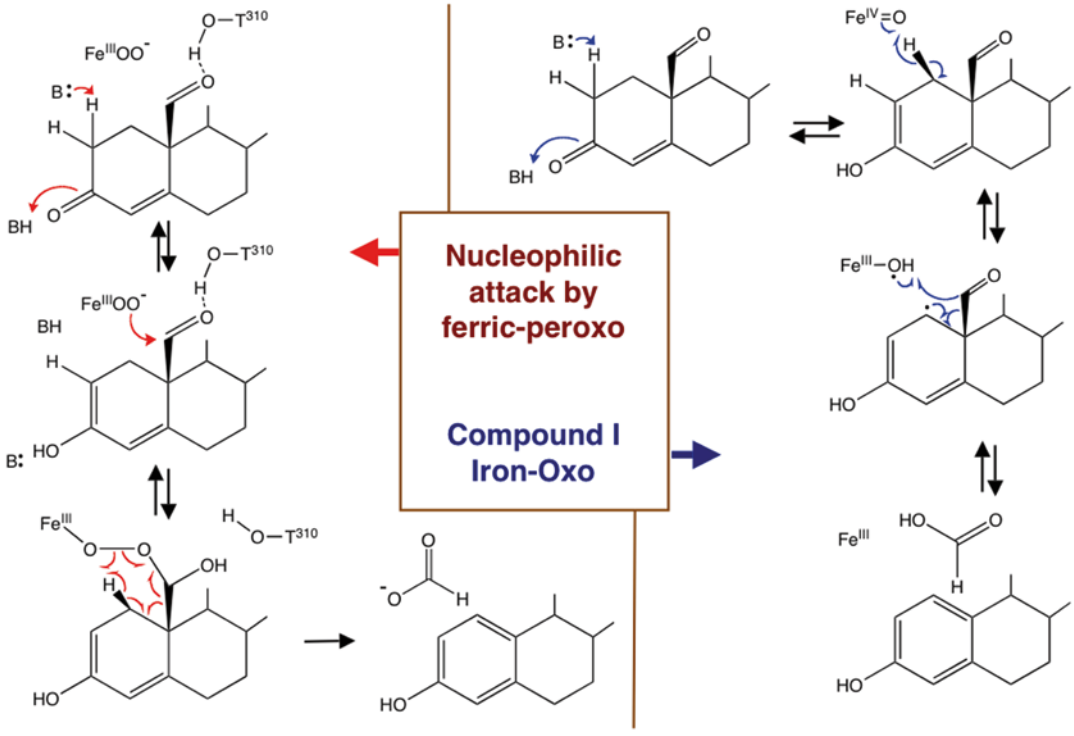


Fig. 3.7 Two alternative mechanisms of C–C bond scission in CYP19A1

as one would expect for a normal Compound I-mediated reaction. There are thus subtle differences in the active site structure that dictate a key variability in distal pocket hydrogen bonding and proton transfer, but it appears that Compound I is the "active oxygen" leading to C–C bond cleavage and aromatization of the A-ring. Exactly the opposite is true in the case of CYP17A1, where a nucleophilic reactivity of Compound 0 appears to be operating. This will be discussed further in the following section.

A carbon–carbon bond cleavage required for conversion of the pro-drug nabumetone to the active form is also catalyzed by the peroxo-ferric intermediate of human CYP1A2, as reported based on a thorough study comparing the activities of several human cytochromes P450 [220]. Only CYP1A2 and CYP3A4 (CYP2B6 with significantly lower efficiency) supported the C–C cleavage reaction with nabumetone and 3-hydroxy-nabumetone as substrates. In addition, C–C cleavage did not proceed when the peroxide shunt pathway with cumene hydroperoxide was used instead of NADPH supported catalysis. However, the NADPH-supported hydroxylation of nabumetone in reconstituted systems and in commercial Supersome® preparations was observed with almost all the isozymes, the most efficient being CYP2C19, CYP2B6, and CYP3A4. These observations suggest that the unprotonated peroxo-ferric intermediate is the main catalytic species for C–C bond cleavage in this system.

3.8 Compound I as the "Active Oxygen" in Alkane Hydroxylations

Despite the great variety of chemical transformations catalyzed by cytochromes P450, the vast majority of them are undoubtedly driven by Compound I. This ferryl-oxo intermediate with a π-cation radical delocalized on the porphyrin is a very reactive species. All attempts to observe this species in a P450 system using atmospheric dioxygen have so far failed. However, important spectroscopic characterization and reactivity measurements have been obtained by using the peroxide shunt pathway **[3] →[6]** in Fig. 3.1. In this approach, which bypasses the dioxygen reduction process, rapid mixing of the ferric heme enzyme with peroxides or peroxy acids such as meta-chloroperoxybenzoic (*m*-CPBA) can generate the Compound I intermediate directly [221–223]. Unlike the usual P450 pathway of oxygen activation, where two electrons and two protons have to be channeled to the dioxygen via coordination to the heme iron and proton delivery pathways, the peroxide pathway benefits from the fact that peroxides or peroxyacids already have the two electrons and protons on the dioxygen moiety. The role of the enzyme in this case is the efficient rearrangement of the proton from the proximal oxygen atom, which forms the transient coordination bond with the heme iron, to the distal oxygen to facilitate heterolytic scission of the O–O bond and thus create the same Compound I, as happens in the normal catalytic pathway of horseradish peroxidase [224–226]. However, in general, the cytochromes P450 are inefficient peroxidases or peroxygenases, and the yield of Compound I by this pathway is low. Thus the first experiments devoted to revealing this intermediate via stopped flow realized a yield of ~10% or less [221–223]. This low level of protein made it all but impossible to obtain detailed structural and spectroscopic characterization of the Compound I in cytochromes P450. Until recently, the only way to address experimentally the physico-chemical and functional properties of this intermediate was via model porphyrin systems [10, 227–230] or by analogy to other closely related thiolate-ligated heme enzymes such as CPO [231–233] and peroxygenases [234, 235], for which Comopund I is much more stable.

This situation changed with the work of Rittle and Green who achieved a breakthrough on the peroxide pathway by radically improving the purification protocol for thermostable CYP119 from the extremophile archae *Sulfolobus acidocaldarius* [236–238]. Careful multistep removal of endogenous substrate analogs from the purified, heterologously expressed protein, which hampered earlier studies [222], allowed them to dramatically increase the yield of Compound I in a stopped-flow reaction with *m*-CPBA, reach-

ing a conversion of greater than 75% [236]. This made possible high-precision UV–vis spectra to quantitate the reaction kinetics, which in turn provided the necessary information for the preparation of highly concentrated samples for EPR and Mössbauer spectroscopy. The UV–vis spectra of Compound I confirmed the main features of the ferryl-oxo π-cation radical known from the earlier experiments: a broad Soret band at 367 nm and a pronounced charge-transfer band at 690 nm. The EPR spectrum of CYP119 Compound I [236] had a different shape as compared to that previously reported for CPO, another thiolate-ligated heme protein [239]. Fitting of both spectra to the S = 1 Fe(IV)-oxo unit coupled with S = 1/2 porphyrin radical resulted in a higher ratio of the exchange coupling (J) to zero-field splitting (D) for CYP119 ($J/D = 1.3$) than in CPO ($J/D = 1.02$) [236]. The higher J value in CYP119 was tentatively attributed to either a higher spin density on the thiolate sulfur atom or a shortened Fe–S bond. The Mössbauer parameters measured for the CYP119 Compound I were more similar to those of CPO [239], with the isomer shift $\delta = 0.11$ mm/s (0.13 mm/s for CPO) and quadrupole splitting $\Delta E_Q = 0.96$ mm/s (0.90 mm/s for CPO). These parameters also correspond to the ferryl-oxo S = 1 unit exchange coupled to the porphyrin radical (S = 1/2).

The functional competence of this Compound I intermediate was confirmed in fatty acid hydroxylation assays using a double-mixing stopped-flow technique. After premixing CYP119 with *m*-CPBA and incubating for 100 ms, the reaction mixture containing 35–40% of Compound I was rapidly mixed with solutions of the substrates at various concentrations at 4 °C. The kinetics of the reactions were monitored spectroscopically and the product yield was verified by gas chromatography ([236] and supporting online material). The observed apparent rates were very high, up to 220 s^{-1} for lauric acid, with the rate constants varying from 4.4×10^4 to 1.1×10^7 $M^{-1}s^{-1}$ for hexanoic and dodecanoic (lauric) acids, respectively. In addition, the kinetic isotope effects (KIE) for these reactions measured experimentally with protonated and perdeuterated substrates strongly depended on the chain lengths of the fatty acids, varying from 12.5 for hexanoic acid to 1.0 for lauric acid. This disappearance of the KIE for the fast-reacting substrate is explained by strong masking of the isotope effect by tight substrate binding and rate-limiting unproductive substrate dissociation for lauric acid. The true isotope effect value can be measured only when substrate binding is at rapid equilibrium, as demonstrated in [236] and supporting material. Thus, the high-unmasked KIE strongly confirms the catalytic competence of the Compound I obtained in CYP119 by rapid mixing with *m*-CPBA and the kinetic parameters expected for the hydrocarbon hydroxylation via a hydrogen-abstraction mechanism [11, 227].

Recently, the same improved multistep purification approach proved to be critically important for the generation of high populations of Compound I in another cytochrome P450, $P450_{ST}$ [238]. Following similar experimental protocols, Green and his group were able to trap Compound I in a high concentration and to measure its EPR and Mössbauer spectra. The results were similar to those measured for CYP119 [236]. Mössbauer spectra could be fitted well with an isomer shift $\delta = 0.12$ mm/s and a quadrupole splitting $\Delta E_Q = 0.85$ mm/s, and $J/D = 1.3$ obtained from EPR spectra that were the same as for CYP119 [238].

The oxygen-rebound mechanism of hydrocarbon hydroxylation catalyzed by Compound I presumes formation of the transient heme intermediate equivalent to Compound II following hydrogen abstraction from the substrate. In this case, the iron-oxo unit is protonated, and the electron fills the π-cation radical of the porphyrin [236, 240]. The critical importance of thiolate ligation in P450 catalysis was evaluated by recent work from the Green group [241]. By direct measurements of pK_a of the Compound II of CYP158, they estimated and compared the relative contributions of redox potential and proton affinity to the thermodynamics of hydrogen atom abstraction by Compound I in cytochrome P450, CPO, and nitric oxide synthase. The key difference between histidine-ligated peroxidases and thiolate-ligated P450 enzymes is the large shift of the pK_a of Compound II from ~3.5 in the for-

mer to ~12 in the latter, due to the much stronger electron-donating abilities of a thiolate than a histidine. At the same time, the large contribution from the strong proton affinity term makes the redox potential term low enough to prevent fast inactivation of this catalytically active intermediate by intra-protein electron transfer and reduction to Compound II [242, 243]. The same effect of the thiolate proximal ligand was observed by Hoffrichter and Groves in a thiolate-ligated peroxygenase [235]. Thus we have for the first time a clear mechanistic rationale as to why the cytochromes P450 utilize cysteine as the axial ligand to the iron [235, 242, 243].

3.9 Bleed Points of Inefficiency: Uncoupling Pathways in the Cytochromes P450

The key characteristics of enzymatic catalysis are the maximum rate of product formation given by V_{max} or k_{cat}, and the substrate-binding constant, or Michaelis constant K_m. For comparison of different enzymes and/or substrates, the efficiency of the enzyme is characterized by the ratio of these two parameters. For cytochromes P450, these parameters also can be used as the essential quantitative measures of their ability to metabolize xenobiotic compounds or to synthesize their specific products. The case of P450 catalysis, however, is complicated by the consumption of redox equivalents and the nature of atmospheric dioxygen as a reactant. The ideal stoichiometry of P450 catalysis requires one NAD(P)H and one O_2 molecule to make one molecule of product. This rarely happens in reality. In addition to product formation, a fraction of oxygen is released in the form of superoxide after one redox transfer event, as peroxide after two-electron reduction, or as water after four-electron reduction, as shown in Fig. 3.1. Superoxide and hydrogen peroxide belong to a class of compounds termed "reactive oxygen species" or ROS. A comprehensive review on ROS production by P450 summarizes the main mechanisms as well as the implications of the release of these potentially toxic products [149]. Other side reactions, such as formation of protein radicals, covalent coupling of the heme to the protein or to active radical products, heme loss, or accumulation of the inactive P420 form, can also be considered as the consequences of uncoupling and have been reviewed elsewhere [244].

Oxygen activation in cytochromes P450 is a multistep process with several branching points. As seen from Fig. 3.1, there are at least three steps where the reaction flow can partition between productive and unproductive pathways. The first one is the oxy-complex, which can decompose with dissociation of superoxide if the second electron transfer is not efficient or simply not fast enough. The second branching point is dissociation of the hydroperoxo-anion, if the second protonation is not accomplished. The third one is unproductive reduction of compound I with consumption of a second molecule of NAD(P)H, which can occur if a productive catalytic reaction with the substrate does not happen. All these branching points are essentially kinetic, and the result at each step is determined by the corresponding rate constants. Under steady-state conditions, the overall degree of uncoupling is determined by the ratio of the reaction flux along the productive pathway **[3]→[4]→[5]→[6] →[7]** in Fig. 3.1 and the sum of fluxes along the unproductive pathways **[4]→[2], [5]→[2],** and **[6]→[2].** Partitioning at each branch point is proportional to the absolute microscopic rate constants leading out of the intermediate. For progress from the oxy-complex, the fraction of the overall reaction flux that follows the uncoupling pathway is proportional to the autoxidation rate k_{42}, while the fraction of oxy-complex reduced to the peroxo-ferric state is proportional to k_{45}. Thus, the fraction of the reaction flux following the productive pathway, or the coupling ratio at the level of the oxy-complex, is $k_{45}/(k_{45}+k_{42})$. The second branch point lies with the peroxo states, where it is possible to release a twice-reduced dioxygen to regenerate the ferric prosthetic group. Similarly, a coupling ratio taking together the peroxo- and hydroperoxo intermediates as **[5]** is determined by the ratio of protonation rates and the rate of peroxide dissociation, $k_{56}/(k_{56}+k_{52})$. The third uncoupling point in the P450 reaction cycle centers on the Com-

pound I intermediate **[6],** which can be reduced by two additional electrons to form water. Since the overall stoichiometry is then four electrons and four protons added to one dioxygen yielding two water molecules, this has been termed the oxidase pathway. From the scheme in Fig. 3.1, the overall partition coefficient for the oxidase branch point is given by $k_{67}/(k_{67}+k_{62})$. Overall, the experimentally observed uncoupling is proportional to the product of these three fractions, while the absolute rates of substrate conversion to product and of NAD(P)H and O_2 consumption, in most cases, depends on the rates of the first and second electron transfers, protonation of the dioxygen moiety, and the catalytic step, although in some cases substrate binding and product release may also be rate limiting.

In reality, many of these individual rate constants are not known and difficult to measure. In most cases, there is no single and well-defined rate-limiting step in the overall catalytic cycle of the cytochromes P450 and thus several intermediates are present at any one time. Early attempts to monitor the steady state of P450 catalysis usually focused on the oxy-ferrous intermediate, which was observed experimentally during turnover using optical absorption spectroscopy [157, 158, 245]. The rate of autoxidation k_{42} can be measured separately with high precision, as described earlier in this review and in previous publications and review articles [36, 82, 87, 246–248]. The rate of the second electron transfer to the oxy-complex, k_{45}, which competes with autoxidation, is more difficult to probe at ambient conditions due to autoxidation and possible rate-limiting interactions with redox partners. Successful examples are represented by stopped-flow studies with various concentrations of Pdx and CYP101A1 [154, 155]. Measurements of the peroxide dissociation rate, k_{52}, and oxidase uncoupling rate, k_{62}, are even more difficult because the steady-state concentrations of the key intermediates **[5]** and **[6]** are exceedingly small. To our knowledge, no independent reports of these rate constants at ambient conditions are available. However, the steady-state rates of peroxide production and water production via the oxidase uncoupling channel are known for many cytochromes P450 in reconstituted systems, so the fractional partition coefficients at the peroxide **[5]** and Compound I **[6]** branching points can be estimated.

Partitioning at these three uncoupling branch points and the corresponding rates determine the overall efficiency of substrate turnover. This depends on various factors, which include the substrate structure and its positioning inside the substrate-binding pocket, the efficiency of proton delivery to the coordinated dioxygen via the hydrogen-bonded network of several protein groups together with strategically placed and conserved water molecules, and the efficiency of electron transfer from the protein redox partner. Clearly, changes of each of these factors may significantly affect the result of oxygen activation and change the partitioning between productive and unproductive pathways. These two pathways may be described as oxygen activation for either the oxidative transformation of organic substrates or the production of peroxide and water. For the most efficient cytochromes P450, such as CYP101A1 and CYP102A1, where catalysis via the productive pathway with optimal substrates is realized with almost 100% efficiency, even small variations in the substrate structure or single-point mutations at the active center result in significant uncoupling and redistribution of the reaction flow towards peroxide production. For those cytochromes P450 that are significantly uncoupled (either *in vitro or in vivo*), the same mutations and/or substrate variations may be favorable for the increase or the productive consumption of NAD(P)H and O_2. The same is true for inefficient metabolism of nonnative substrates by the wild-type enzymes, where mutations may significantly improve the rate of oxygen activation and coupling to the productive pathways. Multiple mutations at the substrate-binding pocket not only can drastically change the regio- and stereospecificity of substrate binding but also can be engineered to alter uncoupling and extend the range of chemical transformations of nonnative substrates catalyzed by cytochrome P450. These results have been extensively reviewed for the self-sufficient CYP102A1, which is considered as the most promising cytochrome P450 for bio-

engineering and synthetic biology purposes [27, 249, 250].

Uncoupling at the oxidase branch point has been observed in microsomes by comparing the rates of NADPH and O_2 consumption with a natural substrate with those of a non-metabolized analog, as in the case for CYP21 in bovine adrenocortical microsomes [38]. Here, the 2:1 NADPH/O_2 stoichiometry was correctly assigned to the oxidase uncoupling pathway. Similar observations were reported by Ullrich [39, 251] using perfluorinated substrate analogs to prevent productive reactions of Compound I. They also observed a 2:1 NADPH/O_2 consumption stoichiometry. Later Coon and coworkers documented both productive and unproductive pathways, including peroxide and oxidase uncoupling, using purified liver microsomal cytochrome P450 and demonstrated that the results strongly depend on the substrate [252]. A review of the overall stoichiometry of coupled and uncoupled P450 reactions has been provided by Zhukov and Archakov [253, 254].

The availability of X-ray structures for CYP101A1 [32, 33, 255–259] made possible a detailed analysis of uncoupling in P450 catalysis. The hydroxylation of the natural substrate 1*R*-camphor by wild-type CYP101A1 is very fast (k_{cat} up to 35 s^{-1}) and almost 100% coupled, with an NADH/product ratio of ~1.02–1.03. This provides an excellent reference system for systematic study of the relative importance of essential features of the enzyme active site as well as substrate structural variations for overall catalysis. A series of CYP101A1 mutants has been generated based on the available X-ray structures with the goal of deciphering the structural determinants of efficient substrate hydroxylation [23, 24, 260–268]. Various substrate analogs were also employed to explore the regio- and stereospecificity of chemical transformations catalyzed by CYP101A1 together with the rate and efficiency of steady-state turnover [23, 261–263, 265]. Taken together, these works revealed a great variability of both rates and coupling efficiencies that depend on both on single mutations and variations of the substrate structure.

The discovery of the critically important acid–alcohol pair D251-T252 in CYP101A1 was very important from a mechanistic point of view. The dramatic effect of a D251N mutation, which resulted in a 50–100-fold slowing of the product-formation rate, without loss of the efficiency of NADH consumption, and the same ~95% coupling as in the wild-type enzyme [267], clearly indicated the gate-keeping role of this residue in proton delivery. Its role was later confirmed by kinetic solvent isotope effect (KSIE) and proton inventory measurements [269]. Impaired proton delivery in the D251N mutant as the main cause for slow turnover was also confirmed by directly measuring the rate of the first electron transfer from Pdx, which was even faster than in the wild-type enzyme [270]. In addition, significant acceleration (5–10 times) of NADH consumption and camphor hydroxylation observed at moderately acidic pH (5.5–5.0) also supported protonation as the strongly rate-limiting step in the CYP101A1 D251N mutant [267]. The effect of the salt link between D251 and K178 was tested separately by mutating this residue to glutamine, K178Q [267]. This mutant was highly coupled and only moderately slower than the wild-type enzyme, implying that the position of the side-chain of D251 is not the main factor determining the overall turnover efficiency of CYP101A1. In contrast, the T252A mutation of the neighboring residue uncoupled hydroxylation catalysis by ~95% with no inhibition in NADH consumption, efficiently channeling redox equivalents into peroxide production [271, 272]. The essential role played by the alcohol side-chain of T252 in oxygen activation was confirmed by the high activity and 81% coupling of the T252S mutant [272]. The importance of these two residues in the CYP101A1 mechanism has been analyzed in great detail using X-ray structures of the oxy-complexes of these mutants [74, 92]. The structures of oxy-complexes reveal important conformational rearrangements of the I-helix, with reorientation of the T252 side-chain opening the cleft between T252 and G248, and appearance of two new well-resolved water molecules that most likely represent the main proton delivery channel [74, 92, 93, 95]. The same opening in the I-helix and same water molecules were

also observed in the structure of the cyanide complex of CYP101A1 [273] and the highly similar CYP101D1 [274], possibly due to very similar geometries of the Fe–O_2 and Fe–CN^- complexes with an angle of ~125° between the ligand axis and heme plane, and similar H-bonding properties.

The recent discovery and crystallization of other members of the CYP101 family, CYP101D1 [274, 275] and CYP101D2 [276], opened additional means to probe the finely tuned and highly efficient mechanism of oxygen activation. Both CYP101D1 and CYP101D2 bind camphor in the same orientation as CYP101A1 and catalyze the same hydroxylation with similar high rates (1000–2000 min^{-1}) and almost 100% efficiency [274, 277]. Despite the same activity towards the same substrate, there are structural and functional differences between these three isozymes that provide a better understanding of the essential (and not essential) features for optimal P450 catalysis. Mutations of the acid–alcohol pair residues D259N and T260A in CYP101D1, analogous to D251N and T252A in CYP101A1, had the same effect: Little or no activity in the Asp/Asn mutant and highly uncoupled NADH consumption in the Thr/Ala mutant in both proteins [274]. Critical variations in CYP101D1, as compared to CYP101A1 (where G180 replaces the homologous K178, D182 is used instead of N184 and A366 in CYP101D1 replaces L358 in CYP101A1) may have changed the functional properties with respect to interactions with the redox partner Pdx and/or protonation/substrate binding. When these mutants were introduced into CYP101A1 to check for the functional implications of these residues using the native redox partner Pdx [275], the single mutants L358A and K178G had little effect on the activity or structure of CYP101A1. However, the double mutant L358A/K178G had a tenfold slower rate of NADPH consumption than the wild type due to the mostly low-spin state even in the presence of camphor. The addition of 400 mM K^+ converted the double mutant protein to the high-spin form and diminished the difference in steady-state NADPH turnover. The crystal structure of the cyanide complex of the mutant CYP101A1 shows the same structural changes as in the wild type, including the key water molecules in the I-helix cleft, indicating that the proton delivery pathway is not perturbed by these mutations [275].

Homology analysis revealed that the acid–alcohol pair in the I-helix is a common feature in the great majority of cytochromes P450, although some deviations are evident. In the CYP51 class the semi-conserved acid side-chain (D251 in CYP101A1) is replaced by a histidine [278]. In the rat CYP51 enzyme, the mutation H314D resulted in a sevenfold lower 14-demethylase activity [279]. In some cytochromes P450 the alcohol side-chain from threonine or serine is replaced by alanine, as in P450eryF (CYP107A1) and CYP158A2. Based on the X-ray structural studies of these two enzymes, the concept of substrate-assisted catalysis was proposed as an alternative to the missing side-chain of Thr/Ser [80, 280]. The functionally important water molecules forming the proton delivery pathway are stabilized at the proper position close to the coordinated dioxygen by hydrogen bonding to the substrate hydroxyl group instead of the alcohol side-chain [73, 80, 280]. In CYP107A1 the mutants A245S and A245T have lower activity and higher uncoupling to produce peroxide, which was attributed to perturbations in positioning of the functionally important waters [73, 280–282]. However, the A245T mutant gained the ability to catalyze the hydroxylation of alternative substrates such as TST [283] and 7-benzyloxyquinoline [284], providing further evidence in support of the general importance of this alcohol side-chain for the P450 catalytic cycle. Other examples of naturally occurring variations in the acid–alcohol pair include the replacement of threonine by asparagine N242 in CYP176A1 [285] and N240 in P450 OxyB [286], glutamine Q230 in CYP165D3 [287], and proline P237 in CYP134A1 [288]. Still, these enzymes perform the usual P450 chemistry with oxygen activation. In contrast, in P450 peroxygenases, which do not follow the regular P450 oxygen activation cycle, but rather react via the peroxide shunt mechanism, both acid and alcohol residues are replaced by other amino acids, such as V245-A246 in CYP152A1 [289] and I248-A249 in CYP152L1 [290].

Both the semi-conserved acid and alcohol residues were mutated in other cytochromes P450 in order to understand the importance of these features for P450 catalysis. In CYP102A1 the T268A mutation similar to T252A in CYP101A1 resulted in a decrease in both NADPH consumption and product turnover rates with several substrates [291, 292], but not with pentadecanoic acid, for which coupling was maintained at the same level as in the wild-type enzyme [293]. The high coupling with some substrates and strong dependence on the chain length of the fatty acid (34 vs. 10% for C_{12}, 88 vs. 74% for C_{14}, 88 vs. 89% for C_{15}, and 93 vs. 21% for C_{16}, in the wild type vs. T268A mutant correspondingly) clearly demonstrates variations due to the packing of the substrate in the overall efficiency of P450 turnover, as well as the difference caused by the Thr268 mutation. These results again stress the critical role of the substrate in the modulating water access to the active site and thus the overall catalytic efficiency defined as the ratio between productive and non-productive pathways. At the same time, the absolute rates of NADPH consumption also strongly depend on the T268A mutation in CYP102A1 [292]. The general conclusion based on the comparison of the wild-type CYP102A1 and T268A mutant is that the presence of this threonine is not absolutely essential for hydroxylation, but it is certainly important in providing an efficient proton delivery pathway with most substrates [293].

CYP176A1 (P450cin) is a close analog of CYP101A1, with its natural substrate cineol also being similar to camphor. However, in wild-type CYP176A1 the conserved threonine residue is replaced by asparagine N242 [294]. The fact that this enzyme is nevertheless catalytically competent in cineole hydroxylation with almost the same efficiency as CYP101A1 in camphor hydroxylation (rate of NADH consumption 950 min^{-1} and coupling ~80%) [295] attracted the attention of several research groups and inspired a detailed analysis of its structure and mechanistic issues [285, 295–300]. Mutation of the unusual N242 to a threonine (N242T) [295] or alanine (N242A) [298] resulted in a moderate decrease in coupling, 54 and 72% respectively, as compared to 80% in the wild-type enzyme. At the same time significant (sixfold and fourfold) decreases in the absolute rates of NADH consumption were observed with these mutants. Both results are very different from the very strong uncoupling with fast NADH consumption in the CYP101A1 T252A mutant. Attempts to test in CYP176A1 the substrate-assisted mechanism of oxygen activation found for CYP107A1 (P450eryF), where the hydroxyl group of the substrate replaces the threonine side-chain in stabilizing the proton delivery pathway, proved inconclusive [298]. Unlike in CYP107A1, where replacement of the key hydroxyl group of the substrate by a ketone inhibited hydroxylation by more than 100-fold [301], similar modifications of the native substrate cineol produced only a moderate decrease in activity and coupling [298]. Therefore, no clear understanding of the predominant structural features affecting proton delivery and efficiency of oxygen activation came out of these mutation studies. Alternatively, a comparison of CYP176A1 and CYP101A1 suggests the presence of multiple pathways for protonation of the dioxygen moiety, which compensate to a certain extent for the loss of an important functional group in the active site.

The same conclusion may be made based on the effect caused by the T252N mutation in CYP101A1, which mimics the N242 residue in CYP176A1. This was done to test the ability of asparagine to replace the key T252 [302]. As in CYP176A1, the Asn252 mutant in CYP101A1 demonstrated efficient camphor hydroxylation with an overall 42% coupling determined as the ratio between the rates of product formation and NADH consumption. The main difference between the wild-type and mutant protein was an almost 20-fold lower affinity for camphor binding in the T252N mutant. This work provides one more example of the great flexibility and robust design of active centers in cytochromes P450, which remain functional despite various mutations.

Both the acid and alcohol residues, Glu318 and Thr319, have been mutated in CYP1A2 in order to evaluate the mechanism of oxygen activation in this cytochrome P450 [303, 304]. Sur-

prisingly, in some cases the mutations improved the overall coupling of methanol oxidation from 9% in the wild-type protein to 16% in the E318A mutant, and even to 40% in the T319A mutant [303], despite the slower product-formation rates, 25% and 39% of the rate of 4.4 min^{-1} observed in the wild-type enzyme. In addition, no H_2O_2 was detected with the E318A and T319A mutants, with most of the uncoupling attributed to the oxidase (water) channel. In contrast, the same E318A mutant was almost inactive when 7-ethoxycoumarin was used as a substrate by the same authors, whereas the T319A mutant was even more active than wild-type [304]. These observations led the authors to suggest that the role of the conserved threonine in oxygen activation may be different, or at least not as critical, in CYP1A2. However, later studies demonstrated that even changes in the buffer composition, pH, and temperature could significantly change uncoupling by a factor of three [305].

In CYP2B4 the T302A mutation also significantly inhibits N-demethylation of benzphetamine and hydroxylation of cyclohexane with the rates decreasing 20-fold [56]. The steady-state NADPH consumption rates are also significantly slower when the T302A mutant is used, but H_2O_2 production is sometimes even higher. This fact can be interpreted as a slower proton delivery in the mutant enzyme and a longer lifetime of the peroxo- and hydroperoxo-ferric intermediates, with a predominantly dissociative unproductive pathway favored over productive protonation and Compound I formation. This hypothesis is also consistent with the tenfold increase in the rate of cyclohexane carboxaldehyde deformylation, apparently catalyzed by the peroxo-ferric intermediate, and not by Compound I [56]. The peroxo-anion reaction with aldehydes to give a peroxyhemiacetal intermediate, followed by homolytic scission of the O–O bond, was also invoked to explain the mechanism of substrate-assisted heme destruction and the faster rate of heme loss in the T302A mutant than in the wild-type protein [306]. The activation of the conversion of a *p*-hydroxybenzene derivative to a hydroquinone caused by the T303A mutation in CYP2E1 was attributed to a more efficient catalysis of the *ipso*-substitution reaction by the hydroperoxo-ferric intermediate in the mutant enzyme due to perturbed protonation and loss of the Compound I pathway [307]. Interestingly, the effects observed in these works strongly depended on the substrates, with the k_{cat} increase caused by T303A in CYP2E1 varying from 1.1 with 4-fluoro phenol to 31 with 4-bromo phenol [307], indicating the importance of the electron-withdrawing halogen substituents. At the same time, the authors noted that this variation may indicate a difference in the predominant mechanism in the wild-type and CYP2E1 T303A mutant, consistent with the concept of multiple "active oxygen" intermediates in P450 catalysis as recently reviewed [308, 309].

Substrate dependent uncoupling is clearly manifested in CYP3A4, which can bind up to three substrate molecules such as TST [82, 140, 310]. Using global analysis of multiple experimental data sets measured under identical conditions, it was possible to resolve the fractional contributions of intermediates with one, two, or three TST molecules bound to CYP3A4 in the overall NADPH consumption and product formation rates. The first binding of steroid substrate to the remote binding site did not result in formation of product, but increased the NADPH consumption rate by a factor of four, likely due to stabilization of the oxy-complex [82] and more efficient second electron transfer. Binding of the second substrate molecule caused almost complete shift to the high-spin state and resulted in product formation at almost the maximal rate. At the same time, the NADPH consumption rate also increased, so that the coupling in this case was only 5%. Binding of the third substrate did not change the rate of product formation, but improved coupling to ~13% [140]. This nontrivial dependence of the rate and efficiency of CYP3A4 catalysis on the substrate concentration demonstrates the complexity of the mechanism of oxygen activation with many parameters determining the overall outcome.

The substrate dependence of the oxidase uncoupling channel in CYP3A4 provided more information about productive and non-productive pathways and the role of the lipid bilayer in the overall efficiency of TST hydroxylation [310].

Even in the absence of substrate the oxidase uncoupling channel accounted for almost 20% of the total oxygen consumption, indicating possible formation of Compound I in substrate-free CYP3A4. At saturating TST concentrations, the absolute rate of water production increased from 8 to 52 min^{-1}, or ~25% of the total oxygen consumption, with total peroxide production decreasing from 80 to 65%, and the product-formation rate to 25 min^{-1}. These results provide a rough estimate of the partitioning between productive (TST hydroxylation, **[6] ->[7]** Fig. 3.1) and unproductive (water production, **[6] ->[2]** Fig. 3.1) pathways at the Compound I level. In this scheme, the ratio $k_{67}/k_{62}=0.5$ gives an estimate of the relative probability of a successful catalytic event as Compared to the unproductive decay of Compound I with TST as a substrate. The same rate of oxidase uncoupling was observed with bromocriptine as a substrate [310], although the product formation rate was slower. The presence of 30% anionic lipid 1-palmitoyl-2-oleoyl-phosphatidylserine improved overall coupling and facilitated product formation for TST and bromocriptine by a factor of 1.5–2.

Important results on the specific mechanisms of uncoupling in CYP101A1 have been obtained by Makris et al. [189] by comparison of the G248T and G248V mutants with the wild-type protein. The second proton delivery was significantly inhibited in both mutants, so that the overall NADH consumption rate decreased by factors of 4 and 13, respectively. In addition, the coupling efficiency (ratio of the product formation rate to the NADH consumption rate) fell from 98% to 74% and 28%. Additional information has been provided by comparison of the steady-state kinetic parameters measured in H_2O and D_2O. Increased uncoupling in D_2O was observed in all cases, but to a different extent, with the ratio of the product formation rate constants ranging from 1.1 in the wild-type protein to 1.75 in the G248V mutant. This variation indicates that the second proton transfer is at least in part rate limiting in the CYP101A1 catalytic cycle; otherwise, there would be no apparent difference in the steady-state kinetic parameters in H_2O and D_2O. In both the G248T and G248V mutants, the steady-state rate of NADH consumption was slightly higher in D_2O, despite the slower rate of product formation in deuterated solvent. This is the result of impaired protonation of the peroxo- or hydroperoxo-ferric intermediate in D_2O and redistribution of the reaction flux towards H_2O_2 production.

Because the productive pathway of substrate metabolism includes protonation steps, it depends on the solvent H/D composition and is slower in D_2O than in H_2O. In contrast, the autoxidation and peroxide dissociation rates are not as strongly proton-dependent and hence are less affected by solvent composition. Therefore, P450 catalysis in D_2O is usually slower and less efficient (more uncoupled) than in H_2O. The observation of an inverse isotope effect is usually interpreted as an indication of some mechanistic change or different catalytic pathway. This is the case in the C–C cleavage reaction catalyzed by CYP17A1 [311]. The hydroxylation of pregnenolone at C17 proceeds through the common P450 pathway with Compound I as the catalytic intermediate and thus is proton dependent. In agreement with this mechanism, the KSIE measured for this step is small (~1.3), as is seen in other cytochromes P450. However, a large inverse isotope effect with $k_H/k_D=0.39$ for the second lyase step with the 17-hydroxypregnenolone as a substrate, cannot be rationalized using the same catalytic pathway. Analysis of the protonation-dependent and protonation-independent pathways (Fig. 3.1) supports the alternative mechanism of lyase catalysis via the unprotonated peroxo-ferric intermediate, first proposed by Akhtar [216] and still debated in the literature [312]. Unlike the regular P450 pathway via Compound I, this reaction goes directly from [**5**] to product and does not require proton delivery. A productive pathway in such mechanism is not expected to show any KSIE. Alternatively, the peroxo-ferric intermediate can be protonated and form a hydroperoxo-ferric intermediate, which can then dissociate without product formation and contribute to proton-dependent uncoupling. Unlike normal P450 catalysis via proton-dependent formation of Compound I, for the peroxo-driven pathway product formation is not proton-dependent, while

uncoupling involves protonation of peroxide and dissociation of H_2O_2. As a result, for peroxo-ferric driven catalysis of the lyase reaction in CYP17A1 an inverse KSIE is expected, exactly as observed experimentally [311].

3.10 Summary

The complex multistep mechanism of oxygen activation in P450 represents a finely orchestrated process in which contributions from multiple players have to be delivered timely and in a proper order. Oxygen activation is necessary for accelerating reactions in which dioxygen as a free molecule in gas or solution would never engage because of very high activation barriers. Considering dioxygen as a reagent, the P450 cycle (Fig. 3.1) can be viewed as an oxygen activation process with multiple possible outcomes. The most important for living organisms are the two pathways that result in oxidative transformations of organic molecules catalyzed by heme-oxygen intermediates, Compound I or in some cases peroxo-ferric complexes. In an ideal system (as in CYP101A1 with camphor) there is almost no peroxide production in this pathway, and all dioxygen consumed in the process of P450 catalysis is evenly distributed between organic products and water. However, other pathways, which do not involve product formation, also can be termed "oxygen activation," because ROS are released as a result of formation of superoxide and hydrogen peroxide using electrons from NAD(P)H. Taken together, all these pathways result in oxygen consumption and represent the process of dioxygen activation catalyzed by P450. Product and peroxide are produced with 1:1 stoichiometric consumption of NAD(P)H and O_2, while the oxidase unproductive pathway has 2:1 stoichiometry of NAD(P)H/O_2.

In order to start the activation of atmospheric dioxygen, the heme iron must be reduced to the Fe^{2+} state, to enable oxygen binding and formation of the oxy-complex of P450. Reduction is performed by electron transfer from a protein redox partner. The rate of reduction **[2] → [3]** (Fig. 3.1) in most cases strongly depends on the presence of a substrate and on the ability of this substrate to shift the spin state of ferric cytochrome P450 from low-spin (S = 1/2) to high-spin (S = 5/2). Therefore, substrates and their analogs significantly facilitate the NAD(P)H consumption and concomitantly the first step of oxygen consumption **[3] → [4]**. In case of fast autoxidation **[4] → [2]** the efficiency of the productive pathway is not high, so the overall effect of the presence of substrate may be predominantly acceleration of superoxide production. This is "the bad side" of the same coin, which is suggested to be especially important for functioning of xenobiotic metabolizing cytochromes P450 in liver, because it may cause oxidative damage by ROS production in the presence of "poor" substrates or substrate analogs that are metabolized with high uncoupling. The effect of ROS production is more pronounced if both the absolute rates of the first electron transfer and autoxidation are high, and the efficiency of the productive pathway is determined by the ratio of the rates of the second electron transfer and uncoupling.

The same logic holds for the second uncoupling branching point between protonation of Compound 0 and O–O bond heterolysis to give Compound I **[5] → [6]**, versus dissociation of peroxide **[5] → [2]**. Again, the higher these rates are, the faster the overall O_2 consumption and peroxide production if the enzyme does not provide timely delivery of protons to the distal oxygen of the peroxo-ferric complex. Protonation pathways are formed by side-chains of functionally important residues in the active site, which also help to stabilize several water molecules strategically positioned to form the hydrogen-bonded network essential for proton transfer towards the (hydro)peroxo-anion coordinated to the heme iron. The configuration and continuity of this proton-delivery network, and hence the rate and efficiency of protonation, strongly depend on the structure of substrate and it's positioning and dynamics in the vicinity of the heme. Even minor variations in the substrate structure can significantly perturb the optimal protonation network and result in highly uncoupled oxygen consumption with high absolute rates. The same is true for mutations of critically important residues, such

as T252A in CYP101A1. On the other hand, the D251N mutant in CYP101A1 highlights the role of the absolute rate of the first proton delivery in determining the overall absolute rate of catalysis with no loss of coupling.

This update, in defining the state of our understanding of P450 "oxygen activation," has encompassed many aspects of the catalytic wheel. On the nature of the species responsible for the critical transformative event of substrate into product, it is clear that there can be more than one oxidant operating. For functionalization of unactivated carbon centers, the mechanism most certainly involves radical chemistry initiated by the iron-oxo, Compound I, intermediate. This state is generated from the dioxygen bound ferrous heme by the input of a second electron and two protons that result in the cleavage of the O–O bond of atmospheric dioxygen. However, the precursor peroxo state can also be reactive in some special cases. The transformation of the initial reactants, O_2, and substrate with redox input is dependent on all the steps in the reaction cycle—from substrate binding through product release. The overall efficiency of catalysis is dependent on the protein's ability to control the critical electron and proton input and the position of the substrate near the heme active site. With $>10^4$ isozymes of P450 present throughout living organisms, this enzyme superfamily has clearly learned how to control the utilization of atmospheric oxygen and the "hot" oxidants generated upon its reduction.

Acknowledgments Our work on the mechanisms of cytochrome P450 has spanned four decades and has been made possible by a large number of talented students, post-doctoral associates, research associates, and technical staff. We particularly wish to acknowledge two long-term National Institutes of Health grants that have supported this work, GM31756 (formerly GM24976) and GM33775.

References

1. Omura T, Sato R (1964) The carbon monoxide-binding pigment of liver microsomes. I evidence for its hemoprotein nature. J Biol Chem 239:2370–2378
2. Hayaishi O (2005) An odyssey with oxygen. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 338:2–6
3. Waterman MR (2005) Professor Howard Mason and oxygen activation. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 338:7–11
4. Hayano M, Lindberg MC, Dorfman RI, Hancock JE, Von Doering WE (1955) On the mechanism of the c-11beta-hydroxylation of steroids; a study with H2O18 and O218. Arch Biochem Biophys 59:529–532
5. Cooper DY, Narasimhulu S, Slade A, Raich W, Foroff O, Rosenthal O (1965) Hemoprotein content and activity of solubilized steroid 11 beta-hydroxylase preparations from adrenocortical mitochondria. Life Sci 4:2109–2114
6. Estabrook RW (2005) Steroid hydroxylations: a paradigm for cytochrome P450 catalyzed mammalian monooxygenation reactions. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 338:290–298
7. McCord JM, Keele BB Jr, Fridovich I (1971) An enzyme-based theory of obligate anaerobiosis: the physiological function of superoxide dismutase. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 68:1024–1027
8. Fee JA (1982) Is superoxide important in oxygen poisoning? Trends Biochem Sci 7:84–84
9. Lichtenberger F, Nastainczyk W, Ullrich V (1976) Cytochrome P450 as an oxene transferase. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 70:939–946
10. Groves JT, McClusky GA (1976) Aliphatic hydroxylation via oxygen rebound. Oxygen transfer catalyzed by iron. J Am Chem Soc 98:859–861
11. Groves JT, McClusky GA, White RE, Coon MJ (1978) Aliphatic hydroxylation by highly purified liver microsomal cytochrome P-450. Evidence for a carbon radical intermediate. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 81:154–160
12. Gelb MH, Heimbrook DC, Malkonen P, Sligar SG (1982) Stereochemistry and deuterium isotope effects in camphor hydroxylation by the cytochrome P450cam monoxygenase system. Biochemistry 21:370–377
13. Nelson DR (2013) http://drnelson.uthsc.edu/P450.stats.Aug2013.png. Accessed 28 Dec. 2014
14. Coon MJ, Usanov SA (1989) Cytochrome P450 structure and function: summary of the discussion. In: Schuster I (ed) Cytochrome P450: biochemistry and biophysics. Taylor and Francis Press, London, pp 235–241
15. Denisov IG, Makris TM, Sligar SG, Schlichting I (2005) Structure and chemistry of cytochrome P450 Chem Rev 105:2253–2277
16. Sligar SG (1976) Coupling of spin, substrate, and redox equilibria in cytochrome P450. Biochemistry 15:5399–5406
17. Daff SN, Chapman SK, Turner KL, Holt RA, Govindaraj S, Poulos TL, Munro AW (1997) Redox control of the catalytic cycle of flavocytochrome P-450 BM3. Biochemistry 36:13816–13823
18. Liu LV, Hong S, Cho J, Nam W, Solomon EI (2013) Comparison of high-spin and low-spin nonheme Fe(III)-OOH complexes in O-O bond homolysis and H-atom abstraction reactivities. J Am Chem Soc 135:3286–3299
19. Ebel RE, O'Keeffe DH, Peterson JA (1978) Substrate

binding to hepatic microsomal cytochrome P-450. Influence of the microsomal membrane. J Biol Chem 253:3888–3897
20. Mast N, Pikuleva IA (2005) A simple and rapid method to measure cholesterol binding to P450s and other proteins. J Lipid Res 46:1561–1568
21. Murtazina DA, Andersson U, Hahn IS, Bjorkhem I, Ansari GA, Pikuleva IA (2004) Phospholipids modify substrate binding and enzyme activity of human cytochrome P450 27A1. J Lipid Res 45:2345–2353
22. Atkins WM, Sligar SG (1990) Tyrosine-96 as a natural spectroscopic probe of the cytochrome P-450cam active site. Biochemistry 29:1271–1275
23. Filipovic D, Paulsen MD, Loida PJ, Sligar SG, Ornstein RL (1992) Ethylbenzene hydroxylation by cytochrome P450cam. Biochem Biophys Res Comm 189:488–495
24. Mueller EJ, Loida PJ, Sligar SG (1995) Twenty five years of P450cam research. Mechanistic insights into oxygenase catalysis. In: Ortiz de Montellano PR (ed) Cytochrome P450. Structure, mechanism, and biochemistry. Plenum Press, New York, pp 83–124
25. Rea V, Kolkman AJ, Vottero E, Stronks EJ, Ampt KA, Honing M, Vermeulen NP, Wijmenga SS, Commandeur JN (2012) Active site substitution A82W improves the regioselectivity of steroid hydroxylation by cytochrome P450 BM3 mutants as rationalized by spin relaxation nuclear magnetic resonance studies. Biochemistry 51:750–60
26. Venkataraman H, Beer B, Bergen LA, Essen N, Geerke DP., Vermeulen NP, Commandeur JN (2012) A single active site mutation inverts stereoselectivity of 16-hydroxylation of testosterone catalyzed by engineered cytochrome P450 BM3. Chembiochem 13:520–523
27. Whitehouse CJ, Bell SG, Wong LL (2012) P450(BM3) (CYP102A1): connecting the dots. Chem Soc Rev 41:1218–1260
28. Mast N, Zheng W, Stout CD, Pikuleva IA (2013) Binding of a cyano-and fluoro-containing drug bicalutamide to cytochrome P450 46A1: unusual features and spectral response. J Biol Chem 288:4613–4624
29. Niwa T, Murayama N, Yamazaki H (2009) Oxidation of endobiotics mediated by xenobiotic-metabolizing forms of human cytochrome P450. Curr Drug Metab 10:700–712
30. Rendic S, Guengerich FP (2010) Update information on drug metabolism systems–2009, part II: summary of information on the effects of diseases and environmental factors on human cytochrome P450 (CYP) enzymes and transporters. Curr Drug Metab 11:4–84
31. Rendic S, Guengerich FP (2012) Contributions of human enzymes in carcinogen metabolism. Chem Res Toxicol 25:1316–1383
32. Poulos TL, Finzel BC, Howard AJ (1986) Crystal structure of substrate-free pseudomonas putida cytochrome P-450. Biochemistry 25:5314–5322
33. Poulos TL, Finzel BC, Howard AJ (1987) High-resolution crystal structure of cytochrome P450cam. J Mol Biol 195:687–700
34. Nesset MJM, Shokhirev NV, Enemark PD, Jacobson SE, Walker FA (1996) Models of the cytochromes. Redox properties and thermodynamic stabilities of complexes of\"hindered\" iron(III) and iron(II) tetraphenylporphyrinates with substituted pyridines and imidazoles. Inorg Chem 35:5188–5200
35. Das A, Grinkova YV, Sligar SG (2007) Redox potential control by drug binding to cytochrome P 450 3A4. J Am Chem Soc 129:13778–13779
36. Ost TWB, Clark J, Mowat CG, Miles CS, Walkinshaw MD, Reid GA, Chapman SK, Daff S (2003) Oxygen activation and electron transfer in flavocytochrome P 450 BM3. J Am Chem Soc 125:15010–15020
37. Clark JP, Miles CS, Mowat CG, Walkinshaw MD, Reid GA, Daff SN, Chapman SK (2006) The role of Thr268 and Phe393 in cytochrome P450 BM3. J Inorg Biochem 100:1075–1090
38. Narasimhulu S (1971) Uncoupling of oxygen activation from hydroxylation in the steroid C-21 hydroxylase of bovine adrenocortical microsomes. Arch Biochem Biophys 147:384–390
39. Ullrich V, Diehl H (1971) Uncoupling of monooxygenation and electron transport by fluorocarbons in liver microsomes. Eur J Biochem 20:509–512
40. Blanck J, Smettan G, Jaenig GR, Ruckpaul K (1977) Substrate binding kinetics and its role in the cytochrome P450 hydroxylation sequence. Croat Chem Acta 49:271–277
41. Backes WL, Tamburini PP, Jansson I, Gibson GG, Sligar SG, Schenkman JB (1985) Kinetics of cytochrome P-450 reduction: evidence for faster reduction of the high-spin ferric state. Biochemistry 24:5130–5136
42. Honeychurch MJ, Hill AO, Wong LL (1999) The thermodynamics and kinetics of electron transfer in the cytochrome P450cam enzyme system. FEBS Lett 451:351–353
43. Fisher MT, Sligar SG (1987) Temperature jump relaxation kinetics of the P-450cam spin equilibrium. Biochemistry 26:4797–4803
44. Brenner S, Hay S, Girvan HM, Munro AW, Scrutton NS (2007) Conformational dynamics of the cytochrome P450 BM3/N-palmitoylglycine complex: the proposed "proximal-distal" transition probed by temperature-jump spectroscopy. J Phys Chem B 111:7879–7886
45. Guengerich FP, Krauser JA, Johnson WW (2004) Rate-limiting steps in oxidations catalyzed by rabbit cytochrome P450 1A2. Biochemistry 43:10775–10788
46. Griffin BW, Peterson JA (1972) Camphor binding of *Pseudomonas putida* cytochrome P450. Kinetics and thermodynamics of the reaction. Biochemistry 11:4740–4746
47. Behera RK, Mazumdar S (2008) Roles of two surface residues near the access channel in the substrate recognition by cytochrome P450cam. Biophys Chem 135:1–6
48. Munro AW, Daff S, Coggins JR, Lindsay JG, Chapman SK (1996) Probing electron transfer in flavocyto-

chrome P-450 BM3 and its component domains. Eur J Biochem 239:403–409
49. Isin EM, Guengerich FP (2008) Substrate binding to cytochromes P450. Anal Bioanal Chem 392:1019–1030
50. Hume R, Kelly RW, Taylor PL, Boyd GS (1984) The catalytic cycle of cytochrome P-450scc and intermediates in the conversion of cholesterol to pregnenolone. Eur J Biochem 140:583–591
51. Isin EM, Sohl CD, Eoff RL., Guengerich FP (2008) Cooperativity of cytochrome P450 1A2: interactions of 1,4-phenylene diisocyanide and 1-isopropoxy-4-nitrobenzene. Arch Biochem Biophys 473:69–75
52. Guengerich FP (2002) Rate-limiting steps in cytochrome P450 catalysis. Biol Chem 383:1553–1564
53. Yun CH, Miller GP, Guengerich FP (2000) Rate-determining steps in phenacetin oxidations by human cytochrome P450 1A2 and selected mutants. Biochemistry 39:11319–11329
54. McLean KJ, Carroll P, Lewis DG, Dunford AJ, Seward HE, Neeli R, Cheesman MR, Marsollier L, Douglas P, Smith WE, Rosenkrands I, Cole ST, Leys D, Parish T, Munro AW (2008) Characterization of active site structure in CYP121. A cytochrome P450 essential for viability of *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* H37Rv. J Biol Chem 283:33406–33416
55. Shinkyo R, Guengerich FP (2011) Cytochrome P450 7A1 cholesterol 7alpha-hydroxylation: individual reaction steps in the catalytic cycle and rate-limiting ferric iron reduction. J Biol Chem 286:4632–4643
56. Vaz ADN, Pernecky SJ, Raner GM, Coon MJ (1996) Peroxo-iron and oxenoid-iron species as alternative oxygenating agents in cytochrome P450-catalyzed reactions: switching by threonine-302 to alanine mutagenesis of cytochrome P450 2B4. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 93:4644–4648
57. Johnson BM, Bolton JL, van Breemen RB (2001) Screening botanical extracts for quinoid metabolites. Chem Res Toxicol 14:1546–1551
58. Rabe KS, Gandubert VJ, Spengler M, Erkelenz M, Niemeyer CM (2008) Engineering and assaying of cytochrome P450 biocatalysts. Anal Bioanal Chem 392:1059–1073
59. Butler CF, Peet C, McLean KJ, Baynham MT, Blankley RT, Fisher K, Rigby SE, Leys D, Voice MW, Munro AW (2014) Human P450-like oxidation of diverse proton pump inhibitor drugs by "gatekeeper" mutants of flavocytochrome P450 BM3. Biochem J 460:247–259
60. Hiruma Y, Hass MA, Kikui Y, Liu WM, Olmez B, Skinner SP, Blok A, Kloosterman A, Koteishi H, Lohr F, Schwalbe H, Nojiri M, Ubbink M (2013) The structure of the cytochrome p450cam-putidaredoxin complex determined by paramagnetic NMR spectroscopy and crystallography. J Mol Biol 425:4353–4365
61. Tripathi S, Li H, Poulos TL (2013) Structural basis for effector control and redox partner recognition in cytochrome P450. Science 340:1227–1230
62. Sligar SG, Debrunner PG, Lipscomb JD, Namtvedt MJ, Gunsalus IC (1974) A role of the putidaredoxin COOH-terminus in P-450cam (cytochrome m) hydroxylations. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 71:3906–3910
63. Shimada H, Nagano S, Ariga Y, Unno M, Egawa T, Hishiki T, Ishimura Y, Masuya F, Obata T, Hori H (1999) Putidaredoxin-cytochrome p450cam interaction. Spin state of the heme iron modulates putidaredoxin structure. J Biol Chem 274:9363–9369
64. Tosha T, Yoshioka S, Ishimori K, Morishima I (2004) L358P mutation on cytochrome P 450cam simulates structural changes upon putidaredoxin binding: the structural changes trigger electron transfer to oxy-P450cam from electron donors. J Biol Chem 279:42836–42843
65. Tosha T, Yoshioka S, Takahashi S, Ishimori K, Shimada H, Morishima I (2003) NMR study on the structural changes of cytochrome P 450cam upon the complex formation with putidaredoxin: functional significance of the putidaredoxin-induced structural changes. J Biol Chem 278:39809–39821
66. Unno M, Christian JF, Benson DE, Gerber NC, Sligar SG, Champion PM (1997) Resonance Raman investigations of cytochrome P450cam complexed with putidaredoxin. J Am Chem Soc 119:6614–6620
67. Unno M, Christian JF, Sjodin T, Benson DE, Macdonald IDG, Sligar SG, Champion PM (2002) Complex formation of cytochrome P450cam with putidaredoxin: evidence for protein-specific interactions involving the proximal thiolate ligand. J Biol Chem 277:2547–2553
68. Davies MD., Sligar SG (1992) Genetic variants in the putidaredoxin-cytochrome P-450cam electron-transfer complex: identification of the residue responsible for redox-state-dependent conformers. Biochemistry 31:11383–11389
69. Myers WK, Lee YT, Britt RD, Goodin DB (2013) The conformation of P450cam in complex with putidaredoxin is dependent on oxidation state. J Am Chem Soc 135:11732–11735
70. Zhang W, Liu Y, Yan J, Cao S, Bai F, Yang Y, Huang S, Yao L, Anzai Y, Kato F, Podust LM, Sherman DH, Li S (2014) New reactions and products resulting from alternative interactions between the P450 enzyme and redox partners. J Am Chem Soc 136:3640–3646
71. Bangcharoenpaurpong O, Rizos AK, Champion M, Jllie D, Sligar SG (1986) Resonance Raman detection of bound dioxygen in cytochrome P-450cam. J Biol Chem 261:8089–8092
72. Hu S, Schneider AJ, Kincaid JR (1991) Resonance Raman studies of oxycytochrome P450cam: effect of substrate structure on n(O–O) and n(Fe–O2). J Am Chem Soc 113:4815–4822
73. Nagano S, Cupp-Vickery JR, PoulosTL (2005) Crystal structures of the ferrous dioxygen complex of wild-type cytochrome P450eryF and its mutants, A245S and A245T: investigation of the proton transfer system in P450eryF. J Biol Chem 280:22102–22107
74. Nagano S, Poulos TL (2005) Crystallographic study on the dioxygen complex of wild-type and mutant cytochrome P450cam. Implications for the dioxygen

activation mechanism. J Biol Chem 280:31659–31663
75. Sharrock M, Debrunner PG, Schulz C, Lipscomb JD, Marshall V, Gunsalus IC (1976) Cytochrome P450cam and its complexes. Moessbauer parameters of the heme iron. Biochim Biophys Acta 420:8–26
76. Carrondo MA, Bento I, Matias PM, Lindley PF (2007) Crystallographic evidence for dioxygen interactions with iron proteins. J Biol Inorg Chem 12:429–442
77. Peterson JA, Ishimura Y, Griffin BW (1972) *Pseudomonas putida* cytochrome P-450: characterization of an oxygenated form of the hemoprotein. Arch Biochem Biophys 149:197–208
78. Tyson CA, Lipscomb JD, Gunsalus IC (1972) The role of putidaredoxin and P450 cam in methylene hydroxylation. J Biol Chem 247:5777–5784
79. Yun CH, Kim KH, Calcutt MW, Guengerich FP (2005) Kinetic analysis of oxidation of coumarins by human cytochrome P450 2A6. J Biol Chem 280:12279–12291
80. Zhao B, Guengerich FP, Voehler M, Waterman MR (2005) Role of active site water molecules and substrate hydroxyl groups in oxygen activation by cytochrome P450 158A2: a new mechanism of proton transfer. J Biol Chem 280:42188–42197
81. Denisov IG, Grinkova YV, Baas BJ, Sligar SG (2006) The ferrous-dioxygen intermediate in human cytochrome P450 3A4: substrate dependence of formation of decay kinetics. J Biol Chem 281:23313–23318
82. Denisov IG, Grinkova YV, McLean MA, Sligar SG (2007) The one-electron autoxidation of human cytochrome P450 3A4. J Biol Chem 282:26865–26873
83. Das A, Varma SS, Mularczyk C, Meling DD (2014) Functional investigations of thromboxane synthase (CYP5A1) in lipid bilayers of nanodiscs. Chembiochem 15:892–899
84. Totani K, Iizuka T, Shimada H, Makino R, Ishimura Y (1983) Proton coupling in the ligand-binding reaction of ferric cytochrome P-450 from *Pseudomonas putida*. Arch Biochem Biophys 222:207–215
85. Greschner S, Davidov RM, Stepanov SV, Ruckpaul K (1980) Comparative studies on carbon monoxide binding to cytochrome P-450 analyzed by flash-photolysis and stopped-flow-techniques. Stud Biophys 81:133–134
86. Peterson JA, Griffin BW (1972) Carbon monoxide binding by *Pseudomonas putida* cytochrome P-450. Arch Biochem Biophys 151:427–433
87. Sevrioukova IF, Peterson JA (1995) Reaction of carbon monoxide and molecular oxygen with P450terp (CYP108) and P450BM-3 (CYP102). Arch Biochem Biophys 317:397–404
88. Weber B, Nickel E, Horn M, Nienhaus K, Nienhaus GU (2014) Substrate inhibition in human indoleamine 2,3-dioxygenase. J Phys Chem Lett 5:756–761
89. Berka V, Tsai AL (2000) Characterization of interactions among the heme center, tetrahydrobiopterin, and *L*-arginine binding sites of ferric eNOS using imidazole, cyanide, and nitric oxide as probes. Biochemistry 39:9373–9383
90. Girvan HM, Heyes DJ, Scrutton NS, Munro AW (2007) Laser photoexcitation of NAD(P)H induces reduction of P450 BM3 heme domain on the microsecond time scale. J Am Chem Soc 129: 6647–6653
91. Dunford AJ, McLean KJ, Sabri M, Seward HE, Heyes DJ, Scrutton NS, Munro AW (2007) Rapid P450 heme iron reduction by laser photoexcitation of *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* CYP121 and CYP51B1. Analysis of CO complexation reactions and reversibility of the P450/P420 equilibrium. J Biol Chem 282:24816–24824
92. Schlichting I, Berendzen J, Chu K, Stock AM, Maves SA, Benson DE, Sweet RM, Ringe D, Petsko GA, Sligar SG (2000) The catalytic pathway of cytochrome P450cam at atomic resolution. Science 287:1615–1622
93. Poulos TL (2005) Intermediates in P450 catalysis. Philos Transact A 363:793–806; discussion 1035–1040
94. Poulos TL, Madrona Y (2013) Oxygen activation and redox partner binding in cytochromes P450. Biotechnol Appl Biochem 60:128–133
95. Poulos TL (2014) Heme enzyme structure and function. Chem Rev 114:3919–3962
96. Momenteau M, Reed CA (1994) Synthetic heme dioxygen complexes. Chem Rev 94:659–698
97. Collman JP, Gagne RR, Reed CA, Robinson WT, Rodley GA (1974) Structure of an iron(II) dioxygen complex; a model for oxygen carrying hemeproteins. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 71:1326–1329
98. Collman JP (1977) Synthetic models for the oxygen-binding hemoproteins. Acc Chem Res 10:265–272
99. Li J, Noll BC, Oliver AG, Schulz CE, Scheidt WR (2013) Correlated ligand dynamics in oxyiron picket fence porphyrins: structural and Mossbauer investigations. J Am Chem Soc 135:15627–15641
100. Collman JP, Brauman JI, Halbert TR, Suslick KS (1976) Nature of O_2 and CO binding to metalloporphyrins and heme proteins. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 73:3333–3337
101. Friesner RA, Baik M-H, Gherman BF, Guallar V, Wirstam M, Murphy RB, Lippard SJ (2003) How iron-containing proteins control dioxygen chemistry: a detailed atomic level description via accurate quantum chemical and mixed quantum mechanics/molecular mechanics calculations. Coord Chem Rev 238–239:267–290
102. Vojtechovsky J, Chu K, Berendzen J, Sweet RM, Schlichting I (1999) Crystal structures of myoglobin-ligand complexes at near-atomic resolution. Biophys J 77:2153–2174
103. Chen H, Ikeda-Saito M, Shaik S (2008) Nature of the Fe-O_2 bonding in oxy-myoglobin: effect of the protein. J Am Chem Soc 130:14778–14790
104. Dietzel PD, Kremer RK, Jansen M (2004) Tetraorganylammonium superoxide compounds: close to unperturbed superoxide ions in the solid state. J Am Chem Soc 126:4689–4696
105. Wilson SA, Kroll T, Decreau RA, Hocking RK, Lundberg M, Hedman B, Hodgson KO, Solomon EI

(2013) Iron L-edge X-ray absorption spectroscopy of oxy-picket fence porphyrin: experimental insight into Fe-O_2 bonding. J Am Chem Soc 135:1124–1136
106. Hanson LK, Eaton WA, Sligar SG, Gunsalus IC, Gouterman M, Connell CR (1976) Origin of the anomalous Soret spectra of carboxycytochrome P-450. J Am Chem Soc 98:2672–2674
107. Hanson LK, Sligar SG, Gunsalus IC (1977) Electronic structure of cytochrome P450. Croat Chem Acta 49:237–250
108. Denisov IG, Dawson JH, Hager LP, Sligar SG (2007) The ferric-hydroperoxo complex of chloroperoxidase. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 363:954–958
109. Perera R, Sono M, Raner M Dawson JH (2005) Subzero-temperature stabilization and spectroscopic characterization of homogeneous oxyferrous complexes of the cytochrome P450 BM3 (CYP102) oxygenase domain and holoenzyme. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 338:365–371
110. Denisov IG, Sligar SG (2010) Cytochromes P450 in nanodiscs. Biochim Biophys Acta 1814:223–229
111. Perera R, Sono M, Kinloch R, Zhang H, Tarasev M, Im SC, Waskell L, Dawson JH (2011) Stabilization and spectroscopic characterization of the dioxygen complex of wild-type cytochrome P4502B4 (CYP2B4) and its distal side E301Q, T302A and proximal side F429H mutants at subzero temperatures. Biochim Biophys Acta 1814:69–75
112. Sono M, Perera R, Jin S, Makris TM, Sligar SG, Bryson TA, Dawson JH (2005) The influence of substrate on the spectral properties of oxyferrous wild-type and T252A cytochrome P450-CAM. Arch Biochem Biophys 436:40–49
113. Kincaid JR (2000) Resonance Raman spectra of heme proteins and model compounds. In: Kadish KM, Smith KM, Guilard R (eds) Porphyrin handbook. Academic, New York, pp 225–291
114. Bruha A, Kincaid JR (1988) Resonance Raman studies of dioxygen adducts of cobalt-substituted heme proteins and model compounds. Vibrationally coupled dioxygen and the issues of multiple structures and distal side hydrogen bonding. J Am Chem Soc 110:6006–6014
115. Das TK, Couture M, Ouellet Y, Guertin M, Rousseau DL (2001) Simultaneous observation of the O–O and Fe–O_2 stretching modes in oxyhemoglobins. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 98:479–484
116. Yanagisawa S, Horitani M, Sugimoto H, Shiro Y, Okada N, Ogura T (2011) Resonance Raman study on the oxygenated and the ferryl-oxo species of indoleamine 2,3-dioxygenase during catalytic turnover. Faraday Disc 148:239–247; discussion 299–314
117. Sjodin T, Christian JF, Macdonald IDG Davydov R, Unno M, Sligar SG, Hoffman BM, Champion PM (2001) Resonance Raman and EPR investigations of the D251N oxycytochrome P450cam/putidaredoxin complex. Biochemistry 40:6852–6859
118. Tosha T, Kagawa N, Arase M, Waterman MR, Kitagawa T (2008) Interaction between substrate and oxygen ligand responsible for effective O–O bond cleavage in bovine cytochrome P450 steroid 21-hydroxylase proved by Raman spectroscopy. J Biol Chem 283:3708–3717
119. Gregory M, Mak PJ, Sligar SG, Kincaid JR (2013) Differential hydrogen bonding in human CYP17 dictates hydroxylation versus lyase chemistry. Angew Chem Int Ed Engl 52:5342–5345
120. Mak PJ, Luthra A, Sligar SG, Kincaid JR (2014) Resonance Raman spectroscopy of the oxygenated intermediates of human CYP19A1 implicates a compound I intermediate in the final lyase step. J Am Chem Soc 136:4825–4828
121. Macdonald IDG, Sligar SG, Christian JF, Unno M, Champion PM (1999) Identification of the Fe–O–O bending mode in oxycytochrome P450cam by resonance Raman spectroscopy. J Am Chem Soc 121:376–380
122. Soldatova AV, Ibrahim M, Spiro TG (2013) Electronic structure and ligand vibrations in FeNO, CoNO, and FeOO porphyrin adducts. Inorg Chem 52:7478–7486
123. Spiro TG, Soldatova AV, Balakrishnan G (2013) CO, NO and O_2 as vibrational probes of heme protein interactions. Coord Chem Rev 257:511–527
124. Li D, Kabir M, Stuehr DJ, Rousseau DL, Yeh SR (2007) Substrate- and isoform-specific dioxygen complexes of nitric oxide synthase. J Am Chem Soc 129:6943–6951
125. Chartier FJ, Couture M (2007) Substrate-specific interactions with the heme-bound oxygen molecule of nitric-oxide synthase. J Biol Chem 282:20877–20886
126. Mak PJ, Gregory MC, Sligar SG, Kincaid JR (2014) Resonance Raman spectroscopy reveals that substrate structure selectively impacts the heme-bound diatomic ligands of CYP17. Biochemistry 53:90–100
127. Li J, Peng Q, Barabanschikov A, Pavlik JW, Alp EE, Sturhahn W, Zhao J, Schulz CE, Sage JT, Scheidt WR (2011) New perspectives on iron-ligand vibrations of oxyheme complexes. Chemistry 17:11178–11185
128. Zeng W, Barabanschikov A, Wang N, Lu Y, Zhao J, Sturhahn W, Alp EE., Sage JT (2012) Vibrational dynamics of oxygenated heme proteins. Chem Commun 48:6340–6342
129. Lambeth JD, Kitchen SE, Farooqui AA, Tuckey R, Kamin H (1982) Cytochrome P-450scc-substrate interactions. Studies of binding and catalytic activity using hydroxycholesterols. J Biol Chem 257:1876–1884
130. Tuckey RC, Kamin H (1982) The oxyferro complex of adrenal cytochrome P-450scc. Effect of cholesterol and intermediates on its stability and optical characteristics. J Biol Chem 257:9309–9314
131. Lipscomb JD, Sligar SG, Namtvedt MJ, Gunsalus IC (1976) Autooxidation and hydroxylation reactions of oxygenated ctohrome P-450cam. J Biol Chem 251:1116–1124

132. Denisov IG, Sligar SG (2010) Cytochrome P450 enzymes. In: Kadish KM, Smith KM, Guilard R (eds) Handbook of porphyrin science, v.5. World Scientific, Singapore, pp 165–201
133. Davydov R, Razeghifard R, Im SC, Waskell L, Hoffman BM (2008) Characterization of the microsomal cytochrome P450 2B4 O_2 activation intermediates by cryoreduction and electron paramagnetic resonance. Biochemistry 47:9661–9666
134. Denisov IG (2010) Cryoradiolysis as a method for mechanistic studies in inorganic biochemistry. In: Bakac A (ed) Physical inorganic chemistry. Principles, methods, models. Wiley, New York, pp 109–142
135. Denisov IG, Grinkova YV, Sligar SG (2012) Cryoradiolysis and cryospectroscopy for studies of heme-oxygen intermediates in cytochromes p450. Meth Mol Biol 875:375–391
136. Eisenstein L, Debey P, Douzou P (1977) P 450cam: oxygenated complexes stabilized at low temperature. Biochem Biophys Res Comm 77:1377–1383
137. Luthra A, Denisov IG, Sligar SG (2011) Spectroscopic features of cytochrome P450 reaction intermediates. Arch Biochem Biophys 507:26–35
138. Luthra A, Denisov IG, Sligar SG (2011) Temperature derivative spectroscopy to monitor the autoxidation decay of cytochromes P450. Anal Chem 83:5394–5399
139. Williams PA, Cosme J, Vinkovic DM, Ward A, Angove HC, Day PJ, Vonrhein C, Tickle IJ, Jhoti H (2004) Crystal structures of human cytochrome P450 3A4 bound to metyrapone and progesterone. Science 305:683–686
140. Denisov IG, Baas BJ, Grinkova YV, Sligar SG (2007) Cooperativity in cytochrome P450 3A4: linkages in substrate binding, spin state, uncoupling, and product formation. J Biol Chem 282:7066–7076
141. Johnson EF, Stout CD (2013) Structural diversity of eukaryotic membrane cytochrome P450s. J Biol Chem 288:17082–17090
142. Lee YT, Wilson RF, Rupniewski I, Goodin DB (2010) P450cam visits an open conformation in the absence of substrate. Biochemistry 49:3412–3419
143. Lee YT, Glazer EC, Wilson RF, Stout CD, Goodin DB (2011) Three clusters of conformational states in p450cam reveal a multistep pathway for closing of the substrate access channel. Biochemistry 50:693–703
144. Markwick PR, Pierce LC, Goodin DB, McCammon JA (2011) Adaptive accelerated molecular dynamics (Ad-AMD) revealing the molecular plasticity of P450cam. J Phys Chem Lett 2:158–164
145. Stoll S, Lee YT, Zhang M, Wilson RF, Britt RD, Goodin DB (2012) Double electron-electron resonance shows cytochrome P450cam undergoes a conformational change in solution upon binding substrate. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 109:12888–12893
146. Nath A, Koo PK, Rhoades E, Atkins WM (2008) Allosteric effects on substrate dissociation from cytochrome P450 3A4 in nanodiscs observed by ensemble and single-molecule fluorescence spectroscopy. J Am Chem Soc 130:15746–15747
147. Collom SL, Laddusaw RM, Burch AM, Kuzmic P, Perry MD Jr, Miller GP (2008) CYP2E1 substrate inhibition. Mechanistic interpretation through an effector site for monocyclic compounds. J Biol Chem 283:3487–3496
148. Lu Y, Cederbaum AI (2008) CYP2E1 and oxidative liver injury by alcohol. Free Radic Biol Med 44:723–738
149. Zangar RC, Davydov DR, Verma S (2004) Mechanisms that regulate production of reactive oxygen species by cytochrome P450. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 199:316–331
150. McLean MA, Yeom H, Sligar SG (1996) Carbon monoxide binding to cytochrome P450BM-3: evidence for a substrate-dependent conformational change. Biochimie 78:700–705
151. Tian WD, Wells AV, Champion PM, Di Primo C, Gerber N, Sligar SG (1995) Measurements of CO geminate recombination in cytochromes P450 and P420. J Biol Chem 270:8673–8679
152. Brewer CB, Peterson JA (1986) Single turnover studies with oxy-cytochrome P-450cam. Arch Biochem Biophys 249:515–521
153. Brewer CB, Peterson JA (1988) Single turnover kinetics of the reaction between oxycytochrome P-450cam and reduced putidaredoxin. J Biol Chem 263:791–798
154. Kuznetsov VY, Poulos TL, Sevrioukova IF (2006) Putidaredoxin-to-cytochrome P450cam electron transfer: differences between the two reductive steps required for catalysis. Biochemistry 45:11934–11944
155. Tosha T, Yoshioka S, Hori H, Takahashi S, Ishimori K, Morishima I (2002) Molecular mechanism of the electron transfer reaction in cytochrome P450cam-putidaredoxin: roles of glutamine 360 at the heme proximal site. Biochemistry 41:13883–13893
156. Zhang H, Gruenke L, Arscott D, Shen A, Kasper C, Harris Danni L, Glavanovich M, Johnson R, Waskell L (2003) Determination of the rate of reduction of oxyferrous cytochrome P450 2B4 by 5-deazariboflavin adenine dinucleotide T491V cytochrome P450 reductase. Biochemistry 42:11594–11603
157. Baron J, Hildebrandt AG, Peterson JA, Estabrook RW (1973) The role of oxygenated cytochrome P-450 and of cytochrome b5 in hepatic microsomal drug oxidations. Drug Metab Dispos 1:129–138
158. Guengerich FP, Ballou DP, Coon MJ (1976) Spectral intermediates in the reaction of oxygen with purified liver microsomal cytochrome P-450. Biochem Biophys Res Comm 70:951–956
159. Blake RC 2nd, Coon MJ (1980) On the mechanism of action of cytochrome P-450. Spectral intermediates in the reaction of P-450LM2 with peroxy compounds. J Biol Chem 255:4100–4111
160. Blake RC 2nd, Coon MJ (1989) On the mechanism of action of cytochrome P-450. Spectral intermediates in the reaction with iodosobenzene and its derivatives. J Biol Chem 264:3694–3701

161. Benson DE, Suslick KS, Sligar SG (1997) Reduced oxy Intermediate observed in D251N cytochrome P450cam. Biochemistry 36:5104–5107
162. Baek HK, Van Wart HE (1989) Elementary steps in the formation of horseradish peroxidase compound I: direct observation of compound 0, a new intermediate with a hyperporphyrin spectrum. Biochemistry 28:5714–5719
163. Tanaka M, Matsuura K, Yoshioka S, Takahashi S, Ishimori K, Hori H, Morishima I (2003) Activation of hydrogen peroxide in horseradish peroxidase occurs within approximately 200 micro s observed by a new freeze-quench device. Biophys J 84:1998–2004
164. Norman I, Porter G (1954) Trapped atoms and radicals in a glass 'cage'. Nature 174:508–509
165. Whittle E, Dows DA, Pimentel GC (1954) Matrix isolation method for the experimental study of unstable species. J Chem Phys 22:1943
166. Pimentel GC (1958) Reaction kinetics by the matrix isolation method: diffusion on Argon; cis-trans isomerization of nitrous acid. J Am Chem Soc 80:62–64
167. Symons MCR, Townsend MG (1959) Unstable intermediates. I. Photochemical reactions in rigid glasses. J Chem Soc :263–269
168. Pimentel GC (1962) Matrix technique and its application in the field of chemical physics. Pure Appl Chem 4:61–70
169. Greschner S, Davydov RM, Jaenig GR, Ruckpaul K, Blumenfeld LA (1979) Spectral properties of nonequilibrium states in cytochrome P-450 formed by reduction at subzero temperatures. Acta Biol Med Germ 38:443–448
170. Davydov RM, Greschner S, Ruckpaul K (1979) Study of absorption and magnetic circular dichroism spectra of hemoproteins in conformationally nonequilibrium states. V. Cytochrome P 450 and its complexes with substrates. Molek Biol 13:1397–1406
171. Davydov RM, Greshner S, Magonov SN, Ruckpaul K, Blyumenfel'd LA (1978) Absorption spectra of cytochrome P-450 nonequilibrium states formed during the low-temperature reduction of protein. Doklady Akad Nauk SSSR 241:707–709
172. Blyumenfel'd LA, Davydov RM, Fel NS, Magonov SN, Vilu R (1974) Studies on the conformational changes of metalloproteins induced by electrons in water-ethylene glycol solutions at low temperatures. Cytochrome c. FEBS Lett 45:256–258
173. Blumenfeld LA, Davydov RM, Magonov SN, Vilu R (1974) Conformational changes of metalloproteins induced by electrons in water-ethyleneglycol solutions at low temperatures. Hemoglobin. II. FEBS Lett 49:246–248
174. Blyumenfel'd LA, Davydov RM (1979) Chemical reactivity of metalloproteins in conformationally out-of-equilibrium states. Biochim Biophys Acta 549:255–280
175. Kappl R, Hoehn-Berlage M, Huettermann J, Bartlett N, Symons MCR (1985) Electron spin and electron nuclear double resonance of the $[FeO_2]^-$ [ferrite] center from irradiated oxyhemo- and oxymyoglobin. Biochim Biophys Acta 827:327–343
176. Bartlett N, Symons MC (1983) Electron addition to the (FeO_2) unit of oxyhaemoglobin glycera. Biochim Biophys Acta 744:110–114
177. Symons MCR, Petersen RL (1978) Electron capture at the iron-oxygen center in single crystals of oxymyoglobin studied by electron spin resonance spectroscopy. Biochim Biophys Acta 535:241–246
178. Symons MCR, Petersen RL (1978) Electron capture by oxyhaemoglobin: an e.s.r. study. Proc R Soc London B 201:285–300
179. Symons MCR, Petersen RL (1978) The relative electron affinities of the alpha and beta chains of oxyhaemoglobin as a function of pH and added inositol hexaphosphate. An electron spin resonance study. Biochim Biophys Acta 537:70–76
180. Denisov IG, Makris TM, Sligar SG (2002) Cryoradiolysis for the study of P450 reaction intermediates. Meth Enzymol 357:103–115
181. Beitlich T, Kuehnel K, Schulze-Briese C, Shoeman RL, Schlichting I (2007) Cryoradiolytic reduction of crystalline heme proteins: analysis by UV-vis spectroscopy and X-ray crystallography. J Synchrotron Radiat 14:11–23
182. Davydov R, Kuprin S, Graeslund A, Ehrenberg A (1994) Electron paramagnetic resonance study of the mixed-valent diiron center in Escherichia coli ribonucleotide reductase produced by reduction of radical-free protein R2 at 77 K. J Am Chem Soc 116:11120–11128
183. Davydov R, Kappl R, Huettermann J, Peterson JA (1991) EPR-spectroscopy of reduced oxyferrous-P450cam. FEBS Lett 295:113–115
184. Davydov R, Hoffman BM (2011) Active intermediates in heme monooxygenase reactions as revealed by cryoreduction/annealing, EPR/ENDOR studies. Arch Biochem Biophys 507:36–43
185. Davydov R, Makris TM, Kofman V, Werst DE, Sligar SG, Hoffman BM (2001) Hydroxylation of camphor by reduced oxy-cytochrome P450cam: mechanistic implications of EPR and ENDOR studies of catalytic intermediates in native and mutant enzymes. J Am Chem Soc 123:1403–1415
186. Nagano S, Tosha T, Ishimori K, Morishima I, Poulos TL (2004) Crystal structure of the cytochrome p450cam mutant that exhibits the same spectral perturbations induced by putidaredoxin binding. J Biol Chem 279:42844–9
187. Davydov R, Macdonald IDG, Makris TM, Sligar SG, Hoffman BM (1999) EPR and ENDOR of catalytic intermediates in cryoreduced native and mutant oxy-cytochromes P450cam: mutation-Induced changes in the proton delivery system. J Am Chem Soc 121:10654–10655
188. Davydov R, Perera R, Jin S, Yang T-C, Bryson TA, Sono M, Dawson JH, Hoffman BM (2005) Substrate

modulation of the properties and reactivity of the oxy-ferrous and hydroperoxo-ferric intermediates of cytochrome P450cam as shown by cryoreduction-EPR/ENDOR spectroscopy. J Am Chem Soc 127:1403–1413
189. Makris TM, von Koenig K, Schlichting I, Sligar SG (2007) Alteration of P450 distal pocket solvent leads to impaired proton delivery and changes in heme geometry. Biochemistry 46:14129–14140
190. Kim SH, Yang T-C, Perera R, Jin S, Bryson TA, Sono M, Davydov R, Dawson JH, Hoffman BM (2005) Cryoreduction EPR and 13C, 19F ENDOR study of substrate-bound substates and solvent kinetic isotope effects in the catalytic cycle of cytochrome P450cam and its T252A mutant. Dalton Trans :3464–3469
191. Davydov R, Ledbetter-Rogers A, Martasek P, Larukhin M, Sono M, Dawson JH, Siler Masters BS, Hoffman BM (2002) EPR and ENDOR characterization of intermediates in the cryoreduced oxy-nitric oxide synthase heme domain with bound *L*-arginine or NG-hydroxyarginine. Biochemistry 41:10375–10381
192. Denisov IG, Ikeda-Saito M, Yoshida T, Sligar SG (2002) Cryogenic absorption spectra of hydroperoxo-ferric heme oxygenase, the active intermediate of enzymatic heme oxygenation. FEBS Lett 532:203–206
193. Ledbetter AP, McMillan K, Roman LJ, Masters BS, Dawson JH, Sono M (1999) Low-temperature stabilization and spectroscopic characterization of the dioxygen complex of the ferrous neuronal nitric oxide synthase oxygenase domain. Biochemistry 38:8014–8021
194. Gantt SL, Denisov IG, Grinkova YV, Sligar SG (2009) The critical iron-oxygen intermediate in human aromatase. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 387:169–173
195. Davydov R, Gilep AA, Strushkevich NV, Usanov SA, Hoffman BM (2012) Compound I is the reactive intermediate in the first monooxygenation step during conversion of cholesterol to pregnenolone by cytochrome P450scc: EPR/ENDOR/cryoreduction/annealing studies. J Am Chem Soc 134:17149–17156
196. Davydov R, Kofman V, Fujii H, Yoshida T, Ikeda-Saito M, Hoffman BM (2002) Catalytic mechanism of heme oxygenase through EPR and ENDOR of cryoreduced oxy-heme oxygenase and its Asp 140 mutants. J Am Chem Soc 124:1798–1808
197. Denisov IG, Makris TM, Sligar SG (2001) Cryotrapped reaction intermediates of cytochrome P450 studied by radiolytic reduction with phosphorus-32. J Biol Chem 276:11648–11652
198. Denisov IG, Mak PJ, Makris TM, Sligar SG, Kincaid JR (2008) Resonance Raman characterization of the peroxo and hydroperoxo intermediates in cytochrome P450. J Phys Chem A 112:13172–13179
199. Dawson JH, Andersson LA, Sono M, Hager LP (1992) Systematic trends in the spectroscopic properties of low-spin ferric ligand adducts of cytochrome P450 and chloroperoxidase: the transition from normal to hyper spectra. New J Chem 16:577–582
200. Denisov IG, Makris TM, Sligar SG (2002) Formation and decay of hydroperoxo-ferric heme complex in horseradish peroxidase studied by cryoradiolysis. J Biol Chem 277:42706–42710
201. Ibrahim M, Denisov IG, Makris TM, Kincaid JR, Sligar SG (2003) Resonance Raman spectroscopic studies of hydroperoxo-myoglobin at cryogenic temperatures. J Am Chem Soc 125:13714–13718
202. Makris TM, Davydov R, Denisov IG, Hoffman B, Sligar SG (2002) Mechanistic enzymology of oxygen activation by the cytochromes P450. Drug Metab Rev 34:691–708
203. Makris TM, Denisov IG, Sligar SG (2003) Heme-oxygen reactive intermediates: catalysis by the two-step. Biochem Soc Trans 31:516–519
204. Sligar SG, Makris TM, Denisov IG (2005) Thirty years of microbial P450 monooxygenase research: peroxo-heme intermediates–the central bus station in heme oxygenase catalysis. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 338:346–354
205. Mak PJ, Denisov IG, Victoria D, Makris TM, Deng T, Sligar SG, Kincaid JR (2007) Resonance Raman detection of the hydroperoxo intermediate in the cytochrome P450 enzymatic cycle. J Am Chem Soc 129:6382–6383
206. Mak PJ, Kincaid JR (2008) Resonance Raman spectroscopic studies of hydroperoxo derivatives of Cobalt-substituted myoglobin. J Inorg Biochem 102:1952–1957
207. Liu JG, Ohta T, Yamaguchi S, Ogura T, Sakamoto S, Maeda Y, Naruta Y (2009) Spectroscopic characterization of a hydroperoxo-heme intermediate: conversion of a side-on peroxo to an end-on hydroperoxo complex. Angew Chem Int Ed Engl 48:9262–9267
208. Liu JG, Shimizu Y, Ohta T, Naruta Y (2010) Formation of an end-on ferric peroxo intermediate upon one-electron reduction of a ferric superoxo heme. J Am Chem Soc 132:3672–3673
209. Ohta T, Liu J-G, Naruta Y (2013) Resonance Raman characterization of mononuclear heme-peroxo intermediate models. Coord Chem Rev 257:407–413
210. Ibrahim M, Kincaid JR (2004) Spectroscopic studies of peroxo/hydroperoxo derivatives of heme proteins and model compounds. J Porphyrins Phthalocyanines 8:215–225
211. Berglund GI, Carlsson GH, Smith AT, Szoeke H, Henriksen A, Hajdu J (2002) The catalytic pathway of horseradish peroxidase at high resolution. Nature 417:463–468
212. Kuhnel K, Derat E, Terner J, Shaik S, Schlichting I (2007) Structure and quantum chemical characterization of chloroperoxidase compound 0, a common reaction intermediate of diverse heme enzymes. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 104:99–104
213. Unno M, Chen H, Kusama S, Shaik S, Ikeda-Saito M (2007) Structural characterization of the fleeting

ferric peroxo species in myoglobin: experiment and theory. J Am Chem Soc 129:13394–13395
214. Harris DL, Loew GH (1998) Theoretical investigation of the proton assisted pathway to formation of cytochrome P450 compound I. J Am Chem Soc 120:8941–8948
215. Akhtar M, Corina D, Miller S, Shyadehi AZ, Wright JN (1994) Mechanism of the acyl-carbon cleavage and related reactions catalyzed by multifunctional P-450s: studies on cytochrome P-450(17)alpha. Biochemistry 33:4410–4418
216. Akhtar M, Njar VC, Wright JN (1993) Mechanistic studies on aromatase and related C-C bond cleaving P-450 enzymes. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 44:375–387
217. Hackett JC, Brueggemeier RW, Hadad CM (2005) The final catalytic step of cytochrome p450 aromatase: a density functional theory study. J Am Chem Soc 127:5224–5237
218. Sen K, Hackett JC (2012) Coupled electron transfer and proton hopping in the final step of CYP19-catalyzed androgen aromatization. Biochemistry 51:3039–3049
219. Sligar SG, Luthra A, Denisov I, Davydov R, Hoffman B, Mak P, Kincaid J (2010) Oxygen intermediates in heme monoxygenases. Pacifichem 2010, international chemical congress of pacific basin societies, Honolulu, HI, United States, 15–20 Dec 2010:BIOL–102
220. Varfaj F, Zulkifli SN, Park HG, Challinor VL, De Voss JJ, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2014) Carbon–carbon bond cleavage in activation of the prodrug nabumetone. Drug Metab Dispos 42:828–838
221. Egawa T, Shimada H, Ishimura Y (1994) Evidence for compound I formation in the reaction of cytochrome-P450cam with m-chloroperbenzoic acid. Biochem Biophys Res Comm 201:1464–1469
222. Kellner DG, Hung S-C, Weiss KE, Sligar SG (2002) Kinetic characterization of compound I formation in the thermostable cytochrome P450 CYP119. J Biol Chem 277:9641–9644
223. Spolitak T, Dawson John H, Ballou David P (2006) Rapid kinetics investigations of peracid oxidation of ferric cytochrome P450cam: nature and possible function of compound ES. J Inorg Biochem 100:2034–2044
224. Dolphin D, Felton RH (1974) The biochemical significance of porphyrin p cation radicals. Acc Chem Res 7:26–32
225. Dunford HB (1999) Heme peroxidases. Wiley, New York, p 507
226. George P (1952) Intermediate compound formation with peroxidase and strong oxidizing agents. J Biol Chem 201:413–426
227. Groves JT (1985) Key elements of the chemistry of cytochrome P-450. The oxygen rebound mechanism. J Chem Educ 62:928–931
228. Groves JT (2003) The bioinorganic chemistry of iron in oxygenases and supramolecular assemblies. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 100:3569–3574
229. Groves JT (2006) High-valent iron in chemical and biological oxidations. J Inorg Biochem 100:434–447
230. Bell SR, Groves JT (2009) A highly reactive P450 model compound I. J Am Chem Soc 131:9640–9641
231. Palcic MM, Rutter R, Araiso T, Hager LP, Dunford HB (1980) Spectrum of chloroperoxidase compound I. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 94:1123–1127
232. Kim SH, Perera R, Hager LP, Dawson JH, Hoffman BM (2006) Rapid freeze-quench ENDOR study of chloroperoxidase compound I: the site of the radical. J Am Chem Soc 128:5598–5599
233. Egawa T, Proshlyakov DA, Miki H, Makino R, Ogura T, Kitagawa T, Ishimura Y (2001) Effects of a thiolate axial ligand on the pi -> pi* electronic states of oxoferryl porphyrins: a study of the optical and resonance Raman spectra of compounds I and II of chloroperoxidase. J Biol Inorg Chem 6:46–54
234. Wang X, Peter S, Kinne M, Hofrichter M, Groves JT (2012) Detection and kinetic characterization of a highly reactive heme-thiolate peroxygenase compound I. J Am Chem Soc 134:12897–12900
235. Wang X, Peter S, Ullrich R, Hofrichter M, Groves JT (2013) Driving force for oxygen-atom transfer by heme-thiolate enzymes. Angew Chem Int Ed Engl 52:9238–9241
236. Rittle J, Green MT (2010) Cytochrome P450 compound I: capture, characterization, and C–H bond activation kinetics. Science 330:933–937
237. Rittle J, Younker JM, Green MT (2010) Cytochrome P450: the active oxidant and its spectrum. Inorg Chem 49:3610–3617
238. Krest CM, Onderko EL, Yosca TH, Calixto JC, Karp RF, Livada J, Rittle J, Green MT (2013) Reactive intermediates in cytochrome p450 catalysis. J Biol Chem 288:17074–17081
239. Rutter R, Hager LP, Dhonau H, Hendrich M, Valentine M, Debrunner P (1984) Chloroperoxidase compound I: electron paramagnetic resonance and Mossbauer studies. Biochemistry 23:6809–6816
240. Green MT, Dawson JH, Gray HB (2004) Oxoiron(IV) in chloroperoxidase compound II is basic: implications for P450 chemistry. Science 304:1653–1656
241. Yosca TH, Rittle J, Krest CM, Onderko EL, Silakov A, Calixto JC, Behan RK, Green MT (2013) Iron(IV)hydroxide pK(a) and the role of thiolate ligation in C–H bond activation by cytochrome P450. Science 342:825–829
242. Groves JT (2014) Enzymatic C–H bond activation. Using push to get pull. Nat Chem 6:89–91
243. McQuarters AB, Wolf MW, Hunt AP, Lehnert N (2014) 1958–2014: after 56 years of research, cytochrome P450 reactivity is finally explained. Angew Chem Int Ed Engl 53:4750–4752
244. Jung C (2007) Leakage in cytochrome P450 reactions in relation to protein structural properties. In: Sigel A, Sigel H, Sigel RKO (eds) Ubiquitous roles of cytochrome P450 proteins. Wiley, New York, pp 187–234
245. Estabrook RW, Hildebrandt AG, Baron J, Netter KJ, Leibman K (1971) New spectral intermediate asso-

ciated with cytochrome P-450 function in liver microsomes. Biochemic Biophys Res Comm 42:132–139
246. Ishimura Y, Ullrich V, Peterson JA (1971) Oxygenated cytochrome P-450 and its possible role in enzymic hydroxylation. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 42:140–146
247. Sligar SG, Lipscomb JD, Debrunner PG, Gunsalus IC (1974) Superoxide anion production by the autoxidation of cytochrome P450cam. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 61:290–296
248. Ullrich V, Kuthan H (1980) Autoxidation and uncoupling in microsomal monooxygenations. Developm Biochem 13:267–272
249. Lewis JC, Bastian S, Bennett CS, Fu Y, Mitsuda Y, Chen MM, Greenberg WA, Wong CH, Arnold FH (2009) Chemoenzymatic elaboration of monosaccharides using engineered cytochrome P450BM3 demethylases. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 106:16550–16555
250. Lewis JC, Mantovani SM, Fu Y, Snow CD, Komor RS, Wong CH, Arnold FH (2010) Combinatorial alanine substitution enables rapid optimization of cytochrome P450BM3 for selective hydroxylation of large substrates. Chembiochem 11:2502–2505
251. Staudt H, Lichtenberger F, Ullrich V (1974) The role of NADH in uncoupled microsomal monoxygenations. Eur J Biochem 46:99–106
252. Gorsky LD, Koop DR, Coon MJ (1984) On the stoichiometry of the oxidase and monooxygenase reactions catalyzed by liver microsomal cytochrome P-450. Products of oxygen reduction. J Biol Chem 259:6812–6817
253. Zhukov AA, Archakov AI (1982) Complete stoichiometry of free NADPH oxidation in liver microsomes. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 109:813–818
254. Archakov AI, Bachmanova GI (1990) Cytochrome P450 and active oxygen. Taylor & Francis, London, 339 pp
255. Poulos TL, Finzel BC, Gunsalus IC, Wagner GC, Kraut J (1985) The 2.6- ANG. Crystal structure of Pseudomonas putida cytochrome P-450. J Biol Chem 260:16122–16130
256. Poulos TL, Howard AJ (1987) Crystal structures of metyrapone- and phenylimidazole-inhibited complexes of cytochrome P-450cam. Biochemistry 26:8165–8174
257. Raag R, Swanson BA, Poulos TL, Ortiz de Montellano PR (1990) Formation, crystal structure, and rearrangement of a cytochrome P-450cam iron-phenyl complex. Biochemistry 29:8119–8126
258. Raag R, Martinis SA, Sligar SG, Poulos TL (1991) Crystal structure of the cytochrome P-450CAM active site mutant Thr252Ala. Biochemistry 30:11420–11429
259. Raag R, Poulos TL (1991) Crystal structures of cytochrome P-450CAM complexed with camphane, thiocamphor, and adamantane: factors controlling P-450 substrate hydroxylation. Biochemistry 30:2674–2684
260. Atkins WM, Sligar SG (1988) Deuterium isotope effects in norcamphor metabolism by cytochrome P-450cam: kinetic evidence for the two-electron reduction of a high-valent iron-oxo intermediate. Biochemistry 27:1610–1616
261. Atkins WM, Sligar SG (1988) The roles of active site hydrogen bonding in cytochrome P-450cam as revealed by site-directed mutagenesis. J Biol Chem 263:18842–18849
262. Atkins WM, Sligar SG (1989) Molecular recognition in cytochrome P-450: alteration of regioselective alkane hydroxylation via protein engineering. J Am Chem Soc 111:2715–2717
263. Loida J, Sligar SG (1993) Molecular recognition in cytochrome P-450: mechanism for the control of uncoupling reactions. Biochemistry 32:11530–11538
264. Paulsen MD, Filipovic D, Sligar SG, Ornstein RL (1993) Controlling the regiospecificity and coupling of cytochrome P450cam: T185F mutant increases coupling and abolishes 3-hydroxynorcamphor product. Protein Sci 2:357–365
265. Loida PJ, Sligar SG (1994) Molecular recognition in cytochrome P450: control of uncoupling reactions via site-directed mutagenesis. 8th international conference on cytochrome P450, pp 463–466
266. Loida PJ, Sligar SG, Paulsen MD, Arnold GE, Ornstein RL (1995) Stereoselective hydroxylation of norcamphor by cytochrome P450cam. Experimental verification of molecular dynamics simulations. J Biol Chem 270:5326–5330
267. Gerber NC, Sligar SG (1994) A role for Asp251 in the activation of oxygen by cytochrome P450cam. 8th international conference on cytochrome P450, pp 753–756
268. Kimata Y, Shimada H, Hirose T, Ishimura Y (1995) Role of Thr-252 in cytochrome P450(Cam)—a study with unnatural amino-acid mutagenesis. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 208:96–102
269. Vidakovic M, Sligar SG, Li H, Poulos TL (1998) Understanding the role of the essential Asp251 in cytochrome P450cam using site-directed mutagenesis, crystallography, and kinetic solvent isotope effect. Biochemistry 37:9211–9219
270. Gerber NC., Sligar SG (1992) Catalytic mechanism of cytochrome P-450: evidence for a distal charge relay. J Am Chem Soc 114:8742–8743
271. Martinis SA, Atkins WM, Stayton PS, Sligar SG (1989) A conserved residue of cytochrome-P-450 is involved in heme- oxygen stability and activation. J Am Chem Soc 111:9252–9253
272. Imai M, Shimada H, Watanabe Y, Matsushima-Hibiya Y, Makino R, Koga H, Horiuchi T, Ishimura Y (1989) Uncoupling of the cytochrome P-450cam monooxygenase reaction by a single mutation, threonine-252 to alanine or valine: possible role of the hydroxy amino acid in oxygen activation. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 86:7823–7827
273. Fedorov R, Ghosh DK, Schlichting I (2003) Crystal structures of cyanide complexes of P450cam and the oxygenase domain of inducible nitric oxide synthase—structural models of the short-lived oxygen complexes. Arch Biochem Biophys 409:25–31

274. Batabyal D, Poulos TL (2013) Crystal structures and functional characterization of wild-type CYP101D1 and its active site mutants. Biochemistry 52:8998–8906
275. Batabyal D, Li H, Poulos TL (2013) Synergistic effects of mutations in cytochrome P450cam designed to mimic CYP101D1. Biochemistry 52:5396–5402
276. Yang W, Bell SG, Wang H, Zhou W, Bartlam M, Wong LL, Rao Z (2011) The structure of CYP101D2 unveils a potential path for substrate entry into the active site. Biochem J 433:85–93
277. Bell SG, Yang W, Dale A, Zhou W, Wong LL (2013) Improving the affinity and activity of CYP101D2 for hydrophobic substrates. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 97:3979–3990
278. Lepesheva GI, Waterman MR (2011) Structural basis for conservation in the CYP51 family. Biochim Biophys Acta 1814:88–93
279. Nitahara Y, Kishimoto K, Yabusaki Y, Gotoh O, Yoshida Y, Horiuchi T, Aoyama Y (2001) The amino acid residues affecting the activity and azole susceptibility of rat CYP51 (sterol 14-demethylase P450). J Biochem 129:761–768
280. Cupp-Vickery JR, Han O, Hutchinson CR, Poulos TL (1996) Substrate-assisted catalysis in cytochrome P450eryF. Nat Struct Biol 3:632–637
281. Cupp-Vickery JR, Poulos TL (1997) Structure of cytochrome P450eryF: substrate, inhibitors, and model compounds bound in the active site. Steroids 62:112–116
282. Kim C, Kim H, Han O (2000) The role of serine-246 in cytochrome P450eryF-catalyzed hydroxylation of 6-deoxyerythronolide B. Bioorg Chem 28:306–314
283. Xiang H, Tschirret-Guth RA, Ortiz De Montellano PR (2000) An A245T mutation conveys on cytochrome P450eryF the ability to oxidize alternative substrates. J Biol Chem 275:35999–36006
284. Khan KK, Halpert JR (2002) 7-Benzyloxyquinoline oxidation by P450eryF A245T: finding of a new fluorescent substrate probe. Chem Res Toxicol 15:806–814
285. Stok JE, Yamada S, Farlow AJ, Slessor KE, De Voss JJ (2013) Cytochrome P450(cin) (CYP176A1) D241N: investigating the role of the conserved acid in the active site of cytochrome P450s. Biochim Biophys Acta 1834:688–696
286. Zerbe K, Pylypenko O, Vitali F, Zhang W, Rouset S, Heck M, Vrijbloed JW, Bischoff D, Bister B, Sussmuth RD, Pelzer S, Wohlleben W, Robinson JA, Schlichting I (2002) Crystal structure of OxyB, a cytochrome P450 implicated in an oxidative phenol coupling reaction during vancomycin biosynthesis. J Biol Chem 277:47476–47485
287. Cryle MJ, Staaden J, Schlichting I (2011) Structural characterization of CYP165D3, a cytochrome P450 involved in phenolic coupling in teicoplanin biosynthesis. Arch Biochem Biophys 507:163–173
288. Cryle MJ, Bell SG, Schlichting I (2010) Structural and biochemical characterization of the cytochrome P450 CypX (CYP134A1) from bacillus subtilis: a cyclo-L-leucyl-L-leucyl dipeptide oxidase. Biochemistry 49:7282–7296
289. Shoji O, Fujishiro T, Nagano S, Tanaka S, Hirose T, Shiro Y, Watanabe Y (2010) Understanding substrate misrecognition of hydrogen peroxide dependent cytochrome P450 from bacillus subtilis. J Biol Inorg Chem 15:1331–1339
290. Belcher J, McLean KJ, Matthews S, Woodward LS, Fisher K, Rigby SEJ, Nelson DR, Potts D, Baynham MT, Parker DA, Leys D, Munro AW (2014) Structure and biochemical properties of the alkene producing cytochrome P450 oleTJE (CYP152L1) from the jeotgalicoccus sp. 8456 bacterium. J Biol Chem. 289:6535–6550
291. Truan G, Peterson JA (1998) Thr268 in substrate binding and catalysis in P450BM-3. Arch Biochem Biophys 349:53–64
292. Yeom H, Sligar SG, Li H, Poulos TL, Fulco AJ (1995) The role of Thr268 in oxygen activation of cytochrome P450BM-3. Biochemistry 34:14733–14740
293. Cryle MJ, De Voss JJ (2008) The role of the conserved threonine in P450 BM3 oxygen activation: substrate-determined hydroxylation activity of the Thr268Ala mutant. Chembiochem 9:261–266
294. Hawkes DB, Adams GW, Burlingame AL, Ortiz de Montellano PR, De Voss JJ (2002) Cytochrome P450cin (CYP176A): isolation, expression and characterisation. J Biol Chem 277:27725–27732
295. Meharenna YT, Slessor KE, Cavaignac SM, Poulos TL, De Voss JJ (2008) The critical role of substrate-protein hydrogen bonding in the control of regioselective hydroxylation in P450cin. J Biol Chem 283:10804–10812
296. Meharenna YT, Li H, Hawkes DB, Pearson AG, De Voss J, Poulos TL (2004) Crystal structure of P450cin in a complex with Its substrate, 1,8-Cineole, a close structural homologue to d-camphor, the substrate for P450cam. Biochemistry 43:9487–9494
297. Kimmich N, Das A, Sevrioukova I, Meharenna Y, Sligar SG, Poulos TL (2007) Electron transfer between cytochrome P450cin and its FMN-containing redox partner, cindoxin. J Biol Chem 282:27006–27011
298. Slessor KE, Farlow AJ, Cavaignac SM, Stok JE, De Voss JJ (2011) Oxygen activation by P450(cin): protein and substrate mutagenesis. Arch Biochem Biophys 507:154–162
299. Madrona Y, Tripathi S, Li H, Poulos TL (2012) Crystal structures of substrate-free and nitrosyl cytochrome P450cin: implications for O_2 activation. Biochemistry 51:6623–6631
300. Madrona Y, Hollingsworth SA, Khan B, Poulos TL (2013) P450cin active site water: implications for substrate binding and solvent accessibility. Biochemistry 52:5039–5050
301. Andersen JF, Tatsuta K, Gunji H, Ishiyama T, Hutchinson CR (1993) Substrate specificity of 6-deoxyerythronolide B hydroxylase, a bacterial cytochrome P450 of erythromycin a biosynthesis. Biochemistry 32:1905–1913

302. Kim D, Heo YS, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2008) Efficient catalytic turnover of cytochrome P450(cam) is supported by a T252N mutation. Arch Biochem Biophys 474:150–156
303. Hiroya K, Ishigooka M, Shimizu T, Hatano M (1992) Role of Glu318 and Thr319 in the catalytic function of cytochrome P450d (P4501A2): effects of mutations on the methanol hydroxylation. FASEB J 6:749–751
304. Ishigooka M, Shimizu T, Hiroya K, Hatano M (1992) Role of Glu318 at the putative distal site in the catalytic function of cytochrome P450d. Biochemistry 31:1528–1531
305. Traylor MJ, Chai J, Clark DS (2011) Simultaneous measurement of CYP1A2 activity, regioselectivity, and coupling: Implications for environmental sensitivity of enzyme-substrate binding. Arch Biochem Biophys 505:186–193
306. Raner GM, Chiang EW, Vaz AD, Coon MJ (1997) Mechanism-based inactivation of cytochrome P450 2B4 by aldehydes: relationship to aldehyde deformylation via a peroxyhemiacetal intermediate. Biochemistry 36:4895–4902
307. Vatsis KP, Coon MJ (2002) Ipso-substitution by cytochrome P450 with conversion of p-hydroxybenzene derivatives to hydroquinone: evidence for hydroperoxo-iron as the active oxygen species. Arch Biochem Biophys 397:119–129
308. Ortiz De Montellano PR, De Voss JJ (2002) Oxidizing species in the mechanism of cytochrome P450. Nat Prod Rep 19:477–493
309. Ortiz de Montellano PR, De Voss JJ (2005) Substrate oxidation by cytochrome P450 enzymes. In: Ortiz de Montellano PR (Ed) Cytochrome P450: structure, mechanism, and biochemistry. Kluwer Academic/Plenum Publishers, New York, pp 183–245
310. Grinkova YV, Denisov IG, McLean MA, Sligar SG (2013) Oxidase uncoupling in heme monooxygenases: human cytochrome P450 CYP3A4 in nanodiscs. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 430:1223–1227
311. Gregory MC, Denisov IG, Grinkova YV, Khatri Y, Sligar SG (2013) Kinetic solvent isotope effect in human P450 CYP17A1-mediated androgen formation: evidence for a reactive peroxoanion intermediate. J Am Chem Soc 135:16245–16247
312. Akhtar M, Wright JN, Lee-Robichaud P (2011) A review of mechanistic studies on aromatase (CYP19) and 17alpha-hydroxylase-17,20-lyase (CYP17). J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 125:2–12
313. Lipscomb JD, Sligar SG, Namtvedt MJ, Gunsalus IC (1976) Autooxidation and hydroxylation reactions of oxygenated cytochrome P-450cam. J Biol Chem 251:1116–24
314. Denisov IG, Hung S-C, Weiss KE, McLean MA, Shiro Y, Park S-Y, Champion PM, Sligar SG (2001) Characterization of the oxygenated intermediate of the thermophilic cytochrome P450 CYP119. J Inorg Biochem 87:215–226
315. Lambeir AM, Appleby CA, Dunford HB (1985) The formation and decay of the oxyferrous forms of the cytochromes P-450 isolated from *Rhizobium japonicum*. Rapid spectral scan and stopped flow studies. Biochim Biophys Acta 828:144–150
316. Zhang H, Myshkin E, Waskell L (2005) Role of cytochrome b5 in catalysis by cytochrome P450 2B4. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 338:499–506
317. Grinkova YV, Denisov IG, Waterman MR, Arase M, Kagawa N, Sligar SG (2008) The ferrous-oxy complex of human aromatase. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 372:379–382
318. Lambeir AM, Dunford HB (1985) Oxygen binding to dithionite-reduced chloroperoxidase. Eur J Biochem 147:93–96
319. Tejero J, Biswas A, Wang ZQ, Page RC, Haque MM, Hemann C, Zweier JL, Misra S, Stuehr DJ (2008) Stabilization and characterization of a heme-oxy reaction intermediate in inducible nitric-oxide synthase. J Biol Chem 283:33498–33507
320. Abu-Soud HM, Gachhui R, Raushel FM, Stuehr DJ (1997) The ferrous-dioxy complex of neuronal nitric oxide synthase. Divergent effects of *L*-arginine and tetrahydrobiopterin on its stability. J Biol Chem 272:17349–17353
321. Davydov R, Kofman V, Nocek JM, Noble RW, Hui H, Hoffman BM (2004) Conformational substates of the oxyheme centers in alpha and beta subunits of hemoglobin as disclosed by EPR and ENDOR studies of cryoreduced protein. Biochemistry 43:6330–6338
322. Gasyna Z (1979) Intermediate spin-states in one-electron reduction of oxygen-hemoprotein complexes at low temperature. FEBS Lett 106:213–218
323. Davydov RM, Chauhan N, Thackray SJ, Anderson JL, Papadopoulou ND, Mowat CG, Chapman SK, Raven EL, Hoffman BM (2010) Probing the ternary complexes of indoleamine and tryptophan 2,3-dioxygenases by cryoreduction EPR and ENDOR spectroscopy. J Am Chem Soc 132:5494–5500
324. Davydov R, Osborne RL, Shanmugam M, Du J, Dawson JH, Hoffman BM (2010) Probing the oxyferrous and catalytically active ferryl states of *Amphitrite ornata* dehaloperoxidase by cryoreduction and EPR/ENDOR spectroscopy. Detection of compound I. J Am Chem Soc 132:14995–15004
325. Davydov RM, Yoshida T, Ikeda-Saito M, Hoffman BM (1999) Hydroperoxy-heme oxygenase generated by cryoreduction catalyzes the formation of.alpha.-meso-hydroxyheme as detected by EPR and ENDOR. J Am Chem Soc 121:10656–10657
326. Davydov R, Sudhamsu J, Lees NS, Crane BR, Hoffman BM (2009) EPR and ENDOR characterization of the reactive intermediates in the generation of NO by cryoreduced oxy-nitric oxide synthase from *Geobacillus stearothermophilus*. J Am Chem Soc 131:14493–14507

Substrate Oxidation by Cytochrome P450 Enzymes

4

Paul R. Ortiz de Montellano

4.1 Introduction

In most enzymes, the catalytic machinery is engaged throughout the process of transforming a substrate into its product, but in cytochrome P450 enzymes the catalytic machinery largely focuses on the conversion of molecular oxygen into a highly reactive oxidizing species. The subsequent oxidation of the substrate by this oxidizing species requires little or no additional catalytic assistance by the protein and is largely determined by the inherent reactivity of the oxidizing species, constraints imposed on the oxidation by steric effects, the binding orientations and mobility of the substrate within the active site, and the extent to which the various orientations of the substrate are populated. This chapter summarizes the outcome of the reactions of the oxygenating species with the different classes of functionalities and substructures in substrates.

The traditional catalytic cycle of cytochrome P450 is initiated by the binding of a substrate to the ferric enzyme, a step that is usually, but not always, accompanied by displacement of a distal water ligand from the heme iron atom (Fig. 4.1a->c). Electron transfer to the iron by an electron donor partner (Chap. 2) reduces the iron to the ferrous state (Fig. 4.1d), enabling the binding of molecular oxygen to give a ferrous dioxygen complex (Fig. 4.1e). A second electron transfer reduces this intermediate to the equivalent of a complex of the ferric iron with the hydrogen peroxide dianion (Fig. 4.1f). Protonation of the terminal oxygen in this complex produces a ferric hydroperoxy complex (Fig. 4.1g) that rapidly undergoes proton-assisted heterolytic oxygen–oxygen bond scission, generating a ferryl coupled with a porphyrin radical cation (Fig. 4.1h). In the final step, substrate oxidation by this reactive species gives the oxidized product (Fig. 4.1i) and, after product dissociation, regenerates the ferric state of the enzyme (Fig. 4.1b).

It is widely accepted that the oxidizing species responsible for most P450-catalyzed oxidations is the ferryl/porphyrin radical cation complex (Fig. 4.1h). However, the ferric hydroperoxy anion (Fig. 4.1f) can react as a nucleophile with a few electrophilic moieties, particularly carbonyl groups, usually resulting in products in which a carbon–carbon bond has been broken. A third potential oxidizing species extensively investigated in the past decade is the ferric hydroperoxide (Fig. 4.1g) that results from protonation of the ferric hydroperoxy anion. However, the current evidence suggests that this electrophilic agent is not the oxidizing species in most P450 reactions, but possibly has a limited role in the oxidation of heteroatoms and double bonds. The properties of the ferryl/porphyrin radical cation, a species analogous to that of compound I of the peroxidases, thus determine the outcome of most cytochrome P450-catalyzed oxidations.

P. R. Ortiz de Montellano (✉)
Department of Pharmaceutical Chemistry, University of California, 600 16th Street, N572D, San Francisco, CA 94158–2517, USA
e-mail: ortiz@cgl.ucsf.edu

P. R. Ortiz de Montellano et al. (eds.), *Cytochrome P450*, DOI 10.1007/978-3-319-12108-6_4
© Springer International Publishing Switzerland 2015

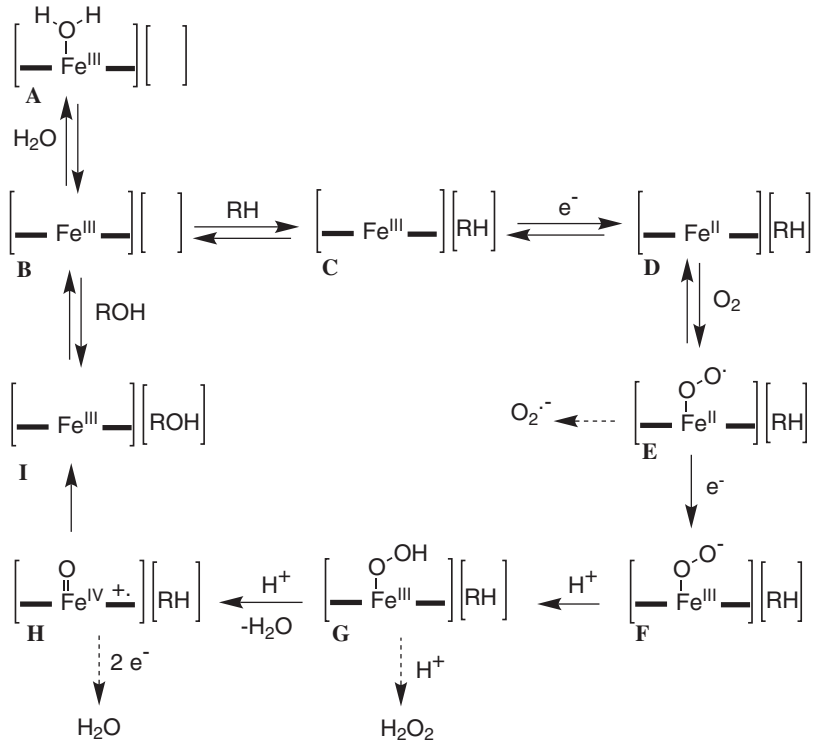


Fig. 4.1 Schematic representation of the cytochrome P450 catalytic cycle. The [Fe^{III}] represents the ferric heme of the enzyme and RH a substrate molecule. The brackets stand for the heme and substrate-binding sites. The changes occurring at the heme iron and porphyrin framework during the catalytic cycle are indicated. The electrons (e^-) required for the catalytic cycle are provided by electron donor proteins such as cytochrome P450 reductase. Three sites for uncoupling are shown that produce, respectively, O_2^-, H_2O_2, or H_2O. In this chapter, the compound I oxidizing species (*H*) is also often represented as [P^+ Fe(IV)=O], where P stands for the porphyrin framework of the heme prosthetic group. The one-electron reduced species equivalent to compound II is then represented as [PFe(IV)–OH]

The proximal ligand to the iron, which in cytochrome P450 enzymes is invariably a cysteine thiolate anion, plays a major role in determining the intrinsic reactivity of the ferryl/porphyrin radical cation. Its importance is emphasized by the fact that site-specific replacement of the cysteine ligand by a histidine [1–4], serine [5, 6], or methionine [7] yields catalytically inactive proteins. The single exception is substitution of the cysteine by selenocysteine, an amino acid that replaces the thiolate ligand by an even more electron-donating selenolate anion [8, 9]. Recent work has shown that the iron-bound oxygen in compound II of cytochrome P450 enzymes that corresponds to the state after one-electron reduction of compound I is basic, with a pK_a of ~12 for the Fe^{IV}–OH [10]. A comparison of the energy required to reduce compound I by intramolecular electron transfer from a nearby tyrosine with the energy required for hydrogen abstraction from a C–H bond in a substrate hydroxylation reaction indicates that the high basicity of the compound II Fe^{IV}–OH plays a critical role in making hydrogen abstraction competitive. The basicity of the Fe^{IV}–OH intermediate is due to electron donation from the thiolate iron ligand [11], as imidazole-ligated compound II species such as those found in peroxidases have pK_a values of ~3–6 [12]. The interaction of the thiolate with the iron can be modulated by factors such as the extent to which the thiolate is hydrogen-bonded to adjacent hydrogen bond donors [13–16]. Con-

formational differences in the heme, differences in the electrostatic properties of the heme site, and other subtle factors may further modulate ferryl reactivity, but the available evidence suggests that the ferryl properties are similar across the cytochrome P450 family of enzymes [17, 18].

The cytochrome P450 oxidation stoichiometry (Fig. 4.1) requires two electrons from NAD(P)H and one molecule of oxygen to insert one oxygen atom into a substrate. To the extent that the ratio of NAD(P)H (or oxygen) consumed to product formed is greater than one, the enzyme is said to be uncoupled. Uncoupling can occur by dissociation of superoxide from the ferrous dioxy complex (Fig. 4.1e), dissociation of H_2O_2 from the ferric hydroperoxide complex (Fig. 4.1g), or two-electron reduction of the compound I ferryl/porphyrin radical cation to a molecule of water before it can react with the substrate (Fig. 4.1h). Factors that favor uncoupling include uncontrolled access of water to the active site, population of states that place the site of reaction at unproductive distances or orientations relative to the ferryl oxygen, the absence of sufficiently reactive sites on the substrate, the efficiency of electron delivery to the heme center, and protein–protein interactions [19–24]. Uncoupling decreases the efficiency of oxidation reactions catalyzed by P450 enzymes and may contribute to the generation of deleterious reactive oxygen species (ROS). The variability of uncoupling is illustrated by the nearly quantitative coupling observed in oxidation of the natural substrate camphor by $P450_{cam}$ (CYP101) and the 95% uncoupling that is observed in the oxidation of styrene by the same enzyme [25].

4.2 Hydrocarbon Hydroxylation

The mechanism of cytochrome P450-catalyzed hydrocarbon hydroxylation, first proposed in 1978 [26], postulates abstraction of a hydrogen with its electron from a C–H bond by the compound I ferryl species, producing a substrate carbon radical and a compound II-like one-electron reduced [Fe^{IV}–OH] P450 intermediate, which can also be formally written as a complex of ferric iron with a hydroxyl radical. In the second step of this mechanism, the hydroxyl radical combines with the substrate carbon radical to produce a hydroxylated product, concomitantly regenerating the ferric enzyme (Fig. 4.2). The observation of high intrinsic isotope effects in hydrocarbon oxidations, which implies a linear rather than bent O–H–C geometry in the transition state, provides support for this mechanism. For example, the intrinsic kinetic deuterium isotope effect for rabbit CYP2B4-catalyzed 2-hydroxylation of norbornane is $k_H/k_D = 11.5$ [26] and that for the CYP3A4-catalyzed 6β-hydroxylation of testosterone is $k_H/k_D = 15$ [27]. Most intrinsic isotope effects have been determined by intramolecular competition between equivalent deuterated and undeuterated sites on the same molecule, or by more complex methods because, except for occasional instances, e.g., [28], C–H bond breaking is not the rate-determining step in the overall hydroxylation sequence. However, even isotope effects determined by intramolecular competition between equivalent sites are subject to masking due to low rates of equilibration of substrate orientations within the active site. The recent development of methods to generate high concentrations of the cytochrome P450 compound I species and

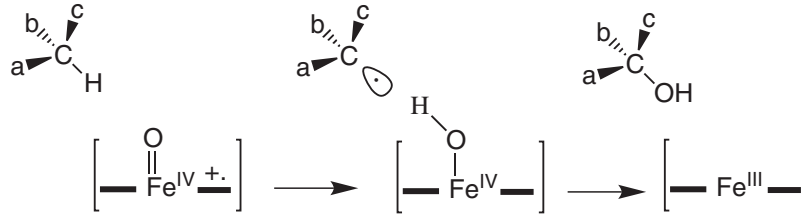


Fig. 4.2 Carbon hydroxylation generally proceeds with retention of configuration via a hydrogen abstraction, oxygen rebound mechanism. The substituents on the carbon are represented by the letters *a, b*, and *c*

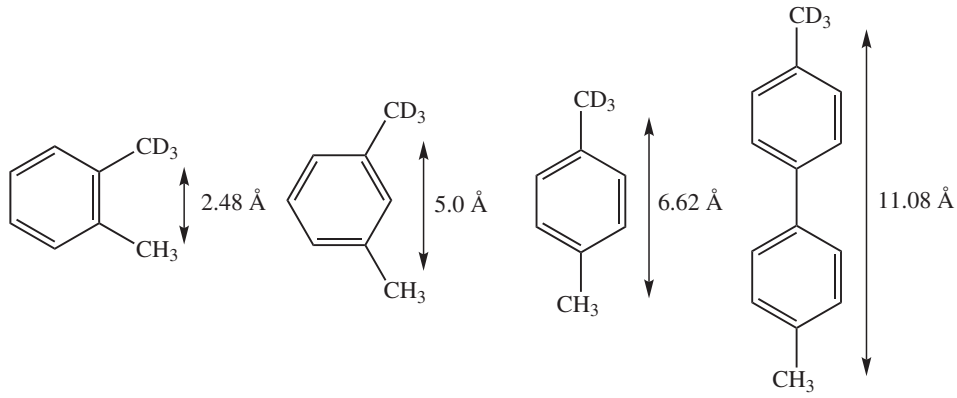


Fig. 4.3 Restricted mobility within the P450 active site can result in masking of intrinsic isotope effects, as illustrated by the finding that the isotope effect reflected by the ratio of CH_3 to CD_3 hydroxylation in the above molecules depends on the distance between the two methyl groups

to directly measure its reaction with substrates by stopped-flow methods directly confirms the generally large values obtained in earlier studies. Thus, the hydroxylation of deuterated and undeuterated hexanoic acids by CYP119 compound I reveals an isotope effect of $k_H/k_D \geq 12.5$, although this value is masked and decreases drastically as the fatty acid chain length is increased [29]. Kinetic isotope effect studies of the oxidation of fatty acids by the heme–thiolate peroxygenase from *Agrocybe aegerita,* a P450-like protein for which formation of the compound I ferryl species has also been established [30], gives an observed intramolecular isotope effect of 16 for the formation of 2-hexanol and 9 for the formation of 3-hexanol from 1,1,1,2,2,3,3-D_7 hexane [31]. In a different approach, the noncompetitive oxidation of lauric acid versus perdeuterated lauric acid by CYP105D5 gave rise to isotope effects in the range of 7–12 after correction for secondary isotope effects [32]. Density functional theoretical (DFT) calculations provide theoretical support for the interpretation of high isotope effects as evidence for a hydrogen abstraction mechanism [33, 34].

As already noted, intramolecular isotope effects can be masked if substrate mobility is so limited that repositioning of the competing oxidation sites cannot be achieved at rates sufficiently faster than the rate of the hydrogen abstraction step. This is illustrated by the P450 oxidation of a deuterated versus undeuterated methyl in *o*-, *m*-, and *p*-xylenes and 4,4'-dimethylbiphenyl (Fig. 4.3, Table 4.1) [35–37]. A much smaller intramolecular isotope effect is observed for 4,4-dimethylbiphenyl, in which the two methyl groups are separated by 11.08 Å, than for the *ortho*-, *meta*-, and *para*-xylenes, in which the methyls are separated by 2.48, 5.0, and 6.62 Å, respectively. A similar trend is seen in the isotope effects for the *ortho*-, *meta*-, and *para*-xylenes with CYP2E1, CYP2A6, and CYP101, the iso-

Table 4.1 Intramolecular isotope effects in the hydroxylation of *o*-, *m*-, and *p*-xylenes and 4,4'-dimethylbiphenyl in which one of the two methyl groups is trideuterated by four cytochrome P450 enzymes

	Xylene			4,4'-dimethylbiphenyl	Reference
	Ortho k_H/k_D	*Meta* k_H/k_D	*Para* k_H/k_D	k_H/k_D	
CYP2B1	6.66	nd	7.73	2.09	[35]
CYP2E1	9.03	6.65	6.04	2.28	[36]
CYP2A6	11.46	7.21	5.53	1.07	[36]
CYP101	10.6	nd	7.4	2.7	[37]

tope effect decreasing as the distance between the methyl groups increases. Only in the case of CYP2B1 are the isotope effects for the *ortho*- and *para*-xylenes approximately similar, suggesting that in this enzyme these two substrates have comparable mobility and their isotope effects are not significantly masked, although it was not possible to exclude the possibility that two substrate molecules were bound simultaneously in the active site. Indeed, detailed studies of the oxidation of these molecules by CYP2A6 has provided evidence for allosteric effects due to simultaneous binding of two molecules [38]. A molecular dynamics study indicated that the mobility of the compounds in the CYP101 active site decreased in the order *ortho*-xylene > *para*-xylene > 4,4'-dimethylbiphenyl, in accord with the interpretation that isotope effects were increasingly masked as repositioning of the methyls close to the ferryl oxidizing species became increasingly difficult.

Independent evidence for a hydrogen abstraction-rebound mechanism of hydroxylation is provided by the observation of stereochemical scrambling in selected cytochrome P450-catalyzed hydroxylations. The original postulate of the radical rebound mechanism was based on the finding that the hydroxylation of *exo,exo,exo,exo*-2,3,5,6-tetradeuterated norbornane yielded *exo*- and *endo*-2-norborneol in which 25% of the *exo*-2-norborneol retained four, rather than three, deuterium atoms and 9% of the *endo*-2-norborneol retained three, rather than four, deuteriums [26]. The CYP101-catalyzed 5-*exo*-hydroxylation of 5-*exo*- and 5-*endo*-deuterated camphor by CYP101 proceeds by removal of either the 5-*exo*- or 5-*endo*-hydrogen, but with exclusive delivery of the hydroxyl to the 5-*exo* position [39]. In a related system, the P450 oxidation of a derivative of camphor by the fungus *Beauveria sulfurescens* similarly resulted in loss of a hydrogen from either the 5-*exo* or 5-*endo* position, but exclusively yielded the 5-*exo*-hydroxylated metabolite [40]. The hydroxylation of phenylethane, a very different substrate than norborneol or camphor, with a stereospecifically placed deuterium at the benzylic carbon resulted in the formation of 1-phenylethanol in which 23–40% of the alcohol had deuterium in the opposite configuration to that which it had in the substrate [41]. These results require the intervention of a discrete, presumably radical, intermediate that allows inversion of the carbon stereochemistry before the hydroxyl is attached to the carbon. Despite the intervention of a radical intermediate, most P450-catalyzed hydroxylations proceed without loss of stereochemistry, as first illustrated by the retention of stereochemistry reported for the 7α-hydroxylation of cholesterol [42] and 11α-hydroxylation of pregnane-3,20-dione [43], and subsequently by the stereospecific hydroxylation of a variety of substrates, including geraniol [44], octane [45], and testosterone [46] (Fig. 4.4).

In addition to the observation of loss of stereochemistry, hydroxylations adjacent to a double bond sometimes proceed by hydrogen abstraction from the adjacent carbon, but hydroxyl attachment to the carbon at the opposite end of the resulting allylic radical. These allylic rearrangements were first observed with 3,3,6,6-tetradeuterated cyclohexene [47], methylenecyclohexane [47], β-pinene [47], 3,4,5,6-tetrachlorocyclohexene [48], and linoleic acid (Fig. 4.5) [49]. Analogous rearrangements have been reported in the hydroxylation of more complicated molecules, including the taxol precursor taxa-4(5),11(12)-diene [50], the drug exemestane [51], and a precursor of lovastatin [52] (Fig. 4.6). An even more complicated reaction involving double-bond rearrangement with simultaneous topomerization has been described for the oxidation of pulegone [53].

Radical clock probes have been used to examine the mechanism of cytochrome P450-catalyzed hydroxylations. Radical clocks refer to substrates that, if converted to free radical intermediates, undergo a free-radical rearrangement at a rate (k_r) that can be independently measured (Fig. 4.7). If the rearranged and unrearranged radicals give different products, the rate at which the radical is trapped (k_t) can be estimated from the ratio of the two products and the known radical rearrangement rate. This assumes, of course, that the rearrangement rate is not altered when it occurs within the P450 active site. The most common radical clocks are based on attachment

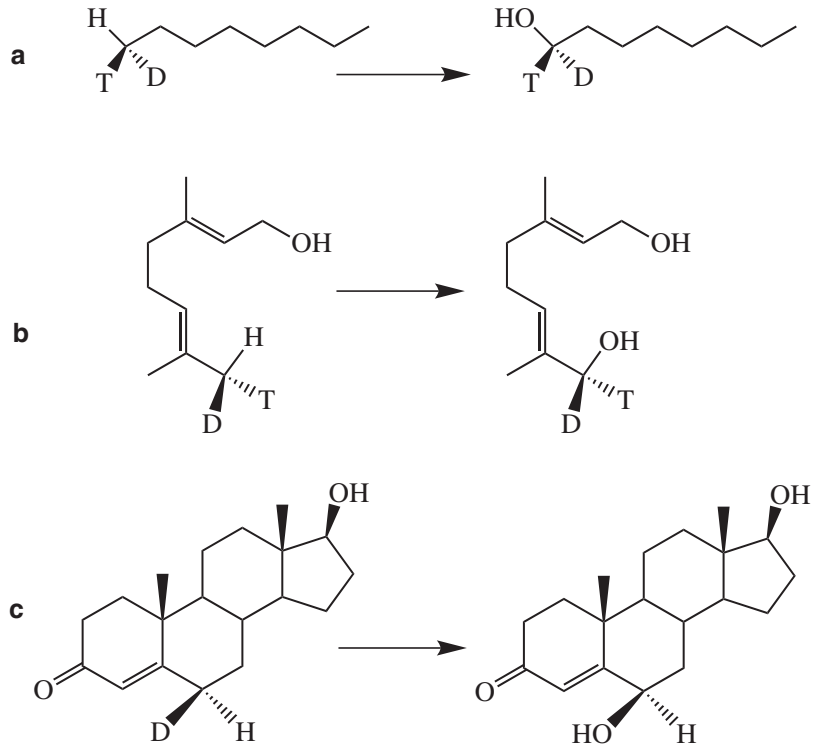


Fig. 4.4 Retention of stereochemistry in cytochrome P450-catalyzed carbon hydroxylations has been explicitly demonstrated with a variety of substrates, including octane (**a**), geraniol (**b**), and testosterone (**c**)

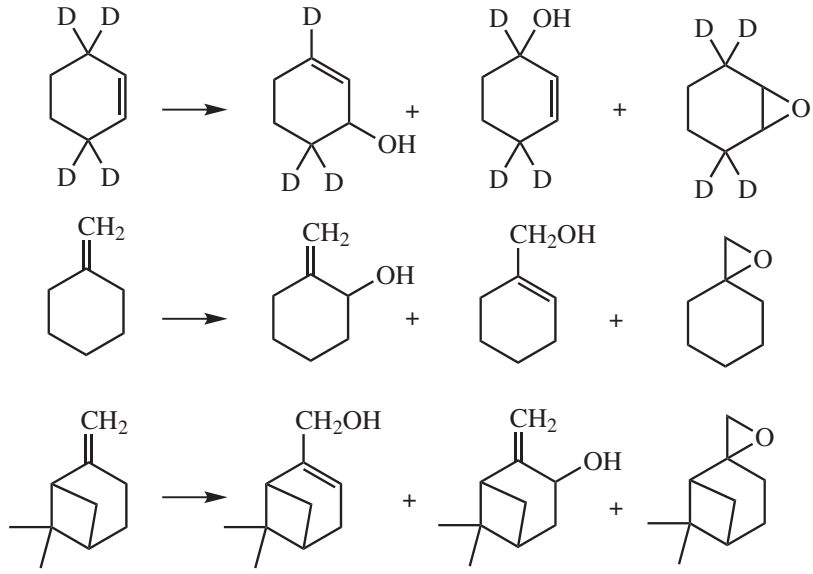


Fig. 4.5 Examples of hydroxylations in which the hydroxyl group is introduced, in part, at a position allylic to that at which the initial hydrogen abstraction occurs. A competing epoxidation may also occur in these reactions

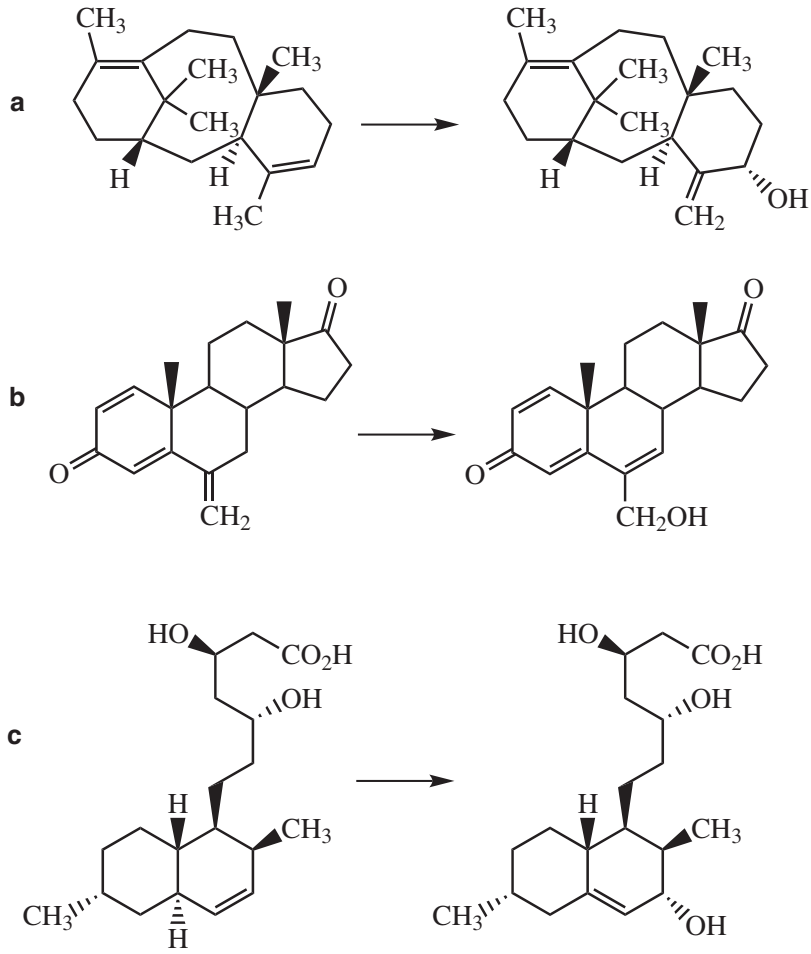


Fig. 4.6 An allylic shift of the double bond occurs in the hydroxylations of taxa-4(5),11(12)-diene (**a**), exemestane (**b**), and lovastatin (**c**)

of a strained cyclopropyl ring to the carbon at which the radical is generated. The radical rearrangement of this substructure yields a homoallylic radical. Substituents can be added to the core cyclopropylmethylene element to modulate the intrinsic rate of the radical rearrangement. The cytochrome P450 studies have shown that the radical rearrangement must occur at a rate $k_r > 10^8$ s^{-1} to compete detectably with recombination with the ferryl oxygen and thus to be useful in investigating cytochrome P450 reactions, e.g., [54, 55]. Subsequent to the introduction of radical clock probes into cytochrome P450 research, a range of radical clocks of increasing sophistication [56–63], many of which are shown in Fig. 4.7, were used to probe for the existence of radical intermediates in cytochrome P450 hydrocarbon hydroxylations. The recombination rates k_r obtained with the various P450 enzymes and radical clock probes range from approximately 2×10^{10} to 1×10^{13} s^{-1}, with most values in the 10^{10}–10^{11} s^{-1} range [62]. Recombination rates in the order of 10^{10}–10^{11} s^{-1} were also found with α- and β-thujone probes in which two separate radical "clocks," opening of the cyclopropyl group and inversion of the methyl group, operate simultaneously (Fig. 4.8) [63, 64]. The recombination rates k_t for the thujones are derived from the ratio of the ring-opened to intact-ring cyclopropylmethylene radical metabolites. Inde-

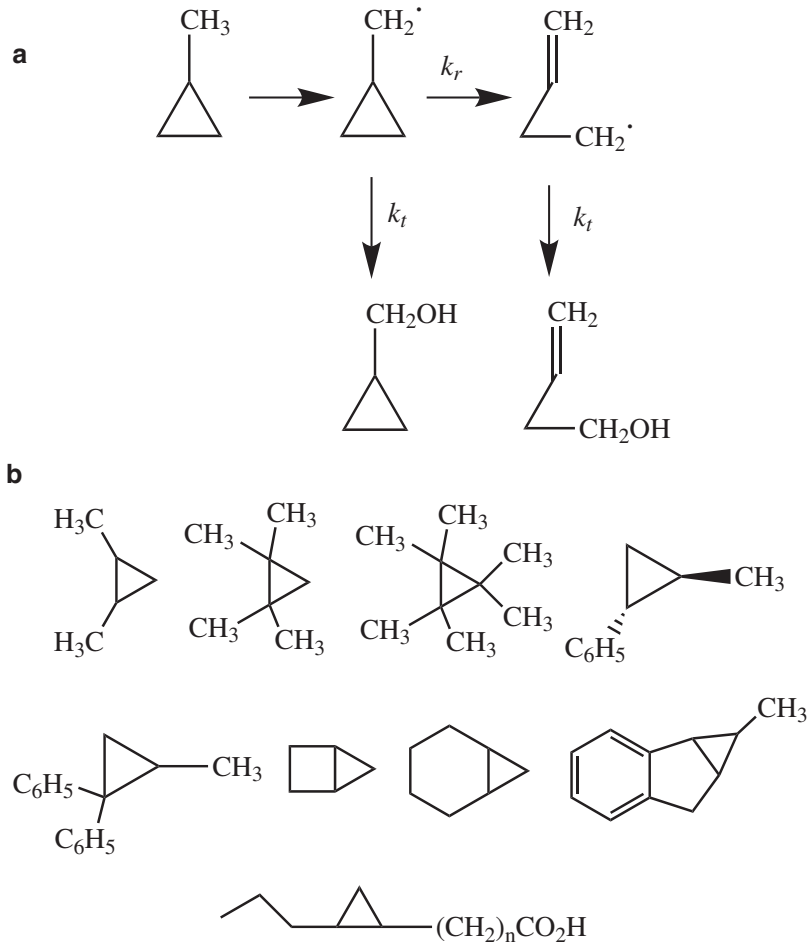


Fig. 4.7 The radical clock principle (**a**) and examples of radical clocks that have been utilized in cytochrome P450 studies (**b**)

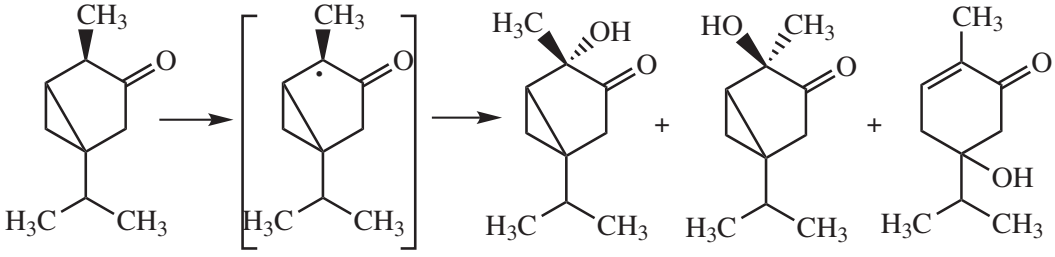


Fig. 4.8 α- and β-Thujone (β-thujone shown) function as dual radical clocks in which cyclopropyl ring opening serves as one clock and inversion of the methyl group stereochemistry as a second clock

pendent, but not timed, evidence for the radical intermediate is provided by the concomitantly observed loss of methyl stereochemistry. The collective results provide strong support for a radical mechanism, although the determination with some radical clock substrates of k_t values in the range of 10^{12} s^{-1} and higher, which approach the rates of a bond vibration, raised the question

of whether radicals existed as discrete intermediates in at least those reactions [65–67].

A theoretical rationale for the impossibly rapid radical recombination rates calculated in some instances from the ratio of rearranged to unrearranged products was provided by Shaik and coworkers [68, 69]. This rationale rests on the computational prediction that the P450 compound I ferryl intermediate exists in two distinct electronic configurations, i.e., in two different states due to the differential combination of two electrons with unpaired spins in the *d*-orbitals of the iron and a third unpaired electron in the A_{2u} orbital of the porphyrin. One of these is a doublet-spin state and the other a quartet-spin state, and these two states behave differently in the hydroxylation of a C–H bond (Fig. 4.9). Hydrogen abstraction produces a state in which the carbon radical is weakly coordinated to the iron-bound hydroxyl group. These complexes are close in energy and can again be in a doublet- or quartet-spin state, depending on whether they derive from the original compound I doublet or quartet state. A simplistic view of the resulting alternatives is provided in Fig. 4.10. If the unpaired electron on the carbon atom has a spin opposite to that of the electron in the iron–hydroxyl orbital, recombination can occur via an essentially barrierless pathway (Fig. 4.9) that is tantamount to a concerted reaction. On the other hand, the reaction via the quartet state yields a carbon in which the electron is in the same spin state as that in the iron–hydroxyl orbital, requiring a spin inversion of one of the electrons before recombination can occur. This spin inversion barrier makes the carbon radical sufficiently long-lived that it can undergo radical rearrangements before being quenched by radical recombination with the iron-bound hydroxyl. To the extent that the reaction proceeds via the doublet (virtually concerted) state to give the unrearranged product, it will distort the ratio of rearranged to unrearranged products and will result in erroneous calculation of a faster recombination rate due to the discrete radical species produced by the quartet pathway. Although the simplistic view in Fig. 4.10 is not precise in physical and computational terms, it provides an intuitive understanding of the computational results that are more precisely stated in Fig. 4.9 [68, 69].

The ferric hydroperoxide (Fe^{III}–OOH) intermediate that is the precursor of the ferryl species (Fig. 4.1g) has been proposed to be an alternative, or even primary, oxidizing species [70–72]. A number of observations led to this postulate. Thus, mutation of Thr302 in CYP2B4 and Thr203 in CYP2E1, the conserved threonines that are thought to facilitate O–O bond cleavage in oxygen activation, differentially affected the rates of oxidation of several olefins [70]. The Thr302Ala mutation in CYP2B4 decreased styrene epoxidation, cyclohexene epoxidation and hydroxylation, and *cis*- or *trans*-2-butene epoxidation and hydroxylation, but the Thr303Ala mutation of CYP2E1 increased epoxidation of all the olefins while decreasing the hydroxylation reactions. This was interpreted as evidence for the involvement of different oxidizing species in olefin epoxidation and hydroxylation, although the opposite results for the two enzymes complicate this interpretation. The ferric hydroperoxide was similarly invoked as the oxidizing agent in the CYP2B1-catalyzed oxidation of *trans*-1-methyl-2-(4-trifluoromethyl)phenyl-cyclopropane to ring-opened products [73, 74]. Analysis of the oxidation by CYP2B4 and its Thr302Ala mutant of both this substrate and the analogue with a hydrogen replacing the trifluoromethyl substituent resulted in a greater extent of phenyl than methyl oxidation in the mutant, again suggesting the intervention of a second oxidizing species, possibly related to the ferric hydroperoxide, that favored phenyl oxidation [75]. Furthermore, the oxidation of the trifluoromethyl compound with zero to three deuterium atoms on the methyl group by compound I of CYP119 and CYP2B4 gave primary isotope effects of 9.8 and 8.9 for the two enzymes, respectively [76]. Large intermolecular isotope effects k_H/k_D of 11.2 and 9.8, respectively, were found for the two compound I species, which compares with small intermolecular isotope effects found for the normal P450-catalyzed reactions. The authors interpreted this as further evidence for the existence of a second, presumably iron-complexed peroxide, in normal P450 turnover reactions.

Fig. 4.9 The two-state reaction manifold as formulated by Shaik and coworkers [68, 69]. The ferryl radical cation of compound I (*I*) has two unpaired electrons in iron d_π orbitals and one in the a_{2u} porphyrin orbital. This electron configuration can give rise to either a quartet state ($^4A_{2u}$) if all spins are unpaired or a doublet if the spin of the electron in the a_{2u} orbital is inverted. A hydrogen atom is abstracted from the substrate in the first step of the reaction and an electron is transferred to either the iron, producing the ferrous state (as shown), or to the porphyrin, neutralizing the radical cation. A quartet or doublet state is possible for either of these potential "intermediates" (*II*), depending on the pairing of the electron of the carbon radical R· with the iron porphyrin electrons. The transition of low-spin configuration *II* to low-spin product (*III*) occurs via a virtually barrierless path, whereas high-spin *II* must traverse a significant energy barrier ($^4TS_{Reb}$) to reach high-spin *III*. Therefore, only high-spin *II* behaves as a true radical intermediate with a finite lifetime. The energy diagram that corresponds to the indicated transformations is shown above the electron spin-pairing diagrams. L is the proximal iron ligand

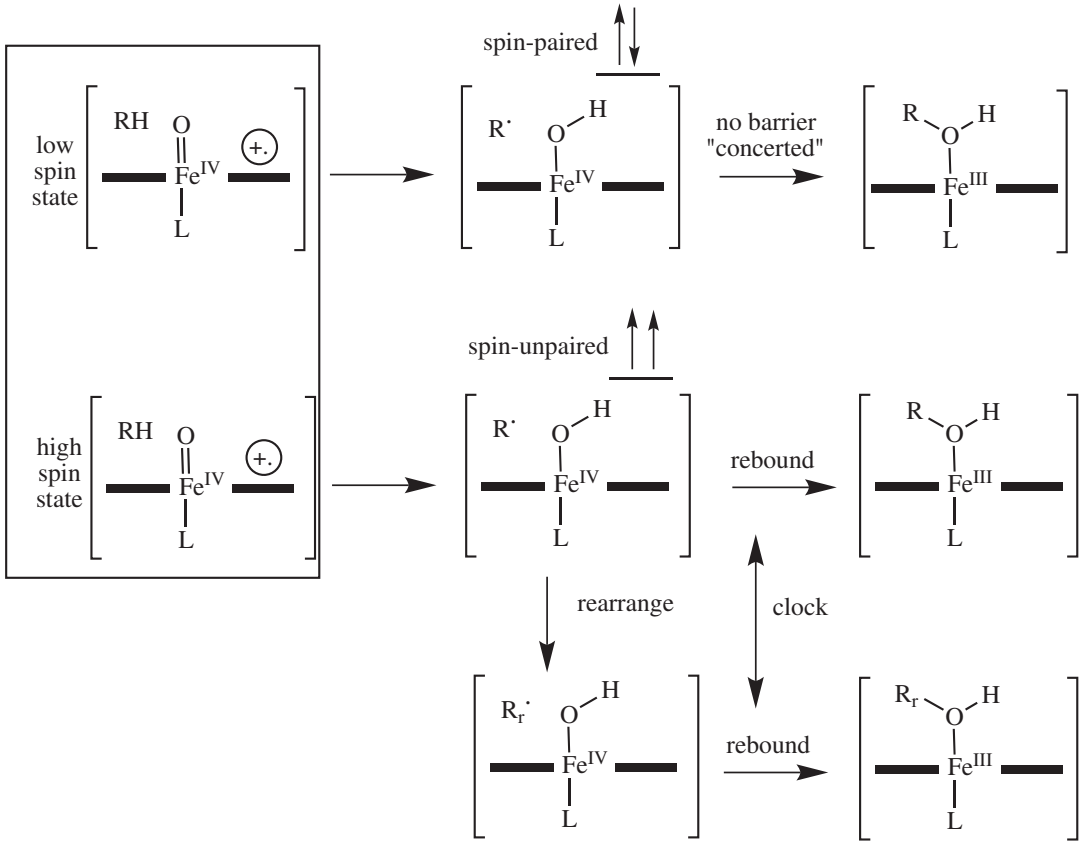


Fig. 4.10 A schematic representation of the impact of the two-state hypothesis on the timing of cytochrome P450 hydroxylation reactions by radical clocks. The rate of radical recombination is calculated from the ratio of unrearranged to rearranged products. However, as the low-spin state is virtually concerted and only gives unrearranged product, its contribution to the reaction will give rise to a deceptively high proportion of unrearranged product, some of which did not arise via the "free radical" intermediate of the high-spin state. *L* is the proximal thiolate ligand

To explore the possible role of a species other than the ferryl intermediate in substrate oxidations, Newcomb et al. generated an intermediate with an ultraviolet–visible (UV–vis) spectrum comparable to that of compound II by reaction of peroxynitrite with CYP119 [77]. Irradiation of this intermediate at 355 nm with a laser gave a low yield (~5%) of a new species with a broad Soret absorption at 400–410 nm that was attributed to compound I. However, the lifetime of this species, ~200 ms, was the same in the presence or absence of the substrate lauric acid, leading to the suggestion that the real hydroxylating species might be something else. Subsequently, Newcomb and his group obtained a better-defined "compound I" intermediate by the same method and used it to determine the intrinsic rates of oxidation of several substrates [78]. The slowest substrate studied was lauric acid, which was oxidized at a rate of 7.2×10^2 M^{-1} s^{-1}, and the fastest benzyl alcohol, which was oxidized at a rate of 2.7×10^4 M^{-1} s^{-1}. The peroxynitrite-photolysis approach was also used to generate the equivalent species in CYP2B4, which oxidized benzphetamine, a normal substrate of the enzyme, at approximately the same rate as CYP119 [79].

Identification of the species produced by reaction of a P450 enzyme with peroxynitrite followed by irradiation as a normal compound I is uncertain because the reaction of ferric CYP102 ($P450_{BM3}$) with peroxynitrite was found to yield the Fe(III)–NO complex rather than compound

II [80]. However, further investigation with CYP119 indicated that the reaction gives both a short-lived compound II species with a half-life of ~10 s at 23 °C and an Fe(III)–NO complex that was stable for hours [81]. Iron K-edge X-ray absorption spectroscopy at cryogenic temperatures indicated that the positive charge on the iron increased in going from ferric CYP119 to the Fe(III)–NO complex and finally to the compound II species, which had an iron–oxygen bond length of 1.82 Å consistent with a protonated Fe(IV)–OH structure [82–84]. In subsequent work, the Green group generated the CYP119 compound I in ~75% yield by reaction with *m*-chloroperbenzoic acid and found that its spectrum did not coincide with that reported for the species obtained by irradiation of peroxynitrite-generated compound II [82,83]. This intermediate was characterized by UV/vis, Mössbauer, and electron paramagnetic resonance (EPR) spectroscopic methods. Furthermore, compound I was shown to hydroxylate lauric acid with an apparent rate constant of 1.1×10^7 M^{-1} s^{-1} at 4 °C. Although a similar compound I had been previously detected [84], these experiments, which yielded the first biophysical characterization of compound I, also provided convincing support for the role of compound I in P450 substrate oxidations. Generation of the CYP119 compound II intermediate in a form that could be studied allowed the Green lab to show that the pK_a (Fe(IV)–OH ⇆ Fe(IV)–O^- + H^+) of the iron-bound oxygen in CYP158 is 11.9, a value to be compared with pK_a ~3–4 for hemoproteins with proximal imidazole rather than thiolate iron ligands [85]. This change in pK_a was shown thermodynamically to greatly lower the energy for hydrogen abstraction, allowing hydrogen abstraction to compete successfully with quenching of the compound I species by electron transfer from tyrosines and other oxidizable protein residues.

The role of compound I rather than its Fe(III)–OOH precursor (Fig. 4.1g) in oxidation of C–H bonds is consistent with cryogenic electron-nuclear double resonance (ENDOR) studies of the hydroxylation of camphor by CYP101 ($P450_{cam}$) [86]. Hoffman and colleagues prepared the $P450_{cam}$ ferric hydroperoxide complex at 77 K by radiolytic reduction of the camphor-bound ferrous dioxygen complex. The Fe(III)–OOH complex was shown by EPR and ENDOR experiments to be quantitatively converted at ~200 K to a complex of $P450_{cam}$ with the 5-*exo*-hydroxycamphor metabolite in which the 5-*exo*-hydroxyl group introduced by the enzyme was coordinated to the iron atom. Furthermore, ENDOR spectroscopy of the complex identified the C5–OH_{exo} and C5–H_{endo} protons, both of which disappeared when the experiment was carried out with 5,5-dideuterated camphor [87]. These results are expected from insertion of the ferryl oxygen into the C–H bond. In contrast, oxidation by the ferric hydroperoxide would have left one of the oxygens of the peroxide bound to the iron, with the other one inserted into the camphor. In order for the 5-*exo*-hydroxyl to coordinate to the iron, it would have to displace the iron-bound water molecule, an unlikely exchange reaction at 200 K.

Carbon oxidation reactions usually result in the formation of alcohol products, but in some instances they produce desaturated metabolites. Early examples are provided by the P450-catalyzed oxidative Δ^4-desaturation of valproic acid [88, 89], Δ^6-desaturation of testosterone [90], and Δ^{22}-desaturation of sterols [91, 92] (Fig. 4.11). Additional examples are provided by the desaturation of lovastatin [93], ezlopitant [94], and capsaicin [95] (Fig. 4.12). In all these examples, hydroxylation to give the normally expected alcohol product also is observed, which suggests that in these substrates desaturation diverges at some point from the normal substrate hydroxylation reaction.

Two basic mechanisms have been considered for diversion of the hydroxylation reaction to form desaturated products. In one of these, the ferryl hydrogen abstraction produces a carbon radical that is not adequately positioned for the rebound trajectory that leads to the alcohol. This imperfect alignment of the compound II iron-bound hydroxyl and the carbon radical allows transfer of an electron from the carbon radical to the iron to compete with hydroxyl transfer to the carbon radical, resulting in the formation of a carbocation. Loss of the proton adjacent to this carbocation, through either abstraction by the

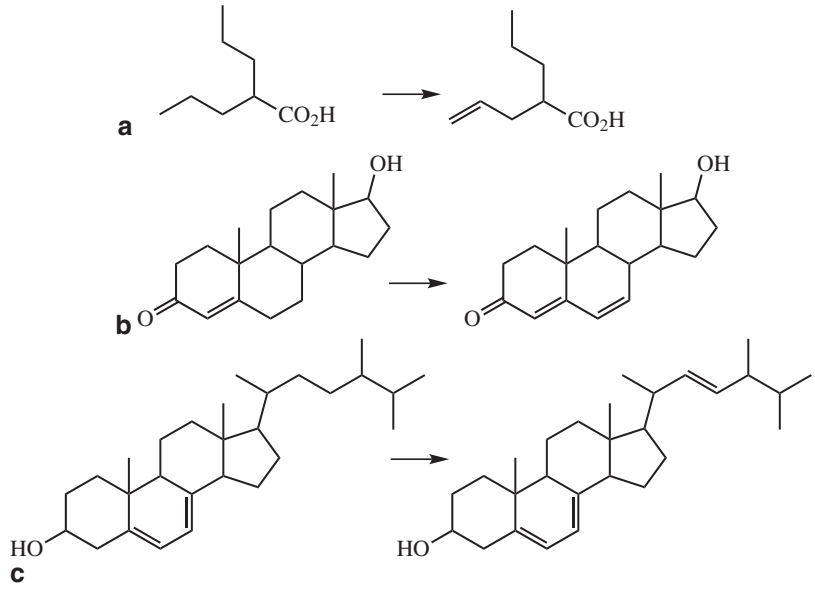


Fig. 4.11 The Δ^4-desaturation of valproic acid (**a**), Δ^6-desaturation of testosterone (**b**), and Δ^{22}-desaturation of 24-methyl-cholesterol (**c**) catalyzed by cytochrome P450 enzymes

compound II Fe(III)–OH species or an alternative proton acceptor in the active site, introduces the double bond. In the second mechanism, the compound II Fe(IV)–OH intermediate, instead of recombining with the carbon radical, abstracts a hydrogen atom from the carbon adjacent to the carbon radical, directly generating the double bond. This is illustrated in Fig. 4.13 for the desaturation of valproic acid, the best characterized of the desaturation reactions. Dissection of this reaction has shown that (a) cytochrome P450 oxidizes valproic acid to the 4- and 5-hydroxylated derivatives, but these alcohols are not converted to the desaturated product [88,96]; (b) 4-hydroxylation by phenobarbital-induced rabbit liver microsomes is subject to an isotope effect $k_H/k_D = 5.05$ when the two C4 hydrogens are replaced by deuteriums, a value comparable to $k_H/k_D = 5.58$ for desaturation of the same compound [97]; and (c) much smaller intramolecular isotope effects of $k_H/k_D = 1.62$ and 1.09 are observed for desaturation and 4-hydroxylation, respectively, when the three terminal methyl hydrogen atoms are replaced by deuteriums [97]. Further studies with CYP2B1 and CYP4B1 showed that the ratios of hydroxylation to desaturation were 37:1 and 2:1 for these two proteins, respectively, and the corresponding k_H/k_D values for desaturation of 4-dideuterated valproic acid were 3.6 and 7.6 [98]. Much smaller isotope effects were found for desaturation of 5-trideuterated valproic acid. These results show that removal of the C4 hydrogen is subject to a large isotope effect, but loss of the hydrogen at C5 is not. It is striking, given that CYP4B1 primarily (but not exclusively) catalyzes valproic acid 5-hydroxylation, that desaturation appears to arise even with this enzyme largely or exclusively via abstraction of the C4 hydrogen.

The formation of hydrocarbon cations suggested by the formation of desaturation products during P450 hydrocarbon hydroxylation reactions finds support in other experiments. Newcomb et al. synthesized the first probe that functioned competitively as both a radical clock and a cation sensor [99]. The probe (Fig. 4.14) can undergo normal hydroxylation (path a), opening of the cyclopropylmethylene radical intermediate to give the resonance-stabilized benzylic radical (path b), or, after oxidation to the cation, ring opening to place the positive charge adjacent to the stabilizing methoxy oxygen (path c). In ef-

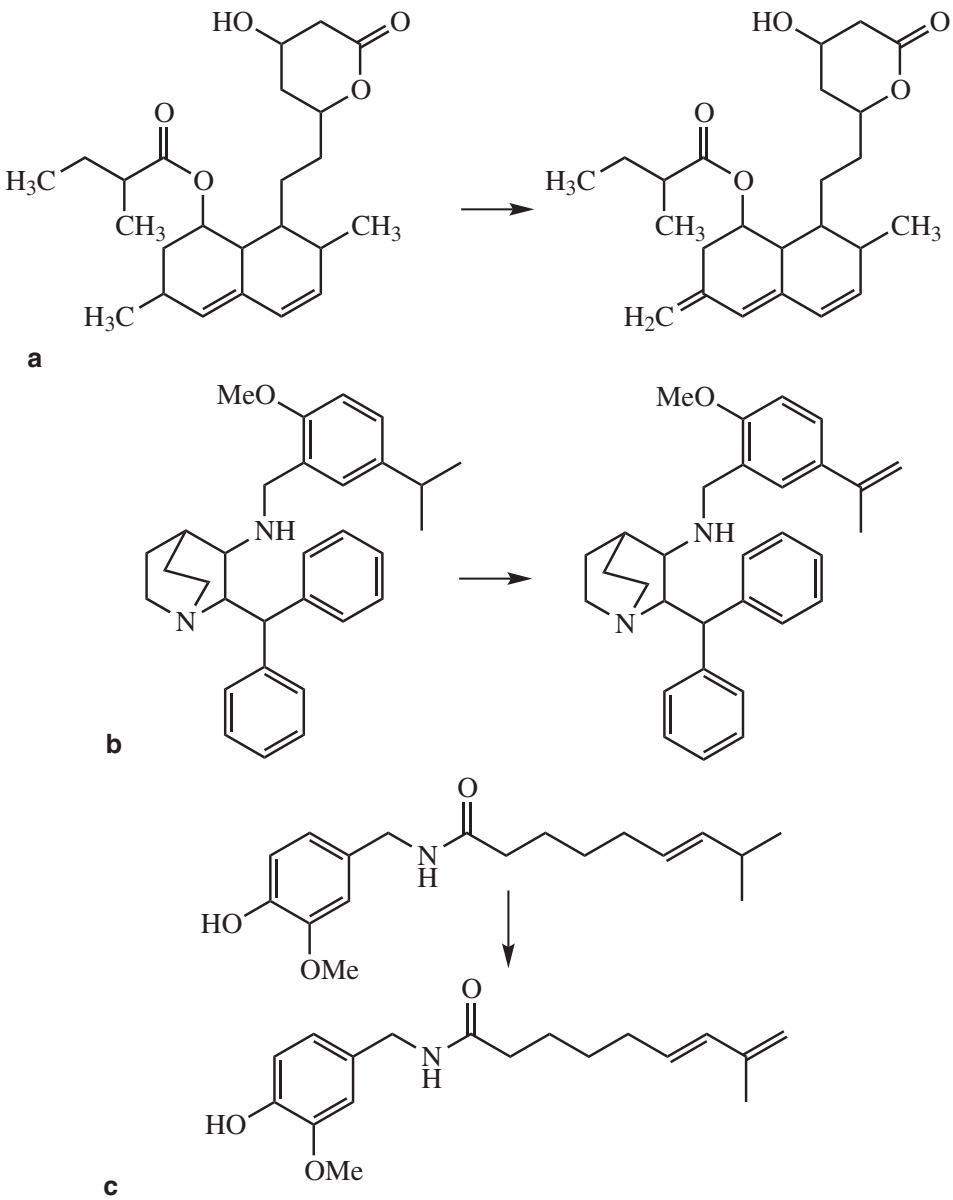


Fig. 4.12 Cytochrome P450-catalyzed desaturation of the drugs lovastatin (**a**), and ezlopitant (**b**), and of the natural product capsaicin (**c**)

fect, the cation-derived products were obtained in 2–15% yield in the oxidations of this probe by CYP2B1, CYP2B4, and CYP2E1 [99]. Other probes that undergo different radical versus cation rearrangements include α- and β-thujone [64] and an *exo*-methyl cubane derivative (Fig. 4.14) [99], all of which showed that carbocation formation occurred as a minor pathway. In contrast, fatty acids with mid-chain cyclopropyl groups gave radical but not cation rearrangement products [100].

Shaik's two-state model for hydrocarbon hydroxylation readily rationalizes the available mechanistic evidence. As already noted, the initial hydrogen abstraction can be mediated by both the low-spin (LS) and high-spin (HS) electromers of the ferryl species. However, after hydrogen abstraction, the LS species decays by a

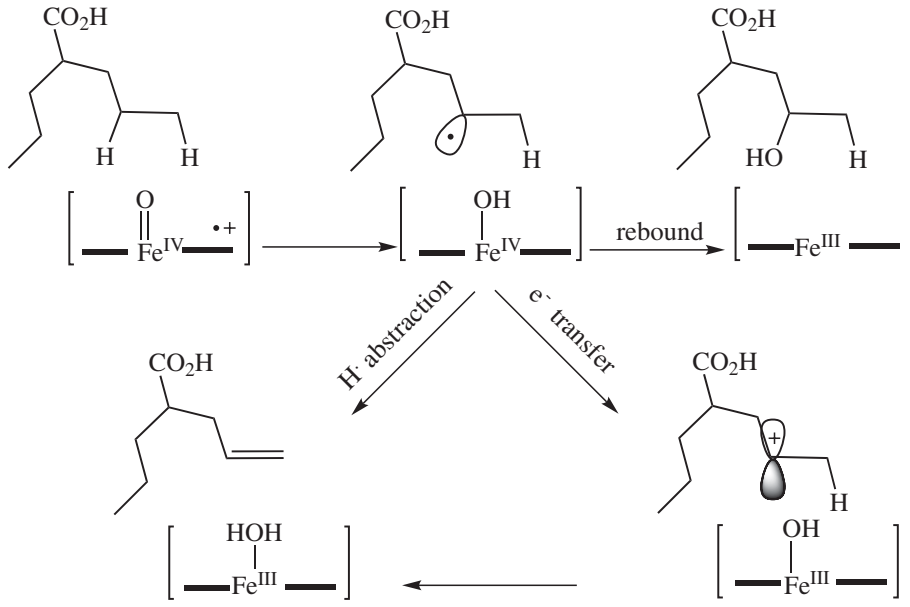


Fig. 4.13 Two limiting mechanisms for the desaturation of valproic acid are illustrated. In one, a second hydrogen is abstracted by compound II generated after initial hydrogen abstraction by compound I, whereas in the other the first hydrogen abstraction is followed by an electron transfer to the ferryl species, resulting in carbocation formation. A proton loss then completes the reaction

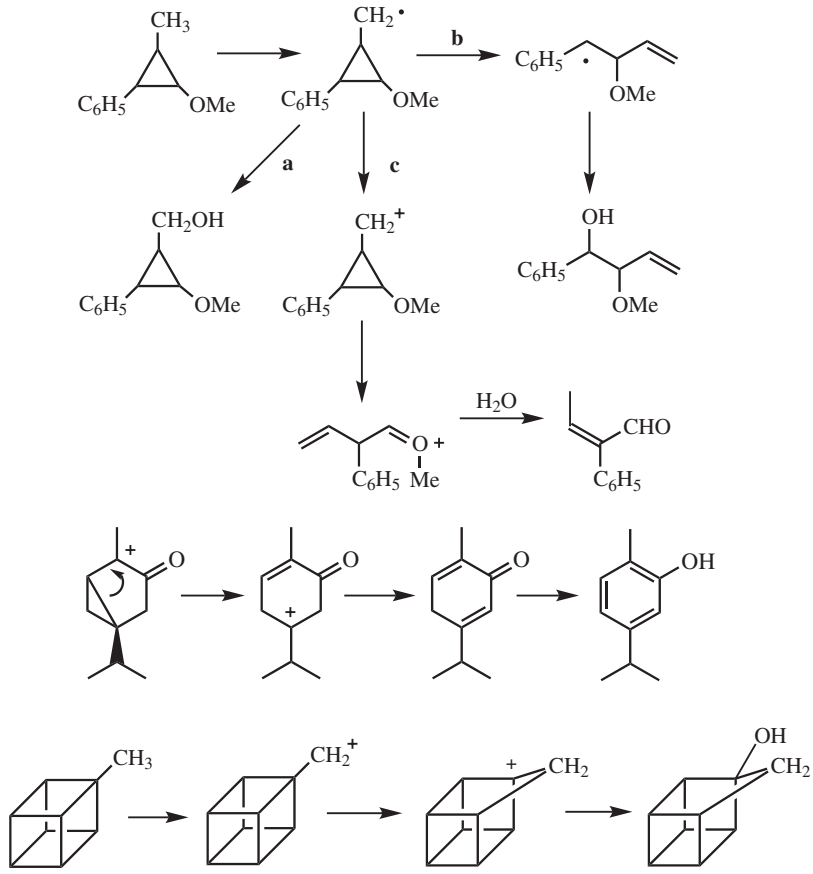


Fig. 4.14 Probes designed to test for the involvement of radical cation intermediates in cytochrome P450 catalysis

barrierless, essentially concerted, pathway to the unrearranged alcohol, whereas the equivalent HS species must traverse a significant energy barrier before recombination can occur, resulting in the formation of a true radical intermediate. Carbocations may be formed with some substrates, usually as minor intermediates, by a mechanism that presumably involves electron transfer from the radical to the compound II ferryl species.

Three factors determine the specificity of cytochrome P450-catalyzed carbon hydroxylation reactions. One is the binding affinity of the substrate for the enzyme, as defined by the dissociation constant K_d and the Michaelis turnover constant K_m. This affinity is controlled by the fit of the substrate within the enzyme active site, its lipophilicity, and whatever hydrogen bonding or other specific interactions may exist between the substrate and active residues. The second factor is the intrinsic reactivity of the individual C–H bonds in the molecule, which is directly related to their bond strength. Finally, the relative ease of oxidation at various positions in a substrate depends on the degree of mobility of the substrate in the active site and the extent to which individual C–H bonds can be placed in a proper position and orientation for hydrogen atom abstraction by the ferryl oxygen.

A major factor in determining the binding affinity of a compound for a P450 active site is its lipophilicity, the general observation being that the more lipophilic the compound is, the more tightly it is bound. This assumes, of course, that the compound is accepted into the active site of the P450 enzyme. This relationship between lipophilicity and binding affinity reflects the fact that P450 active sites are more lipophilic than the surrounding aqueous medium, so that increasing lipophilicity favors partitioning into the protein active site. The relationship between lipophilicity and affinity has been formalized by many studies showing that the K_d (often measured spectroscopically and therefore given as K_s) or K_m of a compound decreases, reflecting enhanced binding, as its lipophilicity increases, e.g., [101–103]. For example, hydroxylation of the methyl group of 4-substituted toluenes by CYP2B4 adheres to the Hansch equation:

$$\log k_{cat} = 0.53C\log P - 0.77\sigma - 0.67, \quad (4.1)$$

where $C\log P$ is a calculated lipophilicity parameter and σ is the usual Hansch electronic parameter. A second example is the good correlation that exists between the $-\log K_m$ and the octanol–water log P values of 16 diverse substrates in their catalytic turnover by CYP2B6, as given by the equation [105]:

$$-\log K_m = 0.881 \log P + 1.676. \quad (4.2)$$

In terms of the intrinsic reactivity of C–H bonds, the rate-limiting step in their cytochrome P450-catalyzed hydroxylation is abstraction of the hydrogen by the compound I ferryl species, a reaction that can be written as shown in Eq. 4.3:

$$[P^{+\cdot}Fe(IV)=O] + C{-}H \rightarrow [PFe(IV)-OH] + C^{\cdot}, \quad (4.3)$$

where $P^{+\cdot}$ stands for a porphyrin radical cation. As the changes at the porphyrin and the iron are the same for all carbon hydroxylations, the intrinsic reactivity of a C–H bond is closely related to its bond strength, which is defined as the energy required for the reaction $C{-}H \rightarrow C^{\cdot} + H^{\cdot}$. Furthermore, as the energy of $H^{\cdot}$ is the same for all the reactions, the critical factor is the stability of the carbon radical that is formed; the more stable the radical, the less energy is required to break the C–H bond and the higher its "intrinsic" reactivity in P450 hydroxylation reactions. Thus, from bond strength considerations alone (Table 4.2), one would predict that the order of hydrocarbon C–H bond oxidation would be benzyl ~ allyl > tertiary > secondary > primary. Indeed, early experiments with microsomal P450 preparations showed that the intrinsic reactivity of hydrocarbon C–H bonds increased in going from a primary to a secondary to a tertiary C–H bond (Fig. 4.15) [108]. In all the compounds shown, oxidation of a tertiary C–H bond is highly favored if one is present, and secondary C–H bonds are oxidized more readily than the primary C–H bonds of methyl groups. It is to be noted, however, that steric effects are superimposed on the intrinsic C–H bond reactivity, so that the central carbon

Table 4.2 Molecular bond dissociation energies for selected C–H bonds

Bond	Kcal mol^{-1}	Reference
C_6H_5–H	112.9	[106]
CH_3–H	105.0	[106]
CH_3CH_2–H	101.1	[106]
$(CH_3)_2CH$–H	98.6	[106]
$(CH_3)_3C$–H	96.5	[106]
$C_6H_5CH_2$–H	89.8	[106]
$CH_2=CHCH_2$–H	88.8	[106]
$HOCH_2$–H	96.1	[106]
$HSCH_2$–H	94	[106]
H_2NCH_2–H	92.2	[107]

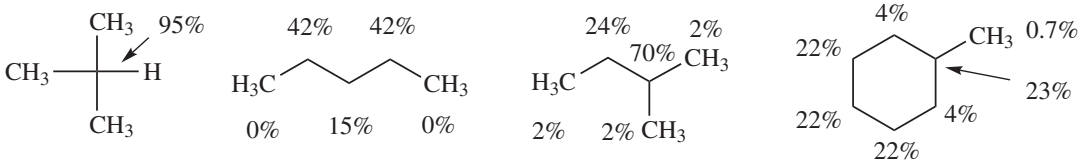


Fig. 4.15 Regiospecificity of hydrocarbon hydroxylation by liver microsomal cytochrome P450 enzymes. The percent of the total hydroxylation at each site of these small hydrocarbons is reported, with the percent for equivalent sites divided equally among them

in heptane is oxidized to a lower extent than the methylenes adjacent to the terminal·carbons, and the methylene groups flanking the carbon with the methyl group in methylcyclohexane are oxidized less efficiently than the other methylenes. Studies by Korzekwa and colleagues calculated the reactivity of different C–H bonds by semiempirical quantum chemical calculations using a model in which the hydrogen abstraction was mediated by a *p*-nitrosophenoxy radical [109]. Subsequent calculations using a variety of computational methods agree with the earlier conclusion that the bond strength of the C–H bond is the critical factor in determining its intrinsic reactivity, although steric effects within the substrate molecule and preferences imposed by the binding and mobility of the substrate within the specific cytochrome P450 active site can alter inherent reactivity differences [110–112]. For example, the CYP4A P450 family preferentially oxidizes the terminal methyl of fatty acid chains, whereas most P450 enzymes hydroxylate the methylene adjacent to the terminal methyl. In a chain, the terminal methyl is known as the ω-position, after the last letter of the Greek alphabet, and positions down the chain from it are known as ω-1, ω-2, etc. The ω-hydroxylation specificity of CYP4A enzymes requires specific structural constraints that override the inherent preference for oxidation of the sterically less accessible but weaker ω-1 C–H bond. A second example is provided by the CYP3A4-catalyzed hydroxylation of terfenadine that leads eventually to fexofenadine in preference to benzylic hydroxylation or oxidation of the relatively weak C–H bonds adjacent to the nitrogen (Fig. 4.16).

The compound I species of the *Agrocybe aegerita* peroxygenase, a P450-like enzyme that utilizes peroxides rather than NAD(P)H and molecular oxygen to generate its compound I intermediate, has been formed with *meta*-chloroperbenzoic acid. Its decomposition rate was slow enough that its rate of hydroxylation of various hydrocarbons could be directly measured [113]. The rates of reaction of compound I were found to be linearly correlated with the bond dissociation energies (BDE) of the C–H bonds, but they became insensitive to the BDE at values below 90 kcal mol^{-1}. A linear correlation of hydroxylation rates with the BDE was also reported for compound I of CYP119 generated by photolysis of compound II [114].

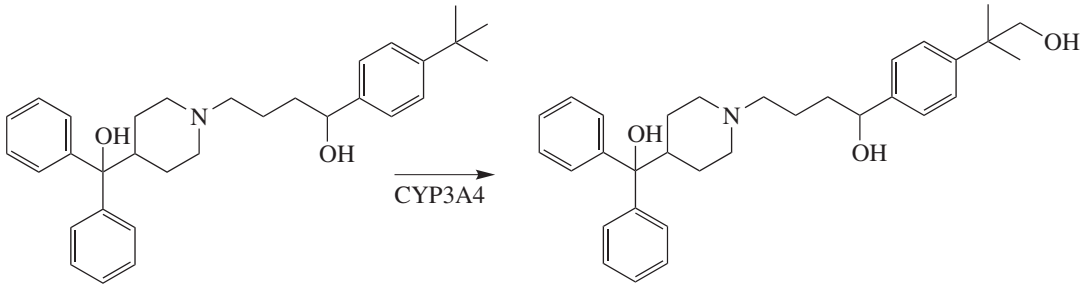


Fig. 4.16 Hydroxylation of a methyl carbon in terfenadine. Two subsequent P450-catalyzed oxidations convert the alcohol metabolite to the acid that is present in fexofenadine

4.3 Hydroxylation Adjacent to a Heteroatom

The cytochrome P450-catalyzed transformations commonly known as *O*-, *N*-, and *S*-dealkylations, as well as oxidative deamination and dehalogenation, involve the introduction of a hydroxyl group on a carbon adjacent to the heteroatom, followed by intramolecular elimination of the heteroatom with concomitant generation of a carbonyl moiety (Fig. 4.17). The carbon hydroxylation in *O*-dealkylation and oxidative dehalogenation occurs

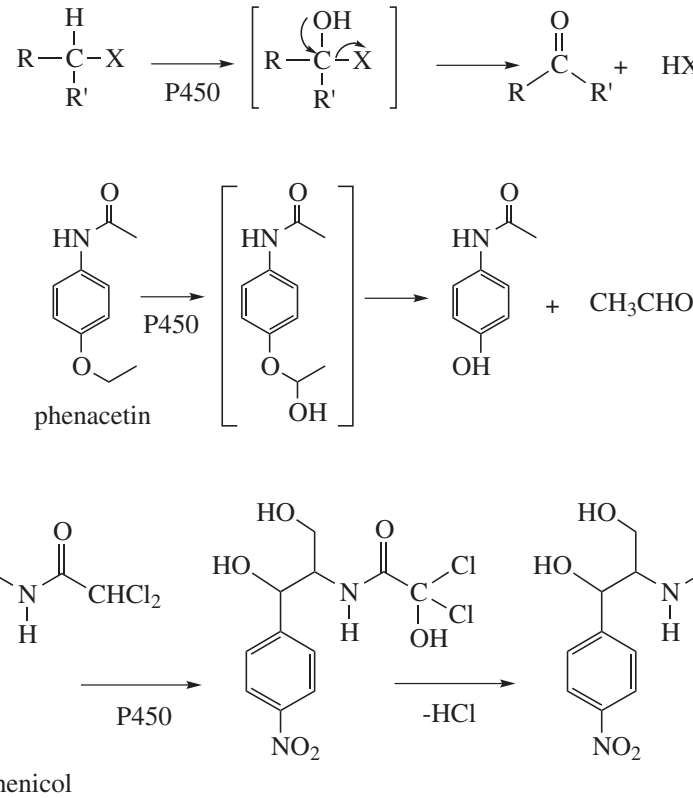


Fig. 4.17 Hydroxylation of a carbon atom with a heteroatom substituent (X) attached to it usually results in elimination of the heteroatom with formation of a carbonyl group on the hydroxylated carbon. Phenacetin *O*-dealkylation and chloramphenicol oxidative dehalogenation are two examples of this general reaction

by the same mechanism as hydrocarbon hydroxylation, with the compound I ferryl abstracting a hydrogen to generate a carbon radical that collapses with the iron-bound hydroxyl "radical" to produce the alcohol. However, hydroxylation of an oxygen-substituted carbon is facilitated by the fact that the BDE is lower for a C–H adjacent to an oxygen than adjacent to a carbon (Table 4.2). In accord with this mechanism, the intramolecular isotope effects for *O*-dealkylation are high, with $k_H/k_D \sim 13$ for *O*-deethylation of deuterated 7-ethoxycoumarin [115] and ~10 for *O*-demethylation of trideuteromethyl 4-nitroanisole [116]. These reactions differ from simple hydrocarbon hydroxylations in that the newly introduced hydroxyl group rapidly extrudes the ether oxygen (or halogen atom), as illustrated in Fig. 4.17 for phenacetin [117] and chloramphenicol [118], classic examples of *O*-dealkylation and oxidative dehalogenation.

Hydroxylation adjacent to a nitrogen is more complicated because the relatively low electronegativity of nitrogen enables two distinct limiting mechanisms. As in *O*-dealkylation, one of these mechanisms involves generation of a carbon radical by hydrogen abstraction followed by recombination with the iron-bound hydroxyl, resulting in hydroxylation of the carbon to which the nitrogen is attached. The second mechanism yields the same hydroxylated metabolite, but via a different reaction sequence. This alternative route is initiated by one-electron transfer from the nitrogen to compound I, producing a nitrogen radical cation. Loss of a proton from a carbon attached to the nitrogen then gives, after electron redistribution, a carbon radical that collapses with the iron-bound oxygen to form the hydroxylated product (Fig. 4.18). The first sequence is an example of a hydrogen atom transfer (HAT) mechanism and the second of a single electron transfer (SET) mechanism. By whichever mecha-

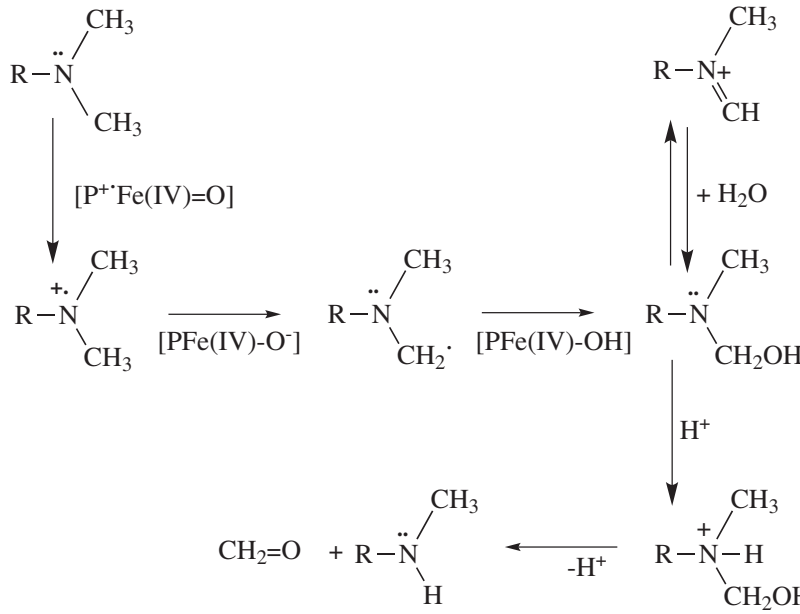


Fig. 4.18 An alternative mechanism is available for hydroxylation of a carbon adjacent to a nitrogen atom. This mechanism is initiated by electron transfer from the nitrogen to compound I, forming a nitrogen radical cation and compound II. Proton removal and recombination with the iron-bound hydroxyl of compound II then yields the hydroxylated product. The high electronegativity of the heteroatom makes this mechanism energetically inaccessible for reactions where it is an oxygen or halogen. Furthermore, the lower electronegativity of nitrogen enables it to competitively extrude the hydroxyl group to give an iminium metabolite, although this product is usually unstable relative to water addition to regenerate the alcohol metabolite

nism, a common hydroxylated product is formed that usually fragments by an acid-catalyzed reaction to give the dealkylated amine and a carbonyl moiety.

The relative roles of the SET and HAT mechanisms in the *N*-dealkylation of xenobiotics continue to be a matter of debate. In those instances in which the nitrogen electron pair is strongly tied up in a conjugated system, as in *N*-alkylamides, the reaction appears to proceed largely by a HAT mechanism. Support for this is provided by the observation that amide *N*-dealkylations are subject to large intramolecular isotope effects, in contrast to *N*-dealkylation reactions in which the nitrogen electron pair is less tied up by conjugation. Thus, the minimum intramolecular kinetic isotope effect for demethylation of *N*-trideuteriomethyl-*N*-methylbenzamide was independently determined to be 6.55 and 6.0 [119, 120]. This isotope effect was largely masked in intermolecular experiments, for which the V_{max} isotope effects of 0.9 and 1.23, and V_{max}/K_m isotope effects of 1.4 and 1.75, were measured [119, 120]. In contrast, the intramolecular isotope effect for electrochemical *N*-demethylation of the same substrate, a reaction that clearly proceeds via the radical cation, was 2.78 [121].

The situation is less clear for the *N*-dealkylation of substituted *N*-alkylanilines and compounds with unconjugated nitrogen atoms. The isotope effects for these *N*-dealkylation reactions are low and comparable to those for electrochemical *N*-dealkylations. For example, the intramolecular isotope effect for *N*-demethylation by CYP1B1 of six *para*-substituted *N*-methyl-*N*-trideuteromethylanilines ranged from $k_H/k_D = 1.56$ to 2.27, with the *para*-nitro compound having a higher value of 3.56 [122]. Comparably low isotope effects ($k_H/k_D = 2.3–3.3$) resulted when *para*-substituted *N*-methyl-*N*-trideuteromethylanilines were dealkylated by a model system consisting of an iron porphyrin and iodosobenzene [123]. Not surprisingly, given the electron-deficient nature of the compound I ferryl species, the rates for the oxidation of 12 *p*-substituted *N, N*-dimethylanilines by rat liver microsomes were well described by the equation $\log V_{max} = 0.41\pi - 1.02\sigma - 0.023MR + 1.72$ ($r = 0.953$), where π is the log of the partition coefficient, σ the Hammett electronic factor, and MR the molecular refractivity, a measure of steric bulk [124]. In similar experiments using a purified cytochrome P450 in which log V_{max} was plotted versus the substituent Hammett electronic factor σ, the slope was found to be −0.61 for the normal enzymatic reaction and −0.74 for the reaction supported by iodosobenzene [125]. The negative coefficients for σ in these relationships indicate that the reaction is accelerated by electron-donating substituents, in agreement with the formation of a nitrogen radical cation by an SET mechanism, but also consistent with a HAT mechanism, as it, too, would be facilitated by electron donation.

Direct evidence exists for the formation of nitrogen radical cations in the oxidation of amines by peroxidases, but the evidence for their formation in cytochrome P450-catalyzed amine oxidations is indirect. Nitrogen radical cations have not been directly observed by EPR or other spectroscopic means in the normal catalytic turnover of amines by P450 enzymes, although colored aminium radicals were observed in the oxidation of some amines by CYP2B1 supported by iodosobenzene [116]. Indirect evidence for a nitrogen radical cation is provided by the observation that the 4-alkyl group of 3,5-(*bis*)carbethoxy-2,6-dimethyl-4-alkyl-1,4-dihydropyridines is eliminated upon P450 oxidation as a radical that alkylates the P450 prosthetic heme group [126]. A spin-trapped ethyl radical has also been detected in incubations of 4-alkyl-1,4-dihydropyridines with liver microsomes, but the extent to which the spin-trapped radical arises from P450 catalysis as opposed to oxidation of the substrate by trace metals is unclear [127, 128].

As discussed earlier, radical clocks in which a cyclopropyl ring is attached to a carbon radical generated by P450-catalyzed hydrogen abstraction have been used to examine the lifetime of the radical. A similar approach can theoretically be used to probe for the formation of nitrogen radical cations in amine oxidations, as a cyclopropyl ring attached to a nitrogen radical cation also undergoes a ring-opening reaction. P450-catalyzed formation of a radical cation from cyclopropyl

amines, followed by ring opening to give an iminium carbon radical that alkylates the heme group, was postulated to explain the inactivation of P450 enzymes by such substrates [129, 130]. Correlation of the rates of P450 inactivation by a series of heteroatom-substituted cyclopropanes with their one-electron oxidation potentials provided some support for a radical cation mechanism [131]. However, measurements of the rate of ring opening of *N*-cyclopropylaniline radical cations generated electrochemically or by photoionization indicate that the cyclopropyl ring opens at a rate of 4.1×10^4 s^{-1} [132]. This very slow rate is to be compared to the ring-opening rates of $>10^8$ s^{-1} that are required for hydrocarbon radical clocks to effectively compete with the normal recombination step in hydrocarbon hydroxylation [62]. *N*-Cyclopropylanilines are therefore unlikely to be useful as reporters for the intervention of nitrogen radical cations in P450-catalyzed nitrogen oxidations.

Horseradish peroxidase (HRP), which demethylates *N,N*-dialkylanilines in the presence of H_2O_2 and O_2 [133], oxidizes *N*-cyclopropyl, *N*-methylaniline to *N*-methylaniline and a product that arises via radical ring opening of the cyclopropyl group (Fig. 4.19). In contrast, the only product identified in the microsomal P450-catalyzed oxidation of *N*-methyl, *N*-cyclopropylaniline was the hydrated form of cyclopropanone [134]. Oxidation of *N*-methyl, *N*-(1-methylcyclopropyl)aniline, in which the cyclopropyl carbon has no hydrogen, resulted in *N*-demethylation and *para*-hydroxylation, but no cyclopropyl ring-opened products. Likewise, the CYP101-catalyzed oxidation of *N*-methyl, *N*-cyclopropylaniline supported by 2,3,4,5,6-pentafluoro-*N, N*-dimethylaniline *N*-oxide, a surrogate activated oxygen donor, yielded *N*-dealkylated products without detectable opening of the cyclopropyl ring [135]. These results are consistent with a HAT mechanism in which hydroxylation occurs at the cyclopropyl carbon and provide no support for a nitrogen radical cation mechanism, although the significance of this finding is compromised by the slow rate of opening of a cyclopropyl ring attached to a nitrogen radical cation. In related work, the oxidation of *N*-(alkyl)cyclopropyl-*N*-cyclopropyl-*p*-chloroaniline by HRP and CYP2B1 was examined [136]. Oxidation of the dicyclopropyl probes by CYP2B1 and rat liver microsomes gave the metabolites in which one or the other of the cyclopropyl groups was removed, and for the isomer with the methyl and nitrogen

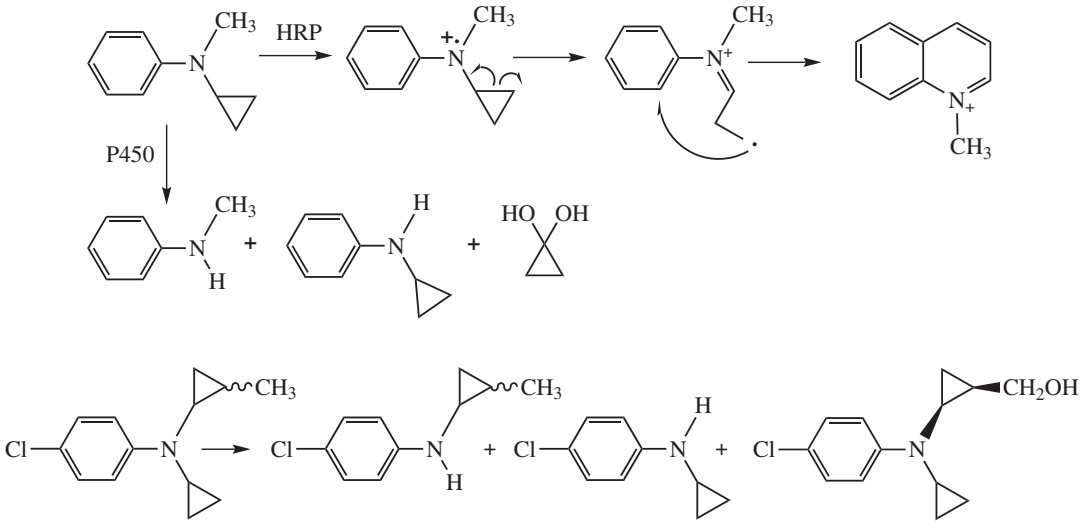


Fig. 4.19 Although a nitrogen radical cation can be detected by rearrangements of cyclopropylamine probes in reactions with horseradish peroxidase (*HRP*), similar rearrangements are not observed in the corresponding cytochrome P450-catalyzed reactions

cis to each other, also a major amount of methyl hydroxylation (Fig. 4.19). This contrasts with the HRP-catalyzed oxidation of the same substrates, which exclusively yields products from opening of the methyl-substituted cyclopropyl ring, as expected for a reaction proceeding via the nitrogen radical cation [136]. These results led to the conclusion that *N*-dealkylations proceed via a HAT rather than SET mechanism. A comparison of the electrochemical oxidations of *N*-methyl- and several *N*-cyclopropyl-4-phenyl-1,2,3,6-tetrahydropyridines, which indicated that opening of the cyclopropyl ring was highly favored, with the products observed for these compounds in P450-catalyzed oxidations suggested that nitrogen radical cations are not obligatory intermediates in *N*-dealkylation reactions [137]. Indeed, the authors proposed that these reactions also proceed via a HAT pathway.

Further information relevant to P450-catalyzed *N*-dealkylations is provided by comparison with the analogous reactions catalyzed by HRP. A correlation exists between the rates of reduction of HRP compound I and the oxidation potentials of *para*-substituted *N,N*-dimethylanilines and *N,N*-di(trideuteriomethyl)anilines [138]. Furthermore, only low isotope effects were observed in these reactions, as well as reactions catalyzed by hemoglobin and prostaglandin synthase [139, 140]. This contradicted earlier studies in which product formation rather than compound I reduction was measured, studies that suggested that *N*-demethylation of *N,N*-dimethylaniline by HRP was subject to a large isotope effect [116, 141]. As reported, product formation is a misleading index of reactivity in these reactions, as product formation involves a disproportionation reaction of the initially formed nitrogen radical cation that is subject to a large isotope effect [139]. Based on these findings, the HRP reaction was attributed to an SET mechanism rather than the earlier postulated HAT mechanism.

Computationally, Shaik and coworkers have predicted that the two electromer spin states of compound I react differentially in the *N*-dealkylation of *N,N*-dimethylaniline [142]. The calculated energies indicate that the barriers for C–H hydroxylation are low, in accord with the relatively weak C–H bond energies of the N–CH_3 hydrogen atoms. There is a calculated energy difference between the low- and high-spin states of the ferryl system of 3.7 kcal mol^{-1}, which suggests that *N*-dealkylation will largely be catalyzed by the low-spin pathway. The calculations did not favor an SET pathway, as it proceeded via a higher energy species. However, calculations always reflect assumptions built into the mechanisms that are analyzed—in this case, independent single electron transfer versus hydrogen abstraction from the carbon. Kinetic isotope effects were calculated for aniline bearing two CD_2H groups and the predicted isotope effects for oxidation by the compound I low-spin state matched reasonably well the experimentally observed low isotope effects. In a subsequent, but related study, ^{15}N-isotope effects were calculated for the oxidation of *N*-alkylamines by the compound I low- and high-spin states [143], which also favored a hydrogen abstraction mechanism. The low-spin state predicted normal secondary isotope effects, and the high-spin state inverse isotope effects, although these were not experimentally determined.

Contradictory evidence thus exists for SET and HAT pathways in the cytochrome P450-catalyzed *N*-dealkylation of amines, which suggests that both pathways may differentially contribute to *N*-dealkylation of specific substrates. It can be argued, however, that the two pathways are not actually independent of each other. As reported, the pK_a of cytochrome P450 compound II is ~12, whereas that of compound II of hemoproteins with an imidazole rather than thiolate iron ligand is in the range of 3–6 [85]. This very large difference in pK_a means that reduction of cytochrome P450 compound I to compound II is greatly facilitated in thermodynamic terms by protonation of the ferryl oxygen to give the Fe(IV)–OH species, whereas the corresponding intermediate in HRP, with its much lower pK_a value, is best written as Fe(IV)=O. The pK_a values of protons adjacent to the nitrogen radical cations of trimethylamine and dimethylaniline have been estimated to be ~15 and 9 [140, 144], well within the range of a ferryl oxygen with a pK_a of ~12 [85]. Green and colleagues have cogently argued that acceleration of hydrogen abstraction (the HAT reaction)

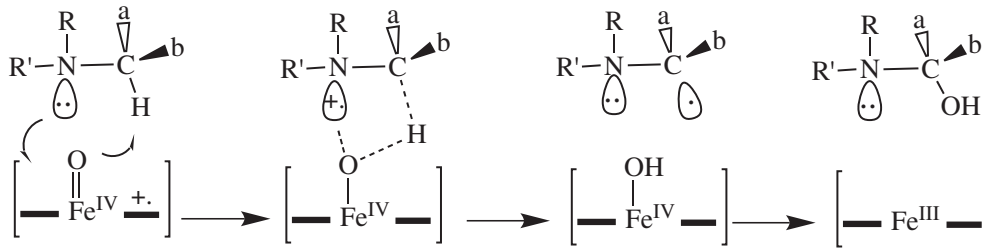


Fig. 4.20 A mechanism that exploits the high pK_a of cytochrome P450 compound II in the *N*-dealkylation of alkylamines. In this proposed mechanism, electron transfer from the nitrogen to compound I occurs concomitantly with transfer of a hydrogen from the adjacent carbon to the ferryl oxygen

in carbon hydroxylation by concurrent protonation of the compound II ferryl oxygen allows this reaction to compete with electron transfer from oxidizable residues in the protein, making possible normal P450 hydroxylation reactions [85]. Extrapolation of these arguments to *N*-dealkylation suggests either that a HAT pathway will be favored or, more likely, that electron transfer from the nitrogen to compound I is coordinated with abstraction of the hydrogen from the adjacent carbon. Such a proton-coupled electron transfer mechanism allows for different degrees of synchronicity of the two processes, giving rise to different isotope effects and electronic requirements. In contrast, an SET electron transfer mechanism is favored in the corresponding reaction catalyzed by HRP because (a) the thermodynamic gain due to protonation of the compound II ferryl oxygen is lost due to its much lower pK_a, and (b) sequestration of the ferryl oxygen in the active site hinders its direct interaction with substrate atoms [145, 146]. Finally, the oxidation of an *N*-alkylamide, in which electron transfer is much more difficult due to extensive delocalization of the nitrogen electron pair, approaches a limiting HAT mechanism. Schematically, the general mechanism can be envisioned to proceed via a transition state such as that in Fig. 4.20, with varying degrees of hydrogen abstraction accompanying the electron transfer step.

Stabilization of the carbon radical formed by removal of a hydrogen from an alkylamine is optimal when the C–H bond that is broken is aligned with the orbital that has the unpaired nitrogen electron pair or the positive charge in the nitrogen radical cation (Fig. 4.21). Structural or enzymatic constraints that influence this alignment will therefore play a role on the reaction specificity. Early studies demonstrated that chemically mediated *N*-dealkylation of alkylamines proceeding via the nitrogen radical cation favored the loss of an *N*-methyl over larger *N*-alkyl groups, such as an *N*-ethyl or *N*-isopropyl, because steric effects made it easier to properly align the C–H bond of the methyl with the nitrogen radical cation orbital [147]. Model studies of the oxidation of deuterated 1-methyl-4-phenyl-1,2,3,6-tetrahydropyridines by *tert*-butoxyl radicals indicated that the reaction often resulted in removal of a hydrogen that had a considerably higher BDE despite the presence of a hydrogen with a weaker C–H bond strength. An analysis of this effect led to the conclusion that entropy factors associated with

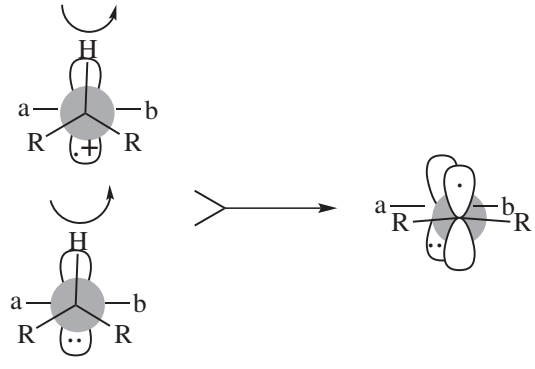


Fig. 4.21 Optimal alignment for hydrogen abstraction by the P450 ferryl species occurs when the hydrogen to be abstracted is aligned with the orbital holding the electron pair in the neutral nitrogen or the unpaired electron in the nitrogen radical cation

proper alignment of the C–H bond, the nitrogen electron pair, and the *tert*-butoxyl radical were of primary importance in determining the specificity and were responsible for the discrepancy between C–H bond strengths and reaction rates [148]. These effects may be responsible for the finding that the V_{max} for *N*-demethylation is often faster than that for *N*-deethylation. This applies particularly to amines that have both an *N*-methyl and *N*-ethyl substituent [149–151], or comparative V_{max} values in which K_m differences are suppressed [152], although at subsaturating substrate concentrations the preference for *N*-deethylation versus *N*-demethylation will be sensitive to both V_{max} and K_m differences.

4.4 Heteroatom Oxidation

As described in the preceding section, some *N*-dealkylation reactions may arise, at least in part, from an SET process in which an electron is initially removed from the nitrogen atom and therefore can be formally viewed as heteroatom oxidations. However, less cryptic examples of nitrogen oxidations in which the ferryl oxygen is added to the nitrogen instead of a vicinal carbon in the metabolic product are catalyzed by cytochrome P450 enzymes. These reactions are either hydroxylations in which, akin to hydrocarbon hydroxylations, an oxygen is inserted into an N–H bond, or heteroatom oxidations in which the immediate product is an *N*-oxide. The hydroxylation of *para*-substituted acetanilides is a good example of an *N*-hydroxylation that involves direct insertion of the ferryl oxygen into an N–H bond (Fig. 4.22a) [117, 153]. Nitrogen hydroxylations such as these are feasible because the nitrogen bears a hydrogen atom, its electron pair is highly delocalized into the amide carbonyl group and is therefore unavailable for oxidation, and there is no adjacent C–H bond.

On the basis of computational studies of the oxidation of aromatic amines that are carcinogenic, an alternative pathway for nitrogen hydroxylation has been postulated in which the ferric peroxy anion (Fig. 4.1f) deprotonates the nitrogen and the resulting nitrogen anion then

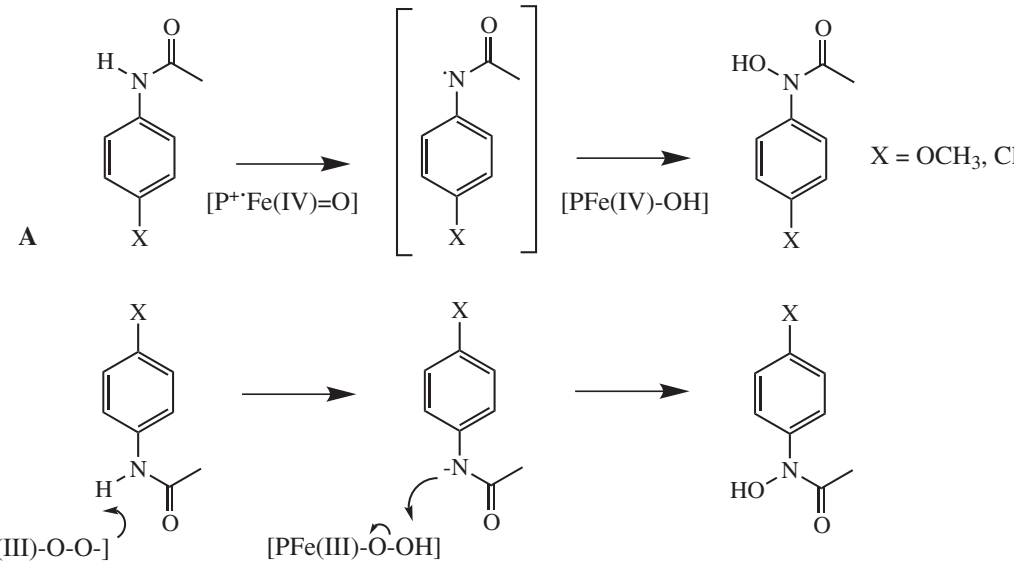


Fig. 4.22 Hydroxylation of the nitrogen of 4-substituted acetanilides, including phenacetin (X = OCH_3), is generally thought to occur by direct hydrogen abstraction from the nitrogen (**a**). However, computational results suggest an alternative in which a proton is removed from the nitrogen by the P450 ferric hydroperoxy anion intermediate, followed by nucleophilic attack on the ferric hydroperoxide by the nitrogen anion (**b**)

nucleophilically attacks the ferric hydroperoxide intermediate to generate the hydroxylamine. The primary support for this mechanism stems from the report that the peroxy anion mechanism (Fig. 4.22b) is computationally a better predictor of which aromatic amines will be carcinogenic [154, 155]. However, in contradiction, a related comparison of the mechanisms concluded that only the hydrogen radical abstraction mechanism (Fig. 4.22a) is viable [156].

Neutral nitrogen atoms in which the electron pair is not highly delocalized, or which do not have a hydrogen attached to them, can be oxidized by cytochrome P450 to the corresponding *N*-oxides. However, a comparison of the yields of *N*-dealkylation products versus *N*-oxides in the cytochrome P450-catalyzed oxidation of *p*-substituted *N,N*-dialkylanilines showed that, where both processes were unhindered, the primary reaction was *N*-dealkylation. Thus, the ratios of *N*-dealkylation to *N*-oxide formation in the CYP2B1-catalyzed oxidations of *N,N*-dimethylaniline and *N,N*-diethylaniline were 940 and 1020, respectively [149]. *N*-oxide formation can be viewed as involving electron abstraction from the nitrogen to give a radical cation, which then collapses with the iron-bound oxygen to give the *N*-oxide. In principle, this process should compete with *N*–dealkylation if it proceeds via an SET mechanism, as it involves the same intermediate. However, *N*-oxide formation does not appear to compete effectively with *N*-dealkylation in P450-catalyzed oxidations of nitrogen compounds unless (a) there are no hydrogen atoms on the carbons attached to the nitrogen, (b) a hydrogen atom is present on the carbon but is not properly oriented for abstraction, or is part of a strained ring system that limits conjugative interaction with the nitrogen atom, (c) the nitrogen bears at least one hydrogen and can be converted to a hydroxylamine, or (d) the nitrogen is in an environment that substantially lowers the energy for electron abstraction from the nitrogen. These limitations are consistent with the view that hydrogen abstraction occurs because the energy that is required for this process is lowered by some degree of concurrent proton transfer to the developing, highly basic compound II ferryl oxygen (Fig. 4.20). In agreement with this, *N*-oxides are significant metabolites in the oxidation of aromatic nitrogen heterocyles such as sorafenib [157], strained ring systems such as strychnine, which gives a stable α-hydroxylamine in addition to an *N*-oxide [158], and monoalkylamines such as mexiletine [159] (Fig. 4.23). However, it should be noted that the *N*-oxidation of simple alkylamines to *N*-oxides is readily catalyzed by flavin monooxygenases and is therefore not uncommon.

The oxidation of alkylthioethers by cytochrome P450 enzymes can produce both *S*-dealkylated and sulfoxide metabolites. As discussed for the oxidation of alkylamines, these transformations could result from a single two-electron reaction of the ferryl oxygen with the sulfur atom, a one-electron SET process that generates a sulfur radical cation as an intermediate, or, in the case of *S*-dealkylation, hydroxylation adjacent to the sulfur via a HAT mechanism. Analysis of substituent effects has shown that electron-donating groups increase the rate of oxidation of a thioether to a sulfoxide (Hammett $\sigma^+ = -0.16$) and of a sulfoxide to a sulfone (Hammett $\sigma^+ = -0.2$) [160,161]. Internal competition between the diarylthioether and symmetrically related diarylsulfone in thianthrene-5-oxide confirms the higher reactivity of the electron-rich thioether sulfur [162]. However, this result is expected and does not differentiate the possible mechanisms of sulfur oxidation. Efforts to determine if a sulfur radical cation is involved have generally been ambiguous. For example, the oxidation of phenyl cyclopropyl sulfide to its sulfoxide by a P450 enzyme from *Mortierella isabellina* occurs without detectable opening of the cyclopropyl ring (Fig. 4.24), but this may simply reflect a slower rate of ring opening than recombination to produce the sulfoxide [163]. Computational results indicate that sulfoxidation is mediated by the high-spin state of compound I, in contrast to *N*-dealkylation, for which oxidation by the low-spin state is preferred [142, 164]. Computational results also suggest that sulfoxidation is mediated by the compound I ferryl species rather than the ferric hydroperoxide that precedes it in the catalytic cycle [165]. However, comparison of the

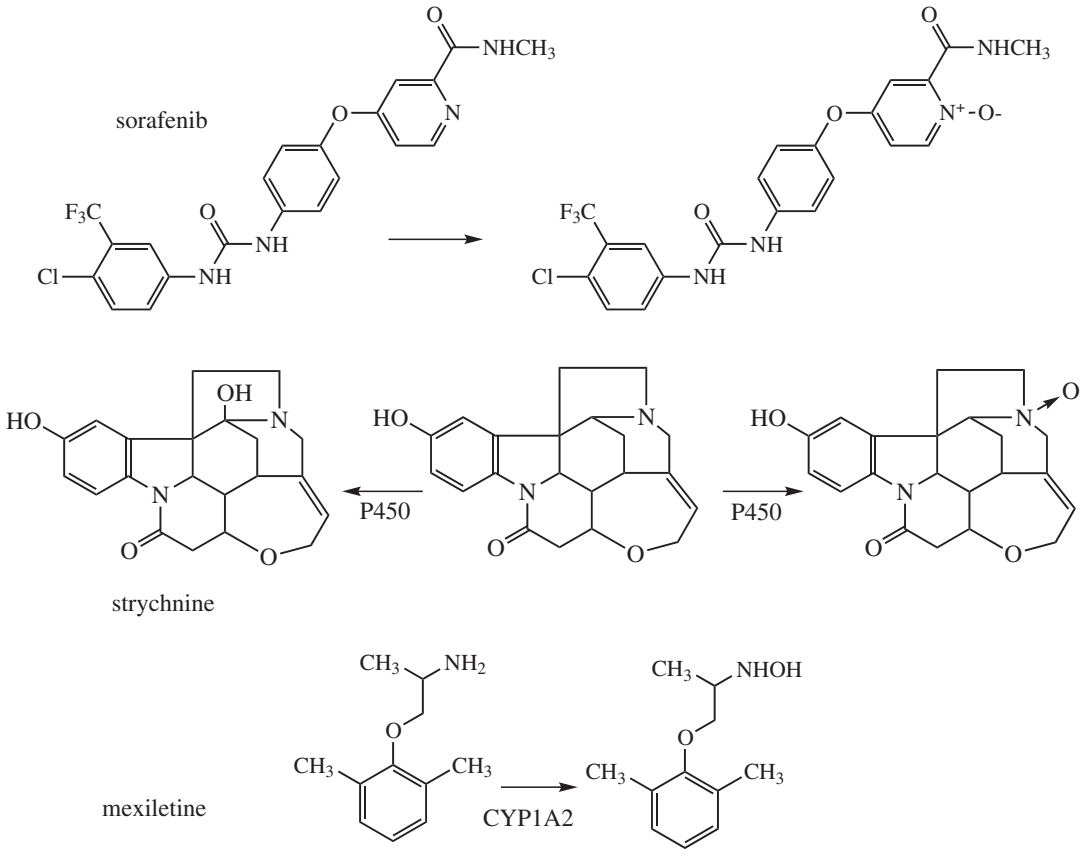


Fig. 4.23 Cytochrome P450 can oxidize ring-strained or aromatic nitrogens such as those of sorafenib and strychnine to *N*-oxides, but nitrogen hydroxylation is less common with alkylamines such as mexiletine

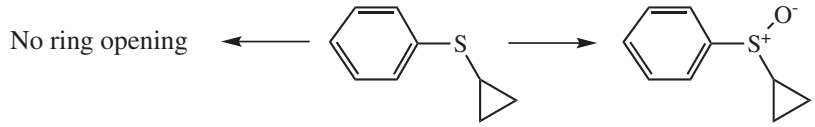


Fig. 4.24 Oxidation of a cyclopropyl-substituted thioether occurs without opening of the cyclopropyl ring, because either a sulfur radical cation is not formed or the cyclopropyl ring-opening reaction is too slow to compete with oxygen transfer to the sulfur

stereochemistry of CYP102-catalyzed fatty acid hydroxylation with that of sulfoxidation when a sulfur is substituted for the normally hydroxylated carbon in the fatty acid chain revealed that the absolute stereochemistry of sulfur oxidation was opposite to that of hydroxylation [166]. Furthermore, mutation of the conserved catalytic threonine (Thr238) to an alanine slowed hydroxylation, but had no effect on sulfoxidation. To explain this result, the authors postulated that the sulfur was oxidized by the ferric hydroperoxide intermediate, whereas carbon hydroxylation was mediated by the compound I ferryl species. If the interpretation is correct, these results suggest that the ferric hydroperoxide intermediate may occasionally contribute to sulfur oxidation.

Halide oxidation is generally not observed, as the halogen atoms are too electronegative to readily undergo P450-catalyzed oxidation. However, halogen oxidation has been implicated in

situations where alternative oxidation sites are sterically or chemically excluded. The clearest example of this is the oxidation of 12-chloro- and 12-bromododecanoic acids by both CYP4A1 and CYP52A21 (Fig. 4.25). These enzymes normally have a high preference for oxidation of fatty acids such as dodecanoic acid at the terminal carbon atom, a reaction specificity that requires protein structural constraints to suppress the energetically more favored oxidation of the secondary carbon at the adjacent (ω-1) position. When the terminal carbon is replaced by a chloride or bromide, there is some shift to oxidation of the ω-1 position to give the aldehyde. However, a large part of the reaction results in oxidation of the halogen (R–X) to the halonium ($R–X^+–O^-$) species that undergoes hydrolysis to replace the halogen by a hydroxyl group. As shown by studies with ^{18}O-labeled water, the hydroxyl group derives from the medium [167, 168]. In an earlier study, rat liver microsomes were shown to oxidize an iodoaryl compound to a product that is consistent with initial oxidation of the iodide to the iodoso ($RI^+–O^-$) state (Fig. 4.26) [169]. These examples indicate that halide oxidation is not beyond the oxidative capabilities of P450 enzymes, but is energetically difficult and exceedingly rare.

4.5 Olefin and Acetylene Oxidation

The cytochrome P450-catalyzed oxidation of nonaromatic carbon–carbon double bonds usually, but not always, results in formation of the corresponding epoxide. Epoxidation, as demonstrated by early experiments on the oxidation of olefins such as *cis*-stilbene [170], oleic acid [171], and *trans*-[1–^{2}H]-1-octene [172], invariably proceeds with retention of the olefin stereochemistry. To date, no example is known of a P450-catalyzed epoxidation that does not proceed with retention of stereochemistry. This retention of stereochemistry argues for a mechanism in which the transition state involves interactions of

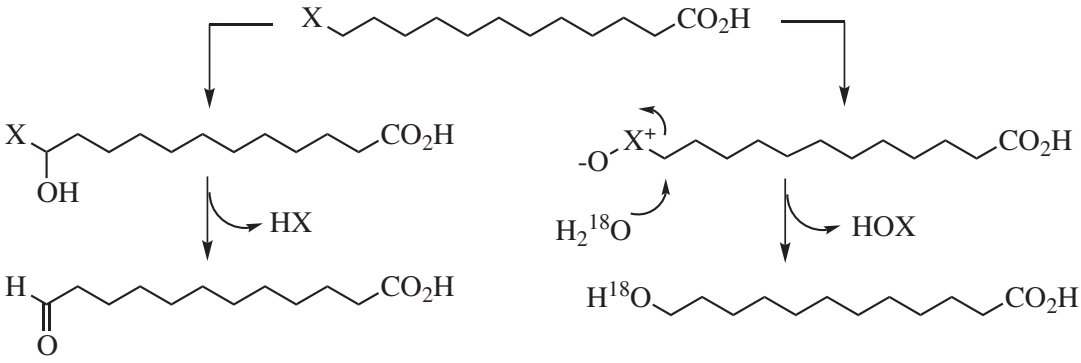


Fig. 4.25 The oxidation of 12-halododecanoic acids by CYP4A enzymes that normally oxidize the terminal methyl of fatty acids results in partial oxidation of the halogen atom to the halonium intermediate. This intermediate undergoes hydrolysis to produce the alcohol with incorporation of an oxygen from the medium

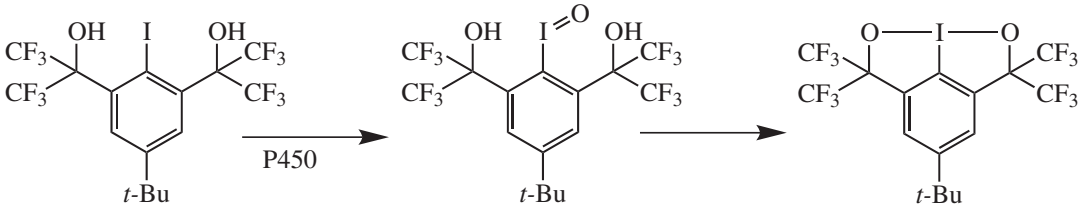


Fig. 4.26 Oxidation of the iodine in an aryl iodide by cytochrome P450

the ferryl oxygen with both carbons of the olefin, i.e., a "concerted" mechanism, although it does not require that both carbon–oxygen bonds be formed in a synchronous manner. Indeed, in early work, Hanzlik and Shearer reported differential effects of deuterium substitution on the two carbons of the olefinic double bond of *p*-methyl- and *p*-phenylstyrene, an inverse isotope effect ($k_H/k_D = 0.93$) being observed with deuterium on the internal carbon, but none when deuterium was on the terminal carbon [173]. If the two bonds had been formed simultaneously, one would have expected comparable inverse isotope effects with deuterium substitution on either carbon of the double bond.

Although most olefin oxidations appear to proceed via a synchronous mechanism to give the epoxides, strong experimental evidence for the oxidation of at least some olefinic bonds via a nonconcerted mechanism is provided by the occasional direct formation of carbonyl rather than epoxide products. Early work showed that trichloroethylene is oxidized to both trichloroethylene oxide and trichloroacetaldehyde [174, 175]. The demonstration that trichloroacetaldehyde did not derive from trichloroethylene oxide under the experimental conditions required that the two products be formed by distinct mechanisms (Fig. 4.27). Similarly, the oxidation of 1,1-dichloroethylene to monochloro- and dichloroacetic acids [176], of *trans*-1-phenylbutene to give 1-phenyl-1-butanone and 1-phenyl-2-butanone as minor products [176], and of styrene to 2-phenylacetaldehyde [177] does not appear to involve the epoxide as an intermediate. More recently, it has been shown that the 7,8-double bond of 7-dehydrocholesterol is oxidized by CYP7A1 directly to a 7-keto function without formation of the epoxide [178]. Deuterium substitution demonstrated that the C7 hydrogen migrates to the C8 position in this reaction (Fig. 4.28), in the same way that the oxidation of the chlorinated olefins involved shift of a hydrogen or a chloride to the adjacent carbon. These hydrogen and halide migrations implicate a cationic intermediate in the reaction, as shown in Fig. 4.27. This could result from a two-electron reaction with the oxygen that directly yields the cation, or could be envisioned as proceeding via an initial radical intermediate from which an electron is transferred to the ferryl species before the radical collapses with the ferryl oxygen to give the epoxide. There is no experimental evidence to differentiate these alternatives, although efforts to detect a radical intermediate, for example by searching for cyclopropyl ring-opened products in the oxidation

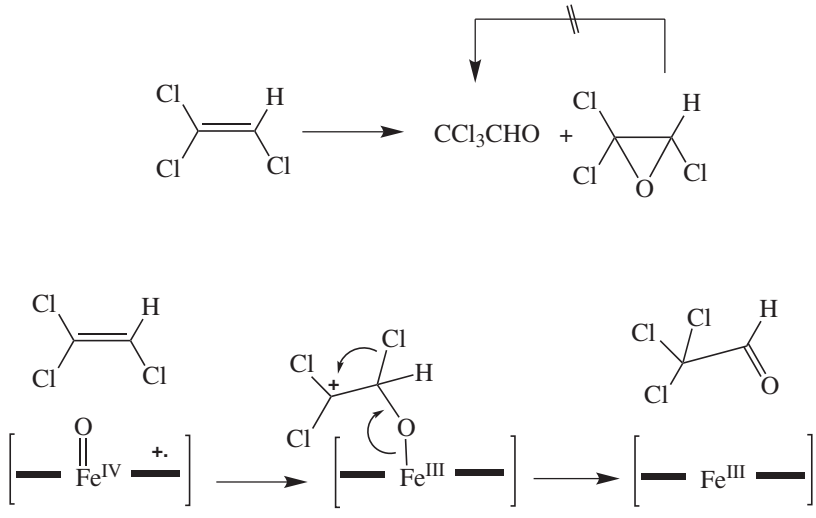


Fig. 4.27 The cytochrome P450-catalyzed oxidation of trichloroethylene yields not only the epoxide but also trichloroacetaldehyde, which is not formed under the same conditions from the epoxide and is therefore directly generated. A mechanism is proposed for this oxidative rearrangement

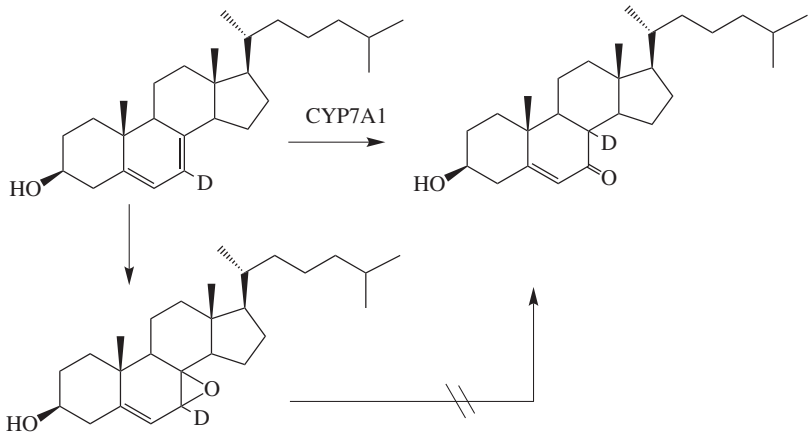


Fig. 4.28 Oxidation of the 7,8-double bond of 7-dehydrocholesterol directly produces the 7-ketone with migration of the 7-hydrogen to C8 by a mechanism that does not involve the 7,8-epoxide as an intermediate

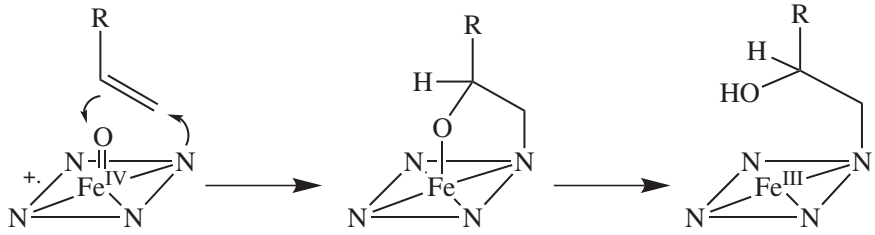


Fig. 4.29 Alkylation of a pyrrole nitrogen of the porphyrin heme framework occurs during the cytochrome P450-catalyzed oxidation of many terminal olefins. The heme porphyrin ring is represented by the square of pyrrole nitrogen atoms. The structure of the resulting adduct is shown, although which of the four porphyrin nitrogens is alkylated depends on the specific enzyme topology

of *trans*-1-phenyl-2-vinylcyclopropane, were not successful [179].

Independent evidence that olefin oxidation can proceed via a nonconcerted mechanism is provided by the fact that terminal olefins are not only oxidized to epoxides but, in many cases, simultaneously alkylate the P450 prosthetic heme group by covalently binding to one of its pyrrole nitrogen atoms (Fig. 4.29) [180]. It should be noted, however, that this heme alkylation process is relatively infrequent, with ratios of epoxidation to heme alkylation usually greater than 200. Despite the structures of the heme adducts, which nominally could arise by nucleophilic attack of the pyrrole nitrogen on the epoxide, epoxides are not involved in heme alkylation. This was definitely established by the fact that the synthetic epoxides do not react with the heme [181], and the observation that the stereochemistry of the heme adducts is not consistent with the backside attack of a nitrogen on the epoxide [182]. These results plus the fact that enzyme catalytic turnover is required and an atom from molecular oxygen is incorporated into the adduct indicate that heme alkylation is mediated by a transient intermediate formed during oxidation of the double bond by the enzyme [182–184].

DFT calculations suggest that the doublet- and quartet-spin states of the P450 compound I ferryl porphyrin radical cation are energetically close. According to these calculations, both the doublet and quartet species oxidize ethylene by addition of the ferryl oxygen to one carbon, leaving an unpaired electron on the second carbon of the double bond (Fig. 4.30) [185]. This intermediate radical also exists in doublet and quartet

states, although two equilibrating electromers exist for each of the two states, in one of which the electron from the original π-bond neutralizes the porphyrin radical cation and in the other in which it reduces the iron to the ferric state. In terms of product formation, the important difference between the doublet and quartet states is that closure of the doublet state to the epoxide is a barrierless process, resulting in an essentially concerted process even though computation does not predict a concerted mechanism with concurrent formation of both carbon–oxygen bonds [186]. This is not true for closure of the quartet state to the epoxide, for which a barrier from 2.3 to 7.2 kcal mol^{-1} is predicted [185]. Further DFT studies suggest that the activation energy, and thus the rate of substrate epoxidation, correlate with the ionization potential of the olefin, electronic properties of the oxidizing agent such as its polarizability volume, the electron affinity of the

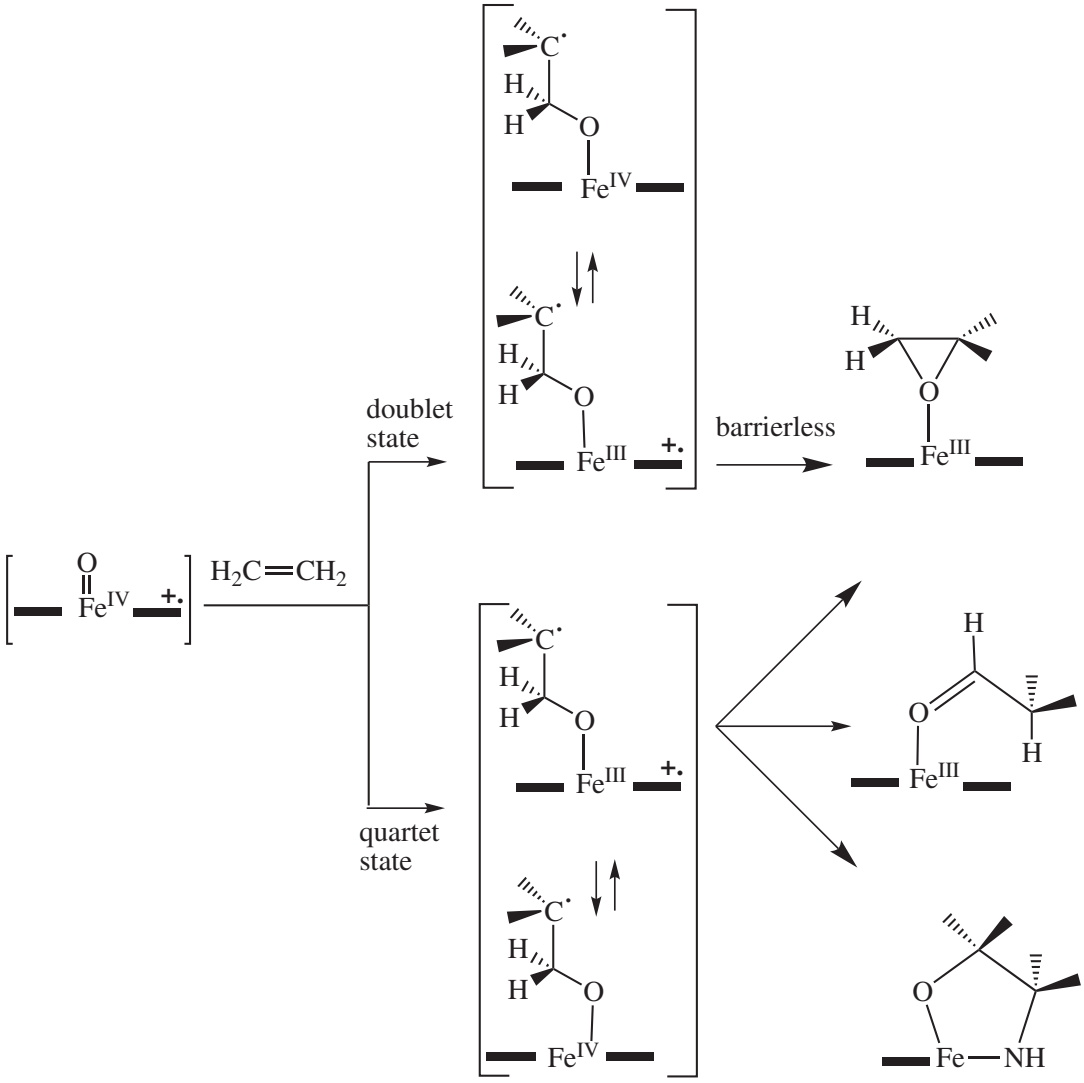


Fig. 4.30 Schematic outline of the oxidation of a double bond by the two different electromeric spin states of cytochrome P450 compound I. The compound I doublet state produces the epoxide via an essentially barrierless transition state. On the other hand, the quartet state proceeds via a discrete radical intermediate that allows competing reactions leading to substrate rearrangement or heme alkylation to occur

oxidizing species, and the strength of the newly formed C–O bond [187, 188]. The energy barrier in the epoxidation pathway for the quartet state makes alternative reactions, such as direct carbonyl formation or heme alkylation, competitive processes [189, 190]. According to this scenario, the ratio of epoxidation to alternative reactions is largely governed by the ratio of the doublet and quartet transition states. It also implies the existence of a radical state in the catalytic trajectory for the oxidation of olefins.

Acetylenes, which have shorter and stronger π-bonds than olefins, can also be oxidized by cytochrome P450 enzymes. The oxidation of terminal acetylenes gives ketenes in which the terminal hydrogen has quantitatively migrated to the internal carbon of the triple bond (Fig. 4.31) [191, 192]. The ketene is then hydrolyzed to yield the carboxylic acid as the observed metabolite. By analogy to the oxidation of olefins, the immediate product should be the unsaturated epoxide (oxirene), but oxirenes are extremely unstable structures that are difficult to detect even at cryogenic temperatures in chemical experiments. It is therefore almost certain that oxirenes are not actual intermediates in the oxidation, and thus that migration of the terminal hydrogen occurs during the oxidation step to directly yield the ketenes. Support for this inference is provided by the fact that major kinetic isotope effects have been observed in the oxidation of deuterium-substituted aryl acetylenes to arylacetic acids [192, 193]. The oxidation of disubstituted triple bonds is much less common than that of terminal acetylenic groups, but is not unknown. Thus, the CYP1A1- and CYP1A2-catalyzed formation of 1-biphenylpropionic acid as a minor product from 4-(1-propynyl)biphenyl involves oxidation of the triple bond with concurrent migration of an alkyl group rather than a hydrogen [194]. Migration of a chloride atom in the in vivo oxidation of dichloroacetylene to give dichloroacetic acid as a minor product has also been reported [195].

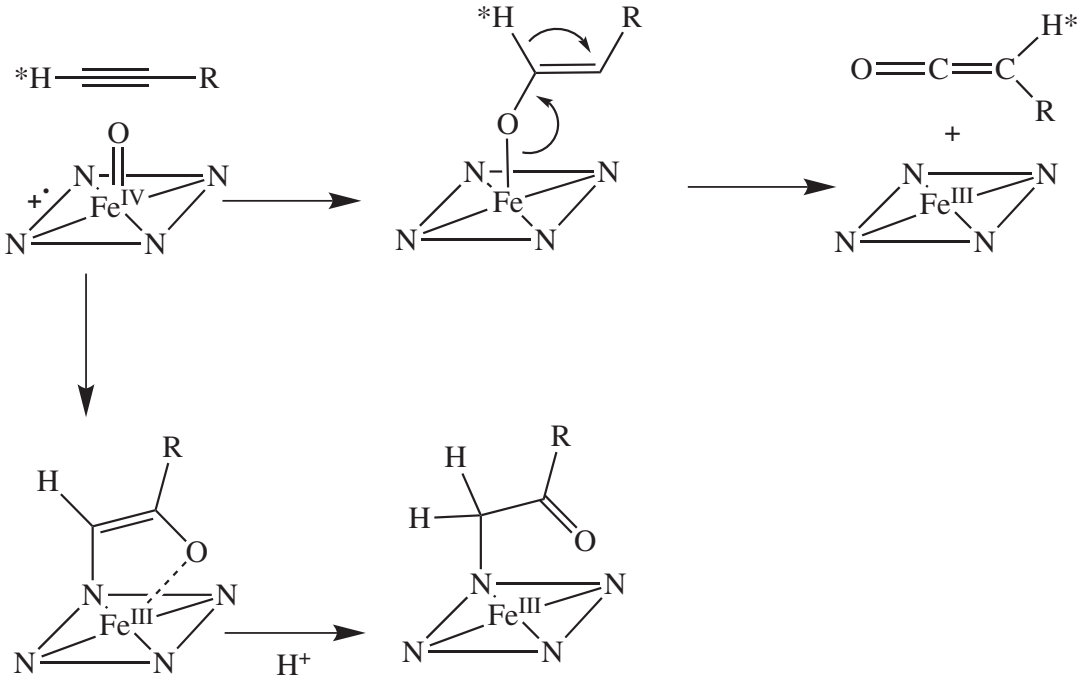


Fig. 4.31 The oxidation of terminal acetylenes in which the oxygen is added to the terminal carbon produces ketene metabolites in which the acetylenic hydrogen (*H**) has migrated to the adjacent carbon. If the oxidation involves addition of the ferryl oxygen to the internal carbon of the triple bond, heme alkylation occurs

The oxidation of terminal acetylenes, like that of monosubstituted olefins, often results in inactivation of the P450 enzyme involved in the oxidation. In some instances, this inactivation involves reaction of the ketene metabolite with nucleophilic residues on the protein [196, 197], but in other instances it involves alkylation of the prosthetic heme group (Fig. 4.31). Again, as found for heme alkylation in the oxidation of olefins, the terminal carbon of the acetylene binds to a pyrrole nitrogen of the heme and a hydroxyl is attached to the internal carbon of the triple bond. Of course, as one of the two π-bonds of the acetylene remains in the adduct, keto–enol equilibration yields a final adduct structure with a carbonyl on the original internal carbon of the triple bond [182, 198]. It is to be noted that the oxidation of terminal triple bonds that produces ketene metabolites requires addition of the ferryl oxygen to the unsubstituted, terminal carbon, whereas the oxidation that results in heme alkylation requires its addition to the internal carbon. As a rule, the ratios of metabolite formation to heme alkylation are much smaller for terminal acetylenes than for olefins.

4.6 Aromatic Ring Oxidation

The cytochrome P450-catalyzed introduction of a hydroxyl group into an aromatic ring is generally known as an aromatic hydroxylation, but mechanistically involves reaction of the ferryl species with the aromatic π-system rather than with the C–H bond. The C–H BDE of benzene, is 112 kcal mol^{-1} [199], much higher than the BDE of ~89–100 kcal mol^{-1} of alkyl C–H bonds (Table 4.2). This high-energy barrier makes direct oxygen insertion into an aromatic C–H bond energetically difficult. Aromatic hydroxylation is therefore mechanistically related to P450 olefin oxidation rather than carbon hydroxylation.

In its original formulation, aromatic ring oxidation yields an unstable epoxide that readily rearranges by heterolytic cleavage of one of the epoxide carbon–oxygen bonds, presumably assisted by hydrogen-bonding interactions, to give a resonance-stabilized cation (Fig. 4.32). The cation is then neutralized by migration of a hydrogen anion from the carbon that bears the newly introduced oxygen. Enolization of the resulting

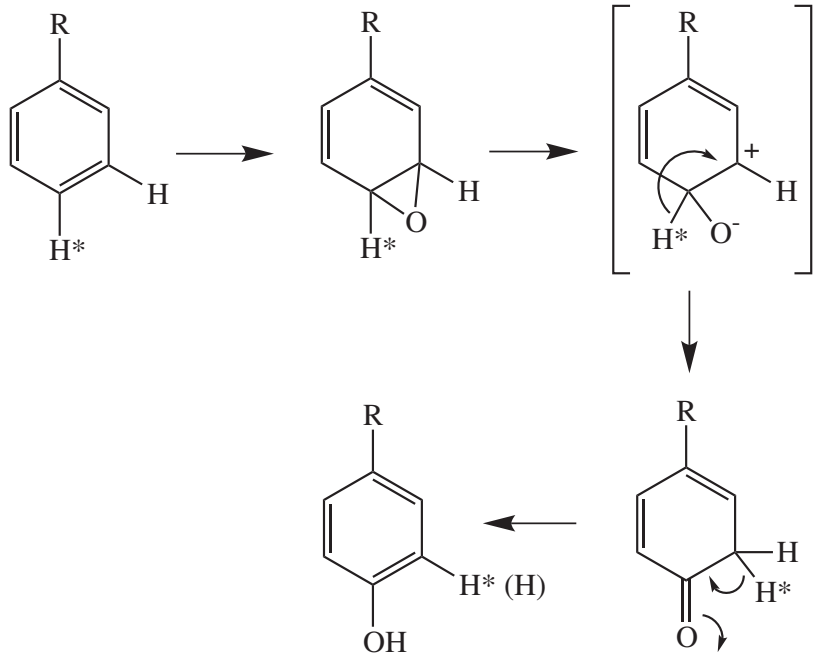


Fig. 4.32 The classic NIH shift involves epoxidation of an aromatic ring, heterolytic opening of the epoxide with migration of a hydrogen atom (*H**) to the resulting cationic carbon, and enolization of the resulting ketone to regenerate the aromatic ring

ketone, which is thermodynamically favored because it regenerates the aromatic ring, produces the final phenolic structure. In the enolization step, either the original hydrogen or the one that migrated to the carbon (labeled H*) is lost, which explains why the migrating hydrogen is only partially retained in the product. This sequence was formulated by investigators at the National Institutes of Health and is therefore termed the "NIH-shift" [200]. In most cases, epoxidation of aromatic rings occurs at an unsubstituted π-bond, so the migrating atom is a hydrogen, but the oxidation of sites in which one of the two carbons bears a halide or alkyl group, resulting in migration of the halide or alkyl moiety, is known [200, 201].

The deuterium-sensitive keto–enol tautomerization occurs after the rate-limiting step in which the ferryl oxygen adds to the aromatic ring, so the rate of aromatic hydroxylation is not subject to primary isotope effects on deuterium substitution. However, small inverse secondary deuterium isotope effects (0.83–0.94) have been observed in the aromatic hydroxylation of *ortho*- and *para*-xylene, a finding in agreement with rate-limiting addition of the ferryl oxygen to a π-bond, as this requires partial rehybridization from the sp^2 to the sp^3 state of at least one of the two carbons of the π-bond [202]. These inverse isotope effects are inconsistent with an alternative mechanism in which the aromatic ring transfers an electron to the ferryl species in the rate-determining step to produce a π-radical cation intermediate, as this would entail minimal rehybridization of the carbons.

The formation of epoxides in the P450-catalyzed oxidation of aromatic rings has been directly demonstrated, for example in the oxidation of benzene [203], or can be inferred from isolation of subsequently formed *trans*-dihydrodiol or glutathione conjugates, of which there are many examples, e.g., phenanthrene [204]. However, epoxide metabolites are not mandatory intermediates in the oxidation of aromatic rings. One example is provided by hydroxylations, often *meta* to a halide substituent, in which the hydrogen on the hydroxylated carbon is quantitatively lost, showing no NIH shift has occurred, and for which a small primary deuterium isotope effect is observed [205, 206]. Further studies with deuterated substituted benzenes revealed a small, normal isotope effect ($k_H/k_D = 1.1–1.3$) for *meta*-hydroxylation of chlorobenzene with a deuterium at the hydroxylated *meta*-position, in contrast to a small, inverse isotope effect of $k_H/k_D = \sim 0.95$ for *ortho*- and *para*-hydroxylation when the deuterium was at those positions [207, 208]. These results suggest that *meta*-hydroxylation occurs by a different mechanism than *ortho*- or *para*-hydroxylation, for which the isotope effects are consistent with epoxide formation in the rate-limiting step. The mechanism that is proposed for these hydroxylations, *ipso*-substitution, postulates the formation of a carbon–oxygen bond with the ferryl oxygen, but one that, instead of closing to the epoxide, undergoes proton loss to directly give the hydroxylated aromatic ring (Fig. 4.33). However, it is likely that *ipso*-substitution and epoxide formation are simply two outcomes of a common reaction manifold in which the intermediate formed by addition of the ferryl oxygen to one of the carbons of the aromatic system can either close to an epoxide or undergo some form of *ipso*-substitution without epoxide formation (Fig. 4.33). Aromatic oxidation thus parallels the scenario for olefin epoxidation in which a radical intermediate is formed that can either close to the epoxide or undergo alternative reactions, such as a hydrogen shift or addition to a heme nitrogen atom. Indeed, density functional calculations suggest that aromatic oxidation proceeds via addition to the ring to give a tetrahedral intermediate with radical and cation character, although cationic character may predominate in the enzymatic reaction. Subsequent rearrangement to give epoxide, ketone, and phenol products occurs by reactions with relatively low-energy barriers [209].

Direct oxidation of polyhalogenated aromatic compounds to phenols or quinones, or *para*-substituted phenols to quinones, is thought to occur by a variant of *ipso*-substitution. Pentafluorochlorobenzene is thus oxidized to tetraflu-

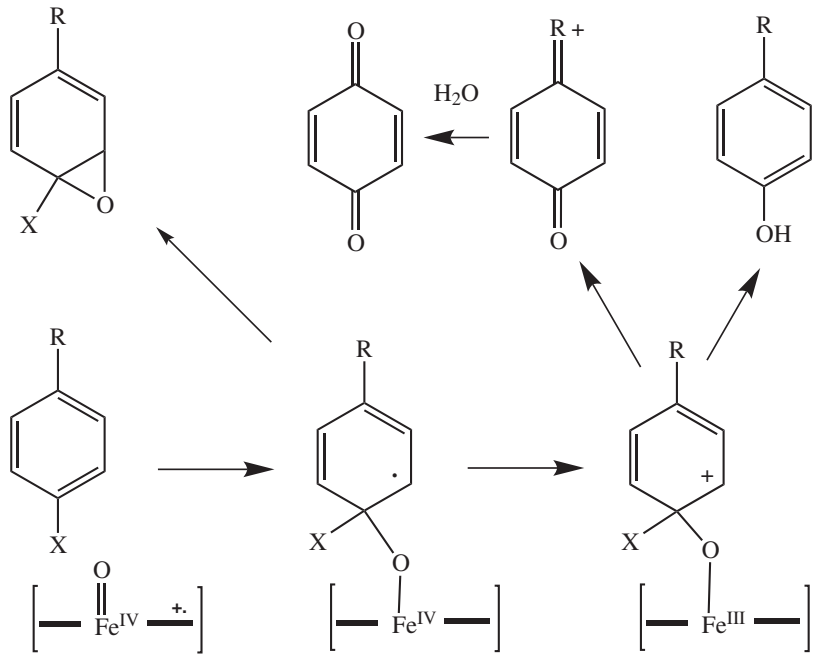


Fig. 4.33 A more generalized view of aromatic oxidation parallels that formulated for olefin epoxidation. Reaction of the compound I ferryl with the aromatic ring yields a radical intermediate that can close to the epoxide (giving rise to the classical NIH shift), but can also undergo alternative reactions that depend on the other substituents. In this figure, *X* is a hydrogen or a leaving group such as a halide or ether oxygen

orochlorophenol by addition of the P450 ferryl oxygen to the fluoro-substituted carbon *para*- to the chloride atom, with electron donation from the chloride leading to elimination of the fluoride (Fig. 4.34). The resulting chloronium cation then undergoes hydrolysis to generate tetrafluoroquinone, or reduction to produce tetrafluorophenol [210]. The regiochemistry of the oxidation of 1-fluorobenzene, 1,2-difluorobenzene, 1,3-difluorobenzene, 1,2,3-trifluorobenzene, and 1,2,4-trifluorobenzene, supported by molecular orbital calculations, indicates that the reaction proceeds by ferryl oxygen addition to the aromatic π-system rather than initial electron abstraction from the aromatic ring to generate a radical cation [211]. Furthermore, local density approximation calculations argue that in the oxidation of fluorobenzene to 4-fluorophenol, the NIH shift occurs from the initial tetrahedral intermediate without actual formation of the epoxide [212]. In a variant of these mechanisms, one computational study of the oxidation of rings such as hexachlorobenzene suggests that the tetrahedral intermediate collapses with migration of a chloride to the adjacent carbon to give an α,α-dichloroketone intermediate [213].

The P450-catalyzed oxidation of 4-substituted phenols to the hydroquinone occurs with loss of the *para*-substituent in a reaction that incorporates one atom of labeled molecular oxygen into the product (Fig. 4.35) [214, 215]. Based on the finding that converting the phenol to a methyl ether suppressed the reaction, it was proposed that one-electron oxidation of the phenol to the phenoxy radical was followed by combination with the compound II ferryl oxygen to give a tetrahedral intermediate that directly eliminates the substituent to form a second carbonyl group. Computational analysis of the aromatic ring hydroxylation of dopamine by CYP2D6 supports a

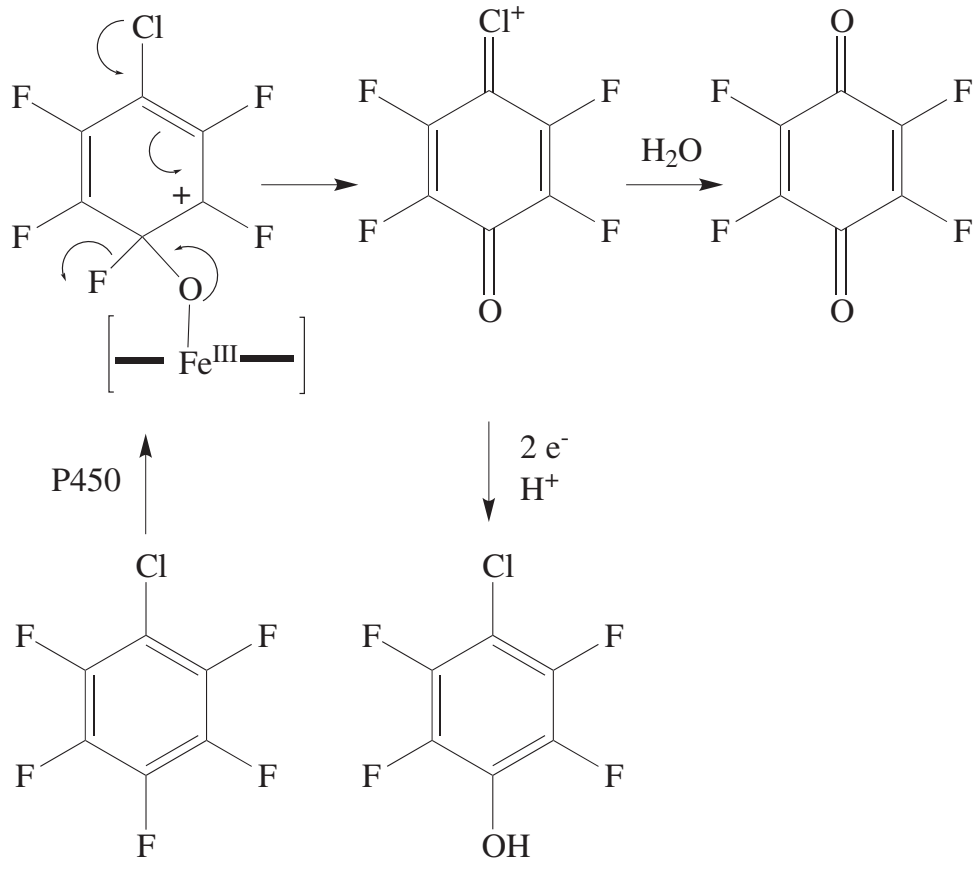


Fig. 4.34 *Ipso*-oxidation of chloropentafluorobenzene to phenol and quinone products by cytochrome P450

mechanism in which the formation of a phenoxy radical is followed by collapse of the radical with the ferryl oxygen [216]. 4-Iodoanisole, with a methoxy rather than phenol group, is reportedly oxidized to several metabolites, including 4-methoxyphenol, without the incorporation of an oxygen from water [217]. Aromatic oxidation by the *ipso*-mechanism can therefore also occur in the absence of a phenol group. Interestingly, the oxidation of 4-methylphenol, in which the methyl is not a leaving group, yielded 4-hydroxy-4-methyl-2,5-cyclohexadiene-1-one (Fig. 4.35) [214]. This result, however, does not distinguish between *ipso* addition and epoxidation, as both could produce the dienone product.

Independent evidence for the cytochrome P450-catalyzed oxidation of phenols to phenoxy radicals is provided by the growing number of plant and fungal P450 enzymes shown to catalyze the dimerization of phenols in the biosynthesis of natural products. Examples are the conversion of (*R*)-reticuline to salutaridine by CYP719B1 in morphine biosynthesis [218, 219], (*S*)-salutaridine to (*S*)-corytuberine by CYP80G2 in magnoflorine biosynthesis [220] and autumnaline to isoandrocymbine in colchicine biosyn-

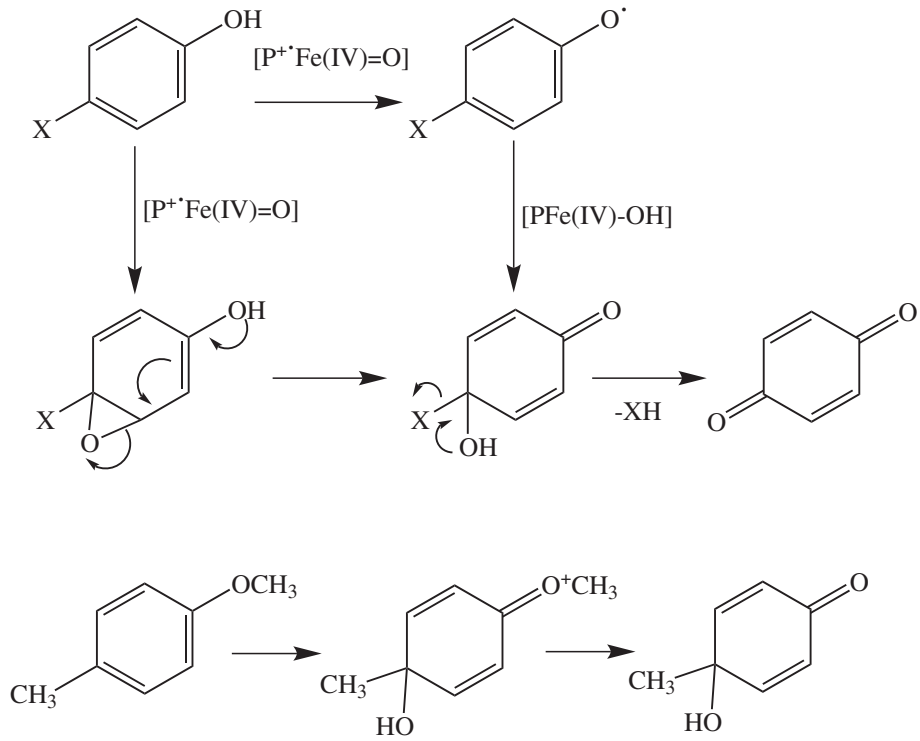


Fig. 4.35 Oxidation of 4-substituted phenols to quinones by cytochrome P450. If the 4-substituent is not a leaving group, as in 4-methylanisole, the product isolated is the keto-alcohol retaining the 4-substituent

thesis (Fig. 4.36) [221]. A beautiful and complex example is provided by the sequence of three phenol–phenol coupling reactions, catalyzed by different P450 enzymes, that produce vancomycin from an acyclic precursor (Fig. 4.37) [222, 223]. A cytochrome P450 enzyme, GstF, catalyzes a cyclization reaction in the biosynthesis of griseofulvin that produces a spiro-fused ring system (Fig. 4.38) [224]. An alternative mechanism was proposed involving initial epoxidation of the aromatic ring, but this mechanism is less attractive as it entails questionable reaction steps. A cytochrome P450 enzyme, JulI, from *Streptomyces* catalyzes the dimerization of nonaketide monomeric phenol units to produce the dimeric julichrome, setomimycin, and spectinomycin products [225]. It has also been reported that CYP3A4 and other mammalian enzymes can catalyze phenol-coupling reactions, including the oxidation of (*R*)-reticuline to salutaridine [226, 227], dimerization of the phenolic drug raloxifene [228], and dimerization of 17β-estradiol and estrone (Fig. 4.39) [229]. It is important in evaluating these dimerization reactions to rule out incidental peroxidative phenol coupling supported by H_2O_2 generated by the cytochrome P450–cytochrome P450 reductase system. This was done, for example, in the case of raloxifene dimerization, but not in that of estradiol dimerization.

In a related but different vein, the cytochrome P450 enzyme StaP (CYP245A1) catalyzes a putative diradical coupling reaction involving one-electron oxidation of each of two indole rings to form the indolocarbazole alkaloid skeleton of staurosporine and rebeccamycin (Fig. 4.40) [230, 231]. The crystal structure of the protein–sub-

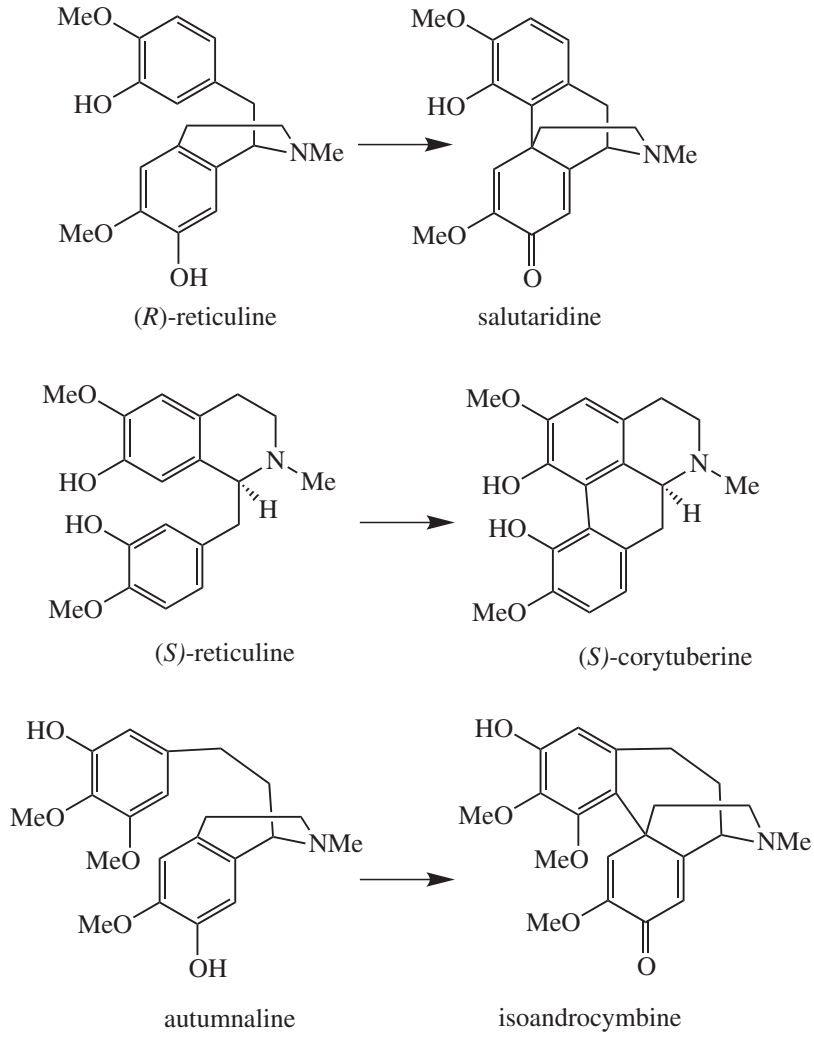


Fig. 4.36 Cytochrome P450-catalyzed phenol–phenol cross-linking reactions in the biosynthesis of the alkaloids salutaridine, (*S*)-corytuberine, and isoandrocymbine. These reactions presumably proceed via one-electron oxidation of each of the phenol groups followed by diradical coupling

strate complex placed the substrate at too great a distance for direct interaction with the ferryl oxygen, but computational analysis suggested that water molecules in the active site could facilitate the electron and proton transfers required for the coupling reaction [232]. The biosynthesis of the diketopiperazine alkaloid tryptophenaline by the P450 enzyme DtpC from *Aspergillus flavus* has been postulated to involve hydrogen abstraction from an amide nitrogen to give the nitrogen radical, cyclization of the radical with the attached indole ring, and finally carbon–carbon bond formation from two of the resulting radicals to give the dimeric product (Fig. 4.41) [233]. This figure requires that two molecules of the substrate be bound in the active site, both of which undergo oxidation to the initial nitrogen radical.

In summary, aromatic hydroxylation occurs via reaction of the aromatic π-electrons with the compound I ferryl oxygen to give transient tetra-

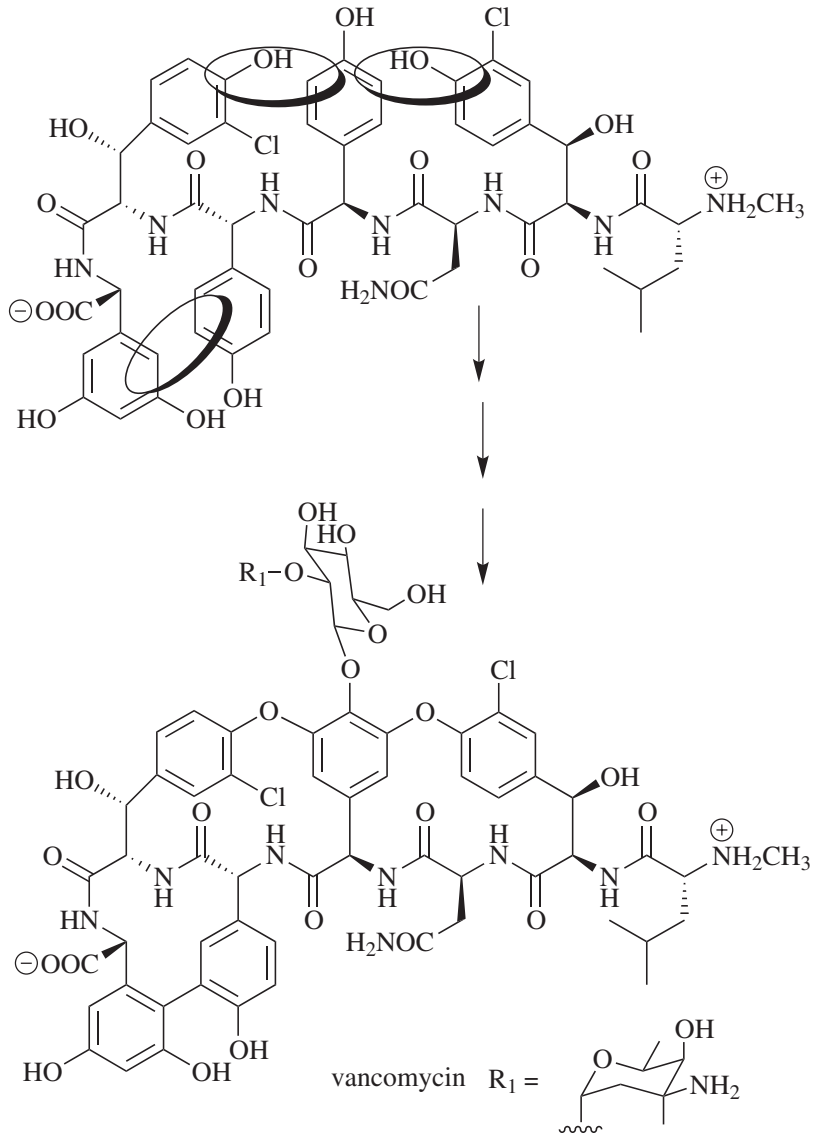


Fig. 4.37 Formation of three cytochrome P450-catalyzed phenol–phenol cross-links in the biosynthesis of vancomycin. The cross-linking sites are *circled*

hedral radical or cationic intermediates, which in turn collapse to the epoxide or undergo an *ipso*-substitution mechanism to give products that do not derive from the epoxide. In the presence of electron-donating groups on the aromatic ring, such as hydroxyl or amino functions, participation of these groups in determining the outcome of the aromatic oxidation is observed.

4.7 Carbon–Carbon Bond Cleavage

The cytochrome P450-catalyzed cleavage of a carbon–carbon (C–C) bond has long been of interest because of the key role this transformation plays in the biosynthesis of cholesterol and all the sterol hormones derived from it. These reactions include the 14α-demethylation of lanosterol by CYP51, truncation of the cholesterol side chain

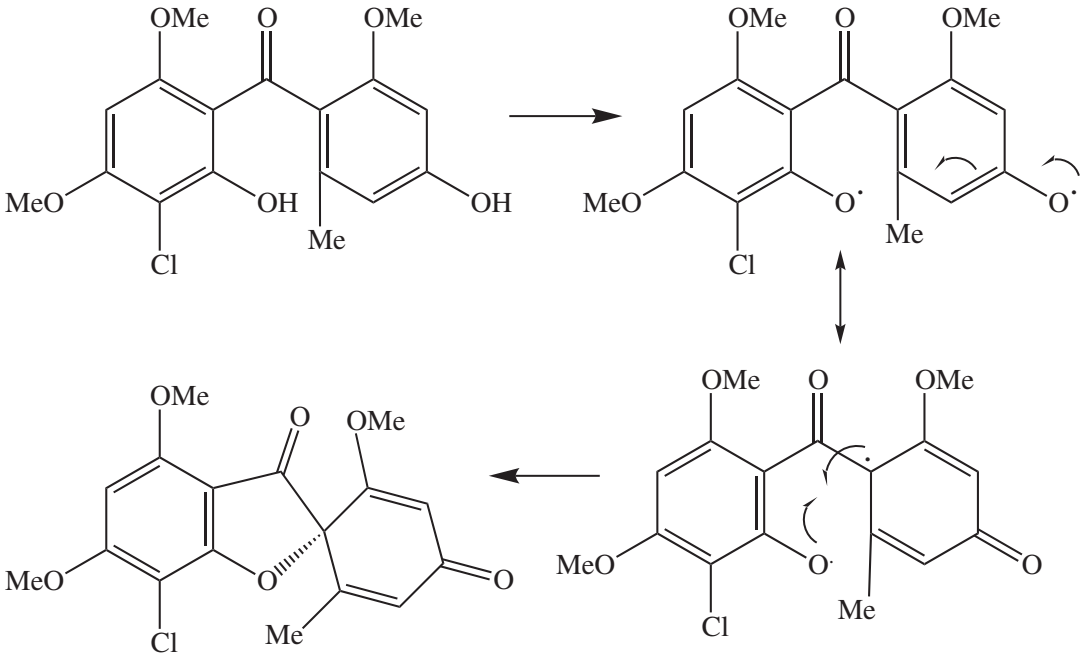


Fig. 4.38 Spirocyclization catalyzed by cytochrome P450 GstF in the biosynthesis of a precursor of the antibiotic griseofulvin showing the probable diradical intermediate involved in the coupling reactions

at C21–C22 to give pregnenolone by CYP11, replacement by CYP17 of the remaining side-chain fragment by an oxygen, and aromatization of androstenedione to estrogen by CYP19. All these cytochrome P450 enzymes undergo multiple sequential hydroxylations that first generate the required functionality and then promote the C–C bond cleavage. The sterol biosynthetic C–C bond cleavage reactions fall into three groups: (a) cleavage of a C–C bond between a carbonyl group and an adjacent carbon, (b) cleavage of a C–C bond between a hydroxyl and a ketone, and (c) cleavage of a C–C bond between two hydroxyl groups. However, the range of enzymes, substrates, and reactions that result in C–C bond cleavage continues to expand and diversify.

4.7.1 Cleavage Alpha to a Carbonyl Group

4.7.1.1 CYP51 (Sterol 14α-Demethylase)

CYP51, the first cytochrome P450 enzyme in the sterol biosynthetic pathway, removes the 14α-methyl group from sterols such as lanosterol and ergosterol by a process that introduces a C14–C15 double bond. This transformation involves three sequential catalytic events: The first is hydroxylation of the methyl group, the second oxidation of the resulting alcohol to an aldehyde, and finally, in the climatic third event, elimination of the oxidized methyl group as formic acid (Fig. 4.42) [234, 235]. The first two hydroxylations are conventional hydroxylations and require no discussion [236–238]. The more unusual step in which the carbon–carbon bond is cleaved is thought to occur by nucleophilic addition of the ferric hydroperoxy anion (Fig. 4.1f) to the aldehyde group, followed by a Baeyer–Villiger-like fragmentation of the resulting peroxyhemiacetal. Finally, the formyl intermediate thus obtained is eliminated as formic acid with introduction of the double bond (Fig. 4.43, path a). This mechanism is supported by labeling studies showing that the formic acid incorporates an oxygen atom from molecular oxygen in addition to the oxygen of the original aldehyde [239]. Furthermore, the proposed 14α-formyl intermediate has been iso-

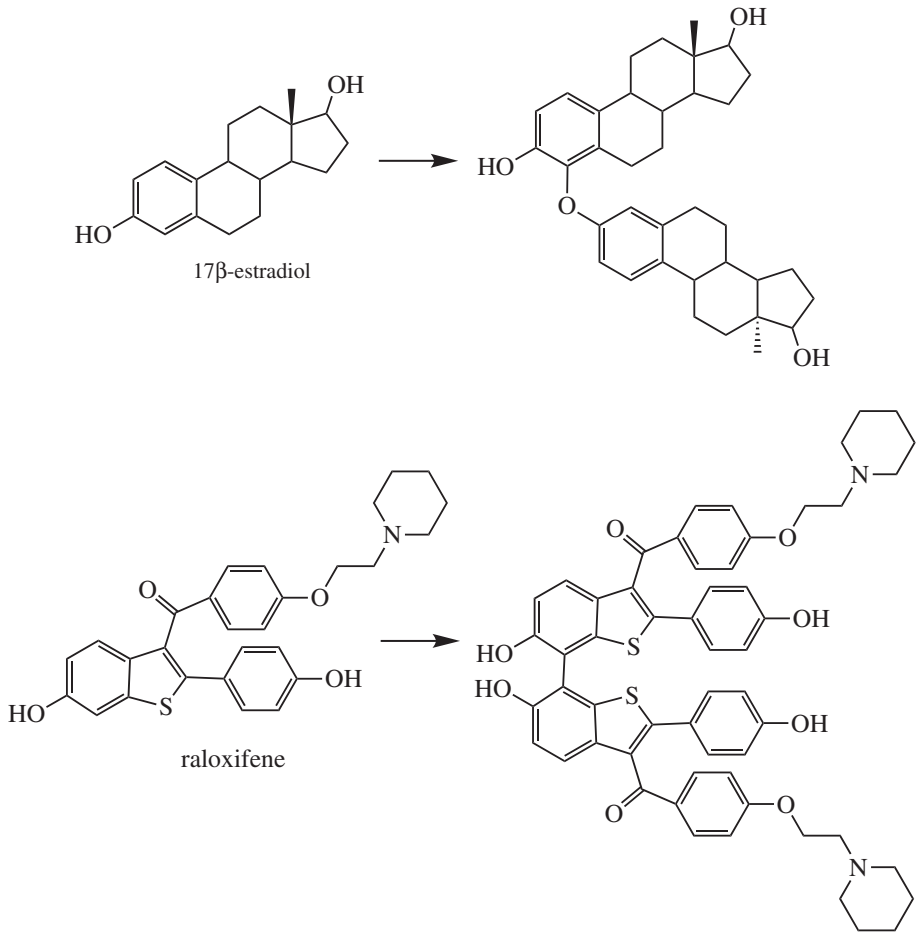


Fig. 4.39 The reported cytochrome P450-catalyzed dimerizations of estradiol and raloxifene

lated and spectroscopically characterized [240]. The formyl elimination step, which proceeds with stereospecific loss of the 15α-hydrogen that is located on the same face of the sterol framework, introduces the C14–C15 double bond [241, 242]. Several crystal structures of CYP51, including one of the full-length *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* enzyme with lanosterol bound to the protein [243], have been determined, but they do not shed much additional light on the catalytic mechanism.

It is not possible with the available evidence to exclude an alternative mechanism for the deformylation reaction that involves one-electron fragmentation of the peroxyhemiacetal intermediate, producing a free radical at C14. Transfer of one electron to the compound II ferryl species would then generate a cation that either undergoes immediate proton loss to give the C14–C15 double bond or, to a small extent, is trapped by the formate molecule (Fig. 4.43, path b). This mechanism offers a simple route to proton loss and double bond formation and is, perhaps, more consistent with the homolytic mechanisms that have been proposed for other sterol C–C bond cleavage reactions (see below).

4.7.1.2 CYP19 (Aromatase)

A demethylation concomitant with aromatization of the sterol A-ring occurs in the CYP19-catalyzed conversions of androstenedione and testosterone to estrone and estradiol, respectively

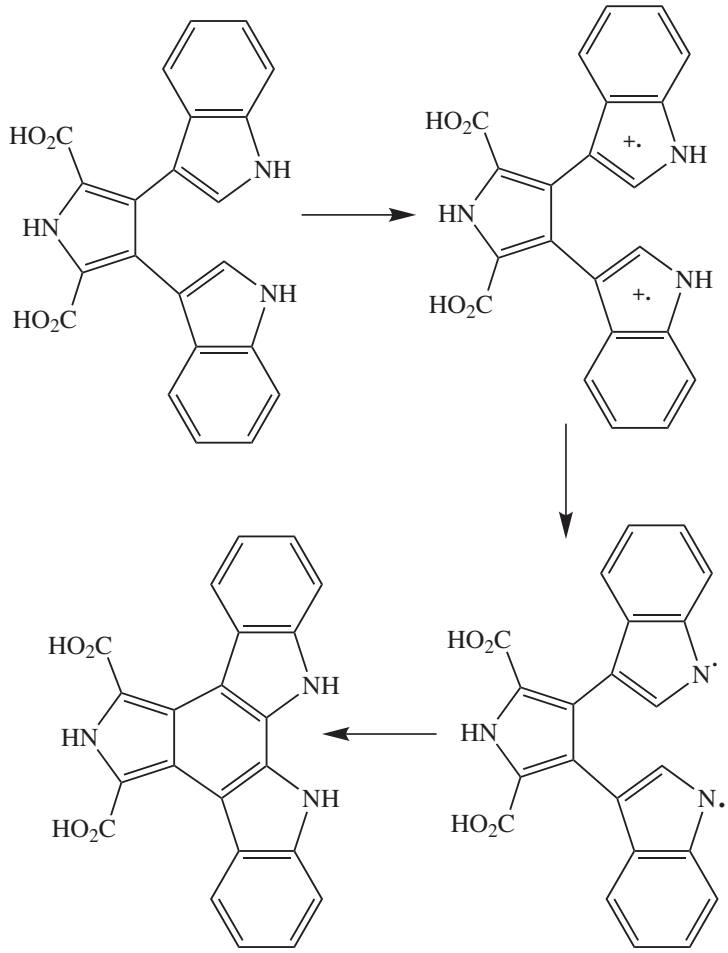


Fig. 4.40 Intramolecular cross-linking of two indole units in the biosynthesis of indolocarbazole alkaloids. Dimerization is most reasonably explained by the cytochrome P450-catalyzed generation of a radical on each of the two indole rings, as shown

[244, 245]. As with CYP51, the first two steps of the catalytic sequence are conventional hydroxylations that produce the 19-hydroxymethyl derivative and then, via a second stereospecific hydroxylation [246, 247], a 19-*gem*-diol that decays to the aldehyde (Fig. 4.44). In the final C–C bond-cleaving step of the catalytic sequence, the 1β and 2β hydrogens of the A-ring are lost and the C19 carbon is extruded as formic acid in which both oxygens derive from molecular oxygen [248, 249]. Kinetic analysis of the reaction and its intermediates is consistent with this sequence of events [250]. Over the years, a variety of mechanisms have been advanced to rationalize this C–C bond cleavage reaction, including the intervention of a 4,5-epoxide [251], 1β-hydroxyl [252], 2β-hydroxyl [253, 254], or C19 peroxide [248, 255]. In the currently most cited mechanism [256, 257], the ferric hydroperoxy catalytic intermediate (Fig. 4.1f) adds as a nucleophile to

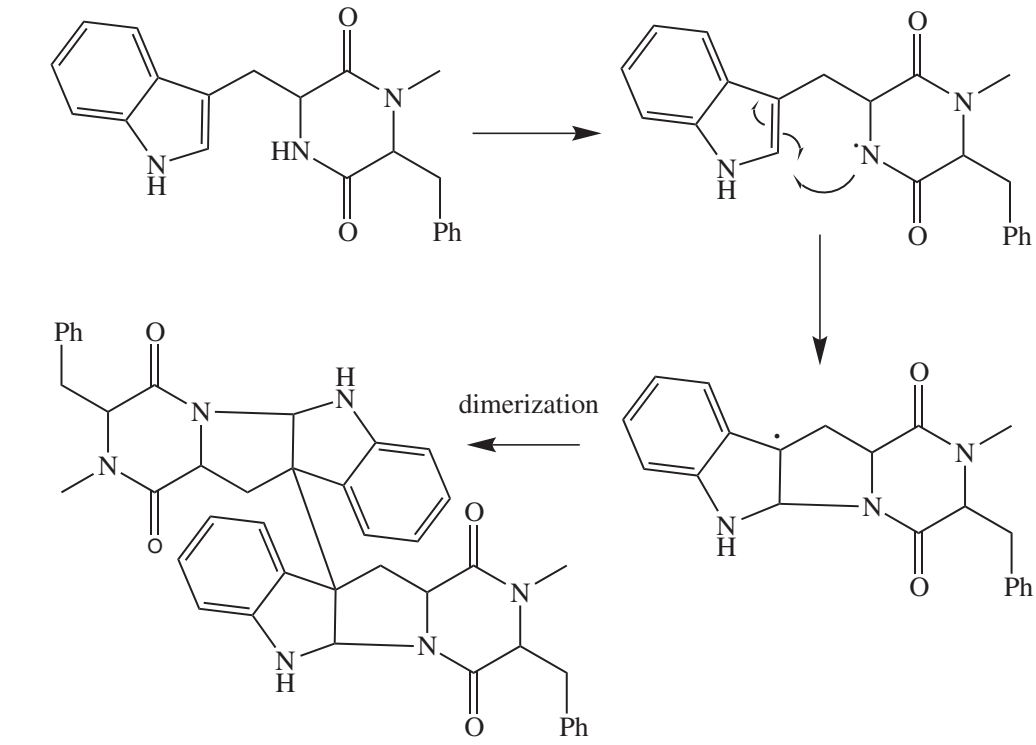


Fig. 4.41 Proposed mechanism formation of the alkaloid ditryptophenaline involving radical formation, cyclization, and subsequent dimerization of two substrate molecules catalyzed by cytochrome P450 DtpC

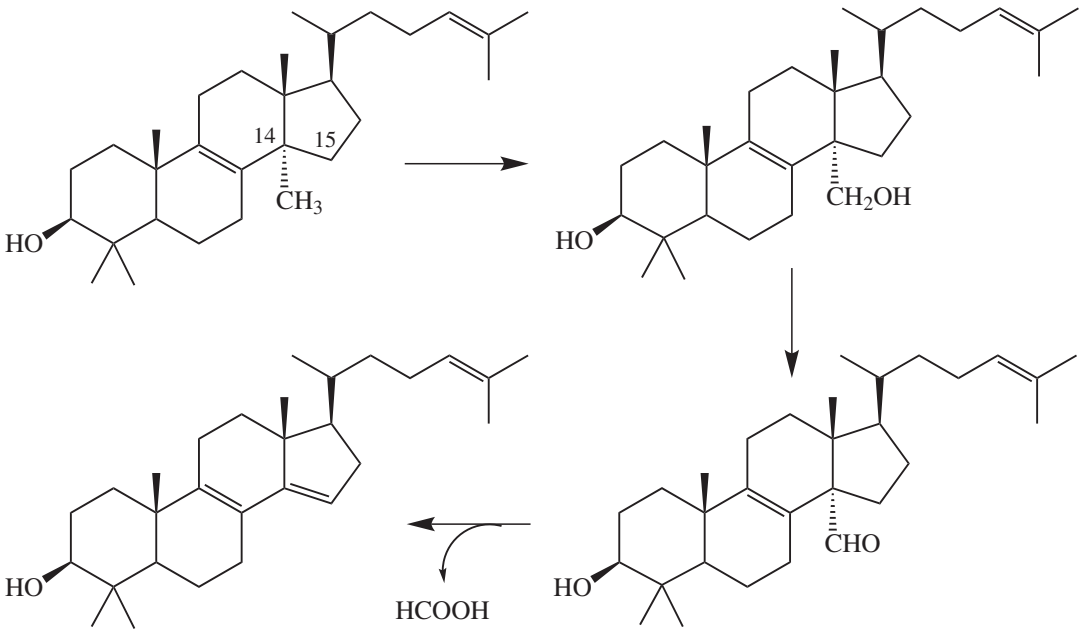


Fig. 4.42 The three oxidative steps in the CYP51-catalyzed conversion of lanosterol to the 14-demethylated sterol

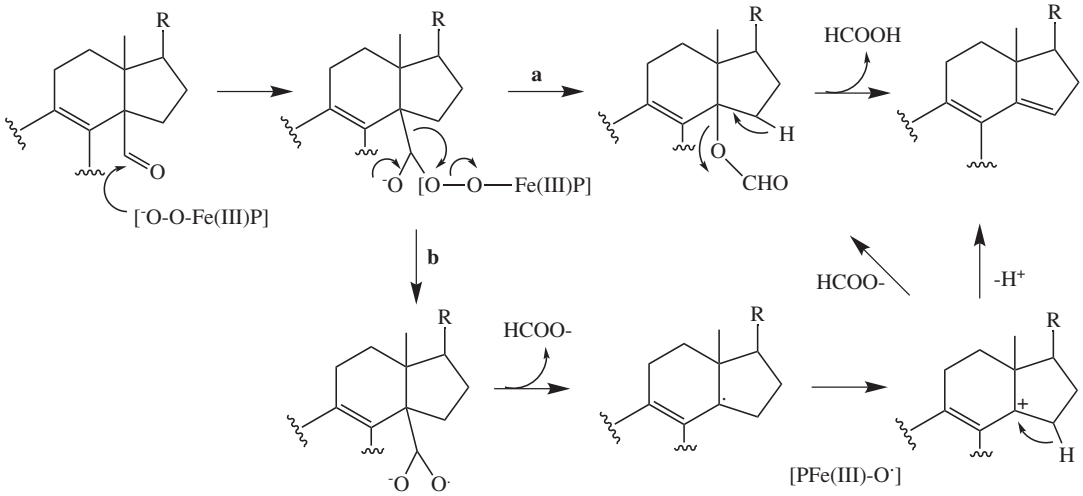


Fig. 4.43 Two alternative mechanisms for the C–C bond cleavage reaction that occurs in the third catalytic turnover of lanosterol by CYP51

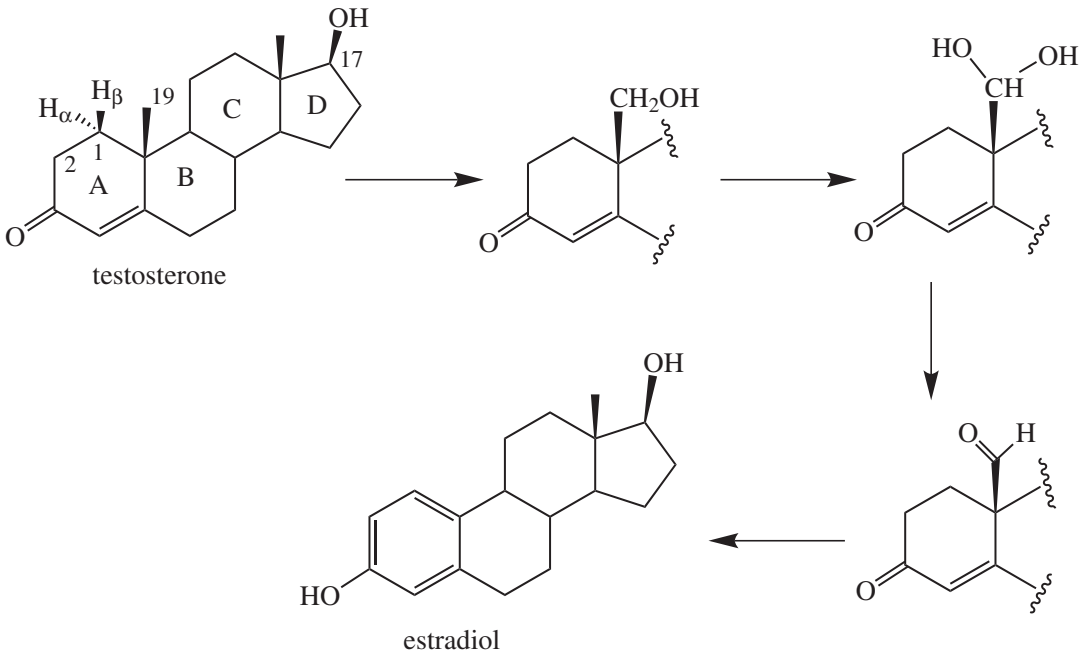


Fig. 4.44 The three overall reactions catalyzed by CYP19 (aromatase) that convert testosterone to 17β-estradiol

the 19-aldehyde group to give a peroxyhemiacetal (Fig. 4.45). Homolytic fragmentation of this peroxyhemiacetal generates an alkoxy radical that decays with loss of formic acid to a C10 radical. Compound II that is concomitantly formed in the reaction then abstracts the 1β-hydrogen to introduce a double bond. Ketone enolization finally converts the A-ring to the aromatic phenol found in estradiol, although enolization may occur prior to C–C bond cleavage. However, the CYP19A1-catalyzed oxidation of dihydrotestosterone, an analogue without the 4,5-double bond, produces 19-demethylated products with a 1,10-, 5,10-, or 9,10-double bond [258]. This result clearly indicates that enolization of the 3-keto function is not a prerequisite for the C–C bond-cleaving function

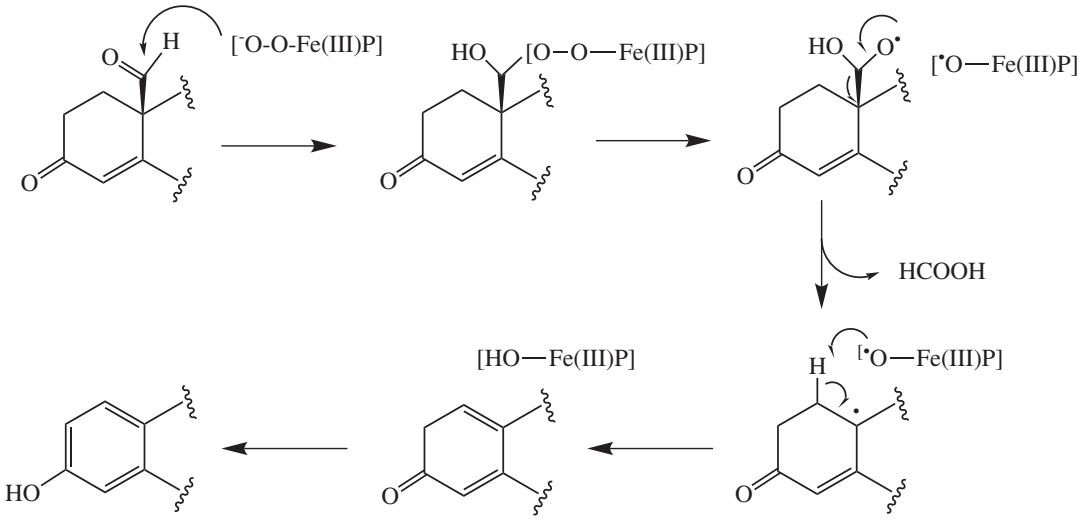


Fig. 4.45 The most commonly cited mechanism for the C–C bond cleavage reaction that occurs in the conversion of testosterone to 17β-estradiol by CYP19A1. An analogous sequence can be written in which the 3-keto group is first converted to the enol

of CYP19A1. The crystal structure of full-length human placental CYP19A1 demonstrates a tight binding site for the substrates and provides information on putative catalytic residues [259–261].

A DFT analysis of the C–C bond cleavage step catalyzed by CYP19 suggests that the above mechanism is not favored [262]. Specifically, the 1β-hydrogen abstraction in this sequence is calculated to have a high-energy barrier. The authors therefore proposed a mechanism in which the 3-enolized form of the 19-*gem*-diol undergoes 1β-hydrogen abstraction by a compound I ferryl species, producing first a C1 radical and then C1 cation, resulting in extrusion of formic acid and aromatization (Fig. 4.46). Subsequently, the authors revised their mechanism and returned to one initiated by addition of the ferric hydroperoxy anion to the 19-aldehyde, but with some subtleties in the subsequent steps [263]. These computational results remain hypothetical, but they emphasize that the details of the CYP19A1-catalyzed C–C fragmentation reaction are open to further definition. Some support for the computationally suggested mechanism is provided by resonance Raman studies of the hydrogen-bonding patterns for the CYP19A1 ferrous dioxygen intermediate complexed with either androstenedione or its 19-oxo derivative [264]. The studies indicate that in CYP19A1 there is a hydrogen bond to the terminal oxygen of the ferrous dioxygen intermediate with both substrates, a finding that suggests the same compound I intermediate will be generated in the C–C bond cleavage reaction as in the first hydroxylation step. The authors cite unpublished solvent isotope effect data that they claim are consistent with involvement of a compound I ferryl species in the C–C bond cleavage reaction.

4.7.1.3 Decarbonylations

CYP51 and CYP19 are examples of enzymes that break a C–C bond between a carbonyl group and an adjacent carbon, in each case with loss of the carbonyl function as formic acid, but other P450-catalyzed C–C bond-breaking reactions of carbonyl groups are known. One example is provided by housefly CYP4G, which oxidizes long-chain aldehydes to hydrocarbons with release of the aldehyde function as CO_2 rather than formaldehyde [265]:

$$CH_3(CH_2)_{15}CH_2CHO \rightarrow CH_3(CH_2)_{15}CH_3 + CO_2.$$

This reaction is closely related to the reaction catalyzed by another housefly enzyme, CYP6A1, for which it has been shown by deuterium labeling that the hydrogens at C2 and C3 are retained in the hydrocarbon when the aldehyde group (C1) is lost [266]. Most surprisingly, the labeling studies indi-

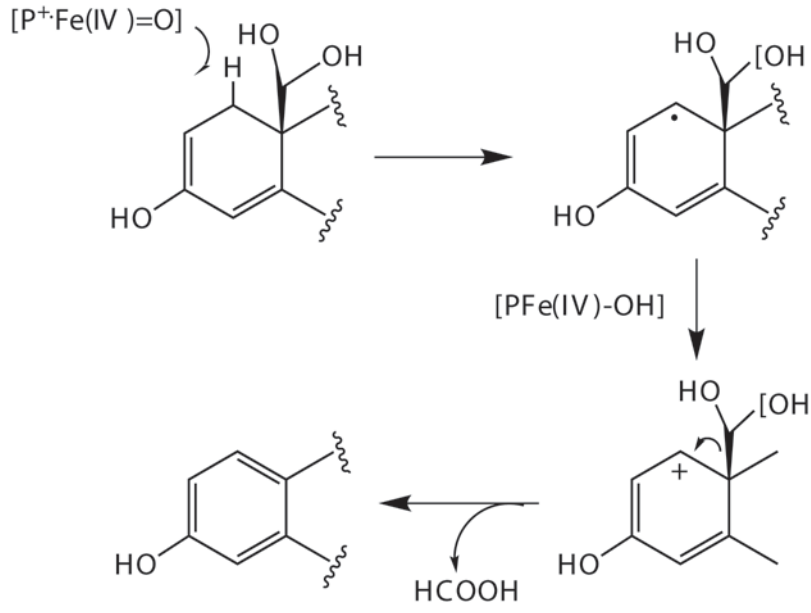


Fig. 4.46 An alternative mechanism suggested by computational studies for the C–C bond cleavage step in the oxidation of testosterone by CYP19A1

cated that the aldehyde hydrogen is transferred to the terminal carbon of the hydrocarbon product. A possible mechanism for this transformation postulates the addition of the ferric hydroperoxy anion to the aldehyde, followed by homolytic fragmentation to give formic acid and a carbon radical. The carbon radical then abstracts the hydrogen from the formate before it escapes from the active site, producing the hydrocarbon with retention of the original aldehyde hydrogen (Fig. 4.47). However, the authors reported that replacing NADPH and O_2 with H_2O_2, cumene hydroperoxide, or iodosobenzene supported enzymatic product formation for short periods. The mechanism in the figure is not consistent with these results, which led to the proposal of an unprecedented mechanism

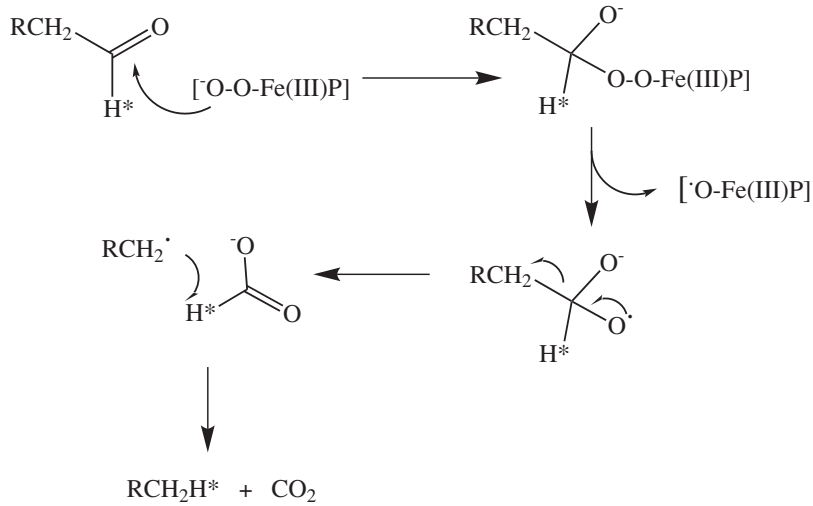


Fig. 4.47 Mechanism proposed for the decarbonylation of long-chain aldehydes by housefly cytochrome P450 enzymes. A surprising feature of the reaction is that the aldehyde hydrogen (*H**) is reportedly retained in the final hydrocarbon product

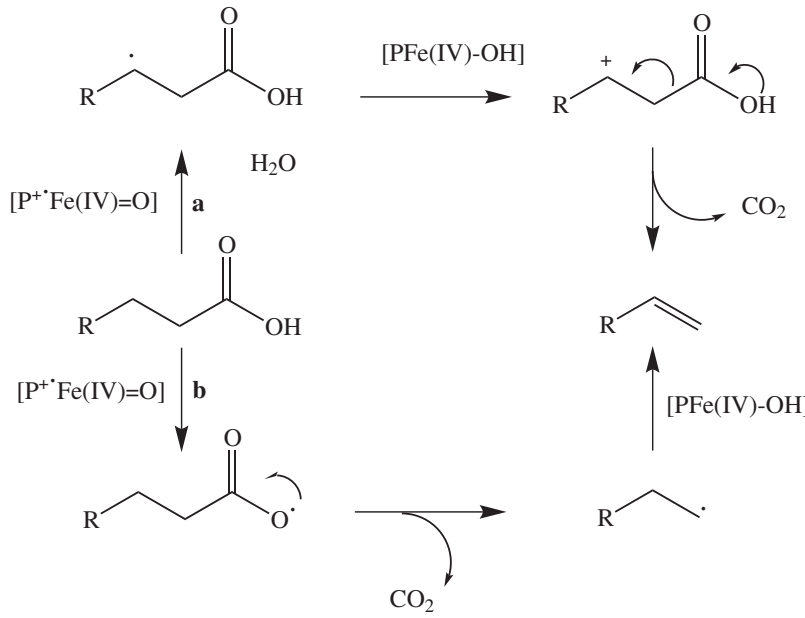


Fig. 4.48 Two mechanisms for the decarboxylation of fatty acids to terminal olefins catalyzed by CYP152L1, one involving β-carbon oxidation and the other carboxyl group oxidation. In mechanism *b,* the compound II intermediate abstracts the second hydrogen to generate the double bond

triggered by abstraction of an electron from the aldehyde carbonyl group [266]. Further work is clearly required to clarify the mechanism of this decarbonylation process, including confirmation of the anaerobic activity of the highly purified enzyme with surrogate oxidizing agents.

A variant of this transformation is catalyzed by CYP152L1 from the bacterium *Jeotgalicoccus* sp. 8546 [267] (Fig. 4.48). This H_2O_2-dependent P450 enzyme catalyzes the decarboxylation of fatty acids to give terminal olefins and carbon dioxide. Two fundamentally different mechanisms can be postulated for this transformation. Pathway *a* involves hydrogen abstraction from the carbon beta to the carboxyl group, oxidation of the resulting carbon radical to the cation by electron transfer to the compound II oxidizing species, and finally a chemically favored decarboxylation. This mechanism has precedent in the growing number of reactions in which a catalytically generated cation plays a role. Furthermore, the structure of the enzyme is quite similar to that of a homologue that catalyzes hydroxylation of the β-carbon. The alternative pathway *b* invokes one-electron oxidation of the carboxyl group, homolytic decarboxylation, and either a hydrogen abstraction from the β-carbon by the compound II species or oxidation of the primary radical to a cation followed by proton loss. These two alternatives are similar to those in the desaturation of hydrocarbons (Fig. 4.13). A limited precedent for P450-catalyzed carboxyl group oxidation is provided by the probable role of such an oxidation in the autocatalytic covalent attachment of the prosthetic heme group to the protein in some P450 enzymes [268].

4.7.2 Cleavage Between a Carbonyl and Hydroxyl Group

4.7.2.1 CYP17A1

CYP17A catalyzes both the 17α-hydroxylation of progesterone and subsequent cleavage of the C17–C20 bond to give androstenedione (Fig. 4.49). A similar transformation sequence accounts for the conversion of pregnenolone to dehydroepiandrosterone. The favored mechanism for this reaction involves formation of the hydroperoxy hemiacetal with the ferric hydroperoxy anion of the enzyme, followed by O–O bond homolysis, C–C bond homolysis, and finally recombination of the compound II equivalent with

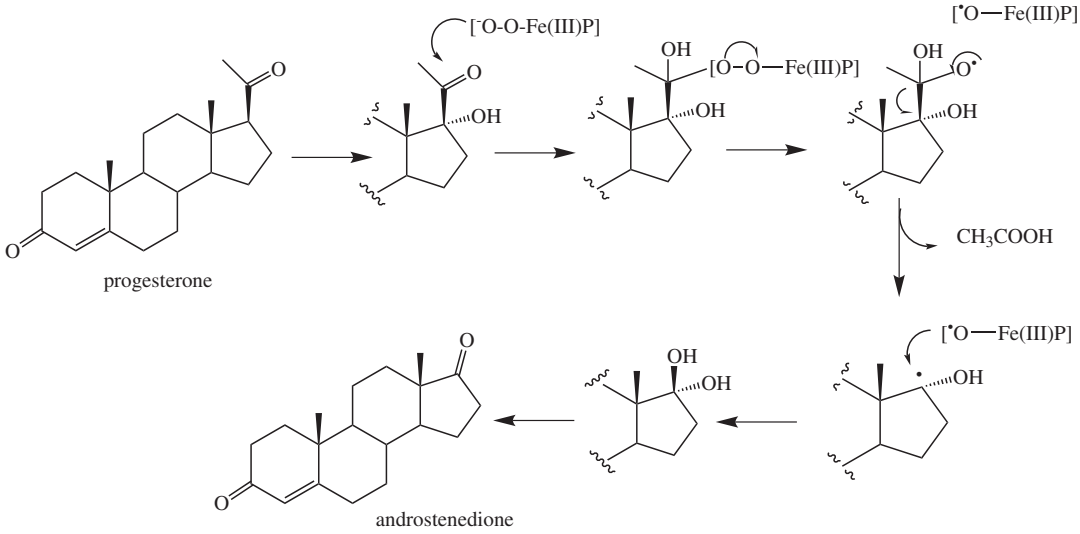


Fig. 4.49 Mechanism proposed for the C–C bond-breaking step in the oxidation of progesterone to androstenedione by CYP17A1

the C17 radical to give a *gem*-diol. Dehydration of this diol then produces the final product [253]. The same enzyme also catalyzes the formation of alternative minor products in a cytochrome b_5-dependent manner. The mechanism of this reaction is addressed in some detail in Chaps. 3 and 12 and is therefore not discussed further here.

4.7.2.2 Nabumetone

A nonsteroidal example of a C–C bond cleavage similar to that catalyzed by CYP17A1 is provided by the oxidation of nabumetone by CYP1A2. Nabumetone is an anti-inflammatory prodrug that is oxidatively converted to 6-methoxy-2-naphthylacetic acid (6-MNA), the physiologically active agent. Despite decades of clinical use, the mechanism of nabumetone bioactivation remained obscure until the recent demonstration that nabumetone is first hydroxylated to give 3-hydroxynabumetone. The CYP1A2-catalyzed C–C lysis of this hydroxyketone intermediate then yields an aldehyde, which in the third catalytic turnover of the enzyme is oxidized to the acid function found in 6-MNA (Fig. 4.50) [269, 270]. With the help of synthetic compounds, it has been established that the C–C bond cleavage step occurs from the 3-hydroxyketone and not from the parent ketone or the 2,3-diol, which can be formed biologically by reduction of the ketone [269]. Furthermore, although nabumetone 3-hydroxylation was supported when cumene hydroperoxide was employed instead of NADPH and cytochrome P450 reductase, neither nabumetone nor 3-hydroxynabumetone was converted to 6-MNA under these conditions. As the enzyme retained the ability to catalyze 3-hydroxylation with cumene hydroperoxide, but not C–C bond cleavage, it appears that the C–C bond cleavage involves addition of the ferric hydroperoxy anion to the carbonyl group of nabumetone.

4.7.2.3 CYP24A1 (Vitamin D_3 Oxidation)

Vitamin D_3 and its 25-hydroxy derivative undergo a side-chain cleavage reaction catalyzed by CYP24A1 [271]. In this side-chain cleavage process, CYP24A1 catalyzes 24-hydroxylation of the side chain and then a second hydroxylation to generate the 24-ketone. A third hydroxylation produces the 23-hydroxy-24-ketone that actually undergoes the C–C bond cleavage reaction. There is some uncertainty in the literature on the nature of the product formed by CYP24A1 in the C–C bond cleavage step [272–275]. The current literature tends to favor formation of the truncated 23-alcohol, which is then sequentially oxidized to the 23-aldehyde and 23-acid by the same enzyme (Fig. 4.51) [271]. However, a mechanism for direct conversion of the 23-hydroxy-24-keto structure to the

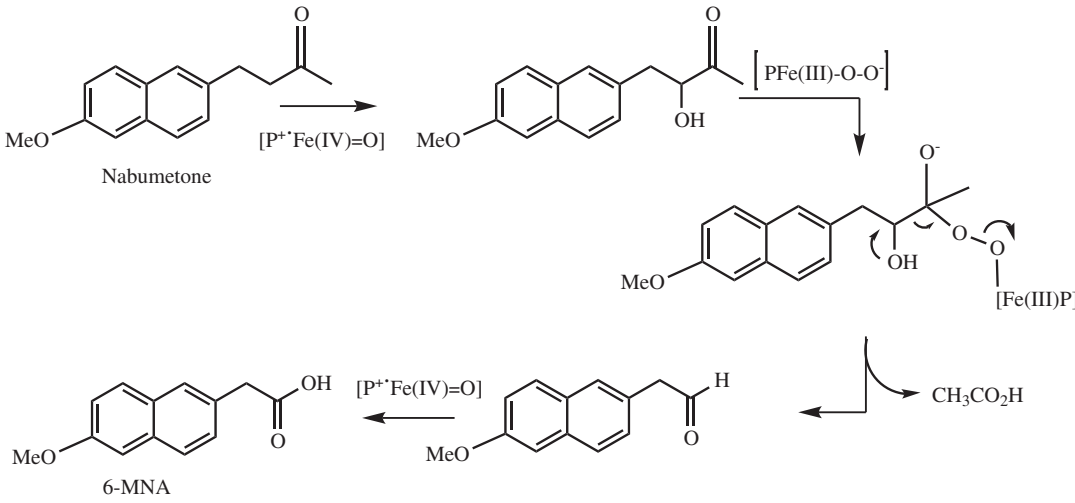


Fig. 4.50 Three-step oxidative sequence for oxidation of the prodrug nabumetone to the physiologically active metabolite 6-MNA by CYP1A2

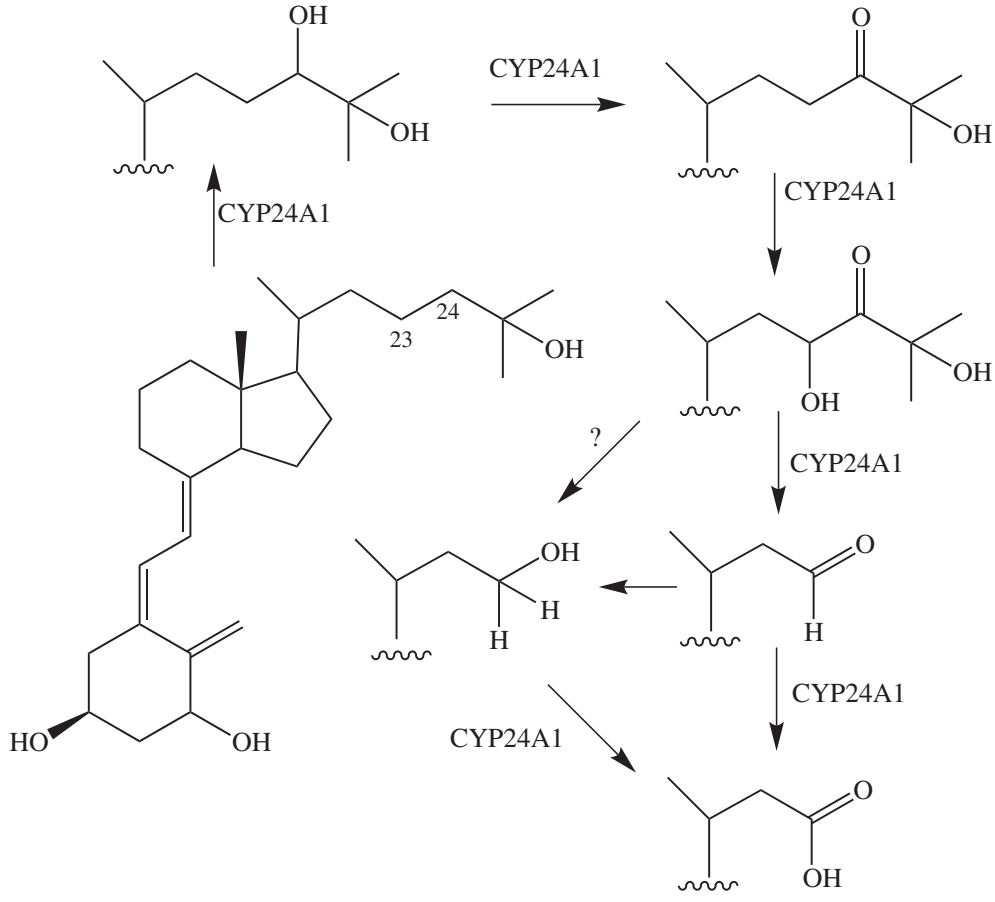


Fig. 4.51 Multistep CYP24A1-catalyzed oxidation of 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3, including a C–C bond cleavage step, to the metabolite 24,25,26,27-tetranor-23-OH-D_3. The figure emphasizes the probable role of the 23-alcohol as a side product rather than as an obligatory intermediate in the side-chain cleavage sequence

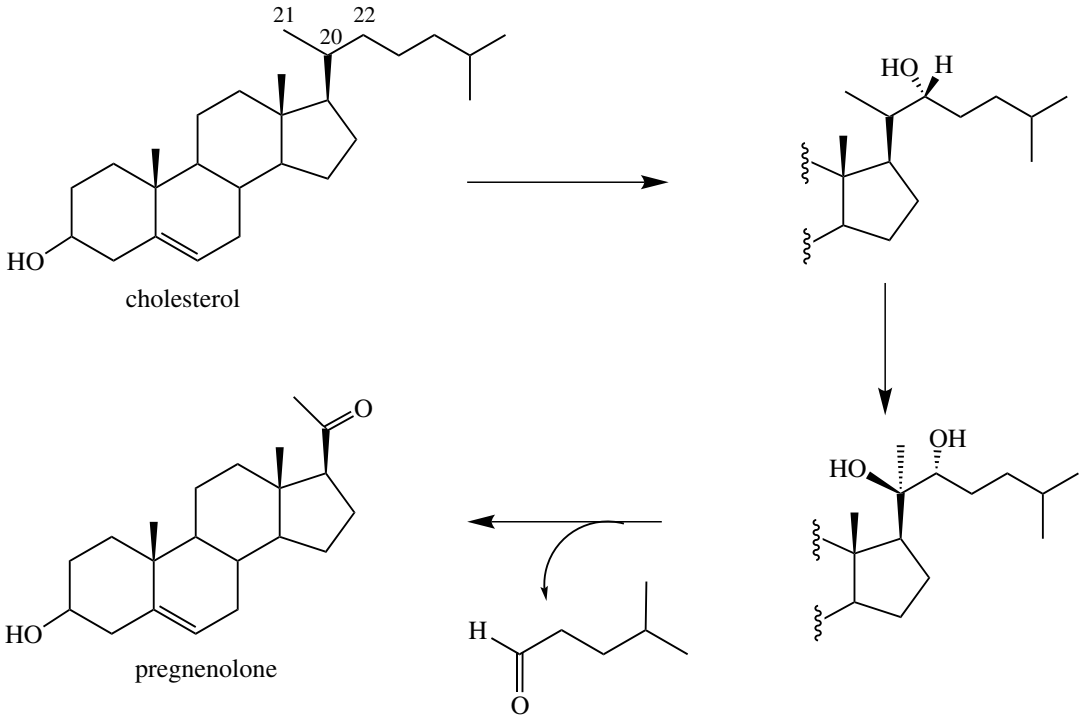


Fig. 4.52 The three-step side-chain cleavage of cholesterol to give pregnenolone catalyzed by CYP11A1

truncated 23-alcohol is difficult to reconcile with any P450 mechanism for which there is credible precedent. Mechanistic analysis suggests that the initial product should be the 23-aldehyde. As the 23-aldehyde is known to be unstable towards disproportionation that produces the 23-alcohol and 23-acid, it is most likely that the experimentally documented formation of the 23-alcohol is the result of a side reaction. It has been shown that the 23-alcohol can be oxidized by CYP24A1 to the aldehyde and acid, but this does not require that the 23-alcohol occur as an intermediate in the sequence that normally leads to the 23-acid. If the aldehyde is the immediate product, the mechanism would be similar to that postulated for the oxidation of nabumetone (Fig. 4.50).

4.7.3 Cleavage Between Two Hydroxyl Groups

4.7.3.1 CYP11A1 (Sterol Side-Chain Cleavage)

The first step in the synthesis of sterol hormones from cholesterol is removal of the cholesterol side chain by CYP11A1 to give pregnenolone and 4-methylpentanal (Fig. 4.52). The two initial steps are conventional hydroxylations by the compound I ferryl species [276], first to give the 22(*R*)-hydroxylated sterol and then 20(*R*), 22(*R*)-dihydroxycholesterol. Subsequent cleavage of the C–C bond between the hydroxylated side-chain carbons produces pregnenolone with concomitant elimination of the rest of the side chain as 4-methylpentanal [277, 278]. In view of all the other sterol C–C bond-breaking reactions that involve a carbonyl group, it is important to note that the 22(*S*)-hydrogen of the side chain is retained in the 4-methylpentanal, precluding oxidation of the 22-alcohol to a ketone prior to bond scission [277]. The C–C bond cleavage must therefore occur from the diol. One possibility is that the compound I ferryl oxygen abstracts a hydrogen atom from one of the hydroxyl groups, producing an alkoxy radical that fragments into 4-methylpentanal and a sterol with a C20 radical. Electron transfer from the radical to the enzyme then would produce the ketone, as would recombination to deliver a hydroxyl to the carbon followed by a dehydration reaction (Fig. 4.53, path

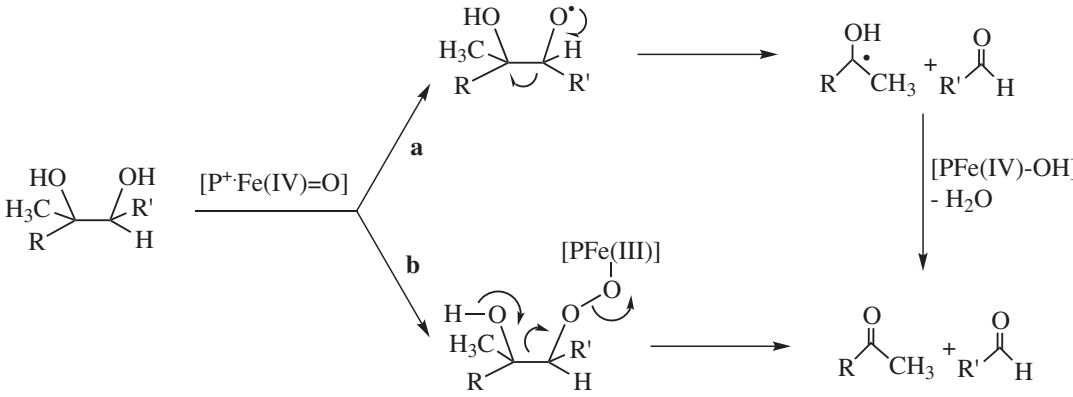


Fig. 4.53 Two alternative mechanisms for the C–C bond cleavage between two alcohol groups that occurs in the reaction mediated by CYP11A1

a). However, a second possible mechanism postulates that the C22-hydroxyl adds to the compound I ferryl oxygen, forming a hydroperoxy structure that subsequently fragments to the observed products (Fig. 4.53, path b). Determination of the crystal structure of CYP11A1 complexed with reaction intermediates by two laboratories [279, 280] led one of them to suggest that the more dynamic nature of the C22- than C20-hydroxyl supports the mechanism invoking addition of the C22-hydroxyl to the compound I ferryl species [279]. However, although chloride ion adds to the compound I ferryl oxygen in enzymes like chloroperoxidase to form an Fe–O–Cl complex, there is little independent evidence that a hydroxyl group can similarly add to generate a ferric hydroperoxo intermediate.

4.7.3.2 CYP107H1

$P450_{BioI}$, formally classified as CYP107H1, catalyzes the cleavage of a diol in the middle of a fatty acid chain to give two aldehyde fragments, although it actually utilizes as a substrate a fatty acid covalently attached to an acyl carrier protein (ACP) [281, 282]. The crystal structure of the complex of the protein with the ACP–fatty acid substrate shows that it binds in a U-shaped conformation that places the C7 and C8 carbons of the fatty acid chain directly above the heme iron atom, explaining the regiospecificity of the reaction. Earlier studies with free fatty acids, which are oxidized in low yield, showed that the best substrates had a *threo*-7,8-diol substitution, whereas the 7-oxo, 8-oxo-, 8-hydroxy-, or erythro-7,8-diol were not acceptable as substrates [283]. The enzyme thus catalyzes two conventional hydroxylation reactions on the same face of the fatty acid chain before cleaving the C–C bond at the 7,8-diol stage (Fig. 4.54). The mechanism of this C–C bond cleavage has not been more precisely defined, but it is reminiscent of the side-chain cleavage reaction catalyzed by CYP11A1 in the conversion of cholesterol to pregnenolone (Fig. 4.52).

4.7.4 Other C–C Bond-Cleaving Reactions

4.7.4.1 Fumagillin Biosynthesis

A highly unusual transformation occurs in the biosynthesis of fumagillin by *Aspergillus fumigatus* [284]. As shown in Fig. 4.55, the bicyclic terpene skeleton of β-*trans*-bergamotene is first hydroxylated by a cytochrome P450 enzyme, termed Fma-P450, at a bridgehead position to give the corresponding tertiary alcohol. In a second step, the same P450 enzyme catalyzes carbon–carbon cleavage with the concomitant formation of epoxide and ketone functions. In the final step of the sequence, the same P450 enzyme promotes epoxidation of the exocyclic double bond. The first and third steps in this sequence are conventional cytochrome P450 reactions, but

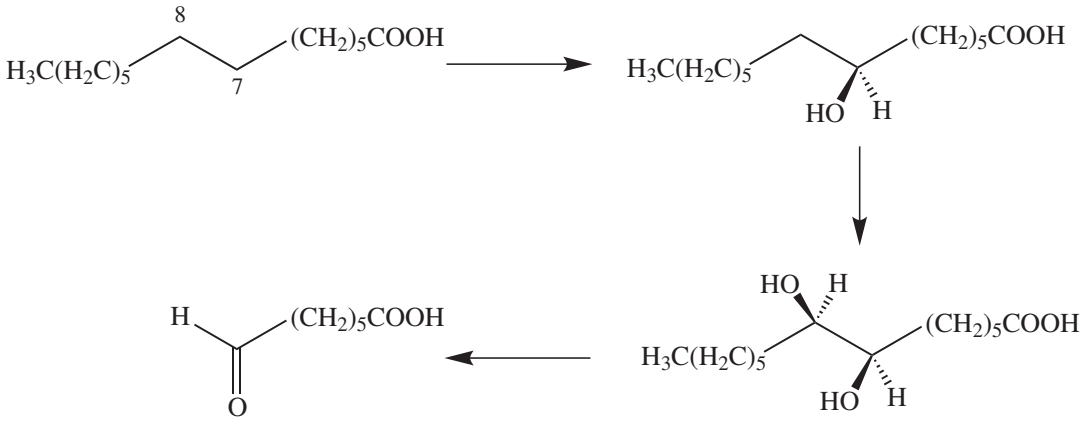


Fig. 4.54 The two hydroxylations and C–C bond cleavage reaction catalyzed by the enzyme BioI

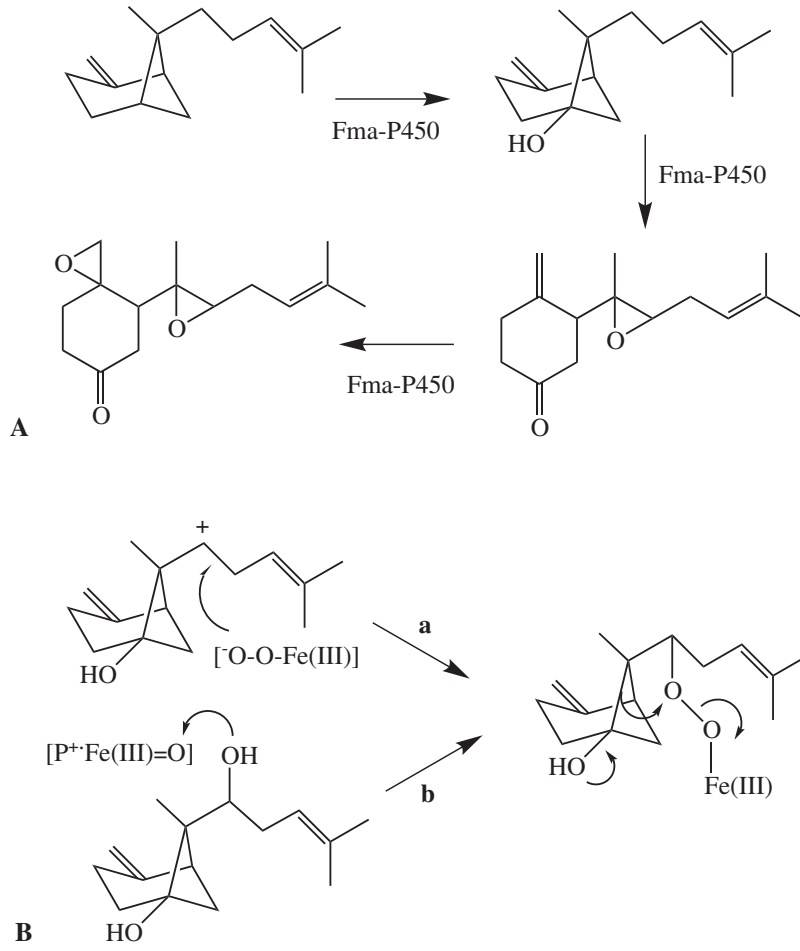


Fig. 4.55 Fma, a cytochrome P450 enzyme, catalyzes an unusual C–C bond cleavage reaction that directly generates an epoxide function. This reaction can be rationalized by formation of a peroxoiron adduct with the enzyme by either of the two mechanisms shown in part **b** of the figure

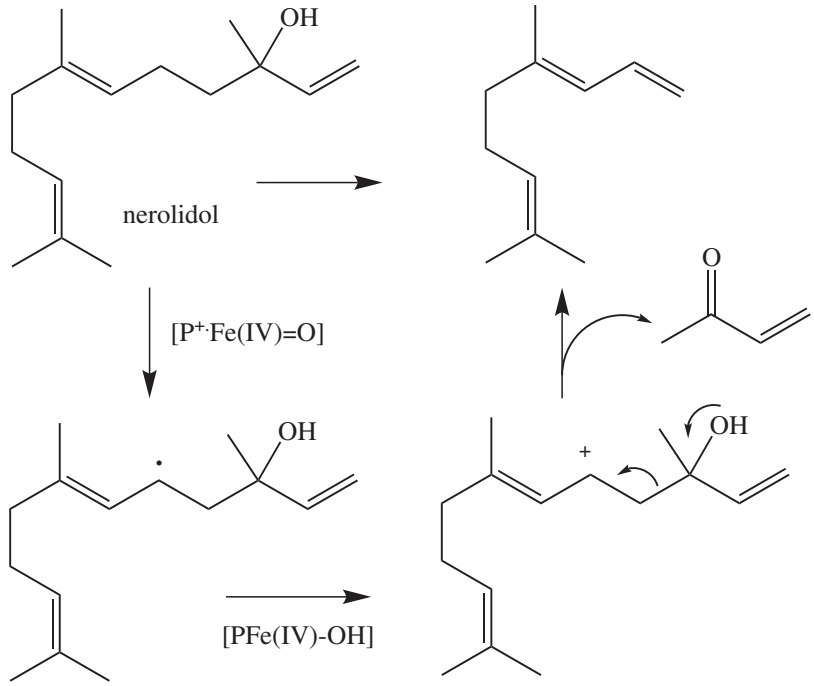


Fig. 4.56 C–C bond cleavage reaction in the CYP82G1-catalyzed formation of terpene hydrocarbons from precursor alcohols

the intervening carbon–carbon bond-cleaving reaction is unexpectedly complex. To explain this transformation, the authors have proposed that hydrogen abstraction from the side chain to give a carbon radical followed by electron transfer to compound II generates a cation (Fig. 4.55b, path a). This cation is then trapped by the ferric peroxy anion produced by a further catalytic turnover of the enzyme, with the resulting alkylperoxyiron intermediate undergoing fragmentation to directly form the keto-epoxide product. A shortcoming of this otherwise-clever mechanism is that the cation that is formed in one catalytic cycle must remain intact while the enzyme undergoes a second activation of molecular oxygen. An alternative would be for the enzyme to perform a conventional hydroxylation (Fig. 4.55b, path b), with the resulting stable alcohol then reacting in a second catalytic cycle with compound I of the enzyme to produce the same alkylperoxo species as in path a. Alternative mechanisms are possible, however, including C–C bond cleavage by the radical that precedes the cation in path a, introducing a double bond into the side chain, and placing the radical on the carbon adjacent to the hydroxyl group of the cyclohexyl ring. Electron transfer to compound II would then generate the ketone and a subsequent catalytic turnover would epoxidize the side-chain double bond to give the final product.

4.7.4.2 CYP82G1 (Terpene Hydrocarbon Synthesis)

The damage caused by herbivore attack on *Arabidopsis* results in the emission of two terpene defense molecules, (*E,E*)-4,8,12-trimethyltrideca-1,3,7,11-tetraene (TMTT) and (*E*)-4,8-dimethyl-1,3,7-nonatriene (DMNT). These molecules are generated by a single cytochrome P450 enzyme, CYP2G1, from tertiary alcohol terpene precursors, with nerolidol as the precursor for the second product (Fig. 4.56) [285]. CYP2G1 has a very narrow specificity for these substrates. Although the mechanism was not further investigated, the most plausible mechanism would appear to involve allylic hydrogen abstraction by

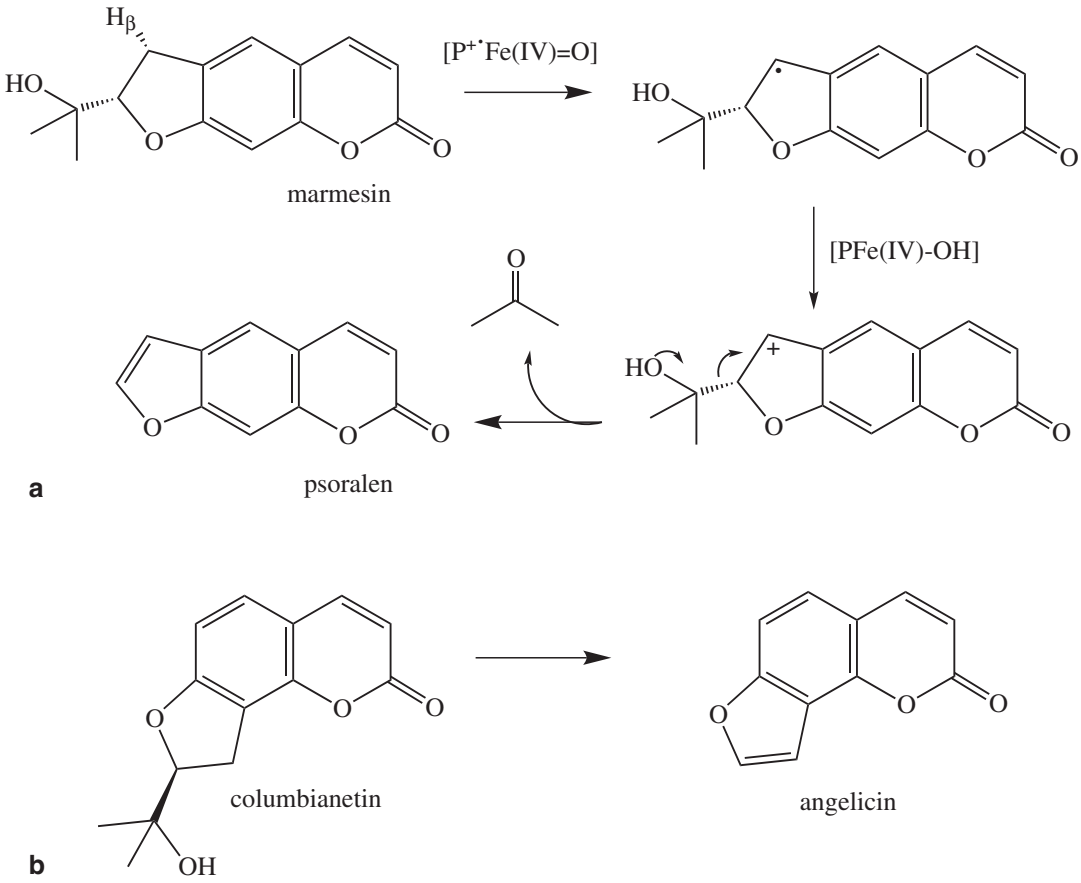


Fig. 4.57 C–C bond cleavage reactions in the formation of psoralen from marmesin (**a**), and angelicin from columbianetin (**b**)

compound II followed by electron transfer to the enzyme to generate the allylic cation. Hydroxyl-driven fragmentation then produces DMNT from nerolidol together with 3-buten-2-one. The conjugated ketone product was not detected, but this might be due to the fact that it is a highly reactive Michael acceptor and is likely to be trapped by nucleophiles in the incubations.

4.7.4.3 Furanocoumarin Biosynthesis

The conversion of marmesin to psoralen and acetone is catalyzed by CYP71AJ1 from the plant *Ammi majus* (Fig. 4.57a) [286, 287]. Deuterium labeling studies established an elimination stereochemistry in which the β-hydrogen was lost. Three orthologues of this enzyme, CYP71AJ2 from *Apium graveolens* and CYP71AJ3 and CYP71AJ4 from *Pastinaca sativa,* have been identified and expressed in yeast cells. Two of these enzymes, CYP71AJ2 and CTO71AJ3, have psoralen synthase activity, but CYP71AJ4 only catalyzes the conversion of columbianetin to angelicin (Fig. 4.57b) [288]. A free radical fragmentation mechanism was proposed for the formation of psoralen, but a more attractive mechanism is shown in Fig. 4.57a. In this mechanism, the fragmentation does not occur at the stage of the carbon radical, but rather after the radical is oxidized to a cation by electron transfer to the enzyme. This mechanism closely resembles that proposed for CYP82G1 above. Furthermore, a very similar mechanism can be written for the conversion of columbianetin to angelicin. Support for this mechanism is provided by the obser-

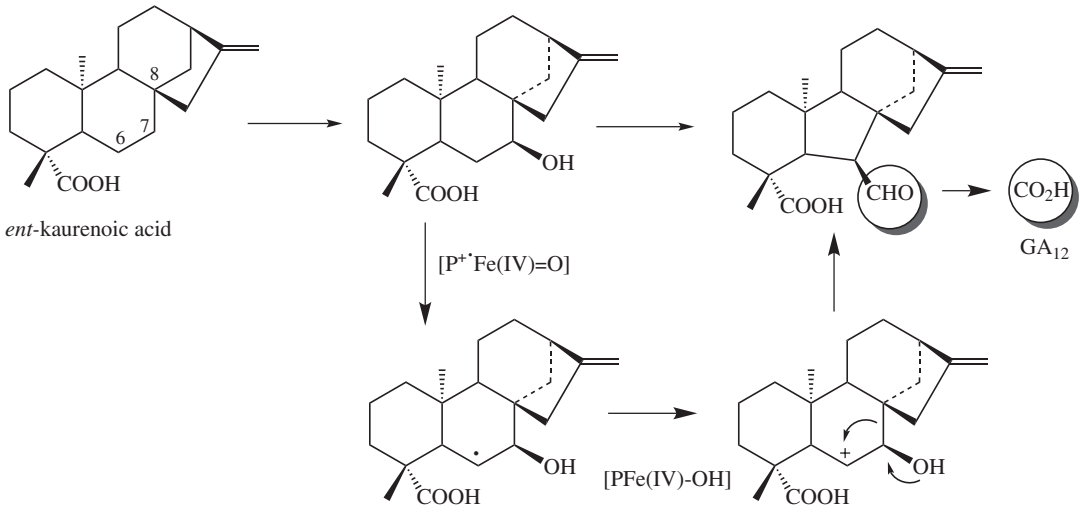


Fig. 4.58 Mechanism that rationalizes the ring contraction reaction in the conversion of *ent*-kaurenoic acid to a precursor of GA_{12} in the gibberellin biosynthetic pathway. The *circle* highlights the oxidation of the aldehyde to the acid that is required in the final step of GA_{12} synthesis

vation that stereospecific *syn*-deuterium substitution at the 3′-carbon that is oxidized in columbianetin causes a metabolic switch that produces 3′-hydroxylated columbianetin rather than leading to elimination of the side chain. This result specifically excludes reaction mechanisms that are initiated by oxidation of the hydroxyl group in the side chain.

4.7.4.4 CYP88A (Gibberellin Biosynthesis)

A key transformation in the biosynthesis of gibberellin is the conversion of *ent*-kaurenoic acid to GA_{12}, and the critical step in this transformation is the six- to five-membered ring contraction that generates an aldehyde that is subsequently oxidized to the acid function of GA_{12} (Fig. 4.58). The sequence of hydroxylation, ring contraction, and oxidation of the aldehyde to the acid is catalyzed by CYP88A from *Arabidopsis thaliana* [289], barley [289], and *Gibberella fujikuroi* [290]. In the case of the *Gibberella* studies, the 6,7-diol was isolated but was not converted to GA_{12} by the enzyme, suggesting that the diol was a side product rather than a precursor of GA_{12}. The detailed mechanism of the ring contraction reaction remains undefined, but it is likely to involve hydrogen abstraction to give the carbon radical adjacent to the hydroxyl group, electron transfer to the enzyme to produce the cation, and finally ring contraction with concomitant formation of the aldehyde, as illustrated in Fig. 4.58.

4.7.4.5 Pentalenolactone Biosynthesis

Cytochrome P450 enzymes in *Streptomyces exfoliates* and *Streptomyces arenae,* labeled as PenN and PenM, catalyzed a methyl migration on a saturated ring (Fig. 4.59) [291]. As shown in the figure, this rearrangement involves stereospecific removal of the hydrogen *trans* to the migrating methyl to give the carbon radical, oxidation of the radical to the cation by electron transfer to the enzyme, migration of the methyl to the cationic site, and deprotonation to product the final double bond.

4.8 Perspectives

Direct observation and characterization of the cytochrome P450 compound I ferryl species over the past few years has affirmed its role as the key oxidizing species in cytochrome P450-catalyzed hydroxylations. If the ferric hydroperoxide pre-

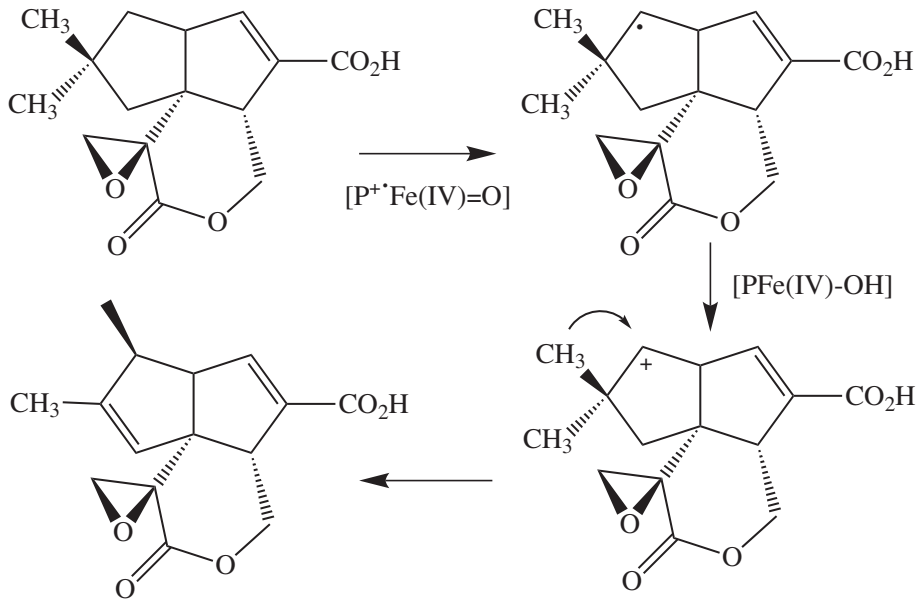


Fig. 4.59 Methyl migration in the final step of pentalenolactone biosynthesis catalyzed by *Streptomyces* cytochrome P450 enzymes

cursor of compound I (Fig. 4.1g) participates in substrate oxidations, its role is minor and is confined to easily oxidizable centers, such as nitrogen and sulfur atoms. In contrast, the evidence for involvement of the ferric hydroperoxy anion (Fig. 4.1f) as a nucleophilic oxidant, particularly one involved in carbonyl C–C bond-cleaving reactions, is now well established. However, its role in some reactions, such as the aromatization catalyzed by CYP19, is being challenged as increasingly refined spectroscopic and biochemical tools are used to probe the mechanism. It is to be expected that in the next few years the mechanisms of P450 reactions will be defined at a much higher "resolution" than previously, and that some mechanisms thought to be settled will require revision.

The growth in the studies of nonmammalian cytochrome P450 systems, particularly those of plants and microbes, has unearthed a rich and unforeseen complexity of cytochrome P450-catalyzed transformations. The breadth of cytochrome P450 catalysis will surely continue to grow as these still relatively unexplored biological domains reveal the diversity of aims to which cytochrome P450 enzymes have been adapted by evolution. Recent work in this area suggests that the role of cations in cytochrome P450-catalyzed transformations may be greater than previously envisioned, particularly in reactions that result in cleavage or rearrangement of C–C bonds. Although radical mechanisms can be written for some of these reactions, in many instances the products are more reasonably explained by sequential oxidation of a C–H bond to a carbon radical and then a cation.

We can look forward in the near future to a deeper molecular understanding of the mechanisms of cytochrome P450 enzymes, of the interactions of substrates with P450 proteins that influence the catalytic outcome, and of the range of transformations that are possible with the versatile catalytic machinery of these enzymes.

Acknowledgments The work from the author's laboratory was supported by National Institutes of Health Grants GM25515 and AI074824.

References

1. Shimizu T, Hirano K, Takahashi M, Hatano M, Fujii-Kuriyama Y (1988) Site-directed mutagenesis of cytochrome P-450d: axial ligand and heme incorporation. Biochemistry 27:4138–4141
2. Auclair K, Moënne-Loccoz P, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2001) Roles of the proximal heme thiolate ligand in cytochrome P450cam. J Am Chem Soc 123:4877–4885
3. Yoshioka S, Takahashi S, Hori H, Ishimori K, Morishima I (2001) Proximal cysteine residue is essential for the enzymatic activities of cytochrome $P450_{cam}$. Eur J Biochem 268:252–259
4. Vatsis KP, Peng HM, Coon MJ (2004) Abolition of oxygenase function, retention of NADPH oxidase activity, and emergence of peroxidase activity upon replacement of the axial cysteine-436 ligand by histidine in cytochrome P450 2B4. Arch Biochem Biophys 434:128–138
5. Vatsis KP, Peng HM, Coon MJ (2002) Replacement of active-site cysteine-436 by serine converts cytochrome P450 2B4 into an NADPH oxidase with negligible monooxygenase activity. J Inorg Biochem 91:542–553
6. Perera R, Sono M, Voegtle HL, Dawson JH (2011) Molecular basis for the inability of an oxygen atom donor ligand to replace the natural sulfur donor heme axial ligand in cytochrome P450 catalysis. Spectroscopic characterization of the Cys436Ser CYP2B4 mutant. Arch Biochem Biophys 507:119–125
7. Murugan R, Mazumdar S (2005) Structure and redox properties of the haem centre in the C357M mutant of cytochrome $P450_{cam}$. Chembiochem 6:1204–1211
8. Sivaramakrishnan S, Ouellet H, Matsumura H, Guan S, Moënne-Loccoz P, Burlingame AL, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2012) Proximal ligand electron donation and reactivity of the cytochrome P450 ferric-peroxo anion. J Chem Soc 134:6673–6684
9. Aldag C, Gromov IA, García-Rubio L, von Koenig K, Schlichting L, Jaun B, Hilvert D (2009) Probing the role of the proximal heme ligand in cytochrome P450cam by recombinant incorporation of selenocysteine. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 106:5481–5486
10. Yosca TH, Rittle J, Krest CM, Onderko EL, Silakov A, Calixto JC, Behan RK, Green MT (2013) Iron(IV) hydroxide pK_a and the role of thiolate ligation in C–H bond activation by cytochrome P450. Science 342:825–829
11. Behan RK, Hoffart LM, Stone KL, Krebs C, Green MT (2006) Evidence for basic ferryls in cytochromes P450. J Am Chem Soc 128:11471–11474
12. Behan RK, Green MT (2006) On the status of ferryl protonation. J Inorg Biochem 100:448–459
13. Galinato MGI, Spolitak T, Ballou DP, Lehnert N (2011) Elucidating the role of the proximal cysteine hydrogen bonding network in ferric cytochrome $P450_{cam}$ and corresponding mutants using magnetic circular dichroism spectroscopy. Biochemistry 50:1053–1069
14. Brunel A, Wilson A, Henry L, Dorlet P, Santolini J (2011) The proximal hydrogen bond network modulates *Bacillus subtilis* nitric-oxide synthase electronic and structural properties. J Biol Chem 286:11997–12005
15. Yoshioka S, Tosha T, Takahashi S, Ishimori K, Hori H, Morishima I (2002) Roles of the proximal hydrogen bonding network in cytochrome P450cam-catalyzed oxygenation. J Am Chem Soc 124:14571–14579
16. Mak PJ, Yang Y, Sangchoul I, Waskell LA, Kincaid JR (2012) Experimental documentation of the structural consequences of hydrogen-bonding interactions to the proximal cysteine of a cytochrome P450. Angew Chem Int Ed Engl 51:10403–10407
17. Higgins L, Bennett G, Shimoji M, Jones J (1998) Evaluation of cytochrome P450 mechanism and kinetics using kinetic deuterium isotope effects. Biochemistry 37:7039–7040
18. Dowers TS, Jones JP (2006) Kinetic isotope effects implicate a single oxidant for cytochrome P450-mediated O-dealkylation, N-oxygenation, and aromatic hydroxylation of 6-methoxyquinoline. Drug Metab Dispos 34:1288–1290
19. Imai M, Shimada H, Watanabe Y, Matsushima-Hibiya Y, Makino R, Koga H, Horiuchi T, Ishimura Y (1989) Uncoupling of the cytochrome P-450cam monooxygenase reaction by a single mutation, threonine-252 to alanine or valine: possible role of the hydroxy amino acid in oxygen activation. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 86:7823–7827
20. Altarsha M, Benighaus T, Kumar D, Thiel W (2009) How is the reactivity of cytochrome P450cam affected by Thr252X mutation? A QM/MM study for X = serine, valine, alanine, glycine. J Am Chem Soc 131:4755–4763
21. Madrona Y, Hollingsworth SA, Khan B, Poulos TL (2013) P450cin active site water: implications for substrate binding and solvent accessibility. Biochemistry 52:5039–5050
22. Denisov IG, Grinkova YV, Baas BJ, Sligar SG (2006) The ferrous-dioxygen intermediate in human cytochrome P450 3A4. Substrate dependence of formation and decay kinetics. J Biol Chem 281:233313–23318
23. Grinkova YV, Denisov IG, McLean MA, Sligar SG (2013) Oxidase uncoupling in heme monooxygenases: human cytochrome P450 CYP3A4 in nanodiscs. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 430:1223–1227
24. Locuson CW, Wienkers LC, Jones JP, Tracy TS (2007) CYP2C9 protein interactions with cytochrome b_5: effects on the coupling of catalysis. Drug Metab Dispos 35:1174–1181
25. Fruetel JA, Collins JR, Camper DL, Loew GH, Ortiz de Montellano PR (1992) Calculated and experimental absolute stereochemistry of the styrene and beta-methylstyrene epoxides formed by cytochrome $P450_{cam}$. J Am Chem Soc 114:6987–6993
26. Groves JT, McClusky GA, White RE, Coon MJ (1978) Aliphatic hydroxylation by highly purified liver microsomal cytochrome P-450. Evidence for a carbon radical intermediate. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 81:154–160

27. Krauser JA, Guengerich FP (2005) Cytochrome P450 3A4-catalyzed testosterone 6β-hydroxylation stereochemistry, kinetic deuterium isotope effects, and rate-limiting steps. J Biol Chem 280:19496–19506
28. Kim KH, Isin EM, Yun CH, Kim DH, Guengerich F (2006) Kinetic deuterium isotope effects for 7-alkoxycoumarin O-dealkylation reactions catalyzed by human cytochromes P450 and in liver microsomes. FEBS J 273:2223–2231
29. Rittle J, Green MT (2010) Cytochrome P450 compound I: capture, characterization, C–H bond activation kinetics. Science 330:933–937
30. Wang X, Peter S, Kinne M, Hofrichter M, Groves JT (2012) Detection and kinetic characterization of a highly reactive heme-thiolate peroxygenase Compound I. J Am Chem Soc 134:12897–12900
31. Peter S, Kinne M, Wang X, Ullrich R, Kayser G, Groves JT, Hofrichter M (2011) Selective hydroxylation of alkanes by an extracellular fungal peroxygenase. FEBS J 278:3667–3675
32. Chun YJ, Shimada T, Sanchez-Ponce R, Martin MV, Lei L, Zhao B, Kelly SL, Waterman MR, Lamb DC, Guengerich FP (2007) Electron transport pathway for a Streptomyces cytochrome P450. J Biol Chem 282:17486–17500
33. Kumar D, de Visser SP, Shaik S (2003) How does product isotope effect prove the operation of a two-state "rebound" mechanism in C–H hydroxylation by cytochrome P450? J Am Chem Soc 125:13024–13025
34. Kumar D, de Visser SP, Sharma PK, Cohen S, Shaik S (2004) Radical clock substrates, their C–H hydroxylation mechanism by cytochrome P450, other reactivity patterns: what does theory reveal about the clocks' behavior? J Am Chem Soc 126:1907–1920
35. Iyer KR, Jones JP, Darbyshire JF, Trager WF (1997) Intramolecular isotope effects for benzylic hydroxylation of isomeric xylenes and 4,4-dimethylbiphenyl by cytochrome P450: relationship between distance of methyl groups and masking of the intrinsic isotope effect. Biochemistry 36:7136–7143
36. Harrelson JP, Henne KR, Alonso DOV, Nelson SD (2007) A comparison of substrate dynamics in human CYP2E1 and CYP2A6. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 352:843–849
37. Audergon C, Iyer KR, Jones JP, Darbyshire JF, Trager WF (1999) Experimental and theoretical study of the effect of active-site constrained substrate motion on the magnitude of the observed intramolecular isotope effect for the P450 101 catalyzed benzylic hydroxylation of isomeric xylenes and 4,4'-dimethylbiphenyl. J Am Chem Soc 121:41–47
38. Harrelson JP, Atkins WM, Nelson SD (2008) Multiple-ligand binding in CYP2A6: probing mechanisms of cytochrome P450 cooperativity by assessing substrate dynamics. Biochemistry 47:2978–2988
39. Gelb MH, Heimbrook DC, Malkönen P, Sligar SG (1982) Stereochemistry and deuterium isotope effects in camphor hydroxylation by the cytochrome $P450_{cam}$ monooxygenase system. Biochemistry 21:370–377
40. Fourneron JD, Archelas A, Furstoss R (1989) Microbial transformations. 10. Evidence for a carbon-radial intermediate in the biohydroxylations achieved by the fungus *Beauveria sulfurescens*. J Org Chem 54:2478–2483
41. White RE, Miller JP, Favreau LV, Bhattacharyaa A (1986) Stereochemical dynamics of aliphatic hydroxylation by cytochrome P-450. J Am Chem Soc 108:6024–6031
42. Bergstrom S, Lindstredt S, Samuelson B, Corey EJ, Gregoriou GA (1958) The stereochemistry of 7α-hydroxylation in the biosynthesis of cholic acid from cholesterol. J Am Chem Soc 80:2337–2338
43. Corey EJ, Gregoriou GA, Peterson DH (1958) The stereochemistry of 11α-hydroxylation of steroids. J Am Chem Soc 80:2338–2338
44. Fretz H, Woggon WD, Voges R (1989) The allylic oxidation of geraniol catalyzed by cytochrome $P450_{Cath}$, proceeding with retention of configuration. Helv Chim Acta 72:391–400
45. Shapiro S, Piper JU, Caspi E (1982) Steric course of hydroxylation at primary carbon atoms: biosynthesis of l-octanol from (1R)- and (lS)-[1–^{3}H,^{2}H,^{1}H; 1–^{14}C] octane by rat liver microsomes. J Am Chem Soc 104:2301–2305
46. Krauser JA, Guengerich FP (2005) Cytochrome P450 3A4-catalyzed testosterone 6β-hydroxylation stereochemistry, kinetic deuterium isotope effects, and rate-limiting steps. J Biol Chem 280:19496–10506
47. Groves JT, Subramanian DV (1984) Hydroxylation by cytochrome P-450 and metalloporphyrin models. Evidence for allylic rearrangement. J Am Chem Soc 106:2177–2181
48. Tanaka K, Kurihara N, Nakajima M (1979) Oxidative metabolism of tetrachlorocyclohexenes, pentachlorocyclohexenes, and hexachlorocyclohexenes with microsomes from rat liver and house fly abdomen. Pestic Biochem Physiol 10:79–95
49. Oliw EH, Brodowsky ID, Hörnsten L, Hamberg M (1993) Bis-allylic hydroxylation of polyunsaturated fatty acids by hepatic monooxygenases and its relation to the enzymatic and nonenzymatic formation of conjugated hydroxy fatty acids. Arch Biochem Biophys 300:434–439
50. Hefner J, Rubenstein SM, Ketchum REB, Gibson DM, Williams RM, Croteau R (1996) Cytochrome P450-catalyzed hydroxylation of taxa-4(5),11(12)-diene to taxa-(20),11(12)-dien-5α-ol: the first oxygenation step in taxol biosynthesis. Chem Biol 3:479–489
51. Kamdem LK, Flockhart DA, Desta Z (2011) In vitro cytochrome P450-mediated metabolism of exemestane. Drug Metab Dispos 39:98–105
52. Barriuso J, Nguyen DT, Li JWH, Roberts JN, MacNevin G, Chaytor JL, Marcus SL, Vederas JC, Ro DK (2011) Double oxidation of the cyclic nonaketide dihydromonacolin L to monacolin J by a single cytochrome P450 monooxygenase, LovA. J Am Chem Soc 133:8078–8081
53. McClanahan RH, Huitric AC, Pearson PG, Desper JC, Nelson SD (1988) Evidence for a cytochrome P450

catalyzed allylic rearrangement with double bond topomerization. J Am Chem Soc 110:1979–1981
54. Ortiz de Montellano PR, Stearns RA (1987) Timing of the radical recombination step in cytochrome P-450 catalysis with ring-strained probes. J Am Chem Soc 109:3415–3420
55. Houghton JD, Beddows SE, Suckling KE, Brown L, Suckling CJ (1986) 5α,6α-Methanocholestan-3β-ol as a probe of the mechanism of action of cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase. Tetrahedron Lett 27:4655–4658
56. Bowry VW, Ingold KU (1991) A radical clock investigation of microsomal cytochrome P-450 hydroxylation of hydrocarbons. Rate of oxygen rebound. J Am Chem Soc 113:5699–5707
57. Newcomb M, Toy PH (2000) Hypersensitive radical probes and the mechanisms of cytochrome P450-catalyzed hydroxylation reactions. Acc Chem Res 33:449–455
58. Atkinson JK, Ingold KU (1993) Cytochrome P450 hydroxylation of hydrocarbons: variation in the rate of oxygen rebound using cyclopropyl radical clocks including two new ultrafast probes. Biochemistry 32:9209–9214
59. Atkinson JK, Hollenberg PF, Ingold KU, Johnson CC, Le Tadic MH, Newcomb M, Putt DA (1994) Cytochrome P450-catalyzed hydroxylation of hydrocarbons: kinetic deuterium isotope effects for the hydroxylation of an ultrafast radical clock. Biochemistry 33:10630–10637
60. Newcomb M, Le Tadic MH, Putt DA, Hollenberg PF (1995) An incredibly fast apparent oxygen rebound rate constant for hydrocarbon hydroxylation by cytochrome P-450 enzymes. J Am Chem Soc 117:3312–3313
61. Newcomb M, Le Tadic-Biadatti MH, Chestney DL, Roberts ES, Hollenberg PF (1995) A nonsynchronous concerted mechanism for cytochrome P450 catalyzed hydroxylation. J Am Chem Soc 117:12085–12091
62. Ortiz de Montellano PR (2010) Hydrocarbon hydroxylation by cytochrome P450 enzymes. Chem Rev 110:932–948
63. He X, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2004) Radical rebound mechanism in cytochrome P450-catalyzed hydroxylation of the multifaceted radical clocks α- and β-thujone. J Biol Chem 279:39479–39484
64. Jiang Y, He X, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2006) Radical intermediates in the catalytic oxidation of hydrocarbons by bacterial and human cytochrome P450 enzymes. Biochemistry 45:533–542
65. Atkinson JK, Ingold KU (1993) Cytochrome P450 hydroxylation of hydrocarbons: variation in the rate of oxygen rebound using cyclopropyl radical clocks including two new ultrafast probes. Biochemistry 32:9209–9214
66. Newcomb M, Hollenberg PF, Coon MJ (2003) Multiple mechanisms and multiple oxidants in P450-catalyzed hydroxylations. Arch Biochem Biophys 409:72–79
67. Newcomb M, Le Tadic MH, Putt DA, Hollenberg PF (1995) An incredibly fast apparent oxygen rebound rate constant for hydrocarbon hydroxylation by cytochrome P450 enzymes. J Am Chem Soc 117:3312–3313
68. Shaik S, Cohen S, Wang Y, Chen H, Kumar D, Thiel W (2010) P450 enzymes: their structure, reactivity, and selectivity—modeled by QM/MM calculations. Chem Rev 110:949–1017
69. Shaik S, De Visser SP (2005) Computational approaches to cytochrome P450 function. In: Ortiz de Montellano PR (ed) Cytochrome P450: structure, mechanism, and biochemistry, 3rd edn. Elsevier, New York, pp 45–85
70. Vaz A, McGinnity D, Coon M (1998) Epoxidation of olefins by cytochrome P450: evidence from site-specific mutagenesis for hydroperoxo-iron as an electrophilic oxidant. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 95:3555–3560
71. Newcomb M, Hollenberg PF, Coon MJ (2003) Multiple mechanisms and multiple oxidants in P450-catalyzed hydroxylations. Arch Biochem Biophys 409:72–79
72. Newcomb M, Chandrasena REP (2005) Highly reactive electrophilic oxidants in cytochrome P450 catalysis. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 338:394–403
73. Toy PH, Dhanabalasingam B, Newcomb M, Hanna IH, Hollenberg PF (1997) A substituted hypersensitive radical probe for enzyme-catalyzed hydroxylations: synthesis of racemic and enantiomerically enriched forms and application in a cytochrome P450-catalyzed oxidation. J Org Chem 62:9114–9122
74. Toy PH, Newcomb M, Hollenberg PF (1998) Hypersensitive mechanistic probe studies of cytochrome P450-catalyzed hydroxylation reactions. Implications for the cationic pathway. J Am Chem Soc 120:7719–7729
75. Toy PH, Newcomb M, Coon MJ, Vaz ADN (1998) Two distinct electrophilic oxidants effect hydroxylation in cytochrome P-450-catalyzed reactions. J Am Chem Soc 120:9718–9719
76. Sheng X, Zhang H, Hollenberg PF, Newcomb M (2009) Kinetic isotope effects in hydroxylation reactions effected by cytochrome P450 compounds I implicate multiple electrophilic oxidants for P450-catalyzed oxidations. Biochemistry 48:1620–1627
77. Newcomb M, Zhang R, Chandrasena REP, Halgrimson JA, Horner JH, Makris TM, Sligar SG (2006) Cytochrome P450 Compound I. J Am Chem Soc 128:4580–4581
78. Sheng X, Horner JH, Newcomb MJ (2008) Spectra and kinetic studies of the Compound I derivative of cytochrome P450 119. J Am Chem Soc 130:13310–13320
79. Sheng X, Zhang H, Im SC, Horner JH, Waskell L, Hollenberg PF, Newcomb MJ (2009) Kinetics of oxidation of benzphetamine by Compounds I of cytochrome P450 2B4 and its mutants. J Am Chem Soc 131:2971–2976
80. Behan RK, Hoffart LM, Stone KL, Krebs C, Green MT (2007) Reaction of cytochrome P450BM3 and peroxynitrite yields a nitrosyl complex. J Am Chem Soc 129:5855–5859

81. Newcomb M, Halgrimson JA, Horner JH, Wasinger EC, Chen LX, Sligar SG (2008) X-ray absorption spectroscopic characterization of a cytochrome P450 compound II derivative. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 105:8179–8184
82. Rittle J, Younker JM, Green MT (2010) Cytochrome P450: the active oxidant and its spectrum. Inorg Chem 49:3610–3617
83. Rittle J, Green MT (2010) Cytochrome P450 compound I: capture, characterization, and C–H bond activation kinetics. Science 330:933–937
84. Kellner DG, Hung SC, Weiss KE, Sligar SG (2002) Kinetic characterization of Compound I formation in the thermostable cytochrome P450 CYP119. J Biol Chem 277:9641–9644
85. Krest CM, Onderko EL, Yosca TH, Calixto JC, Karp RF, Livada J, Rittle J, Green MT (2013) Reactive intermediates in cytochrome P450 catalysis. J Biol Chem 288:17074–17081
86. Davydov R, Makris TM, Kofman V, Werst DE, Sligar SG, Hoffman BM (2001) Hydroxylation of camphor by reduced oxy-cytochrome $P450_{cam}$: mechanistic implications of EPR and ENDOR studies of catalytic intermediates in native and mutant enzymes. J Am Chem Soc 123:1403–1415
87. Davydov R, Dawson JH, Perera RP, Hoffman BM (2013) Use of deuterated camphor as substrate in H ENDOR studies of hydroxylation by cryoreduced oxy $P450_{cam}$ provides new evidence for the involvement of compound I. Biochemistry 52:667–671
88. Rettie AE, Rettenmeier AW, Howald WN, Baillie TA (1987) Cytochrome P-450-catalyzed formation of Δ^4-VPA, a toxic metabolite of valproic acid. Science 235:890–893
89. Rettie AE, Boberg M, Rettenmeier AW, Baillie TA (1988) Cytochrome P-450-catalyzed desaturation of valproic acid in vitro. Species differences, induction effects, and mechanistic studies. J Biol Chem 263:13733–13738
90. Korzekwa KR, Trager WF, Nagata K, Parkinson A, Gillette JR (1990) Isotope effect studies on the mechanism of the cytochrome P-450IIA1-catalyzed formation of Δ^6-testosterone from testosterone. Drug Metab Dispos 18:974–979
91. Morikawa T, Mizutani M, Aoki N, Watanabe B, Saga H, Saito S, Oikawa A, Suzuki H, Sakurai N, Shibata D, Wadano A, Sakata K, Ohta D (2006) Cytochrome P450 CYP710A encodes the sterol C-22 desaturase in *Arabidopsis* and tomato. Plant Cell 18:1008–1022
92. Kelly SL, Lamb DC, Baldwin BC, Corran AJ, Kelly DE (1997) Characterization of *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* CYP61, sterol Δ^{22}-desaturase, and inhibition by azole antifungal agents. J Biol Chem 272:9986–9988
93. Vyas KP, Kari PH, Prakash SR, Duggan DE (1990) Biotransformation of lovastatin. II. In vitro metabolism by rat and mouse liver microsomes and involvement of cytochrome P-450 in dehydrogenation of lovastatin. Drug Metab Dispos 18:218–222
94. Obach RS (2001) Mechanism of cytochrome P4503A4- and 2D6-catalyzed dehydrogenation of ezlopitant as probed with isotope effects using five deuterated analogs. Drug Metab Dispos 29:1699–1607
95. Reilly CA, Yost GS (2005) Structural and enzymatic parameters that determine alkyl dehydrogenation/hydroxylation of capsaicinoids by cytochrome P450 enzymes. Drug Metab Dispos 33:530–536
96. Granneman GR, Wang SI, Machinist JM, Kesterton JW (1984) Aspects of the metabolism of valproic acid. Xenobiotica 14:375–387
97. Rettie AE, Boberg M, Rettenmeier AW, Baillie TA (1988) Cytochrome P450-catalyzed desaturation of valproic acid in vitro. Species differences, induction effects, and mechanistic studies. J Biol Chem 263:13733–13738
98. Rettie AE, Sheffels PR, Korzekwa KR, Gonzalez FJ, Philpot RM, Baillie TA (1995) CYP4 isozyme specificity and the relationship between ω-hydroxylation and terminal desaturation of valproic acid. Biochemistry 34:7889–7895
99. Newcomb M, Shen R, Choi SY, Toy PH, Hollenberg PF, Vaz ADN, Coon MJ (2000) Cytochrome P450-catalyzed hydroxylation of mechanistic probes that distinguish between radicals and cations. Evidence for cationic but not for radical intermediates. J Am Chem Soc 122:2677–2686
100. Cryle MJ, Ortiz de Montellano PR, De Voss JJ (2005) Cyclopropyl containing fatty acids as mechanistic probes for cytochromes P450. J Org Chem 70:2455–2649
101. Hansch C, Mekapati SB, Kurup A, Verma RP (2004) QSAR of cytochrome P450. Drug Metab Rev 36:105–156
102. Lewis DF, Lake BG, Ito Y, Anzenbacher P (2006) Quantitative structure-activity relationships (QSARs) within cytochromes P450 2B subfamily enzymes: the importance of lipophilicity for binding and metabolism. Drug Metab Drug Interact 21:213–231
103. Sridhar J, Liu J, Foroozesh M, Stevens CIK (2012) Insights on cytochrome P450 enzymes and inhibitors obtained through QSAR studies. Molecules 17:9283–9305
104. Lewis DFV, Ioannides C, Park DV (1995) A quantitative structure-activity relationship study on a series of 10 para-substituted toluenes binding to cytochrome P-450 2B4 and their hydroxylation rates. Biochem Pharmacol 50:619–625
105. Lewis DFV, Jacobs MN, Dickins M (2004) Compound lipophilicity for substrate binding to human P450s in drug metabolism. Drug Discov Today 9:530–537
106. Blanksby SJ, Ellison GB (2003) Bond dissociation energies of organic molecules. Acc Chem Res 36:255–263
107. Korth HG, Sickling W (1997) Prediction of methyl C–H bond dissociation energies by density functional theory calculations. J Chem Soc Perkin Trans 2:715–719
108. Frommer U, Ullrich V, Staudinger H (1970) Hydroxylation of aliphatic compounds by liver micro-

somes. I. The distribution pattern of isomeric alcohols. Hoppe Seylers Z Physiol Chem 351:903–912
109. Korzekwa KR, Jones JP, Gillette JR (1990) Theoretical studies on cytochrome P-450 mediated hydroxylation: a predictive model for hydrogen atom abstractions. J Am Chem Soc 112:7042–7046
110. de Visser SP, Kumar D, Cohen S, Shacham R, Shaik S (2004) A predictive pattern of computed barriers for C–H hydroxylation by Compound I of cytochrome P450. J Am Chem Soc 126:8362–8363
111. Olsen L, Rydberg P, Rod TH, Ryde U (2006) Prediction of activation energies for hydrogen abstraction by cytochrome P450. J Med Chem 49:6489–6499
112. Afzelius L, Arnby CH, Broo A, Carlsson L, Isaksson C, Jurva U, Kjellander B, Kolmodin K, Nilsson K, Raubacher F, Weidolf L (2007) State-of-the-art tools for computational site of metabolism predictions: comparative analysis, mechanistical insights, and future applications. Drug Metab Rev 39:61–86
113. Wang X, Peter S, Kinne M, Hofrichter M, Groves JT (2012) Detection and kinetic characterization of a highly reactive heme-thiolate peroxygenase compound I. J Am Chem Soc 134:12897–12900
114. Wang Q, Sheng X, Horner JH, Newcomb M (2009) Quantitative production of Compound I from a cytochrome P450 enzyme at low temperatures. Kinetics, activation parameters, and kinetic isotope effects for oxidation of benzyl alcohol. J Am Chem Soc 131:10629–10636
115. Miwa GT, Walsh JS, Lu AYH (1984) Kinetic isotope effects on cytochrome P-450-catalyzed oxidation reactions. The oxidative O-dealkylation of 7-ethoxycoumarin. J Biol Chem 259:3000–3004
116. Guengerich FP, Yun CH, Macdonald TL (1996) Evidence for a 1-electron oxidation mechanism in N-dealkylation of N, N-dialkylanilines by cytochrome P450 2B1. Kinetic hydrogen isotope effects, linear free energy relationships, comparisons with horseradish peroxidase, and studies with oxygen surrogates. J Biol Chem 271:27321–27329
117. Hinson JA, Nelson SD, Gillette JR (1979) Metabolism of [p-^{18}O]-phenacetin: the mechanism of activation of phenacetin to reactive metabolites in hamsters. Mol Pharmacol 15:419–427
118. Pohl LR, Nelson SD, Krishna G (1978) Investigation of the mechanism of the metabolic activation of chloramphenicol by rat liver microsomes. Identification of a new metabolite. Biochem Pharmacol 27:491–496
119. Hall LR, Hanzlik RP (1990) Kinetic deuterium isotope effects on the N-demethylation of tertiary amides by cytochrome P-450. J Biol Chem 265:12349–12355
120. Constantino L, Rosa E, Iley J (1992) The microsomal demethylation of N, N-dimethylbenzamides. Substituent and kinetic deuterium isotope effects. Biochem Pharmacol 44:651–658
121. Hall LR, Iwamoto RT, Hanzlik RP (1989) Electrochemical models for cytochrome P-450. N-demethylation of tertiary amides by anodic oxidation. J Org Chem 54:2446–2451
122. Guengerich FP, Yun CH, Macdonald TL (1996) Evidence for a 1-electron oxidation mechanism in N-dealkylation of N, N-dialkylanilines by cytochrome P450 2B1. Kinetic hydrogen isotope effects, linear free energy relationships, comparisons with horseradish peroxidase, and studies with oxygen surrogates. J Biol Chem 271:27321–27329
123. Baciocchi E, Lanzalunga O, Lapi A, Manduchi L (1998) Kinetic deuterium isotope effect profiles and substituent effects in the oxidative N-demethylation of N, N-dimethylanilines catalyzed by tetrakis(pentafluorophenyl)porphyrin iron(III) chloride. J Am Chem Soc 120:5783–5787
124. Galliani G, Nali M, Rindone B, Tollari S, Rocchetti M, Salmona M (1986) The rate of N-demethylation of N, N-dimethylanilines and N-methylanilines by rat-liver microsomes is related to their first ionization potential, their lipophilicity and to a steric bulk factor. Xenobiotica 16:511–517
125. Burka LT, Willard RJ, Macdonald TL (1985) Mechanism of cytochrome P-450 catalysis. Mechanism of N-dealkylation and amine oxide deoxygenation. J Am Chem Soc 107:2549–2551
126. Ortiz de Montellano PR, Beilan HS, Kunze KL (1981) N-Alkylprotoporphyrin IX formation in 3,5-dicarbethoxy-1,4-dihydrocollidine-treated rats. Transfer of the alkyl group from the substrate to the porphyrin. J Biol Chem 256:6708–6713
127. Augusto O, Beilan HS, Ortiz de Montellano PR (1982) The catalytic mechanism of cytochrome P-450. Spin-trapping evidence for one-electron substrate oxidation. J Biol Chem 257:11288–11295
128. Kennedy CH, Mason RP (1990) A reexamination of the cytochrome P-450-catalyzed free radical production from a dihydropyridine. Evidence of trace transition metal catalysis. J Biol Chem 265:11425–11428
129. Macdonald TL, Zirvi K, Burka LT, Peyman P, Guengerich FP (1982) Mechanism of cytochrome P-450 inhibition by cyclopropylamines. J Am Chem Soc 104:2050–2052
130. Hanzlik RP, Tullman RH (1982) Suicidal inactivation of cytochrome P-450 by cyclopropylamines. Evidence for cation-radical intermediates. J Am Chem Soc 104:2048–2050
131. Guengerich FP, Willard RJ, Shea JP, Richards LE, Macdonald TL (1984) Mechanism-based inactivation of cytochrome P-450 by heteroatom-substituted cyclopropanes and formation of ring-opened products. J Am Chem Soc 106:6446–6447
132. Li X, Grimm ML, Igarashi K, Castagnoli N Jr, Tanko JM (2007) The first calibration of an aminiumyl radical ion clock: why N-cyclopropylanilines may be poor mechanistic probes for single electron transfer. Chem Commun (Camb) 25:2648–2650
133. Shaffer CL, Morton MD, Hanzlik RP (2001) N-Dealkylation of an N-cyclopropylamine by horseradish peroxidase. Fate of the cyclopropyl group. J Am Chem Soc 123:8502–8508
134. Shaffer CL, Harriman S, Koen YM, Hanzlik RP (2002) Formation of cyclopropanone during cyto-

chrome P450-catalyzed N-dealkylation of a cyclopropylamine. J Am Chem Soc 124:8268–8274
135. Roberts KM, Jones JP (2010) Anilinic N-oxides support cytochrome P450-mediated N-dealkylation through hydrogen-atom transfer. Chem Eur J 16:8096–8107
136. Bhakta M, Hollenberg PF, Wimasalena K (2005) Evidence for a hydrogen abstraction mechanism in P450-catalyzed N-dealkylations. Chem Commun (Camb) 2:265–267
137. Jurva U, Bissel P, Isin EM, Igarashi K, Kuttab S, Castagnoli N Jr (2005) Model electrochemical-mass spectrometric studies of the cytochrome P450-catalyzed oxidations of cyclic tertiary allylamines. J Am Chem Soc 127:12368–12377
138. Macdonald TL, Gutheim WG, Martin RB, Guengerich FP (1989) Oxidation of substituted N, N-dimethylanilines by cytochrome P-450: estimation of the effective oxidation-reduction potential of cytochrome P-450. Biochemistry 28:2071–2077
139. Goto Y, Watanabe Y, Fukuzumi S, Jones JP, Dinnocenzo JP (1998) Mechanisms of N-demethylations catalyzed by high-valent species of heme enzymes: novel use of isotope effects and direct observation of intermediates. J Am Chem Soc 120:10762–10763
140. Okazaki O, Guengerich FP (1993) Evidence for specific base catalysis in N-dealkylation reactions catalyzed by cytochrome P450 and chloroperoxidase. Differences in rates of deprotonation of aminium radicals as an explanation for high kinetic hydrogen isotope effects observed with peroxidases. J Biol Chem 268:1546–1552
141. Miwa GT, Walsh JS, Kedderis GL, Hollenberg PF (1983) The use of intramolecular isotope effects to distinguish between deprotonation and hydrogen atom abstraction mechanisms in cytochrome P-450- and peroxidase-catalyzed N-demethylation reactions. J Biol Chem 258:14445–14449
142. Li C, Wu W, Kumar D, Shaik S (2006) Kinetic isotope effect is a sensitive probe of spin state reactivity in C–H hydroxylation of N, N-dimethylaniline by cytochrome P450. J Am Chem Soc 128:394–395
143. Kwiecień RA, Molinié R, Paneth P, Silvestre V, Lebreton J, Robins RJ (2011) Elucidation of the mechanism of N-demethylation catalyzed by cytochrome P450 monooxygenase is facilitated by exploiting nitrogen-15 heavy isotope effect. Arch Biochem Biophys 510:35–41
144. Nelsen SF, Ippoliti JT (1986) The deprotonation of trialkylamine cation radicals by amines. J Am Chem Soc 108:4879–4881
145. Ortiz de Montellano PR (1987) Control of the catalytic activity of prosthetic heme by the structure of hemoproteins. Acc Chem Res 20:289–294
146. Ortiz de Montellano PR (2010) Peroxidase catalytic mechanisms. In: Torres E, Ayala M (eds) Biocatalysis based on heme peroxidases. Springer, New York, pp 79–110
147. Lewis FD, Ho TI (1980) On the selectivity of tertiary amine oxidations. J Am Chem Soc 102:1751–1752
148. Tanko JM, Friedline R, Suleman NK, Castagnoli N (2001) tert-Butoxyl as a model for radicals in biological systems: caveat emptor. J Am Chem Soc 123:5808–5809
149. Seto Y, Guengerich FP (1993) Partitioning between N-dealkylation and N-oxygenation in the oxidation of N, N-dialkylarylamines catalyzed by cytochrome P450 2B1. J Biol Chem 268:9986–9997
150. Gorrod JW, Patterson LH (1983) The metabolism of 4-substituted-N-ethyl-N-methylanilines. Xenobiotica 13:513–520
151. Iley J, Constantino L (1994) The microsomal dealkylation of N, N-dialkylbenzamides. Biochem Pharmacol 47:275–280
152. La Du BN, Gaudette L, Trousof N, Brodie BB (1955) Enzymatic dealkylation of aminopyrine (pyramidon) and other alkylamines. J Biol Chem 214:741–752
153. Hinson JA, Mitchell JR, Jollow DJ (1975) Microsomal N-hydroxylation of p-chloroacetanilide. Mol Pharmacol 11:462–469
154. Ripa L, Mee C, Sjö P, Shamovsky I (2014) Theoretical studies of the mechanism of N-hydroxylation of primary aromatic amines by cytochrome P450 1A2: radicaloid or anionic? Chem Res Toxicol 27:265–278
155. Shamovsky I, Ripa L, Börjesson L, Mee C, Nordén B, Hansen P, Hasselgren C, O'Donovan M, Sjö P (2011) Explanation for main features of structure-genotoxicity relationships of aromatic amines by theoretical studies of their activation pathways in CYP1A2. J Am Chem Soc 133:16168–16185
156. Ji L, Schüürmann G (2013) Model and mechanism: N-hydroxylation of primary aromatic amines by cytochrome P450. Angew Chem Int Ed Engl 52:744–748
157. Ghassabian S, Rawling T, Zhou F, Doddareddy MR, Tattam BN, Hibbs DE, Edwards RJ, Cui PH, Murray M (2012) Role of CYP3A4 in the biotransformation of sorafenib to its major oxidized metabolites. Biochem Pharmacol 84:215–223
158. Oguri K, Tanimoto Y, Yoshimura H (1989) Metabolite fate of strychnine in rats. Xenobiotica 19:171–178
159. Labbé L, Abolfathi Z, Léssard É, Pakdel H, Beaune P, Turgeon J, Role of specific cytochrome P450 enzymes in the N-oxidation of the antiarrhythmic agent mexiletine. Xenobiotica 33:13–25
160. Watanabe Y, Iyanagi T, Oae S (1980) Kinetic study on enzymatic S-oxygenation promoted by a reconstituted system with purified cytochrome P450. Tetrahedron Lett 21:3685–3688
161. Watanabe Y, Iyanagi T, Oae S (1982) One electron transfer mechanism in the enzymatic oxygenation of sulfoxide to sulfone promoted by a reconstituted system with purified cytochrome P450. Tetrahedron Lett 23:533–536
162. Alvarez JC, Ortiz de Montellano PR (1992) Thianthrene 5-oxide as a probe of the electrophilicity of hemoprotein oxidizing species. Biochemistry 31:8315–8322

163. Holland HL, Chernishenko MJ, Conn M, Munoz A, Manoharan TS, Zawadski MA (1990) Enzymic hydroxylation and sulfoxidation of cyclopropyl compounds by fungal biotransformation. Can J Chem 68:696–700
164. Sharma PK, De Visser SP, Shaik S (2003) Can a single oxidant with two spin states masquerade as two different oxidants? A study of the sulfoxidation mechanism by cytochrome P450. J Am Chem Soc 125:8698–8699
165. Li C, Zhang L, Zhang C, Hirao H, Wu W, Shaik S (2007) Which oxidant is really responsible for sulfur oxidation by cytochrome P450? Angew Chem Int Ed Engl 46:8168–8170
166. Cryle J, De Voss JJ (2006) Is the ferric hydroperoxy species responsible for sulfur oxidation in cytochrome P450s? Angew Chem Int Ed Engl 45:8221–8223
167. He X, Cryle MJ, De Voss JJ, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2005) Calibration of the channel that determines the ω-hydroxylation regiospecificity of cytochrome P4504A1. J Biol Chem 280:22697–22705
168. Kim D, Cryle MJ, De Voss JJ, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2007) Functional expression and characterization of cytochrome P450 52A21 from *Candida albicans*. Arch Biochem Biophys 464:213–220
169. Guengerich FP (1989) Oxidation of halogenated compounds by cytochrome P-450, peroxidases, and model metalloporphyrins. J Biol Chem 264:17198–17205
170. Watabe T, Akamatsu K (1974) Microsomal epoxidation of cis-stilbene: decrease in epoxidase activity related to lipid peroxidation. Biochem Pharmacol 23:1079–1085
171. Watabe T, Ueno Y, Imazumi J (1971) Conversion of oleic acid into threo-dihydroxystearic acid by rat liver microsomes. Biochem Pharmacol 20:912–913
172. Ortiz de Montellano PR, Mangold BLK, Wheeler C, Kunze KL, Reich NO (1983) Stereochemistry of cytochrome P-450-catalyzed epoxidation and prosthetic heme alkylation. J Biol Chem 258:4208–4213
173. Hanzlik RP, Shearer GO (1978) Secondary deuterium isotope effects on olefin epoxidation by cytochrome P450. Biochem Pharmacol 27:1441–1444
174. Henschler D, Hoos WR, Fetz H, Dallmeier E, Metzler M (1979) Reactions of trichloroethylene epoxide in aqueous systems. Biochem Pharmacol 28:543–548
175. Miller RE, Guengerich FP (1982) Oxidation of trichloroethylene by liver microsomal cytochrome P-450: evidence for chlorine migration in a transition state not involving trichloroethylene oxide. Biochemistry 21:1090–1097
176. Liebler DC, Guengerich FP (1983) Olefin oxidation by cytochrome P-450: evidence for group migration in catalytic intermediates formed with vinylidene chloride and trans-1-phenyl-1-butene. Biochemistry 22:5482–5489
177. Mansuy D, Leclaire J, Fontecave M, Momenteau M (1984) Oxidation of monosubstituted olefins by cytochromes P450 and heme models: evidence for the formation of aldehydes in addition to epoxides and allylic alcohols. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 119:319–325
178. Shinkyo R, Xu L, Tallman KA, Cheng Q, Porter NA, Guengerich FP (2011) Conversion of 7-dehydrocholesterol to 7-ketocholesterol is catalyzed by human cytochrome P450 7A1 and occurs by direct oxidation without an epoxide intermediate. J Biol Chem 286:33021–33028
179. Miller VP, Fruetel JA, Ortiz de Montellano PR (1992) Cytochrome $P450_{cam}$-catalyzed oxidation of a hypersensitive radical probe. Arch Biochem Biophys 298:697–702
180. Ortiz de Montellano PR, Correia MA (2005) Inhibition of cytochrome P450 enzymes. In: Ortiz de Montellano PR (ed) Cytochrome P450: structure, mechanism, and biochemistry, 3rd edn. Kluwer Academic, New York, pp 247–322
181. Ortiz de Montellano PR, Stearns RA, Langry KC (1984) The allylisopropylacetamide and novonal prosthetic heme adducts. Mol Pharmacol 25:310–317
182. Kunze KL, Mangold BLK, Wheeler C, Beilan HS., Ortiz de Montellano PR (1983) The cytochrome P-450 active site. Regiospecificity of the prosthetic heme alkylation by olefins and acetylenes. J Biol Chem 258:4202–4207
183. Ortiz de Montellano PR, Mico BA (1980) Destruction of cytochrome P-450 by ethylene and other olefins. Mol Pharmacol 18:128–135
184. Ortiz de Montellano PR, Stearns RA, Langry KC (1984) The allylisopropylacetamide and novonal prosthetic heme adducts. Mol Pharmacol 25:310–317
185. de Visser SP, Ogliaro F, Harris N, Shaik S (2001) Multi-state epoxidation of ethene by cytochrome P450: a quantum chemical study. J Am Chem Soc 123:3037–3047
186. Kumar D, Karamzadeh B, Sastry GN, de Visser SP (2010) What factors influence the rate constant of substrate epoxidation by Compound I of cytochrome P450 and analogous iron(IV)-oxo oxidants? J Am Chem Soc 132:7656–7667
187. Kumar D, Latifi R, Kumar S, Rybak-Akimova EV, Sainna MA, de Visser SP (2013) Rationalization of the barrier height for p-Z-styrene epoxidation by iron(IV)-oxo porphyrin cation radical with variable axial ligands. Inorg Chem 52:7968–7979
188. de Visser SP, Ogliaro F, Shaik S (2001) Stereospecific oxidation by compound I of cytochrome P450 does not proceed in a concerted synchronous manner. Chem Commun (Camb) 22:2322–2323
189. de Visser SP, Ogliaro F, Shaik S (2001) How does ethene inactivate cytochrome P450 en route to its epoxidation? A density functional study. Angew Chem Int Ed Engl 40:2871–2874
190. de Visser SP, Kumar D, Shaik S (2004) How do aldehyde side products occur during alkene epoxidation by cytochrome P450? Theory reveals a state-

specific multi-state scenario where the high-spin component leads to all side products. J Inorg Biochem 98:1183–1193
191. Ortiz de Montellano PR, Kunze KL (1981) Shift of the acetylenic hydrogen during chemical and enzymatic oxidation of the biphenylacetylene triple bond. Arch Biochem Biophys 209:710–712
192. McMahon RE, Turner JC, Whitaker GW, Sullivan HR (1981) Deuterium isotope effect in the biotransformation of 4-ethynylbiphenyls to 4-biphenylacetic acids by rat hepatic microsomes. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 99:662–667
193. Ortiz de Montellano PR, Komives EA (1985) Branchpoint for heme alkylation and metabolite formation in the oxidation of aryl acetylenes by cytochrome P450. J Biol Chem 260:3330–3336
194. Foroozesh M, Primrose G, Guo Z, Bell LC, Alworth WL., Guengerich FP (1997) Aryl acetylenes as mechanism-based inhibitors of cytochrome P450-dependent monooxygenase enzymes. Chem Res Toxicol 10:91–102
195. Kanhai W, Koob M, Dekant W, Henschler D (1991) Metabolism of 14C-dichloroethyne in rats. Xenobiotica 21:905–916
196. Gan LS, Acebo AL, Alworth WL (1984) 1-Ethynylpyrene, a suicide inhibitor of cytochrome P-450 dependent benzo[a]pyrene hydroxylase activity in liver microsomes. Biochemistry 23:3827–3836
197. CaJacob CA, Chan W, Shephard E, Ortiz de Montellano PR (1988) The catalytic site of rat hepatic lauric acid omega-hydroxylase. Protein versus prosthetic heme alkylation in the omega-hydroxylation of acetylenic fatty acids. J Biol Chem 263:18640–18649
198. Ortiz de Montellano PR, Kunze KL (1981) Cytochrome P-450 inactivation: structure of the prosthetic heme adduct with propyne. Biochemistry 20:7266–7271
199. Davico GE, Bierbaum VM, DePuy CH, Ellison GB, Squires RR (1995) The C–H bond energy of benzene. J Am Chem Soc 117:2590–2599
200. Jerina DM, Daly JW (1974) Arene oxides: a new aspect of drug metabolism. Science 185:573–582
201. Koerts J, Soffers AEMF, Vervoort J, De Jager A, Rietjens IMCM (1998) Occurrence of the NIH shift upon the cytochrome P450-catalyzed in vivo and in vitro aromatic ring hydroxylation of fluorobenzenes. Chem Res Toxicol 11:503–512
202. Hanzlik RP, Ling KHJ (1993) Active site dynamics of xylene hydroxylation by cytochrome P-450 as revealed by kinetic deuterium isotope effects. J Am Chem Soc 115:9363–9370
203. Lovern MR, Turner MJ, Meyer M, Kedderis GL, Bechtold WE, Schlosser PM (1997) Identification of benzene oxide as a product of benzene metabolism by mouse, rat, and human liver microsomes. Carcinogenesis 18:1695–1700
204. Jacob J, Soballa RG, Schmalix WA, Grimmer G, Greim H, Doehmer J, Seidel A (1996) Cytochrome P450-mediated activation of phenanthrene in genetically engineered V79 Chinese hamster cells. Environ Toxicol Pharmacol 15:1–11
205. Tomaszewski JE, Jerina DM, Daly JW (1975) Deuterium isotope effects during formation of phenols by hepatic monooxygenases: evidence for an alternative to the arene oxide pathway. Biochemistry 14:2024–2030
206. Preston BD, Miller JA, Miller EC (1983) Non-arene oxide aromatic ring hydroxylation of 2,2',5,5'-tetrachlorobiphenyl as the major metabolic pathway catalyzed by phenobarbital-induced rat liver microsomes. J Biol Chem 258:8304–8311
207. Hanzlik RP, Hogberg K, Judson CM (1984) Microsomal hydroxylation of specifically deuterated monosubstituted benzenes: evidence for direct aromatic hydroxylation. Biochemistry 23:3048–3055
208. Korzekwa KR, Swinney DC, Trager WF (1989) Isotopically labeled chlorobenzenes as probes for the mechanism of cytochrome P-450 catalyzed aromatic hydroxylation. Biochemistry 28:9019–9027
209. Bathelt CM, Ridder L, Mulholland AJ, Harvey JN (2004) Mechanism and structure-reactivity relationships for aromatic hydroxylation by cytochrome P450. Org Biomol Chem 2:2998–3005
210. Rietjens IMC, Vervoort J (1992) A new hypothesis for the mechanism for cytochrome P-450 dependent aerobic conversion of hexahalogenated benzenes to pentahalogenated phenols. Chem Res Toxicol 5:10–19
211. Rietjens IMCM, Soffers AEMF, Veeger C, Vervoort J (1993) Regioselectivity of cytochrome P-450 catalyzed hydroxylation of fluorobenzenes predicted by calculated frontier orbital substrate characteristics. Biochemistry 32:4801–4812
212. Zakharieva O, Grodzicki M, Trautwein AX, Veeger C, Rietjens IMCM (1996) Molecular orbital study of the hydroxylation of benzene and monofluorobenzene catalyzed by iron-oxo porphyrin π-cation radical complexes. J Biol Inorg Chem 1:192–204
213. Hackett JC, Sanan TT, Hada CM (2007) Oxidative dehalogenation of perhalogenated benzenes by cytochrome P450 compound I. Biochemistry 46:5924–5940
214. Ohe T, Mashino T, Hirobe M (1994) Novel metabolic pathway of arylethers by cytochrome P450: cleavage of the oxygen-aromatic ring bond accompanying ipso-substitution by the oxygen atom of the active species in cytochrome P450 models and cytochrome P450. Arch Biochem Biophys 310:402–409
215. Ohe T, Mashino T, Hirobe M (1997) Substituent elimination from p-substituted phenols by cytochrome P450. Ipso-substitution by the oxygen atom of the active species. Drug Metab Dispos 25:116–122
216. Schyman P, Lai W, Chen H, Wang Y, Shaik S (2011) The directive of the protein: how does cytochrome P450 select the mechanism of dopamine formation? J Am Chem Soc 133:7977–7984
217. Rizk PN, Hanzlik RP (1995) Oxidative and non-oxidative metabolism of 4-iodoanisole by rat liver microsomes. Xenobiotica 25:143–150
218. Gerardy R, Zenk MH (1993) Formation of salutaridine from (R)-reticuline by a membrane-bound cy-

tochrome P450 enzyme from *Papaver somniferum*. Phytochemistry 32:79–86
219. Gesell A, Rolf M, Ziegler J, Chávez MLD, Huang FC, Kutchan TM (2009) CYP719B1 is salutaridine synthase, the C–C phenol-coupling enzyme of morphine biosynthesis in opium poppy. J Biol Chem 284:24432–24442
220. Ikezawa N, Iwasa K, Sato F (2008) Molecular cloning and characterization of CYP80G2, a cytochrome P450 that catalyzes an intramolecular C–C phenol coupling of (S)-reticulene in magnoflorine biosynthesis, from cultured Coptis japonica cells. J Biol Chem 283:8810–8821
221. Nasreen A, Rueffer M, Zenk MH (1996) Cytochrome P-450-dependent formation of isoandrocymbine from autumnaline in colchicine biosynthesis. Tetrahedron Lett 37:8161–8164
222. Bischoff D, Pelzer S, Bister B, Nicholson GJ, Stockert S, Schirle M, Wohlleben W, Jung G, Sussmuth RD (2001) The biosynthesis of vancomycin-type glycopeptide antibiotics—the order of the cyclization steps. Angew Chem Int Ed Engl 40:4688–4691
223. Zerbe K, Pylypenko O, Vitali F, Zhang W, Rouset S, Heck, M, Vrijbloed JW, Bischoff D, Bister B, Sussmuth RD, Pelzer S, Wohlleben W, Robinson JA, Schlichting I (2002) Crystal structure of OxyB, a cytochrome P450 implicated in an oxidative phenol coupling reaction during vancomycin biosynthesis. J Biol Chem 27:47476–47485
224. Cacho RA, Chooi YH, Zhou H, Tang Y (2013) Complexity generation in fungal polyketide biosynthesis: a spirocycle-forming P450 in the concise pathway to the antifungal drug griseofulvin. ACS Chem Biol 8:2322–2330
225. Präg A, Grüning BA, Häckh M, Lüdeke S, Wilde M, Luzhetskyy A, Richter M, Luzhetska M, Günther, S, Müller M (2014) Regio- and stereoselective intermolecular oxidative phenol coupling in Streptomyces. J Am Chem Soc 136:6195–6198
226. Amann T, Zenk MH (1991) Formation of the morphine precursor salutaridine is catalyzed by a cytochrome P-450 enzyme in mammalian liver. Tetrahedron Lett 32:3675–3678
227. Grobe N, Zhang B, Fisinger U, Kutchan TM, Zenk MH, Guengerich FP (2009) Mammalian cytochrome P450 enzymes catalyze the phenol-coupling step in endogenous morphine biosynthesis. J Biol Chem 284:24425–24431
228. Davis JA, Greene RJ, Han S, Rock DA, Wienkers LC (2011) Formation of raloxifene homo-dimer in CYP3A4, evidence for multi-substrate binding in a single catalytically competent P450 active site. Arch Biochem Biophys 513:110–118
229. Chen AY, Lee AJ, Jiang XR, Zhu BT (2007) Chemical synthesis of six novel 17β-estradiol and estrone dimers and study of their formation catalyzed by human cytochrome P450 enzymes. J Med Chem 50:5372–5381
230. Makino M, Sugimoto H, Shiro Y, Asamizu S, Onaka H, Nagano S (2007) Crystal structures and catalytic mechanism of cytochrome P450 StaP that produces the indolocarbazole skeleton. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 104:11591–11596
231. Wang Y, Hirao H, Chen H, Onaka H, Nagano S, Shaik S (2008) Electron transfer activation of chromopyrrolic acid by cytochrome P450 en route to the formation of an antitumor indolocarbazole derivative: theory supports experiment. J Am Chem Soc 130:7170–7171
232. Wang Y, Chen H, Makino M, Shiro Y, Nagano S, Asamizu S, Onaka H, Shaik S (2009) Theoretical and experimental studies of the conversion of chromopyrrolic acid to an antitumor derivative by cytochrome P450 StaP: the catalytic role of water molecules. J Am Chem Soc 131:6748–6762
233. Saruwatai T, Yagishita F, Mino T, Noguchi H, Hotta K, Watanabe K (2014) Cytochrome P450 as dimerization catalyst in diketopiperazine alkaloid biosynthesis. Chembiochem 15:656–659
234. Alexander K, Akhtar M, Boar RB, McGhie JF, Barton DHR (1972) Removal of the 32-carbon atom as formic acid in cholesterol biosynthesis. J Chem Soc Chem Commun 383–385
235. Mitropoulos KA, Gibbons GF, Reeves BEA (1976) Lanosterol 14α-demethylase. Similarity of the enzyme system from yeast and rat liver. Steroids 27:821–829
236. Aoyama Y, Yoshida Y, Sonoda Y, Sato Y (1987) Metabolism of 32-hydroxy-24,25-dihydrolanosterol by purified cytochrome P 45014DM from yeast. Evidence for contribution of the cytochrome to whole process of lanosterol 14α-demethylation. J Biol Chem 262:1239–1243
237. Trzaskos JM, Fischer RT, Favata MF (1986) Mechanistic studies of lanosterol C-32 demethylation. Conditions which promote oxysterol intermediate accumulation during the demethylation process. J Biol Chem 261:16937–16936
238. Trzaskos JM, Fischer RT, Favata MF (1986) Mechanistic studies of lanosterol C-32 demethylation. Conditions which promote oxysterol intermediate accumulation during the demethylation process. J Biol Chem 261:16937–16936
239. Shyadehi AZ, Lamb DC, Kelly SL, Kelly DE, Schunck WH, Wright JN, Corina D, Akhtar M (1996) The mechanism of the acyl-carbon bond cleavage reaction catalyzed by recombinant sterol 14α-demethylase of *Candida albicans* (other names are: lanosterol 14α-demethylase, P-45014DM, and CYP51). J Biol Chem 271:12445–12450
240. Fischer RT, Trzaskos JM, Magolda RL, Ko SS, Brosz CS, Larsen B (1991) Lanosterol 14α-methyl demethylase. Isolation and characterization of the third metabolically generated oxidative demethylation intermediate. J Biol Chem 266:6124–6132
241. Ramm PJ, Caspi E (1969) Stereochemistry of tritium at carbon atoms 1, 7, and 15 in cholesterol derived from mevalonic-(3R,2R)-2-^{3}H acid. J Biol Chem 244:6064–6073

242. Akhtar M, Rahimtula AD, Watkinson IA, Wilton DC, Munday KA (1969) Status of C-6, C-7, C-15, and C-16 hydrogen atoms in cholesterol biosynthesis. Eur J Biochem 9:107–111
243. Monk BC, Tomasiak TM, Keniya MV, Huschmann FU, Tyndall JDA, O'Connell III JD, Cannon RD, McDonald J, Rodriguez A, Finer-Moore J, Stroud RM (2014) Architecture of a single membrane spanning cytochrome P450 suggest constraints that orient the catalytic domain relative to a bilayer. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 111:3865–3870
244. Thompson EA Jr, Siiteri PK (1974) The involvement of human placental microsomal cytochrome P-450 in aromatization. J Biol Chem 249:5373–5378
245. Kellis JT Jr, Vickery LE (1987) Purification and characterization of human placental aromatase cytochrome P-450. J Biol Chem 262:4413–4420
246. Osawa Y, Shibata K, Rohrer D, Weeks C, Duax WL (1975) Reassignment of the absolute configuration of 19-substituted 19-hydroxysteroids and stereomechanism of estrogen biosynthesis. J Am Chem Soc 97:4400–4402
247. Arigoni D, Battaglia R, Akhtar M, Smith T (1975) Stereospecificity of oxidation at C-19 in estrogen biosynthesis. J Chem Soc Chem Commun (Camb) 185–186
248. Akhtar M, Calder MR, Corina DL, Wright JN (1982) Mechanistic studies on C-19 demethylation in estrogen biosynthesis. Biochem J 201:569–580
249. Caspi E, Wicha J, Arunachalam T, Nelson P, Spiteller G (1984) Estrogen biosynthesis: concerning the obligatory intermediacy of 2β-hydroxy-10β-formyl androst-4-ene-3,17-dione. J Am Chem Soc 106:7282–7283
250. Sohl CD, Guengerich FP (2010) Kinetic analysis of the three-step steroid aromatase reaction of human cytochrome P450 19A1. J Biol Chem 285:17734–17743
251. Morand P, Williamson DG, Layne DS, Lompa-Krzymien L, Salvador J (1975) Conversion of an androgen epoxide into 17β-estradiol by human placental microsomes. Biochemistry 14:635–638
252. Townsley JD, Brodie HJ (1968) Mechanism of estrogen biosynthesis. III. Stereochemistry of aromatization of C19 and C18 steroids. Biochemistry 7:33–40
253. Hosoda H, Fishman J (1974) Unusually facile aromatization of 2β-hydroxy-19-oxo-4-androstene-3,17-dione to estrone. Implications in estrogen biosynthesis. J Am Chem Soc 96:7325–7329
254. Goto J, Fishman J (1977) Participation of a nonenzymic transformation in the biosynthesis of estrogens from androgens. Science 195:80–81
255. Covey DF, Hood WF (1982) A new hypothesis based on suicide substrate inhibitor studies for the mechanism of action of aromatase. Cancer Res 42:3327–3333
256. Akhtar M, Wright JN, Lee-Robichaud P (2011) A review of mechanistic studies on aromatase (CYP19) and 17α-hydroxylase-17,20-lyase (CYP17). J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 125:2–12
257. Di Nardo G, Gilardi G (2013) Human aromatase: perspective in biochemistry and biotechnology. Biotechnol Appl Biochem 60:92–101
258. Cheng Q, Sohl CD, Yoshimoto FK, Guengerich FP (2012) Oxidation of dihydrotestosterone by human cytochromes P450 19A1 and 3A4. J Biol Chem 287:29554–29567
259. Ghosh D, Griswold J, Erman M, Pangborn W (2009) Structural basis for androgen specificity and oestrogen synthesis in human aromatase, Nature 457:219–223
260. Ghosh D, Griswold J, Erman M, Panghorn W (2010) X-ray structure of human aromatase reveals an androgen-specific active site. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 118:197–202
261. Lo J, Di Nardo G, Griswold J, Egbuta C, Jiang W, Gilardi G, Ghosh D (2013) Structural basis for the functional roles of critical residues in human cytochrome P450 aromatase. Biochemistry 52:5821–5829
262. Hackett JC, Brueggemeier RW, Hadad CM (2005) The final catalytic step of cytochrome P450 aromatase: a density functional theory study. J Am Chem Soc 127:5224–5237
263. Sen K, Hackett JC (2012) Coupled electron transfer and proton hopping in the final step of CYP19-catalyzed androgen aromatization. Biochemistry 51:3039–3049
264. Mak PJ, Luthra A, Sligar SG, Kincaid JR (2014) Resonance Raman spectroscopy of the oxygenated intermediates of human CYP19A1 implicates a Compound I intermediate in the final lyase step. J Am Chem Soc 136:4825–4828
265. Qiu Y, Tittiger C, Wicker-Thomas C, Le Goff G, Young S, Wahnberg E, Fricaux T, Taquet N, Blomquist GJ, Feyereisen R (2012) An insect-specific P450 oxidative decarbonylase for cuticular hydrocarbon biosynthesis. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 109:14858–14863
266. Reed JR, Quilici DR, Blomquist GJ, Reitz RC (1995) Proposed mechanism for the cytochrome P450-catalyzed conversion of aldehydes to hydrocarbons in the house fly, Musca domestica. Biochemistry 34:16221–16227
267. Belcher J, McLean KJ, Matthews S, Woodward LS, Fisher K, Rigby SEJ, Nelson DR, Potts D, Baynham MT, Parker DA, Leys D, Munro AW (2014) Structure and biochemical properties of the alkene producing cytochrome P450 $OleT_{JE}$ (CYP152L1) from the *Jeotgalicoccus* sp. 8456 bacterium. J Biol Chem 289:6535–6550
268. Ortiz de Montellano PR (2008) Mechanism and role of covalent heme binding in CYP4 family P450 enzymes and mammalian peroxidases. Drug Metab Rev 40:405–426
269. Varfaj F, Zulkifli SNA, Park HG, Challinor VL, De Voss JJ, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2014) Carbon-carbon bond cleavage in activation of the prodrug nabumetone. Drug Metab Dispos 42:828–838

270. Nobilis M, Mijusek J, Szotáková B, Jirásko R, Holcapek, M, Chamseddin C, Jira T, Kucera R, Kunes J, Pour M (2013) Analytical power of LLE-HPLC-PDA-MS/MS in drug metabolism studies: identification of nabumetone metabolites. J Pharm Biomed Anal 80:164–172
271. Jones G, Prosser DE, Kaufmann M (2012) 25-Hydroxyvitamin D-24-hydroxylase (CYP24A1): its important role in the degradation of vitamin D. Arch Biochem Biophys 523:9–18
272. Reddy GS, Tserng KY, Thomas BR, Dayal R, Norman AW (1987) Isolation and identification of 1,23-dihydroxy-24,25,26,27-tetranorvitamin D_3, a new metabolite of 1,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 produced in rat kidney. Biochemistry 26:324–331
273. Makin G, Lohnes D, Byford V, Ray R, Jones G. (1989) Target cell metabolism of 1,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 to calcitroic acid. Biochem J 262:173–180
274. Reddy GS, Tserng KY (1989) Calcitroic acid, end product of renal metabolism of 1,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 through C-24 oxidation. Biochemistry 28:1763–1769
275. Beckman MJ, Tadikonda P, Werner E, Prahl J, Yamada S, DeLuca HF (1996) Human 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3-24-hydroxylase, a multicatalytic enzyme. Biochemistry 35:8645–8472
276. Davydov R, Gilep AA, Strushkevich NV, Usanov SA, Hoffman BM (2012) Compound I is the reactive intermediate in the first monooxygenation step during conversion of cholesterol to pregnenolone by cytochrome P450scc: EPR/ENDOR/cryoreduction studies. J Am Chem Soc 134:17149–17156
277. Byon CY, Gut M (1980) Steric considerations regarding the biodegradation of cholesterol to pregnenolone. Exclusion of (22S)-22-hydroxycholesterol and 22-ketocholesterol as intermediates. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 94:549–552
278. Burstein S, Middleditch BS, Gut M (1975) Mass spectrometric study of the enzymic conversion of cholesterol to (22R)-22-hydroxycholesterol, (20R,22R)-20,22-dihydroxycholesterol, and pregnenolone, and of (22R)-22-hydroxycholesterol to the glycol and pregnenolone in bovine adrenocortical preparations. Mode of oxygen incorporation. J Biol Chem 250:9028–9037
279. Strushkevich N, MacKenzie F, Cherkesova T, Grabovec I, Usanov S, Park HW (2011) Structural basis for pregnenolone biosynthesis by the mitochondrial monooxygenase system. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 108:10139–10143
280. Mast N, Annalora AJ, Lodowski DT, Palczewski K, Stout CD, Pikuleva IA (2011) Structural basis for three-step sequential catalysis by the cholesterol side chain cleavage enzyme CYP11A1. J Biol Chem 286:5607–5613
281. Stok JE, De Voss JJ (2000) Expression, purification, and characterization of bioI: a carbon–carbon bond cleaving cytochrome P450 involved in biotin biosynthesis in *Bacillus subtilis*. Arch Biochem Biophys 384:351–360
282. Cryle MJ, Schlichting I (2008) Structural insights from a P450 carrier protein complex reveal how specificity is achieved in the P450Biol ACP complex. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 105:15696–15701
283. Cryle MJ, De Voss JJ (2004) Carbon-carbon bond cleavage by cytochrome P450BioI (CYP107H1). Chem Commun (Camb) 86–87
284. Lin H, Tsunematsu Y, Dhingra S, Xu W, Fukutomi M, Chooi YH, Cane DE, Calvo AM, Watanabe K, Tang Y (2014) Generation of complexity in fungal terpene biosynthesis: discovery of a multifunctional cytochrome P450 in the fumagillin pathway. J Am Chem Soc 136:4426–4436
285. Lee S, Badieyan S, Bevan DR, Herde M, Gatz C, Tholl D (2010) Herbivore-induced and floral homoterpene volatiles are biosynthesized by a single P450 enzyme (CYP82G1) in *Arabidopsis*. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 107:21205–21210
286. Stanjek V, Miksch M, Lueer P, Matern U, Boland W (1999) Biosynthesis of psoralen: mechanism of a cytochrome P450 catalyzed oxidative bond cleavage. Angew Chem Int Ed Engl 38:400–402
287. Larbat R, Kellner S, Specker S, Hehn A, Gontier E, Hans J, Bourgaud F, Matern U (2007) Molecular cloning and functional characterization of psoralen synthase, the first committed monooxygenase of furanocoumarin biosynthesis. J Biol Chem 282:542–554
288. Larbat R, Hehn A, Hans J, Schneider S, Judgé H, Schneider B, Matern U, Bourgaud F (2009) Isolation and functional characterization of *CYP71AJ4* encoding for the first P450 monooxygenase of angular furanocoumarin biosynthesis. J Biol Chem 284:4776–4785
289. Helliwell CA, Chandler PM, Poole A, Dennis ES, Peacock WJ (2001) The CYP88A cytochrome P450, ent-kaurenoic acid oxidase, catalyzes three steps of the gibberellin biosynthesis pathway. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 98:2065–2070
290. Rojas MC, Hedden P, Gaskin P, Tudzynki B (2001) The P450–1 gene of *Gibberella fujikuroi* encodes a multifunctional enzyme in gibberellin biosynthesis. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 98:5838–5843
291. Zhu D, Seo MJ, Ikeda H, Cane DE (2011) Genome mining in *Streptomyces*. Discovery of an unprecedented P450-catalyzed oxidative rearrangement that is the final step in the biosynthesis of pentalenolactone. J Am Chem Soc 133:2128–2131

Inhibition of Cytochrome P450 Enzymes

5

Maria Almira Correia and Paul. F. Hollenberg

5.1 Introduction

Inhibition of cytochrome P450 (P450, CYP) function (see Chaps. 3 and 4) may be brought about directly or indirectly. The steps in the P450 catalytic cycle particularly vulnerable to direct chemical inhibition include substrate binding to the ferric-P450 protein, molecular oxygen binding to the ferrous-P450, and subsequent insertion of the oxygen atom into the substrate. Direct functional inhibition, in principle, can also occur following posttranslational modifications of the P450 protein surface by oxidants, alkylating, nitrosating, or acylating agents that disrupt critical interactions with its redox partners, cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase (CPR), and/or cytochrome b_5 (b_5) [1, 2]. Selective antibodies targeted against P450 epitopes in these functionally relevant surface regions similarly disrupt P450 function and are valuable diagnostic probes [3–6]. On the other hand, indirect acting inhibitors may target other steps in the P450 catalytic cycle, such as the *sine qua non* CPR electron donation step, either through diversion of its electron supply away from the P450 hemoprotein [7–9] or by inactivating the CPR flavoprotein itself, i.e., with diphenyleneiodonium [10, 11]. Consistent with its unique role in the P450 catalytic cycle, conditional deletion of the CPR gene in vivo also results in P450 functional inhibition [12, 13]. Furthermore, P450 functional inhibition can also be elicited by agents that either impair protein or heme synthesis or accelerate protein or heme degradation (i.e., metals such as Co^{+2}), and thus effectively reduce P450 hemoprotein content [14]. Thus, although various modes of P450 inhibition exist and can be effectively exploited experimentally, physiologically, and/or therapeutically, only direct acting P450 chemical inhibitors will be discussed in this chapter.

Such direct acting P450 inhibitors can be classified into three mechanistically distinct groups: Agents that form (a) reversible complexes, (b) quasi-irreversible complexes with the heme-iron atom, and (c) "dead-end" complexes through irreversible interaction with the P450 protein or the heme moiety, or accelerated degradation and/or oxidative fragmentation of the prosthetic heme [15–33]. Reversible competitive or noncompetitive inhibitors are generally thought to interfere in the P450 catalytic cycle prior to the actual oxidative event. On the other hand, agents that act during or subsequent to the oxygen transfer step are generally considered to be irreversible or quasi-irreversible inhibitors. Indeed, because the manifestation of their intrinsic irreversible or quasi-irreversible inhibitory potential requires P450 catalytic turnover, such agents are often aptly classified as mechanism-based (or suicide) inactivators [21–30]. Extensive lists of

M. A. Correia (✉)
Department of Cellular and Molecular Pharmacology, University of California, 600 16th Street, N572, San Francisco, CA 94158-2517, USA
e-mail: almira.correia@ucsf.edu

P. F. Hollenberg
Department of Pharmacology, University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, MI 48109-5632, USA

P. R. Ortiz de Montellano et al. (eds.), *Cytochrome P450*, DOI 10.1007/978-3-319-12108-6_5
© Springer International Publishing Switzerland 2015

P450 inhibitors are available elsewhere [34–36], and Chap. 9 also covers inhibitors of individual P450 enzymes. This chapter focuses largely on the mechanisms of reversible P450 inhibition as well as the mechanisms of P450 inactivation and agents that function as mechanism-based inactivators. Despite their irrefutable practical relevance to clinical therapeutics, the mechanisms of reversible competitive and noncompetitive inhibitors, being relatively straightforward, are discussed more concisely.

5.2 Reversible Inhibitors

Agents that compete with substrates for the occupancy of the P450 active site through: (a) binding to hydrophobic regions of the active site, (b) coordination to the prosthetic heme-iron atom, or (c) specific hydrogen bonding or ionic interactions with active site residues are considered reversible inhibitors [18–25]. In the first case, the inhibitor simply competes for binding to the lipophilic domains of the active site, resulting in the type of inhibition often observed when two substrates compete for oxidation by a single P450 isoform. The mutual in vitro and in vivo inhibition of benzene and toluene metabolism is the simplest example of such a direct competitive interaction [37]. Such inhibition is optimally manifested upon prolonged residence of the inhibitory agent within the P450 active site due to its tight binding coupled with its poor catalytic recognition as a substrate. This is illustrated by the inhibition of CYP1A2-dependent caffeine or theophylline N-demethylation or of CYP19 -mediated estrogen synthesis by α-naphthoflavone (K_I 0.01 μM) [36]. Although usually not quite as effective as reversible inhibitors that interact with the P450 heme iron or irreversible P450 inactivators, nonetheless such interactions are responsible for eliciting not only relevant metabolic alterations but also many clinically significant drug–drug interactions (DDIs) [18, 19].

5.2.1 Coordination to the P450 Ferric Heme Iron

Amino-side chains or nitrogenous heterocyclic moieties in some substrates [20, 24, 25] can either directly bind tightly to the sixth coordination site of the pentacoordinated prosthetic P450 heme-iron atom or displace an existing weaker ligand such as water from a P450 hexacoordinated state (Fig. 5.1a, b) [23–25]. The ensuing P450 heme-

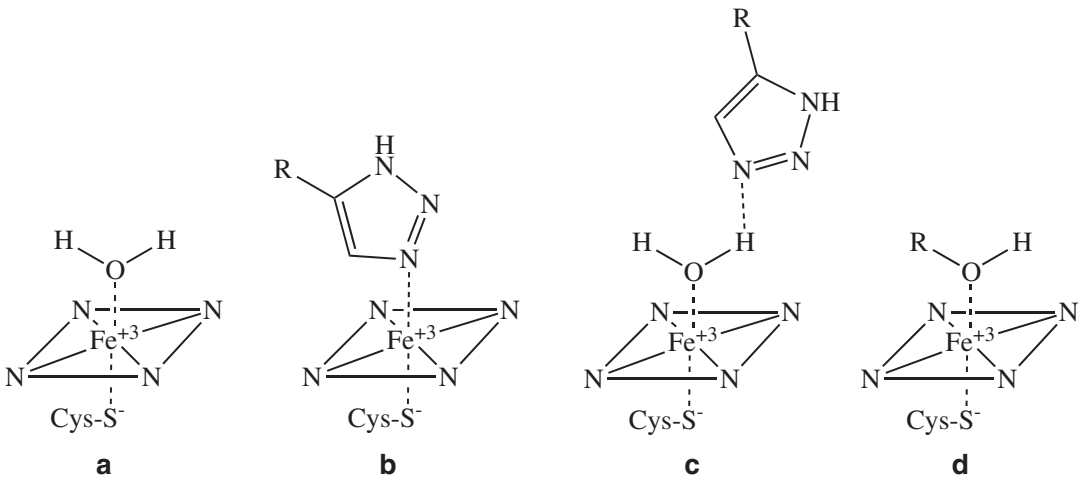


Fig. 5.1 P450 ferric-heme interactions at the sixth axial coordination site with various ligands. **a** Resting state with an active site water molecule bound; **b** Triazole nitrogen coordination associated with the spectroscopic type II signature; **c** "Pseudo" or type II-like binding via the axially coordinated water, associated with a spectral signature that resembles "reverse type I-binding"; **d** Coordination with the oxygen atom in alcohols, associated with a spectroscopic "reverse type I-binding"

iron-liganded complexes exhibit a shift of the iron from the high- to the low-spin state, with a characteristic spectroscopic signature: A "type II"binding spectrum with a Soret maximum at 425–435 nm and a trough at 390–405 nm [38–41]. This spin state change also alters the intrinsic P450 redox potential so as to impair its reduction by CPR (see Chap. 2) [41, 42]. This impaired reduction potential, just as much as the physical occupation of the sixth coordination site, accounts for the inhibition associated with the binding of strong heme-iron ligands. However, it is to be noted that not all substrates that exhibit "type II-like spectra" are necessarily P450 inhibitors and may actually be quite productive substrates depending on whether they are hydrogen-bonded to its hexacoordinated water ligand rather than directly hexacoordinated to the P450 prosthetic heme iron (Fig. 5.1c). On the other hand, model studies of synthetic iron porphyrin binding to various dialkylnitrosamines, reveal through electron paramagnetic resonance (EPR) spectroscopy the formation of isolable hexacoordinated low-spin and pentacoordinated high-spin ferric-porphyrin complexes. Single crystal X-ray crystallography of these complexes indicates that all these nitrosamines bind to the ferric iron atom via an n^1-O binding mode [43], thereby suggesting that similar complexes with the ferric P450 species are in principle also plausible. Furthermore, although per se not metabolically reactive, such complexes may acquire reactivity on reduction to the ferrous species.

The preferential, albeit weak binding of cyanide and other ionic ligands to the ferric P450 species [44, 45] has been discussed in detail previously [24]. It is to be underscored that the negatively charged cyanide ion favors the neutral ferric P450 species over the more negatively charged ferrous species. This preference may also account for its stronger binding of ferric myoglobin over the ferric P450 species, as the thiolate ligation of the latter enriches the electron density around the iron atom, making it considerably more negatively charged than does the imidazole ligand of ferric myoglobin [46]. The lipophilic nature of the P450 active site is an additional deterrent to its interactions with ionic ligands [47].

Nitric oxide ($^{\bullet}$NO), an intracellular signaling molecule/autacoid involved in diverse physiological and pathological processes, is known to interact with various cellular targets such as DNA, thiols, and iron–sulfur proteins, as well as hemoproteins that are either imidazole- or thiolate-coordinated such as the P450s and $^{\bullet}$NO synthases (NOSs) [48–51]. The P450 thiolate-ligation apparently stabilizes its ferric heme state, greatly favoring $^{\bullet}$NO-binding [52]. $^{\bullet}$NO interacts with both the ferric and ferrous forms of P450 enzymes with relatively high affinity, leading to their inhibition [52–59]. By far, the fastest interactions are apparently with P450s exhibiting the highest resting content of high-spin species [52]. This inhibition is short-lived, and initially entails reversible coordination of the NO–nitrogen to the ferric P450 heme iron, but with time, the enzyme is irreversibly inactivated, most likely due to *S*-nitrosylation of P450 cysteine residues [52–59]. These latter adducts are rather long-lived and do not readily dissociate. However, inclusion of dithiothreitol (DTT) earlier on in the incubation can reverse most of this "irreversible" P450 inhibition, whereas inclusion of a thiol source (albumin, but not of a P450 substrate) can partly protect from this inhibition [54, 57]. This biphasic NO-P450 interaction can be monitored via ultraviolet–visible (UV–Vis) and/or EPR spectroscopy. In its initial phase, the ferric-nitrosyl complex with a six-coordinated EPR signature ($g=2.26$) is readily reduced enzymatically or chemically and decreases with the concomitant rise of the five-coordinated ferrous-nitrosyl species ($g=2.00$), stemming from the lability of the Fe-S bond, and with features similar to that of P420 [53, 54, 57]. In the second phase, the proximal Cys ligand released from the prosthetic heme iron, is then *S*-nitrosylated by another $^{\bullet}$NO molecule, resulting in the observed prolonged irreversible P450 inactivation [52, 57, 58]. Very similar $^{\bullet}$NO-P450 heme interactions have been verified by UV–Vis/stopped-flow and Resonance-Raman spectroscopies with the P450s from *Mycobacte-*

rium tuberculosis CYP130 and CYP51 [52]. It is noteworthy, however, that in the presence of O_2^-, •NO can be easily converted at diffusion-limited rates to the potent oxidant and nitrating agent peroxynitrite (PON) that functionally inactivates P450s such as CYP3A4, CYP2E1, CYP2B6, and CYP2B1 via nitration of Tyr residues [50, 60–66] and consequent disruption of their CPR-mediated reduction [2]. In the case of the P450-like endothelial NOS (eNOS), such PON-mediated irreversible inactivation of the enzyme is associated with destruction and loss of the prosthetic heme [59, 63–65].

Various biosynthetic P450 enzymes responsible for the metabolism of endogenous substrates are also targets of inhibition by NO at concentrations physiologically encountered, often with significant pathophysiological consequences [66–74]. Some of these NO-targeted P450 pathways include prostacyclin synthase [66], the renal CYP4A ω-hydroxylase that converts arachidonic acid to vasoactive hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acids (HETEs) [67–69], CYP11A1 (P450scc)-dependent steroidogenic conversion of cholesterol to pregnenolone in Leydig cells [70, 71], 25-hydroxycholesterol and progesterone-stimulated CYP11B1-dependent aldosterone synthesis in bovine adrenal zona glomerulata cells [72, 73], and CYP19A1 (aromatase) function in ovarian steroidogenesis, with consequent impairment of estradiol secretion from human ovarian granulosa cells into the circulation [74]. Thus, by targeting specific P450 biosynthetic pathways, NO can serve as an autocrine regulator.

Ferric P450 species have long been known to also bind sulfur ligands such as thiols (mercaptoethanol, 1-propanethiol, *p*-chlorothiophenol) and sulfides (octyl methyl, pentamethylene, butylmethyl, dibutyl, and methyl phenyl) at its sixth heme-iron coordination site, yielding a unique UV–Vis "hyperporphyrin split Soret" spectral signature, wherein the Soret band exhibits two peaks with maxima around 370–380 and 455–470 nm, respectively [75–78]. Parallel EPR analyses indicated shifts in the existing *g*-values of the P450 complexes, thereby verifying ligand perturbations of the ferric or ferrous heme-iron field on sharing the lone electron pair of the sulfur ligand to form a coordinate bond [78]. Sulfur ligands with bulky hydrophobic side chains can additionally interact at the lipophilic P450 active site, thereby substantially enhancing their P450 binding affinities [78]. In their oxidized ferric states, the sulfide–P450 complexes exhibit red-shifted Soret bands in the 420–470 nm region. Reduction of the heme iron in these P450 complexes with sodium dithionite, reverts the spectra to the characteristic Soret (449 nm maximum absorption with α- and β-bands observed with ligands such as carbon monoxide (CO)) [78]. Furthermore, depending on their relative affinities, such ligands can compete quite effectively with normal substrates and inhibitors such as metyrapone [78]. Hemin-coordinated complexes with mercaptides, phosphines, and thioethers have been examined both by UV–Vis and EPR spectroscopy as models for ferric P450, and confirm these features [76, 79]. A remarkable difference between these chemical model complexes and corresponding P450 complexes is that the former, being thermolabile, survive only at temperatures below −55 °C and thus are much more transient, whereas the latter are relatively stable at room temperature [76]. The reason for this thermolability is apparently the avid proclivity of the low-spin ferric-heme-mercaptide complexes to be reduced at temperatures>−40 °C. It has also been suggested that in solution the mercaptide radicals can easily dimerize to form the disulfide and thus dissociate from the complexes [76].

Similar thiol-binding to ferric CYP3A4 complexes accounts for its functionally relevant interactions with glutathione (GSH) [80], an important intracellular γ-glutamylcysteine-glycine tripeptide that serves as the cofactor for various detoxifying enzymes (peroxidases, GSH-transferases), as well as a nucleophilic antioxidant that traps and thus detoxifies reactive O_2 species (ROS), including free radicals and peroxides, and reactive electrophilic metabolites. Because of this very property, and the assumption that GSH was not only far too large, but also too hydrophilic a molecule to enter the lipophilic P450 active sites, it has been often used in the past as a diagnos-

tic probe to trap reactive metabolites that escape the P450 active site, and thus as an indicator of chemical reactivity external to the P450 active site. However, it appears that some quite large and promiscuous P450 active sites such as that of CYP3A4 (and possibly that of CYP2C8), can accommodate GSH, as determined by the telltale split Soret UV–Vis difference spectrum characteristic of thiol interactions with the sixth ligand of the P450 heme iron [80; K. K. Korsmeyer & M. A. Correia, unpublished observations, 1995]. Furthermore, this GSH-CYP3A4 binding exhibits positive homotropic cooperativity (Hill equation exhibiting an S_{50} of 8.6 mM and a Hill coefficient of 2.2), thereby revealing an additional allosteric effector site for GSH-binding within the CYP3A4 active site [80]. At physiologically relevant GSH concentrations, such GSH-CYP3A4 binding disrupts the substrate homotropic cooperativity assayed via the CYP3A4-dependent O-debenzylation of 7-benzyloxy-4-(trifluoromethyl)-coumarin (7-BFC) and 7-benzyloxyquinoline, as well as that monitored through spectrally detectable substrate binding [80]. However, not all substrate-effector interactions were similarly affected. For instance, GSH increased CYP3A4 binding of 1-pyrenebutanol (1-PB) monitored as its high-spin spectral (type I) complex, but had little effect on the CYP3A4 binding of either α-naphthoflavone or testosterone [80].Given that GSH is routinely included in CYP3A4 reconstitution assays at relatively high concentrations [81], it is to be underscored, that the CYP3A4-heme-iron–GSH interactions detected at 1–10 mM concentrations, while decreasing 1-PB and 7-BFC homotropic cooperativity, failed to competitively inhibit these substrates, and if at all increased their binding affinity (1-PB) and/or their activity (7-BFC) [80]. Such failure of GSH (unlike that of the organic lipophilic thiols and sulfide agents discussed above) to effectively compete out other substrates in functionally reconstituted CYP3A4 systems, may be due to its relatively lower lipophilicity and consequently lower affinity for the lipophilic CYP3A4 active site, coupled with the expected dissociation that ensues from the P450 heme iron upon CPR-mediated reduction and subsequent competition with O_2 binding.

5.2.2 Coordination to P450 Ferrous Heme

The binding of molecular O_2 to the ferrous P450 heme iron is the *sine qua non* critical step in the P450 catalytic cycle. Thus, ligands that can efficiently compete out the O_2 can very effectively block the P450 catalytic cycle and are highly competent inhibitors. Fortunately, among the very first such ligands to be tested during the pioneering days of P450 discovery was CO [82], a neutral ligand already known to bind the heme moieties of hemoglobin and myoglobin with very high affinity, and thus to effectively block their O_2 transport. As in the case of those hemoproteins, CO exclusively binds to the ferrous (reduced) form of P450 through coordination to the heme iron, giving rise to a spectrally detectable ferrous P450–CO complex with an absorption maxima at approximately 450 nm [82], the spectroscopic signature of all cytochrome P450 enzymes (P450, pigment absorbing maximally at 450 nm in the reduced-CO-bound state) [82]. More recently, when it became amply clear that far from being a single entity, multiple P450 families and subfamilies exist, the suffix CYP (for **cy**tochrome **P**450; CYP450 is factually incorrect!) was coined for each of these numbered P450 isoforms [83]. CO binding involves the donation of electrons from the carbon to the iron through a σ-bond as well as back-donation of electrons from the occupied ferrous iron *d*-orbitals to the empty antibonding π-orbitals of the ligand [84]. Early studies with model ferroporphyrins indicated that only those with a thiolate ligand *trans* to the CO yielded the 450-nm absorption, thereby providing key evidence for the presence of a thiolate fifth ligand in P450 [85]. The 450 nm absorption maximum of the ferrous P450–CO complex is proposed by some to reflect the red-shifted hyperporphyrin split Soret peak of the P450 heme iron–CO complex [76].

CO inhibition is a diagnostic test of P450-catalyzed processes, although the sensitivities of different P450 isoforms to CO differ [86] and a few P450-catalyzed reactions are resistant to its inhibition [87–89]. Moreover, the CO sensitivity to inhibition of P450 enzymes such as aromatase (CYP19) [90, 91] and $P450_{scc}$ (CYP11A1) [92] with multistep catalytic cascades, is drastically reduced as they traverse the conformational and ligand states inherent in each of those catalytic processes. The susceptibility of different families to CO inhibition also varies, appearing to decrease in the order CYP2D>CYP2C>CYP3A among the major drug-metabolizing subfamilies of human liver P450 isoforms [86].

5.2.3 Heme Coordination and Lipophilic Binding

Some of the most powerful reversible P450 inhibitors are agents that can simultaneously bind to the lipophilic regions of the active site as well as coordinate tightly to its prosthetic heme-iron atom (Fig. 5.2a). Such dual tethering of the P450 active site confers much greater inhibitory capacity than that observed with agents that exploit only one of these binding modalities. Thus, the potency and effectiveness of such P450 inhibitors is dictated not only by their hydrophobic character but also by the strength of the bond between their heteroatomic lone pair and the heme iron. Accordingly, organic alcohols, ethers, ketones, lactones, and other structures in which an oxygen atom of the ligand coordinates to the heme iron (Fig. 5.1d), or that stabilize the coordination of the distal water ligand, exhibit a Soret maximum at ≈415 nm [38–40] indicative of poor binding and thus are generally weak P450 inhibitors [38–40, 92–97]. By contrast, agents that incorporate both lipophilic moieties that interact strongly with the P450 protein as well as nitrogen-containing aliphatic or aromatic functions that bind the heme iron tightly (Fig. 5.2), displaying a typical “type II ” difference spectrum with a Soret maximum at 430 nm [38–40, 98, 99], are often

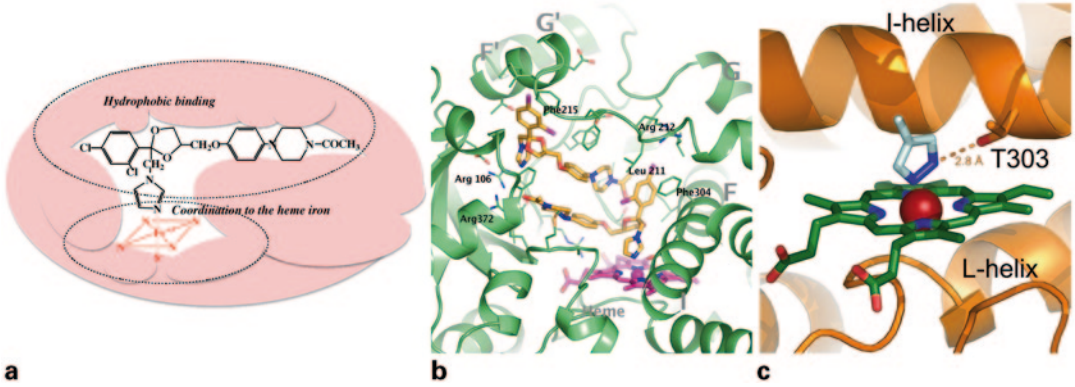


Fig. 5.2 Dual tethering of nitrogenous P450 inhibitors. **a** Ketoconazole (KTZ) bound to the active site of a P450 with a small active site cavity that allows hydrophobic interactions with cavity roof residues as well as coordination to the P450 heme iron, resulting in a potent and highly effective inhibition of the enzyme function; **b** Structural depiction of the much larger CYP3A4 active site with two molecules of KTZ stacked together in an antiparallel orientation, kindly provided by Dr. T. Sjogren [106]. The imidazole nitrogen of the first molecule coordinates with the heme iron (magenta), while its terminal keto group lies in a hydrophilic pocket lined by the Glu374, Arg106, and Arg372 side chains [106]. This interaction is further strengthened through π-stacking hydrophobic interactions with Phe304. The keto group of the second KTZ molecule is H-bonded to the Ser119-side chain, while its chlorobenzyl and imidazole moieties extend towards the protein surface. This snug fit within the capacious CYP3A4 active site makes KTZ a potent FDA-acceptable [36], in vitro CYP3A4 diagnostic probe; **c**Structural depiction of the CYP2E1 active site with a molecule of 4-methylpyrazole (4-MP) coordinated to its heme iron via its pyrazole nitrogen, kindly provided by Dr. E. Scott. 4-MP is shown in blue, heme in green and its iron atom in red. Note the exquisitely snug fit of 4-MP within the relatively smaller CYP2E1 active site cavity lined with its I-helix residues Ala299 and Thr303 [109]

highly effective reversible inhibitors due to these remarkably synergistic features [15–25]. Thus, phenylimidazole, which inhibits P450 much more powerfully than either benzene or imidazole, its individual constituents, provides the simplest example of such synergy [100]. For these reasons, pyridine, imidazole, and triazole moieties have been widely exploited as nitrogenous heterocyclic scaffolds in the therapeutic development of novel P450 inhibitors (Table 5.1) [15–25]. Among the very first of these is metyrapone, an inhibitor of 11β-hydroxylase (CYP11B1), the enzyme that catalyzes the final step in cortisol biosynthesis [101].This feature led to its use as a probe in the diagnosis and treatment of hypercortisolism (Cushing's syndrome) and other hormonal disorders [102].

The inhibitory potency of most reversible P450 inhibitors such as metyrapone and other nitrogenous heterocycles is determined by key structural features such as: (a) the intrinsic affinity of their nitrogen electron pair for the heme iron, (b) the degree to which this intrinsic affinity for the iron is modulated by steric interactions with substituents on the inhibitor [100, 103], (c) the lipophilicity of the nonligating portion of the inhibitor [47, 104], and, obviously, (d) the congruence between the geometry of the inhibitor and the volume of the active site cavity.These structural considerations guided the development of ketoconazole, introduced in 1978 as a "potent, broad-spectrum antifungal agent" (Fig. 5.2a) [105]. However, the recognition that ketoconazole inhibited not just yeast P450 14α-demethylase (CYP51), but also the bifunctional 17-α-hydroxylase/17,20-lyase, CYP17, a key enzyme in androgen-synthesis in the host, led to its therapeutic exploitation in prostate cancer chemotherapy [106]. However, as we now know, ketoconazole also potently inhibits CYP3A4, the major human liver drug metabolizing enzyme, and is in fact the preferred in vitro CYP3A4 diagnostic probe (K_I 0.0037–0.18 μM) recommended by the Food and Drug administration (FDA) [36]. X-ray crystal structural analyses reveal that up to two molecules of ketoconazole can occupy the capacious lipophilic CYP3A4 active site in an antiparallel fashion, with the azole -nitrogen of one of the molecules coordinating the CYP3A4 heme iron tightly [107] (Fig. 5.2b). Not surprisingly then, this CYP3A4 interaction particularly at the higher doses required for cancer chemotherapy, has led to numerous serious DDIs. Indeed, this issue coupled with ketoconazole's potential for severe liver injury and adrenal gland perturbations led the FDA to issue a warning against its therapeutic use in 2013 [108]. Nevertheless, ketoconazole embodies many of the ideal structural features of an effective reversible P450 inhibitor listed above (Fig. 5.2a), and thus has served as an instructive template in the development and structural refinement of other nitrogenous heterocyclic inhibitors that are more selectively tailored to target each specific P450 isoform [20–25]. The quest to further improve on the selectivity and pharmacokinetic properties of ketoconazole has fueled the design and use in antifungal therapy of more potent, selective, and longer lasting CYP51 sterol 14α-demethylase inhibitors such as fluconazole, itraconazole, and terconazole (Table 5.1) [16, 21, 24].

Some of the desirable structural features in an effective reversible P450 inhibitor, such as the individual geometries of the inhibitor and the P450 active site that contribute towards its inhibitory potency, also account for its relative inhibitory selectivity for individual P450 isoforms. They reveal why small molecular weight azole inhibitors such as 4-methylpyrazole (4-MP; Fig. 5.2c) and indazole (INZ) [109] are relatively potent, albeit reversible inhibitors of CYP2E1, a P450 with a relatively small active site cavity (≈190 Å^3) [109, 110], but not of the much more voluminous CYP3A4 (950–1650 Å^3) [107, 111, 112]. Both 4-MP and INZ have been shown to coordinate the CYP2E1-heme iron through one azole nitrogen and to hydrogen bond through the adjacent nitrogen with the side-chain hydroxyl of the conserved Thr_{303} (the only polar group in an otherwise globular and highly nonpolar active site cavity), with the 4-MP methyl (Fig. 5.2c) and the INZ aryl resting snuggly against the lipophilic active site roof [109].

The exploitation of azoles and other nitrogenous heterocycles as scaffolds is by no means restricted to the intentional development of selective P450 inhibitors as therapeutic agents (Table 5.1).

Their widespread incorporation into a variety of other therapeutic agents is also the inadvertent cause of many unwarranted and undesirable DDIs [20, 33, 113–117]. Accordingly, cimetidine, once a popular over the counter H2-antagonist used in gastric ulcer therapy, was found responsible for many DDIs stemming from its imidazole-mediated inhibition of the metabolism of co-administered drugs [118]. This inadvertent side effect prompted the search for, and successful development of, non-imidazole containing H2-antagonists such as ranitidine that are devoid of this undesirable side effect [118, 119], as well as proton pump inhibitors such as omeprazole, with considerably lower incidence of similar DDIs [120].

More recently, inhibitors of specific kinases in the cellular signaling cascades that contain nitrogenous heterocyclic moieties (i.e., quinazoline, quinolone, aminopyridine, aminothiazole, indizole, etc.) have been developed and clinically tested as chemotherapeutic adjuvants in the treatment of various cancerous malignancies [33, 113–117]. Many of these have been shown to interact with P450s such as CYP3A4 and CYP2C8 through type II and "type II-like" spectral interactions, as well as time-dependent P450 inhibition [33, 113–117]. Initial clinical trials of pazopanib (Votrient, an oral antiangiogenic drug, known to inhibit tyrosine kinases of vascular endothelial growth factor (VEGF)-receptor, platelet-derived growth factor receptor, and c-KIT) indicated that the hepatic CYP2C8- and CYP3A4-dependent clearance of chemotherapeutic drugs such as paclitaxel was significantly inhibited [114]. This suggests that in addition to their intrinsic pharmacological utility, cancer chemotherapeutic adjuvants such as pazopanib may provide additional benefits by permitting dosage reduction of coadministered chemotherapeutic drugs with a narrow therapeutic index such as paclitaxel.

It must be underscored that until the advent of more potent and specific mechanism-based inactivators for targeting various P450s of pathologic relevance (i.e., CYP19 /aromatase in breast cancer; CYP17/17,20-lyase in prostate cancer), the structural exploitation of nitrogenous scaffolds (metyrapone, aminoglutethimide, imidazoles, and triazoles) with the objective of improving their potency as well as P450 isoform selectivity was an enterprise of considerable therapeutic interest. This exercise led to the development and clinical testing of pyridylaminoglutethimide, Fadrozole [CGS 16949A {4-(5,6,7,8-tetrahydroimidazo-[1,5-α]pyridin-5-yl) benzonitrile}], Letrozole [CGS 20267, [4,4′-(1H-1,2,4-triazol-1-yl-methylene)-bis-benzonitrile)], CGS 18320B bis-(*p*-cyanophenyl)imidazo-1-yl-methane hemisuccinate, and R-76713 [6-(4-chlorophenyl)1H 1,2,4 triazol-1-yl)-methyl]-1-methyl-1H-benzotriazole as nonsteroidal aromatase inhibitors [16, 121–123] (Table 5.1). Indeed, Letrozole once represented a highly promising imidazole as a second line of hormone ablative therapy in patients with hormone-dependent breast cancer [123].

5.2.4 Type II Versus Pseudo Type II Spectral Interactions

It has long been assumed that nitrogenous heterocycles that interact with the P450 heme iron yielding a type II difference spectrum, also confer greater metabolic stability to the complex than type I ligands, and thus may be viewed essentially as P450 inhibitors (Fig. 5.1b). This, as discussed earlier, is because the low-spin character of the P450 heme iron in such type II complexes raises its redox potential, thereby impeding CPR-mediated reduction [41, 42]. However, more recent evidence in the literature indicates that this notion must be revised. Studies of a synthetic chemical library based on a quinoline carboxamide (QCA) structural scaffold with benzene, toluene, anisole, or *N*,*N*-dimethylaniline at the amide position and benzene, pyridine, pyrimidine, or pyrazine at the two-position of the quinoline ring indicated that while some of these substituted QCA analogs yielded type I spectral interactions with CYP3A4, others yielded essentially type II or type II-like spectral interactions with the enzyme [124–126]. Yet, far from being metabolically stable "dead-end" complexes, the latter not only exhibited respectable reduction rates but also in vitro intrinsic metabolic clearances (V/K) that were up to 12-fold higher than

those of the corresponding structural QCA analogs yielding type I spectra. Thus, in spite of exhibiting type II spectral interactions, QCAs were quite efficiently metabolized by hepatic P450s at subsaturating concentrations [124–127].

Instructive insight into this conundrum was provided through scrutiny of individual CYP3A4-heme iron interactions with 17-ethinylestradiol (EE), a well-recognized suicide substrate, and its 1,2,3-triazole (1,2,3-TRZ) derivative (1,2,3-TRZ incorporated at the EE-D-ring via "click" chemistry), through differential UV–Vis spectroscopy, continuous-wave electron paramagnetic resonance (EPR) and hyperfine sublevel correlation spectroscopy (HYSCORE) EPR spectroscopy [128]. Upon EPR analyses, CYP3A4-heme iron–EE complexes were indeed found to be high-spin, consistent with their type I spectral interaction, and this was further verified by HYSCORE EPR analyses that revealed the inherent displacement of water from the prosthetic heme-iron sixth axial ligand. Corresponding analyses of CYP3A4-heme iron–1,2,3-TRZ-EE complexes revealed a type II -like spectral interaction, but surprisingly no alteration of the spin state or water displacement from the basal water-ligated CYP3A4-heme-iron complexes (Fig. 5.1c) [128]. This was in complete contrast to the binding of authentic type II ligands such as imidazole or triazole (Fig. 5.1b) or 1,2,3-TRZ to CYP3A4 [128]. Thus, CYP3A4-heme iron–1,2,3-TRZ-EE complexes were found as water-bridged low-spin complexes that were metabolically competent, as verified by their ability to generate D-ring hydroxylated EE-derivatives [128]. A similar water-bridged complex was also observed in the crystal structure of *M. tuberculosis* CYP121 with fluconazole, an antifungal 1,2,4-TRZ-derivative [129]. Close inspection of the difference spectral data, however, revealed a remarkable feature of the CYP3A4–1,2,3-TRZ-EE complexes relative to corresponding CYP3A4 complexes with either imidazole or 1,2,3-TRZ that exhibit a Soret maximum at 424 or 422 nm, respectively, and thus are red shifted from the absolute CYP3A4 spectrum (416 nm Soret maximum) by 6 and 8 nm, respectively [128]. The Soret red shift of the CYP3A4–1,2,3-TRZ-EE complex on the other hand was of the order of only 2 nm. Furthermore, the diminution of the CYP3A4 high-spin fraction (Δabs_{390} nm) in this complex was 0.34 relative to 1.0 in the CYP3A4–1,2,3-TRZ complex, with an even greater reduction in the peak minus trough intensity of the calculated difference spectrum relative to that of the CYP3A4–1,2,3-TRZ complex [128]. Thus, unlike the authentic type II spectral signatures of CYP3A4-1,2,3-TRZ and imidazole, that of the CYP3A4–1,2,3-TRZ-EE complex was more "type II-like" [128]. Inspection of the spectral interaction data of the metabolically competent QCA analogs indeed reveals that this "pseudo" type II spectral signature with diminished amplitude of spectral intensity and minimal Soret red shift is also their common feature. This was also true of all the other type II-like complexes of the P450 isoforms other than CYP3A4 examined [127, 128]. It is striking that this particular spectral signature resembles essentially that of the "modified type II" or "reverse type I" binding of the P450 heme-iron sixth ligand by organic alcohols and ketones [39, 130, 131]. Importantly, the identification of this "pseudo" type II spectral signature is a valuable diagnostic tool in the preclinical assessment of potential novel drug candidates bearing nitrogenous heterocyclic pendants as either P450 substrates or inhibitors .

5.3 Catalysis-Dependent Inhibition

A significant number of different classes of compounds are known to contain functional groups that have been shown to predispose the molecule to metabolism by particular cytochrome P450 isozymes to form reactive intermediates that can either quasi-irreversibly or irreversibly inactivate the enzyme responsible for their formation. This irreversible inactivation by the reactive species generated catalytically is routinely superimposed on reversible inhibition of the P450 due to competitive binding of the parent compound to the P450 active site. Compounds that inactivate enzymes in this fashion either irreversibly or quasi-irreversibly are considered to be mechanism-based (catalysis-dependent, suicide, or time-dependent) inactivators [132, 133]. Key to this

concept of mechanism-based inactivation (MBI) is the requirement that the inactivation involves formation of a covalent adduct with the protein or the heme prosthetic group without the release of the reactive intermediate from the protein into the medium. As a consequence, this definition rules out affinity labels, transition state analogs, and slow, tight binding inhibitors. As pointed out previously by Correia and Ortiz de Montellano [24], and underscored above, mechanism-based inactivators are much more enzyme specific than reversible inhibitors. The reasons for this are as follows: (a) the initial binding of the mechanism-based inhibitor by the enzyme must satisfy all of the constraints imposed on reversible inhibitors; (b) the mechanism-based inactivator must also be able to function as a substrate since it must undergo catalytic activation to form a reactive species; and (c) the resulting reactive intermediate formed as a consequence of the catalytic reaction must then find an appropriate target within the enzyme active site or in an access or egress channel to the active site and react with it, leading to irreversible modification of the protein or the heme, which then permanently removes that molecule from the pool of active enzymes. The four general classes of mechanism-based inactivators of P450s include: (a) compounds that bind quasi-irreversibly to the iron atom of the prosthetic heme; (b) agents that covalently modify the porphyrin framework of the heme; (c) compounds that lead to the destruction of the prosthetic heme group with consequent irreversible modification of the P450 active site by the ensuing heme fragments; and (d) compounds that form covalent adducts to amino acid residues in the apoprotein. It should be noted that mechanism-based inactivators may concurrently inactivate by more than one mechanism, and the mechanism that predominates for any given inactivator may be determined by a number of factors, including the identity of the enzyme responsible for the formation of the reactive intermediate and the presence of other proteins such as b_5 that may affect the catalytic trajectory and the three-dimensional structure/conformation of the active enzyme. So far, the factors that determine how a specific mechanism-based inactivator modifies a particular P450 enzyme are not well understood.

5.3.1 Quasi-irreversible Coordination to the Prosthetic Heme

Certain P450 substrates containing either a methylenedioxyphenyl (MDP) functionality that is biotransformed to an electrophilic carbene moiety, or organic amines that are oxidized in situ to nitroso products, coordinate so tightly to the ferrous P450 heme-iron atom so as to become virtually irreversible, except under very special experimental conditions [134–139]. Such substrate-derived "metabolic-intermediate (MI) complexes" requiring initial P450 catalytic turnover for their generation are both functionally incompetent and long-lived, effectively aborting further P450 catalytic recycling, and resulting in potent, highly efficient and long lasting P450 inhibition, and consequent clinical DDIs. However, such an effective "freezing" of the P450 heme iron also aborts its oxidative turnover, the root of the normal "wear and tear" of the P450 protein, and thus a key determinant of its cellular disposal and physiological half-life. As a result, P450s engaged in these long-lived MI complex es accumulate over time and are "induced via stabilization" [140–142]. However, because neither the P450 heme nor the protein moiety is irreversibly damaged in these MI complexes, and they are actually quasi-, rather than fully irreversible, it is plausible that under certain physiological circumstances such elevated levels of hepatic P450s, on release from their MI complex-bondage, could become functionally active and thus contribute to clinically relevant DDIs.

5.3.1.1 Methylenedioxyphenyl Compounds

Aryl and alkyl MDP compounds, many present naturally in oils, spices, and medicinal herb supplements [143–146], and/or used either as therapeutic drugs or insecticide synergists [134–139], are oxidatively transformed by P450 enzymes to reactive intermediates that coordinate

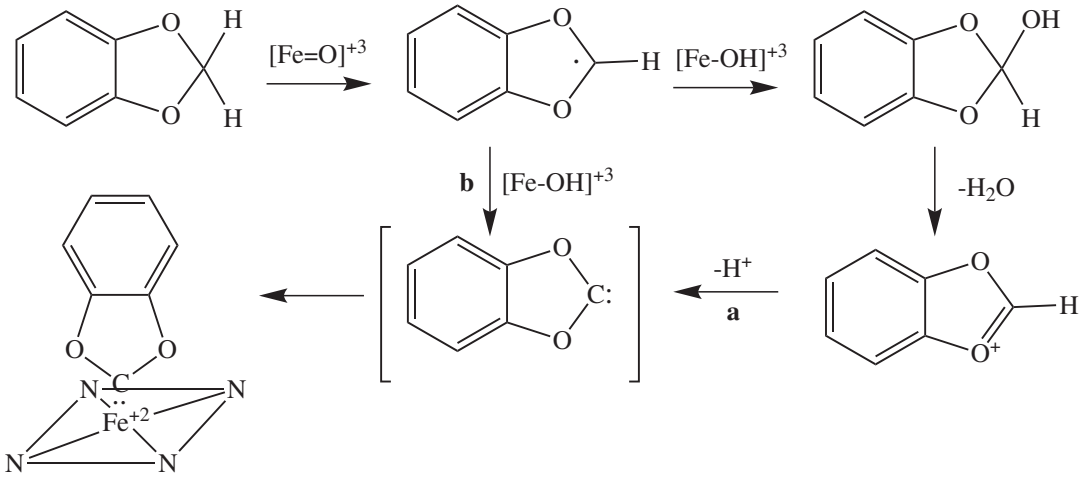


Fig. 5.3 Mechanism of quasi-irreversible mechanism-based inactivation via P450-catalyzed MI-complex generation from the MDP compounds. P450-mediated oxidation of the MDP moiety results in the formation of a carbene species that coordinates tightly to the P450 heme iron. See the text for mechanistic details. *MI*, metabolic intermediate; *MDP*, methylenedioxyphenyl

tightly to their heme iron atom [136] yielding MI complexes (Fig. 5.3).Such MI complex formation not only is time-, e NADPH, O_2-, and concentration-dependent but can also be initiated with cumene hydroperoxide, instead of NADPH and O_2, thereby verifying the vital role of P450 catalytic turnover in this process [134, 147, 148]. The resulting ferrous complex typically exhibits a difference absorption spectrum with maxima at 427 and 455 nm, whereas the corresponding ferric complex exhibits a single absorption maximum at 437 nm [134, 137]. The peaks at 427 and 455 nm apparently are due to structurally distinct ferrous complexes, although their interrelationship remains obscure [136]. The ferrous complex is relatively stable and can be isolated intact from animals treated with isosafrole, whereas the ferric complex is less stable and can be easily disrupted upon incubation with lipophilic compounds, thereby regenerating the catalytically active enzyme [149, 150]. By contrast, the ferrous complex is resistant to incubation with lipophilic compounds, but can be disrupted by irradiation at 400–500 nm [151, 152]. As in the case of reversible inhibitors such as ketoconazole (Sect. 5.2.3), concurrent binding interactions of the ligand with the lipophilic active site stabilize the ferrous P450 complex [153]. Accordingly, structure activity studies of 4-alkoxy-1,2-methylenedioxybenzene reveal that the size and lipophilicity of the alkoxy group is an important determinant of the corresponding MI complex stability: Alkyl chains of 1–3 carbons yield unstable MI complexes whereas those with longer alkyl groups are relatively more stable [153, 154]. Transition from the ferrous to the ferric state weakens the complex, indicating the preference of the reactive MDP-derived species for strong coordination to the ferrous iron, much like CO.

The above findings, together with the characterization of model synthetic carbene complexes [155, 156], provide a compelling argument for the catalysis-dependent generation of a carbene–iron complex (Fig. 5.3). The striking structural resemblance of a carbene to CO readily accounts for the unusual 455-nm absorption maximum of the MDP-derived MI complex, and its designation as a bona fide carbene complex. The nature of the MDP-derived complex with a spectral absorption maximum at 427 nm is presently less clear, but may reflect a MDP-derived carbene complex devoid of its thiolate ligation as in P420, or another as yet unidentified *trans* ligand [157]. The observed incorporation of O_2 from the medium into the CO metabolite derived from the MDP bridge carbon (see below), and the observa-

tion that CO formation is enhanced by electron-withdrawing substituents, further rationalize the intrinsic carbene nature of the MDP–MI complex [158]. The structural intermediacy of the carbene in the MDP–MI complex is also further strengthened by the observation that addition of water to the iron-coordinated carbene produces an iron-coordinated anion that, as expected, decomposes into the observed catechol and CO metabolites. The observed incorporation of an atom of molecular O_2 into a fraction of the MDP-derived CO, on the other hand, is less transparent and awaits a mechanistic explanation [158].

The currently solid link between the MDP moiety and P450 inhibition, the requirement for P450-mediated metabolic activation of the MDP inhibitor, and the fact that the MDP bridge carbon is indeed the target of this oxidation, leave little doubt of its critical role in this inhibition. Although free radical [159], carbocation [160] and carbanion [151] intermediates have been implicated, it is evident that the formation of the carbene from the bridge-hydroxylated MDP metabolite, or from its radical precursor, is most consistent with all the available experimental evidence (Fig. 5.3). The key role of the MDP group is further strengthened by the fact that substituents other than an alkoxy group on the MDP moiety suppress complex formation [135, 136, 161]. The accessory role of an alkoxy substituent is mechanistically sound, given that its O-dealkylation would provide an independent route to the bridge-hydroxylated precursor of the carbene [152]. Furthermore, additional evidence for a protagonistic role of MDP bridge hydroxylation in P450 inhibition may be derived from the findings that aryldioxymethylenes are oxidized to catechols, carbon monoxide, carbon dioxide, and formic acid [135, 158, 162–164], and from the observation that deuterium substitution on the MDP-bridge carbon decreases the rate of CO formation ($k_H/k_D = 1.7–2.0$). A similar isotope effect encountered in the in vivo insecticide synergizing activity of these compounds firmly confirms the mechanistic association between the formation of CO and the MI complex, with consequent P450 inhibition [165].

Three mechanistic pathways are plausible for oxidation of the MDP–dioxymethylene bridge to the iron-coordinated carbene: In the first, hydroxylation of the dioxymethylene bridge followed by elimination of a water molecule results in an acidic oxonium ion that upon deprotonation gives the carbene (Fig. 5.3, path a).In the second, formation of the oxonium species could precede generation of the bridge-hydroxylated metabolite, if the ferryl species were to oxidize the radical formed in the hydroxylation reaction before the oxygen rebound occurs (Fig. 5.3, path b). In the third, the same radical intermediate could bind to the iron of the $[Fe\text{-}OH]^{3+}$catalytic intermediate [155]. Subsequent deprotonation and intramolecular transfer of the oxygen from the iron to the carbon would yield the bridge-hydroxylated metabolite that could then decompose to the carbene complex as in *path a*. Regardless of the precise chemical mechanism of MI complex formation, the elucidation of potent and long-lasting P450 inhibition via MDP-mediated MBI has provided mechanistic rationales for the beneficial exploitation of piperonyl butoxide and other similar MDPs as insecticide synergists [134, 135, 162, 163], as well as for the potential of adverse clinical DDIs upon therapeutic MDP-containing drug coingestion.

Several clinically prescribed drugs and once prospective drug candidates contain the MDP scaffold (Fig. 5.4). One example is paroxetine (Fig. 5.4), a selective serotonin reuptake inhibitor (SSRI) [166–173]. In vitro studies with purified CYP2D6 indeed reveal the formation of MI complex es with the characteristic spectroscopic signature at 456 nm [172]. The intermediacy of a carbene is further supported by the fact that paroxetine is metabolized by CYP2D6 via demethylenation of the MDP group to a catechol and formic acid [169, 173]. The K_I and k_{inact} values of 6.6 ± 2.7 μM and 0.25 ± 0.09 min^{-1}, respectively, calculated for the paroxetine-mediated inhibition of human liver microsomal CYP2D6-dependent dextromethorphan O-demethylation [172], are fully consistent with clinical reports of its potent CYP2D6 inhibition [166–173]. Another noteworthy example of an MDP-bearing drug is noscap-

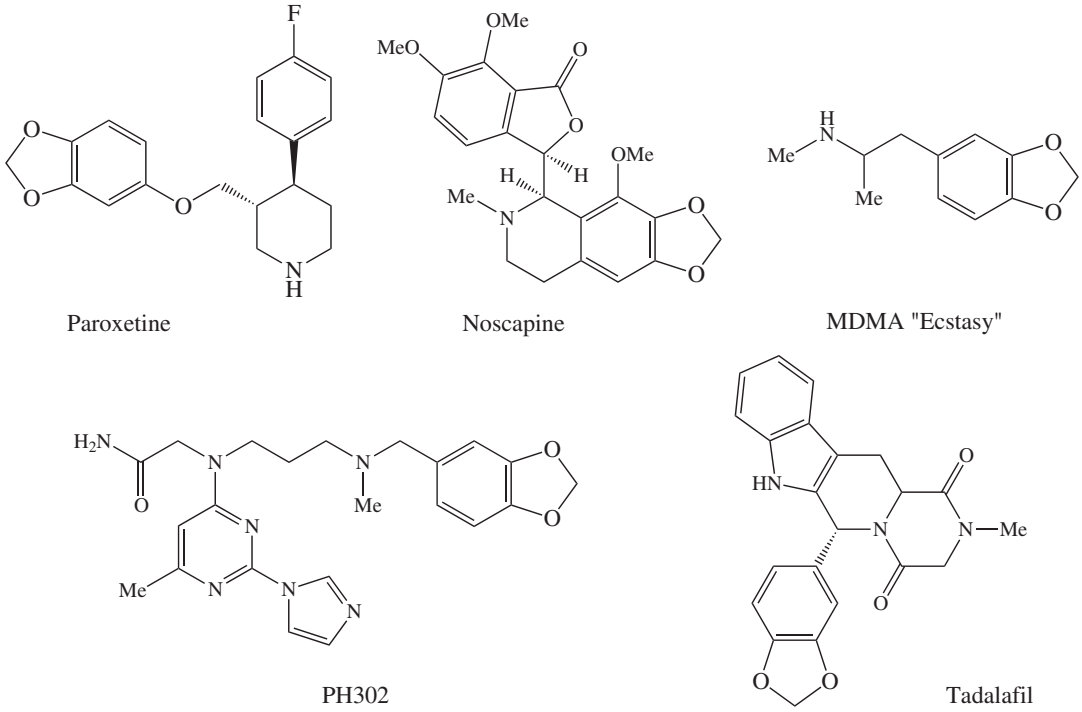


Fig.5.4 Therapeutic, designer, and would-be drugs as examples of MDP compounds documented to be quasi-irreversible inactivators of certain P450 isoforms via MI complexation. *MDP* methylenedioxyphenyl, *MI* metabolic intermediate

ine (Fig. 5.4), a nonaddictive, phthalideisoquinoline alkaloid derived from the opium poppy latex, and widely recognized as a safe and promising cough suppressant as well as a potential cancer chemotherapeutic agent when administered at much higher doses [174–177]. At antitussive doses, significant clinical DDIs of noscapine were reported with the anticoagulant warfarin, a drug with a relatively low therapeutic index [177–179]. Indeed, in vitro studies with human liver microsomes (HLMs) and purified recombinant wild-type CYP2C9 (CYP2C9.1 variant) revealed time-dependent inactivation of CYP2C9-mediated *S*-warfarin 7-hydroxylation with concomitant 458-nm MI-complex formation [174]. Intriguingly, CYP2C9.2 and CYP2C9.3 allelic variants were even more efficiently inactivated by noscapine, with a >twofold increase in k_{inact}/K_I, thereby revealing the additional potential for further aggravated CYP2C9-genotype-dependent DDIs, particularly upon ingestion of the much higher noscapine doses required for cancer chemotherapy [174]. Yet another example of a therapeutic MDP drug is the phosphodiesterase-5 inhibitor, tadalafil (Cialis; Fig. 5.4), currently used for the treatment of erectile dysfunction [180]. Although in vitro assays by the manufacturer revealed that tadalafil indeed caused time- and concentration-dependent MBI of CYP3A4-dependent midazolam 1′-hydroxylation with a k_{inact} of 0.21 ± 0.004 min^{-1} and a K_I of 12 ± 0.4 μM, the drug was thought to be of sufficiently low potency to be of any signficant concern in clinical DDIs [180]. Furthermore, studies in healthy volunteers by the same team indicated no significant DDIs between midazolam and lovastatin, two CYP3A4 substrates, after ingestion of a single oral dose of tadalafil [180]. Although tadalafil ingested at the recommended dosage was thus exonerated from any potentially meaningful DDIs, the concern remains that given its relatively long half-life of 17.5 h, it may not be quite as innocu-

ous if ingested in an accidental overdose and/or in combination with other CYP3A4 inhibitory drugs such as macrolide antibiotic s, azole antifungals, or HIV protease inhibitors [181].

Yet another noteworthy example is the widely abused MDP-containing amphetamine-based designer drug MDMA (*N*-methyl-3,4-methylenedioxyamphetamine, "Ecstasy" or "Adam"; Fig. 5.4). Due to the initially limited experimental focus on just CYP2B enzymes, its potential for MBI was long overlooked and it was thought, in fact, to not engage in any P450–MI complex ation [182]. It was only more recently that the principal role of CYP2D6 in its metabolism and consequent MBI was identified [183–190]. Indeed, MDMA inactivated recombinant yeast microsomal CYP2D6-dependent dextromethorphan O-demethylation in a time- and concentration-dependent process with a k_{inact} and K_I of 0.29 ± 0.03 min^{-1} and 12.9 ± 3.6 μM, respectively. Three HLM preparations, genotyped as extensive CYP2D6 metabolizers, similarly yielded k_{inact} values ranging from 0.12 ± 0.05 to 0.26 ± 0.02 min^{-1}, and corresponding K_I values ranging from 14.4 ± 2.5 to 45.3 ± 32.1 μM [184]. Difference spectral analyses with recombinant yeast microsomal CYP2D6 also yielded the telltale spectral signature of a 456-nm MI complex. In vivo, MDMA-elicited MBI apparently occurs promptly within 2 h of a recreational dose, and recovery to basal levels requires at the least 10 days [188, 189]. While DDIs with the MDP-paroxetine have been documented, life-threatening DDIs also occur with other CYP2D6 inhibitors such as the HIV-protease inhibitor ritonavir (RTV) and monoamine oxidase (MAO) inhibitors [190, 191]. Much less is known about any similar MBI potential of the other illicit designer drugs such as MDE (*N*-ethyl-3, 4-methylenedioxyamphetamine, or "Eve"), MDA (3, 4-methylenedioxyamphetamine) and the pure cocaine-like MDP-psychostimulant methylenedioxypyrovalerone (MDPV).

The highly active and widely used cancer chemotherapeutic epipodophyllotoxins etoposide and teniposide are also MDP-containing glycosides metabolized primarily by CYP3A4, and to a lesser extent by CYP2E1 and CYP1A2 [192, 193], but their potential for MI complexation was not addressed and similarly remains to be defined. Dimethyl-4,4′-dimethoxy-5,6,5′,6′-dimethylenedioxybiphenyl-2,2′-dicarboxylate (DDB), an intermediate in the natural synthesis of Schizandrin C in *Fructus Schizandrae chinensis,* is a hepatoprotective agent against a variety of liver injuries, including alcohol-induced steatosis, that is widely used in Asia [194]. Of all the human liver P450 isoforms evaluated with diagnostic probes, it was found to potently inactivate CYP3A4-dependent testosterone 6β-hydroxylase with an IC_{50} value of 0.38 μM [194]. When incubated in vitro with liver microsomes from pregnenenolone 16α-carbonitrile (PCN)-pretreated rats, it yielded a spectral maximum at ≈458 nm, characteristic of an MI complex [194].

The MDP-pyrimidineimidazole compound PH302 (Fig. 5.4) is a potent and selective inhibitor of the inducible •NO synthase (iNOS), acting via coordination to the iNOS-monomeric heme moiety so as to prevent dimerization of the protein [195]. Upon preclinical absorption, distribution, metabolism, and excretion (ADME) screening, it was eliminated as a drug candidate when it was found to also inhibit CYP3A4 rather potently [196]. Interestingly, PH302 serves as a highly illustrative example of a P450 inhibitor with dual spectrally detectable mechanistic features: It forms a type II complex with recombinant CYP3A4 and competitively inhibits CYP3A4-dependent midazolam and testosterone hydroxylations with a K_I of ≈2 μM [196]. However, at maximal PH302 concentrations, the maximal type II shift is only 72% of that observed with imidazole at saturating concentrations [196]. By virtue of its MDP moiety, it also is a CYP3A4 mechanism-based inactivator, exhibiting unusual biphasic characteristics: An initial fast phase (0–1.5 min) with a k_{inact} of 0.08 $min^{-1}$and K_I of 1.2 μM, and a second phase lasting 1.5–10 min, with a k_{inact} of 0.06 min^{-1} and K_I of 23.8 μM. Interestingly, the difference spectrum resulting from these interactions exhibited both type II as well as MI complex spectral features, thereby revealing the simultaneous occurrence of dual P450 binding modes [196]. Its inherent MDP activation to a carbene complex is consistent with

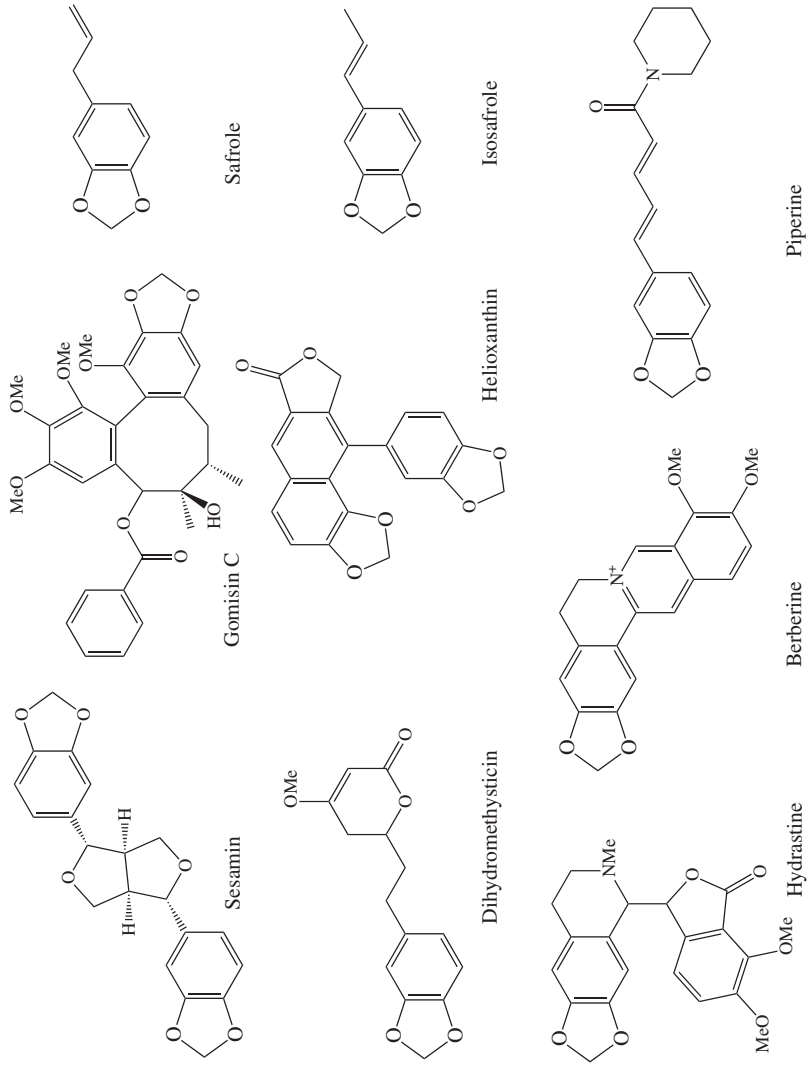


Fig. 5.5 Examples of MDP compounds naturally present in herbal remedies, oils, and spices documented to be quasi-irreversible inactivators of certain P450 isoforms via MI complexation. Note that not only the concentrations of some of these MDP compounds required to inactivate P450s may exceed the levels present naturally, but also may vary widely from batch to batch

the concurrent detection of a catechol metabolite [196].

Reports of adverse herb-drug interactions upon intentional or accidental coingestion of high enough doses of MDPs naturally present in dietary supplements, ritual beverages, and traditional phytotherapeutic medicines (Fig. 5.5) are also clinically abundant [143–146]. Safrole and isosafrole present (Fig. 5.5) in oil of *Sassafras,* once used as a root-beer flavoring agent, but now banned because of its carcinogenic potential, rank among the first discovered MDPs as P450 inhibitors [197–200]. Isosafrole, a precursor in the chemical manufacture of the fragrance heliotropin (piperonal) and the recreational psychostimulant MDMA, is a mechanism-based substrate/inactivator of CYP1A2 that in rats was found to produce a stable, isolable CYP1A2–MI complex and thus to "induce" CYP1A2 via stabilization [141].

Sesame oil also contains several MDPs such as the antioxidant sesamol, and lignans such as the dietary fat-reducing supplement sesamin (Fig. 5.5) and sesamolin [2001]. Although CYP2C9 and CYP1A2 metabolized sesamin to its monocatechol metabolite, only CYP2C9 underwent MBI, most likely via an MI complex with apparent K_I and k_{inact} values for diclofenac-4′-hydroxylation of 22 μM and 0.13 min^{-1}, respectively [201, 202]. Sesamin was also reported to potently inhibit CYP3A -dependent metabolism of α- and γ-tocopherols to their corresponding 3′- and 5′-δ-carboxychroman metabolites in HepG2 cells [203], although it is unclear whether such inhibition involves an MDP-associated MBI. The MDP-lignans [(−)clusin, (−)dihydroclusin, (−)yatein, (−)hinokinin, and (−)dihydrocubebin] isolated from *Piper cubeba* were all found to cause a potent and selective CYP3A4 MBI that was time-, concentration-, and NADPH-dependent [204]. (-)Clusin and (-)dihydroclusin ranked as the most potent of these with K_I values of 0.082and 0.054 μM and k_{inact} values of 0.253 and 0.310 min^{-1}, respectively [204]. All these MDP-compounds yielded the telltale spectrallydetectable, NADPH-dependent 455-nm MI complex [204]. Time-, concentration-, and NADPH-dependent CYP3A4 MBI was also documented with the MDP-lignans (savinin, helioxanthin; Fig. 5.5) and 3-(3″,4″-dimethoxybenzyl)-2-(3′,4′-methylenedioxybenzyl)butyrolactone from *Acantho-panenax chiisanensis* (stems and bark used as a tonic and sedative as well as antirheumatoid arthritis remedies), with K_I values of 2.4, 1.6, and 2.2 μM and k_{inact} values of 0.030, 0.043, and 0.047 min^{-1}, respectively [205].

The kavalactones in the anxiolytic extracts of kava kava *Piper methysticum* include methysticin (M) and dihydromethysticin (DHM; Fig. 5.5) that in vitro exhibit the characteristic 455-nm MDP–MI complex spectral signature with P450s present in HLMs [206]. Functional assays with relatively selective P450 diagnostic probes revealed that M inhibited CYP2C9 by 58%, CYP2D6 by 44%, and CYP3A4 by 27%, whereas DHM was found to inhibit CYP2C19 by 76%, CYP2C9 by 69%, and 3A4 by 54% [206]. Kava coingestion with other drugs, including sedative-hypnotics, barbiturates, and benzodiazepines (alprazolam; [207]), is associated with significant DDIs [206, 208–210], and studies in healthy volunteers also identified CYP2E1 as another target [211]. Similarly, the goldenseal (*Hydrastis canadensis*) MDP alkaloids berberine and hydrastine (Fig. 5.5) present at comparable levels in extracts popularly used as a medicinal immunostimulant against common cold and upper respiratory tract infections, were shown to inhibit CYP2C9-dependent diclofenac-4′-hydroxylation, CYP2D6-dependent bufuralol-1′-hydroxylation, and CYP3A4-dependent testosterone 6β-hydroxylation [212]. Of the two MDP alkaloids, berberine was the most potent against CYP2D6, exhibiting an IC_{50} value of≈45 μM, whereas it was the least inhibitory of CYP3A4 (with an IC_{50} value of≈400 μM). On the other hand, the (+) and (−) hydrastine isomers were only weakly inhibitory towards CYP2D6 (with an IC_{50} value of≈350 μM for each isomer), but inhibited CYP3A4 with K_I values of 25 and 30 μM, respectively [212]. An apparent K_I value of ≈110 μM and a k_{inact} value of 0.23 min^{-1} was determined for the NADPH-dependent CYP3A4 MBI by (−) hydrastine [212]. Both hydrastine isomers formed spectrallydetectable MI complexes with CYP3A4, CYP2D6, and CYP2C9, and the rate of these CYP3A4 and CYP2C9 MI complexes was significantly increased in the presence of b_5 [212]. The clinical relevance of these in vitro findings is underscored by studies in healthy volunteers that showed that oral goldenseal ingestion in the form of hard gelatin capsules (64.8 mg hydrastine, 77.4 mg berberine; 142.2 mg total MDP alkaloid /day) indeed strongly inhibited the metabolism of CYP3A4 and CYP2D6 diagnostic probes in vivo [211].

Other natural MDP compounds of note include the sedative-antitussive gomicin C (isolated from the *Schisandra* fruit extracts; Fig. 5.5) and shown to cause a potent time- and concentration-dependent MBI of CYP3A4 (K_I value of ≈0.399 μM and a k_{inact} value of 0.092 min^{-1}) that is associated with spectrally detectable MI complexes [143, 213]. The K_I value of gomicin C as a competitive inhibitor of CYP3A4 (0.045 μM) is lower than that of ketoconazole (0.070 μM), the commonly

employed CYP3A inhibitory probe, reflecting its relatively tighter binding and greater inhibitory potency [143, 213]. Piperine (Fig. 5.5), an alkaloid present in black pepper (*Piper nigrum*) and traditionally exploited as an antidiarrheal remedy, is a mixed-type competitive inhibitor of CYP3A4 in in vitro studies with both HLMs and recombinant enzyme [145, 214–216]. Piperine and other MDP alkaloids from black pepper were also found to elicit a potent MPI of CYP2D6 in vitro [217, 218]. Indeed, piperine also inhibited the metabolism of CYP2D6-diagnostic probes (propranolol [219] and spartein [220]) in human volunteers in vivo, thereby underscoring its potential for clinically relevant DDIs. Piperonylic acid, another MDP-containing natural product extracted from the bark of the Paracoto tree is also found to selectively and potently inactivate CYP73A1-dependent *trans*-cinnamic acid 4-hydroxylase via MI-complex formation in vitro with a $K_I = 17$ μM, and a $k_{inact} = 0.068$ min^{-1} [221]. Such quasi-irreversible inactivation of the core phenylpropanoid pathway was also shown to occur in vivo in tobacco leaves and cell cultures [221].

Additional MDP compounds have been synthesized and their human isoform selectivity as mechanism-based inactivators evaluated [222]. Their inactivating potential depends on the side-chain structure, with bulky side chains such as 1,4-benzothiazine inactivating some P450 enzymes but not others [222]. P450 heme iron–carbene complexes are also involved in the anaerobic reductive coordination of halocarbons to the heme-iron atom, but this reaction, as discussed previously (24), is linked to destruction of the prosthetic heme.

5.3.1.2 Alkyl/Aryl Amines

A second large class of agents known to form mechanism-based quasi-irreversible P450–MI complex es [15, 24, 25, 138, 139, 223–228] includes alkyl and aromatic amines, such as the monoamine oxidase inhibitor clorgyline [223], the SSRI sertraline [228], and many clinically useful macrolide antibiotics such as troleandomycin (TAO), clarithromycin, and erythromycin (Fig. 5.6; [229–235]). These amines are oxidized to intermediates that coordinate tightly to the P450 ferrous heme, giving rise to a spectrum with an absorbance maximum at 445–455 nm [139]. Such MI-complex formation often, but not always, requires a primary amine moiety, but secondary and tertiary amines, as in the case of sertraline, amiodarone, TAO, and erythromycin, can also yield P450-MI complexes if they are first N-dealkylated to the primary or secondary amines by P450s or flavin -monooxygenases (FMOs; see below) [31, 228, 236].

Furthermore, unlike the competitive inhibition normally associated with type II coordination of amines to the P450 heme iron that occurs in the absence of any P450 catalytic turnover, the formation of these tight, quasi-irreversible MI complexes requires catalytic oxidation of the amine inhibitors (Fig. 5.7; [223, 226, 227]). Theprimary or secondary amines are apparently first hydroxylated, given that the corresponding hydroxylamines also generate similar complexes [138, 228, 236]. However, their coordination to the P450 heme iron requires a further oxidative step beyond the hydroxylamine [138, 226]. Indeed, the entity coordinating the heme iron is most likely the nitroso function obtained by a further two-electron oxidation of the hydroxylamine (Fig. 5.7; [138, 227, 237]). The ultimate oxidative step may not always require active P450 catalytic participation given the rather facile hydroxylamine autooxidation [238]. The coordination of a nitroso function is consistent with the finding that apparently identical complexes are obtained by reduction of nitro compounds [239]. The crystal structure of the MIcomplex of a model iron porphyrin with a nitroso compound indicates that the nitrogen rather than the oxygen of the nitroso group is the atom chelated to the iron [155].

Unlike the MDP-elicited MI complex discussed above, the alkyl/aryl amine -mediated P450 MI-complex can be easily disrupted upon oxidation of the P450-ferrous heme to the ferric state with potassium ferricyanide, with consequent reversion of the P450 enzyme to its native resting state. This oxidation-dependent reversal serves as a reliable diagnostic test of both alkyl- and aryl-nitroso MI complex es [231, 240]. On the other hand, in sharp contrast to the alkyl-nitroso

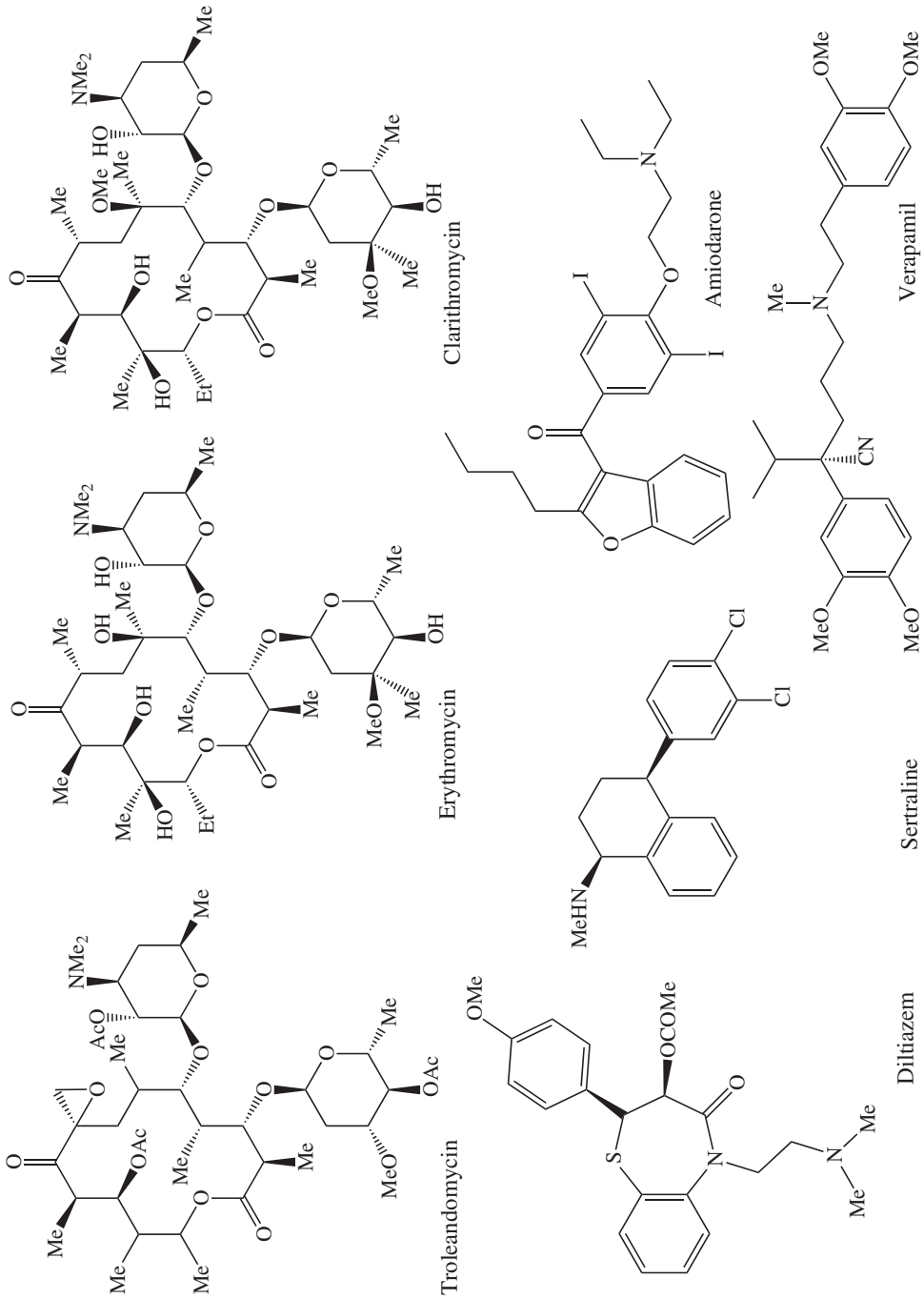


Fig. 5.6 Macrolide antibiotics and other therapeutic amine drugs documented to inactivate certain P450 isoforms via MIcomplexation. Following cointake of these therapeutic amines with other therapeutic drugs, in vivo P450 mechanism-based inactivations formed via either pathway illustrated in Fig. 5.7 result in clinically relevant DDIs. *MI* metabolic intermediate, *DDI* drug–drug interactions

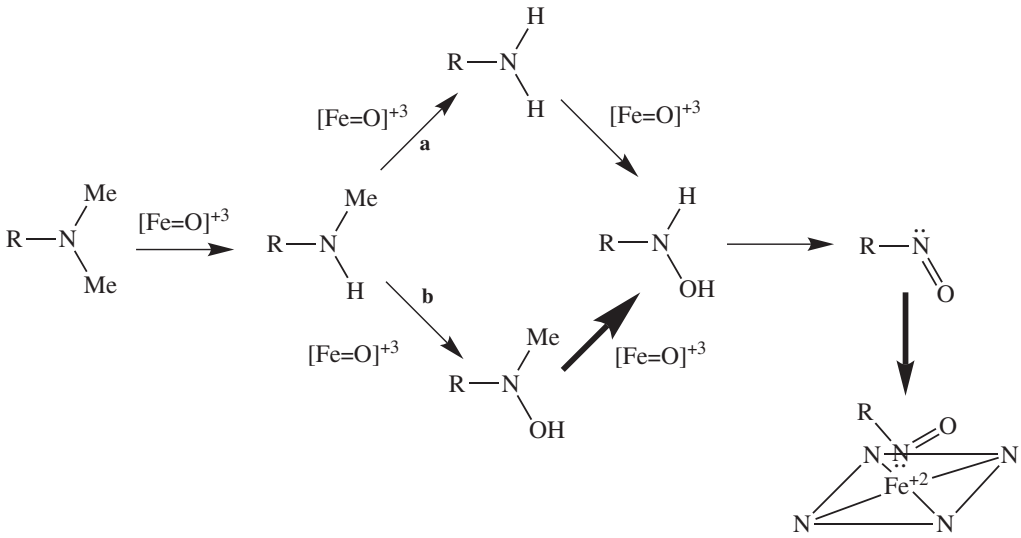


Fig. 5.7 Mechanistic pathways to the quasi-irreversible mechanism-based inactivation via P450-catalyzed MI-complex generation from amines. Pathway "a" entails P450-mediated sequential N-dealkylation of secondary and tertiary amines to the primary amine that is then oxidized to the hydroxylamine. The latter requires a further P450-mediated or autocatalytic oxidation to the nitroso function, whose nitrogen atom chelates the heme iron. Recent studies [228, 240] provide persuasive evidence that secondary and tertiary amines need not be first N-dealkylated to the primary amine, as secondary amine hydroxylamines are much more proficient in MI complexation than the corresponding primary amine derived hydroxylamines, thus favoring mechanistic pathway *b*

MI-complexes, the aryl-nitroso MIcomplexes are only transiently formed with NADPH- or dithionite-reduced microsomes [226]. They are unstable in the presence of excess dithionite, which reduces the nitrosomoiety back to the hydroxylamine [226]. The type II binding of this hydroxylamine to the ferrous P450 heme is apparently responsible for the observed spectral shift from 455 nm of the MI complex to the 423 nm peak of the type II complex on addition of excess dithionite [226]. Notably, this relative chemical instability of aryl-nitroso MI-complexes to either oxidation or reduction could most likely account for the observed underrepresentation of aryl amine drugs on the one hand, and the corresponding remarkable preponderance of alkyl amine drugs on the other, as MI complexed associated with a significant incidence of clinically relevant DDIs [31, 235, 236].

It is now increasingly evident that not all secondary amines require the initial N-dealkylation to the primary amine to form an MI complex (Fig. 5.7).The hydroxylamine metabolites of some secondary amines such as N-methylamphetamine [241], N-benzylamphetamine [242], desipramine, *S*-fluoxetine, N-desmethyldiltiazem, and sertraline are even more efficient MI complexes than the corresponding primary amines (Fig. 5.6; [228, 236, 243]). In the case of desipramine, *S*-fluoxetine, and *N*-desmethyldiltiazem, the relative rates of MI-complex formation have been shown to follow the order secondary hydroxylamine > secondary amine >> primary amine [236]. Furthermore, the ensuing primary amine metabolites were actually shown to competitively inhibit the P450 MI complexation by their corresponding precursor secondary amines, thereby indicating that *N*-hydroxylation rather than *N*-dealkylation of these secondary amines is the major pathway to their MI complexation [236]. This may also explain why in spite of higher circulating plasma levels of the primary alkyl amine metabolites relative to the parent drug, little correlation often exists between the *N*-dealkylation of some secondary alkyl amines by a given P450 enzyme and its MI complexation [31].

Moreover, while a secondary amine such as the SSRI sertraline is capable of being *N*-demethylated by multiple hepatic P450 isoforms (such as CYP2B6, CYP2C9, CYP2C19,

CYP2D6, and CYP3A4), only CYP3A4 incurs MBI, with K_I and k_{inact} values of 70.5 ± 14.4 μM and 0.131 ± 0.008 min^{-1}, respectively, yielding the characteristic 455-nm MI spectral signature upon incubation of HLMs with sertraline but not *N*-desmethylsertraline, its major *N*-demethylated metabolite [228]. These studies thus provide compelling additional support to the growing evidence that direct *N*-hydroxylation of the secondary amine rather than its *N*-demethylation to the primary amine is the critical pathway leading to its MI complex mediated MBI [228, 236].

They also underscore another relevant feature: Although multiple hepatic P450 enzymes metabolized the secondary amine sertraline to its primary amine (Fig. 5.7), they were not all susceptible to MBI by this drug [228]. This is also true of the *N*-demethylation of the SSRI fluoxetine to norfluoxetine by various human hepatic P450s including CYP2D6 and CYP2C19 [244]. In spite of its substantially higher affinity (K_m = 2.1 μM) and Cl_{int} = 2.9 μM^{-1} min^{-1} in this *N*-demethylation, CYP2D6 is not inactivated by the drug, whereas, CYP2C19 with an 82-fold lower affinity (K_m 172 μM) and Cl_{int} = 0.23 μM^{-1} min^{-1} incurs rapid MBI via MI-complex formation [31, 245, 246]. This differential susceptibility to MI complexation reveals that such differences may be dictated by the specific active site structural architecture of each P450 isoform. Thus, relative to various human P450 isoforms, the remarkably higher incidence of CYP3A4 MI complexation is attributed, at the least partly, to its spacious and highly promiscuous active site [31].

Accordingly, many clinically relevant alkyl amine drugs are known to inactivate CYP3A4 via MI complexation. For instance, in addition to inactivating CYP2C19, fluoxetine also inactivates CYP3A4 in a time- and concentration-dependent manner [246, 247], with a spectrally detectable (≈455 nm) MI complex most likely engendered via its hydroxylamine, with K_I and k_{inact} values of 5.26 ± 1.28 μM and 0.017 ± 0.002 min^{-1}, respectively, using CYP3A4-dependent midazolam 1′-hydroxylation as a functional probe [246, 247]. Similarly, the calcium channel blocker, verapamil (a tertiary alkyl amine; Fig. 5.6) and its major metabolites *N*-desalkylverapamil and norverapamil are all found to inactivate CYP3A4, yielding the spectral MI-complex signatures with K_I and k_{inact} values of 6.46 ± 2.19 μM and 0.39 ± 0.06 min^{-1} for *R*-verapamil, 2.97 ± 0.30 μM and 0.64 ± 0.04 min^{-1} for *S*-verapamil, 5.89 ± 0.83 μM and 1.12 ± 0.08 min^{-1} for (±) norverapamil, and 7.93 ± 0.45 μM and 0.07 ± 0.00 min^{-1} for *N*-desalkylverapamil with the functionally reconstituted recombinant CYP3A4 enzyme [248–250]. The CYP3A4 inactivation potency of the verapamil enantiomers and their metabolites based on their individual k_{inact}/K_I ratios could be ranked in the order: *S*-norverapamil > *S*-verapamil > *R*-norverapamil > *R*-verapamil > *N*-desalkylverapamil [249, 250]. Interestingly, these studies also revealed that, although the secondary alkylamine *N*-desalkylverapamil was found at plasma levels comparable to those of the parent drug and its *N*-demethylated metabolite norverapamil (another secondary alkylamine), it was not quite as efficient as either of the latter two in CYP3A4 MBI. This could partly be due to its higher K_I value [249, 250], possibly reflecting less tighter binding to the CYP3A4 active site upon loss of the lipophilic 2-(3,4-dimethoxyphenyl)-ethyl moiety through *N*-dealkylation.

Administration of the antiarrhythmic tertiary amine amiodarone (Fig. 5.6) to rodents (rats, mice, and hamsters) is also known to result in MI complexes, most likely derived from a nitroso metabolite [251]. Although in vivo amiodarone is known to interact with substrates of human CYP1A2, CYP2C9, CYP2D6, and CYP3A4, its MBI potential in vitro towards each of these P450s is somewhat ambiguous. Thus, both amiodarone and its major metabolite *N*-desethylamiodarone are capable of inactivating P450s, but in some cases are found to do so differentially. In one study [252] with recombinantly expressed P450s and diagnostic functional probes, amiodarone but not *N*-desethylamiodarone, inactivated CYP3A4 with K_I and k_{inact} values of 13.4 μM and 0.06 min^{-1}. *N*-desethylamiodarone, in the other study [253], inactivated various other P450s with respective K_I and k_{inact} values of 1.0 μM and 0.03 min^{-1} for CYP1A1, 11.6 μM and 0.03 min^{-1} for CYP1A2, 0.6 μM and 0.02 min^{-1} for CYP2B6, and 1.3 μM and 0.12 min^{-1} for CYP2D6. In yet another study [254], using the cocktail substrate mixture approach, both the

parent drug and its major metabolite inactivated CYP3A4 in a time- and concentration-dependent manner with K_I and k_{inact} values of 42.4 μM and 0.02 min^{-1} for amiodarone, and 25.8 μM and 0.03 min^{-1} for *N*-desethylamiodarone, the latter exhibiting a greater inactivation potency (k_{inact}/K_I ratio of 1.24:0.52 for the parent drug). This study found that both amiodarone and *N*-desethylamiodarone also inactivated CYP2C9, but that only *N*-desethylamiodarone inactivated CYP2D6 (K_I and k_{inact} values of 29.8 μM and 0.05 min^{-1}), rather potently (k_{inact}/K_I ratio of 1.61) [254].

The consistent finding that only *N*-desethylamiodarone, but not amiodarone, inactivates CYP2D6 raises another issue: Given that several P450 isoforms metabolize amiodarone to *N*-desethylamiodarone, the possibility exists that in vivo, the reactive metabolite generated by one P450, on escape from its active site may actually inactivate another susceptible neighboring P450, even though the latter is not itself directly responsible for the initial *N*-dealkylation in the inactivation cascade. In the case of secondary and tertiary amines, the principal instigator of the MBI may even be a non-P450 enzyme such as a flavin-containing monooxygenase (FMO). Accordingly, it was shown that *N*-cyclopropylbenzylamine forms MI complexes with P450s in liver microsomes, but not in liver microsomes gently preheated so as to inactivate FMOs, or in functionally reconstituted systems that excluded FMOs [255]. By contrast, *N*-hydroxy-*N*-cyclopropylbenzylamine and *N*-benzylhydroxylamine were much more efficient at generating MI complexes in liver microsomes gently preheated so as to inactivate FMOs or functionally reconstituted systems [255]. The corresponding nitrone (PhCH = N(O)cPr) species is even more efficient than the parent compound, and such inactivation is considerably much faster than the hydrolysis of *N*-hydroxy-*N*-cyclopropylbenzylamine to a primary hydroxylamine. Based on these findings, the proposed reaction trajectory to the MI complex entails an initial oxidation of *N*-cyclopropylbenzylamine by a microsomal FMO to *N*-hydroxy-*N*-cyclopropylbenzylamine, which is further oxidized either by a P450 (CYP2C11) or a FMO to a different nitrone (C_2H_4C=N(O)CH_2Ph) which hydrolyzes to *N*-benzylhydroxylamine and is further oxidized to yield the nitroso –MI complex or the oxime product [255]. These findings underscore the strong possibility that the potential for in vivo MI-complex formation and consequent clinically relevant DDIs of a drug candidate may be seriously overlooked, if its MBI potential were to be assessed in vitro with just one P450 or one functional probe. Apparently, multiple other P450s and/or FMOs may participate in generating suitable metabolic intermediates that serve as reactive precursors for MI complexation of certain P450s.

The tertiary amine macrolide antibiotic s erythromycin and troleandomycin (TAO; Fig. 5.6) have long been known to form typical 455-nm MI complex es, particularly with CYP3A enzymes in humans as well as rodents [140, 142, 224, 225, 229, 230, 256, 257]. The MI complexes can be isolated intact and purified, and at a time when recombinant P450 technology was not yet available, such MI complexation afforded a convenient approach to purify the relatively intractable CYP3A enzymes from liver microsomes [140, 258, 259]. Such in vivo MI complexation of TAO or erythromycin to the heme of CYP3A enzymes not only inhibits their functional activity but also stabilizes them and prolongs their half-lives in hepatocytes [142]. Functional dissociation of these MI complexes with ferricyanide is found to fully restore their activity. A major consequence of such in vivo MI complexation, particularly on repeated administration, is that the cellular CYP3A protein is increased, due to "induction" via protein stabilization [142, 257–259]. This CYP3A protein stabilization could stem from substrate-induced conformational stabilization and/or suppression of its futile oxidative turnover in vivo by MI complexation. This latter possibility is the most plausible, given that inhibition of CPR [10, 11] or conditional deletion of CPR [12, 13] that suppresses catalytic turnover, also similarly results in P450 induction via stabilization.

The broad-spectrum macrolide antibiotic clarithromycin (Fig. 5.6) has been shown to form hepatic CYP3A –MI complexes when administered to control or dexamethasone (DEX)-pretreated rats [229, 260]. In vitro studies with DEX-pretreated rat liver microsomes (enriched in CYP3A

content) revealed that MI complexation was most efficient with clarithromycin *N*-oxide and *N*-desmethylclarithromycin relative to the parent compound both in their time of onset as well as extent. Repeated intraperitoneal administration of these compounds to rats also revealed that these two metabolites were more efficient than the parent compound in "inducing" hepatic P450 content, albeit not quite as potently as TAO [260]. Biopsy sampling of the duodenal mucosa of human volunteers repeatedly administered clarithromycin (500 mg twice daily/7 d) revealed that it also reduced their duodenal CYP3A-dependent 1′-hydroxymidazolam and 4-hydroxymidazolam hydroxylation by 74and 63 %, respectively, versus the corresponding baseline values [261]. This clarithromycin-elicited lowering of the intestinal CYP3A content was associated with a doubling of the dose-normalized midazolam plasma concentration after intravenous administration and a corresponding decrease in the ratio of serum 1′-hydroxymidazolam/midazolam relative to baseline values, consistent with the observed doubling of the gut wall bioavailability of oral midazolam [247]. Immunoblotting analyses revealed a small, albeit not statistically significant increase in intestinal CYP3A4/5 content normalized to villin content, consistent with possible CYP3A stabilization upon clarithromycin-elicited MI complexation [261]. Furthermore, individuals exhibiting overall higher CYP3A activity due to expression of both CYP3A4 and functionally active CYP3A5 were proposed to be at a greater risk for clarithromycin-elicited DDIs than individuals lacking functional CYP3A5 expression [261]. The macrolide antibiotic tiamulin, a semisynthetic derivative of the antibiotic pleuromutilin, is used in meat producing domestic animals in Europe and Mediterranean countries for the treatment of enteric and respiratory diseases, and such use in veterinary medicine is associated with toxic DDIs, when coadministered with other P450 competitive drug substrates or inhibitors. Indeed, tiamulin was also found to generate MI complexes with CYP3A enriched rifampin-pretreated rabbit liver microsomes [262]. At 125-μM concentration, the extent of CYP3A MI complexation was in the order of tiamulin>erythromycin>TAO>roxithromycin>tylosin, but non-detectable with spiramycin and tylmicosin [262].

Finally, HIV-protease inhibitors such as amprenavir, indinavir, nelfinavir, lopinavir, saquinavir, and RTV have long been known as potent P450 inhibitors [263–270]. When their MBI potential was tested using pooled HLMs, recombinant rCYP3A4 (+b_5), and rCYP3A5 (+b_5), with CYP3A -dependent testosterone 6β-hydroxylation as the functional probe [31, 271], all these agents exhibited time- and concentrationdependent MBI, with RTV (See Fig. 5.15) being not only the most potent (K_I=0.10 and 0.17 μM, respectively), but also the most efficient (k_{inact}=0.32 and 0.42 min^{-1}, respectively) against rCYP3A4 (+b_5) and HLMs [271]. On other hand, nelfinavir was the most efficient inactivator of CYP3A5 (k_{inact}=0.47 min^{-1}) and RTV, the most potent (K_I=0.12 μM). Most importantly, all of these HIV-protease inhibitors with the exception of lopinavir and saquinavir were also found to exhibit spectrally detectable MI complexation of rCYP3A4 (+b_5) [271]. This is particularly intriguing for RTV, whose potential for MI complexation is not entirely obvious from either its chemical structure or its major site of oxidation (See Fig. 5.15). While the role of RTV as a potent CYP3A inhibitor is incontrovertible and supported by ample in vivo data, the mode of this inhibition remains highly controversial. To date, the mechanisms of its CYP3A inhibition include: Irreversible type II binding with consequent lowering of the P450-heme redox potential to effectively block CPR-electron transfer [272], MBI via MI complexation [271], and MBI via heme-adduction to the CYP3A protein[265, 273; see below]. Although supportive experimental evidence exists for each of these mechanisms, it is puzzling how the virtual catalytic blockade invoked in the first mechanism could ever be reconciled with the other two inactivation modes that require P450 catalytic turnover and thus CPR-reduction.

5.3.1.3 1,1-Disubstituted and Acyl Hydrazines

A similar mechanism is also involved in P450 inhibition by 1,1-disubstituted hydrazines and acyl

hydrazines. In this process, 1,1-disubstituted, but not monosubstituted, hydrazines are oxidized by P450 enzymes to products that coordinate tightly to the heme-iron atom (24). These complexes are also formed in a time-, NADPH-, and oxygen-dependent manner [274], and are characterized by a ferric absorption maximum at ~438 nm and a ferrous absorption maximum at 449 nm [274]. Liver microsomal P450s oxidize isoniazid and other acyl hydrazines, yielding a transient complex with a similar absorption maximum at 449 nm [275, 276]. However, the isoniazid complex is only stable in the ferrous state, dissociating upon the addition of ferricyanide [277]. Model studies with synthetic iron-porphyrins indicate that 1,1-dialkylhydrazines are oxidized to disubstituted nitrenes that form end-on complexes with the iron. The nitrene complexes formed in the reactions of 1-amino-2,2,6,6-tetramethylpiperidine and several iron tetraarylporphyrins, characterized by nuclear magnetic resonance (NMR), Mössbauer, and X-ray analyses [278, 279], strongly support the likelihood that the P450 complexes generated during the oxidation of 1,1-disubstituted hydrazines, and possibly acyl hydrazines, are aminonitrene-iron complexes (Fig. 5.8). This oxidative conversion of the dialkylhydrazines to aminonitrenes could occur either via initial hydroxylation of the hydrazine or via stepwise electron removal from the hydrazine (Fig. 5.8).

5.3.2 Covalent Binding to the Prosthetic Heme and Modification of the P450 Protein by Heme Fragments

P450s may often be irreversibly inactivated via reaction of the reactive intermediate formed from the mechanism-based inactivator by covalent modification of the heme group [24]. In numerous instances, heme alkylation has been demonstrated by the isolation and structural characterization of modified hemes [24]. Structural characterization of the modified hemes is essential since loss of enzyme content that is comparable to loss of heme does not always establish unambiguously that heme modification is responsible for enzyme inactivation. It is also possible that a heme adduct is formed that is either reversible or too unstable to be isolated. The quantitative correlation of enzyme inactivation with the formation of a heme adduct(s) is technically quite difficult. In the absence of such data, it is difficult to rule out the possibility that the enzyme is inactivated in part by mechanisms such as protein modification even when it has been conclusively demonstrated that there is heme alkylation.

In the third edition of *Cytochrome P450: Structure, Mechanism, and Biochemistry* (Chap. 7), the processes of the covalent binding of mechanism-based inactivators to the prosthetic heme, the modification of the P450 apoprotein by

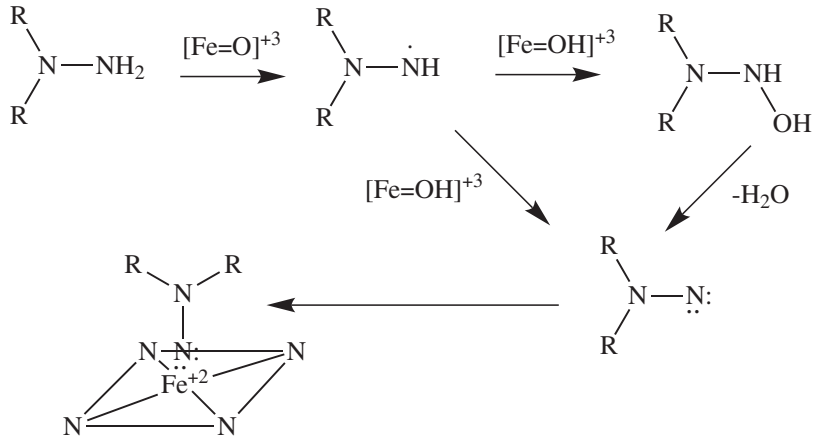


Fig. 5.8 Mechanistic pathway for P450 heme iron coordination by the nitrene species derived from the metabolic activation of 1,1-dialkylhydrazines

heme fragments, as well as other modes of P450 heme degradation brought about by mechanism-based inactivators are discussed in detail [24]. The reader is referred to that very comprehensive review for more details. It is noteworthy, however, that these processes can have significant cellular and pharmacological consequences. Accordingly, the heme-modified P450 proteins are sensed as "aberrant/damaged" and targeted for cellular disposal by the ubiquitindependent 26S proteasomal degradation [280]. Furthermore, as discussed elsewhere [14], the heme-denuded P450 proteins may also be subject to increased proteolytic disposal, if the supply of fresh cellular heme required for heme recycling upon destruction of the existing prosthetic heme moiety is inadequate.

5.3.3 Covalent Binding to the P450 Protein

A variety of functional groups that either occur naturally or have been specifically engineered into drugs to increase their stability, solubility, or bioavailability have been shown to predispose these drugs to metabolism by a particular P450 isozyme or isozymes in such a way as to generate reactive intermediates that can lead to MBI by one or more of the previously mentioned routes. These molecules can be grouped according to their structural aspects and they fall into a number of major categories including: (a) various sulfur-containing compounds (e.g., carbon disulfide [281–283], diethyldithiocarbamate [284], isothiocyanates [285], mercaptosteroids [286–293], parathion [294,295], thioureas [296], thiophenes [297], and tienilic acid [298]; (b) various halogen containing compounds such as chloramphenicol [299–302], *N*-monosubstituted dichloroacetamides [303], and *N*(2-*p*-nitrophenethyl) dichloroacetamide [304]; (c) acetylenes and alkyl and aryl olefins [305–311] such as 10-undecynoic acid [305,310], 1-ethynylpyrene [308,310], 17β-ethynylprogesterone [312,313], 17α-ethynylestradiol [313–318], 1- and 2-ethynylnaphthalene [306,307,309,319], 7-ethynylcoumarin (7-EC) [320], gestodene [321], mifepristone [322,323], and secobarbital [324]; (d) furanocoumarins such as bergamottin and 6′,7′-dihydroxybergamottin (6′,7′-DHB) [325–327], 8-methoxypsoralen (8-MOP, methoxsalen) [328–336], and the furanopyridine, L-754,394 [337–339] and (e) compounds such as carbamazepine (CBZ) and tamoxifen that are hydroxylated to form catechol metabolites [340–343]. Although the details of the mechanisms by which some of these compounds inactivate the P450s remain unclear, we now have significant information about the mechanisms by which many of these inhibitors are activated to form reactive intermediates and, in some cases, information is known about the sites on the P450s where they bind covalently leading to the inactivation.

5.3.3.1 Organosulfur and Halogenated Compounds

The incubation of liver microsomes with [^{35}S]-parathion leads to radiolabeling of the apoprotein; however, there is no radiolabeling of the protein when the parathion ethyl groups are ^{14}C-labeled [294,295]. Immunoprecipitation of the labeled P450 using anti-P450 antibodies leads to recovery of 90% of the ^{35}S-label covalently bound to microsomal proteins. During the incubation, approximately 75% of the P450 prosthetic heme is degraded to unknown products, but ~4 nmol of radiolabeled sulfur are covalently bound to the apoprotein for each nmol of heme chromophore that is lost. Most (50–75%) of the radiolabeled sulfur can be removed from the protein by treatment with dithiothreitol (DTT) or cyanide, suggesting that the bulk of the sulfur label is present in the form of hydrodisulfides (RSSH). However, the enzyme cannot be reactivated by these treatments. The binding of multiple equivalents of radiolabeled sulfur to the apoprotein in these studies suggests that catalytic activation of the sulfur of parathion continues despite covalent attachment of the sulfur to the protein until the residue on the protein that is critically involved in catalysis is modified or the heme itself is damaged or is released from the protein as a consequence of multiple reactions damaging the apoprotein [294]. A suggested mechanism for the inactivation is shown in Fig. 5.9. This mechanism is sup-

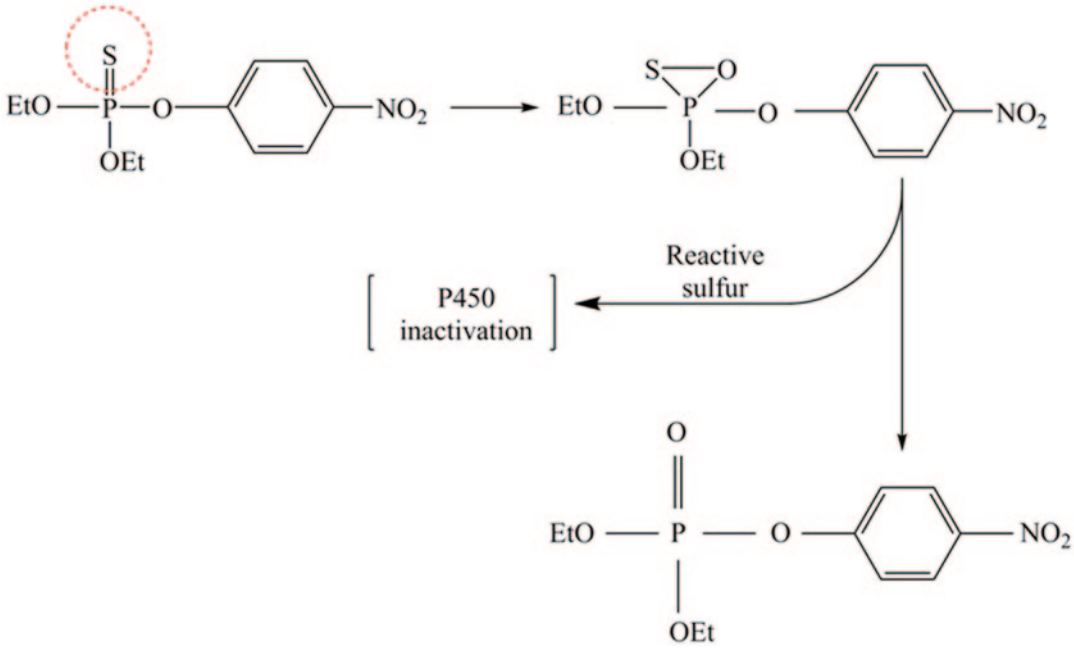


Fig. 5.9 The activation of parathion to form a reactive intermediate that causes mechanism-based inactivation. This is thought to involve formation of the putative reactive phosphooxythiran intermediate that is then responsible for the protein modification. The circled area indicates the site of metabolism

ported by the following observations: (a) covalent binding of the radiolabeled sulfur to the apoprotein; (b) the ability of P450s to oxidize sulfur compounds to *S*-oxides; and (c) the formation of metabolites where oxygen has replaced the sulfur. Studies by Murray and coworkers have demonstrated that at low concentrations parathion competitively inhibits some rat liver P450s (i.e., CYPs 2B1 and 2C6), whereas at higher concentrations it inactivates several P450s, including CYPs 2A1, 2A2, 2C11, 3A2, and 3A4, but does not inhibit CYP2B1 or CYP2D6 [344–347]. The inactivations are observed in vitro but not in vivo [345–348]. Studies with human liver microsomes in vitro demonstrated that CYP3A4 is the principal isoform inactivated in human liver microsomes, whereas CYPs 2C9 and 1A2 are minor forms that are also inactivated, whereas there is no inactivation of CYP2E1 [344–347]. Although incubation of parathion with NADPH-supplemented rat and human liver microsomes or purified recombinant P450 s leads to destruction of the prosthetic heme, the relevance of these findings in vivo has not yet been established [348]. The concentrations of parathion required for MBI of the P450s in vitro are considerably higher than the concentrations causing death through their inhibition of acetylcholinesterase [348, 349].

Recent studies using rat liver microsomes have demonstrated MBI of the P450s involved in the desulfuration of methyl parathion. Incubation of the microsomes with methyl parathion resulted in a 58% decrease in the spectrally observed P450 content [350]. This loss of activity was not associated with a comparable increase in the absorbance at 420 nm in the difference spectrum, suggesting that the heme had been displaced from the apoprotein. Since the rates for the metabolism of testosterone to form the 2β- and 6β-hydroxy products were reduced to 8 and 2%, respectively, the authors concluded that CYP3A4 and CYP211 were the P450s inactivated during the oxidative desulfuration of methyl parathion [350]. The modified P450s from the liver microsomes of male rats following incubation with methyl parathion were resolved by so-

dium dodecyl sulfate (SDS)-polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis (PAGE) and then digested with trypsin and the peptides were analyzed by nanospray tandem mass spectrometry. Several peptides were identified exhibiting increased masses of 96 amu due to the formation of sulfur adducts. These peptides were sequenced and the adducts were shown to be on cysteines 64 and 378 of CYP3A1. A CYP3A1 homology model based on the human CYP3A4 crystal structure suggested that these two cysteines are not located in the enzyme catalytic site, but appear to be located near the surface of the protein along a channel through which the substrate gains access to the active site. Therefore, it was suggested that these modifications might hinder substrate entry into the active site binding pocket or coordination with that site [350].

A number of different substituted thiophenes have been shown to be mechanism-based inactivators of P450s. Tienilic acid (Fig. 5.10), a substituted thiophene diuretic was withdrawn from the market because of its liver and kidney toxicity. Tienilic acid is metabolized by human liver CYP2C9 to yield 5-hydroxy tienilic acid. During the metabolism of tienilic acid, a highly reactive electrophile is generated that covalently binds to the CYP2C protein leading to the inactivation of the enzyme [297, 349, 351]. Although covalent labeling of the protein is partially prevented by glutathione (GSH), GSH does not protect the enzyme from inactivation or protein modification. In the presence of GSH, the ratio of label to protein is approximately 0.9 following inactivation. These results have been explained by the formation of a sulfoxide of the thiophene that then can react with water to give the 5-hydroxy tienilic acid, with a protein nucleophile to inactivate the enzyme, or with GSH after leaving the P450 active site. The identity of the amino acid residue modified by tienilic acid has not yet been determined, but high-performance liquid chromatography (HPLC)/electrospray ionization mass spectrometric analysis (ESI-MS) of the modified and native proteins reveals the presence of CYP2C9 modified proteins with molecular masses of 55,923 ± 1.1 and 56,273 ± 4.4 Da, which correspond to mass shifts of 344.4 ± 1.1 and 694 ± 4.2 Da, respectively, suggesting that the proteins have been modified by both the for-

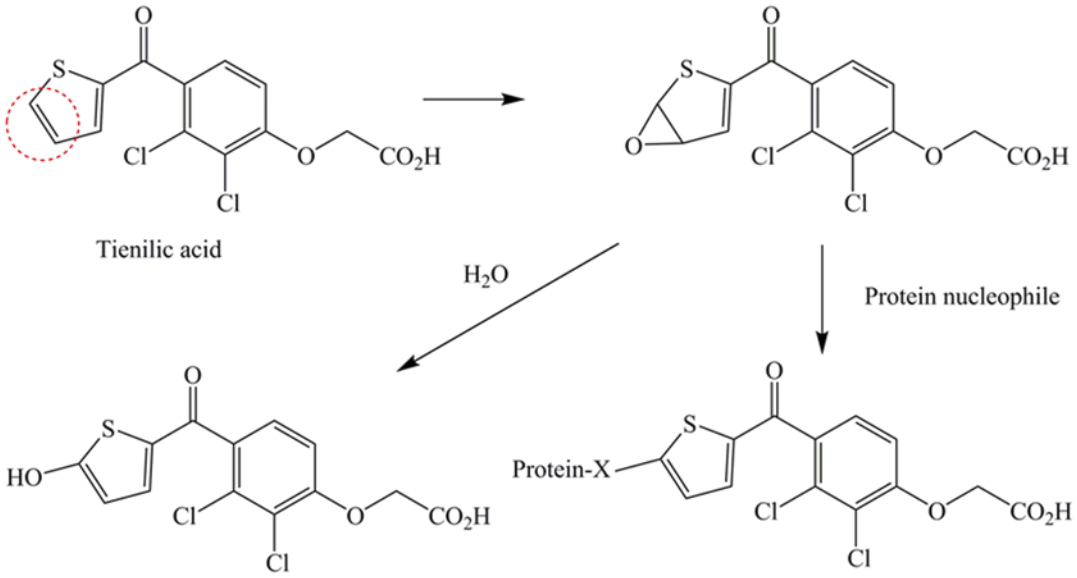
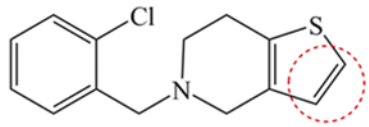


Fig. 5.10 Tienilic acid is thought to be activated on the thiophene ring to an epoxide intermediate that can then react either with a P450 nucleophilic residue, resulting in mechanism-based inactivation, or be hydrolyzed to give the thiophene ring hydroxyl product. The circled area indicates the site of metabolism leading to the reactive epoxide

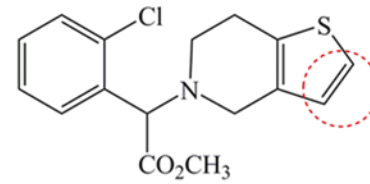
mation of a single and two simultaneous adducts. The inclusion of GSH (10 mM) in the incubation mixture abolishes the formation of the adducted protein, suggesting that the second adduct may result from modification of a residue that is outside of the active site. The mass shift of 344.4 ± 1.1 is consistent with the binding of one molecule of monohydroxylated tienilic acid which may be formed either by ring oxidation of the thiophene or by formation of a sulfoxide that does not undergo dehydration [349].

3-[(Quinolin-4-ylmethyl)-amino]-*N*-[(4-trifluoromethox)phenyl]thiophene-2-carboxamide (OSI-930), an investigational anticancer agent containing a thiophene moiety (Fig. 5.11), inactivated CYP3A4 in a mechanism-based manner [352]. Spectral analysis indicated that the decrease in the reduced CO-spectrum at 450 nm was equal to the amount of inactivation suggesting that the inactivation was primarily due to the modification of the heme. Since OSI-930 has no effect on CYP3A5 activity, it suggests that this may be an excellent compound for distinguishing between the relative clearance roles of these two structurally similar enzymes, and may be of great value in exploring the unique aspects of their very tolerant and overlapping substrate-binding active site s [352].

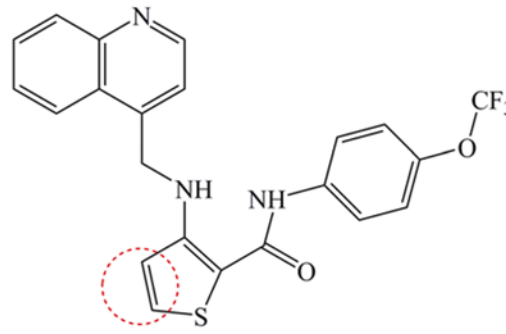
Spironolactone (Fig. 5.12) is an antagonist of aldosterone which is used as a diuretic and antihypertensive [353]. Spironolactone inactivates P450s in both hepatic and steroidogenic tissues [286–293], including members of the hepatic CYP2C and CYP3A subfamilies [289, 290], as well as adrenal CYP17A1 [286, 287, 292, 293]. The spironolactone-mediated inactivation of CYP2C and CYP3A requires hydrolysis of the thioester group to give the free thiol that is then oxidized to give a reactive intermediate that can form adducts with either the protein and/or the heme [288, 289]. The inactivation of CYP17A1 appears to result from the thiosteroid binding covalently to an amino acid residue(s) on the protein. Enzyme inactivation as a consequence



Ticlopidine



Clopidogrel



OSI-930

Fig. 5.11 The structures of three other thiophene-containing drugs. Ticlopidine, clopidogrel, and OSI-930 may be activated by epoxide formation on the thiophene ring as shown in Fig. 5.10. The circled areas indicate the postulated sites of epoxidation

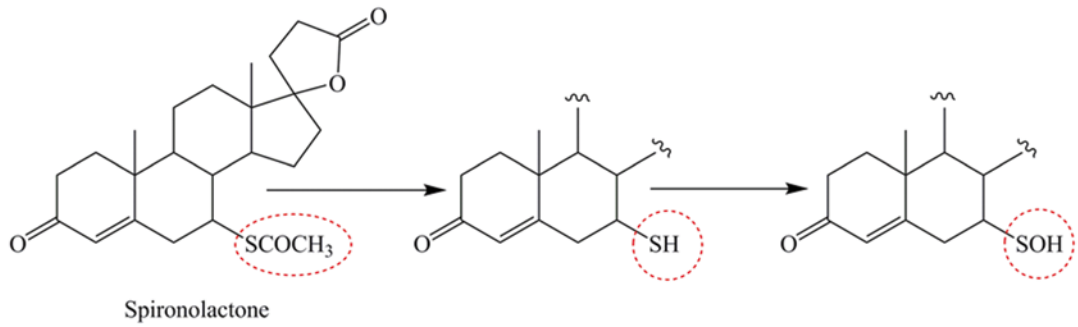


Fig. 5.12 Spironolactone bioactivation. The sequence of steps for the activation of spironolactone to a reactive intermediate that can inactivate CYP17A1 by covalent modification of the protein and can also inactivate hepatic CYPs 3A by destruction of the heme group to reactive fragments that irreversibly modify the protein. The first step involves thioesterase-catalyzed hydrolysis of the thiol ester to yield a thiol group, which then can be oxidized by the P450 to a reactive intermediate that serves as the ultimate mechanism-based inactivator. As described in the text, the sulphydryl group is oxidized to a species that then can react with either the protein or the heme. The circled areas indicate the sites of metabolism leading to the ultimate reactive intermediate causing inactivation

of oxidation of the thiol group is suggested by the observation that in rat hepatic microsomes in which CYPs 3A have been induced, these P450s are thought to oxidize the thiol group (SH) to the sulfinic (-SO_2H) and sulfonic (-SO_3H) acids [289], ultimately giving rise to a disulfide adduct with GSH [293]. Formation of this GSH disulfide adduct appears to be catalyzed, at least in part, by a flavin monooxygenase [293]. Oxidation of the thiol group may lead to the formation of either a sulfhydryl radical (-S°) or the sulfenic acid (-SOH), either one of which, or both, may be involved in the P450 inactivation. The reaction of the sulfhydryl radical may lead to fragmentation of the heme with consequent protein modification, whereas the reaction of the sulfenic acid with an amino acid side chain may lead to protein modification (Fig. 5.12).

Derivatives of thiazolidinedione (TZD) such as MK-0767 or troglitazone (TGZ, rezulin; Fig. 5.13) have been shown to undergo metabolism by P450s via activation of the TZD ring followed by ring scission to generate several reactive intermediates [353, 354]. TGZ was the first oral glitazone used successfully for the treatment of type II diabetes [354]. In 2000, it was voluntarily withdrawn from the market due to its association with severe hepatotoxicity that led to approximately 90 cases of hepatic failure requiring liver transplantation as well as 26 deaths [353]. TGZ is metabolized primarily by CYP3A4 and is also a potent inducer of that P450. Primary human metabolism involves sulfation to form the TGZ-sulfate (TGZS), oxidative opening of the chroman ring to give a TGZ-quinone (TGZQ), and glucuronidation to yield the TGZG product. Covalent binding of [^{14}C]TGZ to macromolecules was primarily seen in rat liver microsomal preparations from DEX-induced rats, suggesting a role for CYPs 3A. Covalent binding was NADPH-dependent and was completely inhibited by the addition of ketoconazole, suggesting a requirement for a functionally active P450. Although TGZ hepatotoxicity is currently thought to arise through a variety of mechanisms, reactive intermediates of TGZ such as the epoxide or the quinone may play important roles in many of its pathological consequences.

Raloxifene (Fig. 5.13) is a selective estrogen receptor modulating drug (SERM) that has been used for the treatment of postmenopausal osteoporosis [355]. MBI of human liver microsomal CYP3A4 is observed during the metabolism of raloxifene .CYP3A4 activated raloxifene primarily by metabolism at the seven-position and to a lesser extent at the five-position of the benzothiophene ring, as well as at the three-position of the phenol ring. It was suggested that the mecha-

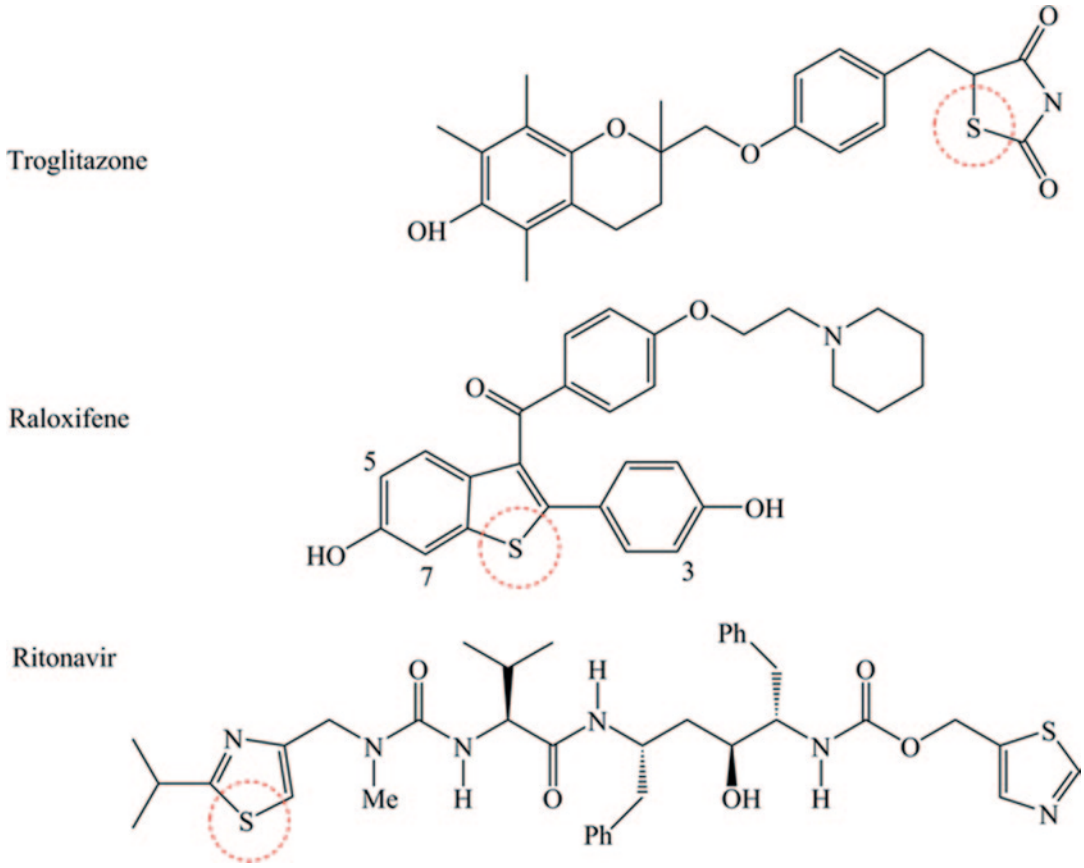


Fig. 5.13 Structures of three sulfur-containing compounds known to serve as mechanism-based inactivators of several P450s by mechanisms that have not yet been elucidated, but in all probability involve oxidation of the sulfur atom. The circled areas indicate the sites of the sulfur oxidation that may be involved in the inactivation reaction

nism involved initial epoxidation of the phenol to form a reactive arene oxide intermediate [355]. However, the possibility of a quinone intermediate could not be ruled out. Liquid chromatograpy (LC)–mass spectrometry (MS) studies demonstrated that a single equivalent of raloxifene was bound to the intact apoprotein. Mass analysis of peptides following proteinase K digestion of the inactivated protein revealed that raloxifene was adducted to the Cys239 residue. LC–MS analysis of the intact protein revealed a mass shift of 471 Da for the inactivated protein relative to controls, indicating that the inactivation occurred through the formation of a raloxifene diquinone methide that underwent nucleophilic attack by the Cys239 sulfhydryl. Based on the formation of GSH adducts, it has been demonstrated that raloxifene is also bioactivated by a number of other P450s, including CYP1A2, CYP2C8, CYP2C9, CYP2C19, CYP2D6, and CYP3A5 [356]. Although all of these P450s catalyzed the bioactivation, only CYP2C8 and CYP3A4 exhibited raloxifene-mediated MBI [356]. The inactivation kinetics were relatively comparable with K_i and k_{inact} values of 0.26 μM and 0.10 min^{-1} and 0.81 μM and 0.20 min^{-1} for CYP2C8 and CYP3A4, respectively. Tryptic digestion followed by LC–MS analysis of the tryptic peptides revealed the formation of adducts to Cys239 and Cys225 of CYP3A4 and CYP2C8, respectively. For each of the P450 isozymes that catalyzed the bioactivation of raloxifene, possible access/

egress channels for the substrate/metabolites were mapped and only CYP3A4 and CYP2C8 were shown to possess accessible cysteine residues near the active site cavities. This result is consistent with the observation that these two forms of P450 were the only ones inactivated by raloxifene. These results suggest that bioactivation of a given substrate to a reactive intermediate is necessary for MBI of that P450, but that it is not sufficient, and that the extent of bioactivation does not necessarily correlate with the extent of MBI of the P450 that bioactivates it. Thus, it is clear that multiple factors contribute to the ability of reactive metabolites to form adducts with P450s leading to MBI. Except for CYP2E1, each of the P450s investigated formed the diquinone methide of raloxifene, which then reacts with GSH to form a GSH adduct. In CYP3A4 and CYP2C8, the presence of a cysteine residue in the active site that could be alkylated following the formation of the diquinone methide was essential for inactivation of the enzyme. The lack of inactivation of CYP1A2, CYP2D6, and CYP3A5 is consistent with crystal structure data that show there are no cysteines present in the vicinity of their active sites [356]. These results suggest that there is no correlation between the extent of reactive metabolite formation by a P450 and its inactivation. Thus multiple additional factors including the architecture of the active site, the lack or presence of appropriate nucleophilic residues in the exit channel, and the reactivity and structure of the reactive metabolite may all contribute to the ability of a P450 to be inactivated during metabolism of a compound that forms reactive intermediates and that could lead to the formation of a protein adduct.

Ritonavir (RTV; Fig. 5.13) has been shown to be a potent reversible inhibitor as well as a mechanism-based inactivator of CYP3A4/CYP3A5 [263]. RTV is currently used at low doses in combination with other protease inhibitors such as saquinavir, amprenavir, and lopinavir in order to "pharmacologically boost" the bioavailability of the other protease inhibitors by inactivating or inhibiting CYP3A4 [265]. Its inhibitory potency for CYP3A4 is dependent on the presence of both the 2-(1-methylethyl)thiazolyl group as well as the 5-thiazolyl group. It is believed to be oxidized to a chemically reactive intermediate containing the 2-(1-methylethyl)thiazolyl group that is responsible for P450 inactivation [265]. RTV has also been shown to be a mechanism-based inactivator of human CYP2B6 in a functionally reconstituted system [273]. CYP2B6 inactivation by RTV is time-, concentration-, and NADPH-dependent with a K_I of 0.9 μM, a k_{inact} of 0.05 min^{-1}, and a partition ratio of approximately 3. Liquid chromatography-tandem mass spectrometry (LC–MS/MS) revealed two major metabolites, an oxidation product and a deacylated product [273]. MBI of CYP2B6 resulted in a loss of native heme comparable to the loss of its activity with no modification of the apoprotein observed by LC–MS. RTV was also found to be a potent mechanism-based inactivator of CYP3A4 and the molecular mechanism involves heme destruction with the formation of a heme-protein adduct [273]. Similar to CYP2B6, no significant modification of the apoprotein was observed. LC–MS/MS analysis of the incubation mixture resulted in the identification of an RTV–glutathione conjugate having an MH^+at M/Z 858, suggesting that the formation of an isocyanate intermediate was responsible for the formation of the conjugate [273].

The isothiocyanates (ITCs) are found as glucosinolate complexes and are in great abundance in various cruciferous vegetables such as cabbage, broccoli, and watercress [357]. The effectiveness of the ITCs as mechanism-based inactivators is based on the reactivity of the electrophilic carbon center with sulfur, nitrogen-, or oxygen-containing nucleophilic residues in the P450. Many naturally occurring and synthetic ITCs inhibit the activities of a variety of different P450 isozymes including CYP2A6/13, CYP2B1/6, and CYP2E1 in vivo and in vitro [358, 359]. The inactivation is thought to occur either by a direct interaction of the ITC with one or more nucleophilic residues on the apoprotein or by a metabolic activation of the ITC to a reactive intermediate that then forms a covalent adduct, thereby inactivating the P450 (Fig. 5.14). Benzyl isothiocyanate (BITC) and phenethyl isothiocyanate (PEITC), two naturally occurring isothiocyanates, were shown

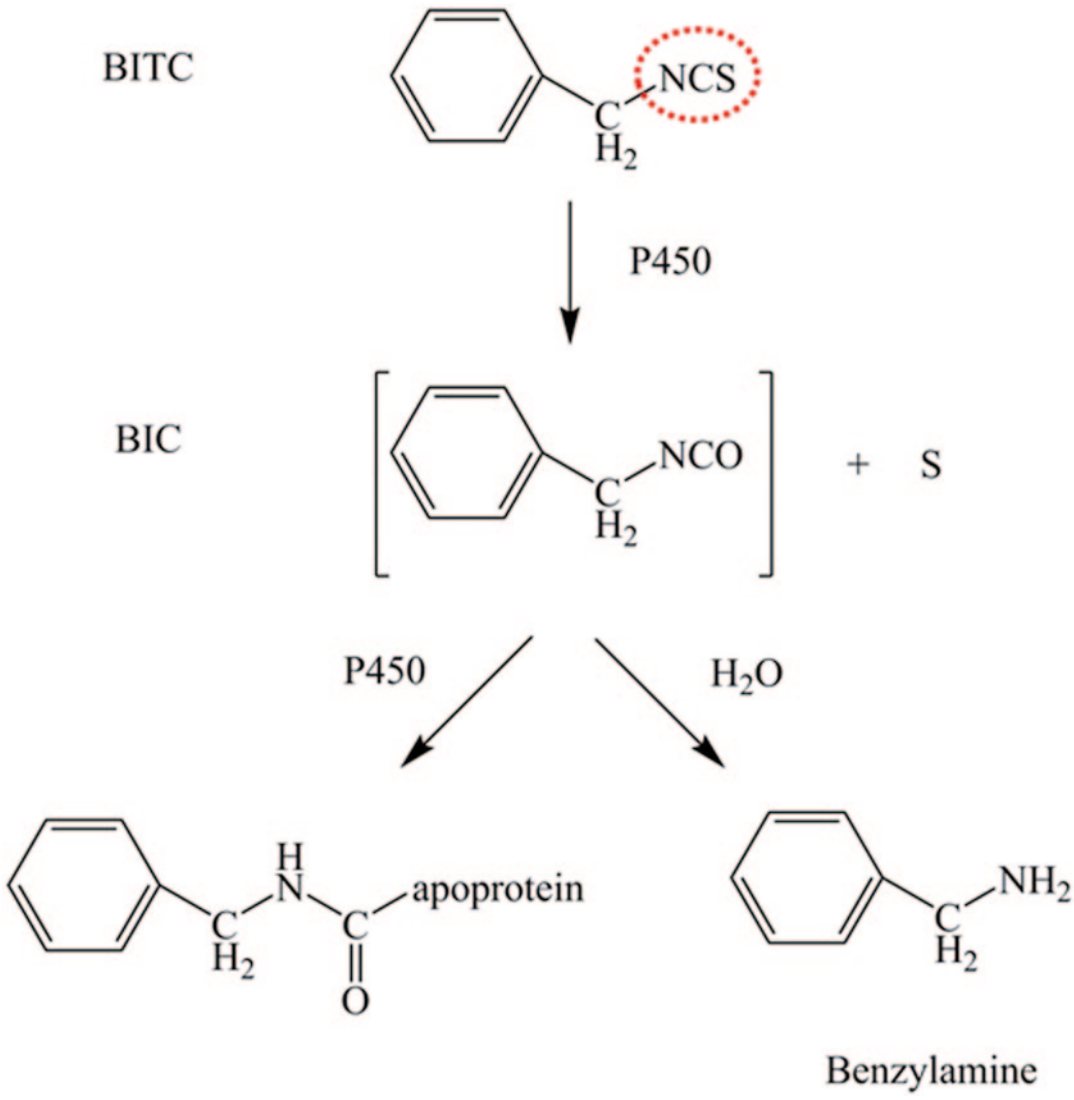


Fig. 5.14 CYP2B1-inactivation by BITC. The pathway proposed for the metabolism of BITC by CYP2B1 leads to the formation of a protein adduct. The circled area indicates the site of metabolism

not only to be potent inhibitors of CYP2A6 and CYP2A13, but to also be mechanismbased inactivators through the formation of adducts with the apoprotein [360]. For both CYP2A6 and CYP2A13 the inactivations showed NADPH-, time-, and concentration-dependence, suggesting that the inactivations were mechanism-based. Since CYP2A6 and CYP2A13 are thought to play an important role in the activation of some tobacco specific chemical carcinogens such as 4-(methylnitrosamino)-1-(3-pyridyl)-1-butanone, it was suggested that the isocyanates might be developed as chemopreventive agents to protect those smokers who are unwilling or unable to quit smoking against lung cancer.

BITC also was a potent mechanism-based inactivator of P450s 2B1 from rat and 2E1, from rabbit in the reconstituted systems [361–363]. The losses in activity were time-, concentration-, and NADPH-dependent. Kinetic constants describing the inactivation of CYP2B1 by BITC were K_I, 5.8 μM, k_{inact}, 0.66 min^{-1} and for

CYP2E1 they were K_I, 13 μM, k_{inact}, 0.09 min^{-1}. The inactivation was due to the binding of a reactive intermediate of BITC to the CYP2B1 and CYP2E1 apoproteins. Although a loss in the P450 CO-spectrum was observed, there was no loss in the absolute spectrum from 350 to 600 nm following inactivation of CYP2B1. For CYP2E1, although a loss in the reduced CO-spectrum was observed, there was essentially no loss in the absolute spectrum of the modified protein or in the heme peak detected by HPLC analysis at 405 nm. Nucleophilic scavengers such as GSH, DTT, or potassium cyanide (KCN) were included in the inactivation mixture in attempts to determine if reactive intermediates were escaping the CYP2B1 active site and binding elsewhere on the P450 apoprotein, or possibly to the CPR, resulting in a loss of activity due to the binding of a reactive intermediate at sites other than the active site [361]. The addition of GSH (10 mM) during the inactivation reaction completely abolished the ability of BITC to inactivate CYP2B1. However, this appeared to be due to the rapid formation of a thiocarbamate between the BITC and GSH. This product could be spectrally detected by its UV absorbance at 270 nm [361]. The possibility that the reactive intermediate of BITC inactivates the CPR rather than the P450 could be ruled out, since inclusion of additional CPR in the inactivated system after the removal of residual BITC by dialysis did not restore any enzymatic activity. HPLC analysis of samples incubated with [^{3}H] BITC demonstrated that labeling of the protein in the presence of NADPH increased only in the P450 containing fraction. For CYP2B1 the stoichiometry of BITC binding to P450 was approximately 0.9:1 [361]. Identification of the metabolites of BITC generated by CYP2B1 showed that benzylamine accounted for approximately 50% of the total metabolites formed, with lesser amounts of benzoic acid, benzaldehyde, *N, N′*-dibenzylurea, and *N, N′*-di-benzylthiourea [364]. Therefore, the reactive moiety responsible for the inactivation of CYP2B1 appears to be the benzyl isocyanate intermediate (Fig. 5.14). The BITC-inactivated CYP2E1 exhibited a mass increase of 155 Da, suggesting that the reactive intermediate of BITC responsible for forming an adduct with the apoprotein and inactivating the P450 was either the entire BITC molecule, possibly linked by a disulfide bridge to the apoprotein, or a hydroxylated form of BIC. Incubations of the inactivated CYP2E1 with β-mercaptoethanol did not decrease the amount of radiolabeled BITC bound to CYP2E1, indicating that the protein adduct was not a disulfide-linked BITC molecule [363].

Although the amino acid residue modified by the BITC reactive intermediate has not yet been identified, interesting results were obtained when a CYP2E1 mutant wherein the conserved Thr303 residue was replaced by Ala, was incubated with BITC, PEITC, and *tert*-butylisothiocyanate (tBITC) [363]. Whereas wild-type CYP2E1 was inactivated by all three isothiocyanates, the Thr303 mutant was only inactivated by PEITC and tBITC [363]. This observation was of great interest since the only difference between PEITC and BITC is an additional methylene group in PEITC. Surprisingly, LC–MS analysis suggested the covalent binding of a reactive intermediate of BITC to the CYP2E1 mutant with the mass of 165 Da as compared to a mass of 154 Da for the wild-type enzyme adduct. This mass difference could be due to the addition of a BIC adduct (134 Da) together with a sulfur (32 Da) adduct. Alternatively, the addition of 166 Da to the CYP2E1 apoprotein could result from an adduct consisting of the entire hydroxylated BITC molecule (363).

Thr303 has been shown to be highly conserved in P450s and is generally thought to play a role in catalysis, possibly by serving as a proton donor, and also in substrate interactions. Replacing the Thr303 residue of CYP2E1 did not abolish the 7-ethoxycoumarin (7-EFC) or *p*-nitrophenol activity of the enzyme. Possibly there is enough flexibility in the active site to allow Thr304 to act as a substitute for Thr303. Alternatively, replacing the Thr by Ala may lead to an alteration in the preferred orientation of BITC in the active site, so that the inactivating BIC product is not formed. Since Ala lacks the hydroxyl group of the Thr, it would prohibit the covalent binding of a reactive intermediate to the Ala303 site. On the other hand, when the Thr303 is present, formation of an adduct with the reactive intermediate of BITC

may interfere with the postulated function of that threonine in the proton relay or with other critical architectural arrangements at the active site, such as the formation of hydrogen bond networks. Comparison of the structures of BITC, BEITC, and tBITC reveals that when the bulky positions of the molecules are aligned, the isothiocyanate moiety is aligned very differently in PEITC and tBITC when compared to BITC [363].

tBITC was a more specific mechanism-based inactivator of CYP2E1 than of CYPs 1A1, 1A2, 3A2 or members of the CYP2B family [364, 365]. For CYP2E1 in the purified, reconstituted system, the K_I was 7.6 μM, the k_{inact} was 0.7 min^{-1}, and the $t_{½}$ was 2.6 min [365]. The Thr303Ala mutant exhibited similar values. The inclusion of b_5 in the reconstituted system caused an alteration in the kinetic constants so that they approximated those seen with microsomes (with b_5: K_I=14 μM,k_{inact}=0.38 min^{-1}, and the $t_{1/2}$=1.9 min; in microsomes: K_I=11 μM,k_{inact}= 0.72 min^{-1}, $t_{1/2}$=1.0 min). Although GSH addition to the BITC-inactivation mixture prevented CYP2E1 inactivation, the addition of GSH to the tBITC-inactivation mixture only slowed the rate of reaction suggesting that the reactivity of the two compounds differs in the direct formation of a thiocarbamate with GSH. In addition, the inactivation of CYP2E1 by tBITC showed a direct correlation between the percent loss in the ability of the tBITC inactivated CYP2E1 to form a reduced CO complex and the loss in percent activity. However, no loss was observed in the absolute spectrum, the amount of heme recovered by HPLC analysis at 405 nm, or in the pyridine hemochrome content. Similar results have been observed for the inactivation of CYP2E1 by 3-amino-1,2,4-triazole [366]. The loss in the ability of the tBITC-inactivated CYP2E1 to form the CO complex could be reversed by incubation of the inactivated protein with dithionite for up to 1 h [367]. In addition to restoring a significant amount of the ability to form the reduced CO complex, the inactivated enzyme also regained catalytic activity to the same extent after treatment with dithionite. It has previously been reported [368] that prolonged incubation of dithionite with P450s leads to heme destruction due to the generation of hydrogen peroxide as well as other radicals. Therefore, it appeared that tBITC may block a site on the enzyme responsible for this process, thereby protecting the inactivated CYP2E1 from heme destruction. The removal of the tBITC blocking moiety with the restoration of the ability to form the reduced CO complex once again made the P450 susceptible to dithionite bleaching of the heme [367]. Mechanistically, the inactivation of CYP2E1 by tBITC was not due to the inability of the enzyme to be reduced initially or because either of the two CPR-dependent steps were impaired [367]. However, the inactivation did result in a decreased ability of the CYP2E1 to bind the substrate/inhibitor 4-methylpyrazole. Spectral analysis of the inactivated sample by EPR demonstrated that it consisted of at least two populations [367]. Approximately 24 % of the inactivated CYP2E1 was EPR silent indicating that this population of the enzyme was in the Fe^{2+} state, suggesting it had been trapped in this state, thereby preventing it from completing the normal catalytic cycle. Forty-four percent of the remaining fraction gave an unusual low spin EPR signal which is believed to be due to displacement of a water molecule from the sixth ligand of the heme by an adduct formed with the reactive intermediate of the tBITC. Analysis of the tBITC-inactivated CYP2E1 using LC/MS showed an increase in mass of 118 Da from 53,804 ± 2 Da for the native enzyme to 53,922 ± 2 Da for the inactivated CYP2E1. This mass increase is consistent with the formation of an adduct between the entire tBITC molecule and the CYP2E1 apoprotein via a disulfide linkage with one of the four cysteines in CYP2E1. Presumably, this disulfide-linked tBITC molecule is removed by prolonged incubation with dithionite. Involvement of Cys378, which forms the fifth ligand to the heme iron, and Cys488 at the C-terminus can most likely be ruled out, leaving Cys174 and Cys261 as the remaining possible candidates for protein modification by tBITC. These data suggest that tBITC binds to a critical amino acid residue in the active site and this amino acid residue is presumably in the vicinity of the sixth axial ligand binding site to the heme and thereby interferes with oxygen

binding, substrate binding, and the binding of CO to the reduced protein [367].

PEITC, a naturally occurring isothiocyanate which has been shown to be a potent cancer chemopreventative agent, is a mechanism-based inactivator of human CYP2E1 [369]. The inactivation was shown to be concentration-, NADPH-, and time-dependent. The K_I, k_{inact}, and $t_{1/2}$ values for the inactivation of the 7-EFC catalytic activity were determined to be 11 μM, 0.23 min^{-1}, and 3.0 min, respectively. Cytochrome b_5 had no effect on the K_I or k_{inact} for the reaction. The partition ratio was 12, the inactivation was not inhibited in the presence of GSH, and there was no reversal of inactivation by dialysis. CYP2E1 inactivation by PEITC is due to both destruction of the heme prosthetic group and protein modification, with the latter being the primary pathway for the inactivation. GSH-adducts of phenethylisocyanate (PIC) and phenethylamine were observed during the metabolism by CYP2E1, indicating that PIC is formed as a reactive intermediate following the P450-catalyzed desulfurization of PEITC. Incubation of CYP2E1 with PIC in the absence of NADPH showed covalent binding resulting in the formation of protein adducts, but there was no inactivation of the P450. Electrospray ionization–liquid chromatographic mass spectrometric (ESI–LC–MS) analysis of the inactivated CYP2E1 suggested that the inactivation of CYP2E1 is due to reaction with a reactive sulfur atom generated during PEITC desulfurization. The mass increase of the apoprotein of 147 Da after incubation with PIC is the result of the formation of a covalent adduct in the absence of metabolism. Following incubation of CYP2E1 with PEITC in the reconstituted mixture, the PEITC-inactivated CYP2E1 showed a mass increase of 175 ± 6 mass units, which is larger than that for the PIC-derived apoprotein adduct with a mass difference of 147 Da, and is consistent with the mass of a PIC-derived protein adduct plus one sulfur atom (147 + 32 Da). Alternatively, this mass difference could also be accounted for by reaction with an intermediate that resulted from the formation of a covalent adduct with the oxidized PEITC (PEITC, 163 Da plus one oxygen atom, 16 Da). Trypsin digestion of the inactivated CYP2E1 followed by LC–MS/MS resulted in the identification of a peptide with the sequence DLTDCLLVEMEK, corresponding to residues 264–275 of human CYP2E1 and residue Cys268 was shown to be the residue modified by PIC [369].

Alkyl xanthates are derivatives of dithicarbonic acid ($ROCSS^-K^+$). A number of xanthates have been shown to be specific mechanism-based inactivators of P450 enzymes both in microsomal systems and in reconstituted systems [370–372]. Studies on the effects of a number of xanthates on the enzymatic activities of CYPs 1A1, 2B, 2C9, 2D6, 2E1, 3A2, and 3A4 have been examined. Several of the xanthates were shown to be particularly effective mechanism-based inactivators of CYPs 2B1 and 2B6. The inactivation kinetics showed a dependence on the length of the alkyl chain link (C2–C20). With the exception of isopropyl xanthate, the general trend was that with increasing chain length, the inactivation rates slowed down. CYP2E1 was also inactivated by xanthates but at concentrations that in general were 2–3 fold higher than those required for inactivation of the members of the CYP2B family. *N*-octylxanthate (C8) appeared to be the most potent inactivator of both CYPs 2B1 and 2B6. *n*-Propylxanthate (nPX) inactivated the 7-EFC activity of CYP2B1 or CYP2B6 in a mechanism-based manner. The inactivations were concentration-, NADPH-, and time-dependent. The K_I for CYP2B1 was 44 μM and the k_{inact} was 0.2 min^{-1}. For CYP2B6, the K_I was 12 μM and the k_{inact} was 0.6 min^{-1}. Incubation of CYP2B1 with nPX and NADPH for 20 min resulted in a 75% inactivation of the enzyme with a concurrent 25% loss in the ability to form the reduced CO complex, even though there was very little loss in the absolute spectrum of the inactivated CYP2B1. With CYP2B6, there was an 83% loss in enzymatic activity with only a 12% loss in the CO-reduced spectrum. The partition ratio for nPX inactivation of CYP2B1 was 32. The stoichiometry for labeling of the CYP2B1 by radiolabeled nPX was 1.2:1. Significant enzyme activity could be restored to the nPX-inactivated CYP2B1 when iodosobenzene was used as the alternative oxidant in place of NADPH and O_2. These results suggest that the adduct formed by the nPX reactive intermediate was with an amino acid residue critical for a CPR-dependent step. Alternatively,

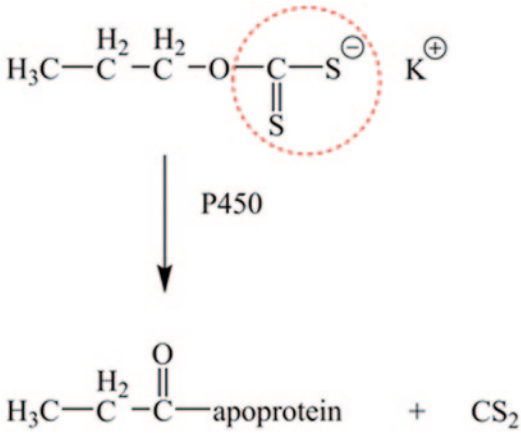


Fig. 5.15 The pathway proposed for the metabolism of *N*-propylxanthate by CYP2B1 leading to the formation of a reactive intermediate, which then forms a protein adduct. The circled area indicates the initial site of metabolism

it is possible that the modification of the amino acid residue by nPX may have disrupted a proton transfer step required to generate the oxy-ferryl intermediate. A third possibility is that the modification may have altered either the binding or the dissociation of the substrate and in some way favored oxidation supported by iodosobenzene. Although the reactive intermediate of nPX responsible for the inactivation of CYPs 2B1 and 2B6 has not yet been identified, it has been suggested that the initial oxidation by CYP2B1 is on the α-carbon of nPX and that the inactivating species could be a hydroxylated propyl radical or propylketene (Fig. 5.15) [370].

Fifteen xanthates with carbon chains of various lengths or having different substitutions were assessed for their ability to inactivate CYPs 2B1 and 2B6. All 15 of the xanthates were found to be mechanism-based inactivators of CYPs 2B1 and 2B6 [371]. All of them inactivated CYP2B1 in a time- and concentration-dependent manner and the rates of inactivation ranged from 0.02 to 0.22 min^{-1}. The concentrations required for half-maximal rates of inactivation ranged from 2.4 to 69 μM. The general trend in the inactivation reactions suggested that longer carbon chains led to slower rates of inactivation with longer half times of inactivation and higher partition ratios. For CYP2B1 the most effective inactivators were those with intermediate length substitutions. The best inactivator of CYP2B1 was the C8 xanthate having a K_I of 2.4 μM, a k_{inact} of 0.07 min^{-1}, and a partition ratio of 4 [371]. Four of the xanthates were examined further for their ability to serve as mechanism-based inactivators of CYP2B6 [371]. Once again, the C8 xanthate was the most effective inactivator with a K_I of 1 μM. Although the K_I values were generally lower than those for CYP2B1, the k_{inact} values were generally three- to fivefold slower. CYP2E1 was inactivated by the xanthates at concentrations that were 15- to 100-fold higher than those required for CYPs 2B. None of the xanthates tested were able to act as mechanism-based inactivators of CYP1A1, CYP2C9, CYP2D6, CYP3A2, or CYP3A4.

The mechanism by which alkyl xanthates inactivate CYP2B1 was investigated by examining the effects of C8 on the individual steps of the CYP2B1 catalytic cycle [372]. Dramatic losses in the 7-EFC activity of CYP2B1 were observed when it was incubated with five different xanthates in the presence of NADPH. With the exception of the C14 xanthate, there was virtually no loss in the heme absorbance at 418 nm or in the absorbance of the reduced-CO complex at 450 nm. The long-chain xanthates reduced the rate of the transfer of the first electron in the P450 catalytic cycle by stabilizing the heme in its low spin state. C8 led to very little formation of the oxy-ferryl intermediate complex. The rates of reduction of the native, C8-exposed, and C8-inactivated CYP2B1 by CPR were measured [372]. The rate of reduction of the C8-inactivated P450 was approximately 62 % slower when compared to that of the native enzyme either in the absence or presence of benzphetamine. The formation of products from benzphetamine by the three enzyme preparations was determined [372]. The C8-inactivated CYP2B1 exhibited a much lower rate of NADPH consumption and formation of the formaldehyde product. In addition, the ratio of H_2O_2 to formaldehyde increased from 1:1 for the unmodified enzyme to 2.8:1 for the inactivated CYP2B1 [372]. Thus, these observations suggest that the reactive intermediate formed from the C8-xanthate causes covalent modification of the CYP2B1 apoprotein, which reduces

the rate of the first electron transfer by CPR and also leads to the uncoupling of product formation from electron transfer by diverting a greater proportion of the electrons to the formation of H_2O_2 rather than product formation [372].

Disulfiram (Antabuse) has been used therapeutically for the treatment of alcoholism for more than 60 years because of its ability to inhibit aldehyde dehydrogenase. Another enzyme that is inhibited by disulfiram is human CYP2E1 [373]. The inhibition of CYP2E1 by disulfiram has previously been reported to be due to MBI by a reactive intermediate formed by CYP2E1 which reacts with the enzyme protein. Recently, it has been demonstrated that disulfiram by itself does not inactivate CYP2E1 in an in vitro reaction; however, a metabolite of disulfiram, diethyldithiocarbamate (DDC) is converted to a reactive intermediate by CYP2E1 and that intermediate subsequently inactivates the protein leading to MBI [373]. LC–MS of the inactivated CYP2E1 demonstrates that the inactivation results from the formation of an adduct of the reactive metabolite of DDC with the apoprotein. MS studies of the GSH-adduct formed by the reactive intermediate indicate that the reactive intermediate has a mass of 116 Da. HPLC analysis of the inactivated protein mixture showed no change in the amount of unmodified heme or the presence of any modified heme [373]. These results suggest that binding of the reactive intermediate to the apoprotein involves formation of a disulfide bond with one of the eight cysteines in CYP2E1. Incubation of the modified protein in the presence of DTT resulted in the loss of the DDC adduct and reversal of the mass of the CYP2E1 to that of the unmodified protein. However, no regain of activity following loss of the DDC adduct could be observed. These results support the hypothesis that adduct formation leads to a disulfide bond. In addition to investigating the inactivation of wild-type CYP2E1, the inactivation of two of its polymorphic mutants, CYP2E1.2 and CYP2E1.4 was also investigated. For the wild-type enzyme, the K_I was 12.2 μM and the k_{inact} was 0.02 min^{-1}. The K_I values for the two polymorphic mutants were 227.6 and 12.4 μM for CYP2E1.2 and CYP2E1.4 and the k_{inact} values were 0.0061 and 0.0187 min^{-1}, respectively. These results demonstrate that DDC is much less efficient as an inactivator of CYP2E1.2 than it is of either the wild-type or the CYP2E1.4 variant [373].

Ticlopidine (Fig. 5.11) is a substituted thiophene that has been used clinically as an antiplatelet aggregation agent and has been identified as a mechanism-based inactivator of CYP2C19 [374]. The inactivation is thought to occur as a consequence of *S*-oxidation of the thiophene moiety. The inactivation exhibits the following kinetic parameters: $K_I = 97$ μM, $k_{inact} = 3.2 \times 10^{-3}$ s^{-1}, and the partition ratio is 126. Studies with recombinant human P450s in Supersomes™ indicate that CYP2B6 is even more effectively inactivated than CYP2C19, not only by ticlopidine, but also by clopidogrel, a related thienopyridine antiplatelet aggregating agent [374]. The inactivation of CYP2B6 was time-, concentration-, and NADPH-dependent and it was irreversible upon dialysis [374]. For clopidogrel the K_I and k_{inact} for CYP2B6 were 1.1 μM and 1.5 min^{-1}, and for ticlopidine the K_I was 4.8 μM and the k_{inact} was 0.8 min^{-1} [374]. The inactivations were inhibited by the presence of alternative substrates but not by scavengers of reactive oxygen or trapping agents for reactive electrophiles.

The antiplatelet activity of clopidogrel requires metabolic biotransformation to a pharmacologically active metabolite by P450s [375]. The active metabolite contains a reactive thiol group that covalently modifies the Cys97 and Cys175 residues of the human $P2Y_{12}$ ADP receptor via the formation of disulfide bonds to prevent the adenosine diphosphate (ADP)-induced platelet aggregation [376]. The bioactivation of clopidogrel to the active metabolite is believed to occur in two sequential oxidative steps. The first oxidative step involves insertion of a single oxygen atom into clopidogrel to give 2-oxo-clopidogrel, a thiolactone metabolite. The second oxidative step involves further bioactivation of the thiolactone metabolite to produce the active metabolite (Fig. 5.16).

Clopidogrel and its thiolactone metabolite, 2-oxo-clopidogrel, both inactivate human CYP2B6 in a time- and concentration-dependent

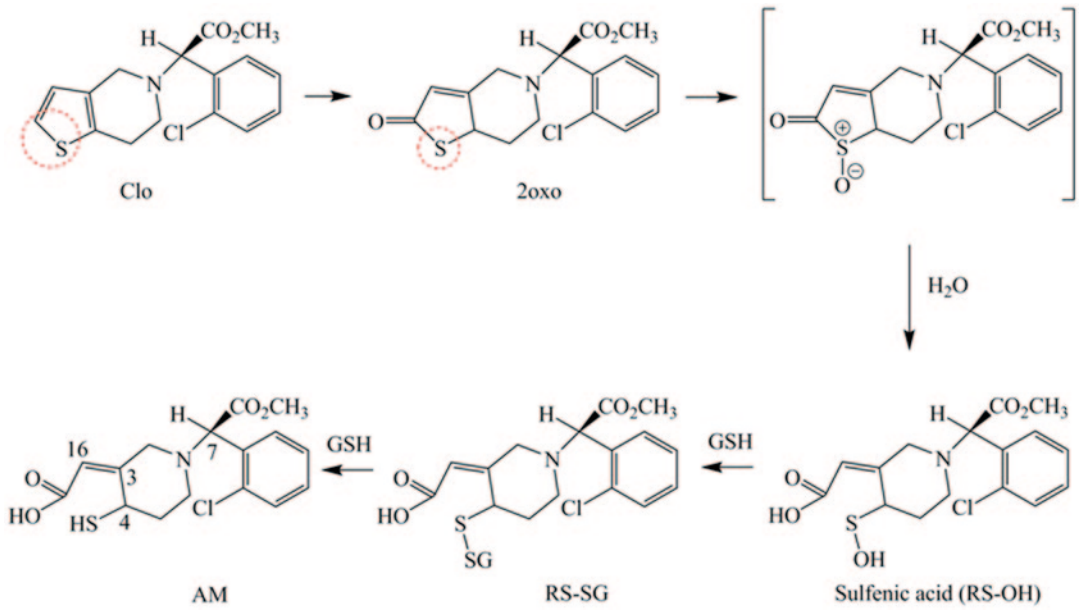


Fig. 5.16 The pathway for the bioactivation of clopidogrel by P450s: Clo, clopidogrel; 2 oxo, 2-oxo-clopidogrel. The numbers shown in the structure of the active metabolite (AM) indicate the numbering of the two chiral centers (C4 and C7) and the exocyclic double bond (C3 and C16). The circled areas indicate the sites of metabolism by the P450s

manner [377]. The K_I and k_{inact} values for clopidogrel were 2.4 μM and 0.17 min^{-1}, respectively, whereas for 2-oxo-clopidogrel, the K_I and k_{inact} values were 6.3 μM and 0.092 min^{-1}, respectively. LC–MS analysis of the CYP2B6 protein inactivated with either clopidogrel or 2-oxo-clopidogrel showed a mass increase of ~350 Da corresponding to the addition of the active metabolite of clopidogrel to the protein [377]. This adduct could be cleaved from the protein by incubation with DTT, confirming that the active metabolite is covalently bound to a cysteine residue via a disulfide bond. Tryptic digestion of the inactivated CYP2B6 followed by ESI–LC–MS/MS of peptides derived from tryptic digestion identified Cys475 as the site of covalent modification by the active metabolite [377]. This was confirmed by studies in which Cys475 was mutated to a serine residue, which eliminated the MBI of the mutant by 2-oxo-clopidogrel and also prevented formation of the protein adduct. However, this mutation did not prevent the mutant from being inactivated by clopidogrel. Interestingly, the inactivation of both the wild-type CYP2B6 and the mutant by clopidogrel, but not by the 2-oxo-clopidogrel, led to the loss of heme, which accounts for most of the loss of the catalytic activity. Therefore, it was suggested that clopidogrel inactivates CYP2B6 primarily through destruction of the heme whereas 2-oxo-clopidogrel inactivates through covalent modification of Cys475 [377].

Studies on the metabolism of clopidogrel by human liver microsomes in the presence of four reductants: GSH, *L*-cysteine, *N*-acetyl-*L*-cysteine (NAC), and ascorbic acid demonstrated that formation of the active metabolite was greatly affected by the reductant used [378]. In the case of GSH, the formation of the active metabolite and the glutathionyl conjugate was dependent on the GSH concentration, which indicates that formation of the thiol conjugates constitutes an integral part of the bioactivation processes for clopidogrel. The active metabolite was slowly converted to the thiol conjugate with a half-life of ~10 h. Addition of DTT to the reaction mixture reversed the conversion, resulting in a decrease in the active metabolite-thiol conjugate levels and a concomitant increase in the levels of the active me-

tabolite. These results confirm that the active metabolite was formed through oxidative opening of the thiol lactone ring and suggest the existence of an equilibrium between the active metabolite, the thiol conjugates, and the reductants [378].

One of the first chlorinated mechanism-based inactivators demonstrated to act by irreversibly modifying the protein was chloramphenicol [299–302]. Binding of the [^{14}C]-labeled chloramphenicol to the apoprotein correlated with the loss of the CYP2B1-dependent 7-EFC activity, and proteolytic digestion of the inactivated CYP2B1 yielded a single [^{14}C]-modified amino acid residue [299–302]. Hydrolysis of the modified amino acid residue yielded lysine and a fragment of the chloramphenicol indicating that chloramphenicol was converted to an oxamyl chloride intermediate that then could either modify a critical lysine residue on the protein or be hydrolyzed to give the oxamic acid. Acylation of the lysine residue is suggested to inhibit the transfer of electrons from CPR to CYP2B1, since the inactivated enzyme was still catalytically active in the presence of either iodosobenzene or cumene hydroperoxide [302]. The observation that the 7-EFC activity is not inhibited at all by the presence of chloramphenicol when activated oxygen donors are used suggests that the chloramphenicol is not covalently bound in the substrate-binding site.

The selectivity of chloramphenicol and several of its analogs in the inactivation of various P450 isozymes has been reported [379]. Chloramphenicol was found to inactivate rat liver microsomal CYP2B1>CYP3A >CYP2C11 >CYP2A1 as assayed with androstenedione hydroxylation as the functional probe. The selectivity of the chloramphenicol analogs for MBI of P450 was determined by at least three structural features: (a) substitutions on the ethyl side chain; (b) the presence of a *para*-nitro group on the phenol ring; and (c) the number of halogen atoms. Thus, while *N*-(2-*p*-nitrophenethyl)- and *N*-(1,2-diphenethyl)-dichloroacetamide both inactivated CYP3A4 readily, the analog *N*-(2-phenethyl) dichloroacetamide did not inactivate CYP3A even though it was a reversible inhibitor [379]. The addition of a second phenol at the 1- or 2-position of the phenethyl side chain or of a *para*-nitro or -bromo substituent on the phenol ring gave compounds that were selective inactivators of CYP2B1 over CYP2C11, CYP2C6, or CYP2A1 [304]. Therefore, *N*-(2-*p*-nitrophenethyl)-dichloroacetamide and *N*-(2-*p*-bromophenethyl)-dichloroacetamide were the two most effective and selective inactivators of CYP2B1 both in vitro and in vivo [304].

21-Chloropregnenolone, 21,21-dichloropregnenolone, and 21,21-dichloroprogesterone have all been shown to be mechanism-based inactivators of various P450s [380, 381]. The 21,21-dichloropregnenolone and the 21,21-dichloroprogesterone showed very similar k_{inact} values of approximately 0.1 min^{-1} for the inactivation of rat liver microsomal CYP3A enzymes when measured with both progesterone or androstenedione as the probe substrates. The 21,21-dichloroprogesterone was even more efficient at inactivating CYP2C6 with a k_{inact} of ~0.2 min^{-1}. The 21,21-dichloropregnenolone was also a good mechanism-based inactivator of rabbit liver CYP2C5, but not of rabbit adrenal CYP21 [381]. However, CYP21 was rapidly inactivated by 21,21-dichloroprogesterone, indicating that the replacement of a methyl group that may normally be oxidized by a P450 by a dichloromethyl functional group may prove to be of value in designing specific inhibitors for specific P450s.

5.3.3.2 Olefins and Acetylenes

A variety of compounds containing an olefinic bond, such as ethylene, allylisopropylacetamide (AIA), and secobarbital, can form covalent adducts on the nitrogen of the porphyrin group of the prosthetic heme leading to inactivation [382–385]. Secobarbital has been shown to completely inactivate CYP2B1 with only partial loss of the heme chromophore [384, 386, 387]. Isolation of the modified CYP2B1 protein and the *N*-alkylated porphyrins indicates that the reactive compound partitions between protein modification, *N*-alkylation of the heme, and formation of an epoxide metabolite in the ratio of 0.2:0.8:59, respectively [387] (Fig. 5.17). The formation of a heme adduct in the active site of CYP2B1 was confirmed spectrally based on its typical absorption maximum at ~445 nm, a characteristic fea-

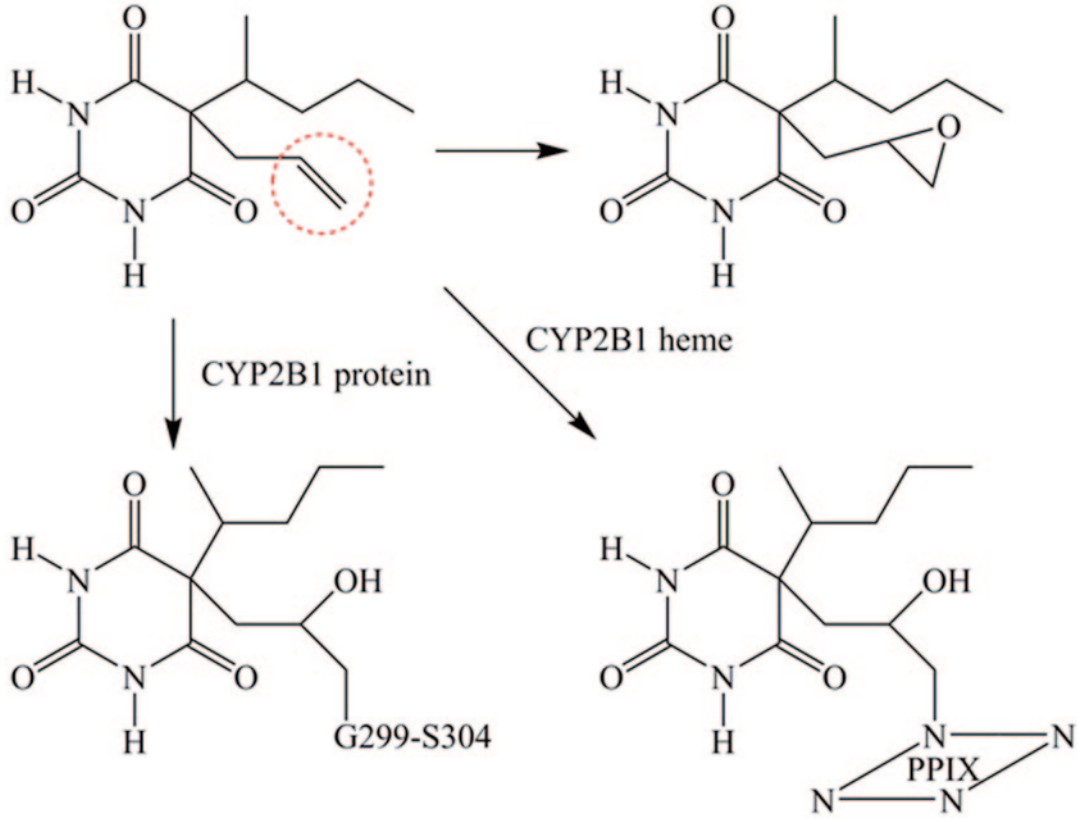


Fig. 5.17 Pathways for the oxidation of secobarbital by CYP2B1 leading to alkylation of the protein on the peptide spanning residues Gly299 to Ser304 and *N*-alkylation of the heme group, as well as the generation of an epoxide. The circled area indicates the initial site of metabolism by CYP2B1

ture of iron complexed *N*-modified porphyrins [388]. The modified CYP2B1 peptide has been isolated and shown to span residues 277–323. By sequence analogy, these residues correspond to the distal I helix in $P450_{cam}$ [386, 389–392]. Further digestion of the modified peptide has resulted in identification of the site for modification by secobarbital to a residue in the peptide G299-S304 [387]. Although the identity of the adducted residue has not yet been determined, these results are consistent with modification of the CYP2B1 in the active site. Specific mutations of CYP2B1 in the putative substrate-recognition site (SRS) 2,4,5, and 6, but not in SRS-1, cause a decrease in the inactivation by secobarbital. Mutation of residue 367 from V to A in SRS-5 had a marked inhibitory effect on protein modification [387]. Isolation of the *N*-modified porphyrins as the parent adducts as well as the corresponding dimethylesters and analysis by LC–MS demonstrated the formation of adducts of hydroxysecobarbital with protoporphyrin IX (Fig. 5.17) [386].

Like terminal olefins, terminal acetylenes can alkylate the P450 prosthetic heme. However, compounds such as 10-undecynoic acid, 1-ethynylpyrene, 2-ethynylnaphthalene, 9-ethynylnaphthalene, 17β-ethynylprogesterone, and 17α-ethynylestradiol (EE) inactivate P450s primarily by covalently binding to the apoprotein with little or no effect on the heme group (Fig. 5.18) [305, 310, 317, 318]. Almost stoichiometric binding of 10-undecynoic acid to rat liver CYP4A1 (the ω-hydroxylase) as well as of 2-ethynylnaphthalene and 1-ethynylpyrene to CYP1A1 and -1A2, and of EE to CYP3A4 has been observed [305–310, 314–318]. Isolation of

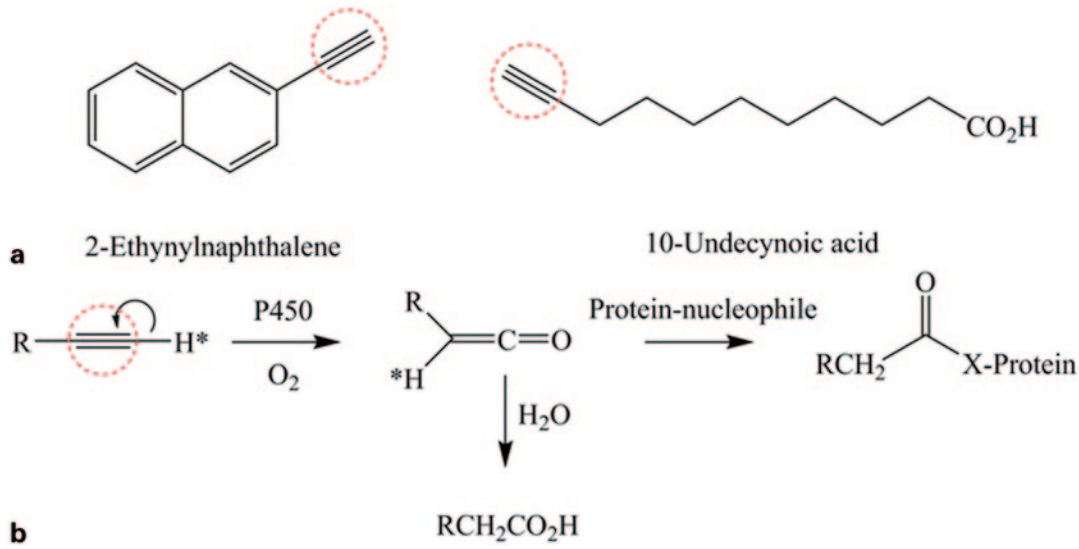


Fig. 5.18 Metabolic inactivation by 2-ethynylnaphthalene and 10-undecynoic acid. **a** Structures of both compounds, which are known to inactivate P450 enzymes, presumably through the formation of a ketene intermediate as shown in **b**. **b** The oxidation of terminal acetylenes is thought to lead to the formation of ketene intermediates, which then can react with active-site nucleophilic residues, inactivating the P450 involved. They can also react with water to give carboxylic acids, as shown. The circled areas indicate the sites of metabolism leading to the ketenes

acidic metabolites from incubations of 10-undecynoic acid (Fig. 5.18) and 1-ethynylpyrene provides strong support for the formation of a reactive intermediate following oxygen transfer from the P450 heme to the terminal carbon of the triple bond, which then triggers migration of the terminal hydrogen to the adjacent carbon (Fig. 5.18). Migration of this hydrogen results in the generation of a reactive ketene which can either acylate the protein or be hydrolyzed to give the carboxylic acid metabolite [310]. The intermediacy of ketenes in the MBI of various P450s has also been suggested for the acylation of bovine adrenal CYP21 by 17β-ethynylprogesterone [312, 313] and of CYPs 1A2, 2B1, and 2B4 by 2-ethynylnaphthalene (Fig. 5.18) [307, 309, 319]. 2-Ethynylnaphthalene inactivates CYP2B1 with a K_I of ~0.08 μM, k_{inact} of 0.83 min^{-1} and a partition ratio of ~4–5 mol of acid formed per inactivation of the CYP2B1 [309].

Addition of the activated oxygen to the internal carbon of the triple bond rather than the terminal carbon of phenylacetylene results in heme *N*-alkylation of CYP2B1 rather than protein acylation [310, 393]. The observation that the phenylacetylene inactivates CYP2B1 primarily via heme alkylation [393] whereas 2-ethynylnaphthalene inactivates primarily by acylation of the protein [307, 309, 319] suggests that the fit of the inhibitor within the active site may be a significant determinant of the particular inactivation mechanism. Although both of these aryl acetylenes yield ketene metabolites, only that formed from the 2-ethynylnaphthalene is able to form a covalent adduct with the CYP2B1 protein [309, 319]. Acylation of this protein by 2-ethynylnaphthalene demonstrates that the inability of phenylacetylene to acylate the apoprotein is not due to the lack of appropriate nucleophilic residues in the active site. Furthermore, confirmation that a ketene is formed as an intermediate during the reaction comes from the observation that phenylacetic acid is formed as a product of the phenylacetylene [309, 319]. The inactivation of CYP2B1 by modification of the protein by the 2-ethynylnaphthalene and heme modification by the phenylacetylene suggest that: (a) the binding of the 2-ethynylnaphthalene in the P450 ac-

tive site is in such an orientation that it prevents delivery of the activated oxygen to the internal carbon and (b) alkylation of the heme by the phenylacetylene is sufficiently efficient relative to the acylation of the apoprotein by the phenyl ketene metabolite that the enzyme is unable to carry out further metabolism before the acylation of the protein becomes significant. These differences presumably are due to the fact that the two agents bind in differential orientations within the CYP2B1 active site or they may have very different binding affinities.

Incubation of radiolabeled 2-ethynylnaphthalene with rat and rabbit CYPs 1A2 followed by tryptic digestion, peptide mapping, and amino acid sequence analysis of the labeled peptides indicated that the inactivation was due to adduct formation on a peptide spanning residues 67–78 in the rat protein and 175–184 in the rabbit protein [307]. However, identification of the actual residue that was modified in each case and the nature of the covalent linkage to the inhibitor could not be determined due to the instability of the P450 peptide adducts [307]. The fact that 2-ethynylnaphthalene modified two very different peptides in the P450s having very similar primary sequences and that it did not inactivate the highly related human CYP1A2 is of interest. Based on alignments of the labeled peptides with the sequence of $P450_{cam}$ (CYP101) the labeled peptide regions 67–78 and 175–184 were suggested to correspond to the A and D helixes, respectively (See Chap. 1). Therefore, the labeled peptide from rat CYP1A2 may include residues from the substrate-binding regions [389–392].

2-Ethynylnaphthalene has also been shown to be a mechanism-based inactivator of CYP2B1 and CYP2B4 [309, 319]. HPLC analysis revealed that the radiolabeled 2-ethynylnaphthalene was covalently bound to the apoprotein with a stoichiometry of approximately 1.3 mol of 2-ethynylnaphthalene per mol of CYP2B1 inactivated. Amino acid sequencing of the radiolabeled CYP2B1 peptides following cleavage of the protein by cyanogen bromide (CNBr) led to the identification of a radiolabeled peptide that includes residues 290–314 of the protein. An analogous peptide spanning residues 273–314 was obtained with CYP2B4. Both of the modified peptides correspond in sequence to the highly conserved I helix of $P450_{cam}$ (CYP101) that appears to play an important role in forming the active site and contacts both the substrate and the heme group [389–392]. These peptides also contain the highly conserved Thr302. The functional role of Thr302 in the inactivation of CYP2B4 by 2-ethynylnaphthalene was confirmed when it was shown that the Thr302A variant exhibited a significantly slower rate of inactivation (0.05 ± 0.01 min^{-1}) as compared with the rate of inactivation of the wild-type (0.20 ± 0.05 min^{-1}), suggesting that the Thr302 is the acylated residue in CYP2B4. If the hydroxyl group of the threonine is the protein nucleophile that is modified, the resulting adduct would be an ester [394].

9-Ethynylphenanthrene (9EP) has also been shown to be an effective mechanism-based inactivator of CYP2B1 [395]. CYP2B1 inactivation by 9EP was time-, NADPH-, and concentration-dependent. The activity loss followed pseudo-first-order kinetics, with a K_I of 138 nM and a k_{inact} of 0.5 min^{-1}. HPLC and SDS-PAGE analysis demonstrated that radiolabeled 9EP was irreversibly bound to the protein moiety with a stoichiometry of ~0.8 nmol of 9EP bound per nmol of CYP2B1. CNBr cleavage of the radiolabeled CYP2B1 followed by Tricine SDS-PAGE analysis of the peptides resulted in identification of a radiolabeled peptide having a mass of ~3 kDa. Analysis of the radiolabeled peptide using matrix-assisted laser desorotion/ionization (MALDI)-MS showed two peaks at *m*/*z* 2720.9 and 2939.9. The lower mass peak is the molecular ion (MH^+) for the Ile 290-Met 314 peptide (theoretical 2722.2), while the higher mass peak corresponds to the $MH^+$of the modified peptide (theoretical 2940.5). The mass difference between the labeled and unlabeled peptide of ~219 Da would correspond to the addition of a phenanthrylacetyl group to the peptide. Further digestion with pepsin of the fraction containing the modified and unmodified peptides and reanalysis by MALDI-MS showed that the site of attachment could be assigned to one of the amino acid residues in the peptide Phe297 to Leu307 [395]. It was hypothesized that the attachment was probably an ester linkage to one of

the six Thr or Ser residues in that region. Based on sequence alignments with bacterial CYP101, this region is part of the SRS 4.The possibility of an anhydride formation through Glu was ruled out since it would not be expected to survive the slightly acidic conditions used to purify the peptide by HPLC [395].

Subsequent studies were performed to investigate the mechanism by which covalent binding of the phenanthryl acetyl group to the protein moiety inactivated the protein in order to elucidate the possible role(s) of this region in catalysis [396]. For these studies, the abilities of 9-EP-modified and native CYP2B1 to catalyze some of the individual steps of the P450 catalytic cycle were determined. Although inactivation by 9EP results in a 90–95% loss in the NADPH-supported deethylation of 7-EFC, it has no effect on the metabolism of 7-EFC supported by iodosobenzene or cumene hydroperoxide. No decrease was observed in the ability of the modified CYP2B1 to form the steady-state level of the reduced CO complex either enzymatically with NADPH and CPR or chemically with sodium dithionite. However, the rate of reduction by CPR under anaerobic conditions was only 50% of that of the native protein in the absence of substrate and 35% of that of the native protein in the presence of substrate. The 9EP-modified protein exhibited a slower rate of NADPH oxidation, H_2O_2 formation, and the formation of formaldehyde during metabolism of benzphetamine when compared to the native enzyme. The ratio of H_2O_2 to HCHO was 1.0:1.0 for native enzyme and 1.6:1.0 for the modified protein. The ability of the modified protein to form the steady-state level of the iron-oxygen complex in the presence of cyclohexane was decreased. These results are consistent with the idea that the inactivation via adduct formation between 9EP and one of the residues in the Phe297 to Leu307 peptide impairs the reduction of the CYP2B1 by CPR and also results in the uncoupling of NADPH utilization and oxygen consumption from product formation [396].

9EP has also been shown to be a mechanism-based inactivator of CYP2B4 [397]. The k_{inact} and the partition ratio were 0.25 $min^{-1}$and 0.2, respectively [397]. Interestingly, the inactivation exhibited sigmoidal kinetics with an S_{50} of 4.5 μM and a Hill coefficient of 2.5, indicative of homotropic cooperativity. ESI–LC–MS showed that the inactivated apoprotein exhibited an increased mass of 218 Da. This increase is equivalent to the mass of one molecule of 9EP (202 Da) plus one oxygen atom. The mass of the unmodified apoprotein was not observed in the inactivated sample, indicating that the CYP2B4 was completely labeled by 9EP under the conditions used. Although the 9EP-modified CYP2B4 showed a loss of approximately 50% of the CO-detectable heme, no loss of the native heme was observed when the inactivated protein was analyzed by HPLC. The modified CYP2B4 was purified to homogeneity and its structure was determined by X-ray crystallography [397]. The crystal structure showed the 9EP is covalently attached to the Oγ of Thr302 via an ester bond, consistent with the increase in mass of the protein of 218 Da. The bulky phenanthrenyl ring of the 9EP produced inward rotations of Phe206 and Phe297, resulting in the formation of a compact active site. Thus, the binding of a second molecule of 9EP at the active site was prohibited. However, studies on the fluorescence quenching of 9EP by the unmodified or 9EP-modified CYP2B4 showed that there were at least two 9EP binding sites having distinctly different affinities. The lower affinity site was the catalytic site and the higher affinity site was located on the periphery of the protein. Studies using computer-aided docking and molecular dynamics simulations with one or two ligands bound to the protein showed that the higher affinity site (allosteric) is situated at the entrance of a substrate access channel which is surrounded by the F′ helix, the β1–β2 loop, and the β4 loop [397]. The presence of this ligand at the allosteric site enhances the efficiency of the activation of the 9EP- acetylenic group at the active site and its subsequent covalent binding to the Thr302 [397].

7-Ethynylcoumarin (7-EC; Fig. 5.19) was synthesized as a potential mechanism-based inhibitor of CYP2A6, a preferential coumarin7-hydroxylase [398]. Although it showed a minimum ability to serve as a mechanism-based inactivator of CYP2A6, it was an effective inactivator of CYP2B1 [398]. CYP2B1 inactivation dem-

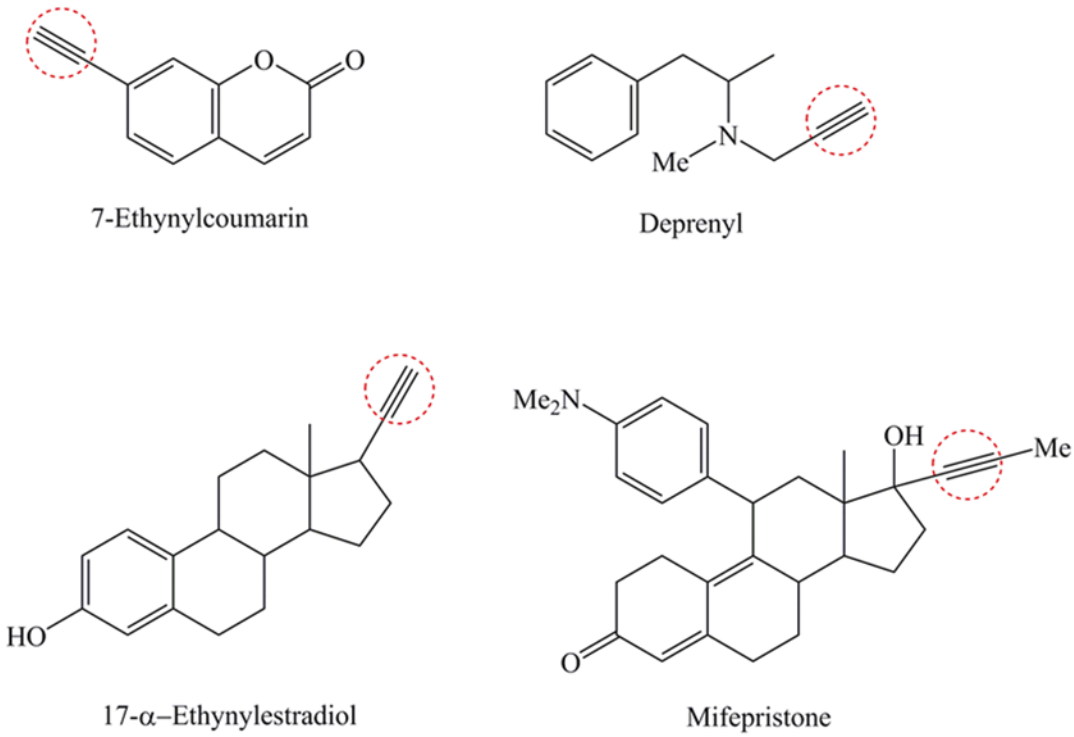
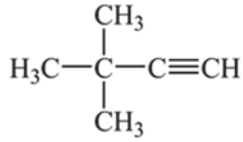


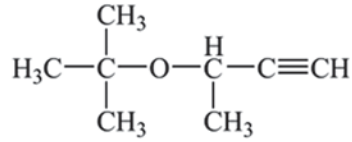
Fig. 5.19 7-Ethynylcoumarin, deprenyl, 17α-ethynylestradiol, and mifepristone. These agents have all been shown to inactivate P450s. It is thought that in all these cases the reactive intermediate arises following oxidation of the triple bond that is circled in the compounds

onstrated pseudo-first-order kinetics and was NADPH- and inhibitor-dependent. The K_I and k_{inact} were 25 μM and 0.39 min^{-1}, respectively, with a partition ratio of 25.Activity loss was not associated with a significant loss in the reduced-CO spectrum, suggesting that the inactivation was primarily due to the modification of the P450 protein rather than the heme. ESI–MS analysis of the inactivated protein demonstrated the attachment of one molecule of the inactivator along with one atom of oxygen in a 1:1 ratio to the apoprotein, which gave a mass difference of 185 Da between the modified and native apo-P450. This is the mass difference that would be expected following the generation of a ketene which then reacts to form an adduct with a nucleophile in the protein. ESI–LC–MS was also used to verify the absence of modified heme as well as the lack of modification of the CPR [398].

Two structurally related compounds containing a *tert*-butyl moiety to increase the specificity for CYP2E1 as well as an ethynyl functional group for metabolic activation by the P450 to a reactive intermediate that could serve as a mechanism-based inactivator, were shown to be mechanism-based inactivators of the CYP2E1 T303A mutant [399]. *tert*-Butyl acetylene (tBA) and *tert*-butyl 1-methyl-2-propynyl ether (tBMP; Fig. 5.20) inactivated the P450s via three different mechanisms: (a) alkylation of the heme prosthetic moiety (inactivation of P450s by tBA and tBMP); (b) a combination of protein and heme alkylation (inactivation of CYP2E1 by tBA); (c) reversible alkylation of the P450 heme which had not previously been described (inactivation of the T303A mutant by tBA).The inactivations were time-, concentration-, and NADPH-dependent [399]. The K_I values for the inactivation of CYP2E1 and the mutant by tBA were 1.0 and 2.0 nM, and the k_{inact} values were 0.20 and 0.38 min^{-1}, respectively. The K_I values for the tBMP-inactivated P450s were 0.1 and 1.0 nM,



tert-butyl acetylene (tBA)



tert-butyl 1-methyl-2-propynylether (tBMP)

Fig. 5.20 Structures of *tert*-butyl acetylene and *tert*-butyl 1-methyl-2-propynyl ether. These two structurally similar acetylenic compounds contain the *tert*-butyl moiety to provide specificity for CYP2B1, as well as an ethynyl functional group for metabolism to give a reactive intermediate that can covalently modify the protein

and the k_{inact} values were 0.12 and 0.07 min^{-1}, respectively. Losses in enzyme activity occurred with concurrent losses in the reduced CO-spectrum and P450 heme and these were accompanied by the appearance of two different tBA- or tBMP-modified heme products. LC–MS analysis of the adducted hemes showed masses of 661 or 705 Da, consistent with the mass of an iron-depleted heme plus the masses of a tBA or tBMP reactive intermediate and one oxygen atom, respectively. However, only the tBA-inactivated wild-type 2E1 exhibited a modified apoprotein having an increase in mass of 99 Da, corresponding to the mass of an adduct of tBA plus one oxygen atom. Surprisingly, the inactivation, loss of the reduced CO-spectrum and P450 heme, and the heme adduct formation of the tBA-inactivated T303A mutant could be completely reversed by dialysis [399]. The characterization of this reversible inactivation mechanism demonstrated that the losses in the native heme and in the catalytic activity of the tBA-inactivated T303A mutant could be restored either by spin column gel filtration or dialysis [400]. The acetylene heme adducts having *m*/*z* values of 661 Da were reversible with time. Interestingly, the retention of stable heme adducts in the tBA-inactivated T303A mutant required a source of exogenous protons, whereas the wild-type CYP2E1 formed stable tBA adducts under the same conditions regardless of prior preacidification [400]. These results suggest an important role for the highly conserved Thr303 residue in donating protons through the CYP2E1 active site and suggest that it may be a possible participant in a proton relay network to the active site and that it plays a role in the stabilization of a reactive intermediate during substrate metabolism by P450s.

Studies with the alternate oxidants *tert*-butyl hydroperoxide (tBHP) and cumene hydroperoxide (CHP) demonstrating that they were capable of supporting enzyme inactivation in the absence of NADPH and CPR, suggested the formation and utilization of a hydroperoxo-iron species responsible for substrate oxygenation by the T303A mutant and an iron-oxo species for use by the wild-type enzyme [401]. These results also confirmed the disruption of proton delivery to the active site in the T303A mutant [401]. One possible mechanism suggested for the reversible inactivation of CYP2E1 T303A by tBA is shown in Fig. 5.21. This scheme postulates that the inactivating intermediate is formed by insertion of an oxygen into the acetylene by a hydroperoxo-iron species. This oxygenated intermediate is responsible for the reversible loss of the enzymatic activity of the CYP2E1 mutant. This reactive intermediate can proceed by two different routes: (a) it can form an intermediate which is reversible over time and decomposes to yield the active enzyme with intact heme and with the release of an acetylene-derived carboxylic acid; or (b) the inactivating intermediate is stabilized in the presence of exogenous protons and then can result in the irreversible *N*-alkylation of the P450 heme. This second pathway is identical to the sequence of steps involved in the irreversible inactivation of the wild-type CYP2E1 by tBA. Another possible mechanism involves the addition of the oxygen to the distal carbon of the acetylene leading to formation of a complex in which the heme iron and the nitrogen are complexed as follows:

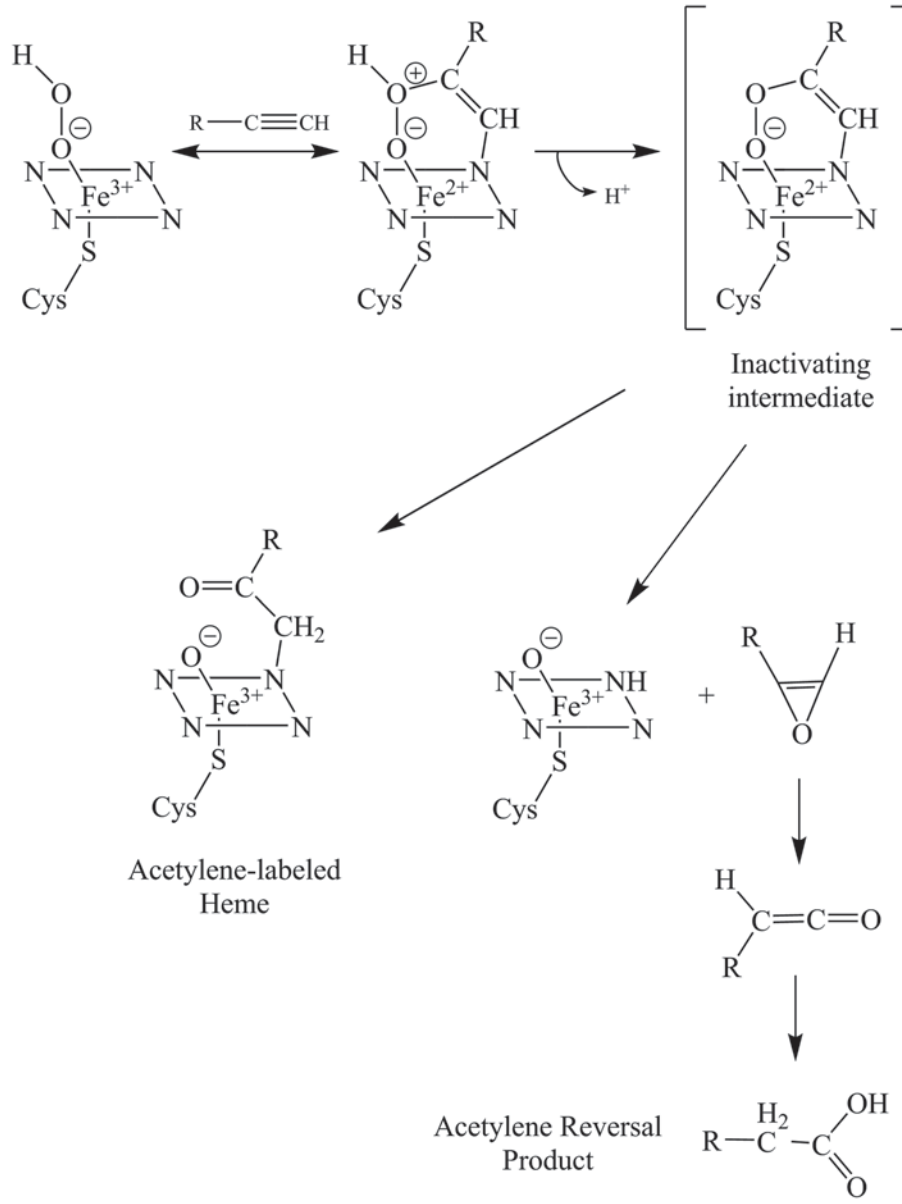


Fig. 5.21 Sequence of reactions for the reversible inactivation of CYP2E1T303A by low molecular weight acetylenes. In the initial step, the hydroperoxy-iron species in the T303A mutant inserts an activated oxygen into the acetylenic compound to form an inactivating intermediate (in brackets) that can readily be observed spectrally at 485 nm. This intermediate is responsible for the losses in enzymatic activity of the CYP2E1 mutant and its formation can either be reversed over time to regenerate the native heme and one or more reversal products or the intermediate can then *N*-alkylate the P450 heme in the presence of exogenous protons and irreversibly modify the enzyme as seen with the wild-type 2E1 enzyme [401]

Fe–O–CR=CH–N. The disruption of the complex would be promoted by acid. The primary difference between the mechanism depicted in Fig. 5.21 and the second mechanism is that the distal carbon of the acetylene is connected to the

iron by the ferryl oxygen rather than by a two-oxygen peroxide bridge.

Since Thr303 is very highly conserved in the P450 enzymes and it is thought to be involved in proton delivery to the P450 active sites, the role of this conserved residue and the protein relay networks in the reversibility of the MBI by acetylenes was examined in CYP2B4 and its T302A mutant, which corresponds to the T303A mutant in CYP2E1 [402, 403]. These studies showed that the same acetylenic inactivators (tBA and tBMP) could inactivate these two P450s in a mechanism-based manner and formed acetylene adducts with the heme [402, 403]. The inactivations of CYP2B4 and its T302A mutant were only partially reversible (20–30%) by dialysis or spin column gel filtration. The formation of the stable tBA or tBMP heme adducts in both the wild-type and mutant CYP2B4s required protons, a significant deviation from what was observed with CYP2E1 and its mutant. Models of the active site of CYP2B4 and the mutant based on the CYP2B4 crystal structure showed that its T302A mutation has no significant effect on the architecture of the enzyme active site or on the proton delivery networks, as seen with CYP2E1. There were two possible networks for proton delivery in the CYP2B4 P450s. However, the glutamate (E301) and threonine (T302) network is intact in the T302A mutant of CYP2B4. This suggests that delivery of the protons in the mutant is still efficient. Based on mass spectral data and computational modeling, it appears that the conserved Thr residue in CYP2B4 is not involved in proton delivery to the acetylene reactive intermediate in the heme or in the partial reversibility that is observed with the CYP2B4 enzymes. Therefore, these studies suggest that the active site architecture and proton relay system may play an important role in determining the reversibility of these two P450s. Models of the CYP2B4 T302A mutant reveal the presence of a compensatory ordered hydrogen bond network even in the absence of the Thr302. These results indicate that although Thr302 may play a role in proton delivery in the formation of the oxenoid-iron complex and also in the stabilization of the acetylene heme adducts in CYP2B4, it is not essential for proton delivery given the presence of Glu301 in the substrate binding site and that the conserved Glu301 may be operational in the hydrogen bond network even when the conserved Thr302 residue is absent [402, 403].

Studies on the MBI of CYP2B1 wild-type (WT; Fig. 5.22) and its T205A mutant by tBPA and *tert*-butyl 1-methyl-2-propynyl ether (*t*BMP), two structurally related *tert*-butyl acetylenic compounds showed that they inactivated CYP2B1 by two very distinct mechanisms and that the efficiencies varied by > 70-fold [404]. tBPA inactivated CYP2B1 (WT) with a K_I 0.7 μM and a k_{inact} of 1.64 min^{-1} and the T205A mutant with $K_I = 16$ and k_{inact} of 0.36. The partition ratios for the WT and mutant were 1 and 9, respectively. BMP inactivated the WT with a K_I of 17 μM and k_{inact} of 0.56 min^{-1} and the mutant with a K_I of 16 μM and k_{inact} of 0.14 min^{-1}. The partition ratios for the WT and mutant were 10 and 35, respectively. LC–MS/MS of the WT demonstrated that its inactivation by tBPA resulted in the formation of a protein adduct having a mass increase equivalent to the mass of the tBPA plus one oxygen atom and that the inactivation by BMP led to the formation of multiple heme adducts without protein adduction and that all of the heme adducts had mass increases equivalent to BMP plus one oxygen atom. Trapping of the reactive intermediates with GSH followed by LC–MS/MS analysis revealed the formation of conjugates resulting from the reaction of the ethynyl moiety of the BMP or tBPA with the oxygen being added to the internal carbon of BMP and the terminal carbon of BPA. Inactivation of the T205A mutant by BMP led to the formation of only one major heme adduct. These results demonstrate that Thr205 in the F-helix plays an important role in the efficiency of the MBI of CYP2B1 by BPA and BMP. Substrate docking and homology modeling studies helped in identifying the potential role of Thr205 in hydrogen bonding interactions affecting the three-dimensional structure of the active site [404].

tBPA was also shown to be a potent mechanism-based inactivator of CYP2B4 [405]. Inactivation occurred in an NADPH- and time-dependent manner with a K_I of 0.44 μM and a k_{inact} of 0.12 min^{-1}. Interestingly, the partition ratio was

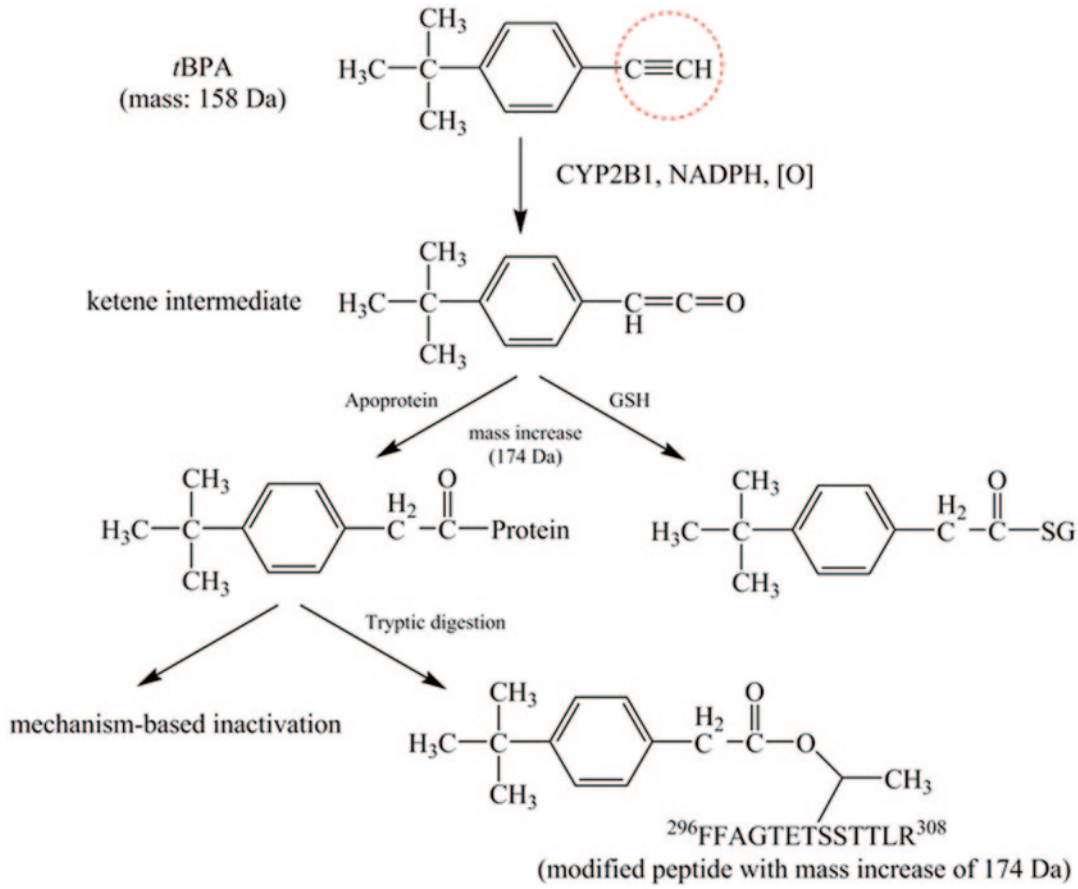


Fig. 5.22 Pathways proposed for the mechanism-based inactivation of CYP2B1 by a reactive intermediate derived from 4-*tert*-butyl phenylacetylene (*t*BPA). The ketene intermediate can react with the apoprotein leading to mechanism-based inactivation. It has also been trapped with GSH, leading to the positive identification of its structure

~0, suggesting that the inactivation occurs without any of the reactive intermediate leaving the active site. LC–MS analysis of the modified protein showed that tBPA binds to the protein with a 1:1 stoichiometry. Peptide mapping of the tBPA-inactivated CYP2B6 showed that adduct formation occurred on Thr302, consistent with molecular modeling studies showing that the terminal carbon of the acetylenic group is within 3.65 Å of Thr302. In order to investigate the effect of the formation of a covalent bond between tBPA and the CYP2B4 apoprotein at the active site, the protein was purified to homogeneity and the modified protein was characterized [405]. A red shift in the Soret peak maximum of 5–422 nm was observed with the tBPA-inactivated protein compared with the unmodified protein. Binding of benzphetamine to the inactivated CYP2B4 did not cause a spin shift, indicating that either the binding of the substrate and/or the heme environment had been altered by covalent binding and inactivation by tBPA. Although CPR reduced both the unmodified and modified P450s at the same rate, the addition of the substrate benzphetamine stimulated reduction of the unmodified CYP2B4 by ~20-fold but only marginally stimulated the rate of reduction of the tBPA-modified protein [405]. These results suggest that the impairment of the CYP2B4 catalytic activity is due to the inhibition of substrate binding to the inactivat-

ed protein. Subsequent studies using resonance Raman spectroscopy of the unmodified and the modified CYP2B4 in the absence and presence of the benzphetamine substrate demonstrated that although the modification of the protein by tBPA does not substantially alter the resting-state heme structure, it does block the entrance of the substrate to the distal pocket of the protein [406]. The results of resonance Raman spectroscopy also demonstrated that even small structural changes associated with MBI could potentially lead to significant differences in the P450 reduction potential or the affinity for its axial ligands, and also impact the stability of key hydroperoxo- or peroxo-intermediates. The fully tBPA-modified CYP2B4 was still able to catalyze the oxidation of 7-EFC, benzphetamine, and testosterone at 30, 21, and 9.6% of the rates for the unmodified CYP2B4, respectively. Thus, covalent modification by tBPA impairs the catalytic activity, but the extent of this impairment varies with the nature of the substrate probes. Therefore, even though substrate binding to the active site appears to be adversely affected by the tBPA adduct, residual activity may still arise due to the conformational flexibility of the P450 active site structure that would allow transient access of the substrates to the active site. This possibility appears reasonable because it has been previously documented that the secondary structure of CYP2B4 is very flexible [407, 408].

In order to identify the adducted residue following tBPA inactivation of CYP2B1, the modified protein was digested with trypsin and the peptides from the digest were analyzed by LC–MS/MS [409]. Based on the identification of a tBPA-GSH conjugate with an increase in mass of 174 Da and the 174 Da increase in the mass of the BPA-adducted apoprotein, a shift of 174 Da was used for a SEQUEST database search of the tryptic peptides from the CYP2B1. The tandem mass spectrometric fragmentation of the modified peptide led to identification of the modified residue. A mass increase of 174 Da for the peptide sequence ^{296}FFAGTSSTTLR^{308} in the I-helix was observed and the site of adduct formation was found to be Thr302 (Fig. 5.21). Ligand docking and homology modeling studies showed that tBPA was bound in close proximity to both Thr302 and the heme iron in CYP2B1 with the distances being 3.42 and 2.96 Å, respectively. These results support the previous hypothesis that this highly conserved Thr residue may play a crucial role in the active site of the P450s. The proposed pathways for the formation of the reactive intermediate of tBPA and the reaction to form a protein-bound adduct during tBPA MBI of CYP2B1 are shown in Fig. 5.21. It is suggested that the ketene intermediate formed by the CYP2B1-catalyzed oxidation of the acetylenic group may be oriented in the active site to facilitate nucleophilic attack by the threonine hydroxyl group leading to the formation of an ester linkage to the protein [409].

Insights into how the tBPA-modified CYP2B4 retains partial activity were obtained from a combined structural and computational analysis of the modified protein [410]. How the conjugation of the tBPA to the highly conserved Thr302 in the active site still allowed for residual activity was not clear. In order to gain a better understanding of how this occurs, the tBPA-modified CYP2B4 was crystallized and the crystal structure showed that an oxygenated metabolite of tBPA was, in fact, conjugated to the Thr302 of helix I, consistent with previous studies using LC–MS/MS. Interestingly, the modified protein crystallized in two different structural conformations. In each structure, the core of the CYP2B4 was unchanged, but the arrangement of the "plastic" regions differed. One of the structures was a compact structure in a closed conformation that was in agreement with in silico experiments that had been performed previously [410]. However, the other structure, referred to as the open structure, was formed by dimerization of CYP2B4 due to movement of the B/C loop and helixes F through G. This alters the position of tBPA so that it is almost parallel to the heme plane. Docking experiments using this open form demonstrated that the tBPA is able to rotate upward to give substrates such as 7-EFC and testosterone access to the heme, which could explain the partial retention of the catalytic activity that was observed previously.

The ability of tBPA to cause MBI of CYP2B6 was also investigated [411]. tBPA was shown to be a time-, concentration-, and NADPH-dependent inactivator of the P450. It exhibited a K_I of 2.8 μM, a k_{inact} of 0.7 min^{-1} and a partition ratio of ~5. The mass increases for a conjugate trapped with GSH and for the adducted protein were 174 Da, the same as with CYP2B1, which is equivalent to the mass of one molecule of tBPA plus one oxygen atom. The identity of the adducted residue was determined by digesting the BPA-inactivated CYP2B6 with trypsin and then analyzing the digest by LC–MS/MS. A mass shift of 174 Da was used in the SEQUEST database search and the modified residue was identified by MS/MS fragmentation of the modified peptide. Two residues, Thr302 and Lys274 were identified as the tBPA-modified residues. Subsequent mutagenesis studies demonstrated that the Thr302 was the residue that was modified leading to the inactivation, not Lys274 [411]. In order to test the experimental results, the tBPA was docked into the active site of the crystal structure of a CYP2B6 genetic variant. The active site residues within 4 Å of the reversibly bound tBPA, as well as the distance between the heme iron and the two residues suggested to be adducted by SEQUEST search were examined. The results of these docking studies agreed with the mutagenesis results, which revealed that Thr302 and not Lys274 was the critical residue modified by the tBPA reactive metabolite, this modification being responsible for the MBI [411].

Further insights into the structural and functional relationships of the P450s can be gained from molecular modeling studies. The potent inactivation by tBPA of the CYP2Bs appears to be due to its unique binding mode in the CYP2B active site s. The close proximity of the terminal carbon of the acetylenic group of tBPA to both the Oγ atom of Thr302 and the heme Fe greatly facilitates the formation of the reactive ketene intermediate and its subsequent reaction to form a covalent linkage with the hydroxyl group of Thr302. The extremely small partition ratio suggests that the ketene intermediate has a very low probability of escaping from the active site when its formation occurs in such a close proximity to the Thr302 Oγ and therefore it is a very efficient inactivator that minimizes the "collateral" damage to other cellular proteins [411].

17α-Ethynylestradiol (EE; Fig. 5.19) has been known for a long time be a mechanism-based inactivator of P450s [314–316]. The inactivations were shown to be due to activation of the acetylenic moiety to a reactive intermediate that then alkylated a pyrrole nitrogen on the heme. Studies using purified CYP3A4 in the reconstituted system demonstrated that EE was a potent mechanism-based inactivator which modified both the heme and the protein [412]. The inactivation of CYP3A4 followed pseudo-first-order kinetics and was dependent on NADPH, time, and concentration. The values for the K_I and k_{inact} were 18 μM and 0.04 min^{-1}, respectively. The partition ratio was ~50. The binding stoichiometry was ~1.3 nmol of EE per nmol of inactivated P450. SDS–PAGE demonstrated that the radiolabeled EE was irreversibly bound to the apoprotein. HPLC analysis demonstrated that the inactivation led to the destruction of approximately half the heme with the concomitant generation of modified heme and EE-labeled heme fragments, and also produced radiolabeled CYP3A4 apoprotein [412].

17EE (Fig. 5.19) was also shown to inactivate purified rat CYP2B1 and human CYP2B6 in a mechanism-based manner [413]. For CYP2B1 the K_I was 11 μM and the k_{inact} was 0.2 min^{-1}, and for CYP2B6 the K_I was 0.8 μM and the k_{inact} was 0.03 min^{-1}. Inactivation of CYP2B1 by 17EE led to approximately 75% loss in enzyme activity with a concurrent 20–25% loss in the ability to form a reduced CO complex after 20 min of incubation. With CYP2B6, a 20-min incubation led to 83% loss of enzymatic activity with only a 5–10% loss in the CO-reduced spectrum. The partition ratios for the inactivation of CYPs 2B1 and 2B6 were 21 and 13, respectively. The stoichiometry of binding of the radiolabeled 17EE to both P450s was ~1.3:1. Analysis of the metabolites of 17EE formed by all four CYP2B enzymes under investigation showed that the CYPs 2B2 and 2B4, which were not inactivated by 17EE, differed primarily in their ability to generate two metabolites, which presumably may

be products formed from the reactive intermediate responsible for the MBI [413]. It is of interest that although CYP2B2 and CYP2B4 share > 70 % sequence identity with CYP2B1, they were only minimally affected by 17EE-incubation in the presence of NADPH.

Although heme destruction was the primary cause for the inactivation of CYP3A4, there was minimal loss or modification of the heme moiety when CYP2B1 or CYP2B6 were inactivated by 17EE. Therefore, it appeared that the reactive intermediate formed from 17EE was modifying the apoprotein. Mass spectral analysis of 17EE-inactivated CYP2B1 showed an increase in the mass of the apoprotein of ~313 Da, consistent with the mass of 17EE plus one oxygen atom [414]. CNBr digestion of the radiolabeled P450s led to the identification of one major labeled peptide for each enzyme. *N*-terminal sequencing of these peptides yielded amino acid sequences that corresponded to the amino acids P_{347}-M_{376} and P_{347}-M_{365} in CYP2B1 and CYP2B6, respectively. ESI–LC–MS and MALDI-MS analysis of the CYP2B1-derived peptide resulted in a mass of 3654 Da, which is consistent with the mass of the P_{347}-M_{376} peptide (3385 Da) plus a 268-Da adduct from 17EE. GSH added to the reaction mixture was used to trap chemically reactive intermediates of 17EE generated during the MBI of the P450s. ESI–LC–MS/MS analysis of the trapped GSH conjugates from the incubation mixtures revealed that the two P450s generated different reactive intermediates of 17EE that were responsible for the formation of the adducts with the proteins, the P450 inactivation, and the formation of the GSH conjugates [414].

17EE was also shown to inactivate CYP3A5 [415]. This inactivation was dependent on b_5. The values for the K_I and k_{inact} were 26 μM and 0.06 min^{-1}, respectively. The partition ratio was ~25. The stoichiometry for binding of EE was ~0.3 mol/mol of P450 inactivated. SDS–PAGE demonstrated that radiolabeled EE was irreversibly bound to the apoprotein. LC–MS/MS revealed the formation of two GSH-conjugates with *m*/*z* values of 620 that were formed only in the presence of b_5.The two conjugates were formed by reaction of GSH with the ethynyl group of the EE with the oxygen being inserted into either the terminal or the internal carbon. A heme adduct having *m*/*z* 927 and two dipyrrole adducts having *m*/*z* values of 579 were also detected by LC–MS/MS analysis. These results suggested that CYP3A5 activates 17EE to a 17α-oxirene-related reactive species that can partition the oxygen between the terminal and internal carbons of the ethynyl group leading to the formation of both heme and apoprotein adducts that inactivate CYP3A5 [415].

Sequence alignment of CYPs 2B1, 2B2, 2B4, and 2B6 between the P_{347} and the amino acid residue at position 376 exhibited significant conservation across the four enzymes [416]. However, the single nucleophilic residue that is identical in CYPs 2B1 and 2B6, but different in CYPs 2B2 and 2B4, is S_{360}. This residue in CYP2B4 is located at the C-terminal end of the K helix and is thought to be in SRS 5. Thus, it is conceivable that the residue at position 360, particularly when present as a serine, may have an important role in the metabolism of larger molecules such as steroids. Interestingly, S_{360} is the only residue identical in both CYP2B1 and 2B6 (the isozymes inactivated by 17EE) and could form an ester linkage with a reactive intermediate of 17EE [415]. The amino acid at position 360 of CYPs 2B2 and 2B4 (the enzymes that were not inactivated by 17EE) is a glycine or alanine, respectively. These residues would not be able to form an adduct with the reactive intermediate of 17EE and thus would not be expected to be targets leading to the inactivation.

CYPs 2B1 and 2B6 were inactivated with 17EE and digested with trypsin [416]. Adducted peptides having mass increases of 312 Da, consistent with the addition of the mass of 17EE reactive intermediate were identified for each of the isozymes. ESI–MS/MS analysis of the modified peptides and precursor ion scanning led to the identification of Ser360 in both enzymes as the amino acid residue that had been modified by a reactive metabolite of 17EE. A CYP2B1 mutant in which Ser360 was replaced with alanine was constructed, expressed, and purified [417]. Interestingly, this mutation did not prevent inactivation by 17EE. However, it did cause

a significant change in the inactivation kinetics by 17EE, as well as altered the product profile formed from testosterone. Spectral binding studies of the 17EE-inactivated CYPs 2B1 and 2B6 indicated that this modification resulted in an enzyme that no longer exhibited a binding spectrum. These results suggest that the 17EE inactivation of CYPs 2B1 and 2B6 may be due to the modification of an amino acid residue either in the substrate access channel or near the point of entry into the active site that is not critical for the catalytic function of the P450s, but is in the vicinity of the substrate binding and its modification can play a significant role in altering the binding orientation of large substrates such as steroids [416]. The residues at positions 363 and 367 in CYP2B4 have been shown to be within 5 Å of the ligand bound in the active site, and residue 363 plays a functional role in steroid metabolism. Examination of the crystal structure of CYP2B4 shows that the S_{360} residue is not located within 5 Å of the heme, but may occupy a position in the access channel to the heme. Therefore, the loss in function of the P450s by covalent modification of S_{360} is probably not a consequence of the catalytic role of this residue, but is more likely to be due to steric hindrance by blocking substrate access to the active site [416].

Deprenyl (Fig. 5.19) is a propargylamine having a terminal acetylenic group and it has been shown previously to be a mechanism-based inactivator of the MAO via covalent modification of the MAO flavin moiety [417]. Deprenyl has also been shown to inactivate CYP2B1 with a K_I of 1.05 μM, a k_{inact} of 0.23 min^{-1}, and a partition ratio of ~2 [418]. Although a loss in the spectrally detectable P450 chromophore was observed, there was no significant change observed in the heme absorbance at 405 nm. These results were interpreted as suggesting that protein modification rather than heme modification was involved. Selegiline, the *R*-enantiomer of deprenyl which is used in the treatment of Parkinson's disease, was also shown to be a mechanism-based inactivator of human CYP2B6 [419]. It was a mechanism-based inactivator of 7-EFC activity and the oxidative metabolism of bupropion. The inactivations were time-, concentration-, and NADPH-dependent [419]. The K_I values were 0.14 and 0.6 μM, the k_{inact} values were 0.022 and 0.029, respectively. Although there was a significant decrease in the reduced CO-difference spectrum, there was no loss in the heme content of the proteins. GSH trapping of the reactive intermediate resulted in the identification of a GSH-selegiline conjugate with a *m/z* 528 that could be explained by the hydroxylation of selegiline followed by the addition of GSH to the propargyl moiety after oxygenation leading to the formation of the ketene intermediate. LC–MS/MS analysis of the peptides following digestion of the labeled protein with trypsin revealed the peptide ^{64}DVFTVHLGPR^{73} as the peptide that had been modified by the reactive metabolite of selegiline and the site of adduct formation as Asp64 [419].

5.3.3.3 Other Inactivators That Modify the P450 Proteins

Phencylidine (PCP; Fig. 5.23) has been shown to be a mechanism-based inactivator of CYPs 2B1 and 2B6 [420, 421]. The inactivations of both P450s were time-, concentration-, and NADPH-dependent and exhibited pseudo first-order kinetics. Since there was no loss in spectrally detectable heme, it was concluded that the inactivation involved covalent binding of a reactive intermediate of the PCP to the apoprotein. The mass difference between the unmodified and the PCP-inactivated P450s was 244 Da, which corresponds to the binding of one mol of PCP per mol of P450 inactivated. Five major metabolites of PCP were identified, including a product derived from hydroxylation on the piperidine ring as shown in B of Fig 5.23. The hydroxylation of the piperidine ring appears to be the primary reaction responsible for the formation of the reactive intermediate leading to the inactivation reaction. P450s 2B1 and 2B4 formed a novel metabolite having an m/z of 240 which corresponds to the expected mass for the 2,3-diihydropyridinium species of PCP. GSH- and *N*-acetylcysteine (NAC)-trapping studies also resulted in the formation of conjugates that were consistent with the mass of a 2,3-dihydropyridinium ion. These data suggest that the reactive intermediate is the enamine formed following oxidation

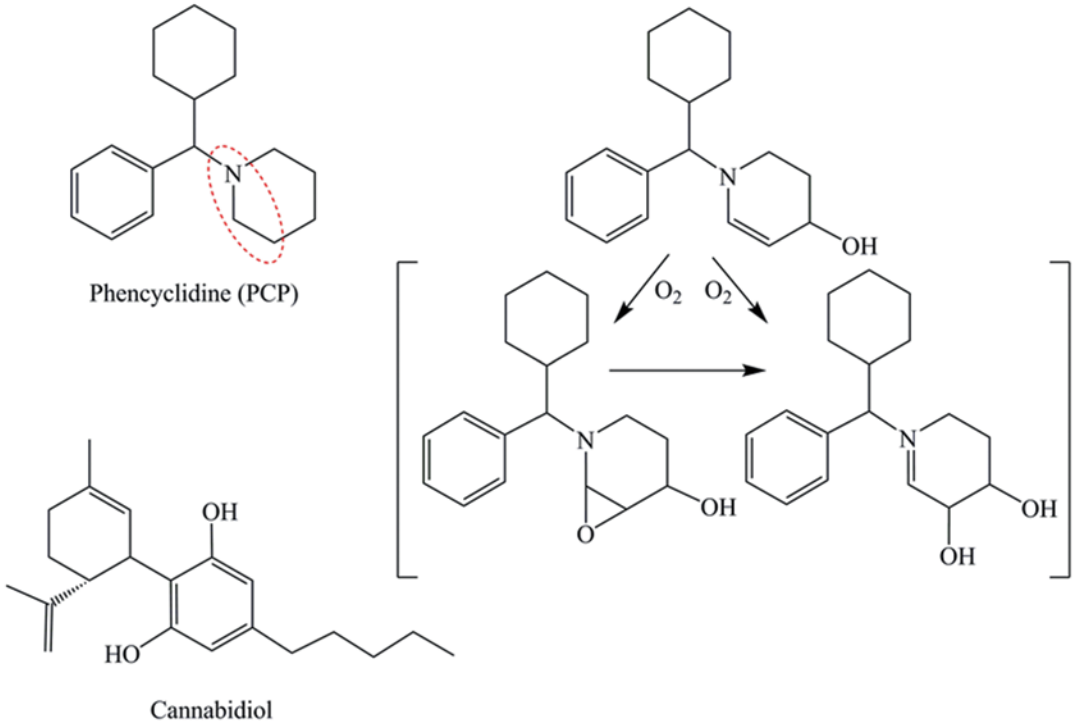


Fig. 5.23 **a** Structure of phencyclidine (PCP). The circled area indicates the site of metabolism leading to the formation of the reactive intermediate; **b** Pathway for formation of the proposed reactive intermediates of PCP: **c** Structure of cannabadiol

of the α-carbon of the piperidine ring to generate the iminium ion. The iminium ion has previously been proposed as the reactive intermediate. However, this finding together with the fact that NADPH was required for the inactivation of P450s by the iminium ion ruled out the iminium ion as the inactivating species [420, 421]. Human CYP2B6 formed a completely different reactive intermediate that corresponded to a dioxygenated species that could be trapped as a GSH- or NAC-conjugate. This reactive intermediate may have been generated by CYP2B6 from the enamine intermediate by oxidation of the piperidine at the 4-position followed by a second hydroxylation at the three-position or possibly by the formation of a 3,4-epoxide as shown in Fig 5.23b.

Cannabidiol (CBD; Fig. 5.23) has been shown to modify the P450 protein. CBD is a major constituent of marijuana and its ability to inactivate P450s may play an important role in its activity. The inactivation of mouse P450 isozymes 2C and 3A by CBD occurs via stoichiometric covalent binding of the inhibitor to the proteins [422, 423]. GSH-trapping of the reactive intermediate formed from CBD identified a CBD-hydroxyquinone as the inactivating species [423]. LC–MS/MS analysis of the proteolytic digest of the CBD-inactivated CYP3A11 led to the identification of two labeled peptides spanning residues A344-K379 and G426-K454. These regions correspond to SRS-5 in the K-region of the CYP3A11 active site and the heme-binding Cys443-region of the helix L domain [389–391]. Both peptides contain Cys residues that might possibly react with the CBD-hydroxyquinone.

The furanocoumarins are another class of compounds that have been shown to inactivate rat and human liver P450s via modification of the apoprotein [424–426]. Furanocoumarins such as bergamottin (BG), 8-methoxypsoralen (8-MOP) and 8-geranyloxypsoralen (Fig. 5.24) are found as components in many foods and have

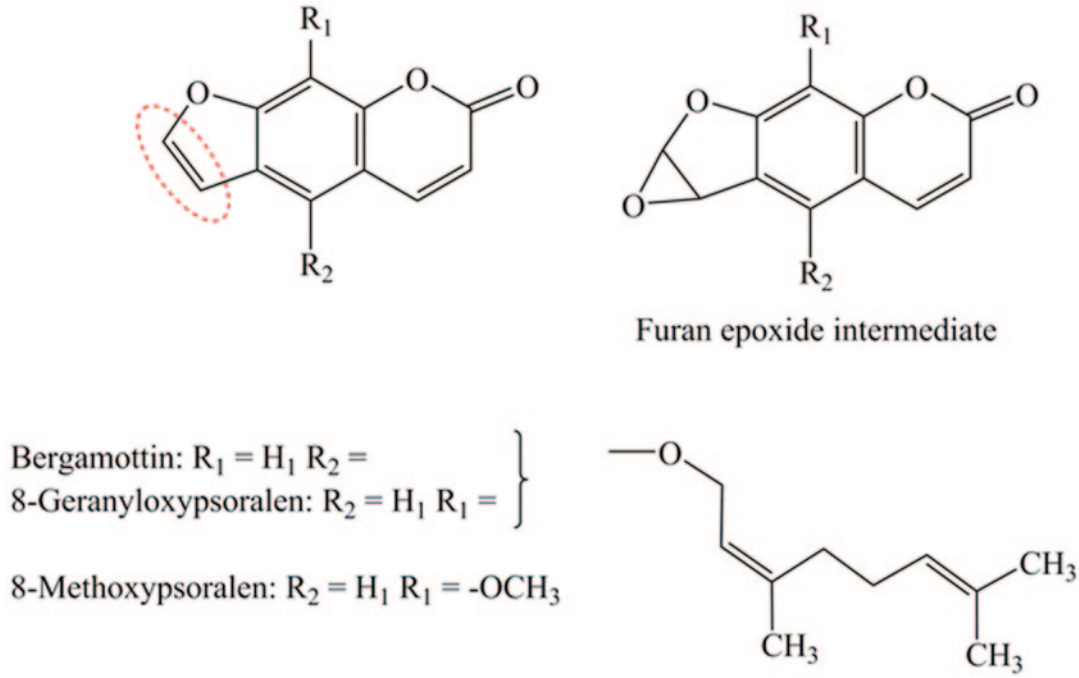


Fig. 5.24 Furanocoumarin-mediated P450 inactivation. Structures of the furanocoumarins bergamottin (BG), 8-geranyloxypsoralen, 8-methoxypsoralen (8-MOP), and the reactive furan epoxide intermediate formed from each of these compounds. The circled area indicates the site of metabolism leading to the reactive epoxide

been shown to inhibit xenobiotic metabolism. BG, one of the components responsible for the "grapefruit juice effect" has been shown to be a mechanism-based inactivator of CYPs 2B1, 2B4, 2B6, 3A4, and 3A5 [425, 426]. The inactivations of CYPs 2B6 and 3A5 were time-, concentration-, and NADPH-dependent. The kinetic constants for the inactivation of CYP2B6 were: K_I of 5 μM and a k_{inact} of 0.09 min^{-1}. For CYP3A5 they were: K_I of 20 μM and k_{inact} of 0.45 min^{-1}. The partition ratios for CYPs 2B6 and 3A5 were ~2 and ~20, respectively. SDS-PAGE analysis demonstrated that radiolabeled BG was irreversibly bound to the apoprotein of the BG inactivated enzymes. The stoichiometry of binding was ~0.5 mol of BG metabolite/mol of each P450 inactivated. HPLC analysis of the reaction mixtures indicated that CYP2B6 generated two major metabolites of BG, whereas CYP3A5 generated those two and an additional three. Two of the metabolites were identified as bergaptol and 6′,7′-dihydroxybergamottin [425]. ESI–LC–MS analysis of CYPs 2B1, 2B4, 2B6, and 3A5 inactivated by BG in all cases resulted in an increase in the mass of the apoprotein by 388 Da. This suggests that BG may first be metabolized to give the 6,7′-dihydroxy BG followed by the addition of one oxygen to the furanocoumarin moiety to form a reactive epoxide intermediate. This intermediate could then react with a nucleophilic residue in the P450. The metabolic pathway resulting in the production of a reactive intermediate of BG that could inactivate the P450s was investigated [426]. BG was metabolized primarily by CYP2B6 to give two major metabolites, 5′-OH-BG and a mixture of the 6′- and 7′-OH-BG, with bergaptol formed as a relatively minor metabolite. BG metabolism by CYP3A5 resulted in three major metabolites: 2′-OH-BG and 5′-OH-BG, bergaptol, and two minor metabolites, 6′,7′dihydroxy-BG and the mixture of 6′- and 7′-OH-BG.GSH-trapping of the reactive intermediates formed from BG by CYPs 2B6 and 3A5 followed by LC–MS analysis indicated that

the conjugates exhibited *m*/*z* values of 662 Da. MS/MS analysis of these conjugates indicated that the oxidation that led to the formation of the reactive intermediate occurred on the furan moiety, presumably through initial addition across the furan double bond to give an epoxide. In order to identify the residue on the apoprotein modified by the reactive metabolite of BG, the inactivated CYP3A4 was digested with trypsin and the digests were analyzed by LC–MS/MS. A search of the SEQUEST database was performed using a mass shift of 388 Da. A modified peptide having a mass increase of 388 Da was identified having the sequence ^{272}LQLMIDSQNSK^{282}. MS/MS analysis of this peptide demonstrated that Gln273 was the residue modified. Mutagenesis studies in which the Gln273 was mutated to a Val showed that the mutant protein was resistant to inactivation by both BG and the DHBG [427]. Under the same conditions, LC–MS/MS analysis of BG-inactivated CYP3A5 demonstrated covalent modification of Gln273 during BG inactivation. Analysis of the CYP3A4 crystal structure shows that Gln273 is actually far away from the heme iron (~20 Å) and is not in the active site. However, the hydrogen bonding distance between the Gln273 amine group and the Asp277 carboxylate side chain is 2.4 Å. Thus, it was proposed that covalent formation of an amide bond between the NH_2 group of Gln273 and the furanoepoxide of DHBG would disrupt this hydrogen bond interaction, thereby compromising the formation of the preferred secondary and tertiary structures of CYP3A4, resulting in impaired catalysis [427].

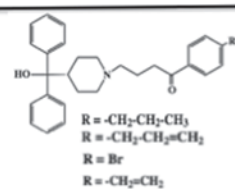
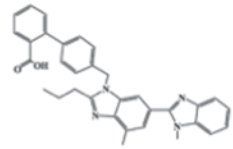
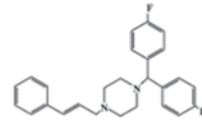
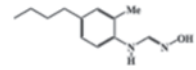
8-MOP (Fig. 5.24) has been shown to be a potent mechanism-based inactivator of CYPs 2A6, 2A13, 2B1, 2B2, 2C11, and 3A [428–431]. 8-MOP contains the same furanocoumarin core structure as BG. Of all of the furanocoumarins that have been tested on CYP2B1, 8-MOP was the most potent with a K_I of 2.9 μM, a k_{inact} of 0.34 min^{-1}, and a partition ratio of 1.3 [428]. HPLC or SDS–PAGE analysis of incubations of the purified CYP2B1 with radiolabeled 8-MOP showed that the radiolabel was bound to the protein rather than the heme and the binding stoichiometry was 0.7:1. LC–ESI–MS analysis of the modified CYP2B1 revealed a mass shift of 237.9±9.6 Da for the modified enzyme. Similar studies for the psoralen- and 5-MOP-modified CYP2B1 gave mass shifts of 204±11.8 Da and 240±6.2 Da, respectively [428]. These results indicate that a single molecule of psoralen is covalently bound to the protein. The steps in generating the reactive intermediate that bound to the protein require an initial epoxidation reaction followed either by hydrolysis or attack by a nucleophile to form the dihydrofuranocoumarin products. As with BG, the furanepoxide is considered to be the key reactive intermediate responsible for the P450 modification and inactivation [428].

L-754,394, *N*-[2(*R*)-hydroxy-1(*S*)-indanyl]-5-[2(*S*)-((*1,1*-dimethylethyl)*amino*)carbonyl]-4-[(furo[2,3-b]pyridin-5-yl)methylpiperazin-1-yl]-4(*S*)-hydroxy-2(*R*)(phenylmethyl)-pentenamide, a furanopyridine, is also a potent mechanism-based inactivator of human CYP3A4 as well as human CYP2D6 [432–435]. For the inactivation of CYP3A4 the K_I was 7.5 μM, the k_{inact} was 1.62 min^{-1}, and the partition ratio was 1.35 [433]. Identification of the metabolites generated during metabolism of the L-754,394 indicated that the mechanism of inactivation probably involves oxidation of the furan ring to the corresponding epoxide and/or γ-ketoenal that binds to the CYP3A4 protein at its active site. Attempts to isolate the adducted peptide using proteolytic or CNBr digestion were unsuccessful, demonstrating the labile nature of the peptide adduct and precluding direct identification of the covalently modified amino acid or the peptide to which it was attached. However, Tricine SDS-PAGE was used in combination with MALDI-TOF-MS and homology modeling to tentatively identify the peptide spanning residues I257-M317 as the active site peptide. Based on the knowledge of the stability of *N*-, O-, and *S*-linked conjugates of activated furans, the authors suggested that Glu307 was the active site amino acid that was labeled leading to the inactivation [434].

5.4 Therapeutic Exploitation of P450 Inhibitors

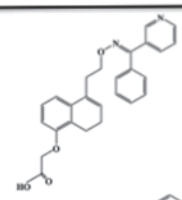
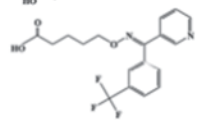
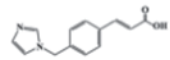
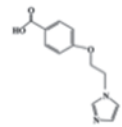
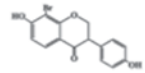
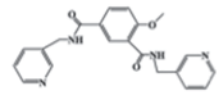
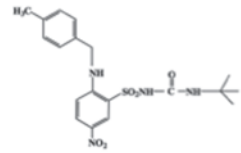
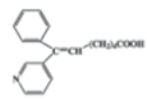
The various inhibitory structural features discussed in the text have been very aptly exploited in the therapeutic development of chemical in-

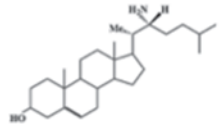
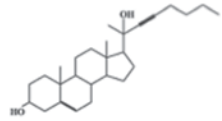
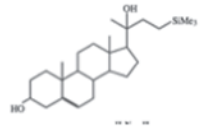
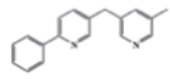
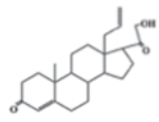
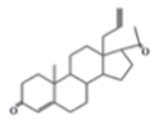
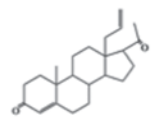
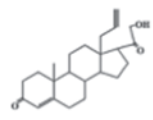
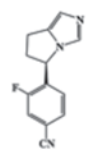
Table 5.1 Some notable inhibitors of therapeutically relevant pathophysiologic or parasitic P450s

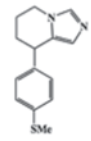
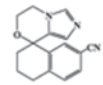
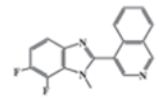
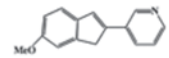
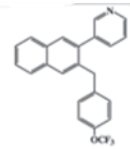
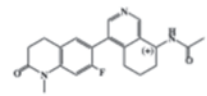
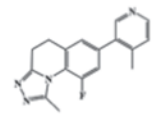
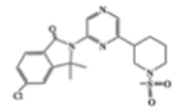
P450 target	Inhibitor	Structure	Inhibition Mode[a]	Therapeutic or Investigational use[b]	Reference
CYP2J2	Terfenadine-analogs	 R = -CH_2-CH_2-CH_3 R = -CH_2-CH_2=CH_2 R = Br R = -CH_2=CH_2	C TDI/MBI C TDI/MBI	Anti-neoplastic	*436-438*
	Telmisartan		Mixed Type	Diagnostic Probe	*439*
	Flunarizine		C	Diagnostic Probe	*439*
CYP4A11	HET0016		C	Diagnostic Probe	*440*
	17-ODYA		MBI	Antihypertensive?	*441-452*
	DDMS		C	Antihypertensive?	*67, 453,454*
	10-SUYS		MBI	Diagnostic Probe	*455*
	MSPPOH		MBI	Diagnostic Probe	*456-458*
CYP4V2	HET0016		C	Diagnostic Probe	*459*

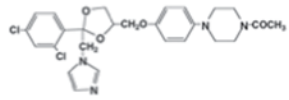
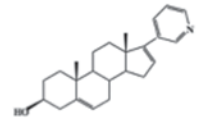
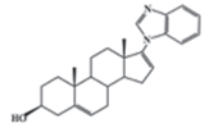
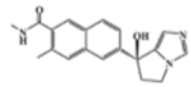
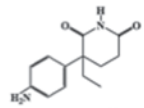
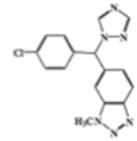
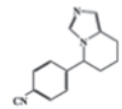
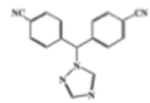
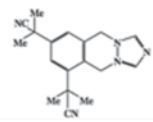
hibitors targeted against human and parasitic P450s of pathological relevance. A concise list of such prototypic chemical inhibitors of some biosynthetic P450s and/or pathophysiologically relevant P450s that are clinically established drugs, drugs currently in clinical trials, or prospective drug candidates, or even agents that may be used experimentally as diagnostic probes of a given P450, is provided (Table 5.1). A more comprehensive literature coverage of P450 enzyme inhibitors follows in Chap. 9 by F. P. Guengerich.

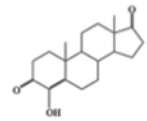
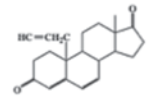
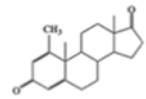
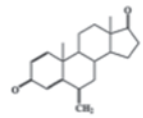
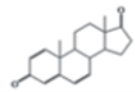
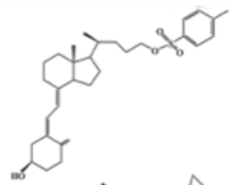
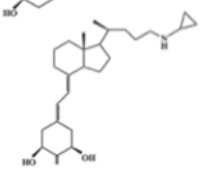
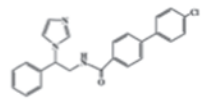
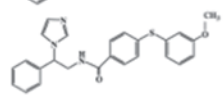
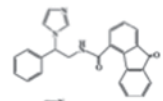
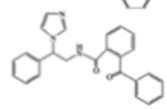
Acknowledgments We gratefully acknowledge the generous contributions of the structures in Fig. 2B by Dr. Tove Sjogren and in Fig. 2C by Prof. Emily E. Scott. M. A. Correia's contribution to this chapter was supported by NIH grants GM44037 and DK26506, and that of P. F. Hollenberg by NIH grant CA16954.

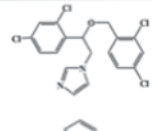
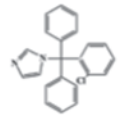
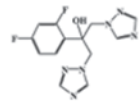
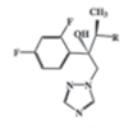
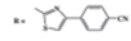
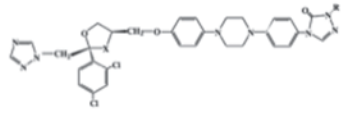
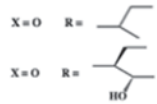
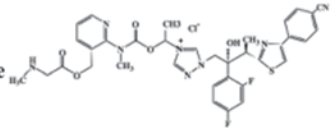
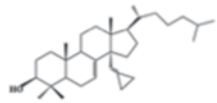
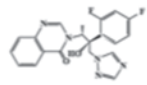
P450 target	Inhibitor	Structure	Inhibition Mode	Therapeutic or Investigational use	Reference
CYP5A1					
	ONO-0131		**C**	**Pro-angiogenic Anti-HCV replication**	*460, 461*
	Ridogrel		**C**	**Anti-platelet aggregation**	*462, 463*
	Ozagrel		**C**	**Asthma**	*463-467*
	Dazoxiben 4-[2-(1H-imidazol-1-yl) ethoxy]benzoic acid		**C**	**Anti-thrombotic**	*463, 467*
	Nv-52		**C**	**IBD[c]**	*468*
	Picotamide		**C**	**Peripheral artery disease**	*469-471*
	Azo analog I (9,11-azoprosta-5,13-dienoic acid)		**C**	**Anti-platelet aggregation**	*472*
	BM-573		**C**	**Anti-thrombotic Atherosclerosis**	*473, 474*
	CGS-13080		**C**	**Anti-platelet aggregation Diagnostic probe**	*475*
	CV-1451		**C**	**Diagnostic probe**	*476*
	EV-077	***Yet to be divulged***	**C?**	**Anti-platelet aggregation**	*477, 478*

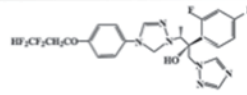
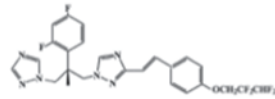
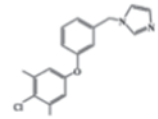
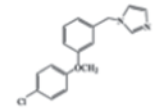
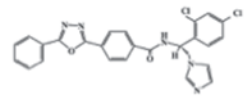
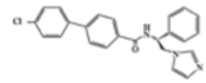
P450 target	Inhibitor	Structure	Inhibition Mode	Therapeutic or Investigational use	Reference
CYP11A1					
	(22R)-22-Amino-cholesterol		**C**	**Probe**	*479*
	20-(1-hexynyl)-5-pregnen-3β,20α-diol)		**MBI**	**Probe**	*480-482*
	20-(2-(Trimethyl-Silyl)ethyl-20-5-pregnen-3β,20α-diol)		**C**	**Probe**	*483*
CYP11B1					
	#44 (5-((1*H*-imidozol-1-yl)methyl)-2-phenylpyridine)		**C**	**Cushing's syndrome?**	*484*
	18-Vinyl-DOC		**MBI**	**Probe**	*485*
	18-Ethinylprogesterone		**MBI**	**Aldosterone reduction**	*486*
	18-Vinylprogesterone		**MBI**	**Aldosterone reduction**	*486*
	18-Ethinyldeoxy corticosterone (DOC)		**MBI**	**Aldosterone reduction**	*485, 487*
	LCI699 (R)-4-(6,7-dihydro-5h-pyrrolo-[1,2-c] Imidazol-5-yl)3-fluorobenzonitrile		**C**	**Aldosterone reduction**	*488 & references therein*

P450 target	Inhibitor	Structure	Inhibition Mode	Therapeutic or Investigational use	Reference
CYP11B2 (Cont'd)					
	#10 Fadrozole derivative		**C**	**Aldosterone reduction**	*488 & references therein*
	#11 Fadrozole derivative		**C**	**Aldosterone reduction**	*488 & references therein*
	#14 Heterocyclic benzimidazole derivative		**C**	**Aldosterone reduction**	*488 & references therein*
	#21 Heterocycle-substituted indene derivative		**C**	**Aldosterone reduction**	*488 & references therein*
	#25 Disubstituted benzyl-pyridinyl naphthalene-derivative		**C**	**Aldosterone reduction**	*488, 489, & references therein*
	#33 Acetamido-substituted tetrahydroisoquinolino-derivative		**C**	**Aldosterone reduction**	*488 & references therein*
	#34 3-Pyridyl-substituted 4,5,-dihydro[1,2,4]triazolo (4,3-*a*] quinoline		**C**	**Aldosterone reduction**	*488 & references therein*
	#37 Bicyclic dihydroisoquino-line-1-one derivative		**C**	**Aldosterone reduction**	*488 & references therein*

P450 target	Inhibitor	Structure	Inhibition Mode	Therapeutic or Investigational use	Reference
CYP17A1					
	Ketoconazole		**C**	**Prostate cancer**	*105, 106*
	Abiraterone		**MBI**	**Prostate cancer**	*486-495*
	VN124-1 (TOK-001) 3-β-hydroxy-17-(1H-benzimidazol-1-yl)androsta-5,16-diene		**MBI**	**Prostate cancer**	*496*
	Orteronel (TAK-700)		**C**	**Prostate cancer**	*497-499*
	Aminoglutethimide		**C**	**Breast cancer**	*500-502*
	R-76713		**C**	**Breast cancer**	*503-505*
	Fadrozole (CGS16949A)		**C**	**Breast cancer**	*121, 123 505-510*
	Letrozole (Femara; CGS 20267)		**C**	**Breast cancer**	*122 510-512*
	Anastrozole (Arimidex)		**C**	**Breast cancer**	*513-515*

P450 target	Inhibitor	Structure	Inhibition Mode	Therapeutic or Investigational use	Reference
CYP19 (Contd.)	**Formestane** (**4-OHA;** 4-hydroxy-4-androstene-3,17-dione)		MBI	Breast cancer	*516-518*
	MDL 18962		MBI	Breast cancer	*519-525*
	Atamestane (**SH489;**1-methylandros-ta-1,4-diene-3,17-dione)		MBI	Breast cancer	*525, 526*
	Exemestane (Aromasin)		MBI	Breast cancer	*527, 528*
	ATD		MBI	Breast cancer	*529, 530*
	TS17		C	Chemotherapeutic adjuvant through Vit. D salvage	*97*
	CPA1		C	Chemotherapeutic adjuvant through Vit. D salvage	*531*
	VID400		C	Chemotherapeutic adjuvant through Vit. D salvage	*532-534*
	VAB636		C	Chemotherapeutic adjuvant through Vit. D salvage	*532-534*
	SDZ-286907		C	Chemotherapeutic adjuvant through Vit. D salvage	*532-534*
	SDZ-287871		C	Chemotherapeutic adjuvant through Vit. D salvage	*532-534*

P450 target	Inhibitor	Structure	Inhibition Mode	Therapeutic or Investigational use	Reference
CYP51A1	Miconazole		C	Antifungal	*535-538*
	Clotrimazole		C	Antifungal	*537-539*
	Fluconazole		C	Antifungal	*537-540*
	Voriconazole		C	Broad-spectrum[d]	*537-540* *541-544*
	Ravuconazole		C	Broad-spectrum	*539*
	Albaconazole		C	Broad-spectrum	*543, 544*
	Itraconazole		C	Broad-spectrum	*103, 109, 110*
	Posaconazole		C	Broad-spectrum	*103, 107, 110*
	Isavuconazole		C	Broad-spectrum	*543, 544*
	MCP		MBI	Chagas Disease	*545*
	UR9825		C	Chagas Disease	*546*

P450 target	Inhibitor	Structure	Inhibition Mode	Therapeutic or Investigational use	Reference
CYP51A1 (Cont'd)	TAK187		C	Chagas Disease	*546*
	D0870		C	Chagas Disease	*546*
	NEU321		C	Chagas Disease	*547*
	NEU704		C	Chagas Disease	*547*
	VNI		C	Chagas Disease	*539, 548*
	VNF		C	Chagas Disease	*547*

[a] **C,** competitive inhibitor
TDI, time-dependent inhibitor
MBI, mechanism-based inhibitor

[b] Chapter 6 on "Human cytochrome P450 enzymes" by F. P. Guengerich provides a more comprehensive list of references for each individual P450 enzyme inhibitor.

[c] **IBD**, Inflammatory bowel disease

[d] Broad spectrum agent against both fungal and protozoan infectious pathogenic organisms such as *T. cruzei*, *T. leishmania*, *etc*.

References

1. Aguiar M, Masse R, Gibbs BF (2005) Regulation of cytochrome P450 by posttranslational modification. Drug Metab Rev 37:379–404
2. Lin HL, Kenaan C, Zhang H, Hollenberg PF (2012) Reaction of human cytochrome P450 3A4 with peroxynitrite: nitrotyrosine formation on the proximal side impairs its interaction with NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase. Chem Res Toxicol 25:2642–2653
3. Frey AB, Waxman DJ, Kreibich G (1985) The structure of phenobarbital-inducible rat liver cytochrome P-450 isoenzyme PB-4. Production and characterization of site-specific antibodies. J Biol Chem 260:15253–15265
4. Edwards RJ, Murray BP, Singleton AM, Boobis AR (1991) Orientation of cytochromes P450 in the endoplasmic reticulum. Biochemistry 30:71–76
5. Waxman DJ, Lapenson DP, Park SS, Attisano C, Gelboin HV (1987) Monoclonal antibodies inhibitory to rat hepatic cytochromes P-450: P-450 form specificities and use as probes for cytochrome P-450-dependent steroid hydroxylations. Mol Pharmacol 32:615–624
6. Thomas PE, Reik LM, Maines SL, Bandiera S, Ryan DE, Levin W (1986) Antibodies as probes of cytochrome P450 isozymes. Adv Exp Med Biol 197:95–106
7. Rahimtula AD, O'Brien PJ (1977) The peroxidase nature of cytochrome P450. In: Ullrich V, Roots I, Hildebrandt A, Estabrook RW, Conney AH (eds) Microsomes and drug oxidations. Pergamon Press, Elmsford, pp 210–217
8. Rodrigues AD, Fernandez D, Nosarzewski MA, Pierce WM, Prough RA (1991) Inhibition of hepatic microsomal cytochrome P-450 dependent monooxygenation activity by the antioxidant 3-tert-butyl-4-hydroxyanisole. Chem Res Toxicol 4:281–289
9. Kharasch ED, Wendel NK, Novak RF (1987) Anthracenedione antineoplastic agent effects on drug metabolism in vitro and in vivo: relationship between structure and mechanism of inhibition. Fundam Appl Toxicol 9:18–25

10. Zhukov A, Ingelman-Sundberg M (1999) Relationship between cytochrome P450 catalytic cycling and stability: fast degradation of ethanol-inducible cytochrome P450 2E1 (CYP2E1) in hepatoma cells is abolished by inactivation of its electron donor NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase. Biochem J 34:453–458
11. Goasduff T, Cederbaum AI (1999) NADPH-dependent microsomal electron transfer increases degradation of CYP2E1 by the proteasome complex: role of reactive oxygen species. Arch Biochem Biophys 370:258–270
12. Henderson CJ, Otto DM, Carrie D, Magnuson MA, McLaren AW, Rosewell I, Wolf CR (2003) Inactivation of the hepatic cytochrome P450 system by conditional deletion of hepatic cytochrome P450 reductase. J Biol Chem 278:13480–13486
13. Gu J, Weng Y, Zhang QY, Cui H, Behr M, Wu L, Yang W, Zhang L, Ding X (2003) Liver-specific deletion of the NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase gene: impact on plasma cholesterol homeostasis and the function and regulation of microsomal cytochrome P450 and heme oxygenase. J Biol Chem 278:25895–25901
14. Correia MA, Sinclair PR, De Matteis F (2010) Cytochrome P450 regulation: the interplay between its heme and apoprotein moieties in synthesis, assembly, repair, and disposal. Drug Metab Rev 43:1–26
15. Testa B, Jenner P (1981) Inhibitors of cytochrome P-450s and their mechanism of action. Drug Metab Rev 12:1–117
16. Correia MA, Ortiz de Montellano PR (1993) Inhibitors of cytochrome P450 and possibilities for their therapeutic application. In: Ruckpaul K (ed) Frontiers in biotransformation. Akademie, Berlin, pp 74–146
17. Murray M, Reidy GF (1990) Selectivity in the inhibition of mammalian cytochromes P-450 by chemical agents. Pharmacol Rev 42:85–101
18. Watkins PB (1990) Role of cytochromes P450 in drug metabolism and hepatotoxicity. Semin Liver Dis 10:235–250
19. Lin JH, Lu AY (1998) Inhibition and induction of cytochrome P450 and the clinical implications. Clin Pharmacokinet 35:361–390
20. Sadek B (2011) Imidazole-substituted drugs and tendency for the inhibition of cytochrome P450 isoenzymes: a review. Der Pharma Chemica 3:410–419
21. Vanden Bossche H (1992) Inhibitors of P450-dependent steroid biosynthesis: from research to medical treatment. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 43:1003–1021
22. Brueggemeier RW (2002) Aromatase inhibitors in breast cancer therapy. Expert Rev Anticancer Ther 2:181–191
23. Hollenberg PF (2002) Characteristics and common properties of inhibitors, inducers, and activators of CYP enzymes. Drug Metab Rev 34:17–35
24. Correia MA, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2005) Inhibition of cytochrome P450 enzymes. In: Ortiz de Montellano PR (ed) Cytochrome P-450. Structure, mechanism, and biochemistry. Klewer-Plenum Press, New York, pp 247–322
25. Hollenberg PF (2009) Enzyme inhibition in drug metabolism handbook: concepts and applications (In: Nassar AF, Hollenberg PF, Scatina J eds). Wiley, Hoboken, pp 343–358
26. Ortiz de Montellano PR (1988) Suicide substrates for drug metabolizing enzymes: mechanism and biological consequences. In: Gibson GG (ed) Progress in drug metabolism. Taylor & Francis, New York, pp 99–148
27. Kent UM, Juschyshyn MI, Hollenberg PF (2001) Mechanism-based inactivators as probes of cytochrome P450 structure and function. Curr Drug Metab 2:215–243
28. Obach RS, Walsky RL, Venkatakrishnan K (2007) Mechanism-based inactivation of human cytochrome P450 enzymes and the prediction of drug-drug interactions. Drug Metab Dispos 35:246–255
29. Kalgutkar AS, Obach RS, Maurer TS (2007) Mechanism-based inactivation of cytochrome P450 enzymes: chemical mechanisms, structure-activity relationships and relationship to clinical drug-drug interactions and idiosyncratic adverse drug reactions. Curr Drug Metab 8:407–447
30. Hollenberg PF, Kent UM, Bumpus NN (2008) Mechanism-based inactivation of human cytochromes P450s: experimental characterization, reactive intermediates, and clinical implications. Chem Res Toxicol 21:189–205
31. VandenBrink BM, Isoherranen N (2010) The role of metabolites in predicting drug-drug interactions: focus on irreversible cytochrome P450 inhibition. Curr Opin Drug Discov Devel 13:66–77
32. Callegari E, Kalgutkar AS, Leung L, Obach RS, Plowchalk DR, Tse S (2013) Drug metabolites as cytochrome P450 inhibitors: a retrospective analysis and proposed algorithm for evaluation of the pharmacokinetic interaction potential of metabolites in drug discovery and development. Drug Metab Dispos 41:2047–2055
33. Kenny JR, Mukadam S, Zhang C, Tay S, Collins C, Galetin A, Khojasteh SC (2012) Drug-drug interaction potential of marketed oncology drugs: in vitro assessment of time-dependent cytochrome P450 inhibition, reactive metabolite formation and drug-drug interaction prediction. Pharm Res 29:1960–1976
34. Rendic S, Di Carlo FJ (1997) Human cytochrome P450 enzymes: a status report summarizing their reactions, substrates, inducers, and inhibitors. Drug Metab Rev 29:413–580
35. Lewis DF (2003) Human cytochromes P450 associated with the phase 1 metabolism of drugs and other xenobiotics: a compilation of substrates and inhibitors of the CYP1, CYP2 and CYP3 families. Curr Med Chem 10:1955–1972
36. FDA Guidelines for drug development and drug interactions: table of substrates, inhibitors and inducers. http://www.fda.gov/drugs/developmentapprovalprocess/developme
37. Sato A, Nakajima T (1979) Dose-dependent metabolic interaction between benzene and toluene in vivo and in vitro. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 48:249–256
38. Jefcoate CR (1978) Measurement of substrate and inhibitor binding to microsomal cytochrome P-450 by optical-difference spectroscopy. Methods Enzymol 52:258–279

39. Kumaki K, Sato M, Kon H, Nebert DW (1978) Correlation of type I, type II, and reverse type I difference spectra with absolute changes in spin state of hepatic microsomal cytochrome P-450 iron from five mammalian species. J Biol Chem 253:1048–1058
40. Schenkman JB, Sligar SG, Cinti DL (1981) Substrate interactions with cytochrome P-450. Pharmacol Ther 12:43–71
41. Sligar SG, Cinti DL, Gibson GG, Schenkman JB (1979) Spin state control of the hepatic cytochrome P-450 redox potential. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 90:925–932
42. Guengerich FP (1983) Oxidation-reduction properties of rat liver cytochromes P450 and NADPH-cytochrome P-450 reductase related to catalysis in reconstituted systems. Biochemistry 22:2811–2820
43. Xu N, Goodrich LE, Lehnert N, Powell DR, Richter-Addo GB (2010) Five- and six-coordinate adducts of nitrosamines with ferric porphyrins: structural models for the type II interactions of nitrosamines with ferric cytochrome P450. Inorg Chem 49:4405–4419
44. Kitada M, Chiba K, Kamataki T, Kitagawa H (1977) Inhibition by cyanide of drug oxidations in rat liver microsomes. Jpn J Pharmacol 27:601–608
45. Ho B, Castagnoli N (1980) Trapping of metabolically generated electrophilic species with cyanide ion: metabolism of l-benzylpyrrolidine. J Med Chem 23:133–139
46. Sono M, Dawson JH (1982) Formation of low spin complexes of ferric cytochrome P-450-CAM with anionic ligands: spin state and ligand affinity comparison to myoglobin. J Biol Chem 257:5496–5502
47. Backes WL, Hogaboom M, Canady WJ (1982) The true hydrophobicity of microsomal cytochrome P-450 in the rat: size dependence of the free energy of binding of a series of hydrocarbon substrates from the aqueous phase to the enzyme and to the membrane as derived from spectral binding data. J Biol Chem 257:4063–4070
48. Moncada S, Higgs EA (2006) The discovery of nitric oxide and its role in vascular biology. Br J Pharmacol 147(Suppl 1):S193–201
49. Wink DA, Mitchell JB (1998) Chemical biology of nitric oxide: insights into regulatory, cytotoxic, cytoprotective mechanisms of nitric oxide. Free Radic Biol Med 25:434–456
50. Morgan ET, Ullrich V, Daiber A, Schmidt P, Takaya N, Shoun H, McGiff JC, Oyekan A, Hanke CJ, Campbell WB, Park CS, Kang JS, Yi HG, Cha YN, Mansuy D, Boucher JL (2001) Cytochromes P450 and flavin monooxygenases—targets and sources of nitric oxide. Drug Metab Dispos 29:1366–1376
51. Morgan ET (2001) Regulation of cytochrome P450 by inflammatory mediators: why and how? Drug Metab Dispos 29:207–212
52. Ouellet H, Lang J, Couture M, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2009) Reaction of *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* cytochrome P450 enzymes with nitric oxide. Biochemistry 48:863–872
53. O'Keeffe DH, Ebel RE, Peterson JA (1978) Studies of the oxygen binding site of cytochrome P-450. Nitric oxide as a spin-label probe. J Biol Chem 253:3509–3516
54. Wink DA, Osawa Y, Darbyshire JF, Jones CR, Eshenaur SC, Nims RW (1993) Inhibition of cytochromes P450 by nitric oxide and a nitric oxide-releasing agent. Arch Biochem Biophys 300:115–123
55. Khatsenko OG, Gross SS, Rifkind AB, Vane JR (1993) Nitric oxide is a mediator of the decrease in cytochrome P450-dependent metabolism caused by immunostimulants. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 90:11147–11151
56. Stadler J, Trockfeld J, Schmalix WA, Brill T, Siewert JR, Greim H, Doehmer J (1994) Inhibition of cytochromes P4501A by nitric oxide. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 91:3559–3563
57. Minamiyama Y, Takemura S, Imaoka S, Funae Y, Tanimoto Y, Inoue M (1997) Irreversible inhibition of cytochrome P450 by nitric oxide. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 283:1479–1485
58. Weichsel A, Maes EM, Andersen JF, Valenzuela JG, Shokhireva T, Walker FA, Montfort WR (2005) Heme-assisted S-nitrosation of a proximal thiolate in a nitric oxide transport protein. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 102:594–599
59. Kim Y-M, Bergonia HA, Müller C, Pitt BR, Watkins WD, Lancaster JR Jr (1995) Loss and degradation of enzyme-bound heme induced by cellular nitric oxide synthesis. J Biol Chem 270:5710–5713
60. Roberts ES, Lin H, Crowley JR, Vuletich JL, Osawa Y, Hollenberg PF (1998) Peroxynitrite-mediated nitration of tyrosine and inactivation of the catalytic activity of cytochrome P450 2B1. Chem Res Toxicol 11:1067–1074
61. Lin HL, Myshkin E, Waskell L, Hollenberg PF (2007) Peroxynitrite inactivation of human cytochrome P450s 2B6 and 2E1: heme modification and site-specific nitrotyrosine formation. Chem Res Toxicol 20:1612–1622
62. Lin HL, Zhang H, Waskell L, Hollenberg PF (2005) The highly conserved Glu149 and Tyr190 residues contribute to peroxynitrite-mediated nitrotyrosine formation and the catalytic activity of cytochrome P450 2B1. Chem Res Toxicol 18:1203–1210
63. Ravi K, Brennan LA, Levic S, Ross PA, Black SM (2004) S-nitrosylation of endothelial nitric oxide synthase is associated with monomerization and decreased enzyme activity. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 101:2619–2624
64. Chen W, Druhan LJ, Chen CA, Hemann C, Chen YR, Berka V, Tsai AL, Zweier JL (2010) Peroxynitrite induces destruction of the tetrahydrobiopterin and heme in endothelial nitric oxide synthase: transition from reversible to irreversible enzyme inhibition. Biochemistry 49:3129–3137
65. Griscavage JM, Fukuto JM, Komori Y, Ignarro LJ (1994) Nitric oxide inhibits neuronal nitric oxide synthase by interacting with the heme prosthetic group. Role of tetrahydrobiopterin in modulating the inhibitory action of nitric oxide. J Biol Chem 269:21644–21649

66. Zou MH, Ullrich V (1996) Peroxynitrite formed by simultaneous generation of nitric oxide and superoxide selectively inhibits bovine aortic prostacyclin synthase. FEBS Lett 382:101–104
67. Alonso-Galicia M, Drummond H, Reddy K, Falck J, Roman R (1997) Inhibition of 20-HETE production contributes to the vascular responses to nitric oxide. Hypertension 29:320–325
68. Oyekan AO, Youseff T, Fulton D, Quilley J, McGiff JC (1999) Renal cytochrome P450 omega-hydroxylase and epoxygenase activity are differentially modified by nitric oxide and sodium chloride. J Clin Invest 104:1131–1137
69. Sun CW, Alonso-Galicia M, Taheri MR, Falck JR, Harder DR, Roman RJ (1998) Nitric oxide-20-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid interaction in the regulation of K+ channel activity and vascular tone in renal arterioles. Circ Res 83:1069–1079
70. Del Punta K, Charreau EH, Pignataro OP (1996) Nitric oxide inhibits Leydig cell steroidogenesis. Endocrinology 137:5337–5343
71. Drewett JG, Adams-Hays RL, Ho BY, Hegge DJ (2002) Nitric oxide potently inhibits the rate-limiting enzymatic step in steroidogenesis. Mol Cell Endocrinol 194:39–50
72. Snyder GD, Holmes RW, Bates JN, Van Voorhis BJ (1996) Nitric oxide inhibits aromatase activity: mechanisms of action. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 58:63–69
73. Hanke CJ, Drewett JG, Myers CR, Campbell WB (1998) Nitric oxide inhibits aldosterone synthesis by a guanylyl cyclase-independent effect. Endocrinology 139:4053–4060
74. Natarajan R, Lanting L, Bai W, Bravo EL, Nadler J (1997) The role of nitric oxide in the regulation of aldosterone synthesis by adrenal glomerulosa cells. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 61:47–53
75. Sono M, Andersson LA, Dawson JH (1982) Sulfur donor ligand binding to ferric cytochrome P-450-CAM and myoglobin. Ultraviolet-visible absorption, magnetic circular dichroism, and electron paramagnetic resonance spectroscopic investigation of the complexes. J Biol Chem 257:8308–8320
76. Ruf HH, Wende P, Ullrich V (1979) Models for ferric cytochrome P450. Characterization of hemin mercaptide complexes by electronic and ESR spectra. J Inorg Biochem 11:189–204
77. Nastainczyk W, Ruf HH, Ullrich V (1976) Binding of thiols to microsomal cytochrome P-450. Chem Biol Interact 14:251–263
78. Nastainzcyk W, Ruf HH, Ullrich V (1975) Ligand binding of organic sulfides to microsomal cytochrome P-450. Eur J Biochem 60:615–620
79. Sakurai H, Yoshimura T (1985) Models for coordination site of cytochrome P-450, characterization of hemin-thiolato complexes with S, O, and N donor ligands by electronic absorption and electron spin resonance spectra. J Inorg Biochem 24:75–96
80. Davydov DR, Davydova NY, Tsalkova TN, Halpert JR (2008) Effect of glutathione on homo- and heterotropic cooperativity in cytochrome P450 3A4. Arch Biochem Biophys 471:134–145
81. Gillam EM, Baba T, Kim BR, Ohmori S, Guengerich FP (1993) Expression of modified human cytochrome P450 3A4 in Escherichia coli and purification and reconstitution of the enzyme. Arch Biochem Biophys 305:123–131
82. Omura T, Sato R (1964) The carbon monoxide-binding pigment of liver microsomes. 1. Evidence for its hemoprotein nature. J Biol Chem 239:2370–2378
83. Nebert DW, Nelson DR, Coon MJ, Estabrook RW, Feyereisen R, Fujii-Kuriyama Y, Gonzalez FJ, Guengerich FP, Gunsalus IC, Johnson EF et al (1991) The P450 superfamily: update on new sequences, gene mapping, and recommended nomenclature. DNA Cell Biol 10:1–14
84. Hanson LK, Eaton WA, Sligar SG, Gunsalus IC, Gouterman M, Connell CR (1976) Origin of the anomalous Soret spectra of carboxycytochrome P450. J Am Chem Soc 98:2672–2674
85. Collman JP, Sorrell TN (1975) A model for the carbonyl adduct of ferrous cytochrome P-450. J Am Chem Soc 97:4133–4134
86. Leeman T, Bonnabry P, Dayer P (1994) Selective inhibition of major drug metabolizing cytochrome P450 isozymes in human liver microsomes by carbon monoxide. Life Sci 54:951–956
87. Canick JA, Ryan KJ (1976) Cytochrome P-450 and the aromatization of 16-alpha-hydroxytestosterone and androstenedione by human placental microsomes. Mol Cell Endocrinol 6:105–115
88. Gibbons GF, Pullinger CR, Mitropoulos KA (1979) Studies on the mechanism of lanosterol 14-alpha-demethylation: a requirement for two distinct types of mixed-function-oxidase systems. Biochem J 183:309–315
89. Hansson R, Wikvall K (1982) Hydroxylations in biosynthesis of bile acids: cytochrome P-450 LM4 and 12α-hydroxylation of 5β-cholestane-3α,7α-diol. Eur J Biochem 125:423–429
90. Meigs RA, Ryan KJ (1971) Enzymatic aromatization of steroids. I. Effects of oxygen and carbon monoxide on the intermediate steps of estrogen biosynthesis. J Biol Chem 246:83–87
91. Zachariah PK, Juchau MR (1975) Interactions of steroids with human placental cytochrome P-450 in the presence of carbon monoxide. Life Sci 16:1689–1692
92. Tuckey RC, Kamin H (1983) Kinetics of O_2 and CO binding to adrenal cytochrome P-450scc: effect of cholesterol, intermediates, and phosphatidylcholine vesicles. J Biol Chem 258:4232–4237
93. Cohen GM, Mannering GJ (1972) Involvement of a hydrophobic site in the inhibition of the microsomal para-hydroxylation of aniline by alcohols. Mol Pharmacol 8:383–397
94. Backes WL, Canady WJ (1982) Methods for the evaluation of hydrophobic substrate binding to cytochrome P450. In: Schenkman JB, Kupfer D (eds) Hepatic cytochrome P450 monooxygenase system. Pergamon Press, Elmsford, pp 787–812 (Int. Encyclopedia. Pharmacol. Therap., Section 108)

95. Testa B (1981) Structural and electronic factors influencing the inhibition of aniline hydroxylation by alcohols and their binding to cytochrome P-450. Chem Biol Interact 34:287–300
96. Wattenberg LW, Lam LKT, Fladmoe AV (1979) Inhibition of chemical carcinogen-induced neoplasia by coumarins and alpha-angelicalactone. Cancer Res 39:1651–1654
97. Remmer H, Schenkman J, Estabrook RW, Sasame H, Gillette J, Narasimhulu S, Cooper DY, Rosenthal O (1966) Drug interaction with hepatic microsomal cytochrome. Mol Pharmacol 2:187–190
98. Jefcoate CR, Gaylor JL, Callabrese RL (1969) Ligand interactions with cytochrome P-450. 1. Binding of primary amines. Biochemistry 8:3455–3463
99. Schenkman JB, Remmer H, Estabrook RW (1967) Spectral studies of drug interaction with hepatic microsomal cytochrome P-450. Mol Pharmacol 3:113–123
100. Rogerson TD, Wilkinson CF, Hetarski K (1977) Steric factors in the inhibitory interaction of imidazoles with microsomal enzymes. Biochem Pharmacol 26:1039–1042
101. Dominguez OV, Samuels LT (1963) Mechanism of inhibition of adrenal steroid l l-beta-hydroxylase by methopyrapone (metopirone). Endocrinology 73:304–309
102. Temple TE, Liddle GW (1970) Inhibitors of adrenal steroid biosynthesis. Ann Rev Pharmacol 10:199–218
103. Wilkinson CF, Hetarski K, Cantwell GP, DiCarlo FJ (1974) Structure-activity relationships in the effects of l-alkylimidazoles on microsomal oxidation in vitro and in vivo. Biochem Pharmacol 23:2377–2386
104. Duquette PH, Erickson RR, Holtzman JL (1983) Role of substrate lipophilicity on the N-demethylation and type I binding of 3-O-alkylmorphine analogues. J Med Chem 26:1343–1348
105. Heeres J, Backx LJ, Mostmans JH, Van Cutsem J (1979) Antimycotic imidazoles. Part 4. Synthesis and antifungal activity of ketoconazole, a new potent orally active broad-spectrum antifungal agent. J Med Chem 22:1003–1005
106. Trachtenberg J, Halpern N, Pont A (1983) Ketoconazole: a novel and rapid treatment for advanced prostatic cancer. J Urol 130:152–153
107. Ekroos M, Sjogren T (2006) Structural basis for ligand promiscuity in cytochrome P450 3A4. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 103:13682–13687
108. FDA Drug Safety Communication (U.S. Food and Drug Administration). 26 July 2013
109. Porubsky PR, Meneely KM, Scott EE (2008) Structures of human cytochrome P-450 2E1. Insights into the binding of inhibitors and both small molecular weight and fatty acid substrates. J Biol Chem 283:33698–33707
110. Porubsky PR, Battaile KP, Scott EE (2010) Human cytochrome P450 2E1 structures with fatty acid analogs reveal a previously unobserved binding mode. J Biol Chem 285:22282–22290
111. Yano JK, Wester MR, Schoch GA, Griffin KJ, Stout CD, Johnson EF (2004) The structure of human microsomal cytochrome P450 3A4 determined by X-ray crystallography to 2.05-A resolution. J Biol Chem 279:38091–38094
112. Williams PA, Cosme J, Vinkovic DM, Ward A, Angove HC, Day PJ, Vonrhein C, Tickle IJ, Jhoti H (2004) Crystal structures of human cytochrome P450 3A4 bound to metyrapone and progesterone. Science 305:683–686
113. Wang Y, Wang M, Qi H, Pan P, Hou T, Li J, He G, Zhang H (2014) Pathway-dependent inhibition of paclitaxel hydroxylation by kinase inhibitors and assessment of drug-drug interaction potentials. Drug Metab Dispos 42:782–795
114. Burris HA 3rd, Dowlati A, Moss RA, Infante JR, Jones SF, Spigel DR, Levinson KT, Lindquist D, Gainer SD, Dar MM, Suttle AB, Ball HA, Tan AR (2012) Phase I study of pazopanib in combination with paclitaxel and carboplatin given every 21 days in patients with advanced solid tumors. Mol Cancer Ther 11:1820–1828
115. Filppula AM, Laitila J, Neuvonen PJ, Backman JT (2012) Potent mechanism-based inhibition of CYP3A4 by imatinib explains its liability to interact with CYP3A4 substrates. Br J Pharmacol 165:2787–2798
116. Secord AA, Teoh DK, Barry WT, Yu M, Broadwater G, Havrilesky LJ, Lee PS, Berchuck A, Lancaster J, Wenham RM (2012) A phase I trial of dasatinib, an SRC-family kinase inhibitor, in combination with paclitaxel and carboplatin in patients with advanced or recurrent ovarian cancer. Clin Cancer Res 18:5489–5498
117. Martin LP, Kozloff MF, Herbst RS, Samuel TA, Kim S, Rosbrook B, Tortorici M, Chen Y, Tarazi J, Olszanski AJ, Rado T, Starr A, Cohen RB (2012) Phase I study of axitinib combined with paclitaxel, docetaxel or capecitabine in patients with advanced solid tumours. Br J Cancer 107:1268–1276
118. Gerber MC, Tejwani GA, Gerber N, Bianchine JR (1985) Drug interactions with cimetidine: an update. Pharmacol Therap 27:353–370
119. Smith SR, Kendall MJ (1988) Ranitidine versus cimetidine. A comparison of their potential to cause clinically important drug interactions. Clin Pharmacokinet 15:44–56
120. Shin JM, Sachs G (2008) Pharmacology of proton pump inhibitors. Curr Gastroenterol Rep 10:528–534
121. Bhatnagar AS, Hausler A, Schieweck K, Browne LJ, Bowman R, Steele RE (1990) Novel aromatase inhibitors. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 37:363–367
122. Bhatnagar AS, Hausler A, Schieweck K, Lang M, Bowman R (1990) Highly selective inhibition of estrogen biosynthesis by CGS 20267, a new non-steroidal aromatase inhibitor. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 37:1021–1027
123. Demers LM (1994) Effects of Fadrozole (CGS 16949A) and Letrozole (CGS 20267) on the inhibi-

tion of aromatase activity in breast cancer patients. Breast Cancer Res Treat 30:95–102
124. Peng CC, Pearson JT, Rock DA, Joswig-Jones CA, Jones JP (2010) The effects of type II binding on metabolic stability and binding affinity in cytochrome P450 CYP3A4. Arch Biochem Biophys 497:68–81
125. Pearson J, Dahal UP, Rock D, Peng CC, Schenk JO, Joswig-Jones C, Jones JP (2011) The kinetic mechanism for cytochrome P450 metabolism of type II binding compounds: evidence supporting direct reduction. Arch Biochem Biophys 511:69–79
126. Dahal UP, Joswig-Jones C, Jones JP (2012) Comparative study of the affinity and metabolism of type I and type II binding quinoline carboxamide analogues by cytochrome P450 3A4. J Med Chem 55:280–290
127. Jones JP, Joswig-Jones CA, Hebner M, Chu Y, Koop DR (2011) The effects of nitrogen-heme-iron coordination on substrate affinities for cytochrome P450 2E1. Chem Biol Interact 193:50–56
128. Conner KP, Vennam P, Woods CM, Krzyaniak MD, Bowman MK, Atkins WM (2012) 1,2,3-Triazole-heme interactions in cytochrome P450: functionally competent triazole-water-heme complexes. Biochemistry 51:6441–6457
129. Seward HE, Roujeinikova A, McLean KJ, Munro AW, Leys D (2006) Crystal structure of the *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* P450 CYP121-fluconazole complex reveals new azole drug-P450 binding mode. J Biol Chem 281:39437–39443
130. Schenkman JB, Cinti DL, Orrenius S, Moldeus P, Kraschnitz R (1972) The nature of the reverse type I (modified type II) spectral change in liver microsomes. Biochemistry 11:4243–4251
131. Yoshida Y, Kumaoka H (1975) Studies on the substrate-induced spectral change of cytochrome P-450 in liver microsomes. J Biochem 78:55–68
132. Ator M, Ortiz de Montellano PR (1990) Mechanism-based (suicide) enzyme inactivation. In: Sigman DS, Boyer PD (eds) The enzymes: mechanisms of catalysis, vol 19, 3rd edn. Academic, New York, pp 214–282
133. Silverman RB (1988) Mechanism-based enzyme inactivation: chemistry and enzymology. Chemistry and enzymology. CRC Press, Boca Raton
134. Casida JE (1970) Mixed-function oxidase involvement in the biochemistry of insecticide synergists. J Agric Food Chem 18:753–772
135. Hodgson E, Philpot RM (1974) Interaction of methylenedioxyphenyl (1,3-benzodioxole) compounds with enzymes and their effects on mammals. Drug Metab Rev 3:231–301
136. Wilkinson CF, Murray M, Marcus CB (1984) Interactions of methylenedioxyphenyl compounds with cytochrome P-450 and effects on microsomal oxidation. In: Hodgson E, Bend JR, Philpot RM (eds) Reviews in biochemical toxicology, vol 6. Elsevier, Amsterdam, pp 27–63
137. Franklin MR (1971) The enzymic formation of a methylene dioxyphenyl derivative exhibiting an isocyanide-like spectrum with reduced cytochrome P-450 in hepatic microsomes. Xenobiotica 1:581–591
138. Franklin MR (1974) The formation of a 455 nm complex during cytochrome P-450-dependent N-hydroxylamphetamine metabolism. Mol Pharmacol 10:975–985
139. Franklin MR (1977) Inhibition of mixed-function oxidations by substrates forming reduced cytochrome P-450 metabolic-intermediate complexes. Pharmacol Ther A 2:227–245
140. Pessayre D, Descatoire V, Konstantinova-Mitcheva M, Wandscheer JC, Cobert B, Level R, Benhamou PJ, Jaouen M, Mansuy D (1981) Self-induction by triacetyloleandomycin of its own transformation into a metabolite forming a stable 456 nm-absorbing complex with cytochrome P-450. Biochem Pharmacol 30:553–558
141. Steward AR, Wrighton SA, Pasco DS, Fagan JB, Li D, Guzelian PS (1985) Synthesis and degradation of 3-methylcholanthrene-inducible cytochromes P-450 and their mRNAs in primary monolayer cultures of adult rat hepatocytes. Arch Biochem Biophys 241:494–508
142. Watkins PB, Wrighton SA, Schuetz EG, Maurel P, Guzelian PS (1986) Macrolide antibiotics inhibit the degradation of the glucocorticoid-responsive cytochrome P-450p in rat hepatocytes in vivo and in primary monolayer culture. J Biol Chem 261:6264–6271
143. Foti RS, Wahlstrom JL (2008) The role of dietary supplements in cytochrome P450-mediated drug interactions. Bol Latinoamericano y del Caribe de Plantas Medicinales y Aromaticas 7:66–84
144. Ioannides C (2002) Pharmacokinetic interactions between herbal remedies and medicinal drugs. Xenobiotica 32:451–478
145. Hu Z, Yang X, Ho PC, Chan SY, Heng PW, Chan E, Duan W, Koh HL, Zhou S (2005) Herb-drug interactions: a literature review. Drugs 65:1239–1282
146. Clouatre DL (2004) Kava kava: examining new reports of toxicity. Toxicol Lett 150:85–96
147. Kulkarni AP, Hodgson E (1978) Cumene hydroperoxide-generated spectral interactions of piperonyl butoxide and other synergists with microsomes from mammals and insects. Pestic Biochem Physiol 9:75–83
148. Elcombe CR, Bridges JW, Nimmo-Smith RH, Werringloer J (1975) Cumene hydroperoxide-mediated formation of inhibited complexes of methylenedioxyphenyl compounds with cytochrome P-450. Biochem Soc Trans 3:967–970
149. Elcombe CR, Bridges JW, Gray TJB, Nimmo-Smith RH, Netter KJ (1975) Studies on the interaction of safrole with rat hepatic microsomes. Biochem Pharmacol 24:1427–1433
150. Dickins M, Elcombe CR, Moloney SJ, Netter KJ, Bridges JW (1979) Further studies on the dissocia-

tion of the isosafrole metabolite-cytochrome P-450 complex. Biochem Pharmacol 28:231–238
151. Ullrich V, Schnabel KH (1973) Formation and binding of carbanions by cytochrome P-450 of liver microsomes. Drug Metab Dispos 1:176–183
152. Ullrich V (1977) Mechanism of microsomal monooxygenases and drug toxicity. In: Jollow DJ, Kocsis J, Snyder R, Vaino H (eds) Biological reactive intermediates. Plenum Press, New York, pp 65–82
153. Murray M, Wilkinson CF, Marcus C, Dube CE (1983) Structure-activity relationships in the interactions of alkoxymethylenedioxybenzene derivatives with rat hepatic microsomal mixed-function oxidases in vivo. Mol Pharmacol 24:129–136
154. Murray M, Hetnarski K, Wilkinson CF (1985) Selective inhibitory interactions of alkoxymethylenedioxybenzenes towards mono-oxygenase activity in rat-hepatic microsomes. Xenobiotica 15:369–379
155. Mansuy D (1981) Use of model systems in biochemical toxicology: heme models. In: Hodgson E, Bend JR, Philpot RM (eds) Reviews in biochemical toxicology, vol 3. Elsevier, Amsterdam, pp 283–320
156. Mansuy D, Battioni JP, Chottard JC, Ullrich V (1979) Preparation of a porphyrin-iron-carbene model for the cytochrome P-450 complexes obtained upon metabolic oxidation of the insecticide synergists of the 1,3-benzodioxole series. J Am Chem Soc 101:3971–3973
157. Dahl AR, Hodgson E (1979) The interaction of aliphatic analogs of methylenedioxyphenyl compounds with cytochromes P-450 and P-420. Chem Biol Interact 27:163–175
158. Anders MW, Sunram JM, Wilkinson CF (1984) Mechanism of the metabolism of 1,3-benzodioxoles to carbon monoxide. Biochem Pharmacol 33:577–580
159. Hansch C (1968) The use of homolytic, steric, hydrophobic constants in a structure-activity study of 1,3-benzodioxole synergists. J Med Chem 11:920–924
160. Hennessy DJ (1965) Hydride-transferring ability of methylene dioxybenzenes as a basis of synergistic activity. J Agr Food Chem 13:218–231
161. Cook JC, Hodgson E (1983) Induction of cytochrome P-450 by methylenedioxyphenyl compounds: importance of the methylene carbon. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 68:131–139
162. Casida JE, Engel JL, Essac EG, Kamienski FX, Kuwatsuka S (1966) Methylene 14C-dioxyphenyl compounds: metabolism in relation to their synergistic action. Science 153:1130–1133
163. Kamienski FX, Casida JE (1970) Importance of methylenation in the metabolism in vivo and in vitro of methylenedioxyphenyl synergists and related compounds in mammals. Biochem Pharmacol 19:91–112
164. Yu L-S, Wilkinson CF, Anders MW (1980) Generation of carbon monoxide during the microsomal metabolism of methylenedioxyphenyl compounds. Biochem Pharmacol 29:1113–1122
165. Metcalf RL, Fukuto CW, Fahmy S, El-Azis S, Metcalf ER (1966) Mode of action of carbamate synergists. J Agr Food Chem 14:555–562
166. Greenblatt DJ, von Moltke LL, Harmatz JS, Shader RI (1999) Human cytochromes and some newer antidepressants: kinetics, metabolism, drug interactions. J Clin Psychopharmacol 19(Suppl 1):23S–35S
167. Belpaire FM, Wijnant P, Temmerman A, Rasmussen BB, Brosen K (1998) The oxidative metabolism of metoprolol in human liver microsomes: inhibition by the selective serotonin reuptake inhibitors. Eur J Clin Pharmacol 54:261–264
168. Otton SV, Ball SE, Cheung SW, Inaba T, Rudolph RL, Sellers EM (1996) Venlafaxine oxidation in vitro is catalysed by CYP2D6. Br J Clin Pharmacol 41:149–156
169. Bloomer JC, Woods FR, Haddock RE, Lennard MS, Tucker GT (1992) The role of cytochrome P4502D6 in the metabolism of paroxetine by human liver microsomes. Br J Clin Pharmacol 33:521–523
170. Sindrup SH, Brosen K, Gram LF (1992) Pharmacokinetics of the selective serotonin reuptake inhibitor paroxetine: nonlinearity and relation to the sparteine oxidation polymorphism. Clin Pharmacol Ther 51:288–295
171. Sindrup SH, Brosen K, Gram LF, Hallas J, Skjelbo E, Allen A, Allen GD, Cooper SM, Mellows G, Tasker TC, Zussman BD (1992) The relationship between paroxetine and the sparteine oxidation polymorphism. Clin Pharmacol Ther 51:278–287
172. Bertelsen KM, Venkatakrishnan K, Von Moltke LL, Obach RS, Greenblatt DJ (2003) Apparent mechanism-based inhibition of human CYP2D6 in vitro by paroxetine: comparison with fluoxetine and quinidine. Drug Metab Dispos 31:289–293
173. Haddock RE, Johnson AM, Langley PF, Nelson DR, Pope JA, Thomas DR, Woods FR (1989) Metabolic pathway of paroxetine in animals and man and the comparative pharmacological properties of its metabolites. Acta Psychiatr Scand 80:24–26
174. Zhang N, Seguin RP, Kunze KL, Zhang YY, Jeong H (2013) Characterization of inhibition kinetics of (S)-warfarin hydroxylation by noscapine: implications in warfarin therapy. Drug Metab Dispos 41:2114–2123
175. Karlsson MO, Dahlstrom B, Eckernas SA, Johansson M, Alm AT (1990) Pharmacokinetics of oral noscapine. Eur J Clin Pharmacol 39:275–279
176. MedInsight Research Institute. http://www.pcref.org/MedInsight%20%20PCREF%20Noscapine%20Review.pdf
177. Ohlsson S, Holm L, Myrberg O, Sundstrom A, Yue QY (2008) Noscapine may increase the effect of warfarin. Br J Clin Pharmacol 65:277–278
178. Scordo MG, Pengo V, Spina E, Dahl ML, Gusella M, Padrini R (2002) Influence of CYP2C9 and CYP2C19 genetic polymorphisms on warfarin maintenance dose and metabolic clearance. Clin Pharmacol Ther 72:702–710

179. Myhr K (2009) Noscapine and warfarin—a potentially dangerous interaction. Tidsskr Nor Laegeforen 129:540
180. Ring BJ, Patterson BE, Mitchell MI, Vandenbranden M, Gillespie J, Bedding AW, Jewell H, Payne CD, Forgue ST, Eckstein J, Wrighton SA, Phillips DL (2005) Effect of tadalafil on cytochrome P450 3A4-mediated clearance: studies in vitro and in vivo. Clin Pharmacol Ther 77:63–75
181. Pentyala S, Rahman A, Mishra S, Muthiki S, Hughes E, Bikkani A, Cervo K, Maruso C, Khan S (2011) Pharmacokinetic drug interactions of phosphodiesterase inhibitors mediated by cytochrome 3A4 isoform. Int J Med Med Sci 3:22–31
182. Kumagai Y, Wickham KA, Schmitz DA, Cho AK (1991) Metabolism of methylenedioxyphenyl compounds by rabbit liver preparations. Participation of different cytochrome P450 isozymes in the demethylenation reaction. Biochem Pharmacol 42:1061–1067
183. Kreth K, Kovar K, Schwab M, Zanger UM (2000) Identification of the human cytochromes P450 involved in the oxidative metabolism of "Ecstasy"-related designer drugs. Biochem Pharmacol 59:1563–1571
184. Heydari A, Yeo KR, Lennard MS, Ellis SW, Tucker GT, Rostami-Hodjegan A (2004) Mechanism-based inactivation of CYP2D6 by methylenedioxymethamphetamine. Drug Metab Dispos 32:1213–1217
185. Yang J, Jamei M, Heydari A, Yeo KR, de la Torre R, Farre M, Tucker GT, Rostami-Hodjegan A (2006) Implications of mechanism-based inhibition of CYP2D6 for the pharmacokinetics and toxicity of MDMA. J Psychopharmacol 20:842–849
186. de la Torre R, Yubero-Lahoz S, Pardo-Lozano R, Farre M (2012) MDMA, methamphetamine, CYP2D6 pharmacogenetics: what is clinically relevant? Front Genet 3:Article 235. doi:10.3389/fgene. http://www.frontiersin.org/Genetics/
187. de la Torre R, Farre M, Ortuno J, Mas M, Brenneisen R, Roset PN, Segura J, Cami J (2000) Non-linear pharmacokinetics of MDMA ('ecstasy') in humans. Br J Clin Pharmacol 49:104–109
188. de la Torre R, Farre M, Roset PN, Pizarro N, Abanades S, Segura M, Segura J, Cami J (2004) Human pharmacology of MDMA: pharmacokinetics, metabolism, disposition. Ther Drug Monit 26:137–144
189. Farre M, Abanades S, Roset PN, Peiro AM, Torrens M, O'Mathuna B, Segura M, de la Torre R (2007) Pharmacological interaction between 3,4-methylenedioxymethamphetamine (ecstasy) and paroxetine: pharmacological effects and pharmacokinetics. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 323:954–962
190. de la Torre R, Ortuno J, Mas M, Farre M, Segura J (1999) Fatal MDMA intoxication. Lancet 353:593
191. Papaseit E, Vazquez A, Perez-Mana C, Pujadas M, de la Torre R, Farre M, Nolla J (2012) Surviving life-threatening MDMA (3,4-methylenedioxymethamphetamine, ecstasy) toxicity caused by ritonavir (RTV). Intensive Care Med 38:1239–1240
192. Relling MV, Evans R, Dass C, Desiderio DM, Nemec J (1992) Human cytochrome P450 metabolism of teniposide and etoposide. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 261:491–496
193. Kawashiro T, Yamashita K, Zhao XJ, Koyama E, Tani M, Chiba K, Ishizaki T (1998) A study on the metabolism of etoposide and possible interactions with antitumor or supporting agents by human liver microsomes. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 286:1294–1300
194. Kim JY, Baek M, Lee S, Kim SO, Dong MS, Kim BR, Kim DH (2001) Characterization of the selectivity and mechanism of cytochrome P450 inhibition by dimethyl-4,4′-dimethoxy-5,6,5′,6′-dimethylenedioxybiphenyl-2,2′-dicarboxylate. Drug Metab Dispos 29:1555–1560
195. Blasko E, Glaser CB, Devlin JJ, Xia W, Feldman RI, Polokoff MA, Phillips GB, Whitlow M, Auld DS, McMillan K, Ghosh S, Stuehr DJ, Parkinson JF (2002) Mechanistic studies with potent and selective inducible nitric-oxide synthase dimerization inhibitors. J Biol Chem 277:295–302
196. Hutzler JM, Melton RJ, Rumsey JM, Schnute ME, Locuson CW, Wienkers LC (2006) Inhibition of cytochrome P450 3A4 by a pyrimidineimidazole: evidence for complex heme interactions. Chem Res Toxicol 19:1650–1659
197. Ioannides C, Delaforge M, Parke DV (1981) Safrole: its metabolism, carcinogenicity and interactions with cytochrome P-450. Food Cosmet Toxicol 19:657–666
198. Ioannides C, Delaforge M, Parke DV (1985) Interactions of safrole and isosafrole and their metabolites with cytochromes P-450. Chem Biol Interact 53:303–311
199. Jeurissen SM, Bogaards JJ, Awad HM, Boersma MG, Brand W, Fiamegos YC, van Beek TA, Alink GM, Sudholter EJ, Cnubben NH, Rietjens IM (2004) Human cytochrome P450 enzyme specificity for bioactivation of safrole to the proximate carcinogen 1′-hydroxysafrole. Chem Res Toxicol 17:1245–1250
200. Ueng YF, Hsieh CH, Don MJ (2005) Inhibition of human cytochrome P450 enzymes by the natural hepatotoxin safrole. Food Chem Toxicol 43:707–712
201. Yasuda K, Ikushiro S, Kamakura M, Ohta M, Sakaki T (2010) Metabolism of sesamin by cytochrome P450 in human liver microsomes. Drug Metab Dispos 38:2117–2123
202. Yasuda K, Ikushiro S, Kamakura M, Munetsuna E, Ohta M, Sakaki T (2011) Sequential metabolism of sesamin by cytochrome P450 and UDP-glucuronosyltransferase in human liver. Drug Metab Dispos 39:1538–1545
203. Parker RS, Sontag TJ, Swanson JE (2000) Cytochrome P4503A-dependent metabolism of tocopherols and inhibition by sesamin. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 277:531–534

204. Usia T, Watabe T, Kadota S, Tezuka Y (2005) Metabolite-cytochrome P450 complex formation by methylenedioxyphenyl lignans of Piper cubeba: mechanism-based inhibition. Life Sci 76:2381–2391
205. Yoo HH, Lee SH, Jin C, Kim DH (2008) Mechanism-based inactivation of cytochrome P450 3A4 by methylenedioxyphenyl lignans from *Acanthopanax chiisanensis*. Planta Med 74:822–827
206. Mathews JM, Etheridge AS, Black SR (2002) Inhibition of human cytochrome P450 activities by kava extract and kavalactones. Drug Metab Dispos 30:1153–1157
207. Almeida JC, Grimsley EW (1996) Coma from the health food store: interaction between kava and alprazolam. Ann Intern Med 125:940–941
208. Unger M, Holzgrabe U, Jacobsen W, Cummins, C, Benet LZ (2002) Inhibition of cytochrome P450 3A4 by extracts and kavalactones of *Piper methysticum* (Kava-Kava). Planta Med 68:1055–1058
209. Blumenthal M, German Federal Institute for Drugs and Medicinals, Busse WR, Riggins C, Rister R (1998) The complete German commission E monographs: therapeutic guide to herbal medicines (trans S Klein). American Botanical Council, Boston
210. DerMarderosian A (1999) The review of natural products by facts and comparisons. Wolters Kluwer Co., St Louis
211. Gurley BJ, Gardner SF, Hubbard MA, Williams DK, Gentry WB, Khan IA, Shah A (2005) In vivo effects of goldenseal, kava kava, black cohosh, valerian on human cytochrome P450 1A2, 2D6, 2E1, and 3A4/5 phenotypes. Clin Pharmacol Ther 77:415–426
212. Chatterjee P, Franklin MR (2003) Human cytochrome P450 inhibition and metabolic-intermediate complex formation by goldenseal extract and its methylenedioxyphenyl components. Drug Metab Dispos 31:1391–1397
213. Iwata H, Tezuka Y, Kadota S, Hiratsuka A, Watabe T (2004) Identification and characterization of potent CYP3A4 inhibitors in Schisandra fruit extract. Drug Metab Dispos 32:1351–1358
214. Bhardwaj RK, Glaeser H, Becquemont L, Klotz U, Gupta SK, Fromm MF (2002) Piperine, a major constituent of black pepper, inhibits human P-glycoprotein and CYP3A4. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 302:645–650
215. Tsukamoto S, Tomise K, Miyakawa K, Cha BC, Abe T, Hamada T, Hirota H, Ohta T (2002) CYP3A4 inhibitory activity of new bisalkaloids, dipiperamides D and E, and cognates from white pepper. Bioorg Med Chem 10:2981–2985
216. Koul S, Koul JL, Taneja SC, Dhar KL, Jamwal DS, Singh K, Reen RK, Singh J (2000) Structure-activity relationship of piperine and its synthetic analogues for their inhibitory potentials of rat hepatic microsomal constitutive and inducible cytochrome P450 activities. Bioorg Med Chem 8:251–268
217. Subehan, Usia T, Kadota S, Tezuka Y (2006) Mechanism-based inhibition of human liver microsomal cytochrome P450 2D6 (CYP2D6) by alkamides of *Piper nigrum*. Planta Med 72:527–532 (Note. No first initial)
218. Tsukamoto S, Tomise K, Miyakawa K, Cha BC, Abe T, Hamada T, Hirota H, Ohta T (2002) CYP3A4 inhibitory activity of new bisalkaloids, dipiperamides D and E, and cognates from white pepper. Bioorg Med Chem 10:2981–2985
219. Bano G, Raina RK, Zutshi U, Bedi KL, Johri RK, Sharma SC (1991) Effect of piperine on bioavailability and pharmacokinetics of propranolol and theophylline in healthy volunteers. Eur J Clin Pharmacol 41:615–617
220. Atal CK, Zutshi U, Rao PG (1981) Scientific evidence on the role of Ayurvedic herbals on bioavailability of drugs. J Ethnopharmacol 4:229–232
221. Schalk M, Cabello-Hurtado F, Pierrel MA, Atanossova R, Saindrenan P, Werck-Reichhart D (1998) Piperonylic acid, a selective, mechanism-based inactivator of the trans-cinnamate 4-hydroxylase: a new tool to control the flux of metabolites in the phenylpropanoid pathway. Plant Physiol 118:209–218
222. Nakajima M, Suzuki M, Yamaji R, Takashina H, Shimada N, Yamazaki H, Yokoi T (1999) Isoform selective inhibition and inactivation of human cytochrome P450s by methylenedioxyphenyl compounds. Xenobiotica 29:1191–1202
223. Sharma U, Roberts ES, Hollenberg PF (1996) Formation of a metabolic intermediate complex of cytochrome P4502B1 by clorgyline. Drug Metab Dispos 24:1247–1253
224. Larrey D, Tinel M, Pessayre D (1983) Formation of inactive cytochrome P450 Fe(II)-metabolite complexes with several erythromycin derivatives but not with josamycin and midecamycin in rats. Biochem Pharmacol 32:1487–1493
225. Delaforge M, Jaouen M, Mansuy D (1983) Dual effects of macrolide antibiotics on rat liver cytochrome P-450. Induction and formation of metabolite-complexes: a structure-activity relationship. Biochem Pharmacol 32:2309–2318
226. Mansuy D, Beaune P, Cresteil T, Bacot C, Chottard JC, Gans P (1978) Formation of complexes between microsomal cytochrome P-450-Fe(II) and nitrosoarenes obtained by oxidation of arylhydroxylamines or reduction of nitroarenes in situ. Eur J Biochem 86:573–579
227. Jonsson J, Lindeke B (1976) On the formation of cytochrome P-450 product complexes during the metabolism of phenylalkylamines. Acta Pharm Suec 13:313–320
228. Masubuchi Y, Kawaguchi Y (2013) Time-dependent inhibition of CYP3A4 by sertraline, a selective serotonin reuptake inhibitor. Biopharm Drug Dispos 34:423–430
229. Tinel M, Descatoire V, Larrey D, Loeper J, Labbe G, Letteron P, Pessayre D (1989) Effects of clarithromycin on cytochrome P-450. Comparison with other macrolides. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 250:746–751
230. Pessayre D, Descatoire V, Konstantinova-Mitcheva M, Wandscheer JC, Cobert B, Level R, Benhamou

PJ, Jaouen M, Mansuy D (1981) Self-induction by triacetyloleandomycin of its own transformation into a metabolite forming a stable 456 nm-absorbing complex with cytochrome P-450. Biochem Pharmacol 30:553–558
231. Pessayre D, Konstantinova-Mitcheva M, Descatoire V, Cobert B, Wandscheer JC, Level R, Feldmann G, Mansuy D, Benhamou JP (1981) Hypoactivity of cytochrome P-450 after triacetyloleandomycin administration. Biochem Pharmacol 30:559–564
232. Pessayre D, Descatoire V, Tinel M, Larrey D (1982) Self-induction by oleandomycin of its own transformation into a metabolite forming an inactive complex with reduced cytochrome P-450. Comparison with troleandomycin. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 221:215–221
233. Pessayre D, Larrey D, Vitaux J, Breil P, Belghiti J, Benhamou JP (1982) Formation of an inactive cytochrome P-450 Fe(II)-metabolite complex after administration of troleandomycin in humans. Biochem Pharmacol 31:1699–1704
234. Zhang X, Galinsky RE, Kimura RE, Quinney SK, Jones DR, Hall SD (2010) Inhibition of CYP3A by erythromycin: in vitro-in vivo correlation in rats. Drug Metab Dispos 38:61–72
235. Zhang X, Jones DR, Hall SD (2009) Prediction of the effect of erythromycin, diltiazem, and their metabolites, alone and in combination, on CYP3A4 inhibition. Drug Metab Dispos 37:150–160
236. Mansuy D (1978) Coordination chemistry of cytochromes P-450 and iron-porphyrins: relevance to pharmacology and toxicology. Biochimie 60:969–977
237. Lindeke B, Anderson E, Lundkvist G, Jonsson H, Eriksson SO (1975) Autoxidation of N-hydroxyamphetamine and N-hydroxyphentermine: the formation of 2-nitroso-1-phenylpropanes and 1-phenyl-2-propanone oxime. Acta Pharm Suec 12:183–198
238. Mansuy D, Gans P, Chottard. J C, Bartoli JF (1977) Nitrosoalkanes as Fe(II) ligands in the 455-nm-absorbing cytochrome P-450 complexes formed from nitroalkanes in reducing conditions. Eur J Biochem 76:607–615
239. Delaforge M, Jaouen M, Mansuy D (1984) The cytochrome P-450 metabolite complex derived from troleandomycin: properties in vitro and stability in vivo. Chem Biol Interact 51:371–376
240. Hanson KL, VandenBrink BM, Babu KN, Allen KE, Nelson WL, Kunze KL (2010) Sequential metabolism of secondary alkyl amines to metabolic-intermediate complexes: opposing roles for the secondary hydroxylamine and primary amine metabolites of desipramine, (s)-fluoxetine, and N-desmethyldiltiazem. Drug Metab Dispos 38:963–972
241. Lindeke B, Paulsen-Sorman U, Hallstrom G, Khuthier AH, Cho AK, Kammerer RC (1982) Cytochrome P-455-nm complex formation in the metabolism of phenylalkylamines. VI. Structure—activity relationships in metabolic intermediary complex formation with a series of alpha-substituted 2-phenylethylamines and corresponding N-hydroxylamines. Drug Metab Dispos 10:700–705
242. Jeffery EH, Mannering GJ (1983) Interaction of constitutive and phenobarbital-induced cytochrome P-450 isozymes during the sequential oxidation of benzphetamine. Explanation for the difference in benzphetamine-induced hydrogen peroxide production and 455-nm complex formation in microsomes from untreated and phenobarbital-treated rats. Mol Pharmacol 23:748–757
243. Jonsson KH, Lindeke B (1992) Cytochrome P-455 nm complex formation in the metabolism of phenylalkylamines. XII. Enantioselectivity and temperature dependence in microsomes and reconstituted cytochrome P-450 systems from rat liver. Chirality 4:469–477
244. Stresser DM, Mason AK, Perloff ES, Ho T, Crespi CL, Dandeneau AA, Morgan L, Dehal SS (2009) Differential time- and NADPH-dependent inhibition of CYP2C19 by enantiomers of fluoxetine. Drug Metab Dispos 37:695–698
245. Margolis JM, O'Donnell JP, Mankowski DC, Ekins S, Obach RS (2000) (R)-, (S)-, and racemic fluoxetine N-demethylation by human cytochrome P450 enzymes. Drug Metab Dispos 28:1187–1191
246. McGinnity DF, Berry AJ, Kenny JR, Grime K, Riley RJ (2006) Evaluation of time-dependent cytochrome P450 inhibition using cultured human hepatocytes. Drug Metab Dispos 34:1291–1300
247. Mayhew BS, Jones DR, Hall SD (2000) An in vitro model for predicting in vivo inhibition of cytochrome P450 3A4 by metabolic intermediate complex formation. Drug Metab Dispos 28:1031–1037
248. Shen L, Fitzloff JF, Cook CS (2004) Differential enantioselectivity and product-dependent activation and inhibition in metabolism of verapamil by human CYP3As. Drug Metab Dispos 32:186–196
249. Wang YH, Jones DR, Hall SD (2004) Prediction of cytochrome P450 3A inhibition by verapamil enantiomers and their metabolites. Drug Metab Dispos 32:259–266
250. Wang YH, Jones DR, Hall SD (2005) Differential mechanism-based inhibition of CYP3A4 and CYP3A5 by verapamil. Drug Metab Dispos 33:664–671
251. Larrey D, Tinel M, Letteron P, Geneve J, Descatoire V, Pessayre D (1986) Formation of an inactive cytochrome P-450Fe(II)-metabolite complex after administration of amiodarone in rats, mice and hamsters. Biochem Pharmacol 35:2213–2220
252. Ohyama K, Nakajima M, Suzuki M, Shimada N, Yamazaki H, Yokoi T (2000) Inhibitory effects of amiodarone and its N-deethylated metabolite on human cytochrome P450 activities: prediction of in vivo drug interactions. Br J Clin Pharmacol 49:244–253
253. Ohyama K, Nakajima M, Nakamura S, Shimada N, Yamazaki H, Yokoi T (2000) A significant role of human cytochrome P450 2C8 in amiodarone N-deethylation: an approach to predict the contribution

with relative activity factor. Drug Metab Dispos 28:1303–1310
254. Mori K, Hashimoto H, Takatsu H, Tsuda-Tsukimoto M, Kume T (2009) Cocktail-substrate assay system for mechanism-based inhibition of CYP2C9, CYP2D6, and CYP3A using human liver microsomes at an early stage of drug development. Xenobiotica 39:415–422
255. Cerny MA, Hanzlik RP (2005) Cyclopropylamine inactivation of cytochromes P450: role of metabolic intermediate complexes. Arch Biochem Biophys 436:265–275
256. Danan G, Descatoire V, Pessayre D (1981) Self-induction by erythromycin of its own transformation into a metabolite forming an inactive complex with reduced cytochrome P-450. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 218:509–514
257. Larrey D, Funck-Brentano C, Breil P, Vitaux J, Theodore C, Babany G, Pessayre D (1983) Effects of erythromycin on hepatic drug-metabolizing enzymes in humans. Biochem Pharmacol 32:1063–1068
258. Wrighton SA, Maurel P, Schuetz EG, Watkins PB, Young B, Guzelian PS (1985) Identification of the cytochrome P-450 induced by macrolide antibiotics in rat liver as the glucocorticoid responsive cytochrome P-450p. Biochemistry 24:2171–2178
259. Watkins PB, Wrighton SA, Maurel P, Schuetz EG, Mendez-Picon G, Parker GA, Guzelian PS (1985) Identification of an inducible form of cytochrome P-450 in human liver. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 82:6310–6314
260. Ohmori S, Ishii I, Kuriya S, Taniguchi T, Rikihisa T, Hirose S, Kanakubo Y, Kitada M (1993) Effects of clarithromycin and its metabolites on the mixed function oxidase system in hepatic microsomes of rats. Drug Metab Dispos 21:358–363
261. Pinto AG, Wang YH, Chalasani N, Skaar T, Kolwankar D, Gorski JC, Liangpunsakul S, Hamman MA, Arefayene M, Hall SD (2005) Inhibition of human intestinal wall metabolism by macrolide antibiotics: effect of clarithromycin on cytochrome P450 3A4/5 activity and expression. Clin Pharmacol Ther 77:178–188
262. Carletti M, Gusson F, Zaghini A, Dacasto M, Marvasi L, Nebbia C (2003) In vitro formation of metabolic-intermediate cytochrome P450 complexes in rabbit liver microsomes by tiamulin and various macrolides. Vet Res 34:405–411
263. Kempf DJ, Marsh KC, Denissen JF, McDonald E, Vasavanonda S, Flentge CA, Green BE, Fino L, Park CH, Kong XP, Wideburg NE, Saldivar A, Ruiz L, Kati WM, Sham HL, Robins T, Stewart KD, Hsu A, Plattner JL, Leonard JM, Norbeck DW (1995) ABT-538 is a potent inhibitor of human immunodeficiency virus protease and has high oral bioavailability in humans. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 92:2484–2488
264. Kempf DJ, Marsh KC, Kumar G, Rodrigues AD, Denissen JF, McDonald E, Kukulka MJ, Hsu A, Granneman GR, Baroldi PA, Sun E, Pizzuti D, Plattner JJ, Norbeck DW, Leonard JM (1997) Pharmacokinetic enhancement of inhibitors of the human immunodeficiency virus protease by coadministration with ritonavir. Antimicrob Agents Chemother 41:654–660
265. Koudriakova T, Latsimirskaia E, Utkin I, Gangl E, Vouros P, Storozhuk E, Orza D, Marinina J, Gerber N (1998) Metabolism of the human immunodeficiency virus protease inhibitors indinavir and ritonavir by human intestinal microsomes and expressed cytochrome P4503A4/3A5: mechanism-based inactivation of cytochrome P4503A by ritonavir. Drug Metab Dispos 26:552–561
266. Kumar GN, Rodrigues AD, Buko AM, Denissen JF (1996) Cytochrome P450-mediated metabolism of the HIV-1 protease inhibitor ritonavir (ABT-538) in human liver microsomes. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 277:423–431
267. Kumar GN, Dykstra J, Roberts EM, Jayanti VK, Hickman D, Uchic J, Yao Y, Surber B, Thomas S, Granneman GR (1999) Potent inhibition of the cytochrome P-450 3A-mediated human liver microsomal metabolism of a novel HIV protease inhibitor by ritonavir: a positive drug-drug interaction. Drug Metab Dispos 27:902–908
268. Luo G, Lin J, Fiske WD, Dai R, Yang TJ, Kim S, Sinz M, LeCluyse E, Solon E, Brennan JM, Benedek IH, Jolley S, Gilbert D, Wang L, Lee FW, Gan LS (2003) Concurrent induction and mechanism-based inactivation of CYP3A4 by an L-valinamide derivative. Drug Metab Dispos 31:1170–1175
269. Eagling VA, Back DJ, Barry MG (1997) Differential inhibition of cytochrome P450 isoforms by the protease inhibitors, ritonavir, saquinavir and indinavir. Br J Clin Pharmacol 44:190–194
270. Zhou S, Chan E, Lim LY, Boelsterli UA, Li SC, Wang J, Zhang Q, Huang M, Xu A (2004) Therapeutic drugs that behave as mechanism-based inhibitors of cytochrome P450 3A4. Curr Drug Metab 5:415–442
271. Ernest CS 2nd, Hall SD, Jones DR (2005) Mechanism-based inactivation of CYP3A by HIV protease inhibitors. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 312:583–591
272. Sevrioukova IF, Poulos TL (2010) Structure and mechanism of the complex between cytochrome P4503A4 and ritonavir. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 107:18422–18427
273. Lin HL, D'Agostino J, Kenaan C, Calinski D, Hollenberg PF (2013) The effect of ritonavir on human CYP2B6 catalytic activity: heme modification contributes to the mechanism-based inactivation of CYP2B6 and CYP3A4 by ritonavir. Drug Metab Dispos 41:1813–1824
274. Hines RN, Prough RA (1980) The characterization of an inhibitory complex formed with cytochrome P-450 and a metabolite of 1,1-disubstituted hydrazines. J Pharmacol Ther 214:80–86
275. Muakkasah SF, Bidlack WR, Yang WCT (1981) Mechanism of the inhibitory action of isoniazid on

microsomal drug metabolism. Biochem Pharmacol 30:1651–1658
276. Moloney SJ, Snider BJ, Prough RA (1984) The interactions of hydrazine derivatives with rat-hepatic cytochrome P-450. Xenobiotica 14:803–814
277. Muakkassah SF, Bidlack WR, Yang WCT (1982) Reversal of the effects of isoniazid on hepatic cytochrome P-450 by potassium ferricyanide. Biochem Pharmacol 31:249–251
278. Mahy JP, Battioni P, Mansuy D, Fisher J, Weiss R, Mispelter J, Morgenstern-Badarau I, Gans P (1984) Iron porphyrin-nitrene complexes: preparation from 1,1-dialkylhydrazines: electronic structure from NMR, Mössbauer, and magnetic susceptibility studies and crystal structure of the [tetrakis(p-chlorophenyl) porphyrinato-(2,2,6,6-tetramethyl-1-piperidyl) nitrene]iron complex. J Am Chem Soc 106:1699–1706
279. Mansuy D, Battioni P, Mahy JP (1982) Isolation of an iron-nitrene complex from the dioxygen and iron porphyrin dependent oxidation of a hydrazine. J Am Chem Soc 104:4487–4489
280. Correia MA, Sadeghi S, Mundo-Paredes E (2005) Cytochrome P450 ubiquitination: branding for the proteolytic slaughter? Ann Rev Pharmacol Toxicol 45:439–464
281. Dalvi RR (1987) Cytochrome P-450-dependent covalent binding of carbon disulfide to rat liver microsomal protein in vitro and its prevention by reduced glutathione. Arch Toxicol 61:155–157
282. De Matteis FA, Seawright AA (1973) Oxidative metabolism of carbon disulphide by the rat: effect of treatments which modify the liver toxicity of carbon disulphide. Chem Biol Interact 7:375–388
283. Bond EJ, De Matteis FA (1969) Biochemical changes in rat liver after administration of carbon disulphide, with particular reference to microsomal changes. Biochem Pharmacol 18:2531–2549
284. Miller GE, Zemaitis MA, Greene FE (1983) Mechanisms of diethyldithiocarbamate-induced loss of cytochrome P-450 from rat liver. Biochem Pharmacol 32:2433–2442
285. El-hawari AM, Plaa GL (1979) Impairment of hepatic mixed-function oxidase activity by alpha- and beta-napthylisothiocyanate: relationship to hepatotoxicity. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 48:445–458
286. Menard RH, Guenthner TM, Taburet AM, Kon H, Pohl LR, Gillette JR et al (1979) Specificity of the in vitro destruction of adrenal and hepatic microsomal steroid hydroxylases by thiosterols. Mol Pharmacol 16:997–1010
287. Kossor DC, Kominami S, Takemori S, Colby HD (1991) Role of the steroid 17α-hydroxylase in spironolactone-mediated destruction of adrenal cytochrome P-450. Mol Pharmacol 40:321–325
288. Decker C, Sugiyama K, Underwood M, Correia MA (1986) Inactivation of rat hepatic cytochrome P-450 by spironolactone. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 136:1162–1169
289. Decker CJ, Rashed MS, Baillie TA, Maltby D, Correia MA (1989) Oxidative metabolism of spironolactone: evidence for the involvement of electrophilic thiosteroid species in drug-mediated destruction of rat hepatic cytochrome P450. Biochemistry 28:5128–5136
290. Menard RH, Guenthner TM, Kon H, Gillette JR (1979) Studies on the destruction of adrenal and testicular cytochrome P-450 by spironolactone: requirement for the 7-alpha-thio group and evidence for the loss of the heme and apoproteins of cytochrome P-450. J Biol Chem 254:1726–1733
291. Sherry JH, O'Donnell JP, Flowers L, Lacagnin LB, Colby HD (1986) Metabolism of spironolactone by adrenocortical and hepatic microsomes: relationship to cytochrome P-450 destruction. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 236:675–680
292. Colby HD, O'Donnell JP, Lynn N, Kossor DC, Johnson PB, Levitt M (1991) Relationship between covalent binding to microsomal protein and the destruction of adrenal cytochrome P-450 by spironolactone. Toxicology 67:143–154
293. Decker CJ, Cashman JR, Sugiyama K, Maltby D, Correia MA (1991) Formation of glutathionyl-spironolactone disulfide by rat liver cytochromes P450 or hog liver flavin-containing monooxygenases: a functional probe of two-electron oxidations of the thiosteroid? Chem Res Toxicol 4:669–677
294. Halpert J, Hammond D, Neal RA (1980) Inactivation of purified rat liver cytochrome P-450 during the metabolism of parathion (diethyl p-nitrophenyl phosphorothionate). J Biol Chem 255:1080–1089
295. Neal RA, Kamataki T, Lin M, Ptashne KA, Dalvi R, Poore RY (1977) Studies of the formation of reactive intermediates of parathion. In: Jollow DJ, Koesis JJ, Snyder R, Vainio H (eds) Biological reactive intermediates. Plenum Press, New York, pp 320–332
296. Lee PW, Arnau T, Neal RA (1980) Metabolism of alpha-naphthylthiourea by rat liver and rat lung microsomes. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 53:164–173
297. Lopez-Garcia MP, Dansette PM, Mansuy D (1993) Thiophene derivatives as new mechanism-based inhibitors of cytochromes P450: inactivation of yeast-expressed human liver P450 2C9 by tienilic acid. Biochemistry 33:166–175
298. Lopez-Garcia MP, Dansette PM, Valadon P, Amar C, Beaune PH, Guengerich FP et al (1993) Human liver P450s expressed in yeast as tools for reactive metabolite formation studies: oxidative activation of tienilic acid by P450 2C9 and P450 2C10. Eur J Biochem 213:223–232
299. Halpert J, Neal RA (1980) Inactivation of purified rat liver cytorhcome P-450 by chloramphenicol. Mol Pharmacol 17:427–434
300. Halpert J (1982) Further studies of the suicide inactivation of purified rat liver cytochrome P-450 by chloramphenicol. Mol Pharmacol 21:166–172
301. Halpert J (1981) Covalent modification of lysine during the suicide inactivation of rat liver cyto-

chrome P-450 by chloramphenicol. Biochem Pharmacol 30:875–881
302. Halpert J, Naslund B, Betner I (1983) Suicide inactivation of rat liver cytochrome P-450 by chloramphenicol in vivo and in vitro. Mol Pharmacol 23:445–452
303. Halpert J, Balfour C, Miller NE, Kaminsky LS (1986) Dichloromethyl compounds as mechanism-based inactivators of rat liver cytochromes P450 in vitro. Mol Pharmacol 30:19–24
304. Halpert J, Jaw J-Y, Balfour C, Kaminsky LS (1990) Selective inactivation by chlorofluoroacetamides of the major phenobarbital-inducible form(s) of rat liver cytochrome P-450. Drug Metab Dispos 18:168–174
305. CaJacob CA, Chan W, Shephard E, Ortiz de Montellano PR (1988) The catalytic site of rat hepatic lauric acid ω-hydroxylation of acetylenic fatty acids. J Biol Chem 263:18640–18649
306. Hammons GJ, Alworth WL, Hopkins NE, Guengerich FP, Kadlubar FF (1989) 2-Ethynylnaphthalene as a mechanism-based inactivator of the cytochrome P-450-catalyzed N-oxidation of 2-naphthylamine. Chem Res Toxicol 2:367–374
307. Yun C-H, Martin MV, Hopkins NE, Alworth WL, Hammons GJ, Guengerich FP (1992) Modification of cytochrome P4501A2 enzymes by the mechanism-based inactivator 2-ethynylnaphthalene. Biochemistry 31:10556–10563
308. Gan L-SL, Acebo AL, Alworth WL (1984) 1-Ethynylpyrene, a suicide inhibitor of cytochrome P-450 dependent benzo(a)pyrene hydroxylase activity in liver microsomes. Biochemistry 23:3827–3836
309. Roberts ES, Hopkins NE, Alworth WL, Hollenberg PF (1993) Mechanism-based inactivation of cytochrome P450 2B1 by 2-ethynylnaphthalene: identification of an active-site peptide. Chem Res Toxicol 6:470–479
310. Chan WK, Sui Z, Ortiz de Montellano PR (1993) Determinants of protein modification versus heme alkylation: inactivation of cytochrome P450 1A1 by 1-ethynylpyrene and phenylacetylene. Chem Res Toxicol 6:38–45
311. Helvig C, Alayrac C, Mioskowski C, Koop D, Poullain D, Durst F et al (1997) Suicide inactivation of cytochrome P450 by midchain and terminal acetylenes. A mechanistic study of inactivation of a plant lauric acid omega-hydroxylase. J Biol Chem 272:414–421
312. Halpert J, Jaw J-Y, Balfour C (1989) Specific inactivation by 17β-substituted steroids of rabbit and rat liver cytochromes P-450 responsible for progesterone 21-hydroxylation. Mol Pharmacol 34:148–156
313. Stevens JC, Jaw J-Y, Peng C-T, Halpert J (1991) Mechanism-based inactivation of bovine adrenal cytochromes P450 C-21 and P450 17α by 17β-substituted steroids. Biochemistry 30:3649–3658
314. Guengerich FP (1988) Oxidation of 17 alpha-ethynylestradiol by human liver cytochrome P-450. Mol Pharmacol 33:500–508
315. Guengerich FP (1990) Metabolism of 17 alpha-ethynylestradiol in humans. Life Sci 47:1981–1988
316. Guengerich FP (1990) Inhibition of oral contraceptive steroid-metabolizing enzymes by steroids and drugs. Am J Obstet Gynecol 63(Pt 2):2159–2163
317. Lin HL, Kent UM, Hollenberg PF (2002) Mechanism-based inactivation of cytochrome P450 3A4 by 17 alpha-ethynylestradiol: evidence for heme destruction and covalent binding to protein. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 301:160–167
318. Kent UM, Mills DE, Rajnarayanan RV, Alworth WL, Hollenberg PF (2002) Effect of 17-α-ethynylestradiol on activities of cytochrome P450 2B (P450 2B) enzymes: characterization of inactivation of P450s 2B1 and 2B6 and identification of metabolites. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 300:549–558
319. Roberts ES, Hopkins NE, Zalulec EJ, Gage DA, Alworth WL, Hollenberg PF (1994) Identification of active-site peptides from 3H-labeled 2-ethynylnaphthalene-inactivated P450 2B1 and 2B4 using amino acid sequencing and mass spectrometry. Biochemistry 33:3766–3771
320. Regal KA, Schrag ML, Wienkers LC, Kent UM, Hollenberg PF (2000) Mechanism-based inactivation of cytochrome P450 2B1 by 7-ethynylcoumarin: verification of apo-P450 adduction by electrospray ion trap mass spectrometry. Chem Res Toxicol 13:262–270
321. Guengerich FP (1990) Mechanism-based inactivation of human liver microsomal cytochrome P-450 IIIA4 by gestodene. Chem Res Toxicol 3:363–371
322. He K, Woolf TF, Hollenberg PF (1999) Mechanism-based inactivation of cytochrome P-450-3A4 by mifepristone (RU486). J Pharmacol Exp Ther 288:791–797
323. Khan KK, He YQ, Correia MA, Halpert JR (2002) Differential oxidation of mifepristone by cytochromes P450 3A4 and 3A5: selective inactivation of P450 3A4. Drug Metab Dispos 30:985–990
324. Lunetta JM, Sugiyama K, Correia MA (1989) Secobarbital-mediated inactivation of rat liver cytochrome P-450b: a mechanistic reappraisal. Mol Pharmacol 35:10–17
325. Schmiedlin-Ren P, Edwards DJ, Fitzsimmons ME, He K, Lown KS, Woster PM et al (1997) Mechanisms of enhanced oral availability of CYP3 A4 substrates by grapefruit constituents. Decreased enterocyte CYP3A4 concentration and mechanism-based inactivation by furanocoumarins. Drug Metab Dispos 25:1228–1233
326. Lown KS, Bailey DG, Fontana RJ, Janardan SK, Adair CH, Fortlage LA et al (1997) Grapefruit juice increases felodipine oral availability in humans by decreasing intestinal CYP3A protein expression. J Clin Invest 99:2545–2553
327. He K, Iyer KR, Hayes RN, Sinz MW, Woolf TF, Hollenberg PF (1998) Inactivation of cytochrome P450 3A4 by bergamottin, a component of grapefruit juice. Chem Res Toxicol 11:252–259
328. Letteron P, Descatoire V, Larrey D, Tinel M, Geneve J, Pessayre D (1986) Inactivation and induction of

cytochrome P-450 by various psoralen derivatives in rats. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 238:685–692
329. Fouin-Fortunet H, Tinel M, Descatoire V, Letteron P, Larrey D, Geneve J et al (1986) Inactivation of cytochrome P450 by the drug methoxsalen. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 236:237–247
330. Tinel M, Belghiti J, Descatoire V, Amouyal G, Letteron P, Geneve J (1987) Inactivation of human liver cytochrome P-450 by the drug methoxsalen and other psoralen derivatives. Biochem Pharmacol 36:951–955
331. Labbe G, Descatoire V, Beaune P, Letteron P, Larrey D, Pessayre D (1989) Suicide inactivation of cytochrome P450 by methoxsalen. Evidence for the covalent binding of a reactive intermediate to the protein moiety. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 250:1034–1042
332. Mays DC, Hilliard JB, Wong DD, Chambers MA, Park SS, Gelboin HV et al (1990) Bioactivation of 8-methoxypsoralen and irreversible inactivation of cytochrome P450 in mouse liver microsomes: modification by monoclonal antibodies, inhibition of drug metabolism and distribution of covalent adducts. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 254:720–731
333. Khojastch-Bakht SC, Koenigs LL, Peter RM, Trager WF, Nelson SD (1998) ®-(+)-Menthofuran is a potent, mechanism-based inactivator of human liver cytochrome P450 2A6. Drug Metab Dispos 26:701–704
334. Cai Y, Bennett D, Nair RV, Ceska O, Ashwood-Smith MJ, DiGiovanni J (1993) Inhibition and inactivation of murine hepatic ethoxy- and pentoxyresorufin O-dealkylase by naturally occurring coumarins. Chem Res Toxicol 6:872–879
335. Cai Y, Baer-Dubowska W, Ashwood-Smith MJ, Ceska O, Tachibana S, DiGiovani J (1996) Mechanism-based inactivation of hepatic ethoxyresorufin O-dealkylation activity by naturally occurring coumarins. Chem Res Toxicol 9:729–736
336. Koenigs LL, Trager WF (1998) Mechanism-based inactivation of P450 2A6 by furanocoumarins. Biochemistry 37:10047–10061
337. Chiba M, Nishime JA, Lin JH (1995) Potent and selective inactivation of human liver microsomal cytochrome P-450 isoforms by L-754, 394, and investigational human immune deficiency virus protease inhibitor. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 275:1527–1534
338. Sahali-Sahly Y, Balani SK, Lin JH, Baillie TA (1996) In vitro studies on the metabolic activation of the furanopyridine L-754,394, a highly potent and selective mechanism-based inhibitor of cytochrome P450 3A4. Chem Res Toxicol 9:1007–1012
339. Lightning LK, Jones JP, Friedberg T, Pritchard MP, Shou M, Rushmore TH et al (2000) Mechanism-based inactivation of cytochrome P450 3A4 by L-754,394. Biochemistry 39:4276–4287
340. Masubuchi Y, Nakano T, Ose A, Horie T (2001) Differential selectivity in carbamazepine-induced inactivation of cytochrome P450 enzymes in rat and human liver. Arch Toxicol 75:538–543
341. Mani C, Pearce R, Parkinson A, Kupfer D (1994) Involvement of cytochrome P4503A in catalysis of tamoxifen activation and covalent binding to rat and human liver microsomes. Carcinogenesis 15:2715–2720
342. Sridar C, Kent UM, Notley LM, Gillam EM, Hollenberg PF (2002) Effect of tamoxifen on the enzymatic activity of human cytochrome CYP2B6. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 301:945–952
343. Zhao XJ, Jones DR, Wang YH, Grimm SW, Hall SD (2002) Reversible and irreversible inhibition of CYP3A enzymes by tamoxifen and metabolites. Xenobiotica 32:863–878
344. Butler AM, Murray M (1993) Inhibition and inactivation of constitutive cytochromes P450 in rat liver by parathion. Mol Pharmacol 43:902–908
345. Murray M, Butler AM (1995) Identification of a reversible component in the in vitro inhibition of rat hepatic cytochrome P450 2B1 by parathion. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 272:639–644
346. Butler AM, Murray M (1997) Biotransformation of parathion in human liver: participation of CYP3A4 and its inactivation during microsomal parathion oxidation. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 280:966–973
347. Murray M, Butler AM (1994) Hepatic biotransformation of parathion: role of cytochrome P450 in NADPH- and NADH-mediated microsomal oxidation in vitro. Chem Res Toxicol 7:792–799
348. Chambers JE, Chambers HW (1990) Time course of inhibition of acetylcholine esterase and aliesterases following parathion and paraoxon exposures in rats. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 103:420–429
349. Koenigs LL, Peter RM, Hunter AP, Haining RL, Rettie AE, Friedberg T et al (1999) Electrospray ionization mass spectrometric analysis of intact cytochrome P450: identification of tienilic acid adducts to P450 2C9. Biochemistry 38:2312–2319
350. Kyle PB, Smith SV, Baker RC, Kramer RE (2013) Mass spectrometric detection of CYP450 adducts following oxidative desulfuration of methyl parathion. J Appl Toxicol 33:644–651
351. Dansette PM, Amar C, Valadon P, Pons C, Beaume PH, Mansuy D (1991) Hydroxylation and formation of electrophilic metabolites of tienilic acid and its isomer by human liver microsomes. Catalysis by cytochrome P450IIc different from that responsible for mephenytoin hydroxylation. Biochem Pharmacol 41:553–560
352. Lin H-L, Zhang H, Medower C, Hollenberg PF, Johnson WW (2011) Inactivation of cytochrome P450 3A4 but not P450 3A5 by OSI-930, a thiophene-containing anticancer drug. Drug Metab Dispos 39:345–50
353. Saunders FJ, Alberti RL (1978) Aldactone: spironolactone: a comprehensive review. Searle, New York
354. Saltiel AR, Olefsky JM (1996) Thiazolidindiones in the treatment of insulin resistance and type II diabetes. Diabetes 45:1661–1669
355. Chen Q, Ngui JS, Doss GA, Wang RW, Cai X, DiNinno FP et al (2002) Cytochrome P450 3A4-mediated bioactivation of raloxifene: irreversible enzyme inhibition and thiol adduct formation. Chem Res Toxicol 15:907–914

356. Vandenbrink BM, Davis JA, Pearson JT, Foti RS, Wienkers LC, Rock DA (2012) Cytochrome P450 architecture and cysteine nucleophile placement impact raloxifene-mediated mechanism-based inactivation. Mol Pharm 82:835–842
357. Wattenberg LW (1977) Inhibition of carcinogenic effects of polycyclic hydrocarbons by benzyl isothiocyanate and related compounds. J Natl Cancer Inst 58:395–398,
358. Zhang Y, Talalay P (1994) Anticarcinogenic activities of organic isothiocyanates: chemistry and mechanisms. Cancer Res 54:1976–1981
359. Hecht SS (2000) Inhibition of carcinogenesis by isothiocyanates. Drug Metab Rev 32:395–411
360. von Weymarn LB, Chun J, Hollenberg PF (2006) Effects of benzyl and phenethyl isothiocyanate on P450s 2A6 and 2A13: potential for chemoprevention in smokers. Carcinogenesis 27:782–790
361. Goosen TC, Kent UM, Brand L, Hollenberg PF (2000) Inactivation of cytochrome P450 2B1 by benzyl isothiocyanate, a chemopreventative agent from cruciferous vegetables. Chem Res Toxicol 13:1349–1359
362. Moreno-Garcia RL, Kent UM, Hodge K, Hollenberg PF (1999) Inactivation of cytochrome P450 2E1 by benzyl isothiocyanate. Chem Res Toxicol 12:582–587
363. Moreno RL, Goosen T, Kent UM, Chung F-L, Hollenberg PF (2001) Differential effects of naturally occurring isothiocyanates on the activities of cytochrome P450 2E1 and the mutant P450 2E1 T303A. Arch Biochem Biophys 391:99–110
364. Goosen TC, Mills DE, Hollenberg PF (2001) Effects of benzyl isothiocyanate on rat and human cytochromes P450: identification of metabolites formed by P450 2B1. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 296:198–206
365. Kent UM, Roberts ES, Chun J, Hodge K, Juncaj J, Hollenberg PF (1998) Inactivation of cytochrome P450 2E1 by tert-butylisothiocyanate. Chem Res Toxicol 11:1154–1161
366. Koop DR (1990) Inhibition of ethanol-inducible cytochrome P450IIE1 by 3-amino-1,2,4-triazole. Chem Res Toxicol 3:377–383
367. Kent UM, Roberts-Kirchhoff ES, Moon N, Dunham WR, Hollenberg PF (2001) Spectral studies of tert-butylisothiocyanate-inactivated P450 2E1. Biochemistry 40:7253–7261
368. Schaefer WH, Harris TM, Guengerich FP (1985) Characterization of the enzymatic and nonenzymatic peroxidative degradation of iron porphyrins and cytochrome P-450 heme. Biochemistry 24:3254–3263
369. Yoshigae Y, Sridar C, Kent UM, Hollenberg PF (2013) The inactivation of human cytochrome P4502E1 by phenethyl isothiocyanate, a naturally occurring chemopreventive agent, and its oxidative bioactivation. Drug Metab Dispos 41:858–869
370. Kent UM, Yanev S, Hollenberg PF (1999) Mechanism-based inactivation of cytochromes P450 2B1 and P450 2B6 by n-propylxanthate. Chem Res Toxicol 12:317–322
371. Yanev S, Kent UM, Pandova B, Hollenberg PF (1999) Selective mechanism-based inactivation of cytochromes P450 2B1 and 2B6 by a series of xanthates. Drug Metab Dispos 27:600–604
372. Yanev SG, Kent UM, Roberts ES, Ballou DP, Hollenberg PF (2000) Mechanistic studies of cytochrome P450 2B1 inactivation by xanthates. Arch Biochem Biophys 378:157–166
373. Pratt-Hyatt M, Lin HL, Hollenberg PF (2010) Mechanism-based inactivation of human cytochrome P450 2E1 by diethyldithocarbamate. Drug Metab Dispos 38:2286–92
374. Richter T, Mürdter TE, Heinkele G, Pleiss J, Tatzel S, Schwab M, Eichelbaum M, Zanger UM (2004) Potent mechanism-based inhibition of human CYP2B6 by clopidogrel and ticlopidine. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 308:189–197
375. Savi P, Combalbert J, Gaich C, Rouchon MC, Maffrand JP, Berberg Y, Herbert JM (1994) The antiaggregating activity of clopidogrel is due to a metabolic activation by the hepatic cytochrome P450-1A. Thromb Haemost 72:313–317
376. Savi P, Pereillo JM, Uzabiaga MF, Combalbert J, Picard C, Maffrand JP, Pascal M, Herbert JM (2000) Identification and biological activity of the active metabolite of clopidogrel. Thromb Haemost 84:891–896
377. Zhang H, Amunugama H, Ney S, Cooper N, Hollenberg PF (2011) Mechanism-based inactivation of human cytochrome P450 2B6 by clopidogrel leads to both covalent modification of cysteinyl residue 475 and loss of heme. Mol Pharmacol 80:839–847
378. Zhang H, Lau WC, Hollenberg PF (2012) Formation of the thiol conjugates and active metabolite of clopidogrel by human liver microsomes. Mol Pharmacol 82:302–309
379. Stevens JC, Halpert J (1988) Selective inactivation of four rat liver microsomal androstenedione hydroxylases by chloramphenicol analogs. Mol Pharmacol 33:103–110
380. Halpert J, Jaw JY, Cornfield L, Balfour C, Mash EA (1989) Selective inactivation of rat liver cytochromes P-450 by 21-chlorinated steroids. Drug Metab Dispos 17:26–31
381. Halpert J, Jaw JY, Balfour C, Mash EA, Johnson EF (1988) Selective inactivation by 21-chlorinated steroids of rabbit liver and adrenal microsomal cytochromes P-450 involved in progesterone hydroxylation. Arch Biochem Biophys 264:462–471
382. Ortiz de Montellano PR (1985) Alkenes and alkynes. In: Anders M (ed) Bioactivation of foreign compounds. Academic, New York, pp 121–155
383. De Matteis F (1978) Loss of liver cytochrome P-450 caused by chemicals. In: De Matteis F, Aldridge WN (eds) Heme and hemoproteins, handbook of experimental pharmacology, vol 44. Springer, Berlin, pp 95–127
384. Ortiz de Montellano PR, Correia MA (1983) Suicidal destruction of cytochrome P-450 during oxida-

tive drug metabolism. Ann Rev Pharmacol Toxicol 23:481–503
385. Ortiz de Montellano PR, Mico BA (1980) Destruction of cytochrome P-450 by ethylene and other olefins. Mol Pharmacol 18:128–135
386. He K, Falick AM, Chen B, Nilsson F, Correia MA (1996) Identification of the heme adduct and an active site peptide modified during mechanism-based inactivation of rat liver cytochrome P450 2B1 by secobarbital. Chem Res Toxicol 9:614–622
387. He K, He YA, Szklarz G, Halpert JR, Correia MA (1996) Secobarbital-mediated inactivation of cytochrome P450 2B1 and its active site mutants: partitioning between heme and protein alkylation and epoxidation. J Biol Chem 271:25864–25872
388. Lukton D, Mackie JE, Lee JS, Marks GS, Ortiz de Montellano PR (1988) 2,2-Dialkyl-1,2-dihydroquinolines: cytochrome P-450 catalyzed N-alkylporphyrin formation, ferrochelatase inhibition, and induction of 5-aminolevulinic acid synthase activity. Chem Res Toxicol 1:208–215
389. Poulos TL, Cupp-Vickery JR, Li H (1995) In: Ortiz de Montellano PR (ed) Cytochrome P450: structure, mechanism and biochemistry. Plenum Press, New York, pp 125–150
390. Gotoh O (1992) Substrate recognition sites in cytochrome P450 family 2 (CYP2) proteins inferred from comparative analyses of amino acid and coding nucleotide sequences. J Biol Chem 267:83–90
391. Nelson DR, Strobel HW (1988) On the membrane topology of vertebrate cytochrome P-450 proteins. J Biol Chem 263:6038–6050
392. von Wachenfeldt C, Johnson EF (1995) Structures of eukaryotic cytochrome P450 enzymes. In: Ortiz de Montellano PR (ed) Cytochrome P450: structure, mechanism and biochemistry. Plenum Press, New York, pp 183–223
393. Ortiz de Montellano PR, Komives EA (1985) Branchpoint for heme alkylation and metabolite formation in the oxidation of aryl acetylenes. J Biol Chem 260:3330–3336
394. Roberts ES, Pernecky SJ, Alworth WL, Hollenberg PF (1996) A role for threonine 302 in the mechanism-based inactivation of P450 2B4 by 2-ethynylnaphthalene. Arch Biochem Biophys 331:170–176
395. Roberts ES, Hopkins NE, Zaluzec EJ, Gage DA, Alworth WL, Hollenberg PF (1995) Mechanism-based inactivation of cytochrome P450 2B1 by 9-ethynylphenanthrene. Arch Biochem Biophys 323:295–302
396. Roberts ES, Ballou DP, Hopkins NE, Alworth WL, Hollenberg PF (1995) Mechanistic studies of 9-ethynylphenanthrene-inactivated cytochrome P450 2B1. Arch Biochem Biophys 323:303–312
397. Zhang H, Gay SC, Shah M, Foroozesh M, Liu J, Osawa Y, Zhang Q, Stout CD, Halpert JR, Hollenberg PF (2013) Potent mechanism-based inactivation of cytochrome P450 2B4 by 9-ethynylphenanthrene: implications for allosteric modulation of cytochrome P450 catalysis. Biochemistry 52:355–364
398. Regal KA, Schrag ML, Kent UM, Wienkers LC, Hollenberg PF (2000) Mechanism-based inactivation of cytochrome P450 2B1 by 7-ethynyl-coumarin: verification of apo-P450 adduction by electrospray ion trap mass spectrometry. Chem Res Toxicol 13:262–270
399. Blobaum AL, Kent UM, Alworth WL, Hollenberg PF (2002) Mechanism-based inactivation of cytochromes P450 2E1 and 2E1 T303A by tert-butyl acetylenes: characterization of reactive intermediate adducts to the heme and apoprotein. Chem Res Toxicol 15:1561–1571
400. Blobaum AL, Kent UM, Alworth WL, Hollenberg PF (2004) Novel reversible inactivation of P450 2E1 T303A by tert-butyl acetylene: the role of threonine 303 in proton delivery to the active site of cytochrome P450 2E1. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 310:281–290
400. Blobaum AL, Kent UM, Alworth WL, Hollenberg PF (2004) Novel reversible inactivation of P450 2E1 T303A by tert-butyl acetylene: the role of threonine 303 in proton delivery to the active site of cytochrome P450 2E1. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 310:281–290
401. Blobaum AL, Lu Y, Kent UM, Wang S, Hollenberg PF (2004) Formation of a novel reversible cytochrome P450 spectral intermediate: the role of threonine 303 in P450 2E1 inactivation. Biochemistry 43:11942–11952
402. von Weymarn LB, Blobaum AL, Hollenberg PF (2004) The mechanism-based inactivation of P450 2B4 by tert-butyl 1-methyl-2-propynyl ether: structural determination of the adducts to the P450 heme. Arch Biochem Biophys 425:95–105
403. Blobaum AL, Harris DL, Hollenberg PF (2005) P450 active site architecture and reversibility: the inactivation of cytochromes P450 2B4 and 2B4 T302A by tert-butyl acetylenes. Biochemistry 44:3831–3844
404. Lin HL, Zhang H, Noon KR, Hollenberg PF (2009) Mechanism-based inactivation of CYP2B1 and its F-helix mutant by two tert-butyl acetylenic compounds: covalent modification of prosthetic heme versus apoprotein. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 331:392–403
405. Zhang H, Lin HL, Walker VJ, Hamdane D, Hollenberg PF (2009) tert-Butylphenylacetylene is a potent mechanism-based inactivator of cytochrome P450 2B4: inhibition of cytochrome P450 catalysis by steric hindrance. Mol Pharmacol 76:1011–1018
406. Mak PJ, Zhang H, Hollenberg PF, Kincaid JR (2010) Defining the structural consequences of mechanism-based inactivation of mammalian cytochrome P450 2B4 using resonance Raman spectroscopy. J Am Chem Soc 132:1494–1495
407. Muralidhara BK, Negi S, Chin CC, Braun W, Halpert JR (2006) Conformational flexibility of mammalian cytochrome P450 2B4 in binding imidazole inhibitors with different ring chemistry and side chains. Solution thermodynamics and molecular modeling. J Biol Chem 281:8051–8061

408. Zhao Y, White MA, Muralidhara BK, Sun L, Halpert JR, Stout CD (2006) Structure of microsomal cytochrome P450 2B4 complexed with the antifungal drug bifonazole: insight into P450 conformational plasticity and membrane interaction. J Biol Chem 281:5973–5981
409. Lin H-L, Zhang H, Jushchyshyn M, Hollenberg PF (2010) Covalent modification of Thr 302 in CYP2B1 by the mechanism-based inactivator 4-tert-butylphenylacetylene. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 333:663–668
410. Gay SC, Zhang H, Wilderman PR, Roberts AG, Liu T, Li S, Lin H-L, Zhang Q, Woods VL Jr, Stout CD, Hollenberg PF, Halpert JR (2011) Structural analysis of mammalian cytochrome P450 2B4 covalently bound to the mechanism-based inactivator tert-butylphenylacetylene: insight into partial enzymatic activity. Biochemistry 50:4903–4911
411. Lin H-L, Zhang H, Pratt-Hyatt MJ, Hollenberg PF (2011) Thr302 is the site for the covalent modification of human cytochrome P450 2B6 leading to mechanism-based inactivation by tert-butylphenylacetylene. Drug Metab Dispos 39:2431–2439
412. Lin H-L, Kent UM, Hollenberg PF (2002) Mechanism-based inactivation of cytochrome P450 3A4 by 17α-ethynylestradiol: evidence for heme destruction and covalent binding to protein. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 301:160–167
413. Kent UM, Mills DE, Rajnarayanan RV, Alworth WL, Hollenberg PF (2002) Effect of 17-α-ethynylestradiol on the activities of P450 2B enzymes: characterization of inactivation of P450s 2B1 and 2B6 and identification of metabolites. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 300:549–558
414. Kent UM, Lin H-L, Mills DE, Regal KA, Hollenberg PF (2006) Identification of 17-α-ethynylestradiol modified active site peptides and glutathione conjugates formed during metabolism and inactivation of P450s 2B1 and 2B6. Chem Res Toxicol 19:279–287
415. Lin H-L, Hollenberg PF (2007) The inactivation of cytochrome P450 3A5 by 17α-ethynylestradiol is cytochrome b5 dependent: metabolic activation of the ethynyl moiety leads to the formation of glutathione conjugates, a heme adduct and covalent binding to the apoprotein. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 321:276–287
416. Kent UM, Sridar C, Spahlinger G, Hollenberg PF (2008) Modification of serine 360 by a reactive intermediate of 17-α-ethynylestradiol leads to mechanism-based inactivation of cytochrome P450s 2B1 and 2B6. Chem Res Toxicol 21:1956–1963
417. Green AL (1981) The kinetics of inhibition of type-B monoamine oxidase by cloryline, pargyline, and (-) deprenyl. J Pharm Pharmacol 33:798–800
418. Sharma U, Roberts ES, Hollenberg PF (1996) Inactivation of cytochrome P450 2B1 by the monoamine oxidase inhibitors R-(-)-deprenyl and clorgyline. Drug Metab Dispos 24:669–675
419. Sridar C, Kenaan C, Hollenberg PF (2012) Inhibition of bupropion metabolism by selegiline: mechanism-based inactivation of human CYP2B6 and characterization of glutathione and peptide adducts. Drug Metab Dispos 40:2256–2266
420. Jushchyshyn MI, Kent UM, Hollenberg PF (2003) The mechanism-based inactivation of human cytochrome P450 2B6 by phencyclidine. Drug Metab Dispos 31:46–52
421. Shebley M, Jushchyshyn MI, Hollenberg PF (2006) Selective pathways for the metabolism of phencyclidine by cytochrome P450 2B enzymes: identification of electrophilic metabolites, glutathione and N-acetyl cysteine adducts. Drug Metab Dispos 34:375–383
422. Bornheim LM, Everhart ET, Li J, Correia MA (1993) Characterization of cannabidiol-mediated cytochrome P450 inactivation. Biochem Pharmacol 45:1323–1331
423. Bornheim LM, Grillo MP (1998) Characterization of cytochrome P450 3A inactivation by cannabidiol: possible involvement of cannabidiol-hydroxyquinone as a P450 inactivator. Chem Res Toxicol 11:1209–1216
424. Miyata M, Takano H, Guo LQ, Nagata K, Yamazoe Y (2004) Grapefruit juice intake does not enhance but rather protects against aflatoxinB1-induced liver damage through a reduction in hepatic CYP3A activity. Carcinogenesis 25:203–209
425. Lin H-L, Kent UM, Hollenberg PF (2005) The grapefruit juice effect is not limited to P450 3A4: evidence for bergamottin-dependent inactivation, heme destruction and covalent binding to protein in P450s 2B6 and 3A5. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 313:154–164
426. Kent UM, Lin H-L, Noon KR, Harris DL, Hollenberg PF (2006) Metabolism of bergamottin by cytochromes P450 2B6 and 3A5. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 318:992–1005
427. Lin H-L, Kenaan C, Hollenberg PF (2012) Identification of the residue in human CYP3A4 that is covalently modified by bergamottin and the reactive intermediate that contributes to the grapefruit juice effect. Drug Metab Dispos 40:998–1006
428. Koenigs LL, Trager WF (1998) Mechanism-based inactivation of cytochrome P450 2B1 by 8-methoxypsoralin and several other furanocoumarins. Biochemistry 37:13184–13193
429. Koenigs LL, Trager WF (1998) Mechanism-based inactivation of P450 2A6 by furanocoumarins. Biochemistry 37:10047–10061
430. Koenigs LL, Peter RM, Thompson SJ, Rettie AE, Trager WF (1997) Mechanism-based inactivation of human liver cytochrome P450 2A6 by 8-methoxypsoralen. Drug Metab Dispos 25:1407–1415
431. von Weymarn LB, Zhang Q-Y, Ding X, Hollenberg PF (2005) Effects of 8-methoxypsoralen on cytochrome P450 2A13: potential implications for tobacco-induced lung cancer. Carcinogenesis 26:621–629
432. Chiba M, Nishime JA, Lin JH (1995) Potent and selective inactivation of human liver microsomal

cytochrome P-450 isoforms by L-754,394, an investigational human immune deficiency virus protease inhibitor. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 275:1527–1534
433. Sahali-Sahly Y, Balani SK, Lin JH, Baillie TA (1996) In vitro studies on the metabolic activation of the furanopyridine L-754,394, a highly potent and selective mechanism-based inhibitor of cytochrome P450 3A4. Chem Res Toxicol 9:1007–1012
434. Lightning LK, Jones JP, Friedberg T, Pritchard MP, Shou M, Rushmore TH et al (2000) Mechanism-based inactivation of cytochrome P450 3A4 by L-754,394. Biochemistry 38:4276–4287
435. Lin JH, Chiba M, Chen IW, Vastag KJ, Nishime JA, Dorsey BD et al (1995) Time- and dose-dependent pharmacokinetics of L-754,394, an HIV protease inhibitor, in rats, dogs and monkeys. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 274:264–269
436. Lafite P, Dijols S, Buisson D, Macherey AC, Zeldin DC, Dansette PM, Mansuy D (2006) Design and synthesis of selective, high-affinity inhibitors of human cytochrome P450 2J2. Bioorg Med Chem Lett 16:2777–2780
437. Lafite P, Dijols S, Zeldin DC, Dansette PM, Mansuy D (2007) Selective, competitive and mechanism-based inhibitors of human cytochrome P450 2J2. Arch Biochem Biophys 464:155–168
438. Chen C, Li G, Liao W, Wu J, Liu L, Ma D, Zhou J, Elbekai RH, Edin ML, Zeldin DC, Wang DW (2009) Selective inhibitors of CYP2J2 related to terfenadine exhibit strong activity against human cancers in vitro and in vivo. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 329:908–918
439. Ren S, Zeng J, Mei Y, Zhang JZ, Yan SF, Fei J, Chen L (2013) Discovery and characterization of novel, potent, selective cytochrome P450 2J2 inhibitors. Drug Metab Dispos 41:60–71
440. Miyata N, Taniguchi K, Seki T, Ishimoto T, Sato-Watanabe M, Yasuda Y, Doi M, Kametani S, Tomishima Y, Ueki T, Sato M, Kameo K (2001) HET0016, a potent and selective inhibitor of 20-HETE synthesizing enzyme. Br J Clin Pharmacol 133:325–329
441. Zou AP, Ma YH, Sui ZH, Ortiz de Montellano PR, Clark JE, Masters BS, Roman RJ (1994) Effects of 17-octadecynoic acid, a suicide-substrate inhibitor of cytochrome P450 fatty acid ï·-hydroxylase, on renal function in rats. J Pharmacol Exp Therap 268:474–481
442. Imig JD, Zou AP, Ortiz de Montellano PR, Sui Z, Roman RJ (1994) Cytochrome P-450 inhibitors alter afferent arteriolar responses to elevations in pressure. Am J Physiol 266:H1879–1885
443. Alonso-Galicia M, Sun CW, Falck JR, Harder DR, Roman RJ (1998) Contribution of 20-HETE to the vasodilator actions of nitric oxide in renal arteries. J Physiol 275:F370–378
444. Frisbee JC, Roman RJ, Krishna UM, Falck JR, Lombard JH (2001) Relative contributions of cyclooxygenase- and cytochrome P450 omega-hydroxylase-dependent pathways to hypoxic dilation of skeletal muscle resistance arteries. J Vasc Res 38:305–314
445. Frisbee JC, Roman RJ, Falck JR, Krishna UM, Lombard JH (2001) 20-HETE contributes to myogenic activation of skeletal muscle resistance arteries in Brown Norway and Sprague-Dawley rats. Microcirculation 8:45–55
446. Kunert MP, Roman RJ, Falck JR, Lombard JH, (2001) Differential effect of cytochrome P-450 omega-hydroxylase inhibition on O_2-induced constriction of arterioles in SHR with early and established hypertension. Microcirculation 8:435–443
447. Zou AP, Imig JD, Kaldunski M, Ortiz de Montellano PR, Sui Z, Roman RJ (1994) Inhibition of renal vascular 20-HETE production impairs autoregulation of renal blood flow. Am J Physiol 266:F275–282
448. Zou AP, Imig JD, Ortiz de Montellano PR, Sui Z, Falck JR, Roman RJ (1994) Effect of P-450 omega-hydroxylase metabolites of arachidonic acid on tubuloglomerular feedback. Am J Physiol 266:F934–941
449. Stec DE, Mattson DL, Roman RJ (1997) Inhibition of renal outer medullary 20-HETE production produces hypertension in Lewis rats. Hypertension 29:315–319
450. Evans RG, Day KH, Roman RJ, Hopp KH, Anderson WP (1998) Effects of intrarenal infusion of 17-octadecynoic acid on renal antihypertensive mechanisms in anesthetized rabbits. Am J Hypertens 11:803–812
451. Sun CW, Alonso-Galicia M, Taheri MR, Falck JR, Harder DR, Roman RJ (1998) Nitric oxide-20-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid interaction in the regulation of K+ channel activity and vascular tone in renal arterioles. Circ Res 83:1069–1079
452. Messer-Letienne I, Bernard N, Roman RJ, Sassard J, Benzoni D (1999) 20-Hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid and renal function in Lyon hypertensive rats. Eur J Pharmacol 378:291–297
453. Alonso-Galicia M, Maier KG, Greene AS, Cowley AW Jr, Roman RJ (2002) Role of 20-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid in the renal and vasoconstrictor actions of angiotensin II. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 283:R60–68
454. Quigley R, Baum M, Reddy KM, Griener JC, Falck JR (2000) Effects of 20-HETE and 19(S)-HETE on rabbit proximal straight tubule volume transport. Am J Physiol Renal Physiol 278:F949–953
455. CaJacob CA, Ortiz de Montellano PR (1986) Mechanism-based in vivo inactivation of lauric acid hydroxylases. Biochemistry 25:4705–4711
456. Wang MH, Zand BA, Nasjletti A, Laniado-Schwartzman M (2002) Renal 20-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid synthesis during pregnancy. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 282:R383–389
457. Nguyen X, Wang MH, Reddy KM, Falck JR, Schwartzman ML (1999) Kinetic profile of the rat CYP4A isoforms: arachidonic acid metabolism and isoform-specific inhibitors. Am J Physiol 276:R1691–1700

458. Brand-Schieber E, Falck JF, Schwartzman M (2000) Selective inhibition of arachidonic acid epoxidation in vivo. J Physiol Pharmacol 51:655–672
459. Nakano M, Kelly EJ, Wiek C, Hanenberg H, Rettie AE (2012) CYP4V2 in Bietti's crystalline dystrophy: ocular localization, metabolism of ω-3-polyunsaturated fatty acids, functional deficit of the p.H331P variant. Mol Pharmacol 82:679–686
460. Nakamura K, Sata M, Iwata H, Sakai Y, Hirata Y, Kugiyama K, Nagai R (2007 A synthetic small molecule, ONO-1301, enhances endogenous growth factor expression and augments angiogenesis in the ischaemic heart. Clin Sci (Lond) 112:607–616
461. Abe Y, Aly HH, Hiraga N, Imamura M, Wakita T, Shimotohno K, Chayama K, Hijikata M (2013) Thromboxane A2 synthase inhibitors prevent production of infectious hepatitis C virus in mice with humanized livers. Gastroenterology 145:658–667, e611
462. Meadows TA, Bhatt DL (2007) Clinical aspects of platelet inhibitors and thrombus formation. Circ Res 100:1261–1275
463. Davi G, Santilli F, Vazzana N (2012) Thromboxane receptors antagonists and/or synthase inhibitors. Handb Exp Pharmacol 210:261–286
464. Uyama O, Nagatsuka K, Nakabayashi S, Isaka Y, Yoneda S, Kimura K, Abe H (1985) The effect of a thromboxane synthetase inhibitor, OKY-046, on urinary excretion of immunoreactive thromboxane B2 and 6-keto-prostaglandin F1 alpha in patients with ischemic cerebrovascular disease. Stroke 16:241–244
465. Yui Y, Hattori R, Takatsu Y, Nakajima H, Wakabayashi A, Kawai C, Kayama N, Hiraku S, Inagawa T, Tsubojima M et al (1984) Intravenous infusion of a selective inhibitor of thromboxane A2 synthetase in man: influence on thromboxane B2 and 6-keto-prostaglandin F1 alpha levels and platelet aggregation. Circulation 70:599–605
466. Shikano M, Ito T, Ogawa K, Satake T (1987) Effects of a selective thromboxane synthetase inhibitor (OKY-046) in patients with coronary artery disease during exercise. Jpn Heart J 28:663–674
467. Sathler PC, Santana M, Lourenco AL, Rodrigues CR, Abreu P, Cabral LM, Castro HC (2014) Human thromboxane synthase: comparative modeling and docking evaluation with the competitive inhibitors Dazoxiben and Ozagrel. J Enzyme Inhib Med Chem 29:527–531. doi:10.3109/14756366.2013.817403
468. Howes LG, James MJ, Florin T, Walker C (2007) Nv-52: a novel thromboxane synthase inhibitor for the treatment of inflammatory bowel disease. Expert Opin Investig Drugs 16:1255–1266
469. Ratti S, Quarato P, Casagrande C, Fumagalli R, Corsini A (1998) Picotamide, an antithromboxane agent, inhibits the migration and proliferation of arterial myocytes. Eur J Pharmacol 355:77–83
470. Basili S, Raparelli V, Vestri A, Di Tanna GL, Violi F (2010) Comparison of efficacy of antiplatelet treatments for patients with claudication. A meta-analysis. Thromb Haemost 103:766–773
471. Neri Serneri GG, Coccheri S, Marubini E, Violi F (2004) Picotamide, a combined inhibitor of thromboxane A2 synthase and receptor, reduces 2-year mortality in diabetics with peripheral arterial disease: the DAVID study. Eur Heart J 25:1845–1852
472. Gorman RR, Bundy GL, Peterson DC, Sun FF, Miller OV, Fitzpatrick FA (1977) Inhibition of human platelet thromboxane synthetase by 9,11-azo-prosta-5,13-dienoic acid. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 74:4007–4011
473. Dogne JM, Hanson J, de Leval X, Kolh P, Tchana-Sato V, de Leval L, Rolin S, Ghuysen A, Segers P, Lambermont B, Masereel B, Pirotte B (2004) Pharmacological characterization of N-tert-butyl-N′-[2-(4′-methylphenylamino)-5-nitrobenzenesulfonyl] urea (BM-573), a novel thromboxane A2 receptor antagonist and thromboxane synthase inhibitor in a rat model of arterial thrombosis and its effects on bleeding time. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 309:498–505
474. Cherdon C, Rolin S, Hanson J, Ooms A, de Leval L, Drion P, Michiels C, Pirotte B, Masereel B, Sakalihassan N, Defraigne JO, Dogne JM (2011) BM-573 inhibits the development of early atherosclerotic lesions in Apo E deficient mice by blocking TP receptors and thromboxane synthase. Prostaglandins Other Lipid Mediat 94:124–132
475. Ku EC, McPherson SE, Signor C, Chertock H, Cash WD (1983) Characterization of imidazo[1,5-a]pyridine-5-hexanoic acid (CGS 13080) as a selective thromboxane synthetase inhibitor using in vitro and in vivo biochemical models. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 112:899–906
476. Hecker M, Haurand M, Ullrich V, Terao S (1986) Spectral studies on structure-activity relationships of thromboxane synthase inhibitors. Eur J Biochem 157:217–223
477. Fontana P, Alberts P, Sakariassen KS, Bounameaux H, Meyer JP, Santana Sorensen A (2011) The dual thromboxane receptor antagonist and thromboxane synthase inhibitor EV-077 is a more potent inhibitor of platelet function than aspirin. J Thromb Haemost 9:2109–2111
478. Sakariassen KS, Femia EA, Daray FM, Podda GM, Razzari C, Pugliano M, Errasti AE, Armesto AR, Nowak W, Alberts P, Meyer JP, Sorensen AS, Cattaneo M, Rothlin RP (2012) EV-077 in vitro inhibits platelet aggregation in type-2 diabetics on aspirin. Thromb Res 130:746–752
479. Nagahisa A, Foo T, Gut M, Orme-Johnson WH (1985) Competitive inhibition of cytochrome P-450scc by (22R)- and (22S)-22-aminocholesterol: Side chain stereochemical requirements for C-22 amine coordination to the active-site heme. J Biol Chem 260:846–851
480. Nagahisa A, Spencer RW, Orme-Johnson WH (1983) Acetylenic mechanism-based inhibitors of cholesterol side chain cleavage by cytochrome P-450scc. J Biol Chem 258:6721–6723

481. Olakanmi O, Seybert DW (1990) Modified acetylenic steroids as potent mechanism-based inhibitors of cytochrome P-450scc. J Steroid Biochem 36:273–280
482. Krueger RJ, Nagahisa A, Gut M, Wilson SR, Orme-Johnson WH (1985) Effect of P-450scc inhibitors on corticosterone production by rat adrenal cells. J Biol Chem 260:852–859
483. Nagahisa A, Orme-Johnson WH, Wilson SR (1984) Silicon mediated suicide inhibition: an efficient mechanism-based inhibitor of cytochrome P-450scc oxidation of cholesterol. J Am Chem Soc 106:1166–1167
484. Emmerich J, Hu Q, Hanke N, Hartmann RW (2013) Cushing's syndrome: development of highly potent and selective CYP11B1 inhibitors of the (pyridylmethyl)pyridine type. J Med Chem 56:6022–6032
485. Davioud E, Piffeteau A, Delorme C, Coustal S, Marquet A (1998) 18-Vinyldeoxy-corticosterone: a potent inhibitor of the bovine cytochrome P-450(11) beta. Bioorg Med Chem 6:1781–1788
486. Delorme C, Piffeteau A, Sobrio F, Marquet A (1997) Mechanism-based inactivation of bovine cytochrome $P450_{11\beta}$ by 18-unsaturated progesterone derivatives. Eur J Biochem 248:252–260
487. Johnston JO, Wright CL, Bohnke RA, Kastner PR (1991) Inhibition of aldosterone biosynthesis in primates by 18-acetylenic deoxycorticosterone. Endocrinology 128:(Suppl. Abstract 24)
488. Hu Q, Yin L, Hartmann RW (2014) Aldosterone synthase inhibitors as promising treatments for mineralocorticoid dependent cardiovascular and renal diseases. J Med Chem 57:5011–5022. PMID:24422519
489. Lucas S, Negri M, Heim R, Zimmer C, Hartmann RW (2011) Fine-tuning the selectivity of aldosterone synthase inhibitors: structure-activity and structure-selectivity insights from studies of heteroaryl substituted 1,2,5,6-tetrahydropyrrolo[3,2,1-ij]quinolin-4-one derivatives. J Med Chem 54:2307–2319
490. Ang JE, Olmos D, de Bono JS (2009) CYP17 blockade by abiraterone: further evidence for frequent continued hormone-dependence in castration-resistant prostate cancer. Br J Cancer 100:671–675
491. Attard G, Reid AH, A'Hern R, Parker C, Oommen NB, Folkerd E, Messiou C, Molife LR, Maier G, Thompson E, Olmos D, Sinha R, Lee G, Dowsett M, Kaye SB, Dearnaley D, Kheoh T, Molina A, de Bono JS (2009) Selective inhibition of CYP17 with abiraterone acetate is highly active in the treatment of castration-resistant prostate cancer. J Clin Oncol 27:3742–3748
492. Reid AH, Attard G, Danila DC, Oommen NB, Olmos D, Fong PC, Molife LR, Hunt J, Messiou C, Parker C, Dearnaley D Swennenhuis JF, Terstappen LW, Lee G, Kheoh T, Molina A, Ryan CJ, Small E, Scher HI, de Bono JS (2010) Significant and sustained antitumor activity in post-docetaxel, castration-resistant prostate cancer with the CYP17 inhibitor abiraterone acetate. J Clin Oncol 28:1489–1495
493. Shah S, Ryan C (2010) Abiraterone acetate for castration resistant prostate cancer. Exp Opin Invest Drugs 19:563–570
494. Yang LP (2011) Abiraterone acetate: in metastatic castration-resistant prostate cancer. Drugs 71:2067–2077
495. Rehman Y, Rosenberg JE (2012) Abiraterone acetate: oral androgen biosynthesis inhibitor for treatment of castration-resistant prostate cancer. Drug Des Devel Ther 6:13–18
496. Vasaitis TS, Bruno RD, Njar VC (2011) CYP17 inhibitors for prostate cancer therapy. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 125:23–31
497. Yamaoka M, Kusaka M, Okuda T, Asahi S, Furuya S, Tasaka A (2011) Discovery of orteronel (TAK-700), a naphthylmethylimidazole derivative, as a highly selective 17,20-lyase inhibitor with potential utility in the treatment of prostate cancer. Bioorg Med Chem 19:6383–6399
498. Kaku T, Hitaka T, Ojida A, Matsunaga N, Adachi M, Tanaka T, Hara T, Yamaoka M, Kusaka M, Okuda T, Asahi S, Furuya S, Tasaka A (2011) Discovery of orteronel (TAK-700), a naphthylmethylimidazole derivative, as a highly selective 17,20-lyase inhibitor with potential utility in the treatment of prostate cancer. Bioorg Med Chem 19:6383–6399
499. Yamaoka M, Hara T, Hitaka T, Kaku T, Takeuchi T, Takahashi J, Asahi S, Miki H, Tasaka A, Kusaka M (2012) Orteronel (TAK-700), a novel non-steroidal 17,20-lyase inhibitor: effects on steroid synthesis in human and monkey adrenal cells and serum steroid levels in cynomolgus monkeys. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 129:115–128
500. Santen RJ, Worgul TJ, Samojlik E, Interrante A, Boucher AE, Lipton A, Harvey HA, White DS, Smart E, Cox C, Wells SA (1981) A randomized trial comparing surgical adrenalectomy with aminoglutethimide plus hydrocortisone in women with advanced breast cancer. N Engl J Med 305:545–551
501. Harris AL, Powles TJ, Smith IE, Coombes RC, Ford HT, Gazet JC, Harmer CL, Morgan M, White H, Parsons CA, McKinna JA (1983) Aminoglutethimide for the treatment of advanced postmenopausal breast cancer. Eur J Cancer Clin Oncol 19:11–17
502. Foster AB, Jarman M, Leung CS, Rowlands MG, Taylor GN, Plevey RG, Sampson P (1985) Analogues of aminoglutethimide: selective inhibition of aromatase. J Med Chem 28:200–204
503. Wouters W, De Coster R, Tuman RW, Bowden CR, Bruynseels J, Vanderpas H, Van Rooy P, Amery WK, Janssen PAJ (1989) Aromatase inhibition by R 76713: experimental and clinical pharmacology. J Steroid Biochem 34:427–430
504. Wouters W, De Coster R, Van Dun J, Krekels MDWG, Dillen A, Raeymaekers A, Freyne E, Van Gelder J, Sanz G, Venet M, Janssen M (1990) Comparative effects of the aromatase inhibitor R76713 and of its enantiomers R83839 and R83842 on steroid biosynthesis in vitro and in vivo. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 37:1049–1054

505. Vanden Bossche H, Willemsens G, Roels I, Bellens D, Moereels H, Coene M-C, Le Jeune L, Lauwers W, Janssen PAJ (1990) R 76713 and enantiomers: selective, nonsteroidal inhibitors of the cytochrome P450-dependent oestrogen synthesis. Biochem Pharmacol 40:1707–1718
506. Lipton A, Harvey HA, Demers LM, Hanagan JR, Mulagha MT, Kochak GM, Fitzsimmons S, Sanders SI, Santen RJ (1990) A phase I trial of CGS 16949A: a new aromatase inhibitor. Cancer 65:1279–1285
507. Santen RJ, Demers LM, Adlercreutz H, Harvey H, Santner S, Sanders S, Lipton A (1989) Inhibition of aromatase with CGS 16949A in postmenopausal women. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 68:99–106
508. Stein RC, Dowsett M, Davenport J, Hedley A, Ford HT, Gazet J-C, Coombes RC (1990) Preliminary study of the treatment of advanced breast cancer in postmenopausal women with the aromatase inhibitor CGS 16949A. Cancer Res 50:1381–1384
509. Demers LM, Melby JC, Wilson TE, Lipton A, Harvey HA, Santen RJ (1990) The effects of CGS 16949A, an aromatase inhibitor on adrenal mineralocorticoid biosynthesis. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 70:1162–1166
510. Tominaga T, Adachi I, Sasaki Y, Tabei T, Ikeda T, Takatsuka Y, Toi M, Suwa T, Ohashi Y (2003) Double-blind randomised trial comparing the non-steroidal aromatase inhibitors letrozole and fadrozole in postmenopausal women with advanced breast cancer. Ann Oncol 14:62–70
511. Goss PE, Smith RE (2002) Letrozole for the management of breast cancer. Expert Rev Anticancer Ther 2:249–260
512. Brodie A, Njar V, Macedo LF, Vasaitis TS, Sabnis G (2009) The Coffey lecture: steroidogenic enzyme inhibitors and hormone dependent cancer. Urol Oncol 27:53–63
513. Buzdar AU (2002) Anastrozole (Arimidex) in clinical practice versus the old 'gold standard', tamoxifen. Expert Rev Anticancer Ther 2:623–629
514. Wellington K, Faulds DM (2002) Anastrozole: in early breast cancer. Drugs 62:2483–2490
515. Miller WR, Stuart M, Sahmoud T, Dixon JM (2002) Anastrozole ('Arimidex') blocks oestrogen synthesis both peripherally and within the breast in postmenopausal women with large operable breast cancer. Br J Cancer 87:950–955
516. Covey DF, Hood WF (1982) Aromatase enzyme catalysis is involved in the potent inhibition of estrogen biosynthesis caused by 4-acetoxy- and 4-hydroxy-4-androstene-3,17-dione. Mol Pharmacol 21:173–180
517. Brodie AMH, Garrett WM, Hendrickson JR, Tsai-Morris C-H, Marcotte PA, Robinson CH (1981) Inactivation of aromatase in vitro by 4-hydroxy-4-androstene-3,17-dione and 4-acetoxy-4-androstene-3,17-dione and sustained effects in vivo. Steroids 38:693–702
518. Hong Y, Chen S (2006) Aromatase inhibitors: structural features and biochemical characterization. Ann N Y Acad Sci 1089:237–251
519. Johnston JO (1987) Biological characterization of 10-(2-propynyl)estr-4-ene-3,17-dione (MDL 18,962), an enzyme-activated inhibitor of aromatase. Steroids 50:105–120
520. Covey DG, Hood WF, Parikh VD (1981) 10β-Propynyl-substituted steroids: mechanism-based enzyme-activated irreversible inhibitors of estrogen biosynthesis. J Biol Chem 256:1076–1079
521. Marcotte PA, Robinson CH (1982) Synthesis and evaluation of 10-beta-substituted 4-estrene-3,17-diones as inhibitors of human placental microsomal aromatase. Steroids 39:325–344
522. Marcotte PA, Robinson CH (1982) Design of mechanism-based inactivators of human placental aromatase. Cancer Res 42:3322–3325
523. Longcope C, Femino A, Johnston JO (1988) Inhibition of peripheral aromatization in baboons by an enzyme-activated aromatase inhibitor (MDL 18,962). Endocrinology 122:2007–2011
524. Johnston JO (1990) Studies with the steroidal aromatase inhibitor, 19-acetylenic androstenedione (MDL 18,962). J Cancer Res Clin Oncol 116:880
525. Di Salle E, Briatico G, Giudici D, Ornati G, Zaccheo T (1989) Aromatase inhibition and experimental antitumor activity of FCE 24304, MDL 18962 and SH 489. J Steroid Biochem 34:431–434
526. Henderson D, Norbisrath G, Kerb U (1986) 1-Methyl-1,4-androstadiene-3,17-dione (SH 489): characterization of an irreversible inhibitor of estrogen biosynthesis. J Steroid Biochem 24:303–306
527. Di Salle E, Giudici D, Briatico G, Ornati G (1990) Novel irreversible aromatase inhibitors. Ann N Y Acad Sci 595:357–367
528. Di Salle E, Giudici D, Ornati G, Briatico G, D'Alessio R, Villa V, Lombardi P (1990) 4-Aminoandrostenedione derivatives: a novel class of irreversible aromatase inhibitors. Comparison with FCE 24304 and 4-hydroxyandrostenedione. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 37:369–374
529. Marsh DA, Brodie EJ, Garrett W, Tsai-Morris C-H, Brodie AM (1985) Aromatase inhibitors. Synthesis and biological activity of androstenedione derivatives. J Med Chem 28:788–795
530. Brodie AMH, Brodie HJ, Garrett WM, Hendrickson JR, Marsh DH, Tsai-Morris C-H (1982) Effect of an aromatase inhibitor, 1,4,6-androstatriene-3,17-dione, on 7,12-dimethyl-[*a*]-anthracene-induced mammary tumors in the rat and its mechanism of action in vivo. Biochem Pharmacol 31:2017–2023
531. Zhu J, Barycki R, Chiellini G, DeLuca HF (2010) Screening of selective inhibitors of 1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D3 24-hydroxylase using recombinant human enzyme expressed in Escherichia coli. Biochemistry 49:10403–10411
532. Schuster I, Egger H, Bikle D, Herzig G, Reddy GS, Stuetz A, Stuetz P, Vorisek G (2001) Selective inhi-

bition of vitamin D hydroxylases in human keratinocytes. Steroids 66:409–422
533. Schuster I, Egger H, Nussbaumer P, Kroemer RT (2003) Inhibitors of vitamin D hydroxylases: structure-activity relationships. J Cell Biochem 88:372–380
534. Schuster I, Egger H, Herzig G, Reddy GS, Schmid JA, Schussler M, Vorisek G (2006) Selective inhibitors of vitamin D metabolism—new concepts and perspectives. Anticancer Res 26:2653–2668
535. Vanden Bossche H, Lauwers W, Willemsens G, Marichal P, Cornelissen F, Cools W (1984) Molecular basis for the antimycotic and antibacterial activity of N-substituted imidazoles and triazoles: the inhibition of isoprenoid biosynthesis. Pestic Sci 15:188–198
536. Willemsens G, Cools W, Vanden Bossche H (1980) Effects of miconazole and ketoconazole on sterol synthesis in a subcellular fraction of yeast and mammalian cells. In: Van den Bossche H (ed) The host-invader interplay. Elsevier, Amsterdam, pp 691–694
537. Kelly SL, Kelly DE (2013) Microbial cytochromes P450: biodiversity and biotechnology. Where do cytochromes P450 come from, what do they do and what can they do for us? Philos Trans R Soc Lond B Biol Sci 368:20120476
538. Strushkevich N, Usanov SA, Park HW (2010) Structural basis of human CYP51 inhibition by antifungal azoles. J Mol Biol 397:1067–1078
539. Lepesheva GI, Waterman MR (2010) Sterol 14alpha-demethylase (CYP51) as a therapeutic target for human trypanosomiasis and leishmaniasis. Curr Top Med Chem 11:2060–2071
540. Silling G (2002) Fluconazole: optimized antifungal therapy based on pharmacokinetics. Mycoses 45(Suppl 3):39–41
541. Stevens DA (2012) Advances in systemic antifungal therapy. Clin Dermatol 30:657–661
542. Lewis RE, Fothergill AW (2008) Antifungal agents in infectious diseases: Diagnosis and treatment of human diseases (In: Hospenthal DR, Rinaldi MG eds). Humana Press, Totowa, pp 105–133
543. Sheng C, Zhang W (2011) New lead structures in antifungal drug discovery. Curr Med Chem 18:733–766
544. Sheng C, Che X, Wang W, Wang S, Cao Y, Yao J, Miao Z, Zhang W (2011) Structure-based design, synthesis, and antifungal activity of new triazole derivatives. Chem Biol Drug Des 78:309–313
545. Hargrove TY, Wawrzak Z, Liu J, Waterman MR, Nes WD, Lepesheva GI (2012) Structural complex of sterol 14alpha-demethylase (CYP51) with 14alpha-methylenecyclopropyl-Delta7-24, 25-dihydrolanosterol. J Lipid Res 53:311–320
546. Urbina JA (2010) Specific chemotherapy of Chagas disease: relevance, current limitations and new approaches. Acta Trop 115:55–68
547. Andriani G, Amata E, Beatty J, Clements Z, Coffey BJ, Courtemanche G, Devine W, Erath J, Juda CE, Wawrzak Z, Wood JT, Lepesheva GI, Rodriguez A, Pollastri MP (2013) Antitrypanosomal lead discovery: identification of a ligand-efficient inhibitor of Trypanosoma cruzi CYP51 and parasite growth. J Med Chem 56:2556–2567
548. Villalta F, Dobish MC, Nde PN, Kleshchenko YY, Hargrove TY, Johnson CA, Waterman MR, Johnston JN, Lepesheva GI (2013) VNI cures acute and chronic experimental Chagas disease. J Infect Dis 208:504–511

Microbial Cytochromes P450

6

Kirsty J. McLean, David Leys and Andrew W. Munro

6.1 Introduction

6.1.1 General Properties of Microbial P450s

The cytochromes P450 (P450s or CYPs) were discovered in mammalian tissues 50 years ago, and crucial studies from Omura and Sato, and from the Klingenberg and Estabrook groups identified their hemoprotein nature. Further studies confirmed their link to drug/xenobiotic metabolism, and the fact that these enzymes have a distinctive coordination of their heme iron. This unusual heme ligation was later shown to originate from a cysteine thiolate bond to the iron, conserved throughout P450 oxygenase enzymes [1–5]. Numerous studies on the catalytic and structural properties of human and other mammalian P450s have been highly informative on the roles of the different P450s in functions such as steroid and eicosanoid synthesis and metabolism, and in phase I metabolism of countless pharmaceuticals [6, 7]. The P450s are usually present in considerably larger numbers in mammals and higher eukaryotes compared to the prokaryotes. For example, there are 57 *CYP* genes in humans and 272 in *Arabidopsis thaliana* (including 26 pseudogenes) compared to only one in *Campylobacter jejuni* and 20 in *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* [8–11]. However, the P450 field has benefited enormously from fundamental research progress made on prokaryotic P450s, including key information on the structural composition of the P450s, and on the mechanism by which P450s activate dioxygen and oxidize their substrates [12, 13]. In lower eukaryotes there are large numbers of CYP genes (e.g., 10 in *Candida albicans* and 111 in *Aspergillus nidulans*), with crucial roles including sterol biosynthesis and the production of oxylipins (psi, or precocious sexual inducer, factors) that regulate the sexual/asexual life cycles of *A. nidulans* [14–17]. The numbers of individual CYP genes encoded in different microbial genomes, along with key roles for the P450s in these organisms, are presented in Table 6.1. This chapter describes the diversity of microbial P450s and their physiological, biomedical, and biotechnological importance. The important role that structural, biophysical, and protein engineering studies of microbial P450s has played in our current understanding of P450 function is also emphasized.

A. W. Munro (✉) · K. J. McLean · D. Leys
Faculty of Life Sciences, Manchester Institute of Biotechnology, The University of Manchester, 131 Princess Street, Manchester M4 6JA, UK
e-mail: Andrew.Munro@manchester.ac.uk

K. J. McLean
e-mail: Kirsty.Mclean@manchester.ac.uk

D. Leys
e-mail: David.Leys@manchester.ac.uk

P. R. Ortiz de Montellano et al. (eds.), *Cytochrome P450*, DOI 10.1007/978-3-319-12108-6_6
© Springer International Publishing Switzerland 2015

Table 6.1 Numbers of cytochrome (CYP) genes and characterized functions of encoded P450 enzymes in selected microbial genomes. Organisms are presented in alphabetical order with color coding: archaea—light gray, bacteria—clear, fungi—mid-gray and protists—dark gray. Common bacterial genomes with no apparent *CYP* genes include: *Clostridium difficile, Escherichia coli, Helicobacter pylori, Legionella pneumophila, Listeria monocytogenes, Salmonella typhimurium* LT2, *Sphingomonas paucimobilis,* and *Streptococcus agalactiae* NEM316

Organism	P450s	CYP families	Function(s)	PDB ID(s)
Amycolatopsis orientalis (bacteria)	15	CYP105, CYP146, CYP164–165	β-tyrosine hydroxylase (CYP146A1, OxyD), oxidative phenol coupling of CD-(CYP165B3 OxyB) and DE-(CYP165A3 OxyA) rings, and biaryl cyclization of AB-rings (CYP165C4 OxyC) in vancomycin biosynthesis [237, 238, 248, 320]; epothilone B hydroxylase (CYP105 EpbH) [299]	1LFK, 1LGF, 1LG9 (OxyB), 1UED (OxyC)
Aspergillus nidulans (fungi)	120	89 families including CYP51F1, CYP51F2, CYP56, CYP58–62, CYP65, CYP68, CYP503–505, CYP646–687	Sterol 14α-demethylase (CYP51) [740]; sterigmatocystin synthase (CYP59A1, CYP60A1, CYP62A1) [741]; phenylacetate 2-hydroxylase (CYP504A1) [518]; fatty acid isomerase in dual function P450/peroxidase fusion (PpoA, CYP6001A1) [481]	
Bacillus megaterium (bacteria)	6	CYP102A1 (BM3), CYP106A1, CYP106B1, CYP109A2, CYP109E1	Fatty acid hydroxylase (CYP102A1) [28, 271, 742]; steroid 15β-hydroxylase (CYP106) [63]	E.g., 2HPD, 1FAG, 4KFO (BM3)
Bacillus subtilis (bacteria)	8	CYP102A2, CYP102A3, CYP107H1 (BioI), CYP107J1, CYP107K1, CYP109B1, CYP134A1, CYP152A1 (BS_β)	Fatty acid hydroxylases (CYP102A) [689], (CYP152A1) [577, 743]; pulcherriminic acid synthase (CYP134A1) [393]; oxidative cleavage of ACP-linked fatty acids involved in pimelic acid synthesis (BioI) [64, 131]	3EJB, 3EJD, 3EJE (BioI), 3NC3 (CYP134A1), 1IZO (BS_β)
Campylobacter jejuni (bacteria)	1	CYP172A1 (Cj1411c)	Role in modifying bacterial surface [10]	
Citrobacter braakii (bacteria)	1	CYP176A1 (P450cin)	1,8-cineole 2-endo-monooxygenase [38, 121]	E.g., 4FB2, 4FMX (P450cin)
Candida albicans (fungi)	10	CYP51, CYP52, CYP56 CYP61, CYP501, CYP5217A1	Sterol 14α-demethylase (CYP51) [744, 745]; fatty acid hydroxylase (CYP52A21) [746]; di-tyrosine generation (CYP56) [457]; sterol Δ22-(CYP61A2) [508]; and Δ5,6-(Erg3) [747] desaturase	
Dictyostelium discoideum (slime mold, mycetozoa)	55	CYP51, CYP508, CYP513–524, CYP554–556	Sterol 14α-demethylase (CYP51); hydroxylation of chlorinated alkyl phenone: differentiation-inducing factor-I (DIF-1) [748]	
E. coli (bacteria)	0			
Fusarium oxysporum (fungi)	164	82 families including CYP51F, CYP53–54, CYP55A1 (P450nor), CYP505, CYP620–624	Nitric oxide reductase with denitrification role (CYP55A1) [327, 749]; fatty acid hydroxylase (CYP505A1) [693]; fatty acid isomerization in dual function P450/peroxidase fusion (CYP6003A1) [721]	E.g., 1ROM, 1GED, 1XQD (CYP55A1)

Table 6.1 (continued)

Organism	P450s	CYP families	Function(s)	PDB ID(s)
Mycobacterium tuberculosis (bacteria)	20	CYP51B1, CYP121, CYP123–126, CYP128, CYP130, CYP132, CYP135A1 CYP135B1, CYP136, CYP137–144	Sterol 14α-demethylase (CYP51B1) [408, 430]; C–C bond formation of cYY (CYP121A1) [65]; cholesterol and 4-cholesten-3-one oxidases (CYP125A1, CYP142A1 [and CYP124A1]) [360, 363, 364]; branched chain fatty acid hydroxylase (CYP124A1) [395]; putative menaquinone oxidase (CYP128A1) [353]	E.g., 1EA1 (CYP51B1), 1N40 (CYP121A1), 2WM5 (CYP124A1), 3IVY (CYP125A1), 2UUQ (CYP130A1), 2XKR (CYP142A1)
Mycobacterium smegmatis mc(2)155 (bacteria)	39	CYP51, CYP105, CYP107–109, CYP123–126, CYP136, CYP138, CYP140, CYP144, CYP150–151, CYP164, CYP185–191, CYP268	Cholesterol oxidases (CYP125A3 and CYP142A2) [367]; fatty acid hydroxylase (CYP164A2) [412]	4APY (CYP125A3), 3ZBY (CYP142A2), 3R9B (CYP164A2)
Mycobacterium ulcerans Agy99 (bacteria)	21	CYP51, CYP105Q4, CYP108B4, CYP123–126, CYP136, CYP142–144, CYP187–89, CYP191	Mycolactone synthase/hydroxylase (CYP140A7) [398, 402]	
Neurospora crassa (fungi)	43	39 families including CYP51F1, CYP53–55, CYP61, CYP65, CYP68, CYP505, CYP507, CYP527–560	Probable sterol 14α-demethylase (CYP51F1) and sterol 22-desaturase (CYP61) [15]	
Novosphingobium aromaticivorans (bacteria)	16	CYP101, CYP108, CYP111, CYP153, CYP196, CYP203–204, CYP219, CYP223–225	Ionone derivative hydroxylation (CYP101C1) [750]; terpenoid (camphor) hydroxylase (CYP101D1) [118]; camphor 5-exo hydroxylase (CYP101D2) [119]; aromatic hydrocarbon hydroxylase (CYP108D1) [118, 751]; alkane hydroxylase (CYP153C1) [126]	3OEU (CYP101C1), 3LXI (CYP101D1), 3NV5 (CYP101D2), 3KTK (CYP108D1)
Phanerochaete chrysosporium (fungi)	149	33 families to date including CYP51, CYP53, CYP61, CYP63, CYP5136–5158	Hydroxylation of polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons (various CYPs, e.g., [74–77])	
Picrophilus torridus (archaea)	2	CYP231A1, CYP231A2	Orphan P450s [103]	2RFB, 2RFC (CYP231A2)
Pseudomonas fluorescens PfO-1 (bacteria)	3	CYP221A1, CYP229A1, CYP230A1	Acyl CoA dehydrogenase/P450 fusion (CYP221A1); Putative role in Mupirocin biosynthesis (CYP203A1) [752]	
Pseudomonas putida (bacteria)	2	CYP101A1, CYP111	Camphor 5-hydroxylase (P450cam) [12, 753]; linalool 8-monooxygenase (P450lin) [754, 755]	E.g., 2CPP, 1AKD, 4JWU (P450cam)
Saccharomyces cerevisiae (fungi)	3	CYP51A1, CYP57, CYP61	Sterol 14α-demethylase (CYP51A1) [467]; di-tyrosine generation for spore wall formation (CYP57) [456]; sterol 22-desaturase (CYP61) [453]	4KOF, 4LXJ (CYP51A1 with membrane-spanning helix)
Saccharopolyspora erythraea NRRL23338 (bacteria)	36	Including CYP102G2, CYP105, CYP107, CYP116, CYP155, CYP204, CYP293–298	6-Deoxyerythronolide B hydroxylase (CYP107A1 EryF) [35, 756]; erythromycin C-12 hydroxylase (CYP113A1 EryK) [757, 758]	E.g., 1JIO, 1Z8O (EryF), 2JJN, 3ZKP (EryK)

Table 6.1 (continued)

Organism	P450s	CYP families	Function(s)	PDB ID(s)
Sorangium cellulosum Soce56 (bacteria)	21	CYP109, CYP110, CYP117B1, CYP167A1, CYP210A1, CYP259–267	Fatty acid hydroxylase(s) (CYP109) [759, 760]; epoxidation of epothilones C and D (CYP167A1 EpoK) [152, 572, 761]; noriso-prenoid and sesquiterpene hydroxylase (CYP264B1) [762, 763]	1Q5D, 1Q5E (EpoK)
Sphingomonas paucimobi-lis (bacteria)	1	CYP152B1 ($P450SP_{\alpha}$)	Fatty acid α-hydroxylase [578, 764]	3AWM, 3VM4 ($P450SP_{\alpha}$)
Streptomyces avermitilis (bacteria)	33	CYP102, CYP105, CYP107, CYP125, CYP147, CYP154, CYP157–158, CYP170–171, CYP178–184	Fatty acid hydroxylase (CYP102D1) [692]); C1-(CYP105D6) [167] and C26-(CYP105P1) [167, 168] filipin hydroxylases; 1-deoxy-pentalenic acid hydroxylase (CYP105D7) [765]; 2-step allylic oxidation of epi-isozizaene to albaflavenone (CYP170A2) [205]; pentalenene hydroxylase (CYP183A) [550]	3ABB (CYP105D6), 3E5J (CYP105P1)
Streptomyces coelicolor A3(2) (bacteria)	18	CYP102B1, CYP105, CYP107, CYP154–159, CYP170A1	Fatty acid hydroxylase (CYP102B1) [766]); oxidase in coelibactin siderophore biosynthesis (CYP105N1) [169]; putative steroid oxi-dase with role in sporulation and antibiotic synthesis (CYP107U1) [145]; dipentaenone cyclization (CYP154A1) [111]; C–C coupling in flaviolin polymerization (CYP158A1 and CYP158A2) [195, 199]; 2-step allylic oxidation of epi-isozizaene to albaflavenone (CYP170A1) [203]	4FXB (CYP105N1), 1ODO (CYP154A1), 1GWI (CYP154C1) 2DKK (CYP158A1), 1S1F, (CYP158A2), 3DBG (CYP170A1)
Streptomyces scabiei (bacteria)	26	CYP102, CYP105, CYP107, CYP125, CYP145, CYP152, CYP154, CYP156–157, CYP179–180, CYP182, CYP246 (TxtC), CYP282–283, CYP1048A1 (TxtE)	Direct nitration of L-tryptophan with NO, O_2, redox partners, and NADPH (CYP1048A1 TxtE) [278, 279]; thaxtomin phenyl-alanyl di-hydroxylase (CYP246A1 TxtC, [275]) in thaxtomin A biosynthesis	4L36 (TxtE)
Sulfolobus acidocaldarius (archaea)	1	CYP119A1	Fatty acid hydroxylase and styrene epoxidase [91, 92, 98–100]	E.g., 1F4U, 1IO8, 1IO9 (CYP119A1)
Sulfolobus tokodaii 7 (archaea)	1	CYP119A2 (P450st)	Fatty acid hydroxylase and styrene epoxidase [95, 97, 100]	1EU8, 3B4X (CYP119A2)
Thermus thermophilus (bacteria)	1	CYP175A1	β-Carotene [767], zeaxanthin [768] and monoenoic fatty acid [102] hydroxylase	1N97, 1WIY (CYP175A1)

PDB Protein Data Bank

6.1.2 Microbial P450 Classification and Sequence Conservation

The current system for managing and annotating P450 enzymes in the P450 enzyme superfamily (developed by David Nelson) [18–20] places the P450s in the same family if they share 40% or more identity at the amino acid level. P450s with lower identity are classified into different families (CYP1, CYP2, etc.), while those sharing 55% or more amino acid sequence identity define subfamilies within a P450 family, denoted by a capital letter (CYP1A, etc). Individual members of a subfamily then receive consecutive numbers (CYP1A1, 1A2, etc.). The prokaryotic (bacterial and archaeal) P450s are currently classified within families CYP101–CYP299 and CYP1001–CYP1050, while the yeast/fungal P450s are placed in families from CYP52 to CYP69, and also in various families from CYP501 upwards [18]. The CYP51 family contains sterol 14α demethylase P450s from almost all eukaryotes and from a small number of bacteria—including CYP51B1 from the human pathogen *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* [21, 22]. Thus, the CYP51s are the only P450 family found from prokaryotes through to man, leading to the suggestion that CYP51 is a progenitor P450 in the enzyme superfamily [23]. However, as discussed further below, the absence of the *CYP51* gene from some eukaryotes and the complexity of the CYP51 reaction suggests that it itself may have evolved from another primordial P450 function.

Microbial P450s have diverse catalytic functions (with numerous isoforms remaining uncharacterized) and divergent sequences, but adopt the same general structural fold as their eukaryotic counterparts (despite the absence of an N-terminal transmembrane segment in the bacterial/archaeal forms compared to eukaryotic P450s; Fig. 6.1). However, the advent of genome sequencing and the ever-increasing numbers of P450 sequences emerging from such analyses have thrown up several exceptions to the 'traditional' model of a P450 with a number of implicitly conserved amino acids residues and retained motifs (e.g., the characteristic 'heme binding' motif FXXGXXXCXG (where X is any amino acid) around the cysteine axial ligand to the heme iron, the protonating threonine (or serine) of the I-helix that interacts with the iron-bound dioxygen, and the K-helix EXXR motif (with roles in protein folding and heme insertion) [24]. The amino acid sequences of members of the P450 superfamily have evolved on such a scale that there is no longer any completely conserved amino acid residue or invariant region common to all P450 members [25, 26]. The profound influence of mutations on P450 properties is evident from the fact that even a single amino acid change can alter substrate specificity or have other dramatic effects on catalysis [27–29]. The I-helix threonine/serine (Thr252 in the well-characterized P450cam) has roles in protonation of the ferric-superoxo and ferric-hydroperoxo P450 catalytic cycle intermediates, leading to efficient O–O bond scission during molecular oxygen activation [24, 30–32]. This residue was thought to be implicitly conserved in all P450s, with mutagenesis studies showing a loss of activity and catalytic uncoupling upon substitution of the threonine residue in key P450 enzymes [31, 33]. The *Saccharopolyspora erythraea* CYP107A1

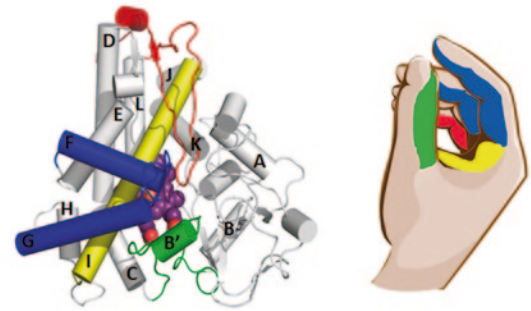


Fig. 6.1 Overview of the general P450-fold. The *left* panel shows a cartoon representation of a typical P450 structure (P450cam; PDB 2CPP), with helices labeled according to existing conventions [12, 24]. The heme cofactor is shown in atom colored spheres. Key structural elements involved in substrate binding are shown in color: the BC loop (in certain cases containing the B′ helix) in *green,* the FG helices in *blue,* the central I-helix in *yellow,* and the C-terminal region in *red*. The *right* panel shows a cartoon representation of a general model for P450 substrate binding: the key structural elements defined in the *left* panel act as the fingers of the hand (which can grab an object, in this case the substrate), with the I-helix and heme resembling the palm. *PDB* Protein Data Bank

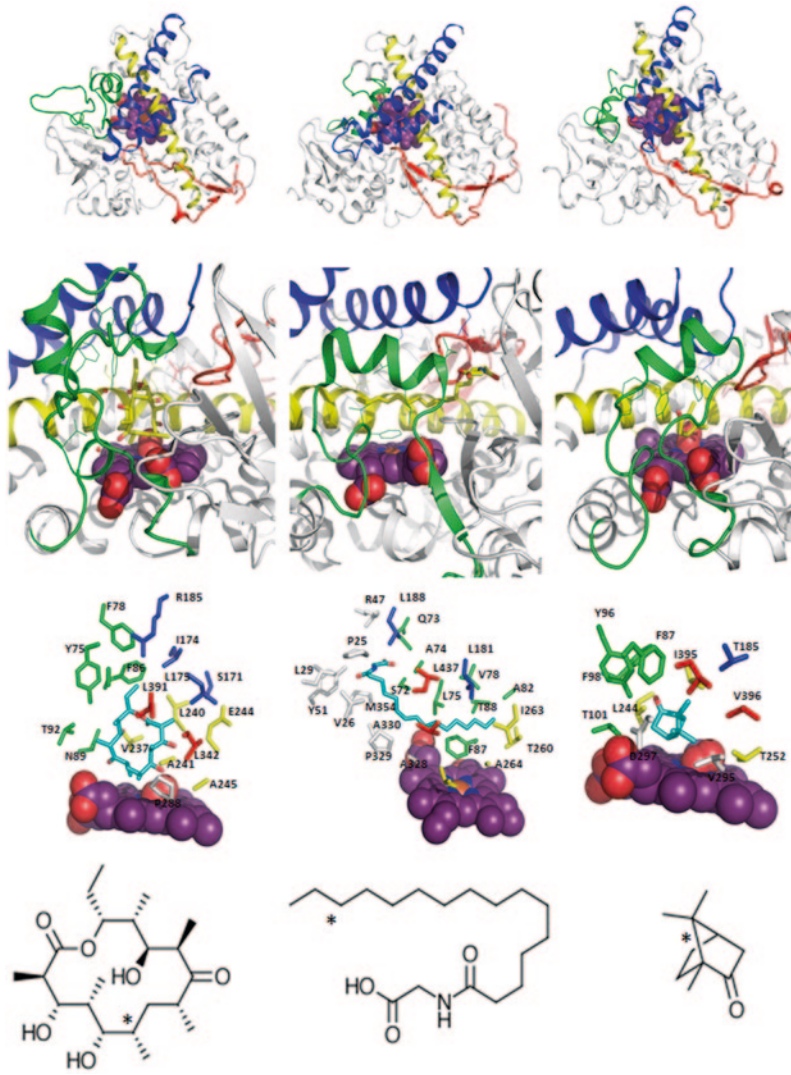


Fig. 6.2 A detailed comparison of three model microbial P450 enzymes. The *left* column depicts P450 EryF (PDB 1OXA) [34], the *middle* column the P450 BM3 heme domain (PDB 1JPZ) [771], and the *right* column P450cam (PDB 2CPP) [12]. The first row shows the general fold of each P450, color-coded as in Fig. 6.1. The second row shows a detailed view of the active site region, with the bound substrate shown in sticks. The third row shows the key residues involved in substrate binding, represented in sticks and colored according to structural elements as defined in Fig. 6.1. The substrate is shown with cyan carbon atoms. Where available, the structure of the ferrous–oxy complex is shown, with the heme and bound dioxygen in space filling sphere representation. The last row shows the structures of the respective substrates, with an *asterisk* defining the (main) position of oxidation of the substrate

(EryF), a 6-deoxyerythronolide B (6-DEB) hydroxylase (Fig. 6.2) involved in erythromycin biosynthesis, was the first example of a P450 where the 'conserved' threonine was found to be absent, with an alanine replacement at the relevant position in the P450 scaffold (Ala245). The alanine lacks a functional group able to protonate iron-bound dioxygen. Instead, the CYP107A1 6-DEB substrate provides a hydroxyl group in the C5 position that plays a role similar to the threonine in so-called substrate assisted catalysis, and thus confers specificity to the 6-DEB sub-

strate [34–36]. Mutagenic substitution of the CYP107A1 alanine residue to a threonine (A245T) restores the conventional dioxygen protonating role of the threonine, enabling CYP107A1 to oxidize a variety of substrates related to 6-DEB, but lacking the hydroxyl moiety, and thus highlighting the importance of this threonine/serine residue for efficient oxygen activation in most P450s [37]. There are now multiple examples of P450s that lack the I-helix threonine. For example, CYP176A1 (P450cin) from *Citrobacter braakii* involved in the hydroxylation of 1,8-cineole to produce 6-β-hydroxycineole, which has an asparagine (Asn242) residue instead of the threonine [38]. This residue was found to be involved in the regio- and stereo-selective oxidation of cineole, forming a hydrogen bond with the substrate oxygen, and not directly replacing the role of the conserved threonine in oxygen activation itself. Thus, the source of a proton donor for dioxygen activation is still unresolved in CYP176A1 [39, 40]. The EXXR motif in the P450 K-helix, thought to be crucial for P450 tertiary structure and for heme binding by forming a set of salt bridge and hydrogen-bonding interactions, was also considered to be invariant, with substitutions of the glutamic acid or arginine residue(s) having severely detrimental effects on P450 structural integrity and enzyme activity (e.g., [41]). However, CYP156B1 and the CYP157 family P450s appear to be exceptions to the rule, with this motif absent in *Streptomyces coelicolor* CYP157C1-4 [42, 43] and also from other emerging members of the CYP157 family, mainly in *Streptomyces* spp. [19, 44].

The ancestral 'progenitor' of the cytochrome P450 superfamily is still unclear, with several hypotheses put forward. These include a possible anaerobic reductase role for the original P450, similar to that described for fungal nitric oxide reductases (CYP55A family) [45, 46], or a peroxygenase-type role, as described for plant allene oxide synthases (AOS, CYP74A family) and hydroperoxide lyases (CYP74B family) [47] prior to P450 acquisition of oxygen-binding/activation capabilities. It has also been postulated that P450 oxygen-binding capacity may have evolved to enable the detoxification of molecular oxygen, and to enable survival of organisms as oxygen levels began to rise in the environment as a result of cyanobacterial photosynthesis [25, 48]. Lipids and sterols, found in geological samples, have been around since the Precambrian period and were suggested to be involved in the early metabolic roles of P450s [49, 50]. Oxygenated lipids and sterols, the products of early detoxification events, could hold important roles in the evolution of vesicles, membranes and cellular life, and thus act as signaling molecules, possibly pointing to the probable early roles of ancient P450s. It thus appears that the evolution of P450s may be related to both atmospheric and geological events dating back 2 billion years [25, 46, 51]. It was originally speculated that CYP51 might be the ancestral P450, due to the availability of ancient sterols and its ability to produce 14α-demethylated sterols (although rarely seen in bacteria), and as a result of its presence in all of the different domains of life. It was further considered that all eukaryotic P450s may have derived from a single CYP51 [49, 52, 53]. However, this hypothesis is now considered unlikely, due in part to the fact that the sterol 14α-demethylation (the specific sterol substrates showing some variation depending on the source of the particular CYP51 enzyme) requires three successive oxidative events, culminating in a carbon–carbon bond scission and the release of formic acid. This relatively complex CYP51 reaction mechanism is likely derived from a 'simpler' P450-mediated oxidation process and is sufficiently specialized that it is not likely to be the ancestral P450 trait [25, 54, 55]. Furthermore, there are also arguments for lateral gene transfer of plant CYP51s to bacteria [56]. The absence of *CYP51* genes in the archaea and in the majority of bacteria, as well as in some eukaryotes (e.g., certain insects and nematodes), suggests that although CYP51 is likely an early P450, it is not the progenitor in the P450 gene superfamily. However, the presence of P450s in archaea, bacteria, and eukaryotes suggest that the most primitive P450 may have emerged early in the evolution of life forms.

The following sections illustrate the diversity of P450 systems in the microbial world, with key examples of crucial chemical reactions

performed, illustrations of the structures and mechanisms of important microbial P450s, and examination of novel redox and nonredox partner protein interactions in microbial P450 enzymes.

6.2 Microbial Diversity of P450s

6.2.1 The Extent of P450s in Microbial Genomes

The numbers of P450 (*CYP*) genes in microbial organisms differ extensively (Table 6.1), even between species of the same genus. Genome sequencing projects continue to reveal genes for new P450s and for novel classes of these enzymes from the Bacteria and Archaea domains, and for the fungal kingdom of the Eukarya domain. However, archaea and bacteria generally contain relatively few P450s (in comparison to most eukaryotes) with certain organisms having no *CYP* genes present (e.g., *Escherichia coli* [57] and *Helicobacter pylori* [58, 59]). Moderate P450 numbers (2–8 P450s/genome) and extents of genetic diversity are observed in *Bacillus* species genomes across a limited number of *CYP* gene families (*CYP102, CYP106, CYP107, CYP109, CYP134, CYP152,* and *CYP197,* with 51 genes identified at time of preparation of this chapter) [19, 59–61]. Several of the *Bacillus* P450s have undefined or uncertain physiological roles, although numerous studies have been done on certain *Bacillus* spp. P450s, including intensive characterization of the CYP102A1 (P450 BM3) P450-cytochrome P450 reductase (CPR) fusion enzyme (see the section 'Microbial P450-(redox) partner fusion enzymes'). P450 BM3 is a highly efficient fatty acid monooxygenase found in a number of *Bacillus* spp. as well as in other bacteria, but one for which a definitive physiological function remains elusive to date [28]. Other characterized *Bacillus* P450s include isoforms that possess fatty acid or steroid hydroxylating activities [60, 62–64]. In contrast to *Bacillus* and many other bacteria, actinobacteria often contain large numbers of P450 genes, e.g., in mycobacterial spp. For example, there are 17, 20, 21, 39, and 47 CYP genes in *Mycobacterium bovis AF2122/97, M. tuberculosis* H37Rv, *M. ulcerans Agy99, M. smegmatis MC2155,* and *M. marinum,* respectively [59]. As is the case for many other microbes (and also for several higher eukaryotes), P450 protein expression and functional characterization has not kept pace with data emanating from genome sequencing projects, and thus most mycobacterial P450s have unknown roles. However, for mycobacterial P450s where biochemical data are available, a variety of unusual catalytic functions have been identified including roles in bacterial virulence and novel secondary metabolite production [65, 66] (see the section 'Mycobacterial P450s'). Other actinobacteria, such as *Streptomyces* spp., are often also rich in P450s, with roles commonly in antibiotic biosynthesis or in the production or other natural products. For instance, there are 33 *CYP* genes in *Streptomyces avermitilis MA-4680,* 65 in *S. clavuligerus,* 18 in *S. coelicolor A3 (2)* and *S. lividans,* 21 in *S. venezuelae,* and 27 in *S. griseus* [59, 67, 68]. The majority of the actinobacterial P450s are unique to their own genus, although there are also a proportion (particularly from soil dwelling organisms) that encompass the CYP105 and CYP107 families, and which are also found in other bacteria [19]. Not all actinobacteria contain a large P450 complement, important examples being the leprosy causing *M. leprae* [69] and the gastrointestinal, micro-aerotolerant *Bifidobacterium longum,* which is considered to have probiotic properties through its production of lactic acid [70]. These bacteria have one P450 each, further illustrating the large differences in numbers of P450s in different microbial organisms. The gliding myxobacteria have complex life cycles and are of pharmaceutical and physiological interest, producing a wide array of secondary metabolites with useful activities including anticancer therapeutics (e.g., epothilones), as well as antibacterial and antiviral agents [71]. Myxobacteria also typically contain a large pool of P450s, with good examples being *Sorangium cellulosum Soce56* with 21 P450s identified, *Stigmatella aurantiaca DW4/3–1* (18 P450s), *Haliangium ochraceum DSM 14365* (17 P450s), and *Myxococcus xanthus DK1622* (7 P450s). Among the myxobacterial P450 genes identified, there are members

of the CYP109, CYP110, CYP117, and CYP124 families, as well as new myxobacteria-specific P450 families [72].

Moving into the eukaryotic microbes, the filamentous fungus *Aspergillus nidulans* has a larger P450 complement than all other lower organisms known to date, with 111 P450 genes identified across 89 families [15]. Some of the largest microbial P450 numbers occur in white and brown rot fungi, where the P450s have important roles in the breakdown of plant material. The model white rot fungus *Phanerochaete chrysosporium* is involved in the biodegradation of lignin and the metabolism of polycyclic hydrocarbons and other xenobiotics [73]. The *P. chrysosporium* genome sequence revealed the presence of 149 *CYP* genes, with some having direct roles in lignin breakdown, and displaying variable gene expression levels under a variety of environmental conditions. These P450 enzymes (and other redox enzymes, including peroxidases) are of obvious biotechnological interest with potential roles in biodegradation of plant biomass and generation of chemicals and biofuels [74–77]. The P450 repertoire appears to be just as large in other white rot species, e.g., *Bjerkandera adusta* with 199 *CYP* genes, and *Ganoderma* sp. and *Phlebia brevispora* each with 209 P450s, although characterization of the vast majority of these enzymes remains to be done [78–82]. The genome of the brown rot fungus *Postia placenta* identified an even greater P450 complement with 250 genes across 41 P450 families present, with 184 of these shown to have activity with stilbene and a number of other compounds [77, 83]. However, the molecular mechanisms of biodegradation by brown rot fungi are not nearly as intensively studied or as well understood as those for their white rot fungal counterparts.

6.2.2 P450s in the Archaea

Evidence of P450s in the archaea suggests an early evolution for these proteins. Archaeons are among the earliest forms of life. It is now generally believed that the archaea and bacteria developed separately from a common ancestor nearly 4 billion years ago [84]. Millions of years later, the ancestors of today's eukaryotes split off from the archaea, suggesting closer relations between eukaryotes and archaea than between archaea and the prokaryotes/bacteria. In contrast to eukaryotes (where P450s are almost invariably present), archaea, like most eubacteria, do not contain large numbers of P450s. However, recent genome sequencing projects have revealed a limited number of P450s in many archaeons [19, 85]. There are three main phyla of archaea: (i) the Crenarchaeota, which are characterized by their ability to tolerate extremes in temperature and acidity; (ii) the Euryarchaeota, which include methanogens and halobacteria; and (iii) the Korarchaeota (or xenarcheota), which are found in high-temperature hydrothermal systems [84, 86, 87]. Among these, three main types of archaea are some subtypes, which include methanogens (producing methane as a metabolic by-product), halophiles (requiring high NaCl concentrations for survival), thermophiles, and psychrophiles (which grow at unusually high and low temperatures, respectively).

The first P450 identified in an archaeon was discovered fortuitously by Wright et al. during studies to clone thymidylate synthase from the acidothermophilic archaeon *Sulfolobus acidocaldarius* (previously named *Sulfolobus solfataricus*), who identified a P450-like gene sequence containing a consensus P450 heme-binding motif [88]. This enzyme was classified as CYP119, and subsequently as CYP119A1 [89, 90]. To date, there are four crystal structures of thermophilic P450s published. Two of these are for CYP119 family enzymes: CYP119A1 from *Sulfolobus acidocaldarius* (e.g., PDB 1F4T) [91, 92] and CYP119A2 from *Sulfolobus tokodaii* strain 7 (P450st, PDB 1UE8) [93] (Fig. 6.3). In efforts to provide a redox partner system for CYP119A1, the P450cam redox partners putidaredoxin reductase/putidaredoxin (PDR/PD) and spinach ferredoxin reductase/ferredoxin (FDR/FD) proved to be inefficient electron donors [94]. However, it was subsequently demonstrated that CYP119A1 can obtain electrons from a *S. tokodaii* 2-oxoacid: ferredoxin oxidoreductase and FD system, with a 2-oxoacid such as pyruvate as the electron

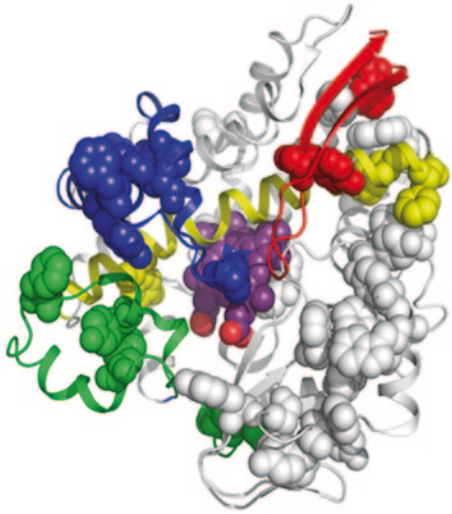


Fig. 6.3 The structural basis of thermostability in CYP119. An unusually large network of aromatic residues (here shown in space filling spheres, colored by structural element) has been suggested to contribute to thermostability of *S. solfataricus* CYP119A1 (PDB 1F4U) [92]

donor [95]. Cloning and expression/purification of a homologous thermostable 2Fe–2S FD and pyruvate-dependent ferredoxin oxidoreductase led to the reconstitution of lauric acid hydroxylase activity with CYP119A1, and thus to the description of the first example of a non-NAD(P)H-dependent reductase partner system for a P450 enzyme [96]. More recently, CYP119A2 was shown to be reduced directly by nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide phosphate (NAD(P)H) and to catalyze epoxidation of styrene, suggesting a novel route to oxidation chemistry in this P450 that bypasses redox partner proteins [97] (see the section 'P450s from thermophilic microbes and novel redox systems for Sulfolobus P450s' in *Redox partner systems and their diversity in microbes*). The endogenous substrates of the archaeal CYP119A enzymes are still unknown, although they do possess fatty acid monooxygenase activity, showing hydroxylation of lauric acid and the binding of saturated C12–C18 fatty acids [98, 99]. CYP119A1 also catalyzes the H_2O_2-dependent epoxidation of styrene and of *cis*- and *trans*-β-methylstyrenes, albeit with lower affinities and catalytic rates than observed with fatty acids [94]. The structures of CYP119A1 and CYP119A2 show a high degree of similarity and contain two large aromatic clusters that are not present in mesophilic P450s [91–93] (Fig. 6.3). These clusters are likely to contribute to their thermostability, along with potential stabilization from a higher density of salt bridges, and from a lower density of alanine residues coupled to a higher density of isoleucine residues, which is thought to contribute to better side-chain packing [92, 100].

CYP175A1 from the Gram-negative thermophilic eubacterium *Thermus thermophilus* has also been crystallized and structurally characterized (PDB code 1N97) [101], and was reported to be a β-carotene hydroxylase in production of the carotenoid zeaxanthin [101] and to possess monoenoic fatty acid oxygenase activity [102]. In contrast to the CYP119 P450s, CYP175A1 does not possess large aromatic amino acid clusters and its thermostability is instead proposed to be related to salt-bridge networks whereby charged residues are assembled to form multiple salt linkages rather than individual electrostatic interactions [100, 101]. CYP231A2 comes from the thermoacidophilic euryarchaeon *Picrophilus torridus* PTO1399 (PDB code 2RFB), the most acidophilic organism known that thrives optimally at 60 °C and pH 0.7, but can grow even at pH 0 [103]. CYP231A2 has no known function as yet, but is the smallest structurally characterized P450 (39.56 kDa and 352 residues), and its small size, together with factors such as low surface-to-volume ratio due to short loops and dispensing with excess secondary structure, may be major factors in its thermostability [103]. However, its T_m is only 65 °C compared to 95 °C for CYP119A1. A further P450 is found in *Picrophilus torridus* PTO0085 (CYP232A2; 44.36 kDa), and progesterone hydroxylase activity in the thermophilic Gram-positive *Geobacillus thermoglucosidasius* strain 12060 and *Geobacillus stearothermophilus* (both formerly classified in the genus *Bacillus*) has also been reported [104, 105]. While the study of the structure and function of P450 enzymes from thermophilic archaeons (and from thermotolerant bacteria) is in its infancy, the relative ease with which proteins from these organisms can be crystallized for

structural determination is one obvious reason for their continued study, which should provide novel information on mechanisms of P450 protein thermostability. The ability to interrogate the catalytic processes of P450s and (in particular) the nature of transient iron–oxo species in the catalytic cycle is another attractive advantage for studying thermostable P450 enzymes at ambient (or lower) temperatures. Indeed, the major breakthrough made by Rittle and Green in trapping and definitively characterizing the reactive compound I (ferryl–oxo porphyrin radical cation) species (Fig. 6.4) in P450 was achieved using the *S. acidocaldarius* CYP119A1 (see the section 'P450s from thermophilic microbes and novel redox systems for Sulfolobus P450s' in *Redox partner systems and their diversity in microbes*) [13].

Thus, the majority of the biodiverse and rapidly numerically increasing microbial P450s have only been identified and characterized at the gene/amino acid sequence level. On the basis of recent studies that have revealed several unexpected functions for microbial P450s (e.g., cyclodipeptide oxidation, microbial toxin, and dinitrogen oxide (N_2O) synthesis [65, 106, 107]), the expectation is that the characterization of many of these 'orphan' microbial P450s will reveal an even greater range of functional capabilities in the P450 superfamily. At present, P450 protein sequence analysis alone is usually inadequate for identification of substrate specificity (unless the sequence is highly related to another P450 of established substrate selectivity). With even small changes in amino acid sequence in key regions being sufficient to cause major alterations to substrate recognition and/or position of substrate oxidation, the assignment of catalytic functions to the growing number of orphan microbial P450s (including representatives from unique families) is challenging. Much work lies ahead in order to gain knowledge of physiological roles and the chemical mechanisms of numerous such P450 enzymes. Such work will undoubtedly require novel approaches, and embrace technologies such as gene knockout/knockdown coupled to analysis of the metabolome, and activity screening using diverse compound libraries [108–111].

6.2.3 P450s in Bacteria

There are more than 1300 bacterial P450 sequences within 350 distinct families which encompass the family numbers from CYP101 to CYP299 and from CYP1001 to CYP1050, along with bacterial members of the CYP51 clan [19]. Bacterial P450s were originally considered as mainly being involved in the catabolism of exogenous compounds to allow their utilization as a source of nutrition. Compared to various eukaryotic (particularly mammalian hepatic) counterparts, it is the case that several bacterial P450s are more 'specialist', with rather restricted substrate specificity ranges. Indeed, in many cases, the natural substrates of bacterial P450s are unknown, with numerous 'orphan' bacterial *CYP* genes identified from ongoing genome sequencing projects. For most of the membrane-bound P450s, structural changes including movement of the smaller *beta* domain towards the proximal side of the heme plane may be important for increasing active site size and enabling substrate/product entry/exit from the membrane. However, structures of bacterial P450s, in general, do not show the same plasticity and flexibility as observed for various eukaryotic P450s [112] (Fig. 6.2). The prokaryotic enzymes lack the N-terminal membrane anchor regions found in eukaryotic P450s, and are thus soluble, cytoplasmic enzymes (rather than being associated with microsomal or adrenal mitochondrial membranes). This has helped facilitate the studies of their structural and biochemical properties, particularly with respect to being able to express and purify sufficient amounts of soluble P450 to enable studies using protein crystallography and spectroscopic methods [12]. The P450 representatives in the PDB at present are mainly prokaryotic P450 structures, due to their superior stability and relative ease in handling compared to the membrane-bound P450 enzymes (Table 6.2). In contrast to microsomal P450s, which use CPR or CPR/cytochrome b_5 as electron donating redox partners for catalysis, bacterial P450s can use a more diverse mixture of redox partner enzymes. Indeed, the list of prokaryotic redox partners has increased steadily in recent years (see the section 'Redox partners

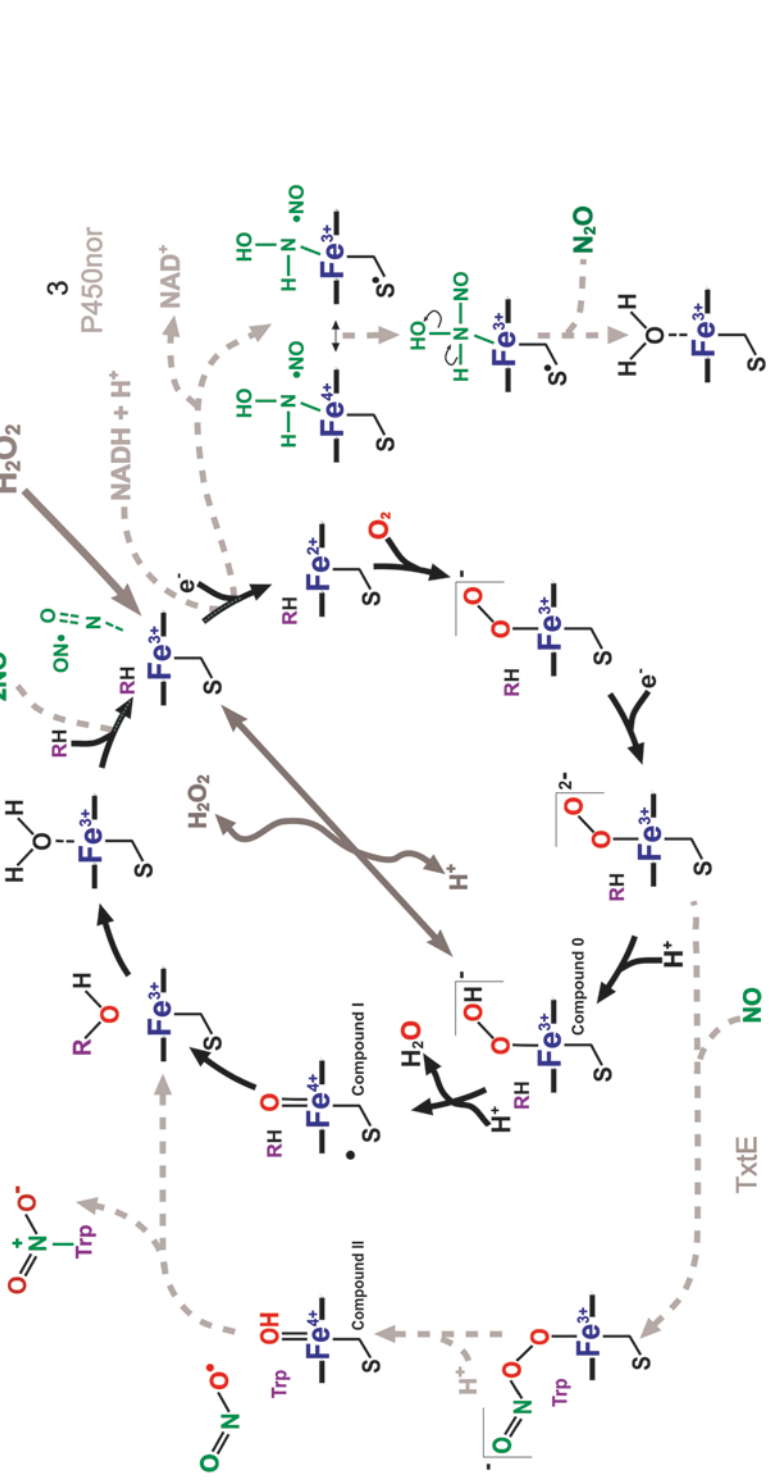


Fig. 6.4 An expanded P450 catalytic cycle. The scheme shows: (*1*) The conventional catalytic cycle with R as substrate (e.g., [285]). (*2*) The peroxide shunt pathway that bypasses the need for external electrons, converting the substrate-bound ferric P450 to the reactive compound I (via compound 0), as also described for the peroxygenase CYP152 family enzymes [574, 575, 577]. (*3*) The reaction of P450nor (CYP55A1) that binds two molecules of nitric oxide (*NO*) and receives electrons directly from NADH without the need of accessory redox partner proteins to generate dinitrogen oxide (N_2O) [847]. (*4*) The proposed mechanism of TxtE (CYP1048A1) that utilizes NO and O_2 to catalyze the direct nitration of tryptophan in the biosynthesis of the toxin thaxtomin [107]

Table 6.2 Microbial P450 structures. The structures of microbial P450s in chronological order from PDB deposition, highlighting key features. Color coding is as for Table 6.1 with light gray for archaea and mid-gray for fungi

P450	Organism	PDB codes	Ligands	Function	Refs
CYP101A1 (P450 cam)	*Pseudomonas putida*	E.g., 2CPP, 1AKD, 4JWU	E.g., Camphor, CO, thiocamphor, adamantine	Camphor 5-exo-hydroxylase	E.g., [12, 769, 770]
CYP102A1 (P450 BM3)	*Bacillus megaterium*	E.g., 1FAG, 2HPD	Palmitoleic acid, N-palmitoyl glycine, DMSO	Fatty acid, e.g., arachidonic monooxygenase	E.g., [271, 701, 771, 772]
CYP108A1 (P450 terp)	*Pseudomonas* sp.	1CPT		α-Terpineol hydroxylase	[120]
CYP107A1 (P450 EryF)	*Saccharopolyspora erythraea*	E.g., 1OXA, 1Z8O, 1EGY, 1EUP	E.g., 6-deoxyerythronolide B, androstenedione, 9-aminophenanthrene, ketoconazole	6-Deoxyerythronolide B hydroxylase in erythromycin biosynthesis	E.g., [34, 36, 773]
CYP55A1 (P450 nor)	*Fusarium oxysporum*	1ROM	E.g., NAAD, NO, CO, N-butyl isocyanide	Nitric oxide reductase	E.g., [327, 328, 774, 775]
CYP119A1	*Sulfolobus solfataricus*	1F4T, 1F4U, 1IO9, 1IO7	4-Phenylimidazole	Fatty acid (e.g., lauric acid) hydroxylase, styrene epoxidase	[91, 92]
CYP51B1 (MtbCYP51)	*Mycobacterium tuberculosis*	1EA1, 1EPX, 1H5Z	E.g., 4-phenylimidazole, fluconazole, estriol, 4,4′-dihydroxybenzophenone	Sterol (e.g., obtusifoliol) 14α-demethylase	E.g., [408, 437, 438]
CYP165B3 (OxyB)	*Amycolatopsis orientalis*	1LFK, 1LG9, 1LGF		Oxidative phenol coupling of CD-rings in vancomycin biosynthesis	[248]
CYP154C1	*Streptomyces coelicolor* A3(2)	1GWI		12- and 14-carbon macrolactone monooxygenase E.g., narbomycin hydroxylase	[188]
CYP121A1	*Mycobacterium tuberculosis*	E.g., 1N4O, 2IJ7, 3G5H, 4G2G, 4ICT	E.g., Fluconazole, cYY, 4,4′-(1H-1,2,3-triazole-1,5-diyl) diphenol, cYF	C–C bond formation of cyclodityrosine (cYY) to form mycocyclosin	E.g., [65, 187, 414, 415, 420]
CYP175A1	*Thermus thermophilus*	1N97		β-Carotene, zeaxanthin, and monoenoic fatty acid hydroxylase	[101]
CYP152A1 (P450 Bsβ)	*Bacillus subtilis*	1IZO, 2ZQJ, 2ZQX	Palmitoleic acid	Fatty acid (e.g., myristic acid) hydroxylase. H_2O_2-dependent peroxygenase	[577, 776]
CYP167A1 (P450 EpoK)	*Sorangium cellulosum*	1Q5D, 1Q5E, 1PKF	Epothilone B, epothilone D	Epothilone C and D epoxidation	[761]
CYP165C4 (OxyC)	*Amycolatopsis orientalis*	1UED		Biaryl cyclization of AB-rings in vancomycin biosynthesis	[249]

Table 6.2 (continued)

P450	Organism	PDB codes	Ligands	Function	Refs
CYP154A1	*Streptomyces coelicolor* A3(2)	1ODO		Possibly involved in polyketide metabolism	[180]
CYP176A1 (P450cin)	*Citrobacter braakii*	E.g., 4FB2, 1T2B, 4FYZ	1,8-Cineole, NO	1,8-Cineole monooxygenase	E.g., [121, 777]
CYP119A2 (P450st)	*Sulfolobus tokodaii*	1UE8		Fatty acid (e.g., lauric acid) hydroxylase, styrene epoxidase, direct electron transfer from NADH	[93, 97]
CYP158A2	*Streptomyces coelicolor* A3(2)	E.g., 1SE6, 1T93, 1S1F, 2D0E	Flaviolin, 4-phenylimidazole, 2-hydroxynaphthoquinone	Oxidative phenolic coupling in flaviolin polymerization	E.g., [195, 197, 198]
CYP107L1 (PikC)	*Streptomyces venezuelae*	E.g., 2BVJ, 2CD8, 2C7X	Narbomycin, YC-17	12- and 14-Carbon macrolactone (e.g., narbomycin and YC-17) hydroxylase in pikromycin synthesis	E.g., [208, 210, 211]
CYP199A2	*Rhodopseudomonas palustris* CGA009	2FR7, 4DNJ	4-Methoxybenzoic acid	Oxidation of para-substituted benzoic acids (83% identity to CYP199A4)	[778, 779]
CYP158A1	*Streptomyces coelicolor* A3(2)	2NZA, 2NZ5, 2DKK	Naphthalene-1,2,4,5,7-pentol, imidazole	Oxidative phenolic coupling involved in flaviolin polymerization	[195]
CYP245A1 (StaP)	*Streptomyces* sp. tp-a0274	2Z3T, 2Z3U, 3A1L	Chromopyrrolic acid, 11,11′-dichlorochromopyrrolic acid	Aryl–aryl coupling of chromopyrrolic acid in staurosporine biosynthesis	[154, 272]
CYP105AB3 (P450 MoxA)	*Nonomuraea recticatena*	2Z36		Nonspecific, e.g., compactin, luciferase and oleanolic acid hydroxylation in xenobiotic degradation and natural product synthesis	[780]
CYP130A1	*Mycobacterium tuberculosis*	E.g., 2UUQ, 2UVN, 2WHF	Econazole, 1-(3-methylphenyl)-1H-benzimidazol-5-amine	Substrate/function unknown	[108, 409]
CYP231A2	*Picrophilus torridus* PTO1399	2RFB, 2RFC	4-Phenylimidazole	Substrate/function unknown	[103]
CYP105A1 (P450 SU-1)	*Streptomyces grisoleus*	E.g., 3CV9, 2ZBZ	1,25-Dihydroxyvitamin D3	Vitamin D3 1α and 25-hydroxylation (conversion to active form)	[175, 176]
CYP120A1	*Synechosystis* sp.	2VE3, 2VE4	Retinoic acid	Retinoic acid hydroxylase	[781]
CYP248A1 (CalO2)	*Micromonospora echinospora* (or *purpurea*)	3BUJ		Orsellinic acid hydroxylase in calicheamicin biosynthesis	[230]
CYP107H1 (BioI)	*Bacillus subtilis*	3EJB, 3EJD, 3EJE	Hexadec-9Z-enoic acid-(ACP), octadec-9Z-enoic acid-(ACP)	Oxidative cleavage of ACP-bound fatty acids in pimelic acid biosynthesis	[131]

Table 6.2 (continued)

P450	Organism	PDB codes	Ligands	Function	Refs
CYP105P1	*Streptomyces avermitilis*	3E5J, 3E5K, 3ABA	4-Phenylimidazole, filipin I	C26-Filipin hydroxylase	[167, 168]
CYP170A1	*Streptomyces coelicolor* A3(2)	3DBG, 3EL3	Epi-isozizaene	2-Step allylic oxidations of epi-isozizaene to albaflavenol(s) in albaflavenone biosynthesis	[203]
CYP113A1 (EryK)	*Saccharopolyspora erythraea*	2JJN, 2JJP, 2JJO	Erythromycin D, ketoconazole, clotrimazole	Erythromycin D (C12)-hydroxylase, in erythromycin A biosynthesis	[757, 782]
CYP177A1 ($XplA_{HD}$)	*Rhodococcus* sp. str11Y	2WIV, 2WIY, 4EP6	Imidazole	Reductive denitration of hexa-hydro-1,3,5-trinitro-1,3,5-triazine (royal demolition explosive, RDX)	[135, 137]
CYP124A1	*Mycobacterium tuberculosis*	2WM5, 2WM4	Phytanic acid	ω-hydroxylation of methyl-branched lipids, cholesterol C26 hydroxylation	[395]
CYP125A1	*Mycobacterium tuberculosis*	E.g., 3IVY, 3IW1, 3IW2, 2X5W	Androstenedione, econazole, cholest-4-en-3-one	Cholesterol and cholest-4-en-3-one 26-oxidase	[360, 363]
CYP105D6	*Streptomyces avermitilis*	3ABB		C1-Hydroxylation of filipin	[167]
CYP146A1 (OxyD)	*Amycolatopsis mediterranei*	3MGX		B-tyrosine hydroxylation in vanco-mycin biosynthesis	[237]
CYP101D1	*Novosphingobium aromaticivorans*	E.g., 3LXH, 4C9K, 4C9L	Camphor, 5-exo-hydroxycamphor, CN	Camphor 5-exo hydroxylase	[118, 783]
CYP107BR1 (P450vdh)	*Pseudonocardia autotrophica*	3A4G, 3A5O	Vitamin D3	Vitamin D hydroxylase—conversion to active form	[784]
CYP161A2 (PimD)	*Streptomyces natalensis*	2X9P, 2XBK	4,5-Desepoxypimaricin	4,5-Desepoxypimaricin epoxidase in pimaricin biosynthesis	[216]
CYP134A1 (CypX)	*Bacillus subtilis*	3NC3, 3NC5, 3NC6, 3NC7	1-Phenylimidazole, 2-phenylimidazole	Cyclo-L-Leucyl-L-Leucyl (cLL) oxidation to pulcherriminic acid	[393]
CYP142A1	*Mycobacterium tuberculosis*	2XKR		Cholesterol and cholest-4-en-3-one 26 oxidase	[362]
CYP101D2	*Novosphingobium aromaticivorans*	3NV5	Camphor	Camphor 5-exo hydroxylase	[119]
CYP165D3 (OxyE)	*Actinoplanes teichomyceticus*	3O1A, 3OO3		Oxidative phenol coupling of FG-rings in teicoplanin biosynthesis	[239, 240]
CYP151A (AurH)	*Streptomyces thiolteus*	3P3L, 3P3X, 3P3O, 3P3Z	Ancymidol	Oxidation and ring formation to con-vert deoxyaureothin to aureothin	[226]

Table 6.2 (continued)

P450	Organism	PDB codes	Ligands	Function	Refs
CYP101C1	*Novosphingobium aromaticivorans*	3OFT, 3OFU	Hexane-2,5-diol, β-ionone	Ionone derivative (e.g., α- and β-ionone and β-damascone) hydroxylation	[750]
CYP152B1 (P450SPα)	*Sphingomonas paucimobilis*	3AWM, 3AWP, 3WAQ	Palmitic acid	Fatty acid α-hydroxylase. (H_2O_2-dependent peroxygenase)	[578]
CYP107E1 (MycG)	*Micromonospora griseorubida*	E.g., 2YGX, 2YCA, 2Y98, 2Y5Z	Mycinamicin III, IV and V	C14-Hydroxylation and C12/C13-epoxidation on macrolactone ring of mycinamicin	[311]
CYP108D1	*Novosphingobium aromaticivorans* DSM12444	3TKT		Aromatic hydrocarbon, e.g., phenanthrene hydroxylase	[751]
CYP164A2	*Mycobacterium smegmatis*	3R9B, 3R9C	Econazole	Binds fatty acids (C12–C18), Ortholog of M. leprae CYP (60%)	[412]
CYP153A7 (P450pyr)	*Sphingopyxis macrogoltabida*	3RWL		Hydroxylation of N-substituted pyrrolidines, piperidines, azetidines, 2-pyrrolidines and 2-piperidinones	[785]
CYP105N1	*Streptomyces coelicolor* A3(2)	3TYW, 4FXB		Monooxygenase involved in coelibactin synthesis	[169, 179]
CYP199A4	*Rhodopseudomonas palustris* HaA2	4DNZ, 4DO1, 4EGM, 4EGN, 4EGO, 4EGD	4-Methoxybenzoic acid, 4-ethylbenzoic acid, veratric acid, indole-6-carboxylic acid, 2-naphthoic acid	Oxidation of para-substituted benzoic acids and demethylation of 4-methoxybenzoic acid (83% identity to CYP199A2)	[778, 786]
CYP142A2	*Mycobacterium smegmatis*	3ZBY, 2YOO	Cholest-4-en-3-one	Cholesterol and cholest-4-en-3-one -3-one 26 oxidase	[367]
CYP125A3	*Mycobacterium smegmatis*	4APY		Cholesterol oxidase	[367]
CYP107B (HmtN)	*Streptomyces himastatinicus* ATCC 53653	4E2P		γ-Hydroxylation of an unusual piperazic acid (Pip) motif in himastatin biosynthesis	[172]
HmtT	*Streptomyces himastatinicus* ATCC 53653	4GGV		Regio- and stereospecific C2/C3 epoxidation of L-tryptophan indole ring and subsequent cyclization forming hexahydropyrroloindole in himastatin biosynthesis	[172]

Table 6.2 (continued)

P450	Organism	PDB codes	Ligands	Function	Refs
CYP163B3 (P450Sky)	*Streptomyces* sp. Acta 2897	4LOE, 4L0F, 4PXH	PCP-linked azole	3 successive β-hydroxylations of separate PCP-bound L-amino acid precursors in skyllamycin biosynthesis	[236, 252]
CYP152L1 (OleT)	*Jeotgalicoccus* sp. ATCC 8456	4L4O, 4L54	Arachidic acid	Fatty acid decarboxylase/hydroxylase (H_2O_2-dependent peroxygenase)	[575]
CYP1048A1 (TxtE)	*Streptomyces scabiei* 87.22	4L36	Imidazole	Direct nitration of L-tryptophan (using nitric oxide, dioxygen and NADPH) in thaxtomin biosynthesis	[278]
CYP1050A1 (RauA)	*Rhodococcus erythropolis* JCM 6824	3WEC	Aurachin RE intermediate (3-[2E,6E,9R)-9-hydroxy-3, 7, 11-trimethyldodeca-2,6,10-trien-1-yl]-2-methylquinolin-4(1H)-one)	Hydroxylation of aurachin RE intermediate (nitrogen atom in the quinolone ring) in aurachin RE biosynthesis	[346]
CYP51F1	*Saccharomyces cerevisiae* YJM789	4LXJ, 4KOF	Lanosterol, itraconazole	Lanosterol 14α-demethylase, full length structure with membrane-spanning helix	[467]
CYP154C5	*Nocardia farcinica* IFM10152	4JBT, 4J6C, 4J6C, 4J6B	Androstenedione, testosterone, progesterone, pregnenolone	16α-steroid hydroxylase	

ACP acyl carrier protein

and their diversity in microbes') [113–116]. In addition, several microbial P450s have evolved to form natural fusions with other accessory enzymes (including both redox and nonredox partners), with many of these novel P450 fusion proteins still to be isolated and characterized (see the section 'Microbial P450- (redox) partner fusion enzymes').

P450cam (CYP101A1) from *Pseudomonas putida* is probably the best-studied example of a bacterial P450, functioning in the hydroxylation of camphor as part of a pathway for degradation of the molecule as a carbon and energy source [117]. Similar roles are found in the related 5-*exo* camphor hydroxylases CYP101D1 and CYP101D2 from *Novosphingobium aromaticivorans* DSM 12444 [118, 119], as well as in the CYP108A1 α-terpineol hydroxylase (P450terp) from a *Pseudomonas* sp. [120] and in the cineole oxidizing CYP176A1 (P450cin) [38, 121, 122]. The crystal structures (Fig. 6.2), catalytic properties, and redox partner interactions of P450cam and related enzymes are discussed later in this chapter (e.g., see the section 'Diverse FD partners' in *Redox partner systems and their diversity in microbes*). In addition to terpenes, various microorganisms can utilize aliphatic alkanes as their sole carbon and energy source, with hydroxylation reactions often being important steps in their catabolism [123, 124]. Examples of alkane hydroxylating P450s are often members of the CYP153 family, including CYP153A6 from *Mycobacterium* sp. HXN-1500 which preferentially hydroxylates medium chain length (C6–C11) alkanes [125]; CYP153C1 from *N. aromaticivorans* [126]; and CYP153 enzymes from *Alcanivorax hongdengensis* A-11-3T [127] and *Acinetobacter* sp. EB104 [128]. A number of *Bacillus* P450s catalyze the oxidation of fatty acids. These P450s are discussed individually in more detail later in the chapter and include the well-characterized *Bacillus megaterium* P450 BM3 (CYP102A1), a model fatty acid-oxidizing flavocytochrome P450 (see the section 'Microbial P450-(redox) partner fusion enzymes') for which engineered variants have potential biotechnological applications [28, 129] (see the section 'Conclusions and future prospects'; Fig. 6.2). The peroxygenase P450 BS_{β} (CYP152A1) from *B. subtilis* catalyzes the β-hydroxylation of fatty acids using hydrogen peroxide in the 'peroxide shunt' pathway (see Fig. 6.4), as do other CYP152 peroxygenase family members from other microbes [130] (see the section 'P450 systems that bypass redox partner systems in the Redox partner systems and their diversity in microbes'). In addition, a further *B. subtilis* P450 (BioI or CYP107H1) catalyzes the oxidative cleavage of fatty acids linked to an acyl carrier protein (ACP) in the biosynthesis of pimelic acid, a biotin precursor [131] (see the section 'Nonredox partner proteins for microbial P450s in the Redox partner systems and their diversity in microbes'). Steroid hydroxylase activity is also recognized in *B. subtilis,* with CYP106A2 characterized as a steroid 15β-hydroxylase that oxidizes progesterone and 11-deoxycortisol, and for which activity can be supported by the eukaryotic adrenodoxin reductase (ADR) and adrenodoxin proteins [63]. In recent work, CYP106A2 was also shown to convert dehydroepiandrosterone (DHEA) into 7β-OH-DHEA, a human metabolite with proposed neuroprotective and anti-inflammatory properties [132]. The highly related CYP106A1 from *Bacillus megaterium* also catalyzes hydroxylation of the pentacyclic triterpene 11-keto-β-boswellic acid, with activity supported by flavodoxin and FD redox partners from the same bacterium [133].

Microbial P450s also have roles in the degradation of toxic compounds, a function more commonly associated with the xenobiotic metabolizing eukaryotic P450 enzymes, such as those in the human liver. CYP177A1 (XplA) is an unusual flavocytochrome P450 from *Rhodococcus rhodochrous* 11Y that is a natural fusion with a flavodoxin redox partner and which has an interesting role with biotechnological applications. CYP177A1 initiates the breakdown of the military explosive and recalcitrant environmental pollutant hexahydro-1,3,5-trinitro-1,3,5-triazene (RDX, Royal Demolition Explosive) and its nitroso derivatives by reductive denitration, with XplA orthologs restricted to a number of *Rhodococcus* spp. [134–137] (see the section 'P450 fusions to flavodoxin and FD proteins' under

Microbial P450-(redox) partner fusion enzymes). The CYP116s are another family of bacterial P450 enzymes that are involved in the degradation of toxic compounds. CYP116A1 from *Rhodococcus erythropolis* NI86/21 (along with its genetically adjacent redox partners) was shown to N-dealkylate the thiocarbamate herbicides EPTC (*S*-ethyl dipropylthiocarbamate) and vernolate (*S*-propyl dipropylthiocarbamate), and the triazine herbicide atrazine (1-chloro-3-ethylamino-5-isopropylamino-2,4,6-triazine), conferring protection on crop plants against the application of these herbicides [138–140]. The orthologous CYP116B1 from *Cupriavidus metallidurans* [141] and CYP116B2 (P450-Rhf) from *Rhodococcus* sp. NCIMB 978 [142, 143] constitute a distinct class of P450 fusion enzymes with a P450 domain linked to a phthalate dioxygenase reductase (PDOR; see *Microbial P450-(redox) partner fusion enzymes*). CYP116B1 was shown to catalyze propyl chain hydroxylation of the herbicides EPTC and vernolate, with subsequent N-dealkylation in the case of vernolate [141]. CYP116B2 was shown to catalyze hydroxylation and O-dealkylation of several alkyl aryl ethers, with a preference for shorter-chain alkyl groups in these substrates [143]. Although the exact physiological functions of these enzymes remain to be determined, it appears likely that these fusion P450s may play a similar role to that seen for CYP116A1 in one or more detoxification reactions, including the oxidative degradation of herbicides such as EPTC. The CYP116B family may exemplify divergent evolution in microbial P450s, with the relevant ancestral *CYP* gene becoming fused with a novel *PDOR* redox module gene to provide better catalytic efficiency and (possibly) stability in the new fusion enzyme, thus enhancing competitiveness of the host microbe in a challenging environment.

It is increasingly clear that, in addition to the utilization of unusual carbon sources, many bacterial P450s are crucial for other physiological roles [144, 145]. Among the most obvious examples of these are *Streptomyces* and other actinomycete species, where various P450s have defined roles in the production of antibiotics and other natural products that have benefits to human and animal health, and uses in agriculture (Table 6.3). The metabolomes of *Streptomyces* spp. are a rich source of secondary metabolites that account for more than two thirds of the microbially derived antibiotics, and *Streptomyces* also produce enzymes that can transform xenobiotics of industrial and environmental importance (e.g., steroids in the soil) [146, 147].

6.2.3.1 Streptomyces P450s

The *Streptomyces* P450s are frequently integrated into biosynthetic operons for secondary metabolite pathways, with these operons containing the majority of the enzymes required for production and export of the antibiotic or other secondary metabolite product. Creation of new antibiotics, as well as improvements in the production of naturally occurring agents, can be effected by manipulating the genes in these pathways, and such methods were shown to be successful in the generation of new and improved *Streptomyces* compounds [148, 149]. Examples of the diversity of *Streptomyces*-derived natural products whose synthesis requires activity of P450 enzymes include pharmaceuticals such as: anticancer agents (e.g., quinomycin [150] and daunorubicin [151]); antitumor agents (e.g., epothilone [152], fostriecin [153] and staurosporine [154]); immunosuppressives (e.g., tautomycetin [155], FK506 [156] and rapamycin [157]); antiparasitic agents (e.g., avermectin [158]); insecticides (e.g., nikkomycin [159]); antifungals (e.g., pimaricin [160] and amphotericin [161]); and antibacterial agents (e.g., clavulanic acid [162], oleandomycin [163], and pikromycin [164]; Table 6.3). The *Streptomyces* often have *CYP* gene families unique within a particular species, but selected *CYP* family members are also common to various *Streptomyces* spp., particularly for the *CYP105* and *CYP107* family P450s which have multiple members detailed in the databases [19, 165]. The *CYP105* and *CYP107* families are generally associated with xenobiotic and secondary metabolism, and the characterization of growing numbers of these P450s illustrates their broad substrate specificities and diverse catalytic functions. These include vitamin D hydroxylation (CYP105A1) [166], steps in the synthesis

Table 6.3 Examples of selected actinomycete P450-derived drugs and natural products. The action of the drug and the P450 catalyzed steps during its biosynthesis are included, along with PDB codes for structurally characterized enzymes

Drug	Action	P450(s)	Organism	P450 functionalization(s)	PDB	Refs
Albaflavenone	Antibiotic	CYP170A1	*Streptomyces coelicolor*	2-step allylic oxidations of epi-isozizaene	3DBG, 3EL3	[203, 787]
Amphotericin B	Antifungal	CYP161A3 (AmphL) and CYP105H4 (AmphN)	*Streptomyces nodosus*	Likely polyketide oxidative tailoring reactions		[161, 788]
Aurachin RE	Antibacterial	CYP1050A1 (RauA)	*Rhodococcus erythropolis* JCM 6824	Hydroxylation of aurachin RE intermediate	3WEC	[338, 346]
Aureothin	Antifungal, antitumor, insecticide	CYP151A (AurH)	*Streptomyces thiolteus*	2x C7 deoxyaureothin oxidations and C9a oxidation with ring formation	3P3L, 3P3X, 3P3O, 3P3Z	[226]
Avermectin	Antiparasitic	CYP171A1 (AveE)	*Streptomyces avermitilis*	C6 and C8a avermectin algycone hydroxylation		[158]
Calicheamicin	Antitumor, antibiotic	CYP105W1 (CalE10) and CYP248A1 (CalO2)	*Micromonospora echinospora*	TDP-alpha-D-4-amino-4,6-deoxyglucose N-oxygenation and orsellinic acid hydroxylation	3BUJ (CalO2)	[230, 288, 291]
Carbomycin	Antibacterial	CYP107C1 (orfA)	*Streptomyces thermotolerans*	C12–C13 epoxidation of carbomycin B to make carbomycin C		[789, 790]
Chalcomycin		ChmH1	*Streptomyces bikiniensis*	C20 methyl macrolide hydroxylation		[308]
Clavulanic acid	Antibacterial	CYP105M1 (orf10)	*Streptomyces clavuligerus*	Possible clavaminic acid derivative epoxidase		[791–793]
Daunorubicin	Antitumor	CYP129A2 (doxA) and CYP131A2 (dnrQ)	*Streptomyces* sp. strain C5	C10, C13, C14 anthracycline glycone DNR precursor hydroxylations and likely aglycone core oxidation		[794–796]
Epothilone	Antitumor	CYP167A1 (P450 EpoK)	*Sorangium cellulosum*	Epothilone C and D epoxidation	1Q5D, 1Q5E, 1PKF	[152, 761]
Erythromycin	Antibacterial	CYP107A1 (P450 EryF)	*Saccharopolyspora erythraea*	6-Deoxyerythronolide B hydroxylation	E.g., 1OXA, 1Z8O	E.g., [34, 36, 773]
Filipin	Antifungal	CYP105P1and CYP105D6	*Streptomyces avermitilis*	C1- (CYP105D6), and C26- (CYP105P1) filipin hydroxylation	3ABB and 3E5J, 3E5K, 3ABA	[167, 168]
FD-891	Antitumor	GfsF	*Streptomyces graminofaciens*	C8-9 macrolide epoxidation then C10 hydroxylation		[310, 797]
FK506	Immunosuppressive	CYP122A4 (FkbD)	*Streptomyces tsukubaensis*	4-Electron C-9 FK506 precursor oxidation		[156]

Table 6.3 (continued)

Drug	Action	P450(s)	Organism	P450 functionalization(s)	PDB	Refs
Fostriecin	Antitumor	FosK	*Streptomyces pulveraceus*	C18 fostriecin hydroxylation		[153, 798]
Himastatin	Antibacterial	CYP107B (HmtN) and HmtT and HmtS	*Streptomyces himastatinicus*	Piperazic acid (Pip) motif γ-hydroxylation and C2/C3L-tryptophan epoxidation then cyclization to hexahydropyrroloindole, and biaryl aromatic coupling of depsipeptide monomers	4E2P (HmtN) and 4GGV (HmtN)	[172, 214, 215]
Mycinamycin	Antibacterial	CYP105L2 (MycCI) and CYP107E1 (MycG)	*Micromonospora griseorubida*	C14-Hydroxylation and C21 mycinamicin VIII methyl hydroxylase and C12/C13-macrolactone epoxidation	E.g., 2YGX, 2YCA, 2Y98, 2Y5Z (MycG)	[301, 305, 306, 311]
Nikkomycin	Insecticidal	CYP162A1 (NikQ)	*Streptomyces tendae*	Histidine β-hydroxylation to form nikkomycins X and I		[159, 799]
Novobiocin	Antibacterial	CYP163A1 (NovI)	*Streptomyces spheroides*	PCP-loaded tyrosine β-hydroxylation		[243, 336]
Oleandomycin	Antibacterial	CYP105F2	*Streptomyces peucetius*	Oleandomycin tailoring hydroxylation		[163, 170]
Pikromycin	Antibacterial	CYP107L1 (PikC)	*Streptomyces venezuelae*	12- and 14-carbon macrolactone e.g., narbomycin and YC-17 hydroxylation	E.g., 2BVJ, 2CD8, 2C7X	E.g., [208, 210, 708]
Pimaricin	Antifungal	CYP161A2 (PimD)	*Streptomyces natalensis*	4,5-Desepoxypimaricin epoxidation	2X9P, 2XBK	[216, 800]
Rapamycin	Immunosuppressive, antifungal and antitumor	CYP107G1 (rapN), CYP122A2 (rapJ), CYP122A3	*Streptomyces hygroscopicus*	Likely C9, C26, C27 and C32 rapamycin macrolactone hydroxylation		[157, 801]
Staurosporine	Antitumor	CYP245A1 (StaP) and CYP244A1 (StaN)	*Streptomyces* sp. tp-a0274	Aryl-aryl coupling of chromopyrrolic acid and C–N linkage of staurosporine aglycone and deoxysugar	2Z3T, 2Z3U, 3A1L (StaP)	[154] [802]
Skyllamycin	Antibacterial, immunosuppressive, cytostatic, and antiparasitic	CYP163B3 (P450Sky)	*Streptomyces* sp. Acta 2897	3 successive β-hydroxylations of separate PCP-bound L-amino acid precursors	4LOE, 4L0F, 4PXH	[236, 252]
Tautomycetin	Immunosuppressive	TauI/TmcR	*Streptomyces griseochromogenes*	C5 tautomycetin oxygenation		[155, 803]
Teicoplanin	Antibacterial	CYP165D3 (OxyE; and OxyA, B,C, D)	*Actinoplanes teichomyceticus*	Oxidative phenol coupling of FG-rings	3O1A, 3OO3	[239, 240, 314]

Table 6.3 (continued)

Drug	Action	P450(s)	Organism	P450 functionalization(s)	PDB	Refs
Tylosin	Antibacterial	CYP105L1 (TylHI, orf7), CYP113B1 (TylI), CYP154B1	*Streptomyces fradiae*	Likely C23 methyl lactone ring oxidase (CYP105L1) and C20 methyl O-mycaminosyl-tylactone hydroxylation (CYP113B1)		[804, 805]
Tirandamycin	Antibiotic	TamI	*Streptomyces* sp. 307–9	C10 oxidation of tirandamycin C to E, then C11-12 epoxidation and C18 hydroxylation		[309, 806]
Vancomycin	Antibacterial	(CYP165A3 OxyA), CYP165B3 (OxyB), (CYP165C4 OxyC), (CYP146A1, OxyD)	*Amycolatopsis orientalis* and *mediterranei*	β-tyrosine hydroxylase (OxyD) and oxidative phenol coupling of CD-(OxyB) and DE-rings (OxyA), and biaryl cyclization of AB-rings (OxyC)	1LFK, 1LG9, 1LGF (OxyB), 1UED (OxyC), 3MGX (OxyD)	[237, 248, 249, 318]

PDB Protein Data Bank, *PCP* peptidyl carrier protein

of the antibiotic filipin (CYPs 105D1 and P6) [167, 168], coelibactin siderophore biosynthesis (CYP105N1) [169], oleandomycin modification (CYP105F2) [170], biotin biosynthesis (CYP107H1) [64, 131], erythromycin biosynthesis (CYP107A1) [35], pikromycin biosynthesis (CYP107L1) [171], and himastatin biosynthesis (HmtT and HmtN (CYP107B)) [172] (Table 6.3). A number of CYPs are common in several *Streptomyces* spp., including those encoded by *CYP102, CYP154, CYP157,* and *CYP170* genes. Studies of some of these enzymes have revealed various interesting structural and catalytic features, as discussed below. However, thorough analysis of individual P450s in each *Streptomyces* species will be required to reveal all their true functions. The *Streptomyces* P450s characterized to date have diverse biochemical roles, and have evolved specialized functions to enable their host bacteria to exploit different environmental niches [67, 173].

At the time of preparation of this chapter, there were P450 crystal structures from 17 different *Streptomyces* species in the PDB (Table 6.2). These include a number of CYP105 family members with varied hydroxylase activities. Examples include CYP105A1 (P450 SU-1) from *Streptomyces grisoleus* (PDB 3CV9), which is a vitamin D_3 hydroxylase involved in the conversion of vitamin D_3 to its active form 1α,25-hydroxy vitamin D_3 (Fig. 6.5a) [174–176]. CYP105D6 and CYP105P1 (PDB 3ABB and 3ABA) from *S. avermitilis* perform filipin hydroxylations in the C1 and C26 positions, respectively, during biosynthesis of this polyene macrolide antibiotic [167, 168, 177] (Fig. 6.5B). CYP105N1 from *S. coelicolor* is a monooxygenase predicted to be involved in the biosynthesis of coelibactin, a siderophore with implications in zinc-dependent antibiotic regulation by *S. coelicolor* [169, 178, 179] (Fig. 6.5c). Interesting properties are also observed for *S. coelicolor* CYP154A1 [111, 180]. CYP154A1 performs an unusual cyclization reaction, coupling the C5 carbonyl and the C11–C12 double bond of a dipentaenone substrate (Fig. 6.5d) to form a product with an oxetane ring (Fig. 6.5e), doing so in the absence of NAD(P)H and redox partners and without the need for any net oxidation/reduction [111]. There are only a few examples of P450s that have the ability to catalyze molecular rearrangement reactions without external reducing equivalents. These include the CYP5A and CYP8A families involved in the production of thromboxane A2 and prostacyclin, respectively, through isomerization of prostaglandin endoperoxide (prostaglandin H2) in higher animals [181, 182]. In addition, the fatty acid hydroperoxide metabolizing CYP74 AOS are involved in the dehydration of linolenic acid 13-hydroperoxide (18:3ω3) during the early steps of jasmonic acid production in plants [181, 183–185]. In contrast to CYP154A1, where the exact reaction mechanism is unknown, these P450s are able to utilize their peroxide substrates directly in the generation of reactive species for both the enzyme and substrates during catalysis [181, 186]. The physiological role of CYP154A1 is not clear, although it may function in spore stabilization during the *S. coelicolor* growth cycle. In addition, the substrate pentaenone ring bears a resemblance to the *S. coelicolor* antibiotic methylenomycin C scaffold, although the presence of a biosynthetic pathway involving the pentaenone is yet to be established [111]. The 4-phenylimidazole-bound crystal structure of CYP154A1 reveals a closed conformation with some disorder in the central region of the I-helix, and with various amino acid residues observed in distinct positions [180]. The CYP154A1 heme is found in two orientations (related by a 180° flip) as also described for the *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* CYP121 [187], although whether there is any physiological/mechanistic relevance here, or influence on catalysis, remains unclear [180]. Interestingly, *CYP154A1* is located directly upstream of the uncharacterized *CYP157C1* gene (which encodes a P450 with no EXXR motif in a 'conservon' five-gene cluster repeated throughout the *S. coelicolor* genome) [42, 147]. Despite the retention of these conservons, there is no real clue as to their physiological relevance, and the substrate and product of CYP154A1 were determined through elegant metabolomic approaches rather than by identification of the function of a biosynthetic operon [111]. The second structurally characterized *S. coelicolor* CYP154 fam-

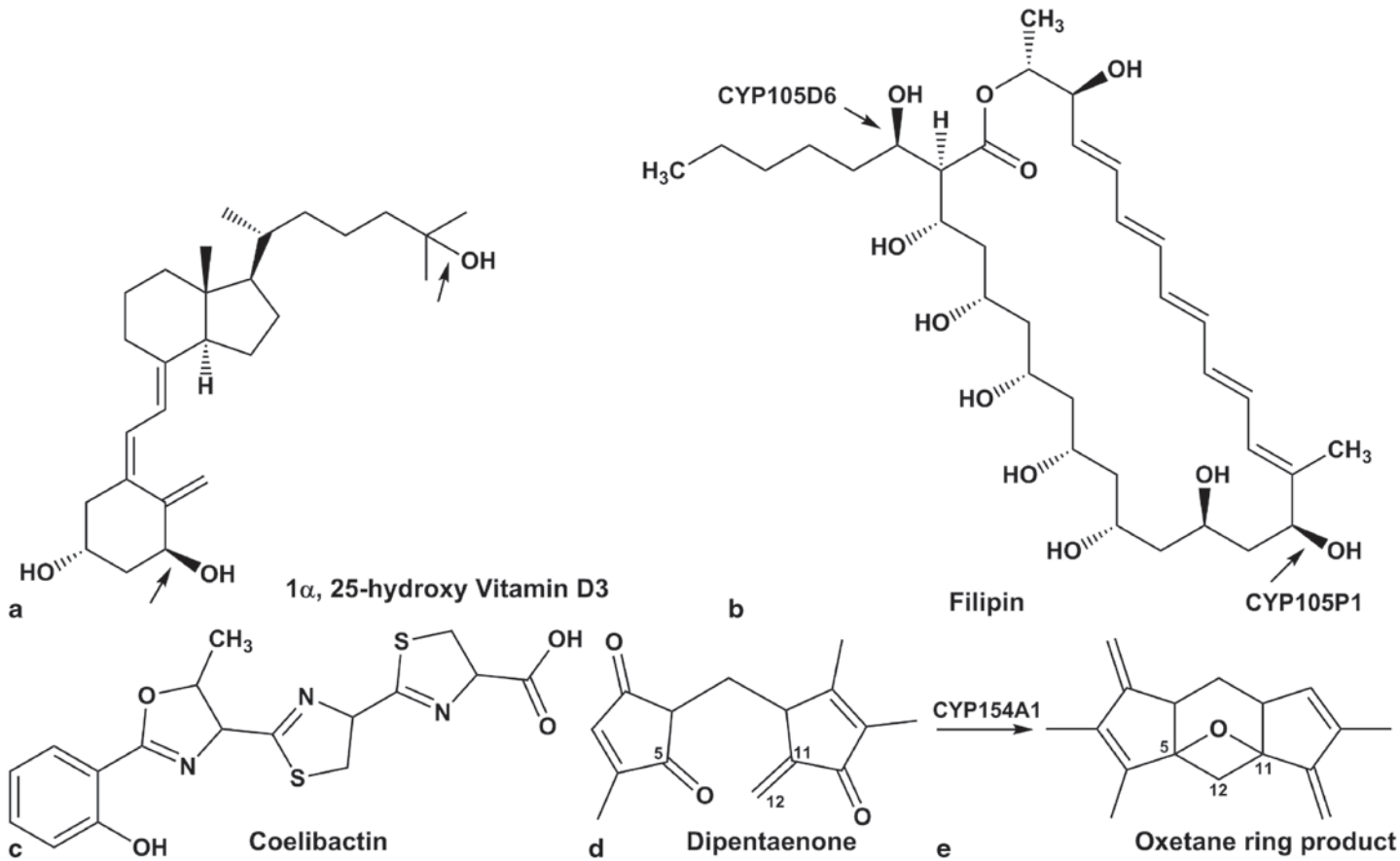


Fig. 6.5 Examples of selected P450-derived products from *Streptomyces* spp. **a** The *S. grisoleus* CYP105A1 conversion (*arrows*) of vitamin D_3 to its active form 1α, 25-hydroxy vitamin D_3 [848]. **b** The *S. avermitilis* CYP105D6- and CYP105P1-catalyzed C1 and C26 hydroxylations (*arrows*), respectively, during filipin biosynthesis [167]. **c** Coelibactin, a *S. coelicolor* siderophore with implications in zinc-dependent regulation of antibiotic synthesis. CYP105N1 performs an oxidative tailoring reaction during coelibactin biosynthesis, likely involving hydroxylation of the phenyl ring [169]. Finally, the unusual cyclization reaction catalyzed by *S. coelicolor* CYP154A1 involves coupling of the C5 carbonyl and the C11-12 double bond of a dipentaenone substrate (**d**) to form a product with an oxetane ring (**e**) in the absence of NAD(P)H [111]. NAD(P)H nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide phosphate

ily enzyme is CYP154C1 with 42% identity to CYP154A1. In contrast to CYP154A1, the CYP154C1 structure is in an open conformation in the ligand-free state (PDB 1GWI) [188]. A swinging movement of the FG helices and a reorganization of the BC loop are observed in comparison to CYP154A1, which results in the open conformation with a direct access pathway to the heme observed from the protein surface. CYP154C1 is also located adjacent to another uncharacterized P450 (CYP157A1, again lacking the EXXR motif) in an operon that does not contain nearby polyketide synthases or nonribosomal peptide synthetase (NRPS) gene sequences and which gives no obvious clue to the P450 function [42]. However, CYP154C1 was shown to possess the same activity as CYP107L1 (PikC) from *S. venezuelae,* which performs successive hydroxylations on the 12- and 14-membered ring macrocyclic lactones YC-17 and narbomycin [164] (discussed further below), although the true role of CYP154C1 in *S. coelicolor* is still to be determined [180, 188]. Additional members of the CYP154 family have been identified only in actinomycetes and were found to have a broad spectrum of substrate selectivity towards molecules of diverse size and chemical characteristics, and to have distinctive catalytic roles. CYP154A8 from *Nocardia farcinica* IFM10152 catalyzes hydroxylation of 7-ethoxycoumarin and the O-demethylation and subsequent *ortho*-hydroxylation of the medium-sized isoflavonoid formononetin via a daidzein intermediate [189]. Furthermore, compound screening studies have revealed a wide range of hydroxylation activities, mainly for long rod-shaped compounds as well as the stereo- and regio-selective hydroxylation of n-alkanes [190, 191]. CYP154C5, also from *N. farcinica* IFM 10152, was shown to possess 16-α hydroxylase activity with the steroids androstenedione, dehydroepiandrosterone, nandrolone, pregnenolone, progesterone, and testosterone [192, 193]. The crystal structures of CYP154C5 in complex with androstenedione, pregnenolone, progesterone and testosterone have been deposited recently in the PDB (PDB codes 4JBT, 4J6B, 4JSC, and 4JSD, respectively) with no citation available at the time of completion of this chapter. CYP154E1 from *Thermobifida fusca* YX displayed a broad substrate range following screening with diverse molecules ranging from heptanoic acid, 2,4,6-trimethyloctanoic acid, benzyl methyl sulfide, and nootkatone through to the largest substrate compound pergolide mesylate [190]. CYP154H1, also from *T. fusca* YX, catalyzes side-chain hydroxylation of small aromatic and arylaliphatic molecules such as ethylstyrene, ethylbenzene, styrene, and indole, as well as the S-oxidation of aromatic thioethers to their corresponding sulfoxides and sulfones [194].

The CYP158 family is so far restricted to the actinomycetes, with CYP158A enzymes found only in *Streptomyces* species. *CYP158B* genes have also been identified in the actinomycetes *Saccharopolyspora erythraea* NRRL23338 and *Saccharopolyspora spinosa*. However, the majority of genes in the *CYP158* family remain uncharacterized [19, 165]. The related *S. coelicolor* enzymes CYP158A1 and CYP158A2 catalyze aryl ring coupling reactions resulting in flaviolin dimerization/multimerization, producing differing products [195]. The polymerization of flaviolin(s) produces red-brown pigment molecules thought to provide the bacteria with protection from UV light [196, 197]. CYP158A2 is one of the few *S. coelicolor* P450s found within a clearly defined three-gene operon that produces the P450 substrate molecule flaviolin (Fig. 6.6a) in a process also involving a type III polyketide synthase and a naphthalene monooxygenase. CYP158A2 was shown to produce three isomers of biflaviolin and one triflaviolin from the mono-substituted flaviolin substrate [173, 195]. In contrast, CYP158A1 (which has 61% amino acid identity to CYP158A2) is not found in an apparent operon, but can produce 3,3′-biflaviolin and 3,8′-biflaviolin as its only flaviolin products and ultimately may have a different physiological role to CYP158A2 [195]. The structure of CYP158A2 revealed two flaviolin molecules bound in the active site (Fig. 6.6b), stacking with the heme cofactor and creating a kink in the I-helix and a repositioning of the FG helices to close the active site (PDB 1T93; Fig. 6.6c). The CYP158A2 heme cofactor is bound with the A-propionate

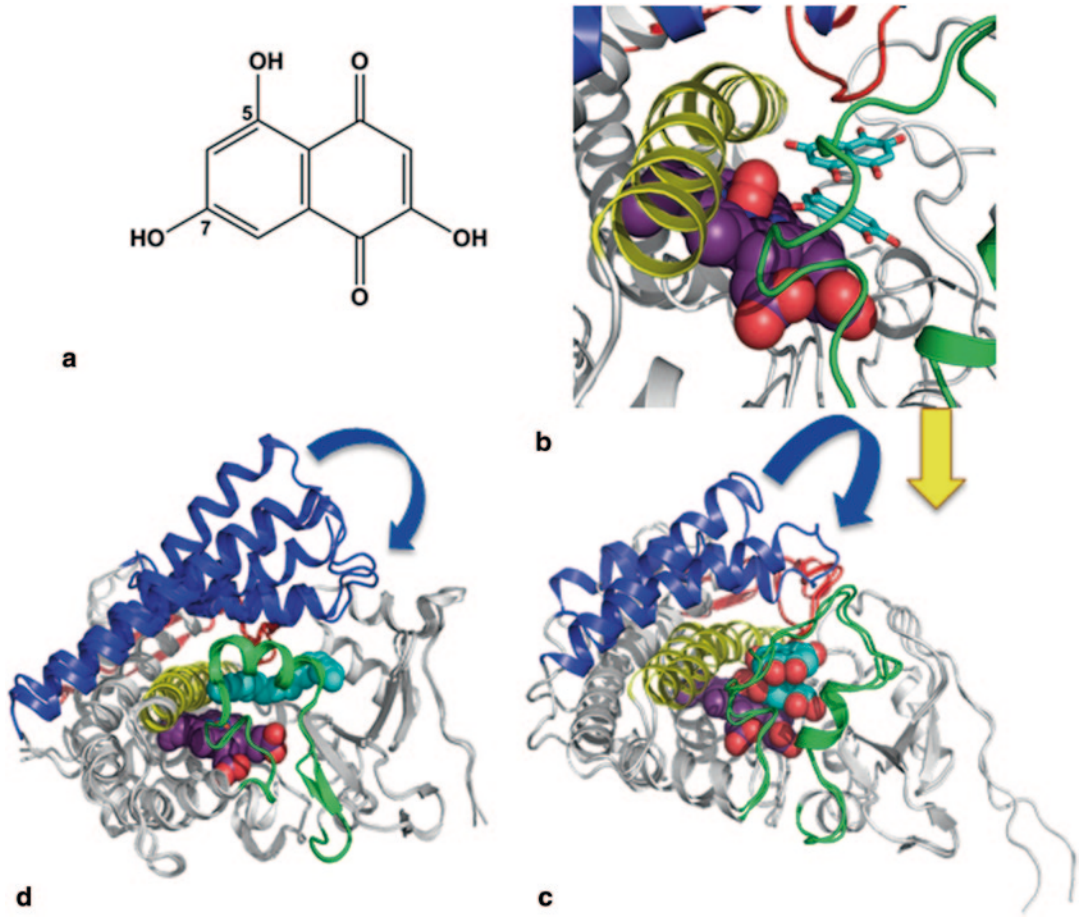


Fig. 6.6 CYP158A2 and its substrate flaviolin. The substrate flaviolin (**a**) is polymerized to form a *red-brown* pigment via P450-mediated aryl ring coupling. **b** The substrate-bound P450 structure contains two flaviolin molecules in the active site cavity and dioxygen bound to the heme iron (PDB 1T93). Structural rearrangements associated with substrate binding occur in P450 enzymes [198]. Panels **c** and **d**: An overlay of substrate-bound and substrate-free structures, respectively, for two distinct P450s: *S. coelicolor* CYP158A2 (**c**) (PDB 1T93 and 1S1F) [198] and the P450 BM3 heme domain (**d**) (PDB 1FAG and 2HPD) [271, 701]. In both cases, the FG helices reorient to wrap around the substrate, closing the active site (indicated by *blue arrows*). In addition, a portion of the CYP158A2 I-helix is seen in a distinct position upon substrate binding forming a kink resulting in the positioning of an ordered water molecule (WAT50; not shown) that hydrogen bonds with the 5-OH moiety of the proximal flaviolin. It has been postulated that WAT50 may also provide a hydrogen bond to the distal oxygen atom during catalysis [195]

moiety on the proximal side of the heme and it is suggested that this orientation allows a greater amount of space on the distal side of the heme, subsequently creating a larger active site cavity to allow binding of the bulky flaviolin substrate(s) [112]. CYP158A2 does not possess the conserved threonine (as described for P450cam, see above), with an alanine (Ala245) in this position, and its reaction is postulated to involve substrate assisted phenolic coupling with the flaviolin substrate (as described above for EryF above). The flaviolin C5 and C7 hydroxyl groups (Fig. 6.6a) are positioned to act as H-bond donors, stabilizing the proton pathway to the heme iron during catalysis [35, 195, 198, 199]. The CYP158 family P450s contain a highly conserved active site residue (Ile87 in CYP158A2) located on the BC loop. In CYP158A2, Ile87 points inwards within

the active site cavity interior and interacts with the second flaviolin molecule. Mutagenesis of this residue and crystallographic studies (PDB 3TZO 3TNK) show large differences in the overall BC loop topology, and reveal differing catalytic activities and dimerization products of the mutant enzymes, highlighting the importance of this active site residue in controlling the regioselectivity in formation of the flaviolin products [199]. The structure of CYP158A1 with two flaviolins bound revealed a distinctive mode of binding for the second substrate, which is found in the entrance to the substrate access channel and positioned too far away to allow dimerization to occur, despite evidence that this occurs in vitro (PDB 3NZ5) [195, 197, 198]. Structural comparisons with CYP158A2 show that CYP158A1 has a shorter I-helix with two fewer helical turns and no I-helix kink. These changes are accompanied by a longer loop between the H- and I-helices in CYP158A1. CYP158A1 possesses a unique lysine residue (Lys90) in place of the conserved CYP158 family isoleucine (Ile87 in CYP158A2). The bulkier side chain of Lys90 in CYP158A1 results in its orientation towards the surface, pointing away from the BC loop. In contrast to CYP158A2, mutagenesis of the CYP158A1 Lys90 has no apparent effect on catalytic activity or selectivity [199]. It is predicted that there will be movement of the second flaviolin substrate along with the FG helices and BC loop to accommodate substrate dimerization in CYP158A1 [195, 199]. Structural differences in active site topology and chemical composition likely account for the altered product profiles observed in CYP158A1 and CYP158A2, and for their potentially quite different biological roles. Recent studies used CYP158A2 to produce large amounts of a heme stable iron(IV) hydroxide species (compound II) and to highlight the importance of the cysteine thiolate axial ligand in the P450s' ability to oxidize C–H bonds. The CYP158A2 compound II was determined to have a basic p*K*a (11.9), and it was suggested that thiolate coordination is important in increasing the compound II p*K*a, consequently lowering the redox potential for the one electron reduction of compound I. Theoretical studies indicated that the elevated p*K*a substantially decreases the rate of oxidation of surrounding amino acids to favor specific oxidation of the substrate. During C–H activation catalysis, it also appears likely that a solvent exposed CYP158A2 tyrosine residue (Tyr352) adjacent to the cysteine thiolate ligand (Cys353) provides a reducing equivalent that initiates the conversion from compound I (Cys–S–Fe(IV)=O) to compound II (Cys–S–Fe(IV)–OH) that favors C–H bond oxidation [200].

An intriguing *S. coelicolor* enzyme is the bifunctional CYP170A1, which was initially classified as a CYP51, but renamed once shown to be devoid of demethylase activity and to have low similarity to other CYP51 enzymes [67]. CYP170A1 is in a two-gene operon adjacent to a sesquiterpene cyclase that is involved in the ionization and successive isomerization of farnesyl diphosphate to the novel compound *epi*-isozizaene [201]. CYP170A1 converts *epi*-isozizaene via albaflavenol intermediate(s) to the sesquiterpene single ketone antibiotic albaflavenone by two successive allylic oxidations (Fig. 6.7a) [202]. Surprisingly, CYP170A1 was also discovered by gas chromatography/mass spectrometry (GC/MS) analysis to produce farnesene isomers (Fig. 6.7b) and was subsequently found to possess an additional terpenoid synthase activity in presence of Mg^{2+} alone (i.e., in a reaction not involving redox partners or reducing equivalents), generating a mixture of farnesene isomers from farnesyl diphosphate [203]. The terpenoid synthase activity is optimal at acidic pH (5.5–6.5), whereas the P450 oxygenase activity in the production of albaflavenone is most efficient at a neutral to basic pH (7.0–8.2), perhaps conferring an environmental control over the distinct activities. The crystal structure of CYP170A1 was determined in the ligand-free and *epi*-isozizaene-bound forms (PBD 3DBG and 3EL3, respectively) and confirmed the unusual bipartite function with a terpene synthase-like active site contained within the conventional P450 structure. This terpene synthase site is situated in the α-helical domain and forms a discrete, but slightly disordered, four-helical bundle located within the C-, H-, I-, and L-helices, and is internally lined with various hydrophobic amino acids in its cavity

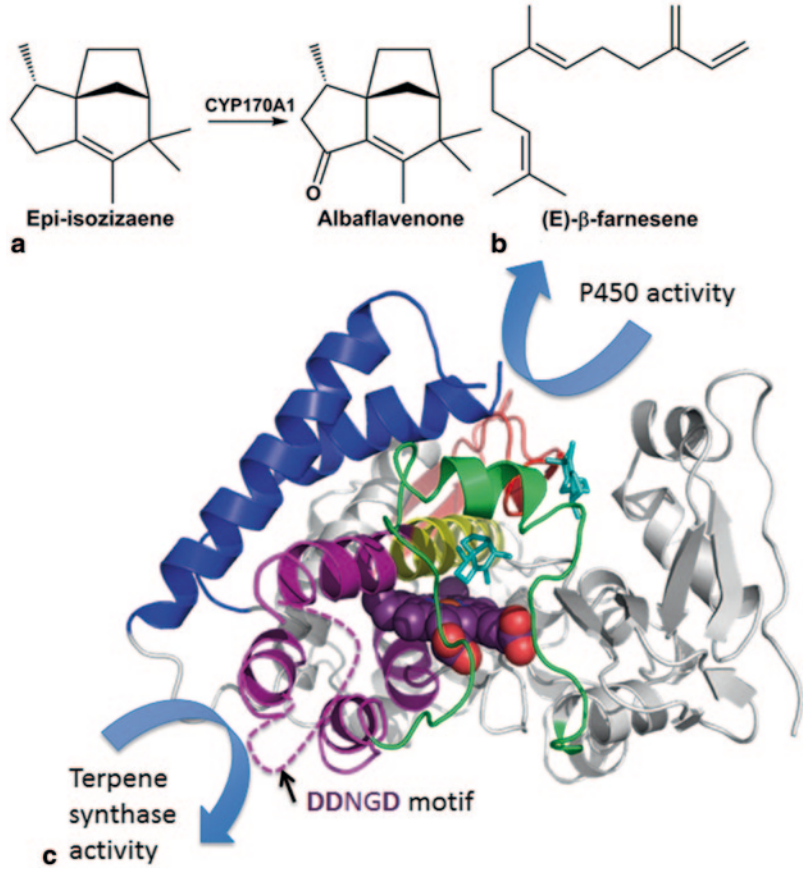


Fig. 6.7 A case of moonlighting. The *S. coelicolor* CYP170A1 converts *epi*-isozizaene via albaflavenol intermediate(s) to the sesquiterpene single ketone antibiotic albaflavenone by two successive allylic oxidations (**a**) [202]. A secondary terpenoid synthase role was also discovered to produce farnesene (**b**) [849]. The structure of CYP170A1 is shown in (c) (PDB 3DBG), with the different activities indicated by *blue arrows*. The non-P450 terpene synthase activity is believed to reside at the N-terminal region of the I-helix (depicted in *purple*), centered around the Mg^{2+}-binding loop containing the DDNGD motif (disordered in the crystal structure) [203]

(Fig. 6.7c) [203]. Terpene synthases usually possess a six-helical barrel [204]. However, an overlay of the structures of CYP170A1 and terpene synthase enzymes displays a high level of similarly in the structural shape and the amino acids lining the cavities of the synthase units [203]. Comparisons of the CYP170A1 ligand-free and *epi*-isozizaene-bound structures with that of P450cam (CYP101A1) confirm structural features consistent with typical P450 topology [24, 112]. It is thought that CYP170A1 may undergo structural rearrangements to promote terpene synthase activity over P450 monooxygenase function, and to further order the helical farnesyl diphosphate active site. This conformational change may allow CYP170A1 to utilize one distinct activity over another, consistent with selectivity over different pH ranges [203]. CYP170A1 is one of the more diverse classes of *Streptomyces* P450, with rather low amino acid similarity to other characterized P450s. The CYP170 class has been investigated in other *Streptomyces* species [205, 206]. *S. avermitilis* possesses a similar CYP170A2 which is located adjacent to a sesquiterpene cyclase and was shown in vitro to produce albaflavenone from *epi*-isozizaene, as described for CYP170A1. Moreover, a novel oxidized *epi*-isozizaene metabolite was identified

and believed to be derived from the CYP170A2 intermediate (4*S*)-albaflavenol to produce the oxidized metabolite 4β,5β-epoxy-2-epi-zizaene-6β-ol. This reaction is most likely catalyzed by CYP170A2-dependent epoxidation, although the action of an additional unidentified P450 or epoxidase in the *S. avermitilis* genome cannot be ruled out [205]. Genome mining has also revealed the presence of the sesquiterpene cyclase/*CYP170*-like gene pairings in nine further *Streptomyces* bacteria (*S. albus* J1074, *S. lividans* TK24, *S. ghanaensis* ATCC14672, *S. griseoflavus* Tu4000, *S. sviceus* ATCC29083, *S. viridochromogenes* DSM40736, and *Streptomyces* spp. E14, SPB74 and SPB78), *with* a high degree of genomic conservation and synteny in the surrounding genes. The production of *epi*-isozizaene was detected in vivo in *S. ghanaensis, S. lividans* and *S. albus* following GC/MS studies of mycelia of each organism. Albaflavenone was detected in *S. viridochromogenes, S. griseoflavus, S. ghanaensis,* and *S. albus,* and the intermediate albaflavenols were detected in the latter organism [205, 206]. Furthermore, CYP170B1 from S. *albus* was found to produce albaflavenone from *epi*-isozizaene in vitro, but was unable to produce farnesene from farnesyl diphosphate, unlike the terpenoid synthase role identified in the *S. coelicolor* CYP170A1 ortholog. Structural analysis revealed the absence of key Mg^{2+}-binding amino acids, essential for the farnesene synthase activity, and thus explained the loss of the bifunctional enzymatic properties of CYP170B1. The CYP170 enzymes in *Streptomyces* sp. SPB74 and SPB78 also lack the farnesene synthase amino acids and are postulated to be members of the monofunctional *epi*-isozizaene hydroxylating CYP170B family [206].

CYP107L1 (PikC) from *S. venezuelae* is involved in the macrolide antibiotic pikromycin biosynthetic pathway and is probably the best-studied biosynthetic P450 [149, 164, 207]. PikC has specificity for both 12- and 14-carbon-membered rings of macrolactones, and has regio- and stereospecific oxygenase activities to enable production of different macrolide products [208]. PikC catalyzes the C12 hydroxylation of the 14-membered ring narbomycin to produce the ketolide pikromycin [154, 164] (Fig. 6.8a), and can perform a C14 hydroxylation to produce neopikromycin, as well as the dihydroxylation to produce novapikromycin, albeit to a very small extent [171]. PikC also catalyzes the monohydroxylation of the 12-membered ring YC-17 at either the C10 or C12 positions to produce methymycin and neomethymycin, respectively (Fig. 6.8b) [164]. The dihydroxylation of YC-17 produces novamethymycin via the methymycin precursor, which is also detected at very low levels [209]. The structures of PikC in the ligand-free and substrate-bound forms (PDB 2BVJ, 2C7X, 2CD) display conformational changes between open and closed conformations and highlight movements of the F and G helices as well as flexibility in the FG and BC loops that presumably allow entry and exit of the substrates and products. Interestingly, the ligand-free structure encompasses both open and closed conformations within two molecules in an asymmetric unit. The FG region adopts slightly differing positions depending on the ligand bound in the active site of PikC [208, 210]. An interesting feature observed in the PikC crystal structures is that the substrates are anchored in the upper part of the active site by the desosamine sugar moiety of narbomycin and YC-17 at different positions, forming a substrate-specific-binding pocket (Fig. 6.8c). A substrate-specific salt bridge is also formed between the C3′ dimethylamino group of the deoxysugar substituent and PikC glutamate residues (Glu85 for narbomycin binding and Glu94 for YC-17), with hydrogen-bonding networks formed with other amino acids on the BC loop, as confirmed by mutagenesis studies. These desosamine *N,N*-dimethylamino salt linkages and binding pockets, as well as unspecific hydrophobic interactions between active site amino acids and the macrolide portion of the substrate, play important roles in regio- and stereo-selectivity of substrate oxidation [208, 210, 211]. Substrate anchoring and engineering strategies have been employed to enable PikC-catalyzed hydroxylation(s) on nonnatural substrates fused with a desosamine sugar moiety using an engineered PikC (the D50N mutant enzyme), with the ultimate aim of harnessing PikC for the

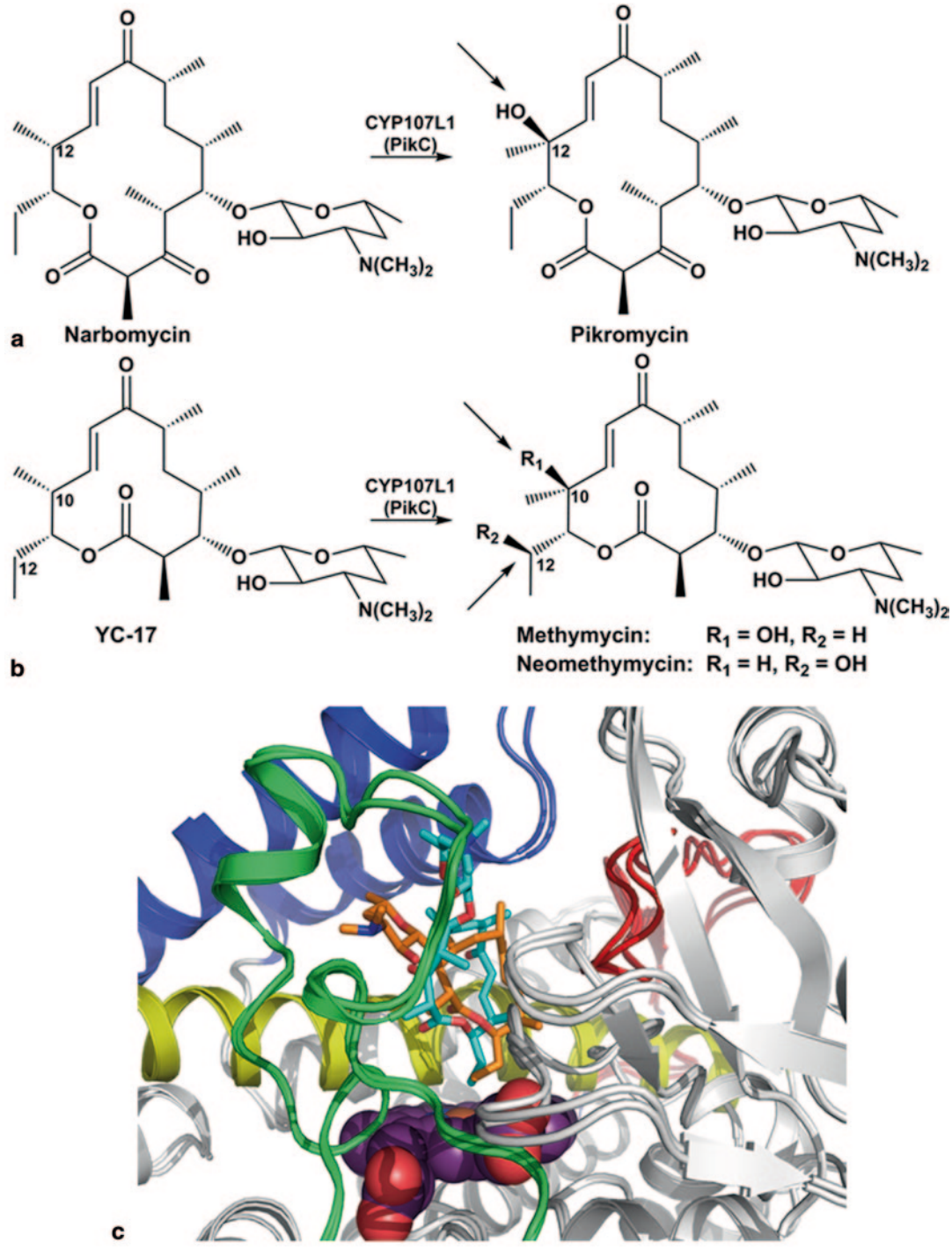


Fig. 6.8 Reactions catalyzed by PikC (CYP107L1). The scheme shows the PikC-catalyzed C12 hydroxylation of narbomycin to the ketolide pikromycin (**a**) and the C10 or C12 monohydroxylation of YC-17 to produce methymycin and neomethymycin, respectively (**b**). Positions of hydroxylation are shown by *arrows* [164]. **c** An overlay of P450 PikC bound to YC-17 (shown with *orange* carbons) and narbomycin (shown with *cyan* carbons; PDB 2CD8 and 2C7X) [208]

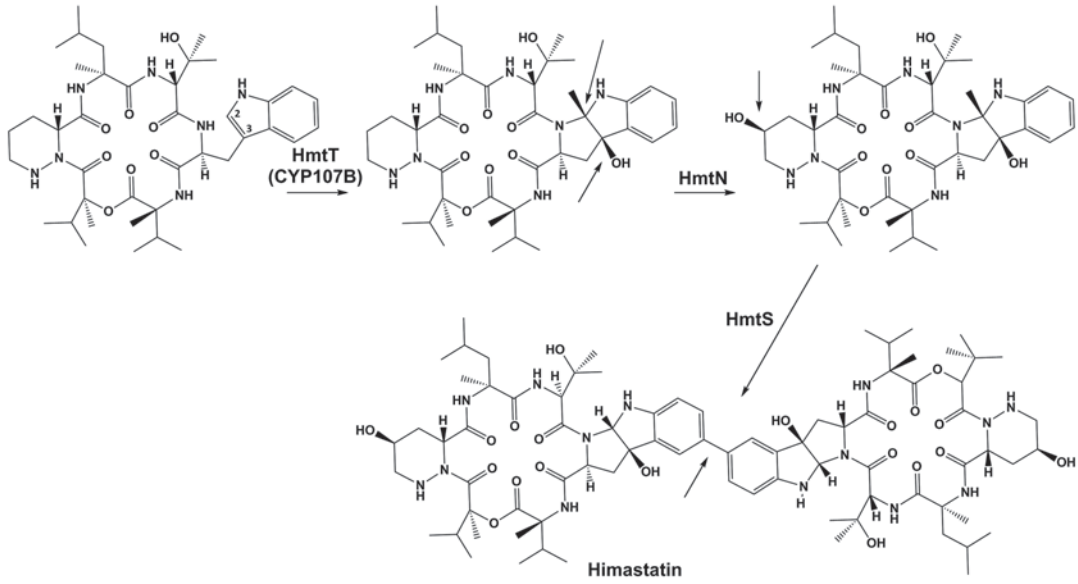


Fig. 6.9 P450-dependent reactions in the synthesis of the antibiotic himastatin. Himastatin biosynthetic reactions catalyzed by the P450s HmtT, HmtN, and HmtS are shown (with *arrows* highlighting the positions of the P450 reactions) [172, 214]. The scheme shows the HmtT-catalyzed regio- and stereospecific epoxidation of the C2/C3 double bond of the indole ring derived from *L*-tryptophan, and the subsequent cyclization to form the hexahydropyrroloindole moiety; the γ-hydroxylation of the piperazic acid (Pip) motif catalyzed by HmtN; and the biaryl aromatic coupling between cyclic depsipeptide monomers catalyzed by HmtS to create the active dimer form of himastatin

production of novel antibiotics, albeit likely with some limitations in ability to synthesize novel substrates and regulate enzyme regio-selectivity [211]. Improvements in PikC regio- and stereoselectivity were recently achieved with a similar substrate engineering approach, whereby the substrate desosamine was replaced with varied synthetic N, N-dimethylamino anchoring groups. It was demonstrated that the structure of the anchoring group can control regio-selectivity of the PikC C–H bond oxygenation [212]. Although pikromycin itself is not clinically used as an antibiotic, it has the potential to serve as a scaffold for the production of new macrolide therapeutic compounds [213]. These studies highlight the potential of PikC and other microbial biosynthetic P450s as biocatalysts for the development and production of new improved antibiotics and other secondary metabolites.

Three *S. himastatinicus* ATCC 53653 P450s (HmtT, HmtN, and HmtS) are involved in the synthesis of the antibiotic himastatin, a novel cyclohexadepsipeptide dimer that inhibits growth of Gram-positive bacteria, including methicillin-resistant *Staphylococcus aureus* (MRSA) [214]. Himastatin has several tailoring groups, such as hydroxypiperazic acid and hexahydropyrroloindole moieties, attached to a depsipeptide ring with an unusual symmetry consisting of peptide residues in alternate *D*- or *L*-conformations [215]. The gene cluster for himastatin biosynthesis contains several NRPSs that are involved in peptide formation, as well as the P450s HmtT, HmtN, and HmtS. The three P450s share a 51–55 % level of identity and are likely members of the CYP107B family, but have distinct and novel roles in the oxidative tailoring of himastatin (Fig. 6.9) [214]. HmtT catalyzes the regio- and stereospecific epoxidation of the C2/C3 double bond of the indole ring derived from *L*-tryptophan, and subsequent cyclization reactions to form the tricyclic moiety hexahydropyrroloindole. HmtN catalyzes

the regio- and stereo-selective γ-hydroxylation of an unusual piperazic acid (Pip) motif. HmtS is involved in the biaryl aromatic coupling between cyclic depsipeptide monomers, catalyzing regio-selective C–C bond formation. This reaction is essential for himastatin activity as the depsipeptide monomer is inactive [172, 214]. The structures of HmtT and HmtN have been solved in ligand-free forms (PDB 4GGV and 4E2P, respectively). The HmtT structure reveals a remarkably long FG loop situated perpendicular to the heme plane and entering the active site cavity. The extra residues in this FG region are evident from amino acid alignments with other P450 enzymes and show notable differences within the himastatin P450s. The HmtT F and G helices are kinked as a result of the extra amino acid residues in this region. This unusual FG loop conformation is stabilized via hydrogen-bonding networks between Arg179/Asp66 and Phe165/Gln76. It was postulated that the long FG loop may form a significant part of the binding site in order to accommodate the large substrate size and to stabilize substrate orientation during the successive catalytic steps. Unlike HmtT, the structure of HmtN reveals relatively straight FG helices, similar to a number of other P450s in the PDB, and in a different orientation to the FG helices in HmtT [24]. In comparison to HmtT, the HmtN helices have moved laterally, resulting in an enlarged substrate access chamber to the active site. Despite HmtT and HmtN having a very similar substrate, this molecule would have to be oriented in opposing conformations to facilitate the P450-mediated reactions at different regions of the cyclohexadepsipeptide backbone. The variation in FG regions in the HmtT and HmtN structures presumably allows for these differing substrate configurations. HmtN does not possess the conserved threonine involved in oxygen activation, instead having a leucine (Leu244) in this position. The active site of HmtN has several ordered water molecules that form a hydrogen-bonding network, and it is possible that this network may assist proton delivery during catalysis [172]. CYP161A2 (PimD) from *S. natalensis* ATCC27448 is an epoxidase P450 involved in the biosynthesis of the antibiotic pimaricin (also called natamycin) [216]. Pimaricin is a 26-membered polyene macrolide that is commonly used to treat fungal keratitis (corneal infections) as well as being utilized as a food preservative to prevent mold contamination of cured meats and cheeses [217]. The large pimaricin biosynthetic gene cluster identified the PimD P450 as the final biosynthetic enzyme that catalyzes the epoxidation between the C4 and C5 double bond of 4,5-desepoxypimaricin to produce pimaricin (Fig. 6.10a) [160, 217]. The CYP161 family is restricted to the *Streptomyces,* with orthologous genes found only in species closely related to *S. natalensis* [19]. The structures of PimD in the ligand-free and substrate-bound forms (PDB 2X9P and 2XBK, respectively) reveal structural changes upon 4,5-desepoxypimaricin binding and give insights into the catalytic mechanism of PimD [216]. Comparisons of these PimD structures show the FG loop moves toward the active site on binding of 4,5-desepoxypimaricin, allowing interactions with the substrate. This is accompanied by an inward reorientation of the BC loop that is subsequently accommodated by an outward movement of the C-helix to allow the substrate-induced structural changes. The β-sheet 3 becomes more ordered in the substrate-bound form and closes over the active site, allowing an interaction with the pyranosidic ring of the mycosamine moiety of 4,5-desepoxypimaricin. PimD also lacks the conserved catalytic threonine, although does possess a serine residue (Ser238) in this position. However, the Ser238 side chain is rotated towards the interior of the I-helix, forming a hydrogen-bonding interaction with Ala234, and is thus unable to assist in proton delivery in this conformation [216]. PimD is thus a likely example of substrate-assisted epoxidation, whereby the 4,5-desepoxypimaricin C7–OH group is positioned to act as the proton donor for the epoxidation reaction, similar to that described above for EryF [34, 36, 216]. The PimD epoxidation reaction is thought to proceed via compound 0 (as opposed to compound I) with peroxo and hydroperoxo intermediates, the latter proposed to act as an oxidant for the insertion of the hydro-

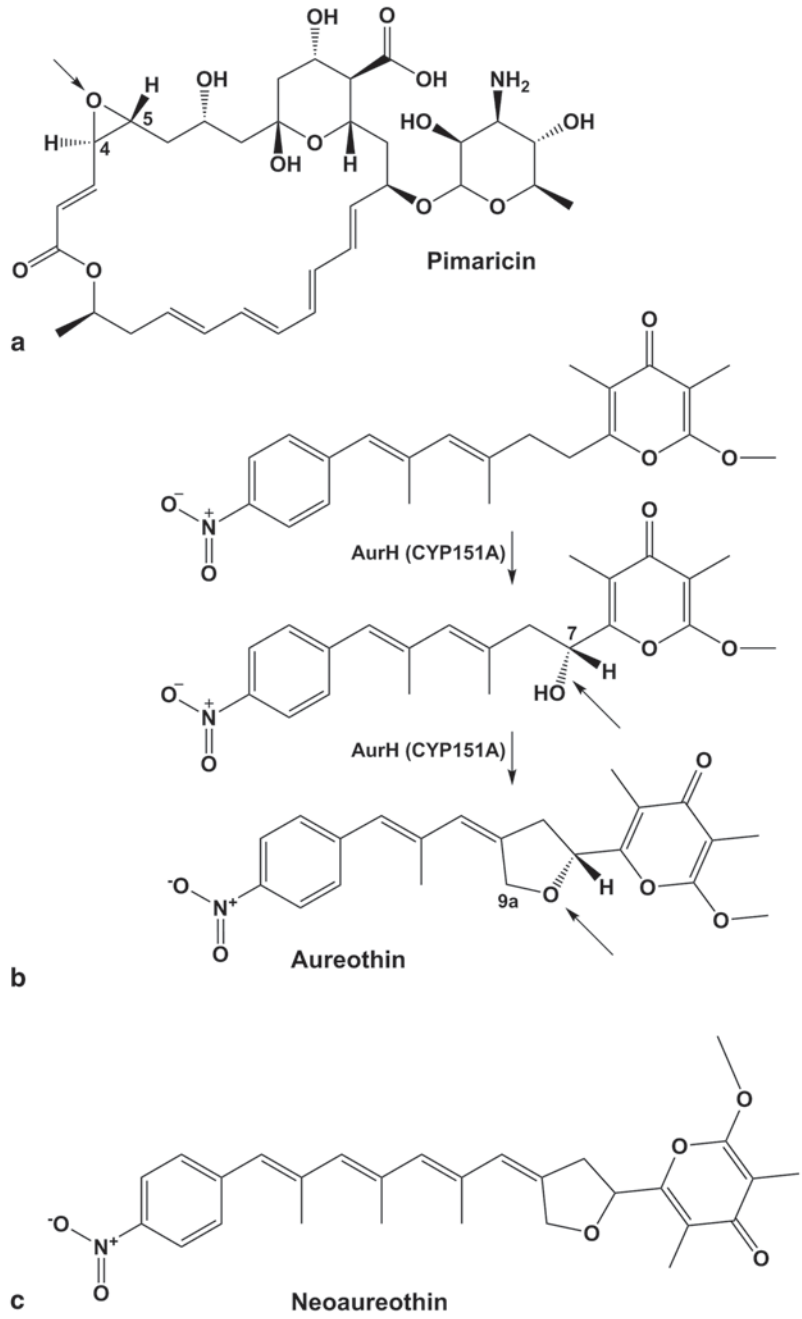


Fig. 6.10 P450 reactions in the synthesis of pimaricin, aureothin and neoaureothin. **a** The PimD-catalyzed epoxidation between the C4 and C5 double bond (*arrow*) of 4,5-desepoxypimaricin to produce pimaricin [216]. **b** Production of aureothin catalyzed by AurH (CYP151A), showing the successive P450-dependent oxidations (*arrows*) involving the C7 hydroxylation of deoxyaureothin to produce a (7*R*)-7-hydroxydeoxyaureothin intermediate, and oxidation at C9a that mediates O-heterocyclization to form aureothin [225, 226]. **c** The structure of the related antibiotic neoaureothin, where the corresponding reactions are catalyzed by the AurH orthologs NorH and SpnH in *S. orinoci* HKI-260 and *S. spectabilis,* respectively [227].

peroxo oxygen atom into the C4/C5 double bond on 4,5-desepoxypimaricin [149, 216].

The CYP151 family is actinomycete specific with a small number of orthologous genes identified in nonpathogenic *Mycobacterium* and *Streptomyces* species [19]. CYP151A (AurH) *from S. thioluteus* is involved in the production of the metabolite aureothin (Fig. 6.10b), a rare nitro-substituted polyketide with antifungal, insecticidal and antitumor activities [218–220]. The biosynthesis of aureothin involves a gene cluster with an unusual *p*-nitrobenzoate (PNBA) moiety that is derived from chorismate via a PNBA synthase and an *N*-oxidation reaction. An unusual nonlinear type I polyketide synthase extends PNBA with five successive (methyl)-malonyl-CoA moieties to form the polyketide backbone. Two successive tailoring reactions are then performed by an O-methyltransferase that catalyzes pyrene ring methylation (AurI) and a P450 (AurH) [221]. CYP151A (AurH) is an interesting multifunctional enzyme that is involved in the formation of a five-membered exomethylene tetrahydrofuran ring [222, 223]. This homochiral ring is responsible for the rigidity of the carbon backbone that is an essential component for the activity of aureothin [222, 224]. AurH performs two successive oxidations, initially catalyzing the asymmetric C7 hydroxylation of deoxyaureothin to produce a (7*R*)-7-hydroxydeoxyaureothin intermediate, immediately followed by a second oxygenation at C9a that mediates O-heterocyclization to form aureothin (Fig. 6.10b) [225, 226]. Orthologous P450s NorH and SpnH were identified in *S. orinoci* HKI-260 and *S. spectabilis,* respectively. These genes mediate a similar tetrahydrofuran ring formation of the anti-HIV and anti-malarial compound neoaureothin (spectinabilin; Fig. 6.10c), which differs only in the diene moieties, affecting the length of the polyketide backbone compared to the shorter aureothin. Interestingly, the otherwise near-identical neoaureothin biosynthetic pathways containing NorH and SpnH are transcriptionally regulated by activator proteins from different families (ArsR and AfsR, respectively). The *S. spectabilis* (SpnH-containing) neoaureothin biosynthetic gene cluster is more closely related to that for *S. thioluteus* aureothin synthesis than is the *S. orinoci* (NorH-containing) cluster, and phylogenetic analysis indicated that the aureothin pathway likely evolved from deletion of genes in the SpnH cluster [227, 228]. Basic Local Alignment Search Tool (BLAST) searches identify another P450 with high homology to AurH from *S. scabrisporus,* but it remains to be determined whether this organism can also make a nitroaryl-substituted polyketide involving the P450. The structure of AurH was determined in the ligand-free and inhibitor (ancymidol)-bound forms (PDB 3P3L and 3P3Z), as well as in forms with two N-terminal extensions derived from protein purification constructs that interact differently with the protein structures (PDB 3P3O and 3P3X) [226]. Ligand-free AurH displays a relatively open conformation, with some changes observed at the N-terminal and FG loops compared to its closest structural relatives in the CYP107 family, and with an interaction between the β2 loop and I-helix. An interesting difference is seen with some additional AurH residues located in the B region, forming an unusual, rigid two-helix bundle (helices B2 and B2′) that closes over the active site cavity [226]. This new helical bundle is situated in the place of the conventional loop/random coil region that contains a solvent-filled substrate access channel seen in the majority of P450 structures in the PDB (Fig. 6.11a) [24, 229]. A similar bundle has also been observed solely in the *Micromonospora echinospora* P450 CalO2 (see below; Fig. 6.11b) [230] and, by comparison, the AurH helical moiety is kinked toward the N-terminus and enlarges the closed active site cavity, presumably a reflection of the different substrate specificities for the CalO2 and AurH P450s. The structure of the ancymidol inhibitor-bound form reveals a transition from the open to a closed confirmation accompanied by changes in the organization of the FG loop and with the two-helix bundle moving closer into the active site cavity, and the β2 loop reorientating away from the I-helix and approaching towards the FG loop. Modeling studies revealed potential active site residues involved in substrate binding, and mutagenesis studies in AurH confirmed important roles for Phe89, Gln91, and Thr239 in substrate binding

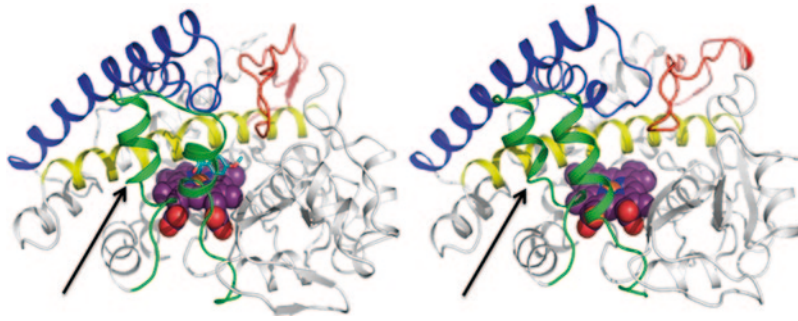


Fig. 6.11 Structures of the antibiotic pathway P450s AurH and CalO2. A structural comparison is shown between the ancymidol inhibitor-bound P450 AurH (*left*; PDB 3P3Z) [226] and the ligand-free P450 CalO2 involved in orsellinic acid oxidation (*right*; PDB 3BUJ) [230]. The additional B region two-helix bundle is shown in *green* (indicated by an *arrow*) and is postulated to be involved in carrier protein partner binding

and catalytic efficiency [226]. It will be interesting to see how the structure of AurH adapts to substrate binding and how this enables it to perform successive oxidations to produce the unusual tetrahydrofuran ring in future structural studies. Aureothin derivatives have been produced via manipulation of genes in the biosynthetic pathway, and AurH subsequently tailors these derivatives. These include a pyran analog aureopyran derived from AurH-dependent oxidation of the nonnatural substrate deoxyisoaureothin, and other aureothin derivatives produced by a mixture of synthetic and enzymatic steps [224, 231, 232]. The in vivo activities of these analogs have yet to be tested, but their synthesis highlights the capabilities of AurH as a biosynthetic enzyme and its potential to expand the rare aureothin class of nitro-polyketide drugs.

CYP163B3 (P450sky) from *Streptomyces* sp. Acta 2897 is involved in the biosynthesis of the cyclic depsipeptides skyllamycin A and B, with antibacterial, immunosuppressive, cytostatic, and antiparasitic properties [233]. Skyllamycin A has been isolated from different *Streptomyces* strains and is a potent inhibitor of the platelet-derived growth factor (PDGF) signaling pathway that is involved in important processes such as cellular proliferation and migration [234, 235]. The structure of skyllamycin has an unusual α-hydroxylated glycine residue, an N-terminal cinnamoyl side chain, and three β-hydroxylated amino acids ((*2S,3S*)-β-hydroxyphenylalanine, (2S,3S)-β-hydroxy-O-methoxytyrosine and (*2S,3S*)-β-hydroxyleucine) (Fig. 6.12). Interestingly, P450sky is responsible for the catalysis of all three β-hydroxylation reactions, found within domains 5, 7, and 11 on the skyllamycin peptide backbone, respectively [233, 236]. P450sky was shown to have unusual properties in catalyzing stereospecific β-hydroxylation reactions of three different *L*-amino acid substrates bound to peptidyl carrier protein (PCP) domains of the skyllamycin NRPS, with discrete selectivity for the prescribed PCP domain [236]. Direct interactions between P450s and NRPSs have also been described for the *Amycolatopsis* spp. CYP165 enzymes involved in the biosynthesis of the glycopeptide antibiotics vancomycin, balhimycin (using CYP164A3 (OxyA), CYP165B3 (OxyB), CYP165C4 (OxyC), and CYP146A1 (OxyD), and teicoplanin (additionally using CYP165D3 (OxyE)). However, in contrast to the triple hydroxylase role of P450sky, these P450s were shown to catalyze reactions with single PCP-bound substrates, and are discussed in more detail below [237–240]. The CYP165 family members are found only in certain *Streptomyces* spp., *Amycolatopsis* spp., and *Actinoplanes* spp. [19, 165]. The P450sky-containing CYP163 family is more diverse in the actinomycetes with many members in different *Streptomyces* spp. and in the unusual aminocoumarin-producing actinobacterium *Catenulispora acidiphila* [19, 165, 241, 242]. A *CYP163* gene orthologous

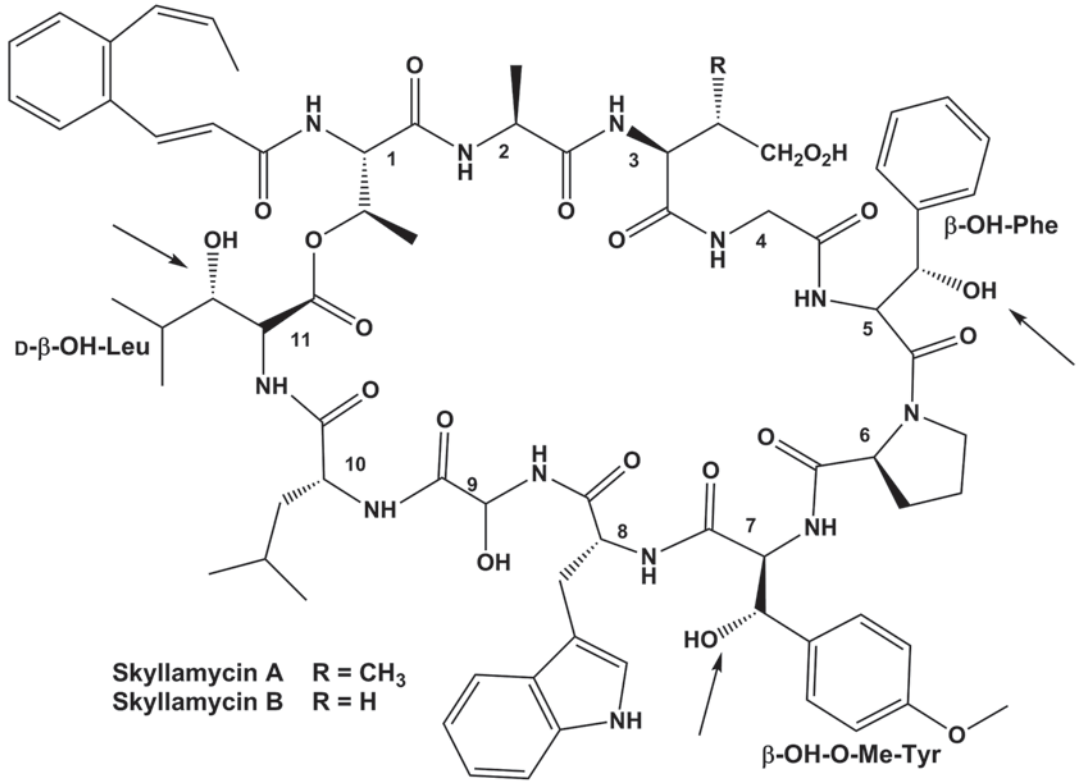


Fig. 6.12 The structure of the cyclic depsipeptide skyllamycin. Skyllamycin is a potent platelet-derived growth factor (PDGF) signaling pathway inhibitor. The core amino acid domains of skyllamycin are numbered. The three P450sky-mediated hydroxylations in domains 5, 7, and 11 are highlighted by *arrows* [233]

to P450sky was also identified in the biosynthetic pathway of the aminocoumarin novobiocin in *S. spheroides,* containing the tyrosine β-hydroxylase NovI (CYP163A1) that generates (2*S*,3*R*)-β-OH-tyrosine from PCP-loaded tyrosine (Fig. 6.13a) [243]. Further, CYP163 members have been identified in the biosynthetic pathways of the aminocoumarins chlorobiocin (CloI, CYP163A2) (Fig. 6.13b) [244], coumermycin (CumC, CYP163A) [245] (Fig. 6.13c) and simocyclinone (SimI, CYP163A3; Fig. 6.13d) [246, 247]. It is predicted that these CYP163 enzymes will also utilize PCP-bound substrates as scaffolds for their single hydroxylation reactions in a similar way to that described for the triple β-hydroxylase P450sky. The structure of P450sky has been determined in the substrate-free form (PDB 4LOF) with an open structure revealing a large solvent exposed active site cavity, similar to those of other ligand-free P450 structures that were shown to bind substrate-loaded PCPs, e.g., OxyB, OxyC, and BioI [131, 248–250]. P450sky contains an unusual additional M-helix at the C terminus, on the proximal face of the structure and lying perpendicular to the L-helix [251]. It was postulated that this extra helix may be involved in redox partner or NRPS machinery interaction(s) [236]. Recently, the structure of P450sky was determined in complex with a PCP protein linked to an azole inhibitor compound (*S*-[2-({N-[(2*R*)-2-hydroxy-3, 3-dimethyl-4-(phosphonooxy)butanoyl]-*beta*-alanyl}amino) ethyl] 1H-imidazole-4-carbothioate) that trapped the otherwise transient interaction between the two proteins, enabling the determination of their structures (PDB 4PWV and 4PXH) [252]. Interestingly, the P450sky–PCP complex occupies a distinct orientation with the carrier protein-bound

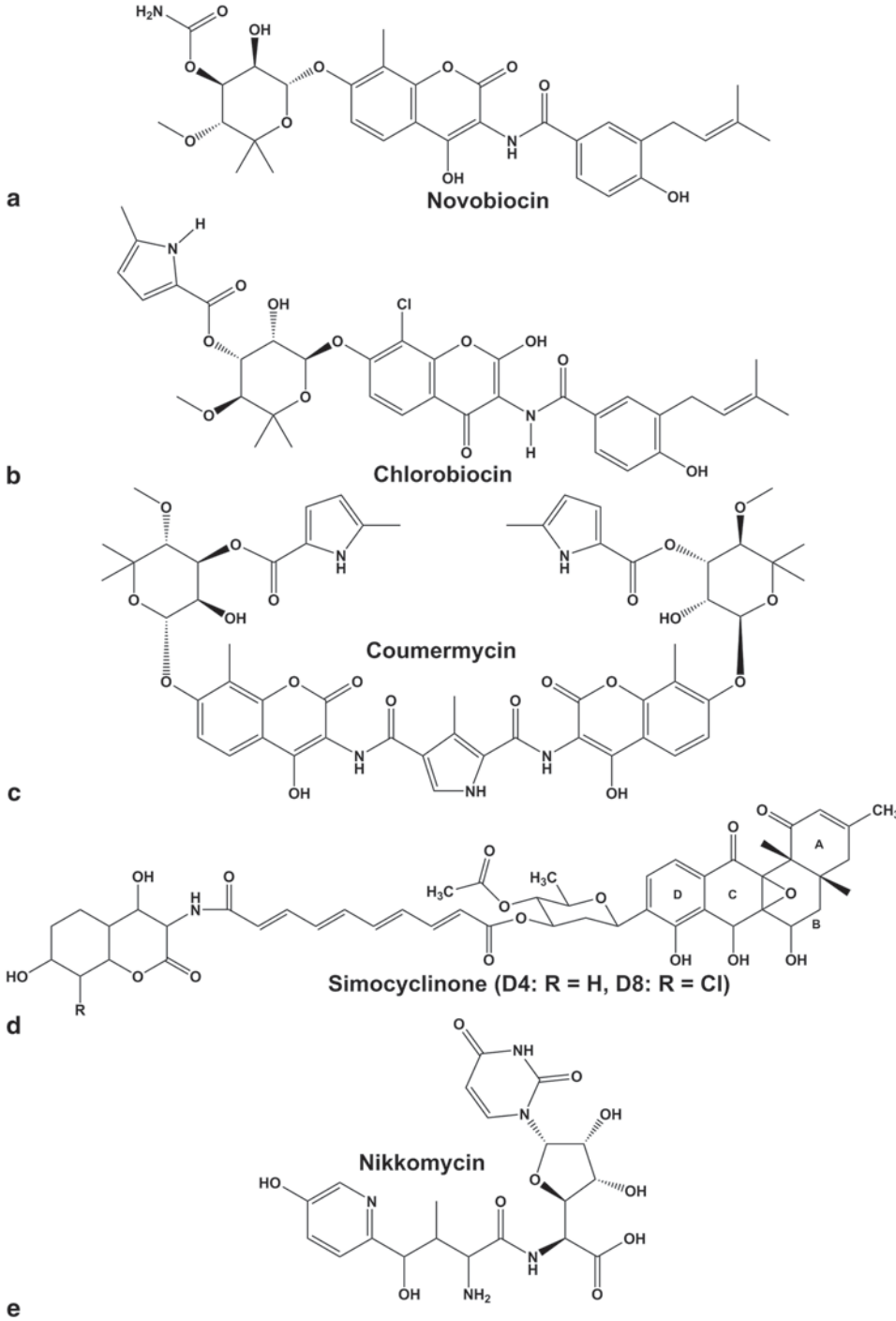


Fig. 6.13 Structure of antibiotics that are generated using the β-hydroxylase CYP162 and CYP163 P450 enzymes. **a** The aminocoumarin novobiocin, the synthesis of which involves the P450 NovI (CYP163A1). NovI is a β-hydroxylase from *S. spheroides* that was shown to generate (2*S*,3*R*)-β-OH-tyrosine from amino acyl-bound tyrosine during novobiocin biosynthesis [243]. **b** The related chlorobiocin, requiring CloI (CYP163A2) [244]. **c** Coumermycin, requiring CumC (CYP163A) [245]. **d** Simoclinone—with the rings of its steroid-like moiety labeled, requiring SimI (CYP163A3) [246, 247]. **e** Nikkomycin—involving NikQ (CYP162A1), a histidine β-hydroxylase from *S. tendae* Tu901, in a similar biosynthetic pathway to NovI [336, 799]

azole ligand situated in different entry channel in comparison to the BioI–ACP complex, the other P450 that has been structurally characterized in complex with a fatty acid substrate-bound ACP. Despite the similarities between the two carrier protein domains, they interact with different regions on their respective P450s. The PCP domain sits above the P450sky G-helix and the PCP α2 and α3 helices form a cleft to accommodate the P450sky G-helix. The P450sky–PCP interface consists of clusters of amino acid residues that form hydrophobic interactions between secondary structural elements from both protein domains. The P450sky M-helix is situated on the other side of the protein structure and is not involved in interactions with the PCP complex. The PCP-linked azole inhibitor is oriented in the substrate access channel in the FG region. In contrast to the P450sky–PCP conformation, the Biol–ACP complex shows the ACP to be located between the BioI B_2 helix and FG helices with interactions with the β1 sheet and the loop between the B and B_2 helices [252]. The ACP-bound fatty acid is situated in a channel between the α-helical and β-sheet domains with the substrate projecting up towards the F-helix to orient the ligand for the BioI-derived oxidative C–C bond cleavage [131] (see the section 'Nonredox partner proteins for microbial P450s in the Redox partner systems and their diversity in microbes'). These structural differences likely reflect the differing P450sky and BioI molecular selectivities and divergent roles in carrier protein-assisted natural product biosynthesis. The unusual multi-hydroxylation reactivity of P450sky with different PCP-linked amino acid substrates during skyllamycin biosynthesis is possibly a result of a carrier protein-derived specificity. It may be the case that the separate amino acid loaded PCP proteins can facilitate different binding conformations on interacting with P450sky, so enabling the three different hydroxylation reactions to enable the progression of the production of skyllamycin.

CYP245A1 (StaP) from *Streptomyces* sp. TR-A0274 catalyzes the aryl–aryl coupling of chromopyrrolic acid in staurosporine biosynthesis [154, 253, 254]. Staurosporine and the structurally related compounds rebeccamycin (Fig. 6.14) [255] and AT2433 [256] (from *Lechevalieria aerocolonigenes and Actinomadura melliaura,* respectively) are indolocarbazole alkaloid antitumor agents (possessing neuroprotective properties) with their activities due to the inhibition of protein kinase or DNA topoisomerase enzymes [257–259]. The CYP245 family is found only in soil and marine dwelling actinobacteria that produce staurosporine-related alkaloid indolocarbazole derivatives [260, 261], with BLAST searches revealing closely related orthologs in *S. longisporoflavus* and *S. purpureus,* along with a large number of relatives in *Salinispora* spp., particularly the subspecies *Salinispora arenicola*. Staurosporine and other indolocarbazole derivatives have an indole (2,3a) carbazole structural core that is linked to a sugar moiety via a C–N bond, with a double deoxysugar linkage specific to staurosporine [262–265]. The StaP substrate, chromopyrrolic acid, is generated via the condensation of two molecules of an indole-3-pyruvic acid imine derived from *L*-tryptophan, and is subsequently converted to staurosporine via a series of enzymatic processes [254, 266, 267]. StaP catalyzes the C5 aryl–aryl coupling of the indole rings of chromopyrrolic acid (Fig. 6.14) [154], likely through a mechanism utilizing compound II as described above for CYP158A2, with a similar StaP tyrosine residue (Tyr351) adjacent to the cysteine thiolate ligand and predicted to provide the reducing equivalent to generate compound II [200]. StaP was originally thought to perform a second oxidative decarboxylation of the biaryl-coupled product to make aglycone derivatives with oxidation(s) on the pyrrole ring [154, 268, 269]. However, it has been determined that these aglycone products are derived both nonenzymatically from the StaP intermediate product [268], as well as being produced by the flavin monooxygenase StaC [265, 267, 270]. The StaC enzyme is responsible primarily for conversion of the biaryl-coupled indolocarbazole to the correct staurosporine-specific aglycone, with a C2 carbonyl group as the sole substituent on the pyrrole ring [265, 270], and prior to the subsequent glycosylation and methylation steps to produce staurosporine. The structure of StaP has been determined in both the ligand-free (PDB 2Z3T)

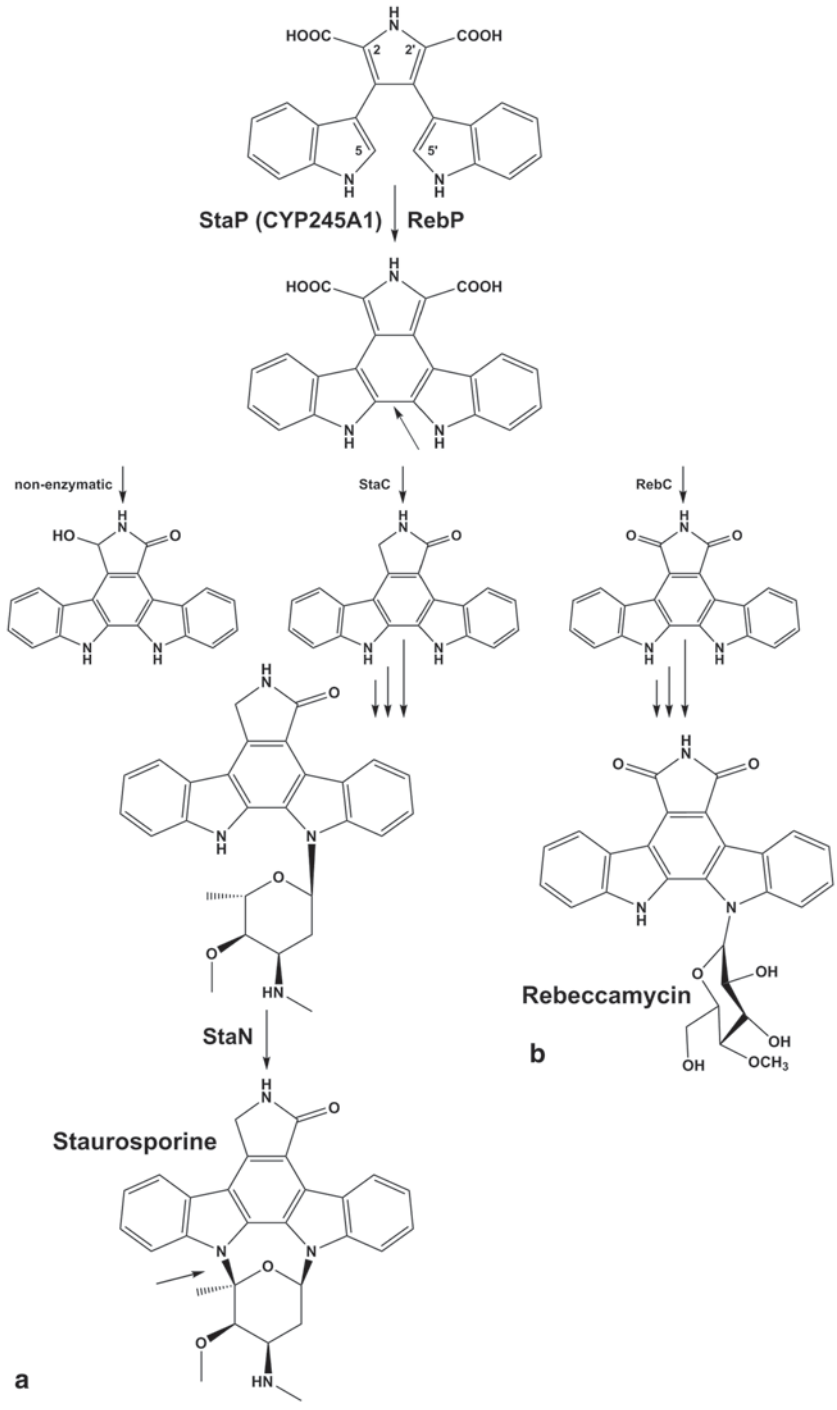


Fig. 6.14 Biosynthesis of staurosporine and the related antitumor drug rebeccamycin. The P450s StaP (CYP245A1) and RebP (CYP245A2) catalyze the C5 biaryl coupling of chromopyrrolic acid (*arrow*) in the respective pathways [154, 269]. The products are further converted by the flavin monooxygenases StaC and RebC, respectively, to the decarboxylated and oxidized intermediate forms [268, 269]. The P450 StaN (CYP244A1) catalyzes one of the final steps in the biosynthetic pathway, forming a C–N bond between the indolocarbazole and deoxysugar moieties (*arrow*) [266, 802]. This reaction occurs prior to methylation reactions that lead finally to the production of staurosporine (**a**). The synthesis of rebeccamycin (**b**) does not involve the C–N bond formation and an equivalent P450 to StaN does not occur in this pathway [850]

and substrate-bound (PDB 2Z3U) forms [154], with open/closed conformations similar to those described for other P450s (e.g., BM3 and CYP119A1) [92, 271]. The substrate-bound structure reveals three molecules of chromopyrrolic acid, with one clearly in the active site cavity, a second located external to the active site between helix B′1 and sheet β-1 and the third between β-3,1 and helix B of another StaP molecule within the asymmetric unit of the crystal lattice. The significance of these secondary binding sites is not clear and they may be artifactual, although the region encompassing helix B′1 and sheet β-1 is extremely flexible and has been proposed as a substrate entry site for several P450s, and thus may be the route of entry/exit for chromopyrrolic acid [154]. The active site-bound chromopyrrolic acid is well defined in an apparent 'twisted butterfly' conformation, with the indole rings held in place by π–π interactions and a number of hydrogen bond interactions between the rest of the substrate molecule and StaP amino acid residues. For the biaryl-coupled catalysis to occur resulting in ring closure, the chromopyrrolic acid substrate would have to move within the active site cavity to be closer to the reactive heme iron–oxo (likely compound II) species. Molecular modeling coupled with mutagenesis studies have predicted that, in the absence of a different substrate-binding mode, the StaP mechanism likely involves proton-coupled electron transfer (potentially involving active site histidine residue(s), e.g., His250), assisted by an essential active site water dyad [272]. Further experimental evidence may be required to elucidate the full StaP reaction mechanism, but many active site residues, including His250, are conserved in the related indolocarbazole rebeccamycin-producing RebP (CYP245A2) and AT2433-producing AtmP (CYP245A3) biosynthetic P450s [273]. In addition to StaP, a second putative P450 enzyme (StaN, CYP244A1) is believed to be involved in one of the latter steps of staurosporine biosynthesis, prior to the final StaM methyltransferase reactions. StaN appears to catalyze the second C–N linkage between the aglycone and the deoxysugar moieties to form the intermediate *O*-demethyl-*N*-demethyl-staurosporine (Fig. 6.14), as determined by gene disruption studies in vivo [266, 274]. There are no orthologous StaN P450s detected in *L. aerocolonigenes* and *A. melliaura,* where the second deoxysugar linkage is absent in the rebeccamycin and AT2433 derivatives [273]. StaN is thus a staurosporine-specific P450 and, although not yet fully characterized, StaN likely represents an unusual example of a C–N bond forming P450 enzyme.

TxtE (CYP1048A1) is an intriguing P450 enzyme with a novel catalytic role in the biosynthesis of a cyclic dipeptide phytotoxin. It is found in *S. scabiei* 87.22 and in other plant-pathogenic *Streptomyces* species, e.g., *S. ipomoeae, S. turgidiscabies,* and *S. acidiscabies* [275–279]. In contrast to the primarily antibiotic biosynthetic *Streptomyces* P450s, TxtE is involved in the production of the plant toxin thaxtomin, responsible for potato common scab [280, 281]. Thaxtomins have the core structure of cyclo-(*L*-4-nitrotryptophyl-*L*-phenylalanyl) [282] with 11 different types of thaxtomins isolated and characterized that differ only in *N*-methyl and hydroxyl substituent groups [283]. Thaxtomin A is the dominant form and is a key virulence factor in the *Streptomyces* spp. pathogenicity (Fig. 6.15) [275]. The biosynthetic pathway of thaxtomin A contains five genes that lie on a pathogenicity island [284] and is encoded by two NRPSs (TxtA and TxtB), a nitric oxide synthase (TxtD), and two P450s (TxtC and TxtE; Fig. 6.15) [107, 275, 284]. TxtE is the pivotal enzyme in thaxtomin A biosynthesis catalyzing the direct regio-specific (C4) nitration of the indole ring of *L*-tryptophan, utilizing nitric oxide (NO) produced by the genetically adjacent nitric oxide synthase (TxtD) in the presence of O_2, redox partners, and NADPH to produce *L*-4-nitrotryptophan (Fig. 6.15) [107]. The unusual nitration action of TxtE would require a nitrating species, thus deviating from the conventional P450 catalytic cycle (e.g., [279, 285]; Fig. 6.4). It was proposed that TxtE forms a ferric superoxy complex that reduces NO to give rise to a ferric peroxynitrite species, which then yields NO_2 and compound II via homolytic cleavage. *L*-tryptophan nitration could then proceed by addition of NO_2 and compound II-mediated hydrogen atom extraction (or *vice versa*), resulting in an

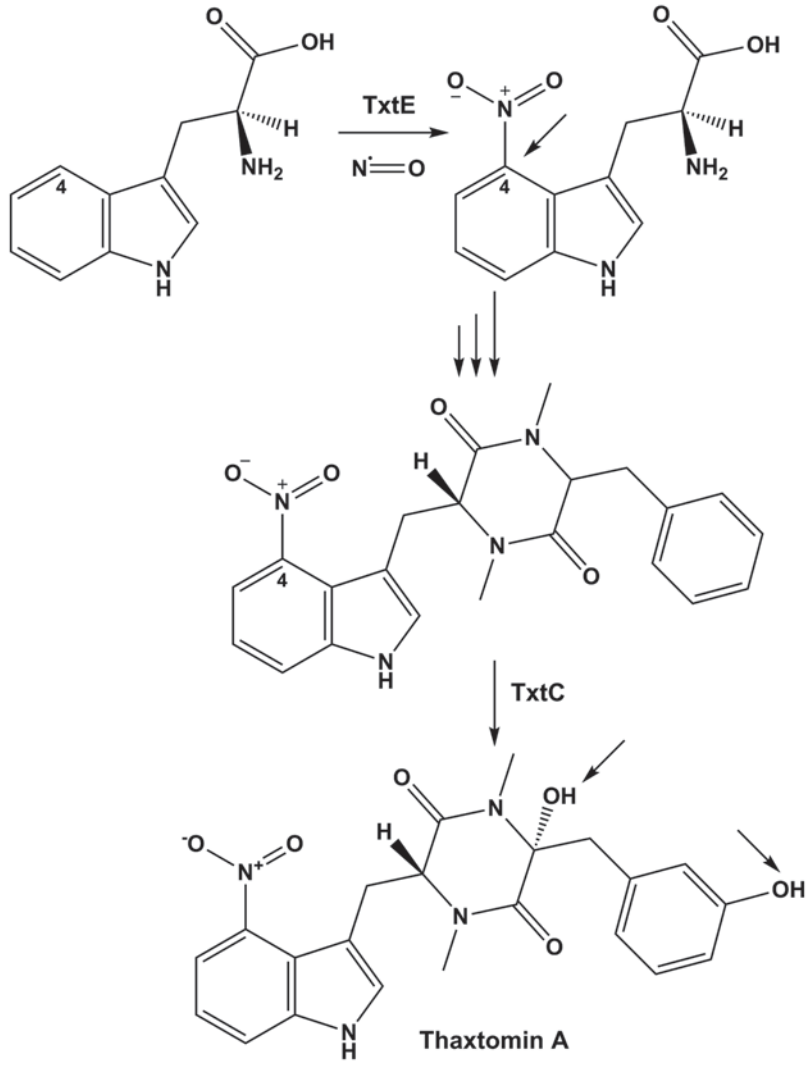


Fig. 6.15 The role of TxtE in synthesis of the phytotoxin thaxtomin. The P450 TxtE (CYP1048A1) catalyzes the C4 nitration of *L*-tryptophan to produce 4-nitrotryptophan (indicated by an *arrow*). The NO required is generated by a nitric oxide synthase (NOS) enzyme (TxtD) encoded adjacent to *txtE* on the *S. turgidiscabies* genome. 4-nitrotryptophan undergoes a condensation reaction with *L*-phenylalanine catalyzed by the enzymes TxtA/B (not shown) to produce the *N*,*N*′-methyldiketopiperazine [107, 279]. The P450 TxtC (CYP246A1) then catalyzes two further hydroxylations on the diketopiperazine and the phenylalanine moieties (shown by *arrows*) to produce thaxtomin A [107, 275]

Fe(III)–OH species. Alternatively, nitration may occur by classical electrophilic aromatic substitution following protonation-triggered heterolytic cleavage of the ferric peroxynitrite species to produce NO_2 and an Fe(III)–OH species. The resting state of the enzyme (Fe(III)–OH_2) is regenerated by protonation of the Fe(III)–OH species, regardless of the mechanism of nitration [107]. The characterization of TxtE therefore reveals an unprecedented nitration in a biosynthetic pathway, and a new activity for a P450 enzyme (where a nitro group would typically be derived from oxidation of an amine) [278, 279]. The thaxtomin A diketopiperazine core (cyclo-(*L*-4-nitrotryptophyl-*L*-phenylalanyl)) is produced by the condensation of TxtE-derived *L*-4-nitrotryptophan

and *L*-phenylalanine catalyzed by TxtAB to produce N, N′-dimethyldiketopiperazine [275, 286]. The thaxtomin core is tailored by the P450 TxtC that catalyzes the hydroxylation of both the diketopiperazine moiety and the phenyl group to produce thaxtomin A (Fig. 6.15) [107, 275]. Further characterization of TxtC, including structural analysis, should reveal the mechanism by which it achieves hydroxylation at two chemically different and spatially distinct sites. The structure of the nitrating P450 TxtE (PDB 4L36) revealed the presence of two imidazole molecules, with one coordinating directly to the heme iron and the second interacting simultaneously with two glutamate (Glu187) residues from two TxtE molecules within the asymmetric unit. The overall TxtE structure shows an additional loop situated between the two B′ helices (B′1 and B′2) and disorder in the FG loop, presumably reflecting the flexibility of this region [278]. A defined solvent-filled channel, likely involved in substrate access, is seen between the B′1 and G helices, similar to other P450 enzymes [112, 229]. There is also a kink in the I-helix close to the conserved threonine (Thr250) that reveals a putative proton pathway, with a continuous network of water molecules leading from the active site to the outside of the protein. Substrate docking and subsequent mutagenesis experiments highlight active site amino acids that have roles in substrate recognition and binding [278]. Further studies to characterize structures of substrate-bound complexes will assist in understanding the nitration mechanism. Recent reports have revealed that synthetic stereoisomers of thaxtomin A exhibit a range of phytotoxic, fungicidal and antiviral activities [287]. TxtE is thus an interesting *Streptomyces* P450 in both reactivity and mechanism, and is a good candidate for future use in biotechnological applications, with diversification of its activity towards thaxtomin A analogs possibly giving rise to novel antibiotic products.

6.2.3.2 Other Biosynthetic Actinomycete P450s

Beyond the *Streptomyces,* there are a number of structurally characterized actinomycete P450s from distinct P450 families with diverse functions, many of which are involved in the generation of different natural products (Table 6.3). CalE10 (CYP105W1) and CalO2 (CYP248A1) from *Micromonospora echinospora* are distinct P450s involved in the biosynthesis of calicheamicin (Fig. 6.16) [230, 288]. Calicheamicin is a ten-membered nonchromoprotein enediyne that, unlike the nine-membered enediyne counterparts, does not require a subsidiary protein (chromoprotein) for stability [289]. Calicheamicin is an extremely potent cytotoxic agent with antimicrobial properties, which docks in the minor groove of target DNA/RNA, causing lethal oxidative strand scission [290–292]. The structure of calicheamicin consists of an aryltetrasaccharide, composed of four monosaccharide units and one hexa-substituted benzene (orsellinic acid) moiety, and a core aglycone bicyclo[7.3.1]tridecadiynene with an allylic trisulfide side group [291, 293]. The aryltetrasaccharide hydroxylamino glycosidic bond is responsible for locating and binding the enediyne drug in the minor groove of DNA, forming hydrophobic interactions with a small T/C-rich region within the DNA helix. The aglycone part of the enediyne acts as the ‘warhead’ and is activated via nucleation of the trisulfide, which undergoes cycloaromatization with the aglycone core and produces the highly reactive diradical 1,4-didehydrobenzene. This diradical subsequently abstracts hydrogen atoms from the deoxyribose backbone of DNA, ultimately leading to strand scission and destruction of tumor or cancer cells [290–295]. However, the extremely high reactivity/potency of calicheamicin is so great that issues with lack of specificity for tumors present major toxicity issues. This problem was solved by the attachment of calicheamicin to tumor- and other desired target-specific monoclonal antibodies with clinical success (e.g., [296, 297]). The biosynthesis of the enediyne core of calicheamicin and other similar compounds (both nine- and ten-membered) involve a common enediyne polyketide synthase (named PKSE) [295, 298]. The calicheamicin-specific orsellinic acid moiety and other substituent groups are produced via unique iterative type I polyketide synthases, with at least 20 genes in the calicheamicin biosynthetic gene cluster including those for the two

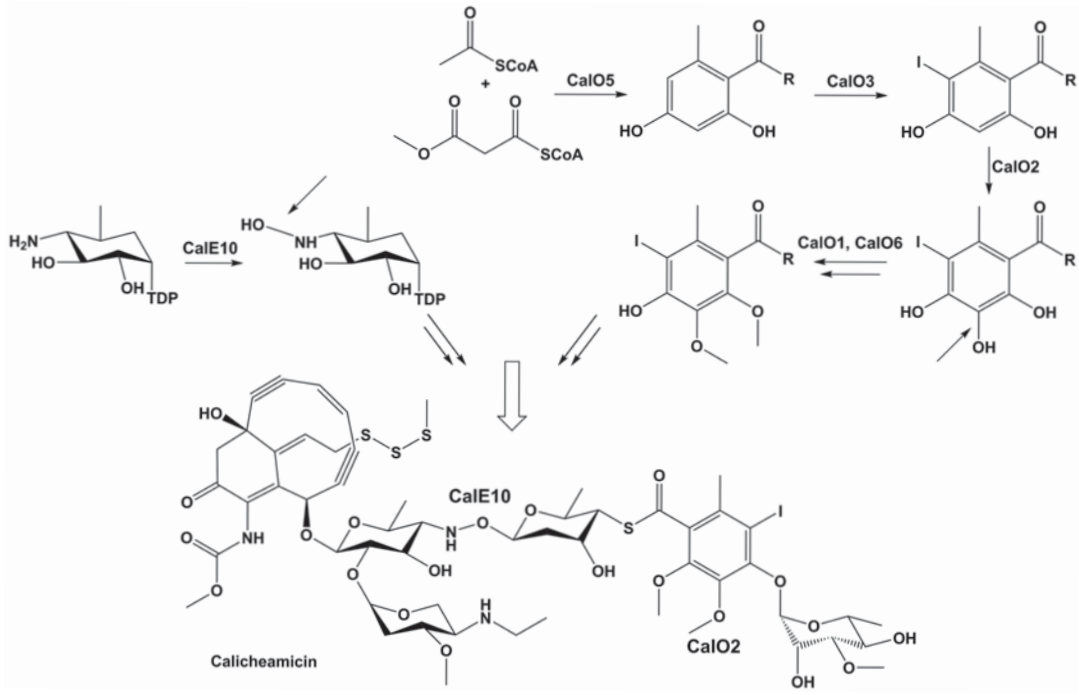


Fig. 6.16 The calicheamicin biosynthetic pathway. The scheme shows the CalO2-catalyzed hydroxylation (shown by an *arrow*) of the iodinated orsellinic acid moiety, with R predicted to be an ACP or CoA thioester [230]. CalE10 is a regio-specific NDP-amino sugar N-oxidase involved in the production of the 4-hydroxyamino-6-deoxy-α-D-glucose moiety (*arrow*) prior to glycosyl transfer in calicheamicin biosynthesis [288]. The final structure of calicheamicin is shown at the bottom of the panel, with the position of the P450-derived oxidations indicated by the enzyme names

P450 enzymes. CalE10 is a regio-specific TDP-*alpha-D*-4-amino-4,6-deoxyglucose *N*- oxygenase involved in the formation of the calicheamicin hydroxylamino glycoside, an unusual naturally occurring N-oxidized amino sugar (Fig. 6.16) [288]. The genomic locations of CalE10 and CalO2 are distinct, with CalO2 clustered with other genes involved in orsellinic acid synthesis. The CalE10 gene instead lies adjacent to a gene implicated in sugar biosynthesis and to several other genes of uncertain function [230, 295]. CalE10 is similar to a number of uncharacterized CYP105 enzymes from *Salinospora* spp., *Actinoplanes* spp., and *Amycolatopsis* spp. [19], including the *A. orientalis* epothilone B hydroxylase that produces epothilone F [299]. CalO2 is a distinct P450 with only a handful of orthologs identified in *Salinispora arenicola* CNS-205. In contrast to CalE10, CalO2 is located within a biosynthetic subcluster for the aromatic moiety of the calicheamicin aryltetrasaccharide portion, containing CalO1 (an AdoMet-dependent orsellinic acid *O*-methyltransferase) [300], CalO3 (a flavin-dependent halogenase), CalO4 (a 3-oxoacyl-ACP synthase III), CalO5 (an orsellinic acid synthase and type I PKS), and CalO6 (an AdoMet-dependent orsellinic acid C2 O-methyltransferase) [230]. CalO2 is involved in the hydroxylation of the aromatic ring of iodo-substituted orsellinic acid (Fig. 6.16) with a likely preference for ACP or coenzyme A (coA)-bound substrates, indicated by a higher affinity for substrates with an *N*-acetylcysteamine group (a model carrier protein linker) than for free aromatic acids. The preferred presence of iodine also highlighted that the halogenase CalO3 reaction likely precedes that of CalO2 in the biosynthetic pathway. The structure of CalO2 was solved in the ligand-free form (PDB 3BUJ), revealing an interesting additional two-helix bundle encompassing the B′ and B″ he-

lices [230], similar to that described for CYP151 (AurH) from *S. thioluteus* [226] (Fig. 6.11). This two-helix bundle closes over the active site and blocks solvent channels, but maintains a central, open cavity with the potential for substrate access. Docking studies involving CalO2 and the orsellinic acid synthase (CalO5) ACP domain suggest a well-fitted interaction between the CalO2 B′ helix and the ACP helix 2 and reveal a plausible binding mode for the ACP-bound substrate [230]. The pimelic acid synthase BioI (CYP107H1) from *B. subtilis* is the first example of a P450/ACP–fatty acid complex and provided the paradigm for a new P450 mechanism that utilizes the accessory carrier protein to regulate substrate specificity, whilst providing a scaffold for the oxidative reaction [131]. BioI is described in more detail in the section 'Nonredox partner proteins for microbial P450s' of *Redox partner systems and their diversity in microbes*.

The antibiotic mycinamicin II produced by *Micromonospora griseorubida* A11725 is a member of the 16-membered macrolide mycinamicins with potent activity against Gram-positive bacteria and mycoplasma, including some drug-resistant pathogenic bacteria such as *Legionella* spp. [301–303]. The structure of mycinamicin is composed of a central macrolactone with O-linked dimethylated desosamine and mycosine 6-deoxyhexose sugar substituents at the C21 and C5 positions, respectively [302]. The mycinamicin biosynthetic gene cluster contains the two P450s MycCI (CYP105L2) and MycG (CYP107E1) that are located on either side of a central metal-dependent *S*-adenosyl-*L*-methionine methyltransferase [304]. MycCI catalyzes the C21 methyl hydroxylation of mycinamicin VIII (Fig. 6.17), the earliest glycosylated form of the macrolide in the biosynthetic pathway. The activity of MycCI is dependent on the adjacent ferredoxin MycCII [305, 306]. The C21 hydroxylation is the target for 6-deoxyallose addition by the glycosyltransferase MycD, forming mycinamicin VII [304]. MycCI is similar to a number of methyl hydroxylase antibiotic biosynthetic P450s that are members of the CYP105 family, including TylHI involved in tylosin production in *S. fradiae* (Fig. 6.18a) [307] and ChmHI involved in chalcomycin production in *S. bikiniensis* (Fig. 6.18b) [308] that are also adjacent to FDs. MycG is an interesting multifunctional P450 that catalyzes the C14 hydroxylation and successive C12–C13 epoxidation of the macrolactone ring of mycinamicin during the final tailoring stages to produce mycinamicin II (Fig. 6.17) [305]. Surprisingly, the MycCI ferredoxin (MycCII) does not support the activity of MycG and further (as yet uncharacterized) redox partners are likely utilized in reactions involving MycG [306]. Other dual function P450s that perform similar sequential reactions include the aureothin synthase AurH (CYP248A1) from *S. thioluteus,* discussed above (Figs. 6.10b and 6.11) [226], and the tirandamycin synthase TamI from *Streptomyces* sp. 307–9 that catalyzes three successive hydroxylations and a single epoxidation reaction on the bicyclic ketal component of the natural product tirandamycin C (Fig. 6.18c) [309]. The P450 GfsF from *S. graminofaciens* is involved in the biosynthesis of the 16-membered macrolide antibiotic FD-891 with cytotoxic properties (Fig. 6.18d). GfsF catalyzes the sequential epoxidation and hydroxylation reactions on adjacent carbons to produce FD-891, but performs these reactions in the reverse order compared to those for MycG [310]. The crystal structure of MycG has been solved in the ligand-free (PBD 2YGX) and substrate-bound forms with the native substrates mycinamicin IV and V (e.g., PDB 2Y46 and 2Y5N) [311]. The structures of MycG reveal a relatively open conformation with a large active site cavity and a short FG loop. Few differences are observed between the substrate-free and -bound conformations, or between structures determined from different crystal space groups. The ligand-bound structures have the mycinamicin IV and V substrates in very similar orientations—bound orthogonal to the heme plane. The dimethoxylated mycinose sugar moieties are bound within the active site cavity and form hydrophobic interactions with the heme macrocycle and active site amino acids. The desosamine groups of the second sugar extend out of the active site towards the surface of the protein and interact with the

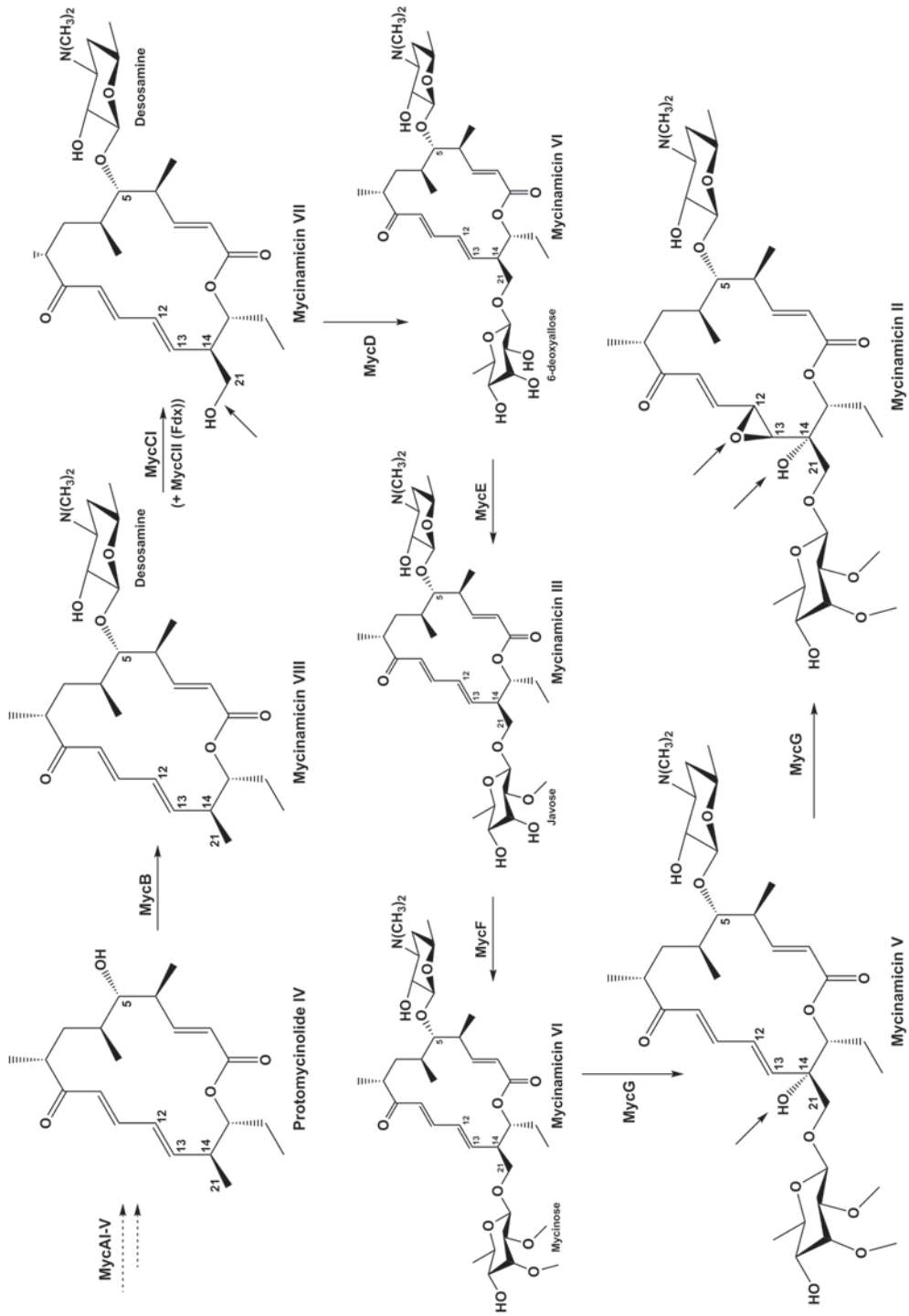


Fig. 6.17 The mycinamicin biosynthetic pathway. The P450 MycCI (CYP105L2) catalyzes the C21 hydroxylation of mycinamicin (MC) VIII, the earliest glycosylated (desosamine) form of mycinamicin derived from protomycinolide IV. The MycCI C21 hydroxylation produces MCVII (position of hydroxylation indicated by an *arrow*) and the activity of MycCI is dependent on its chromosomally adjacent ferredoxin (Fdx) MycCII. MCVII undergoes glycosylation and methylation reactions catalyzed by MycD–MycF to produce MCIV, the MycG substrate. The P450 MycG (CYP107E1) performs a C14 hydroxylation to produce MCV, and then a C12–C13 epoxidation reaction (*arrows*) to generate the final antibiotic mycinamicin II [305, 306, 311]

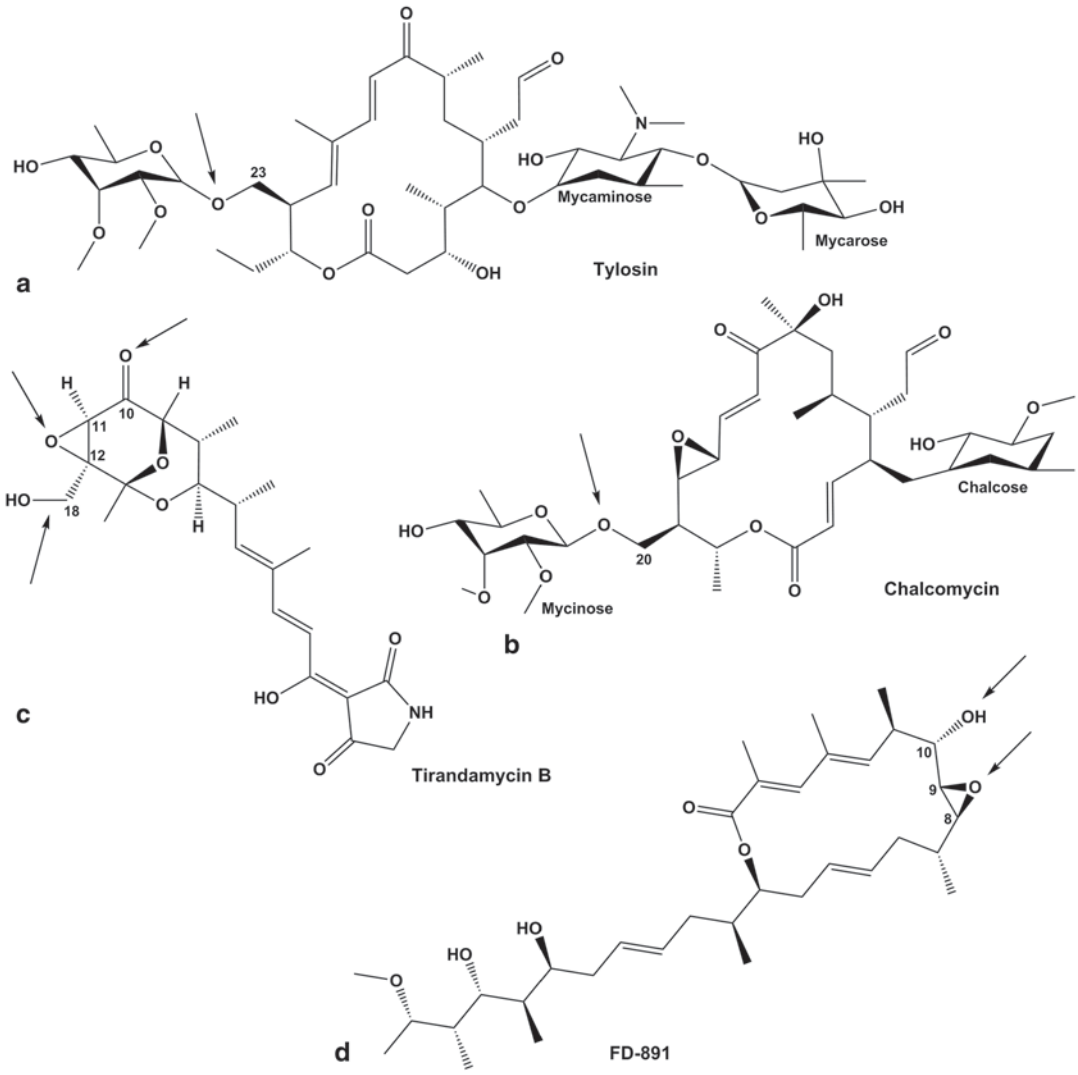


Fig. 6.18 Antibiotic compounds involving P450-dependent synthetic reactions related to those catalyzed by the mycinamicin biosynthetic P450s. Reactions shown in **a** and **b** involve similar hydroxylations to those done by MycCI. Reactions in **c** and **d** are successive oxidations similar to those done by MygG. P450-mediated oxidations are highlighted with *arrows* in each case. **a** Tylosin—TylHI (CYP105L1) from *S. fradiae* catalyzes the C23 methyl macrolide hydroxylation [804, 805]. **b** Chalcomycin—ChmH1 from *S. bikiniensis* catalyzes the C20 methyl macrolide hydroxylation [308]. **c** Tirandamycin B—TamI from *Streptomyces* sp. 307-9 catalyzes the C10 oxidation of tirandamycin **c**–**e**, and then the C11–C12 epoxidation and C18 hydroxylation to form tirandamycin B [309, 806]. **d** FD-891—GfsF from *S. graminofaciens* catalyzes the C8–C9 macrolide epoxidation and then the C10 hydroxylation (the opposite order to reactions done by MycG) to produce FD-891 [310, 797]

FG loop. It is proposed that the methoxy groups of the mycinose mediate substrate recognition by MycG and play a role in discrimination between closely related substrates, thus ensuring that the correct catalytic function can occur at the distinct sites of mycinamicin IV and V. However, these substrate orientations observed in different MycG structures are unlikely to be in the correct

position for oxidative catalysis, with the heme iron distal water retained and a large distance (9–10 Å) between the C14 and C12–C13 positions of the macrolactone rings and the putative active species at the heme iron. NMR relaxation and modeling studies suggest that mycinamicin IV may penetrate further into the active site to allow a catalytically productive orientation and to enable C14 hydroxylation to yield mycinamicin V. However, it is unclear how the epoxidation of mycinamicin V would occur across the C12–C13 double bond from these studies. It is thus predicted from the structural data that the mycinamicin substrates are bound to MycG in an orientation that precedes the catalytically relevant mode, with the mycinose moieties conferring substrate recognition and specificity prior to substrate reorientation and catalysis [311].

An interesting group of biosynthetic P450s is the Oxy enzymes that mainly constitute the CYP165 family from various *Amycolatopsis* spp. These are involved in the biosynthesis of glycopeptide antibiotics, including vancomycin (*A. orientalis*; Fig. 6.19a) [312], balhimycin (*A. balhimycina*; Fig. 6.19a) [313], and teicoplanin (*A. teichomyceticus*; Fig. 6.19b) [314]. The glycopeptide antibiotics are used in the treatment of Gram-positive bacterial infections that are resistant to other classes of antibiotics, such as MRSA [315]. They are inhibitors of bacterial cell wall peptidoglycan synthesis and act by binding to the dipeptide terminus *D*-Ala–*D*-Ala of peptidoglycan precursors, preventing the transpeptidation and transglycosylation reactions essential for peptidoglycan cross-linking [289, 316]. The CYP165 family has multiple members that are restricted to certain *Streptomyces* and *Actinoplanes* spp. in addition to *Amycolatopsis* spp. [165]. The Oxy P450s were shown to catalyze oxidative coupling reactions with single PCP-bound substrates (e.g., [237–240]). OxyA (CYP165A3), OxyB (CYP165B3), and OxyC (CYP165C4) in vancomycin/balhimycin synthesis, along with OxyE (CYP165C3) in teicoplanin synthesis, are responsible for catalyzing the cross-linking of PCP-loaded aromatic amino acid side chains in the glycopeptide antibiotic aglycone core [251, 317]. OxyB performs the first oxidative coupling between phenol rings C and D, forming an aryl–ether bridge between the side chains of residues four and six (Fig. 6.19) [248, 318–320]. The second cross-link is performed by OxyA, which catalyzes a further aryl–ether bridge formation reaction between the D and E phenol rings of the side chains of residues two and four (Fig. 6.19) [321–323]. The OxyB- and OxyA-derived diarylethers are formed by coupling of separate 3-chloro-β-hydroxytyrosine and 4-hydroxyphenylglycine residues. In teicoplanin biosynthesis, the oxidative phenolic coupling of rings F and G between the side chains of residues one and three precedes the second Oxy A-catalyzed step. This additional phenolic cross-link is unique to the teicoplanin-type antibiotics and is catalyzed by OxyE (Fig. 6.19b) [239, 240, 324]. The final biaryl cyclization of rings A and B is formed by 3,5-dihydroxyphenylglycine and 4-hydroxyphenylglycine of residues five and seven and is catalyzed by OxyC (Fig. 6.19) [249, 321]. The structures of OxyB (PDB 1LFK, 1LG9, 1LGF) [248], OxyC (PDB 1UED) [249], and OxyE (PDB 3O1A and 3OO3) [239, 240] have been solved in the ligand-free forms. OxyB and OxyC display high levels of structural similarity and reveal open conformations, with the FG helices rotated out of the active site to leave a large open cavity that is likely to enable binding of the bulky PCP-bound substrates [248, 249, 317, 325, 326]. They also possess a common additional N-terminal β hairpin (β0) that appears to have a role in the stabilization of the active site cavity through the formation of hydrogen-bonding networks initiated by a β0 arginine residue [248, 249]. OxyC has an additional β strand (β10) and A″ helix at the N-terminus, as well as a C-terminal M-helix that are not present in OxyB or OxyE [239, 240, 248, 249]. OxyB, OxyC, and OxyE display structural similarities to the nitric oxide reductase P450nor (CYP55A1) [327] (see the section ‘P450 systems that bypass redox partners’ in the *Redox partner systems and their diversity in microbes*), although differ primarily in the orientation of the FG and B′ helices, with the open OxyB/C and OxyE active site cavities re-

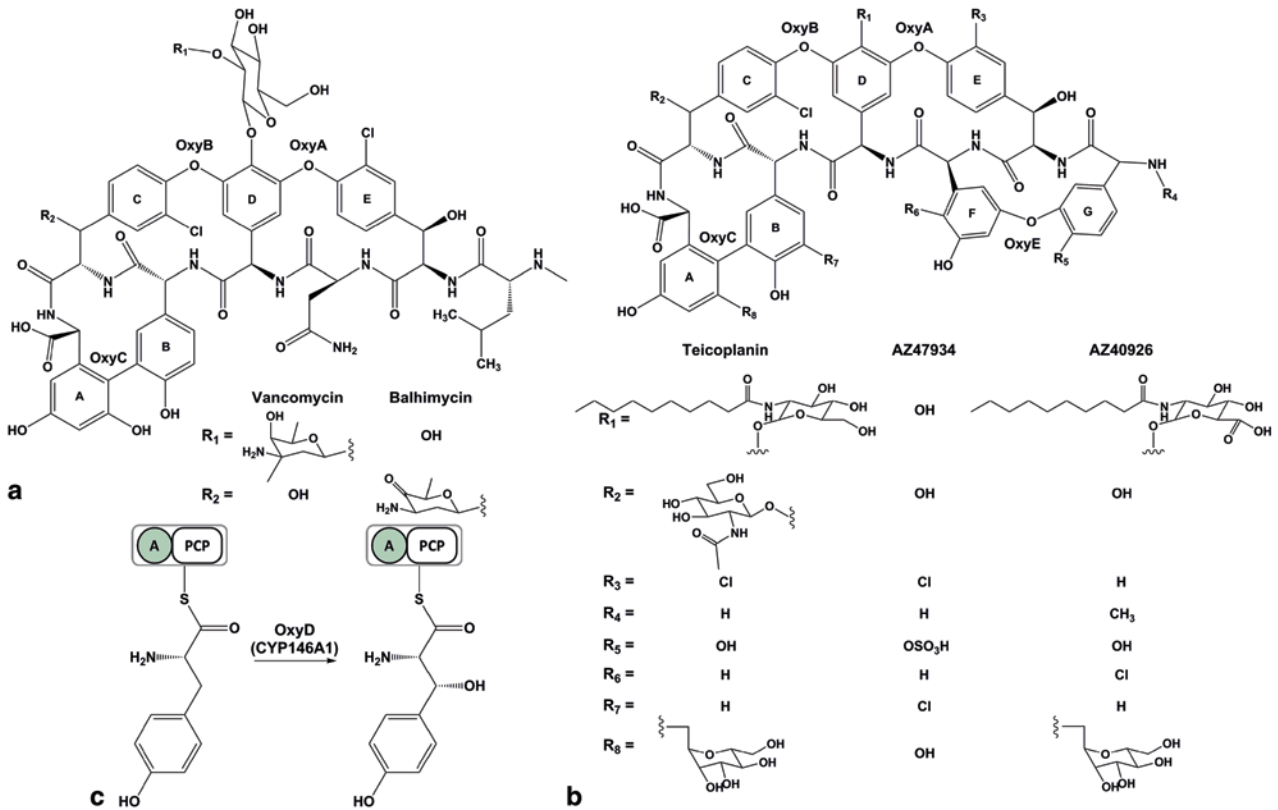


Fig. 6.19 Vancomycin- and teicoplanin-type antibiotics and the action of the Oxy P450s in *Amycolatopsis* spp. The antibiotic precursors are bound to peptidyl carrier proteins (PCPs) during the production process [251]. **a** Vancomycin and balhimycin, showing their respective substituent groups and the P450-mediated PCP-bound products. OxyB (CYP165B) [318–320] and OxyA (CYP165C) [321–323] catalyze the oxidative phenol coupling of the C–D and D–E rings, followed by the biaryl coupling of rings A and B by OxyC (CYP165C) [249, 321]. **b** Teicoplanin and the related antibiotics A47934 and A40926. In addition to the other Oxy enzymes, OxyE (CYP165D) performs the oxidative phenol coupling of the additional F–G rings as the second step following the action of OxyB in teicoplanin biosynthesis [239, 240, 324]. **c** The formation of *L*-3-(*R*)-hydroxytyrosine catalyzed by OxyD (CYP146A1 in *A. mediterranei*) that is required for vancomycin and teicoplanin biosynthesis. The tyrosine substrate is loaded on an NPRS containing the A-adenylation domain and the PCP-peptidyl carrier protein domain. The hydroxytyrosine precursor product is cleaved from the NRPS through the action of an adjacent thioesterase. NPRS nonribosomal peptide synthetase [237, 238]

flecting their larger substrates. The central portions of the I-helix in all three Oxy structures display a small kink, common in P450 structures and predicted to be involved in oxygen binding and proton delivery [24]. In the structure of OxyB, the conserved threonine is replaced by an asparagine residue (Asn240) with its side chain pointing into the active site to form a hydrogen bond with the heme axial water, and to create a more pronounced kink than is observed for OxyC and OxyE in the I-helix that allows for an additional OxyB water molecule [248]. OxyC retains the conserved threonine (Thr249) and the preceding acidic glutamate (Glu248) with Thr249 hydrogen bonding to the carbonyl oxygen atom of the active site glycine (Gly245) [249]. The structure of the teicoplanin cross-linking OxyE displays the highest similarity to ligand-free CYP105 family members, followed by OxyB, OxyC, and P450nor [248, 249, 327]. The structure of the teicoplanin cross-linking OxyE displays the highest similarity to ligand-free CYP105 family members [167, 168] followed by OxyB, OxyC [248, 249], and P450nor [327]. Sequence analysis and BLAST searches also reveal OxyA and OxyE to have the highest similarity (46% identity) amongst the Oxy orthologs of teicoplanin-type glycopeptide-producing organisms [239, 240]. Furthermore, OxyE shares a near-identical secondary structure in the putative substrate recognition and binding regions to that predicted for OxyA. This may reflect a similar substrate-binding orientation, as they both perform successive coupling steps during the production of teicoplanin-type antibiotics. In contrast to OxyB/C, the OxyE FG helices are rotated towards the active site, resulting in a more closed conformation. However, the heme is still solvent exposed with the FG helices forming a cap over the I-helix, rather than a lid over the cavity itself [239, 240]. The active site of OxyE extends into an additional pocket located over the β1 sheet and is proposed to facilitate docking to the second residue of the teicoplanin scaffold that is bound to the PCP [240]. A number of hydrogen-bonding interactions are observed between the I-helix and other secondary structural elements (including residues on the F and G helices, the B′C loop, and the CD loop), and these help to stabilize the active site cavity. This active site contains an acidic glutamate residue (Glu229) and has a glutamine (Gln230) in place of the conserved threonine. Although the Gln230 side chain points into the active site cavity, it does not hydrogen bond to any active site water molecules. This suggests it may not participate in protonation of iron–oxo species in the OxyE P450 catalytic cycle. An active site methionine (Met226) occurs in OxyE instead of an alanine or glycine typically observed within an I-helix motif (A/GGXXT) in P450s. This motif contains the conserved threonine replaced by Gln230 in OxyE [24, 327, 328]. Met226 projects across the heme face and forms a hydrogen bond between its side-chain sulfur atom and the heme axial water ligand. This bulky methionine residue is conserved in the OxyE ortholog StaG (CYP165D1) (87% identity) from *S. toyocaensis* [324] and in other uncharacterized orthologs identified in BLAST searches, but not in the Dbv13 (CYP165D2, 73% identity to OxyE) ortholog from *Nonomuraea sp.* 39727 [329]. These orthologous enzymes are predicted to catalyze the analogous cross-linking of aromatic side chains of residue one and three in the production of the teicoplanin-type glycopeptide antibiotics A47934 and A40926 produced in *S. toyocaensis and Nonomuraea sp.* 39727, respectively (Fig. 6.19b). It is unclear whether the OxyE Met226 residue plays an important role in substrate orientation and/or catalysis, or would have to move out of the heme plane to facilitate oxygen binding [239, 240]. An interesting feature of the CYP165 enzymes (particularly OxyB, OxyC, and OxyE) is the apparent substrate specificity derived from elements of both the PCP-bound substrate and, in the latter P450-mediated reactions, whether different substrate molecules have undergone phenol-coupling reactions. For instance, OxyE possesses the ability to select preferentially for substrates that only have the PCP-bound C–O–D phenolic cross-link catalyzed by OxyB [240]. This ensures that the actions of the Oxy enzymes are incorporated correctly during the production of the glycopeptide antibiotics [317, 324, 330, 331]. Furthermore, OxyB and OxyC display the least constraints for

PCP-bound substrate specificity and are perhaps the most likely candidates for engineering modified variants of the aglycone core that may facilitate the production of novel glycopeptide antibiotics [317, 320, 330, 331].

OxyD (CYP146A1) is an important amino acid hydroxylase that catalyzes the formation of *L*-β-*R*-hydroxytyrosine, an essential precursor of the vancomycin-type and teicoplanin-type aglycone core (Fig. 6.19c) [237, 238, 332]. The CYP146 family is unique to the glycopeptide antibiotic-producing strains of *Amycolatopsis* spp. [165] and BLAST searches reveal further uncultured organisms that likely have similar roles in antibiotic production. OxyD is part of a three-gene operon and is cotranscribed with an NRPS (BpsD)-containing single adenylation and PCP domains [333], and a thioesterase (Bhp) [334]. The OxyD substrate tyrosine is loaded onto the PCP domain of the NRPS that defines P450 substrate specificity and serves as a scaffold for the OxyD hydroxylation reaction, β-*R*-hydroxytyrosine is subsequently cleaved from the NRPS by the thioesterase [237]. Similar reactions and gene operons have been described for the unrelated P450s NikQ (CYP162A1) and NovI (CYP163A1) that catalyze the β-hydroxylations of histidine and tyrosine in the biosynthetic pathways of novobiocin [243] and nikkomycin [335, 336] (Fig. 6.13a and e), respectively. The structure of OxyD has been determined in the substrate-free form (PDB 3MGX) with an open conformation [237]. A number of hydrogen bonds between active site residues and secondary structural elements form the open active site cavity. These primarily involve interactions between the FG helices and the I-helix, mediated by hydrogen bonding of the F-helix Asn169 and G-helix His188 with the I-helix Arg241 and Asp230 residues, respectively. The loop portion between the FG helices also interacts with a β strand in the β1 sheet of another OxyD structure in the asymmetric unit, pulling it away from the active site [237]. These interactions thus orient the FG helices to form a cap above the I-helix and impose the open conformation, rather than extending over the heme and forming a lid over the active site cavity, as observed in many P450 structures [24, 112, 229]. It is possible that other structural rearrangements occur upon substrate binding. However, comparisons with other amino acyl-PCP substrate-binding P450s, in both structural and amino acid alignments, reveal regions of similarity in the active site and suggest a common motif involved in the interactions with the PCP domain. Furthermore, the degree of interactions involved in the retention of the open conformation is suggestive that OxyD is primed for interaction with the large PCP-bound tyrosine substrate and requires a more open orientation for its catalytic function [237]. Interestingly, the substrate specificity conferred by the adjacent NRPS, which is thought to be involved in controlling the amino acid flux into secondary metabolism [237], may be useful for OxyD's biotechnological exploitation. OxyD and other similar amino acyl-PCP-oxidizing P450s do not display significant specificities for the free substrate, but instead require the presence of a PCP to deliver the bound substrate. Presumably, engineering these relatively nonspecific P450s to oxidize molecules presented on PCP scaffolds may provide a novel route to produce desired metabolites and hydroxylated cores of novel antibiotics [251].

The final example of the diverse biosynthetic P450s discussed here is the *R. erythropolis JCM 6824* P450 RauA (CYP1050A1) involved in the production of aurachin RE (Fig. 6.20a), a relatively new quinolone antibiotic [337]. Aurachin RE has broad antibiotic activity against a range of Gram-positive bacteria [338] and was recently revealed to be an inhibitor the *M. tuberculosis* 1,4-dihydroxy-2-naphthoate prenyltransferase (MenA), an essential menaquinone biosynthetic enzyme [339–342]. Menaquinone is an important/essential component of electron transport and respiration in a number of bacteria [341]. Aurachin RE is a rare alkaloid antibiotic with the structure incorporating a quinolone ring and farnesyl chain and bears similarity to menaquinone structures (Fig. 6.20). RauA catalyzes the N-hydroxylation of the quinolone ring of a biosynthetic intermediate to produce the active alkaloid antibiotic aurachin RE (Fig. 6.20a) [337]. RauA is a unique P450 with a single ortholog (CYP1050B1) identified in *Streptomyces*

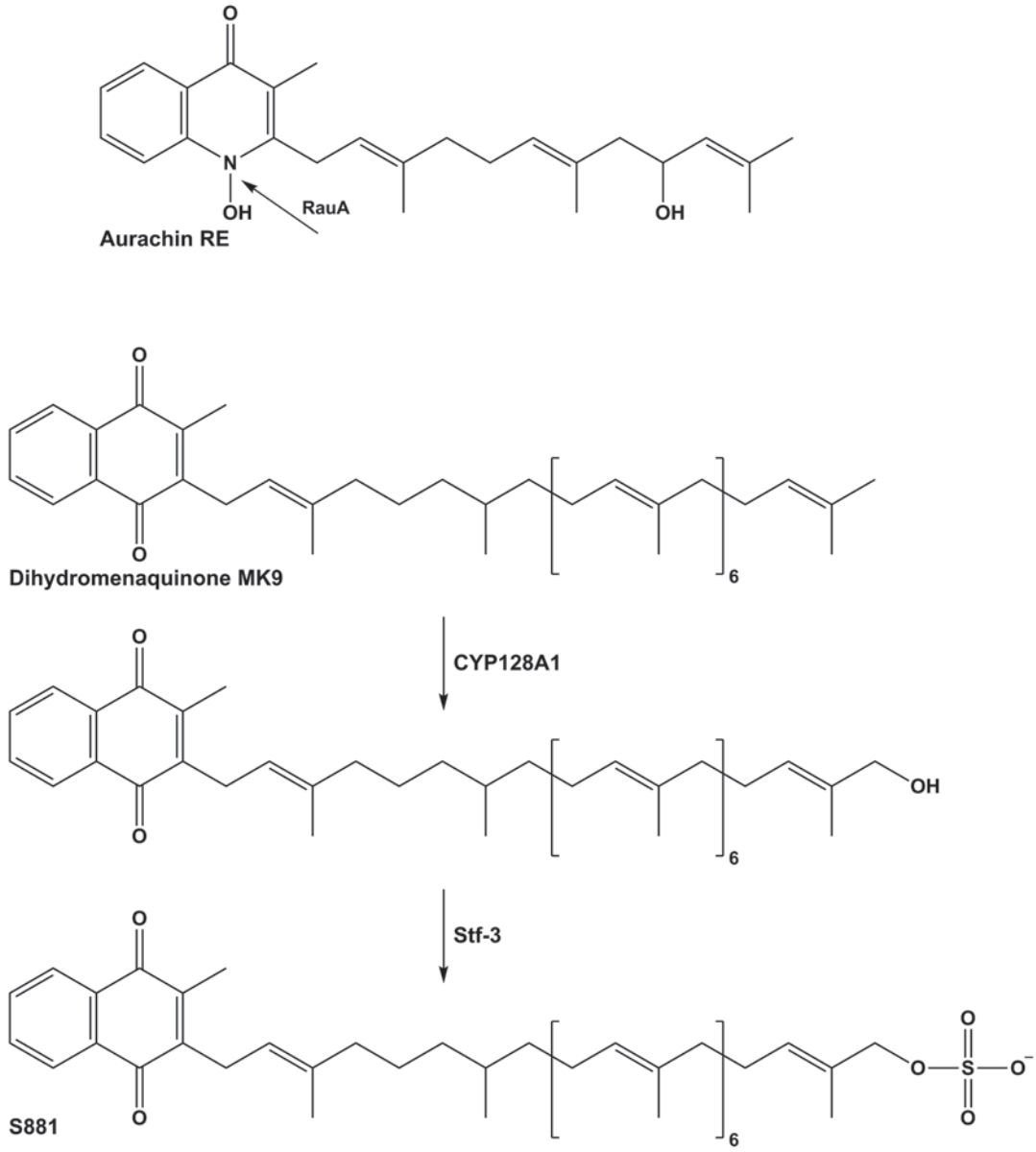


Fig. 6.20 Aurachin RE a tuberculosis (TB) drug, and oxidative modification of menaquinone by *M. tuberculosis* CYP128A1. **a** Aurachin RE an alkaloid antibiotic with anti-TB activity through its inhibition of menaquinone biosynthesis (enzyme MenA) [339]. *R. erythropolis* RauA (CYP1050A1) catalyzes the N-hydroxylation of an aurachin intermediate to produce the active aurachin RE compound [337]. **b** Dihydromenaquinone MK9, the major quinol electron carrier in Mtb respiration, is likely to be ω-hydroxylated by CYP128A1 (product of gene *Rv2268c*) prior to its sulfation by the sulfotransferase (stf-3, product of *Rv2269c*) encoded by the adjacent gene. The stf-3 reaction occurs at the hydroxyl group introduced by the P450, to produce the sulfated form of dihydromenaquinone MK9 (S881) [353]. S881 was shown to be associated with the outer cell membrane of Mtb, and to have a role as a negative modulator of virulence in a mouse model of infection [354]

sulphureus L180 with 46% identity [19]. BLAST searches also identify a CYP1050B1 ortholog from *Streptomyces roseochromogenes* subsp. *oscitans* DS 12.976 with 45% identity to RauA. Interestingly, the myxobacteria *Stigmatella* spp. are the only other species aside from *Rhodococcus* known to produce aurachin alkaloid antibiotics [343, 344]. However, the genome sequence of *Stigmatella aurantiaca* Sg-a15 does not contain a RauA-like P450 within the aurachin biosynthetic genes and has been shown to utilize a Rieske (2Fe–2S) oxygenase to perform the equivalent N-hydroxylation reaction [345]. RauA is thus exclusive and essential for production of aurachin RE in *R. erythropolis* [337]. The structure of RauA has been determined with its substrate, an Aurachin RE intermediate (3-[(2E,6E,9R)-9-hydroxy-3,7,11-trimethyldodeca-2,6,10-trien-1-yl]-2-methylquinolin-4(1H)-one) (PDB 3WEC) [346]. The active site cavity of RauA is hydrophobic with interactions between the substrate and the hydrophobic amino acid side chains, e.g., Leu77, Phe68, Phe74, Phe88, Leu89, Ile188, Phe190, and Ile399. The substrate farnesyl chain moiety extends upwards in the active site cavity and orients into a U-shaped conformation. Hydrophobic interaction between the middle of the farnesyl chain and the FG and BC loop close the active site cavity. The quinolone ring of the aurachin RE intermediate lies parallel to the heme place with the nitrogen situated immediately above the heme iron (4.3 Å), consistent with the RauA N-hydroxylation activity (Fig. 6.20a) [346]. The distal water ligand is retained, and correlates with spectroscopic data that do not show full conversion to the high-spin spectral species upon substrate binding. This active site water (WAT601) serves as a bridging molecule between the heme iron and the quinolone nitrogen but it is unclear whether it remains during oxygen binding and catalysis [346]. The structural characterization of a new biosynthetic P450 RauA and its N-hydroxylating role in the production of the active Aurachin RE drug may lead to the synthesis of novel alkaloid antibiotics. This is of particular interest with the antibacterial and anti-tuberculosis (TB) activities of this new class of aurachin compound.

In recent years, the study of P450s from diverse *Streptomyces* and other actinomycetes has unveiled several biosynthetic P450s with roles in the synthesis of compounds of interest in health, agriculture, and biotechnology. The characterizations of these P450s have not only given an understanding of the complex mechanisms involved in the biosynthesis of natural products but also provided strategies by which researchers might manipulate these enzymes and their associated pathways to produce new therapeutics and other desired compounds. Furthermore, as more genome sequencing data become available, there will undoubtedly be new P450-dependent pathways revealed, including novel P450s enzymes that perform unexpected chemistry. The volume and catalytic diversity of P450s in the actinomycetes should thus provide numerous further P450s for biomedical and biotechnological applications.

6.2.3.3 Mycobacterial P450s

In contrast to the metabolic gene organization observed in the *Streptomyces* and other actinomycetes, the mycobacterial *CYP* genes are often dispersed widely across their genomes and, with only a few exceptions, their genomic localizations give little or no clue towards their catalytic functions. Many of the mycobacterial P450s are located close (or adjacent) to 'conserved hypothetical protein' genes that are generally specific to the mycobacteria, but have no established function to date [59]. Those mycobacterial P450s that have been characterized are predominantly from the pathogenic bacterium *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* (Mtb) and have been shown to have a diverse range of substrates and functions [144, 347], as summarized in Table 6.4. Three Mtb P450s (CYP128, CYP125, and CYP121) were experimentally demonstrated to play essential roles in Mtb by different methods (including gene deletion studies). The *CYP125* gene is not essential for growth in vitro, but is required for survival of Mtb in the host, pointing to the importance of investigating a wide variety of conditions in order to discover genes that are important or essential during the adaptive phases of Mtb infection, persistence, and virulence [348–350].

Table 6.4 Properties of the Mtb P450s. Key facts are included that highlight experimental data from a number of genetic (transcriptomics, transposon mutagenesis, and microarray studies) and biochemical studies. Mtb P450s that have been structurally characterized are highlighted in light gray

P450/gene	Microarray/genetic analysis	Key facts
CYP121A1 (Rv2276)	Essential gene [350]. Possible virulence role with ΔAraC/XylS gene regulator mutant (ΔRv1931c). Induced in isoniazid and thiolactomycin-treated Mtb [807]. Clinical CYP121 deletion strains (RD182, 182a) isolated [391], but CYP121 consistently expressed among 10 Mtb clinical isolates [392]	Nanomolar azole drug affinity [350]. Operon with adjacent cylclopeptide synthase (Rv2275). Makes mycocyclosin from C–C coupling of cYY [65]. Structurally characterized (e.g., [65, 350])
CYP123A1 (Rv0766c)	Nonessential gene for Mtb H37Rv growth in vitro [374]. Upregulated at high temperatures [808] and mRNA levels higher than ΔPhoP virulence regulator [809]. Expressed in dormancy model [810] and protein detected in membrane fraction [811]	Possible operon with sterol demethylase CYP51B1 (Rv0764c) and adjacent 3Fe–4S ferredoxin (Rv0763c) [21]. Orphan P450 in terms of unknown enzyme function
CYP124A1 (Rv2266)	Nonessential gene for Mtb H37Rv growth in vitro [374]. Low expression in 10 Mtb clinical isolates [392]. Expressed in dormancy model [810]. Expression repressed in infected mouse [812] and upregulated in lupelone-treated Mtb [352]. Detected in Mtb whole cell lysates [813]	Possible operon with menaquinone MK9 sulfotransferase (Stf3, Rv2267c) [353, 354] and CYP128A1. Omega hydroxylates methyl-branched fatty acids and cholesterol/cholest-4-en-3-one. Structurally characterized [395]
CYP125A1 (Rv3545c)	Essential for infection in mice [376] and induced in macrophages [377]. In KstR reglon [406] and igr operon, essential gene for growth and virulence in macrophages and mice [380]. Expressed in dormancy model [810] and upregulated during infection of dendritic cells [378]	Part of igr operon with fadE28, fadE29, IgrD-E, and ltp2 (Rv3544c-3540c) [356, 380]. Cholesterol/cholest-4-en-3-one 26-oxidase. Structurally characterized (e.g., [360, 363])
CYP126A1 (Rv0778)	Nonessential gene for Mtb H37Rv growth in vitro [348]	Possible operon with essential purine biosynthesis genes, e.g., PurB adenylosuccinate lyase (Rv0777) and PurC phosphoribosylaminoimidazole-succinocarboxamide synthase (Rv0780). Orphan P450
CYP128A1 (Rv2268c)	Essential gene for Mtb growth [348]. Upregulated after starvation [351] and following lupelone treatment of Mtb [352]	Operon with adjacent menaquinone MK9 sulfotransferase (Stf3,Rv2267c) and possibly CYP124A1. Likely MK9 hydroxylase prior to Stf3 sulfation [353, 354]
CYP130A1 (Rv1256c)	Nonessential gene [348]. Absent from M. bovis and M. bovis BCG (RD13 (10)) [421] ([422]). Expressed in Mtb dormancy model [810]	Structures determined for ligand-free monomer and econazole-bound dimer [409]. Orphan P450
CYP132A1 (Rv1394c)	Nonessential gene [348]. Transcription controlled by adjacent AraC (Rv1395c) transcriptional regulator with virulence-related role [814]. Induced following diamide oxidative stress [815] and upregulated during infection of dendritic cells [378]. Expressed in dormancy model [810]	Similarities in protein sequence to fatty acid metabolizing P450s and CYP4 family. Orphan P450
CYP135A1 (Rv0327c)	Nonessential gene [431]. Induced following diamide stress [815]	Orphan P450
CYP135B1 (Rv0568)	Nonessential gene [348]. Detected in Mtb cytosol [811]. Low expression in 10 Mtb clinical isolates [392]. Expressed in Mtb dormancy model [810]	Orphan P450

Table 6.4 (continued)

P450/gene	Microarray/genetic analysis	Key facts
CYP136A1 (Rv3059)	Nonessential gene [348]. Expressed in Mtb dormancy model [810]	Weakly related to sterol demethylase CYP51 family. Close to TetR transcriptional regulators and acyl-coA dehydrogenase fadE22 (Rv3061c). Orphan P450
CYP137A1 (Rv3685c)	Nonessential gene [348]. Detected in Mtb membrane fraction [811]. Downregulated following lupelone treatment of Mtb [352]	Orphan P450
CYP138A1 (Rv0136)	Nonessential gene [348]. Upregulated at high temperatures [808], in presence of lung surfactant [816], during iron limitation [817] and following lupelone treatment of Mtb [352]. Low expression observed in 10 Mtb clinical isolates [392]	Adjacent to putative transcriptional regulator (Rv0135c). Orphan P450
CYP139A1 (Rv1666c)	Nonessential gene [348]	Adjacent to polyketide synthase genes (pks 10,7,8,17,9,11) (Rv1660–1665) and to macrolide transport genes (Rv1667c-1668c). Orphan P450
CYP140A1 (Rv1880c)	Nonessential gene [348]. Expressed in Mtb dormancy model [810], Upregulated following lupelone treatment of Mtb [352]	Closest Mtb relative to sole M. leprae P450 (CYP164A1). Orphan P450
CYP141A1 (Rv3121)	Absent from M. bovis and M. bovis BCG strains (RD12 (5)) [421, 422]. Upregulated in presence of lung surfactant [816]	Surrounding genes involved in molybdenum cofactor biosynthesis. Orphan P450
CYP142 (Rv3518c)	Nonessential gene [348]. Expressed in Mtb dormancy model [810] Located in KstR reglon [406]. Detected in cell wall fraction [811]. Pseudogene in M. bovis and M. bovis BCG due to a 2-bp deletion	Cholesterol/cholest-4-en-3-one 26-oxidase [362, 364]. Structurally characterized P450 enzyme [362]
CYP143 (Rv1785c)	Nonessential gene [348]. Low expression in 10 Mtb clinical isolates [392]. Deleted in M. smegmatis (region 5)	Adjacent to 3Fe–4S ferredoxin (Rv1786) [818]
CYP144A1 (Rv1777)	Nonessential gene [348]. Expressed in Mtb dormancy model [810]. Upregulated during infection of dendritic cells [378]	Tight azole drug binding [819]
CYP51B1 (Rv0764c)	Nonessential gene [348]. Possible role in host sterol/steroid metabolism. Expressed in dormancy model [810]	Tight azole drug binding. Adjacent to 3Fe–4S ferredoxin (Rv0763c). Sterol 14α-demethylase activity [430]. Possible role in host sterol/steroid metabolism

mRNA messenger RNA

These three *CYP* genes are also among the few Mtb P450s to give a clue to their roles from their genetic context.

CYP128A1 was the only P450 identified as essential for optimal growth of the pathogenic Mtb H37Rv strain under normal laboratory conditions in a genome-wide transposon hybridization study (TraSH) [348]. Microarray analysis also identified the expression of the *CYP128A1* (*Rv2268c*) gene as upregulated after nutrient starvation [351], as well as following exposure to the potential anti-TB drug lupulone [352]. *CYP128A1* is located chromosomally adjacent to a sulfotransferase (stf-3, *Rv2269c*) that has a unique role in the modification of dihydromenaquinone MK9, the major quinol electron carrier in Mtb respiration, with sulfation at the ω-position of its polyisoprenoid chain [353]. CYP128A1 was predicted to catalyze an ω-hydroxylation of dihydromenaquinone MK9 that subsequently allows the stf-3-catalyzed menaquinone sulfation reaction to occur (Fig. 6.20b). The sulfated form

of the dihydromenaquinone MK9 (named S881) was shown to be associated with the outer cell membrane of Mtb, with a potential role as a negative modulator of virulence in a mouse model of infection [354]. Sulfated lipids in Mtb were shown to have important functions in virulence and also to mediate specific host–pathogen interactions during infection. Furthermore, S881 may potentially be involved in the regulation of the Mtb internal menaquinone pool, and thus have an important role in regulating Mtb respiration [353–355]. Attempts to purify and characterize the CYP128 P450 have proven unsuccessful to date due to its insolubility. However, the hydrophobic nature of the putative dihydromenaquinone MK9 substrate suggests that it may be membrane associated [144]. The CYP128 family is uniquely restricted to the pathogenic Mtb family that includes other Mtb strains and the closely related *M. bovis*.

The second essential Mtb P450 is CYP125A1, a cholesterol oxidase with interesting catalytic properties. The catabolism of cholesterol was shown to be important for survival of pathogenic mycobacteria in the host [356–358]. *CYP125A1* along with *CYP142A1* (which can compensate for defects in *CYP125A1*) are located in a large regulon with multiple other genes that encode different enzyme components of the cholesterol degradation pathway. The identification of the role of this operon came following the functional description of a related gene cluster for cholesterol catabolism in the soil bacterium *Rhodococcus jostii* RHA1 [359]. The Mtb CYP125A1 and CYP142A1 enzymes both catalyze C26 ω-hydroxylation(s) of the side chain of cholesterol, and of its ketone derivative cholest-4-en-3-one, in a primary step towards the breakdown of the cholesterol side chain and the catabolism of cholesterol [360–364] (Fig. 6.21a). Intriguingly, CYP125A1 was also discovered to simultaneously produce five additional products, resulting from deformylation of the aliphatic cholesterol side-chain aldehyde intermediate (Fig. 6.21b) [365]. One of the products of this unusual rearrangement and C–C bond cleavage reaction is an atypical formyl ester (27-*nor*-25-oxyformyl-cholest-4-en-3-one/cholesterol) (Fig. 6.21b (M2)), highlighting an uncommon diversity of CYP125A1 products, produced by consecutive catalytic turnovers with a single substrate [186, 365]. The functional relevance of these molecules is currently unknown; however, cholesteryl esters are known to accumulate in Mtb-infected human macrophages [366]. Successive cholesterol oxidations resulting in the conventional hydroxy-, aldehyde-, and acid- cholesterol/one derivatives has also been observed for CYP125 enzymes from other nonpathogenic mycobacteria and *Rhodococcus sp.* [367, 368]. Following identification of the cholesterol regulon in *Rhodococcus jostii* RHA1, similar gene clusters have been identified in a growing number of *Rhodococcus, Gordonia,* and *Tsukamurella* spp. [359, 369–371]. However, cholesterol is not synthesized de novo in these organisms and is generally recruited from the cholesterol-rich host immune system in the response following TB infection [372, 373], or else is taken up from the environment (e.g., soil) by nonpathogenic organisms, where cholesterol catabolism can detoxify environmental steroids or provide energy to aid cellular growth [370]. Cholesterol was also shown to be one of the major bacterial carbon sources during infection by pathogenic Mtb and there is a growing body of evidence in the literature relating to the importance of cholesterol metabolism in Mtb virulence and pathogenesis throughout the course of clinical infection and disease [356–358, 374, 375]. The *CYP125A1* gene was shown to be the only *CYP* gene that is both essential in vivo for Mtb infection in mice and induced in Mtb-infected human macrophages [349, 376, 377]. *CYP125A1* is also upregulated in Mtb-infected human dendritic cells: the antigen-presenting cells that play a key role in host cell immunity as well as Mtb pathogenicity [378, 379]. Furthermore, *CYP125A1* is a member of the intracellular growth (igr) region that is essential for growth and virulence in macrophages and in mice, and necessary for degradation of the cholesterol 2′-propanoate side chain. The igr consists of *CYP125A1* (*Rv3545c, igrA*), the acyl coA dehydrogenases *fadE28* and *fadE29* (*Rv3544c* and *Rv3543c, igrBC*), a conserved hypothetical protein (*Rv3542c, igrD*), a likely enoyl coA hydratase (*Rv3541c, igrE*) and a lipid carrier protein *ltp2* (*Rv3540c, igrF*) [356, 380, 381]. It

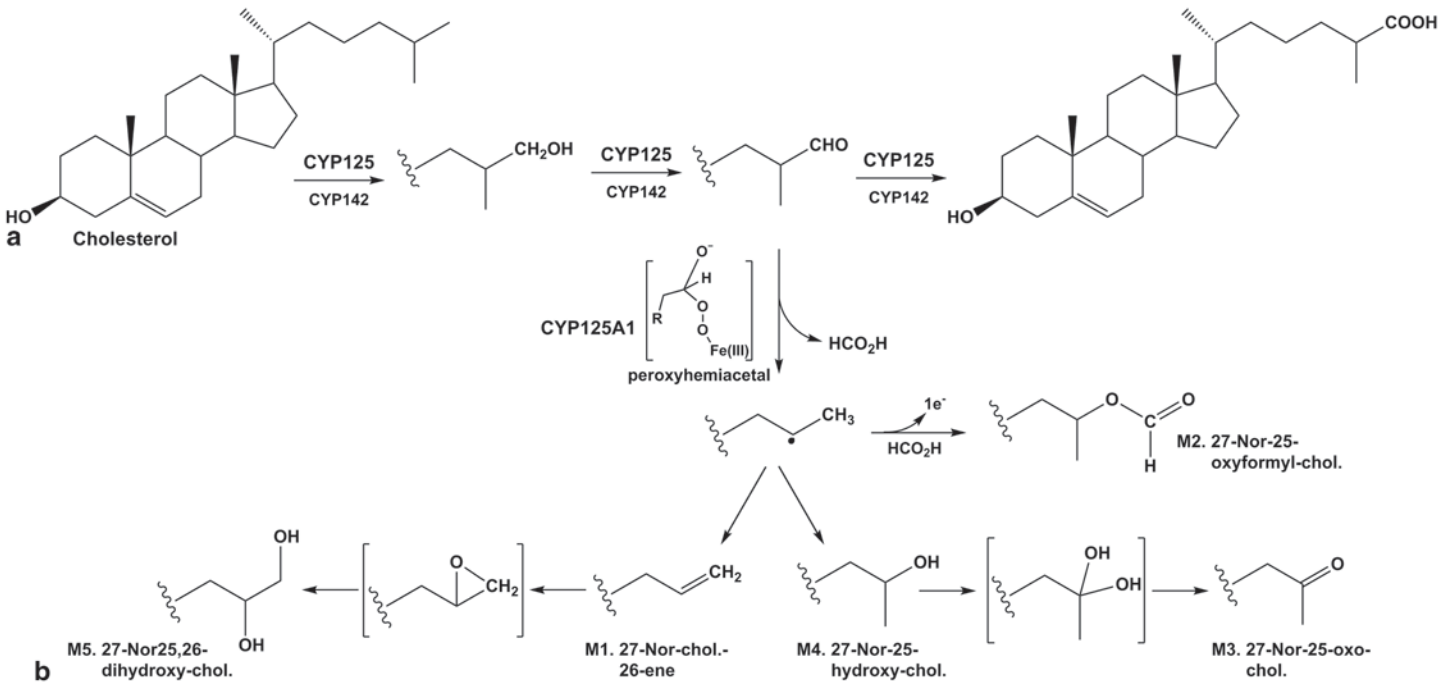


Fig. 6.21 The oxidation of cholesterol and cholesten-4-en-3-one. **a** The CYP125A1/CYP142A1 (and CYP124A1)-dependent conversion of cholesterol and cholesten-4-en-3-one through C26-oxidation reactions to the acid via the hydroxyl and aldehyde forms [360–364]. **b** CYP125A1-catalyzed deformylation of the side chain of cholesterol and cholesten-4-en-3-one (chol.) via a peroxyhemiacetal adduct, predicted to be derived from the reaction of the heme iron ferric–peroxo anion ($Fe(III)O_2^-$) species with the aldehyde intermediate, leading to C–C bond cleavage. The observed products and proposed reaction mechanisms include radical fragmentation of the peroxyhemiacetal adduct, leading to formation of an alkene (M1, 27-Nor-chol.-ene) or a one-carbon-deficient alcohol (M4, 27-Nor-25-hydroxy-chol.). A diol (M5, 27-Nor-25,26-dihydroxy-chol) is formed via the acid-catalyzed ring opening of an epoxide intermediate that is generated by the oxidation of M1 (utilizing CYP125A1 compound I). Oxidation of M4 (also utilizing compound I) leads to a keto-compound (M3, 27-Nor-25-oxo-chol.) via dehydration of a gem-diol intermediate. The formation of the unusual C25 oxyformyl product (M2, 27-Nor-25-oxyformyl-chol.) occurs via a single-electron oxidation of the radical to form a cation that is trapped by formate (or water). An alternative mechanism to form M2 has also been proposed, involving a Baeyer–Villiger oxidation with the ferric–peroxo anion species (not shown) [186, 365]

is now generally considered that CYP125A1 is the major cholesterol oxidase P450 and has an important adaptive role in the utilization of host cholesterol for catabolism, the detoxification of cellular cholest-4-en-3-one, and potentially also for the cholesterol-derived synthesis of the important cell wall lipid phthiocerol dimycoserate (PDIM) [363, 364, 382, 383]. Recently, one of the CYP125/CYP142 products 3-oxo-4-cholestenoic acid, produced by three successive oxidations of cholest-4-en-3-one, was shown to be an inducer of one of the two TetR-type transcriptional repressors (KstR) that regulates part of the cholesterol catabolic gene cluster in *M. smegmatis* [384, 385]. Although it cannot be ruled out that other oxidized products from the cholesterol pathway may also act as inducers, these studies highlight a further important role of the cholesterol oxidase P450s [384]. The CYP125 family extends from pathogenic and nonpathogenic *Mycobacterium* spp. to other more diverse actinomycetes, such as certain *Streptomyces, Rhodococcus,* and *Salinospora* spp., and a CYP125 ortholog is also identified in the myxobacterium *Sorangium cellulosum Soce56* (CYP125E1). The second cholesterol oxidase in Mtb (CYP142A1) has similar genetic diversity to CYP125A1. However, in some clinical Mtb and *M. bovis* strains, as well as in the vaccine strain *M. bovis* BCG, *CYP142A1* exists as a pseudogene, rendering the loss of *CYP125* lethal to intracellular bacteria without the compensatory CYP142A1 enzyme present. These data highlight the important role of CYP142 in certain Mtb strains, possibly as an evolutionary adaptation to ensure cholesterol catabolism can occur during pathogenesis. In this scenario, CYP142A1 may act as a secondary catalyst for energy generation from cholesterol/cholestenone, and cooperate with CYP125A1 rather than playing a direct role in Mtb virulence [361–364]. Despite having a similar substrate-oxidizing role to CYP125A1, the protein sequences of the CYP142 cholesterol oxidases display low levels of identity (~28%) with CYP125A1. The structures of these genes from Mtb and the nonpathogenic *M. smegmatis* are discussed below in more detail.

CYP121A1 (*Rv2276*) is another example of the diverse functions of the Mtb P450s and is the third essential gene in Mtb H37Rv. *CYP121A1* is located adjacent on the genome to a cyclic dipeptide (CDP) synthase (*Rv2275*) that produces the CYP121 substrate cyclo-*L*-tyrosine-*L*-tyrosine (cYY) using two molecules of the amino acyl tRNA derivatives of *L*-tyrosine. CYP121A1 then catalyzes C–C bond formation by oxidative coupling of the cYY aryl side chains to make a metabolite named mycocyclosin (Fig. 6.22a) [65, 386]. The physiological role of mycocyclosin is yet to be determined, but members of this diketopiperazine class of compounds have been found to play important roles in, e.g., immunosuppression and blockage of cation channels, and possibly as toxins [387–390]. *CYP121A1* was shown to be essential for viability in Mtb through genetic studies involving construction of a chromosomal *CYP121A1* gene insertional knockout mutant through a two-step homologous recombination process. It proved possible to delete *CYP121A1* only when a second version of the gene was integrated elsewhere on the chromosome, confirming its essentiality for Mtb viability [350]. However, Mtb clinical isolates have been described that have full or partial deletions of *CYP121A1* and its neighboring genes. The physiological effects on these deletion strains are unknown, but it has been speculated that loss of *CYP121* is likely deleterious to Mtb. Potentially, these types of deletions may confer a short-term evolutionary advantage, such as curtailing latency, evading the host immune system or providing antibiotic resistance, which may be advantageous to the pathogen at certain stages in infection [391]. Other studies have identified *CYP121A1* as the only P450 among the 16% of genes in Mtb that are consistently expressed across a panel of clinical strains, thus highlighting the importance of *CYP121A1* and these other genes in the viability of the Mtb isolates [392]. Like *CYP128,* the *CYP121* gene family is also exclusively found in the pathogenic Mtb spp. Interestingly, a similar genomic orientation of a CDP synthase (*YvmC*) and a P450 (*CYP134A1*) was identified in *B. subtilis* [393]. These enzymes were shown to be involved in successive steps producing the CDP cyclo-*L*-leucine-*L*-leucine (cLL), followed by a three-step CYP134A1-mediated oxidation of the

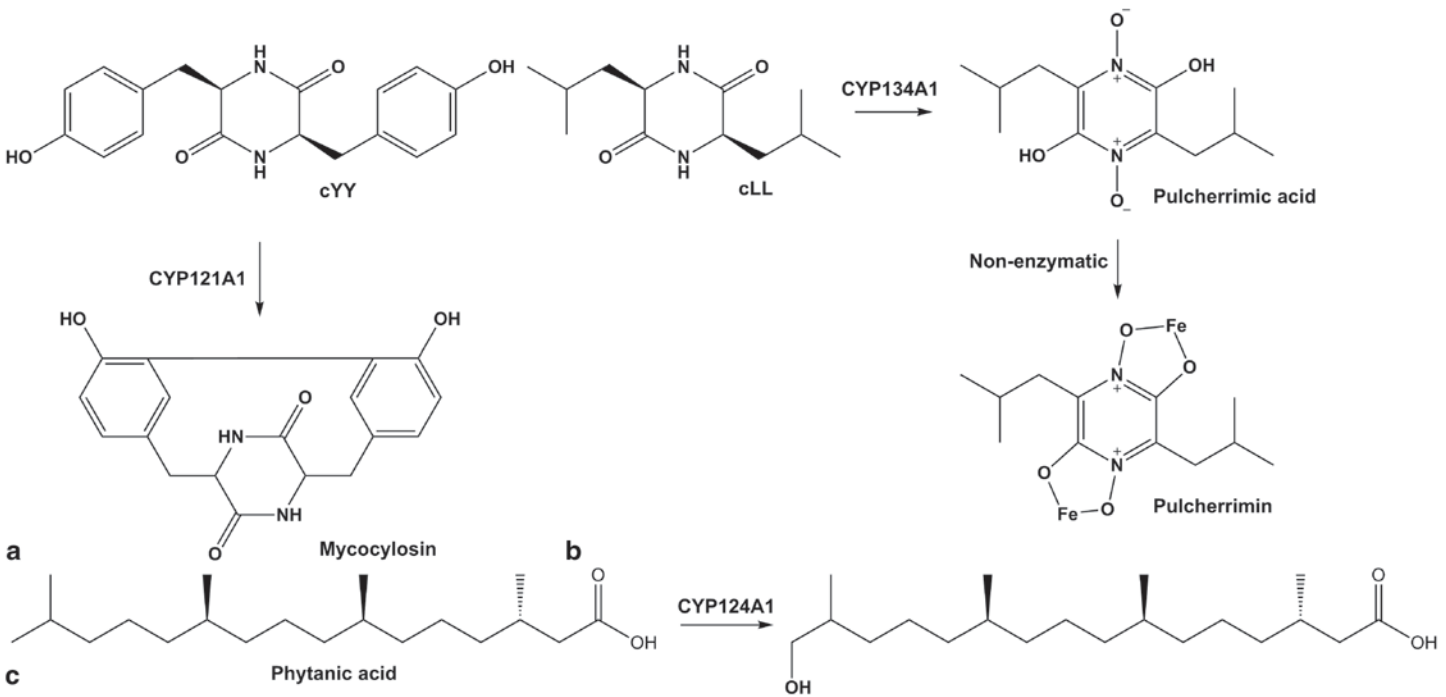


Fig. 6.22 Reactions catalyzed by the Mtb P450s CYP121A1, CYP134A1, and CYP124A1. **a** CYP121A1 catalyzes the C–C bond coupling of the substrate cyclo-*L*-tyrosine-*L*-tyrosine (cYY) to from a product named mycocyclosin. cYY is produced by the adjacent cyclodipeptide synthase (product of gene *Rv2275*) using two molecules of the amino acyl tRNA derivatives of *L*-tyrosine [65]. **b** The three-step oxidative transformation of the diketopiperazine cyclo-*L*-leucine-*L*-leucine (cLL) into pulcherriminic acid catalyzed by the *B. subtilis* CYP134A1 involved in the production of the pigment pulcherrimin [393]. **c** The *omega* hydroxylation of phytanic acid by CYP124A1. CYP124A1 catalyzes the hydroxylation of a variety of methyl-branched chain fatty acids as well as the oxidation of the hydrocarbon chain of cholesterol and cholest-4-en-3-one [395]

CDP to produce pulcherriminic acid, a precursor of the extracellular iron-chelating pigment pulcherrimin that is thought to play a role in ultraviolet (UV) protection [393, 394] (Fig. 6.22b). However, CYP134A1 is not highly related to CYP121A1 and performs a different noncoupling reaction, reflecting the distinct physiological functions of these two pathways.

CYP124A1 (*Rv2266*) is apparently a nonessential P450 gene that directly precedes the *CYP128A1* operon that contains the menaquinone MK9 ω-sulfotransferase (Sft3, *Rv2267c*) with a likely role in bacterial virulence [353, 354]. CYP124A1 preferentially catalyzes the ω-hydroxylation of methyl-branched lipids such as phytanic acid (Fig. 6.22c) and it is postulated that it may have an as yet uncharacterized role in the oxidation of lipids similar to menaquinone MK9, and possible functions in the generation of sulfolipid derivatives [395]. Furthermore, similar to what was observed for *CYP128A1,* the expression of *CYP124A1* is also upregulated following exposure to the potential anti-TB drug lupulone [352]. The *CYP124* gene family extends across the actinomycetes, with many members in the *Streptomyces*. Interestingly, the CYP124A1 protein does have considerable similarity to CYP125A1 (40.1% identity), indicating evolutionary relationships, and can also catalyze C26 *omega*-hydroxylation of cholesterol and cholest-4-en-3-one (see below).

CYP139A1 is a further P450 enzyme unique to the pathogenic Mtb bacteria, although it appears to be nonessential for Mtb viability under standard laboratory conditions [348, 374]. However, the genomic localization of *CYP139A1* provides clues to its physiological role. *CYP139A1* is located at the end of a large gene cluster of polyketide synthase (PKS) genes (PKS 10, 7, 8, 17, 9, 11), with PKS 7 and 8 being identified as essential genes in Mtb [348, 374]. *CYP139A1* is also located immediately upstream of two putative macrolide transporters, and a number of arginine biosynthetic genes also precede the PKS gene cluster [396]. It is thus tempting to speculate that CYP139A1 may be involved in a biosynthetic operon involved in the production of an Mtb macrolide compound. Thus, there is a potential role for CYP139A1 in the oxidative tailoring of a macrolide, as is observed with many *Streptomyces* P450s. CYP139A1 has yet to be characterized, but it will be interesting to establish if this P450 plays a novel role in oxidation of a Mtb secondary metabolite.

The Mtb-related pathogen *M. ulcerans* Agy99 is the causative agent of Buruli ulcer, a debilitating, necrotizing ulcerative disease common in equatorial Africa, but also identified in Asia, Australia, and South America [397–400]. CYP140A7 (encoded by the *mup053* gene) is one of the 21 *M. ulcerans* P450s, and further highlights the functional diversity of mycobacterial P450s. CYP140A7 is implicated in the synthesis and structural diversification of mycolactone A/B (Table 6.1; Fig. 6.23). Mycolactone A/B is the major member of a diverse group of macrolide toxins responsible for the clinical characteristics and virulence of *M. ulcerans* [398, 399, 401, 402]. The mycolactones differ mainly in the heterogeneity of the fatty acid side chains around the lactone core and were shown to have distinctive cytotoxic, apoptotic, and immunosuppressive properties [397, 403]. Their mode of action is through the downregulation of specific proteins implicated in important cellular processes such as immune response and cell adhesion, and through the disruption of protein translocation into the endoplasmic reticulum [400]. CYP140A7 is exclusive to pathogenic mycobacteria (including Mtb), with closely related orthologs in *M. xenopi* and *M. avium* spp., and in other organisms that cause disease in, e.g., humans, fish, and frogs [66, 400, 404]. *CYP140A7* is present on a megaplasmid that contains three extremely large type I PKSs (MLSA1, MLSA2, and MLSB) that each contain several modules and the enzymatic activities required to produce the C1–C20 lactone core (MLSA) and the C1′–C16′ side chain that are subsequently esterified to form Mycolactone C, likely catalyzed by a ketosynthase (*mup045*). CYP140A7 performs the final synthetic step, catalyzing the C12′ hydroxylation to produce mycolactone A/B [398, 399, 404]. Mycolactone A/B exists in a dynamic equilibrium between two geometric *Z* and *E* isomers at the C4′–C5′ position on the polyketide chain, with the *Z* isomer

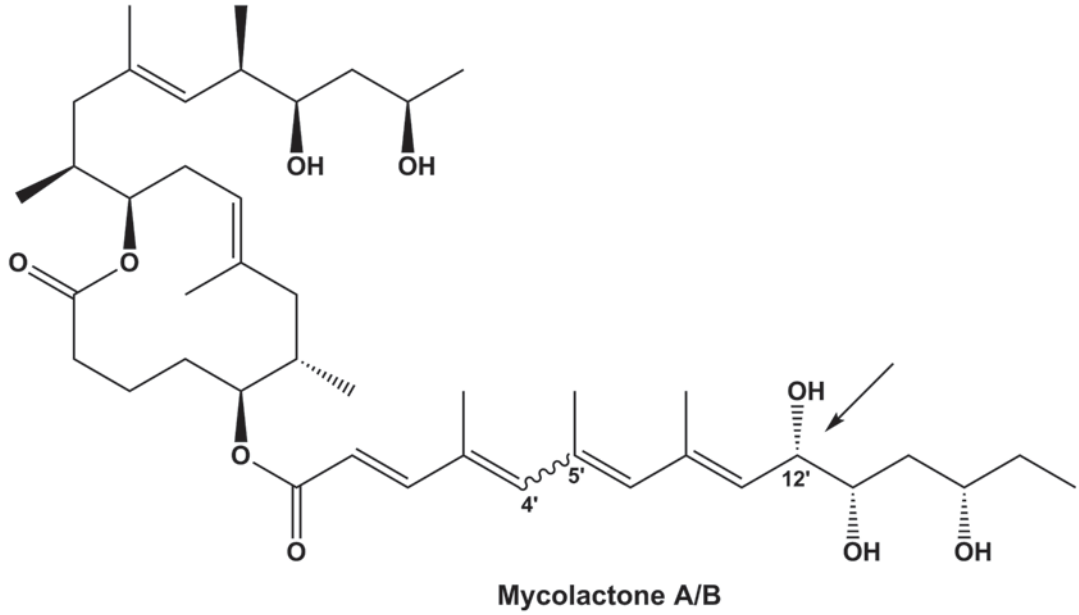


Fig. 6.23 The structure of mycolactone A/B. Mycolactone is an immunosuppressant toxin produced by selected pathogenic mycobacterial strains and is responsible for the formation of Buruli ulcers. A crucial role exists for a P450 in synthesis of the toxin. Mycolactone A/B is formed through the *M. ulcerans* CYP140A7-mediated C12′-hydroxylation shown highlighted with an *arrow*. Mycolactone A/B exists in a dynamic equilibrium between two geometric *Z* and *E* isomers at the C4′–C5′ position on the polyketide chain, with the *Z* isomer (mycolactone A) predominant over the corresponding *E* isomer (mycolactone B) [399, 404]

(mycolactone A) predominant over the corresponding *E* isomer (mycolactone B) [399, 404]. Further, structural characterization of CYP140A7 will be of interest to reveal details of the substrate and product interactions with the P450, and to give insights into the mechanism of diversification of the different mycolactone forms.

A high proportion of the mycobacterial P450s are orphan enzymes with no known function, and in most such cases genomic localization does not give any clear indication as to what their physiological or infection-related roles might be. In the case of the pathogen Mtb, a number of in vivo and in vitro transcriptomic and microarray experiments have revealed genes that display changes in their expression levels upon exposure to conditions associated with bacterial growth, dormancy, or infection. Similar studies have been done to probe effects of various antibiotics and other drugs known to influence Mtb growth or viability (e.g., [351, 378, 405, 406]). Whilst these studies may not directly identify physiological roles for the P450s and other Mtb genes, they can identify conditions that may be relevant to the action of a particular enzyme (e.g., whether it is active during a certain phase of infection) and potentially highlight which enzymes have important roles in Mtb (Table 6.4). A number of the mycobacterial P450s have proven difficult to express and purify from a heterologous expression host (e.g., *E. coli*). This can be due to aspects such as the different nature of their natural cellular environments, their native association with the mycobacterial membrane and the high GC content of the mycobacterial genome compared to that of the host for recombinant expression (e.g., [144, 407]). This has hampered the structural and biochemical characterization of some of the mycobacterial P450s. However, careful control of recombinant cell growth and gene expression conditions along with efficient protein purification has allowed the purification and structural determination of a growing number of P450s from mycobacteria (e.g., [187, 408, 409]).

The cholesterol oxidase P450s are the largest group of structurally characterized mycobacterial enzymes. The structure of the major enzyme CYP125A1 was solved in the ligand-free (PDB 3IVY, 3IWO, and 2XN8) and the cholest-4-en-3-one substrate-bound (PDB 2X5W) forms [360, 363, 410]. In addition, there are also CYP125A1 structures with the inhibitors econazole and the nonazole inhibitor LP10-bound (PDB 3IW2 and 2XC3, respectively), as well as an androstenedione-bound structure (PDB 3IWI) [360, 410]. The ligand-free structures of CYP125A1 reveal a letterbox-like active site cavity between the central portion of the I-helix, the C-terminal loop, and the B′ and F helices along with the preceding loop region. The B and F helices define a narrowing cavity that funnels down from the protein surface to the heme and which is lined by hydrophobic residues. The catalytic site around the CYP125A1 heme iron and distal water consists of Leu117, Ala268, Val313, Phe316, and the methyl group of the conserved threonine Thr272 [360, 410]. The distal water is not present in all of the ligand-free structures, and this observation is consistent with the propensity of CYP125A1 to be purified in a predominantly high-spin form [360, 410]. The cholest-4-en-3-one-bound structure (Fig. 6.24a) reveals conformational changes in the H-helix and the N-terminal region of the I-helix that enclose the active site cavity and permit hydrophobic contacts between the I-helix and the substrate molecule [363]. The tetracyclic steroid ring system of cholest-4-en-3-one sits in the mouth of the active site access channel and makes van der Waals contacts with Val267 and Trp414 that prevent the steroid portion of the molecule further access toward the heme. The aliphatic side chain of cholest-4-en-3-one reaches towards the heme plane and is enclosed in the narrow active site, although in an orientation that would apparently disfavor C26 hydroxylation. It is thus postulated that a minor structural rearrangement would allow a catalytically productive substrate orientation [363]. This restriction and the narrowing of the active site access channel is also highlighted in the androstenedione- and econazole-bound CYP125A1 structures, which occupy a similar position to that seen for the steroid ring portion of cholest-4-en-3-one [360]. The binding of the inhibitor LP10 (α-[(4-methylcyclohexyl)carbonyl amino]-N-4-pyridinyl-1H-indole-3-propanamide), a type II inhibitor of *Trypanosoma cruzi* CYP51E, is also restricted by the funnelling of the active site access channel, and the majority of the molecule occupies the same region as that for the base of the cholest-4-en-3-one steroid ring. However, the pyridinyl ring of LP10 points into the heme pocket and hydrogen bonds with an active site water molecule adjacent to the axial water ligand to the heme iron [410]. The structure of the second Mtb cholesterol oxidase CYP142A1 was solved in the ligand-free form (PDB 2XKR) and displays the same type of letterbox-shaped access channel as described for CYP125A1, which is formed in CYP142A1 by the BC and FG loop, and the N-terminal region of the I-helix. However, there are significant differences in the FG helices and the loop region connecting the B and C helices, with the absence of an extended loop connecting the β1 and β2 strands compared to the CYP125 structure [362]. Interestingly, the structures of CYP125A1 and CYP142A1 display high degrees of similarity to that of CYP124A1, again providing insights that suggest a common evolutionary origin. The structure of CYP124A1 was determined in the ligand-free (PDB 2WM4) and phytanic acid substrate-bound (PDB 2WM5) forms [395]. Similar to CYP142A1, in CYP124A1 there is also the absence of the extended loop that is seen to connect the β1 and β2 regions in CYP125A1 [362]. Substrate binding to CYP124A1 induces a structural rearrangement of the FG helices and movement of the FG loop towards the phytanic acid ligand, closing over the access channel to the substrate cavity, as also observed in other P450 structures (e.g., [24, 112]). This is accompanied by reorientation of the EF loop, G loop, H-helix, and HI loop. The BC loop and the D and C helices also move toward the G-helix to accommodate closure of the active site. The phytanic acid molecule is bound in a conformation optimal for ω-hydroxylation, with hydrophobic and polar interactions observed between different secondary structural elements and the substrate methyl-branched lipid chain and carboxylic acid groups,

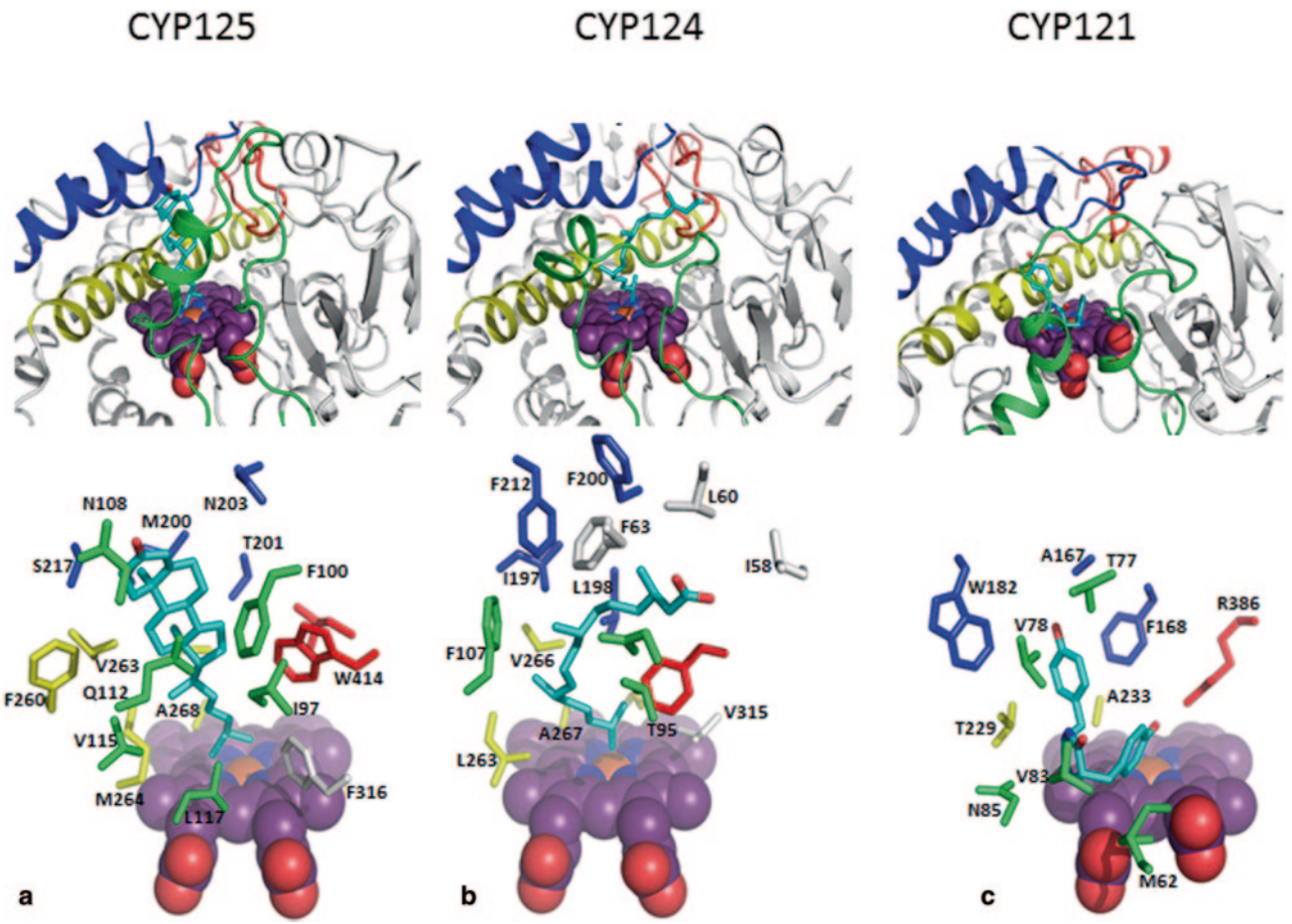


Fig. 6.24 Structures of substrate complexes of *M. tuberculosis* P450s. Expanded structural views of the active site regions (*upper* panel) and close-up views of the active site cavity organization (*lower* panel) of the CYP125A1 complex with cholest-4-en-3-one (**a**) (PBD 2X5W) [363]; the CYP124A1 complex with phytanic acid (**b**) (PDB 2WM4) [395]; and the CYP121A1 complex with cYY (**c**) (PDB 3G5F) [65]. Selected amino acids involved in substrate binding are shown in stick representation, color coded as in Fig. 6.1. The substrates are shown in atom colored sticks with cyan carbons

respectively (Fig. 6.24b). Additional solvent-filled pockets observed in the active site cavity of phytanic acid-bound CYP124A1 suggest that these regions are not occupied by phytanic acid, but may instead accommodate parts of as yet unknown physiological substrates of CYP124A1 [395]. CYP124A1 can also hydroxylate cholesterol and cholest-4-en-3-one at the C26 position. However, the fact that *CYP124A1* does not compensate for loss of *CYP125A1* function in Mtb (whereas *CYP142A1* does) probably means that these steroids are unlikely to be true physiological substrates of CYP124A1 [364, 395]. Instead, CYP124A1 is more likely to have a role in fatty acid metabolism given its preference for methyl-branched chain lipid substrates, and potentially might oxidize a menaquinone-type derivative or precursor, given its colocation with *CYP128A1* on the Mtb chromosome.

Regardless of their physiological functions, there is an intriguing structural relationship between these three enzymes that possess cholesterol oxidase activity. Indeed, the structure of CYP124A1 was solved by molecular replacement using the atomic coordinates of CYP125A1 as a search model [360], with an amino acid sequence identity of 40.1% between these P450s. Similarly, CYP142A1 was solved using the structure of CYP124A1 [362], with amino acid sequence identity of 36.1% between this pair of P450s. The lower identity between CYP125A1 and CYP142A1 (27.7%) means that the cholesterol oxidases CYP142A1 and CYP125A1 are both more similar to CYP124A1 than they are to each other. A structural comparison of the substrate-bound forms of CYP125A1 and CYP124A1 with the ligand-free CYP142A1 [362, 363, 395] revealed that CYP142A1 and CYP124A1 possess near-identical active site pockets immediately surrounding the heme, with conservation of the majority of the active site amino acid side chains in both identity and position. CYP142A1 and CYP125A1 do not bind productively to the methyl-branched lipids identified as ligands or substrates for CYP124A1 [362, 395]. CYP125A1 shows diversity in the structural composition of its equivalent distal heme pocket (compared to CYP142A1 and CYP124A1), despite it possessing similar cholesterol hydroxylation activities (Figs. 6.24a and b) [362]. In contrast, when structural comparisons are made between these P450s in regions slightly removed from the heme distal pocket, a much greater degree of structural similarity is revealed between the substrate access channels of CYP125A1 and CYP142A1. In this region, CYP124A1 exhibits a distinct type of channel, with its shape and positioning dissimilar to those of the other two P450s [362]. These comparative similarities and differences clearly point to evolutionary relationships, suggesting that CYP125A1/CYP142A1 and CYP124A1 may have evolved from a common progenitor to perform different roles and to enhance the ability of Mtb to adapt to availability of different lipid substrates, thus contributing to its success as a human pathogen. CYP125A1 and CYP142A1 have evolved to perform cholesterol/one oxidations, and difference in active site heme distal pockets between this pair of P450s potentially explains the additional capabilities of CYP125A1 to oxidize cholesterol and cholest-4-en-3-one for other purposes in Mtb infection, e.g., by synthesizing the recently identified additional CYP125A1 deformylation products from the aldehyde intermediate [365]. CYP124A1 likely has a different role in Mtb to the other two P450s, but the high level of structural conservation between CYP124A1 and CYP142A1 in their heme distal pockets likely explains the retention of cholesterol hydroxylase activity in CYP124A1. Thus, CYP124A1's main function may now relate to oxidation of branched chain or other lipids (rather than steroids), but its true physiological role is still to be established [364].

The CYP125 and CYP142 cholesterol oxidase orthologs from the fast-growing nonpathogenic *M. smegmatis* have also been characterized and are located on a similar cholesterol regulon that also contains the igr operon [411], as described for CYP125A1 in Mtb [356, 380]. The *M. smegmatis* CYP125A3 and CYP142A2 enzymes have similar biochemical properties to their Mtb counterparts and also catalyze C26 hydroxylations of cholesterol and cholest-4-en-3-one [367]. However, the *M. smegmatis* P450s have approximately twofold lower steroid substrate

affinity than the Mtb enzymes. Similar to Mtb, CYP142A2 can also compensate for CYP125A3. However, neither *CYP125A3* nor *CYP142A2* is essential in *M. smegmatis*. This was demonstrated through construction of a *ΔCYP125A3, ΔCYP142A2* double knockout mutant that maintains its ability to grow on cholesterol, with no build-up of cholest-4-en-3-one (that is toxic to Mtb). This indicates there is an additional level of redundancy in *M. smegmatis* that may involve another P450 enzyme, or even an alternative cholesterol catabolic process [367]. *M. smegmatis* possesses 39 P450 enzymes (in contrast to 20 in Mtb), and there are three putative CYP125 enzymes, with CYP125A4 and CYP125A5 identified in addition to CYP125A3. CYP125A5 is C-terminally truncated in comparison to the other CYP125 enzymes, but still retains the cysteine ligand and the heme-binding and EXXR motifs, and so it is unclear whether *M. smegmatis CYP125A5* is a pseudogene or encodes a functional enzyme [19]. Furthermore, *CYP189A1* is induced at low levels in *M. smegmatis* strains grown on cholesterol, hinting at a role for this P450 in cholesterol catabolism [367]. The CYP125A5 and CYP189A1 enzymes are as yet uncharacterized, but it is likely that they account for the *M. smegmatis ΔCYP125A3, ΔCYP142A2* double mutant's ability to grow on cholesterol. The structures of CYP125A3 and CYP142A2 have been determined and are similar to their Mtb orthologs, with some deviations in a portion of the substrate-binding region [360, 362, 363, 410]. The structure of CYP125A3 was determined in the ligand-free form (PDB 4APY) and is highly similar to the Mtb CYP125A1 structure [367]. These P450s share 77% amino acid sequence identity and the major differences between the two structures are seen with the presence of bulky residues Trp83, Met87, and Leu94 situated in the lower portion of the *M. smegmatis* CYP125A3 substrate access channel, compared with Phe100, Ile104, and Val111 in Mtb CYP125A1. The structure of CYP142A2 was determined in the ligand-free and cholest-4-en-3-one substrate-bound forms (PDB 3ZBY and 2YOO, respectively) [367]. Comparisons of the *M. smegmatis* and Mtb CYP142 structures reveal more diversity between the orthologs from these organisms than is observed for the CYP125 structures. The CYP142A1 and CYP142A2 enzymes have a similar level (78%) of amino acid sequence identity as was seen for the CYP125 orthologs. The CYP142A3 ligand-free structure was found to contain cyclodextrin, the carrier molecule used to solubilize cholesterol substrates. However, cholest-4-en-3-one substrate was not present in this structure. The cholest-4-en-3-one/CYP142A3 structure shows the G-helix interacting with the substrate and closing the active site cavity. The cholest-4-en-3-one substrate is also bound in a conformation that disfavors C26 hydroxylation, as it is sterically constrained by amino acid side chains in the substrate access channel, and oriented away from active site catalytic residues. Similar to CYP125A3, CYP142A3 also contains bulkier amino acids that interact with the base of the tetracyclic steroid ring and the top of the aliphatic side chain of cholest-4-en-3-one. These *M. smegmatis* CYP142A2 residues Met75, Phe77, and Phe255 replace Leu72, Met74, Met222 in the Mtb CYP142A1 structure. It remains unclear whether these substitutions influence functions of these enzymes or their ability to bind different steroids. *M. smegmatis* is a soil bacterium that may encounter a range of environmental sterols, such as plant phytosterols. In contrast, Mtb derives its cholesterol substrate from the human host immune cells. It is thus possible that these enzymes have evolved divergently to facilitate oxidation of the specific types of steroid substrates encountered during host infection (Mtb) or growth in soil (*M. smegmatis*) [367].

CYP164A2 is a further P450 from *M. smegmatis* that has been structurally characterized [412]. The CYP164 family members are found in a small group of actinomycetes, including a few nonpathogenic and pathogenic mycobacteria, and in *S. peucetis* [19]. Interestingly, the CYP164 family also contains the sole P450 from *M. leprae* (CYP164A1), the etiological agent of leprosy. *M. leprae* is a curious mycobacterial pathogen that operates on a minimal gene set and possesses only approximately 40% of the genome of Mtb [69, 413]. CYP164A1 and CYP164A2 share 60% amino acid sequence iden-

tity. CYP164A2 binds fatty acids with a preference for the unsaturated (C18:2) linoleic acid, although the physiological substrate(s) in *M. smegmatis* are unknown. The structure of CYP164A2 was determined in the ligand-free (PDB 3R9B) and substrate-bound (3R9C) forms [412]. CYP164A2 has a large active site channel that can accommodate two molecules of econazole in the inhibitor-bound complex structure, with econazole binding accompanied by structural reordering and rearrangement of the BC loop to close the active site cavity. One econazole molecule is observed to coordinate directly to the heme iron, whilst the second molecule binds in a pocket formed by the amino acid side chains of the C-helix [412]. Further characterization of this enzyme will be required to provide insights into the properties of CYP164A2 and of the *M. leprae* ortholog CYP164A1. It is important to understand the function of the only remaining P450 in *M. leprae,* and analysis of CYP164A1 should reveal a crucial role in the bacterium to explain why the pathogen has retained only this particular P450 enzyme during the massive decay of its genome that has occurred during its evolution [69].

CYP121A1 is an essential Mtb P450 that produces the metabolite mycocyclosin, via the oxidative biaryl coupling of its cyclo-*L*-tyrosine-*L*-tyrosine (cYY) substrate (Fig. 6.22a). The cYY is in turn produced by the genetically adjacent CDP synthase that binds and cyclizes two molecules of *L*-Tyr bound to the enzyme as amino acyl transfer RNAs (tRNAs) [65]. The CYP121A1 crystal structure has been solved at very high resolution (1.06 Å), enabling novel insights into elements of general P450 structure. The structure of CYP121A1 was determined in the ligand-free (PDB 1N40) [187], fluconazole inhibitor-bound (PDB 2IJ7) [414], and cYY substrate-bound forms (PDB 3G5H) [65] (Fig. 6.24c). Structures of CYP121A1 active site mutants (e.g., PDB 3CXZ and 3CY0) have also been determined [350], as have complexes of CYP121 with cYY analogs bound (PDB 4ICT and 4IPW) [415]. The high-resolution CYP121 structure revealed interesting P450 structural features, such as the presence of the heme in two distinct orientations, related by a 180° 'flip' of the cofactor. Furthermore, the heme was observed to be kinked at one of the pyrrole rings rather than adopting a planar structure. The large active site of CYP121A1 is constrained by a hydrogen-bonding network of amino acid side chains and water molecules, and amino acids Arg386 and Ser237 were implicated as likely participants in a proton delivery pathway for catalysis [187, 350]. An extended network of hydrogen bonds were identified that led from the protein surface to the active site, identifying a clear route that would allow proton transfer to iron–oxo intermediates in the CYP121A1 catalytic cycle, as well as the replenishment of the protons from bulk solvent [187]. The fluconazole-bound CYP121 structure also revealed a novel mode of inhibitor binding, showing that coordination of the heme iron occurs directly via a fluconazole triazole nitrogen (~30% of the ligated molecules in the crystal), but also indirectly in a mode by which the triazole nitrogen bridges to the heme iron via the interstitial sixth water ligand that remains on the heme iron (~70%). These findings were consistent with data collected for fluconazole binding using UV-visible and electron paramagnetic resonance (EPR) spectroscopic methods [414]. CYP121 binds azole drugs extremely tightly (some azoles have nanomolar dissociation constants), particularly in the case of the imidazole derivatives (e.g., econazole) rather than some of the newer, more water-soluble triazole drugs (e.g., fluconazole). The CYP121 K_d values for a number of azole compounds mirror their minimal inhibitory concentration (MIC) potency profiles against Mtb, suggesting that CYP121A1 is a likely target for these drugs [416]. Moreover, the imidazole-derived azoles clotrimazole and econazole were shown to be effective against both persistent and multidrug-resistant strains of Mtb [417, 418]. Econazole and clotrimazole were also shown to exhibit synergistic antimycobacterial activity when applied in combination with either of the commonly used front line anti-TB drugs rifampicin and isoniazid [419], and econazole was able to dramatically reduce the Mtb burden in the lungs and spleen of infected mice [417]. The use of azole drugs as agents to target CYP121A1 (and other Mtb P450s) is a tempting prospect. However, it may

be challenging to engineer these azole drugs to be more effectively tolerated orally, whilst still retaining their potency against Mtb. The CYP121A1 substrate-bound structure revealed cYY in the active site with one of the tyrosyl moieties pointing into the heme plane and hydrogen bonding with key active site residues [65] (Fig. 6.24c). This cYY-bound structure allowed the proposal of a model for the mechanism of C–C coupling to form mycocyclosin [65]. Substrate analogs have been utilized to explore the substrate specificity of CYP121A1 and to confirm its preference for cYY over other cyclic dipeptides, leading to the design of potential inhibitors specific for CYP121A1 [415]. In addition, the high-resolution crystal structures determinable for CYP121A1 and its complexes have facilitated the application of fragment-based screening and drug design studies, and these approaches have been successful in producing a CYP121A1 inhibitory scaffold that shows reasonable enzyme inhibition profiles at this preliminary stage of its development [420]. Further development and testing of such inhibitor molecules will be required in order to reveal their antibacterial potency and their potential in the development of CYP121A1 as a viable anti-TB drug target.

CYP130A1 is an orphan Mtb P450 with no known substrate or catalytic role to date [409]. It is one of the two P450s (including CYP141A1) whose genes are absent from the Mtb vaccine strain *M. bovis* BCG. *CYP130A1* and *CYP141A1* are among the genes found in the various *M. bovis* BCG genomic 'regions of deletion' (RDs). These RDs are considered to contain key genes responsible for virulence and have been mapped onto the Mtb genome. *CYP130A1* is located in the RD13 (RD10 in Behr's nomenclature) with *CYP141A1* in RD12 (RD05) [421, 422]. In addition, the RD regions containing *CYP130A1* and *CYP141A1* are also absent from the virulent *M. bovis* strain [421], and it is postulated that while these regions are not essential for bacterial growth per se, they may play a role in the infectivity of Mtb towards the human host [423, 424]. The CYP130 family is present in mycobacteria and in certain *Rhodococcus* spp. *CYP130A1* (*Rv1256c*) is chromosomally adjacent to a TetR-like transcription factor (*Rv1255c*) and a putative flavin adenine dinucleotide (FAD)-containing lactate dehydrogenase (*Rv1257c*). Despite its genetic localization giving little clue to the function of the CYP130A1 enzyme, this genomic organization is retained in the *CYP130* ortholog chromosomes. CYP130A1 has been structurally characterized in the ligand-free (PDB 2UUQ) and econazole-bound (PDDB 2UVN) forms. The ligand-free P450 crystallizes as a monomer in an open conformation. In contrast, the econazole-bound CYP130A1 crystallizes as a dimer in a closed conformation, with an extensive dimerization interface. The transition between the open and closed structures reveals a repositioning of the BC loop and FG helices, and econazole coordinates directly to the heme iron via its imidazole nitrogen, making additional hydrophobic interactions within the active site cavity. Solution-state-binding studies reveal that econazole displays apparent cooperative binding to CYP130A1. This may arise from effects of econazole on the interactions between CYP130A1 monomers, potentially promoting CYP130 dimerization in the ligand-bound state [409]. High-throughput compound screening studies identified a number of type II ligands, predominantly heterocyclic arylamines, and crystal structures reveal ligation of the molecules to the heme iron via nitrogen atoms [108]. In the absence of a substrate or catalytic role, it is presently difficult to ascertain what role CYP130A1 plays in Mtb. Routes to defining functions for such an 'orphan' P450 might include metabolic profiling studies, involving analysis of the differences in the metabolomes of wild-type (WT) and *ΔCYP130A1* Mtb strains. This could allow the identification of novel metabolites or compounds 'missing' in the gene deletion strain, or might pinpoint other changes in the metabolome that could provide clues as to how the P450 gene deletion impacts on known metabolic pathways.

The final Mtb P450 to be discussed is CYP51B1, the first Mtb P450 to be characterized. The discovery of a prokaryotic CYP51 [11, 425] was an exciting discovery in the P450 field and changed the perspective that *CYP51* genes were confined to eukaryotes. It is now clear that the

sterol demethylase CYP51 enzymes are conserved across all phyla [426]. Bacterial CYP51B family members have been found in other mycobacteria and actinomycetes, such as *Streptomyces* spp. and *Rhodococcus* spp. [19]. CYP51 enzymes catalyze the 14α-demethylation of sterol substrates (e.g., lanosterol, dihydrolanosterol, and obtusifoliol) to produce demethylated sterols that are key components of membrane integrity [427] (Fig. 6.25). Fungal CYP51 enzymes (particularly in *Candida albicans* and various *Aspergillus* spp.) are the targets of azole drugs, with inhibition of the sterol demethylases leading to disruption of membrane structure. A range of different azole scaffolds have been developed and many of these have seen successful applications in human and veterinary medicines, as well as in agriculture [428]. The identification of CYP51B1 in Mtb posed the obvious question as to whether the azole drugs would have activity against CYP51B1 and be effective against Mtb, particularly at a time when drug resistance in Mtb has become a major problem [429]. CYP51B1 was shown to be a bona fide sterol demethylase that can catalyze oxidative demethylation of lanosterol, dihydrolanosterol, and (most effectively) the plant sterol obtusifoliol [22, 430] (Fig. 6.25). However, in contrast to its eukaryotic counterparts, *CYP51B1* is nonessential to Mtb [348, 431]. Its role in Mtb thus remains obscure and sterols are apparently not found in Mtb membranes. As discussed above, the azole drugs are effective in inhibiting Mtb growth, and may target a number of different Mtb P450 enzymes. CYP121A1 is one of the likely candidates, in view of its gene essentiality and its high affinity for a number of the azoles that are most effective against Mtb [416]. Various azoles also bind avidly to CYP51B1 (though not as tightly as they do to CYP121A1), but in view of lack of evidence for *CYP51B1* gene essentiality in vitro or in vivo it appears unlikely that CYP51B1 is a major target for azole drugs. However, it is possible that CYP51B1 has the ability to utilize host sterols as substrates and to modify (likely demethylate) them for other purposes within Mtb, as described for the cholesterol oxidase P450s above. However, at present the true physiological role of Mtb CYP51B1 remains unknown. The eukaryotic CYP51's are membrane bound and the identification of CYP51B1 as a soluble bacterial P450 was thus of great interest. The soluble nature of CYP51B1 facilitated its crystallization and the structural characterization of the first CYP51 P450 enzyme from Mtb, and thus led CYP51B1 to become a model enzyme for its eukaryotic counterparts [408, 432, 433]. Detailed structural and mechanistic studies have since been done on CYP51B1 (e.g., [434, 435]). The structure of CYP51B1 was solved in the ligand-free form (PDB 2BZ9) [436], and in forms bound to the inhibitor fluconazole (PDB 1EA1) [408] and to the substrate analog estriol (PDB 1X8V) [437]. The overall structures of CYP51B1 revealed a deviation in the I-helix that results in a large kink [408] compared to various other P450 structures [24, 112]. This I-helix kink is structurally perturbed upon ligand binding, enabling conformational changes that allow CYP51B1 to adapt to different sized ligands [408, 438]. Structural analysis of CYP51B1 also defined two distinct channels that suggest discrete sites of substrate/product entry and exit through movement of the BC (particularly between the B′ and C helical sections of the P450) and FG regions [408, 437]. The first channel is similar to the conventional FG loop substrate entry regions that are perpendicular to the plane of the heme, as described for other P450s such as BM3 (e.g., [24, 271]). The second channel is roughly parallel to the heme plane and is formed by the BC loop region, creating a chamber at the junction of the B′ and I helices, β strands β1–4 and β4–1,2, and the loop connecting the K-helix and β strand β1–4 [408]. *CYP51B1* (*Rv0764c*) is adjacent on the Mtb chromosome to a ferredoxin gene (*Rv0763c*) that was shown to encode a 3Fe–4S ferredoxin (Fdx) that can supply electrons to the P450 (when partnered with a heterologous NAD(P)H-dependent flavoprotein reductase, or the Mtb FprA reductase), and that is a likely endogenous redox partner for CYP51B1 [21, 430]. CYP51B1 undergoes rapid conversion from P450 to P420 in its ferrous–CO complex [425]. Anaerobic UV-visible spectral analysis of the reduction of CYP51B1 indicated that protonation of the cysteine thiolate occurred even

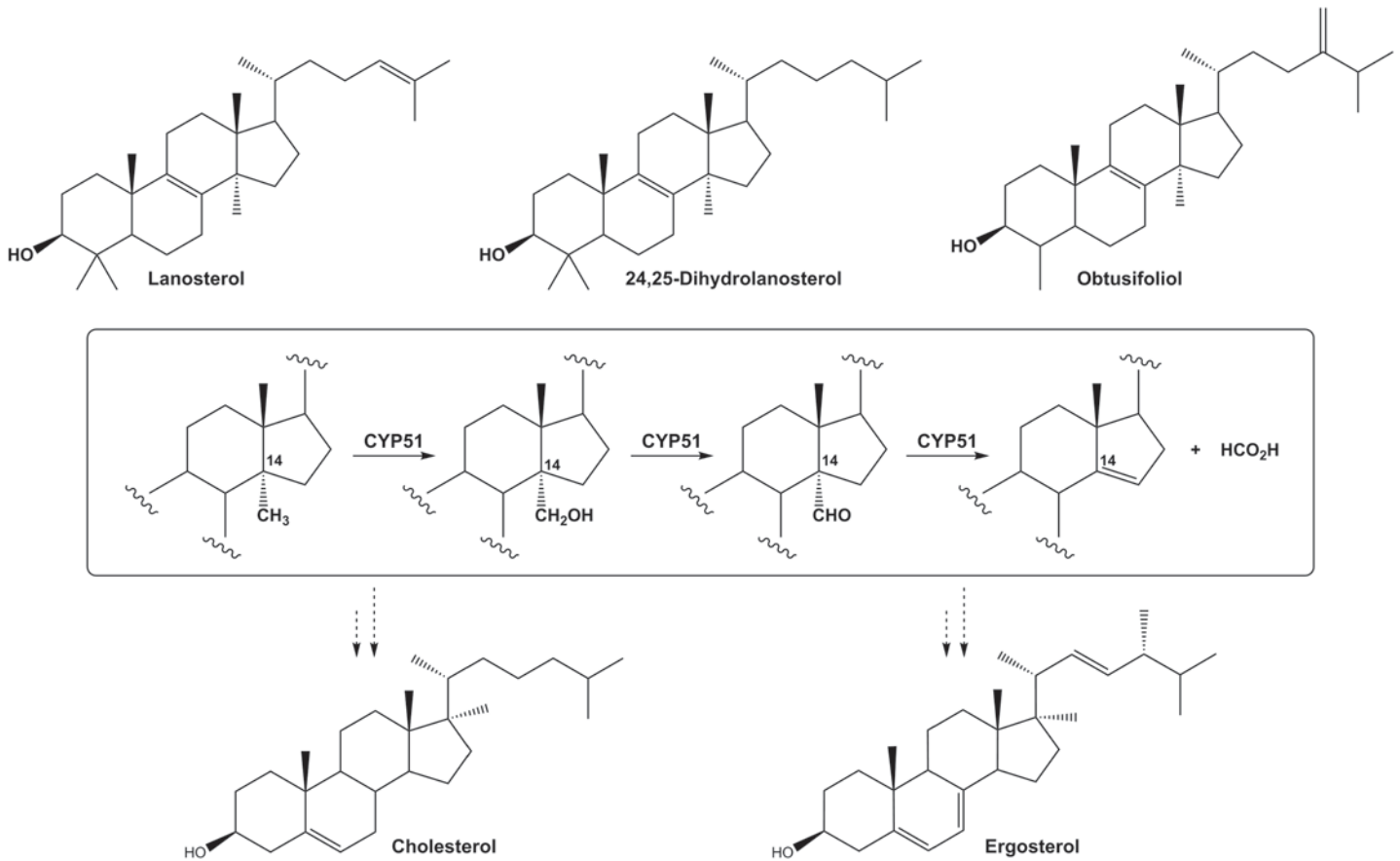


Fig. 6.25 The major CYP51 substrates lanosterol, 24,25-dihydrolanosterol, and obtusifoliol. The *upper* panel shows the structures of CYP51 substrates lanosterol and 24,25-dihydrolanosterol (substrates for mammalian and yeast CYP51s), and of the plant (and trypanosome) sterol substrate obtusifoliol [21, 447]. The *central* panel shows the CYP51 sterol demethylation reaction that occurs by three consecutive oxidative reactions on the sterol 14α-methyl group to generate alcohol, then aldehyde, and then demethylation with release of formate. The lanosterol and 24,25-dihydrolanosterol demethylation products ultimately go on to form ergosterol and/or cholesterol. The obtusifoliol-demethylated product can ultimately be converted to sitosterol, or to other sterols including ergosterol. Cholesterol has an important role in Mtb infection and can be oxidized by Mtb P450s [356–358, 851], while ergosterol is the major membrane sterol in yeast [446, 852]

in the absence of the gaseous ligand, indicating instability of the thiolate ligand to heme iron reduction. The rate constant for cysteine thiolate protonation decreased on reduction of the estriol complex of CYP51B1, pointing to an important role for a physiological substrate in stabilizing the active form of CYP51B1 [21]. Compound screening studies identified both type I and type II ligands with affinity for CYP51B1 [436]. The leading type I ligand DHBP (4,4′-dihydroxybenzophenone) was crystallized in its complex with CYP51B1, and provided the most complete CYP51B1 structure to date. In preceding crystal structures, various parts of the CYP51B1 structure were seen to be flexible/disordered. A structural 'ordering' was observed in the CYP51B1–DHBP complex, particularly in the BC loop region, and the structural arrangement of the CYP51B1–DHBP complex mimicked the substrate-bound conformation of the P450 [438], similar to the estriol substrate analog-bound CYP51B1 crystal structure [437]. The type II ligands EPBA (α-ethyl-*N*-4-pyridinyl-benzeneacetamide) and the related BSPPA ((2-(benzo[d]-2,1,3-thiadiazole-4-sulfonyl)-2-amino-2-phenyl-N-(pyridinyl-4)-acetamide) also produced a degree of structural reordering, and crystal structures with these compounds demonstrated direct coordination of the ligand pyridine group to the heme iron [436]. Interestingly, EPBA was also shown to be inhibitory to the growth of Mtb [436]. A common *N*-(4-pyridyl)-formamide moiety was used to develop second-generation molecules for CYP51B1 structural characterization [439]. Further elaboration of these scaffolds may lead to CYP51B1-specific inhibitors. In addition, these compounds could provide useful tools to study the effects of CYP51B1 inhibition on Mtb (e.g., using transcriptomics or metabolomics) in efforts to elucidate the P450's physiological role. A number of the second-generation compounds were also shown to possess a greater affinity for the CYP51E sterol demethylase from *Trypanosoma cruzi* than for CYP51B1 [439]. *T. cruzi* is a parasitic protozoan pathogen that is the causative agent of Chagas disease [440]. A CYP51B1-derived molecule (α-[[(4-methylcyclohexyl) carbonyl]amino]-*N*-4-pyridinyl-1H-indole-3-propanamide) displayed selective and potent activity against *T. cruzi* in an infected mouse macrophage model [439].

The Mtb P450s thus constitute an interesting group of enzymes with considerable diversity in substrate specificity and catalytic roles, spanning functions including secondary metabolism, respiratory regulation and the catabolism of steroids. Many of these P450 remain uncharacterized and the determination of their properties will presumably reveal further unexpected oxidative functions in this remarkable bacterial pathogen. The Mtb P450 cohort encompasses many exclusive P450 families, as well as containing an evolutionarily widely conserved P450 in the case of CYP51B1. It seems likely that Mtb has selectively assimilated and retained the *CYP51B1* gene during its evolution as a human pathogen, but any key role in host–pathogen interactions remains obscure. It may be the case that possessing an enzyme with a human-like ability to demethylate or otherwise modify host sterols is an important part of Mtb's strategy for infection and survival in the human host. However, much research still remains to be done to define the main catalytic roles of CYP51B1 and several other Mtb P450s. Comparisons of all the Mtb P450 structures, depicted as an overlay of their carbon backbones (Fig. 6.26), help to demonstrate the diversity of their secondary structural elements, while also illustrating the retention of the overall tertiary structural fold that defines the P450 enzyme class. The observed structural differences depict diverse protein conformations which, although often appearing as subtle movements of the P450 secondary structural elements, can lead to extensive variability of P450 structure and substrate selectivity (in terms of size, shape, and chemical character). These dynamic conformational changes in P450 structures are required to allow the conserved P450-specific fold to adapt to a wide variety of substrates, to catalyze a range of oxidative reactions and to bind productively to substrate delivery systems (e.g., PCP and ACP accessory proteins) and to diverse redox partners.

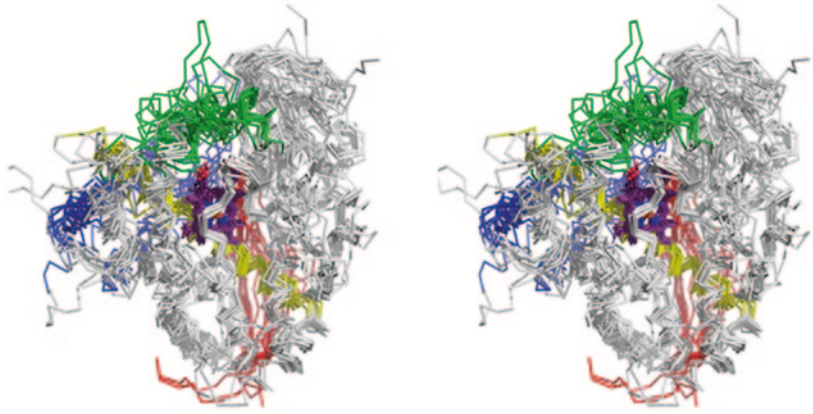


Fig. 6.26 Multiple overlay of bacterial cytochrome P450 structures. An overlay of bacterial P450 structures reveals large variability. A stereo-view is presented for the structural alignments of all the P450 enzyme structures from *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* present in the database, together with those of the three model microbial P450s shown in Fig. 6.2 (P450s EryF, BM3, and Cam). Color coding of the structural elements is the same as in Fig. 6.1. Among the few regions that remain largely invariant across all the P450s is that containing the cysteine proximal ligand to the heme iron, along with the central I-helix region (*yellow*) flanking the heme. The largest variations are observed in the main substrate-binding elements (i.e., the BC loop in *green* and FG helices in *blue*)

6.2.4 P450s in Fungi

Fungi are a large and varied group encompassing lower eukaryotic microorganisms such as yeasts, molds, and basidiomycetes, with more than a million species known. They play important roles including the cycling of elements in the biosphere and the degradation of toxic environmental pollutants [441]. Several databases have been established to support the systematic classification of fungal P450s arising from the large number of genomes already sequenced, and to accommodate data from ongoing and future fungal genome sequencing projects [19, 165, 442, 443]. Analyses of the genomes of fungal organisms have revealed large numbers of P450 genes. Although most of these organisms have fewer P450s than found in plants and insects [19], fungal P450s still show an enormous diversity of form and function, and serve numerous important physiological and ecological roles, being particularly important in recycling of nutrients through breaking down a wide range of organic materials [77]. At the time of preparation of this manuscript, there are 8731 P450 genes across 113 different families identified in the genomes of fungal and oomycete species that are present in the Fungal Cytochrome P450 Database (FCPD) [443]. Of these fungal genes, 6418 have been classified and annotated by David Nelson [19].

Fungi can inhabit diverse ecological niches and some of the fungal P450 enzymes were shown to contribute to fungal survival in such niches. The fungal P450s also possess a wide variety of functions across diverse enzyme families [77]. Across the entire fungal kingdom, only the CYP51 and CYP61 family P450s are consistently conserved, with these enzymes having essential functions in the synthesis of the membrane sterol ergosterol [77, 444–447] (Fig. 6.25). Fungi can have quite different numbers of P450s. *Aspergillus oryzae* has 155 *CYP* genes (the number including 13 pseudogenes), while the pathogen *A. fumigatus* has only 74 [15, 448, 449]. The larger number of *CYP* genes in *A. oryzae* reflects gene duplication and lateral gene transfer events during the evolution of this organism [450]. However, not all fungal organisms contain large numbers of *CYP* genes. For example, the fission yeasts from *Schizosaccharomyces* spp., including *S. japonicus, S. pombe,* and *S. octosporus*, contain only the two CYP51 and CYP61 housekeeping genes [19, 451]. Fungal P450s possess catalytic activities that are essential to many primary

and secondary metabolite synthetic pathways, in addition to their roles in production of ergosterol [446, 452–454] (summarized in Table 6.5). These include diverse roles in the generation of cell wall components [455–457]; in signaling factor biosynthesis [458, 459]; in the production of mycotoxins/phytotoxins (e.g., aflatoxins, fumonisins, and trichothecenes); and in synthesis of gibberellin in endophytic fungi [460–464]. Further, important roles of fungal P450s involve the degradation of environmental pollutants, including P450-mediated oxidation of endocrine disrupting agents (alkylphenols) and of recalcitrant polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons (PAHs) [76, 465, 466].

6.2.4.1 The First Membrane-Bound P450 Structure

A major breakthrough in the P450 field was the recent publication by Monk et al. that describes the structure of the sterol demethylase CYP51F1 from *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* [467]. CYP51F1 is a membrane-bound lanosterol 14α-demethylase that catalyzes the first step in ergosterol biosynthesis [468, 469] (Fig. 6.25). This enzyme is a major drug target and is inhibited by several azole drugs that bind tightly to the enzyme and use their imidazole/triazole groups to coordinate to its heme iron [426, 470]. The CYP51F1 structure is the first full-length P450 crystal structure that includes the N-terminal membrane-spanning region. This region is absent in the soluble prokaryotic and archaeal P450s, and is usually truncated to ease the handling of membranous P450 proteins during in vitro studies, and to help facilitate their crystallization [471]. Many P450 substrates, particularly in the eukaryotic enzymes, are hydrophobic molecules such as sterols, fatty acids, and lipophilic drugs. These are likely delivered to the relevant P450 enzyme via the lipid bilayer [472]. The structure of CYP51F1 (Fig. 6.27) displays a clearly defined and well-ordered transmembrane helical domain that links CYP51F1 to an N-terminal amphipathic helix that forms extensive contacts with other CYP51F1 molecules within the crystal asymmetric unit. The amphipathic N-terminal helix, the transmembrane region, and the core CYP51F1 structure sit as three distinct domains. The structural organization of the N-terminal helix and its distribution of hydrophobic/hydrophilic residues suggest that the hydrophobic face of this helix may lie naturally along the inner side of the endoplasmic reticulum membrane. At the other side of the membrane, polar interactions help to constrain the orientation of the catalytic (P450) domain and to position it such that portions of the loop region between the F–F′ and G helices become buried in the membrane. These data are consistent with preceding experiments that indicate that this part of the P450 structure is important for membrane association [472–474]. It is proposed that a cluster of charged residues at the N-terminal of the G-helix interact with phosphate head groups in the lipid bilayer, placing the substrate-binding channel of the P450 at the cytoplasmic surface of the bilayer to enable access to the membrane-associated sterol substrate [467]. The lanosterol-bound CYP51F1 structure shows electron density that locates the position of the lanosterol in the active site cavity (although it is not completely defined), with the P450 heme iron likely in the ferrous–oxy form, presumably as a result of X-ray-mediated heme iron reduction. In addition, there is electron density observed that is consistent with a second lanosterol-sized molecule located in a secondary binding site, and this may identify a substrate-sampling mode or a product exit channel. Mapping of drug resistance-associated amino acid substitutions from azole-resistant clinical isolates of *Candida* spp., *Aspergillus* spp., *Cryptococcus neoformans,* and *Ajellomyces capsulatus* reveals the locations of these mutations in the fungal CYP51F1 structure. For instance, the commonly occurring azole resistance mutation, Y132F/H in *C. albicans* (Y140 in CYP51F1) [475, 476], may exert its effect (at least in part) due to the loss of a heme-binding hydrogen bond that could modify the heme orientation and diminish susceptibility towards azole binding [467]. The CYP51F1 structure represents an exciting development in the structural biology of P450s and is a major step forward in our understanding of membrane interactions and their effects on P450 structures. The data provide new insights into CYP51 structure/function and

Table 6.5 Functionally characterized fungal P450s

P450	Reaction	Functional role	Organism(s)	Refs
CYP51	14α-sterol demethylation	Biosynthesis of membrane ergosterol	E.g., *C. albicans, S. cerevisiae*	E.g., [452]
CYP61	C22-sterol desaturation	Biosynthesis of membrane ergosterol	E.g., *C. albicans, S. cerevisiae*	E.g., [453]
CYP52 (P450Alk)	ω-hydroxylation of n-alkanes and fatty acids	Degradation of n-alkanes and fatty acids as carbon sources for energy	*Candida* spp., *Yarrowia lipolytica, Starmerella bombicola, Beauveria bassiana*	[509, 820–826]
CYP53	Benzoic acid (and derivatives) hydroxylation and trimethoxy-trans-stilbene O-demethylation	Benzoate and its derivatives degradation/detoxification and synthesis of stilbene derivatives	*A. niger, A. nidulans, Cochliobolus lunatus, P. chrysosporium* and *Postia placenta*	[502, 827–830]
CYP55	Nitric oxide reductase	Denitrification	*F. oxysporum, Cylindrocarpon tonkinese, A. oryzae, T. cutaneum*	[516, 611, 613, 831]
CYP56	C–C coupling of N-formyl tyrosine	Formation of N, N′-bisformyl dityrosine for outer spore wall production	E.g., *C. albicans, S. cerevisiae*	[455–457, 832]
YP57	6a-pisatin demethylation	Pisatin detoxification	*N. haematococca, F. oxysporum*	[833–835]
CYP58	Epoxidation of o-methyl-sterigmatocystin precursor and trichodiene C-2 hydroxylation, C12–C13 epoxidation, C11 and C3 hydroxylations	Aflatoxin and trichothecene biosynthesis	*A. flavus, A. parasiticus*; and *F. graminearum, F. sporotrichoides*	[512, 836] [513, 514]
CYP59	Norsolorinic acid/averantin hydroxylation	Aflatoxin biosynthesis	*A. flavus, A. parasiticus*	[512, 836] [513, 741, 837]
CYP60	Versicolorin B hydroxylation and desaturation			
CYP62	Not known	Aflatoxin biosynthesis	*A. flavus, A. parasiticus*	[512, 836] [513, 838]
CYP63	Polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbon, alkylphenol, and alkane hydroxylation	Detoxification of xenobiotics and industrial alkane assimilation	*P. chrysosporium, Phlebia brevispora*	[465, 839]
CYP64	Hydroxylation of o-methylsterigmatocystin	Aflatoxin biosynthesis	*A. flavus, A. parasiticus*	[512, 836] [513, 838]
CYP65	Trichothecene C15 hydroxylation and fumonisin C10 hydroxylation	Trichothecene biosynthesis and fumonisin biosynthesis	*F. graminearum, F. sporotrichoides* and *F. verticillioides*	[514, 840, 841]
CYP68	Trichothecene C8 hydroxylation and GA14 and GA12 hydroxylations	Trichothecene biosynthesis and gibberellin biosynthesis	*F. graminearum, F. sporotrichoides* and *F. fujikori*	[462, 514, 842, 843]
CYP69	GA4 and GA7 C13 hydroxylations	Gibberellin biosynthesis	*F. fujikori*	[462, 842–844]
CYP503	ent-Kaurene hydroxylations (x3)			

Table 6.5 (continued)

P450	Reaction	Functional role	Organism(s)	Refs
CYP504	Phenylacetate C2 hydroxylation, 3-hydroxy- and 3,4-dihydroxyphenyl-acetate C6 hydroxylations	Degradation of phenylacetate and its derivatives	*A. nidulans*	[518, 519]
CYP505	ω-1 to ω-3 fatty acid hydroxylations (P450foxy) and fumonisin C14 and C15 hydroxylations	Fatty acid degradation and fumonisin biosynthesis	*F. oxysporum* and *F. verticillioides*	[504, 693, 694] [840, 841]
CYP526	Trichothecene C4 hydroxylation	Trichothecene biosynthesis	*F. graminearum, F. sporotrichoides*	[514]
CYP5136	Polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbon and alkylphenol hydroxylations	Detoxification of xenobiotics	*P. chrysosporium*	[466]
CYP5138	Naringenin 3′-hydroxylation and dibenzo-p-dioxin, 2-monochloroDD, biphenyl and naphthalene oxidation	Flavinoid biosynthesis and pollutant degradation	*P. chrysosporium*	[845]
CYP5147	Flavone 3′-hydroxylation and 7-eth-oxycoumarin O-dealkylation	Flavinoid biosynthesis and potential pol-lutant degradation	*P. chrysosporium*	[846]
CYP6001	Linoleate 5,8-diol synthase and 10R-linoleate dioxygenase	Oxylipin psi-factor biosynthesis (Ppo P450s)	*A. clavatus, A. fumigatus, A. flavus, A. nidu-lans, A. niger*	[459, 480, 487–489, 498] [495]

GA gibberellin, *A* aspergillus, *C* candida, *F* fusarium, *N* haematococca—Nectria haematococca, *P* phanerochaete, *S* saccharomyces, *T* trichosporon

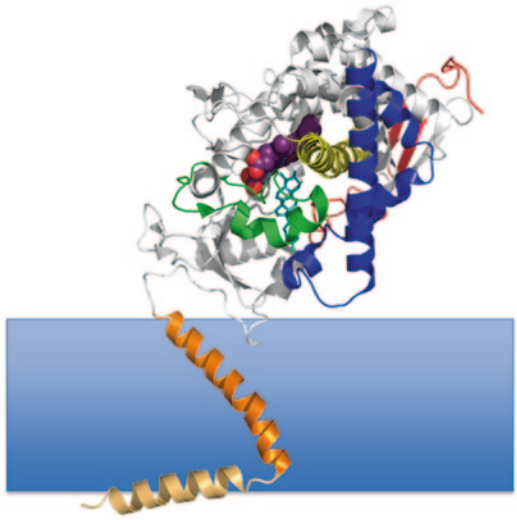


Fig. 6.27 The structure of a membrane-bound microbial P450. The crystal structure of the intact yeast (*S. cerevisiae*) CYP51F1–lanosterol complex is shown, with the transmembrane spanning N-terminal region in *dark orange* and the amphipathic N-terminal helix in *light orange*. The P450 is oriented such that the substrate-binding region faces the membrane (indicated by a *blue box*), so that the hydrophobic substrate can be accessed directly from the lipid bilayer [467]

could provide important information relevant to new antifungal drug development against a proven target P450 enzyme. Detailed descriptions of the role of fungal CYP51s, their inhibition by azole drugs and mutations that confer drug resistance are given in previous reviews [426, 447, 477].

6.2.4.2 The Ppo Enzymes

An intriguing and important family of fungal P450s are the Ppo proteins that are involved in the production of oxylipins. The Ppo's participate in the regulation of the sexual and asexual fungal developmental life cycles, particularly in sporulation, and via their production of fungal oxylipins. These are oxygenated metabolites of linoleic and oleic acids [478], and are termed precocious sexual inducers (psi factors) [459, 479]. The psi factors are also involved in formation of mycotoxins that are virulence factors for the fungal hosts [480]. Oxylipins are generally derived as products of lipid peroxidation reactions [481], and are ubiquitous hormone-like compounds shown to have pivotal roles as signaling molecules [482–485]. In plants and mammals, production of oxylipins is a multistep process that involves separate oxidation reactions, followed by isomerization of hydroperoxy intermediates by distinct proteins. The Ppo's are a unique enzyme class that has evolved to form a natural fusion of an N-terminal heme peroxygenase/dioxygenase, and a C-terminal isomerase P450 in a single polypeptide [479, 480, 486]. Three oxidase/isomerase Ppo enzymes (PpoA, PpoB, and PpoC) have been identified in *Aspergillus* spp. [480, 481, 487], and were shown to oxidize their unsaturated fatty acid substrates to 8*R*- and 10*R*-hydroperoxy intermediates, with the former undergoing a P450-mediated rearrangement to the 5,8-dihydroxy derivative [488, 489]. These reactions, catalyzed by a single fungal enzyme, resemble those in the typical oxylipin biosynthetic pathways described in plants and mammals [490, 491]. PpoA (CYP6001A1) from *A. nidulans* was the first enzyme of this class to be characterized, and was shown to catalyze oxidation of linoleic acid (18:2*n*−6) (by the dioxygenase domain) to (8*R*)-hydroperoxyoctadecadienoic acid ((8*R*)-HPODE), with subsequent isomerization to (5*S*,8*R*)-dihydroxy-9*Z*,12*Z*-octadecadienoic acid ((5*S*,8*R*)-DiHODE) catalyzed by the P450 domain [488]. The P450 domain catalyzes a molecular rearrangement reaction that needs no external reducing equivalents, similar to those performed by the plant CYP74A (AOS) and the mammalian CYP5A (thromboxane synthase) and CYP8A (prostacyclin synthase) P450s. These P450s use fatty acid peroxides to supply both the substrate and the oxygen activator in order to bypass the canonical P450 catalytic cycle and to form compound II [113, 181, 182, 492, 493] (Fig. 6.4). A similar reaction also occurs in the related 7,8-linoleate diol synthase from *Gaeumannomyces graminis* that generates 7,8-dihydroxy linoleic acids [494]. The second *A. nidulans* Ppo enzyme, PpoC (CYP6001C1), has 45 % amino acid sequence identity to PpoA and was found to be a linoleate 10*R*-dioxygenase, catalyzing oxidation of linoleic acid to the (10*R*)-hydroperoxyoctadecadienoic acid ((10*R*)-HPODE)

[17, 489]. Despite the presence of an apparent P450 domain, no isomerization activity could be shown. Amino acid sequence analysis and alignments revealed that the PpoC P450 domain does not retain the conserved P450 cysteine residue (with a glycine substituted at this position), and thus is not a functional P450 oxidase [17, 489]. The role of the third recognized Ppo enzyme (PpoB, CYP6001B1) is still unclear [489]. It was originally proposed that it may be involved in the metabolism of 8,11-DiHODE ((8*R*,11*S*)-dihydroxy-(9*Z*,12*Z*)-octadecadienoic acid), a product that was detected in the Ppo-containing *Aspergillus* sp. during linoleic acid oxygenation studies [487, 495]. However, gene disruption studies have shown that this metabolite is still produced in the absence of PpoB. It therefore appears that the 8,11-DiHODE synthase in this organism is distinct from PpoB [496]. The production of 8,11-DiHODE is repressed by common P450-inhibiting azole drugs, which may indicate that another unidentified P450 is involved in formation of this metabolite. It appears unlikely that PpoA is the P450 that also produces 8,11-DiHODE. However, in studies of individual *ppoA, ppoB* and *ppoC* insertion mutant strains of *A. fumigatus* strain AF293, it was found that while radial growth rates of the mutant and WT strains were similar, the *ppoC* mutant strain was affected in conidial development, germination, and oxidative stress tolerance, and also showed increased uptake and destruction by alveolar macrophages [497]. As is the case for PpoC, PpoB also has a nonfunctional P450 domain in which a serine residue replaces the conserved cysteine. The absence of the cysteine residue is also seen in PpoB proteins from other *Aspergillus* spp. and it may be that a nonfunctional Ppo P450 domain has been retained through evolution in Ppo's B and C for reasons other than catalytic activity, perhaps to preserve a structural fold crucial for the activity or specificity of the dioxygenase domain. Genes encoding Ppo orthologs have been found in a variety of *Aspergillus* spp. [480, 487, 488, 495, 498] and in other sequenced fungal genomes [443], and BLAST searches reveal the conservation of orthologous genes throughout the ascomycetes. The preservation of the Ppo enzymes and their orthologs suggests that the psi factors, and likely Ppo-derived metabolites, play pivotal roles in fungal signaling, growth, and development. They also influence the fungal virulence and ability to infect mammalian and plant hosts. Some further aspects of the biochemistry of the Ppo enzymes are described in the section 'Microbial P450-(redox) partner fusion enzymes'.

6.2.4.3 P450s in the White Rot Fungus Phanerochaete Chrysosporium

There is extensive interest in organisms able to degrade polymers such as cellulose and lignin in order to exploit these natural resources for production of useful chemicals. The white rot basidiomycete fungi are able to degrade all of the components of plant cell walls, and are thus much studied for their biotechnological potential in this area [499]. The white rot fungi are so named due to their ability to degrade lignin, leaving colorless cellulose. Key enzyme catalysts involved are extracellular laccases along with lignin and manganese peroxidases [499]. In contrast, the brown rot basidiomycetes break down hemicellulose and cellulose components of plant cell walls, but do not degrade the lignin polymer (although modifications such as demethylation and phenolic hydroxylations are observed) [499–501]. In comparison to the white rot fungi, relatively little is known about the cellular biology of brown rot basidiomycetes. However, they are considered to have evolved from the white rot basidiomycetes, and probably to have more sophisticated secondary metabolism in comparison to white rot fungi, likely requiring a larger cohort of P450 enzymes in most cases [79, 81, 499, 502]. The white rot basidiomycete *Phanerochaete chrysosporium* has become a model organism in this area, and was shown to have an extensive number of P450 enzymes (151 *CYP* genes, compared to ~250 in the brown rot fungus *Postia placenta*) [79, 80, 502, 503]. A single *CPR* gene as well as genes encoding cytochrome b_5 and b_5 reductase are also present in *P. chrysosporium* [503].

The P450s in *P. chrysosporium* have been classified into 16 distinct gene clusters, and have been grouped into 31 different gene families [77, 503]. These include a single *CYP51* sterol demethylase

family member, but also large numbers of CYP genes classified into the *CYP512* (15), *CYP5035* (13), and *CYP5144* (35) families [77]. There are also seven members of the CYP505 family, whose most prominent fungal member is P450foxy, a fatty acid hydroxylase P450–CPR fusion enzyme [504]. In efforts to define catalytic activities of the *P. chrysosporium* P450s, several *CYP* genes were co-expressed in *S. cerevisiae* with the host CPR and screened for activities against a wide range of organic compounds [74, 502]. Oxidative activities were identified towards PAHs such as fluorene (CYPs 5136A1, 5136A3, and 5150A2), dibenzothiophene (e.g., CYPs 502B1, 512G2, 5144A13, and 5147A3), biphenyl (e.g., 5136A1, 5138A1, 5144A10, and 5145A3), and naphthalene (e.g., CYPs 5036A3, 5136A1, 5141C1, and 5150A2) [74, 502] (Fig. 6.28). Findings here are consistent with the potential of *P. chrysosporium* P450s to degrade PAH environmental pollutants, and with the theory that the basidiomycete fungi have evolved a survival strategy that involves an array of oxidative enzymes that enable them to degrade and utilize several xenobiotic compounds in addition to plant-derived compounds that include lignin and its breakdown products (including phenolics) [77]. Among other useful activities in the *P. chrysosporium* P450s are oxidation of steroids. CYP512 family members from both *P. chrysosporium* and *P. placenta* were found to oxidize progesterone and testosterone. Moreover, the *P. chrysosporium* P450s CYP512N and CYP512P oxidize both testosterone and the dehydroabietic acid, which likely relates to the structural relationships between the steroid and abietane diterpenoids from plants [74, 502]. Various other *P. chrysosporium* P450s were shown to oxidize compounds such as 7-ethoxycoumarin, diclofenac, compactin, and naproxen [499]. CYP5150A2 was also expressed and purified from *E. coli,* and shown to bind 4-pentylbenzoic acid tightly. For this P450, activity was also demonstrated with cytochrome b_5 and b_5 reductase partners in the absence of CPR [499, 505, 506].

While relatively little remains known on the structure and physiological function of the *P. chrysosporium* P450s, it is clear that they offer an array of oxidative activities that enable the oxidative degradation of a vast number of compounds emanating both from breakdown of lignin, and otherwise occurring naturally in the soil. There is clearly great potential in identifying their scope of catalytic activities in order to better understand how lignin-degrading fungi process the plant metabolites, and with respect to future application of these P450 enzymes for biotechnologically useful catalytic transformations.

6.2.4.4 Other Fungal P450 Reactions of Physiological and Biotechnological Importance

There are numerous examples of yeast and fungal P450s with activities crucial to survival of the organisms, or with potential for exploitation in biotransformations. For greater detail, the reader is directed towards recent reviews in the area that cover in depth the functional, structural, and evolutionary properties of these P450s (e.g., [446, 451, 454]. In addition to the key role of CYP51 enzymes in sterol demethylation (detailed elsewhere in this chapter), the CYP61 P450 was characterized in *S. cerevisiae* and *Candida glabrata* as a Δ^{22}-desaturase that introduces a side-chain double bond in the process of ergosterol biosynthesis. CYP61 was also implicated in oxidative detoxification of benzo[a]pyrene through production of 3-hydroxy benzo[a]pyrene [445, 453, 507, 508]. The CYP52 family of P450s is found in *Candida* spp. (e.g., *C. tropicalis* and *C. lipolytica*) that assimilate alkanes, and these P450s catalyze a rate-limiting step in hydroxylation of n-alkanes and fatty acids—which are then further metabolized via the β-oxidation pathway (e.g., [509–511]. Other key functions include the involvement of CYP58 family P450s in the synthesis of aflatoxins (e.g., [512] Wen 2005 [513]), and of the P450s from the CYP58, 65, 68, and 526 families in synthesis of sesquiterpene trichothecene mycotoxins in organisms such as *Fusarium graminearum* and *F. sporotrichoides* [446, 514]. Targeting P450s involved in making such toxins is clearly an attractive route to prevent the formation of such toxins, and in this respect the multiple early oxidation steps catalyzed by the CYP58 enzyme in trichothecene biosynthesis make this P450 an obvious target [515].

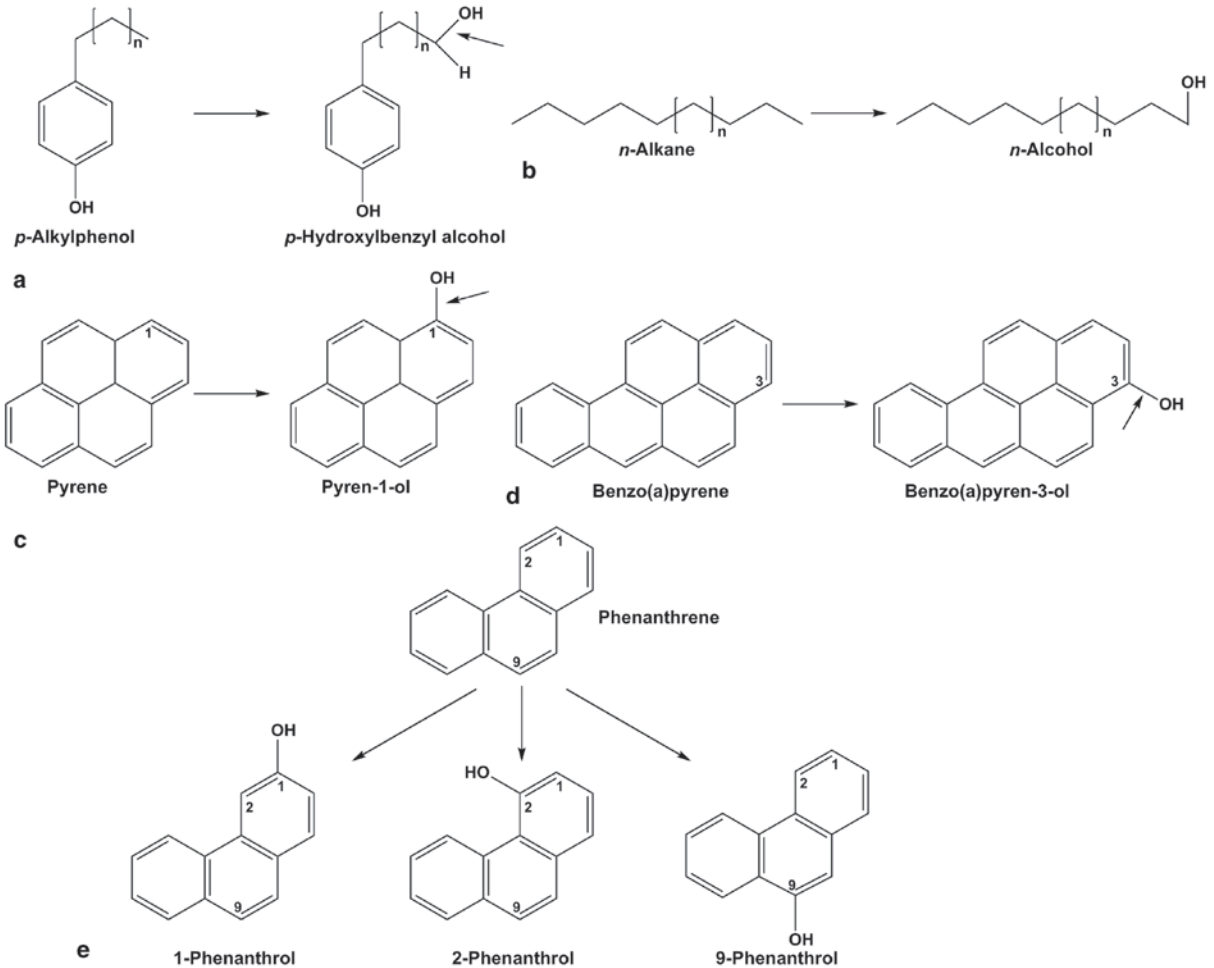


Fig. 6.28 Ligninolytic *white rot* fungi *Phanerochaete chrysosporium* P450 substrates and the diversity of CYP63A2 substrate selectivity. **a** The CYP63A2-catalyzed hydroxylation of endocrine-disrupting long-chain ($n = 1–7$) alkylphenols. **b** The hydroxylation of crude oil aliphatic hydrocarbon *n*-alkanes ($n = 1–4, 7–11$) by CYP63A2. The P450-mediated hydroxylations of the mutagenic/carcinogenic fused-ring higher molecular weight polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons (PAHs) pyrene (**c**) by CYPs 63A2, 5136A2, 5136A3, 5142A3, 5144A5, 5144A7, and 5145A3; benzo(a)pyrene (**d**) by CYPs 63A2, 5136A2, and 5144A7; and phenanthrene (**e**) by CYPs 63A2, 5136A2, 5144A5, and 5145A3 [76, 465, 853]

Among other important roles for fungal P450s are the functions of CYP55 enzymes in denitrification through generation of dinitrogen oxide (N_2O) from two nitric oxide molecules in a reaction using only NAD(P)H and no exogenous redox partners (e.g., in *F. oxysporum* and *C. tonkinense*; see the section 'Fungal nitric oxide reductases') [516, 517], and the contributions of CYP504A1 and B1 in degradation of xenobiotic aromatic compounds—as shown in *A. nidulans* grown on phenylacetate and hydroxylated derivatives. CYP504A1 converts phenylacetate to 2-hydroxyphenylacetate, while CYP504B1 converts 3-hydroxyphenylacetate and 3,4-dihydroxyphenylacetate to homogentisate and 2,3,5-trihydroxyphenylacetate, respectively, leading to cellular metabolism of these molecules [518, 519].

It is clear that the repertoire of oxidative catalytic activities and number of P450s in yeasts and fungi is vast, and that there are obvious applications for several of these enzymes. To some extent, the membrane-bound nature of these P450s and their CPR partner has made their detailed structural and mechanistic analysis more challenging. However, recent breakthroughs including the development of nanodisk technology and the successful crystallization and structural elucidation of the *S. cerevisiae* CYP51 membrane protein point to future breakthroughs in our understanding of the structural organization of other yeast/fungal P450s [467, 520].

6.3 Redox Partner Systems and Their Diversity in Microbes

For many years, the type of redox protein systems that serve to pass NAD(P)H-derived electrons to cytochrome P450 enzymes were thought to be few—and limited mainly to two classes—essentially being 'bacterial' (class I) and 'eukaryotic' (class II) [521, 522]. The bacterial system comprises an FAD- and NAD(P)H-binding FDR and an FD, with both components being cytoplasmic, and as typified by the well-studied PDR and the 2Fe–2S cluster-binding PD in the *Pseudomonas putida* P450cam system [523]. This type of system also appears in the eukaryotic mitochondrion (notably in the mammalian adrenal gland, and consistent with the endosymbiont theory of the evolution of this organelle), and is associated with driving catalysis of various P450s involved in steroid hormone biogenesis and degradation [524, 525]. Here, the P450s are anchored in the mitochondrial membrane, as is the NADH-dependent ADR, with the FD component being the cytoplasmic 3Fe–4S cluster-binding adrenodoxin [526]. The eukaryotic class II system exploits the NADPH-dependent, FAD- and flavin mononucleotide (FMN)-binding CPR, which is anchored in the endoplasmic reticulum by an N-terminal transmembrane domain [527]. The colocation with P450s enzymes again facilitates productive interactions. However, from the 1980s onwards the greater complexity and variability of microbial P450 redox systems was increasingly recognized, first through studies by Armand Fulco's group on the *Bacillus megaterium* P450 BM3 (CYP102A1) fatty acid hydroxylase (see the section 'Microbial P450-(redox) partner fusion enzymes' for more details on the catalytic mechanism of P450 BM3). The BM3 system results from fusion of a cytoplasmic P450 (N-terminus) to a soluble CPR (again devoid of an N-terminal membrane anchoring region) via a flexible peptide linker region, the length of which appears to be more important than its specific amino acid composition [528, 529]. It is thus an evolutionary adaptation of the eukaryotic class II system, and has a much higher catalytic rate than the eukaryotic class II enzymes [530]. As described in the following section, BM3 is predominantly dimeric in solution [531, 532], suggesting that the inter-domain linker length is optimized to facilitate efficient communication of the CPR FMN domain with both its electron donor (the CPR FAD cofactor) and its acceptor (the P450 domain heme iron). BM3 and related enzymes catalyze rapid oxidation of fatty acids near the ω-methyl group (typically hydroxylation at ω-1 to ω-3 positions), but despite being extensively studied to understand its molecular properties, BM3's physiological function remains obscure, although suggestions have been made—e.g., involvement in metabolism of toxic unsaturated fatty acids derived from plants [533].

The 'floodgate' of complexity of microbial P450 redox systems has steadily opened since the discovery of BM3 as the first example that violated the class I/class II paradigm. In recent years, the numbers of novel systems formed as genetic fusions of partial or complete redox partner systems with their cognate P450s has expanded considerably. A major factor underlying this expansion of novel fusion systems is the advent of high-throughput microbial genome sequencing, enabling the rapid identification of such gene fusions using bioinformatics tools, e.g., the CDART (Conserved Domain Architecture Retrieval Tool) program which searches for conserved domain organization when provided with the sequence of, e.g., a particular type of P450-redox partner fusion enzyme [534]. However, a consequence here is that many such recently annotated P450-partner fusion enzymes remain uncharacterized (see the section 'Microbial P450-(redox) partner fusion enzymes'). In contrast, identification of new types of P450 redox systems where novel types of nonfused electron carrier proteins are used has been achieved mainly through direct experimentation. Key examples are discussed below, with Fig. 6.29 illustrating key pathways of electron transfer to cytochromes P450.

6.3.1 Diverse FD Partners

The model system P450cam has its well-characterized PDR and PD partners encoded together on the CAM plasmid, along with other genes that enable the *Pseudomonas putida* host to grow on camphor as a sole carbon source [535]. The 2Fe–2S cluster in PD has a midpoint reduction potential (E_m) of −240 mV (vs. the normal hydrogen electrode, NHE) for the $[2Fe–2S]^{2+}$ to $[2Fe–2S]^{1+}$ redox couple. This value is nicely poised such that NADH-derived electrons (E_m=−320 mV) can be transferred from the PDR flavoprotein (E_m=−230 mV for the FAD/$FADH_2$ couple in NAD^+ -bound PDR) to reduce PD [536]. Thereafter, the reduction of P450cam itself is regulated by substrate binding, with the E_m for the P450 heme Fe^{3+}/Fe^{2+} couple being approximately −300 mV in the absence of substrate, and increasing to approximately −170 mV in the camphor-bound form [537]. Crystallographic studies and molecular modeling revealed that the PD/P450cam partner-binding interface occurs at the proximal face of the heme cofactor, and occurs across a relatively small interaction interface in which there is strong shape complementarity between the partners (Fig. 6.30a). A similar type of recognition process likely governs productive, transient interactions between other FDs and their microbial P450 partners; for instance, in the case of the *Pseudomonas* sp. 2Fe–2S ferredoxin terpredoxin, which is the electron donor to P450terp (CYP108A1) that functions in the oxidation of α-terpineol to facilitate its hydroxylation for energy extraction by the bacterium [120]. A 2Fe–2S ferredoxin (Fd_{bisD}) from *Sphingomonas* sp. strain AO1 was also shown to support the activity of the $P450_{bisD}$ in a pathway for oxidative degradation of bisphenol A, whereas a heterologous spinach FDR/FD system supported only very weak activity [538]. However, various studies have also reported that microbial P450 activity can be driven by the heterologous spinach FDR and 2Fe–2S FD, including work by Makino et al., who showed that the *Streptomyces griseus* CYP154C3 catalyzes monooxygenation of a range of steroids using this system [539]. However, other types of FD were also reported to support the activities of bacterial and archaeal P450 enzymes. For instance, 3Fe–4S FD are located chromosomally adjacent to two P450 enzymes (CYP51B1 and CYP143) in *M. tuberculosis* [540]. The Fer1 protein (product of gene *Rv0763c,* adjacent to *CYP51B1*) protein was expressed and purified from *E. coli,* and shown to support electron transfer to CYP51B1, and the P450-dependent oxidation of dihydrolanosterol [21]. In unpublished work, the *Rv1786* gene product (Fer2) was also expressed and shown to bind a 3Fe–4S cluster by EPR studies (McLean KJ et al., unpublished work), and should thus be the preferred partner of the uncharacterized *M. tuberculosis* CYP143 P450. In addition, Guengerich's group characterized redox partner specificity for the *S. griseus* CYP105D5 in fatty acid hydroxylation, investigating interactions with each of the six 3Fe–4S FD from the bacterium, and establishing that best activity was

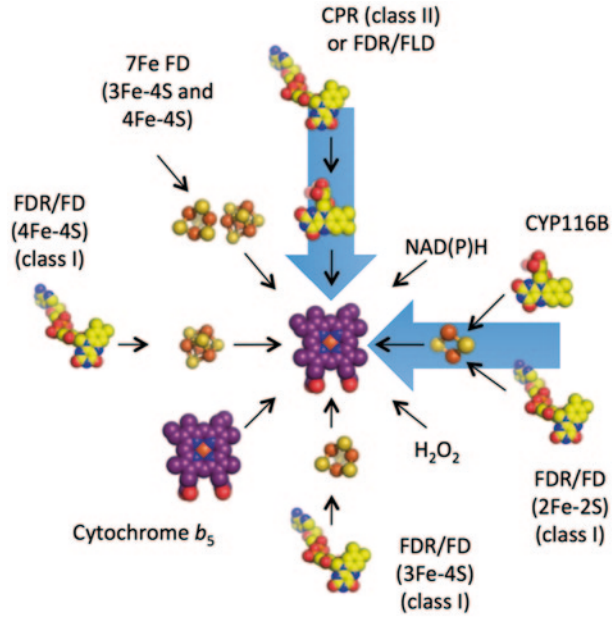


Fig. 6.29 Diagram of P450 electron transfer pathways and cofactors. The schematic shows the extent of current knowledge on major pathways of heme reduction in P450 enzymes. The main pathways are indicated by *thick blue arrows*. Going clockwise from the top: (i) The class II redox system with electrons donated by NADPH and passed through FAD and then FMN cofactors in CPR to the P450. Alternatively, electron transfer through an FAD-binding flavodoxin reductase and a flavodoxin, as seen for P450cin with cindoxin [559]. (ii) Direct reduction of P450 heme iron by NAD(P)H, as seen in the CYP55A1 nitric oxide reductase from *Fusarium oxysporum* [610]. (iii) Heme iron reduction from a 2Fe–2S ferredoxin, either using a separate NAD(P)H-dependent ferredoxin reductase (the class I P450 redox system) or from NAD(P)H via an FMN cofactor contained within the same phthalate dioxygenase reductase-like (PDOR) protein as the ferredoxin in the CYP116B family P450-PDOR fusion proteins [141]. (iv) Direct conversion of the ferric heme iron to the compound 0 (ferric–hydroperoxo) form, as seen naturally in P450 peroxygenases such as the fatty acid decarboxylase OleT [575]. (v) Class I-type system using a 3Fe–4S ferredoxin, as seen in the case of the *M. tuberculosis* CYP51B1 and its ferredoxin partner (Rv0764c, Fer) [21]. (vi) P450 reduction by cytochrome b_5 in eukaryotic P450 systems. Due to its positive potential, it is likely that b_5 delivers the second electron required for oxidative catalysis, with electrons derived from NADH via an FAD-binding b_5 reductase [505]. (vii) class I-type system using a 4Fe–4S ferredoxin, as is observed for fatty acid hydroxylation by *B. subtilis* P450 BioI when driven by an NAD(P)H-dependent FAD-binding reductase [543]. (viii) non-NAD(P)H-dependent archaeal redox partner system using a pyruvic acid and CoA-dependent reductase system and a 7Fe (4Fe–4S and 3Fe–4S cluster containing) ferredoxin [95]. NADPH nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide phosphate, FAD flavin adenine dinucleotide, FMN flavin mononucleotide

achieved with the FDR1 FDR and the ferredoxin Fdx4 [541]. These data suggest that, in microbes with multiple FD genes, there is likely to be selectivity for preferred P450 partners, and that interactions between FDR and FD proteins may also vary in efficiency. In the P450 BioI enzyme (CYP107H1) from *Bacillus subtilis,* early studies demonstrated that fatty acid hydroxylation by the P450 can be driven by an exogenous (*E. coli*) or host FDR together with a 4Fe–4S FD from the host bacterium (Fer). However, other types of redox partners are also able to support fatty acid hydroxylation by BioI [542, 543], while interactions with other another (nonredox) protein results in a different catalytic outcome involving lipid C–C bond cleavage (see below for further information). Thus, each of the 'common' forms of FD was shown to support catalytic functions of P450s from the same organisms, although surrogate FDR/FD partners can also support bacterial P450s, often with comparable (or higher) efficiency in vitro, for instance, in the oxidation of 4-cholesten-3-one by the *Mycobacterium smegmatis* CYP125A3 and CYP142A2 P450s [367].

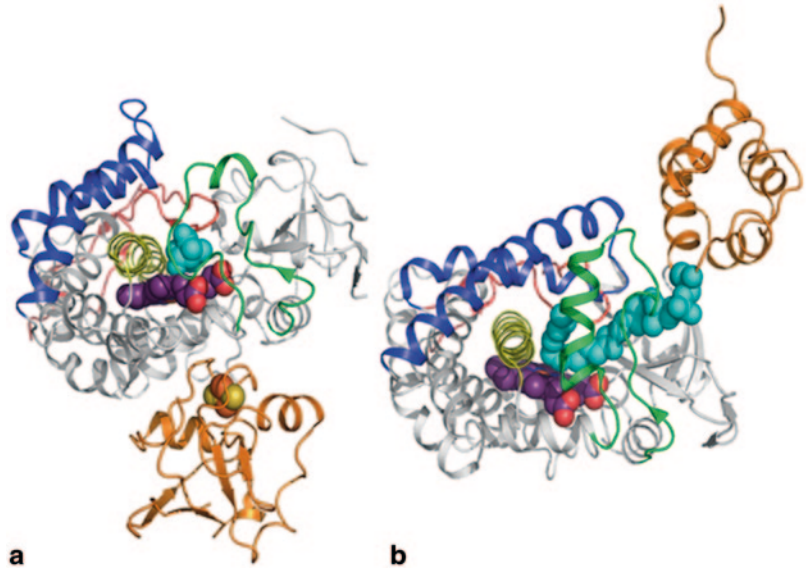


Fig. 6.30 P450 protein/partner complexes. A cartoon view is shown for two crystal structures documenting distinct P450 protein/partner protein interactions. Panel A depicts the P450cam (CYP101A1)–putidaredoxin (PD) complex with the redox partner depicted in *orange* (PDB 4JWS). The 2Fe–2S cluster is in close vicinity of the heme, with the PD docking on the proximal face of the P450 near to the fifth ligand cysteinate–iron bond region [770]. In contrast, panel B shows the interaction observed between P450 BioI (CYP107H1) and its acyl carrier protein (ACP) partner linked to the lipid substrate (PDB 3EJB, 3EJD, and 3EJE) [131]. In this case, the partner protein binds at the opposite side of the P450, near the BC loop and FG helices. This suggests that, in the case of BioI, a ternary complex between BioI–ACP and the electron transfer partner remains possible, and is likely essential to facilitate the oxidative cleavage of the ACP-bound lipid substrate

Recently, an unusual type of 3Fe–4S cluster was identified in an FD (HaPuxC) from the Gram-negative purple nonsulfur bacterium *Rhodopseudomonas palustris* HAa2. HaPuxC has a histidine residue in a position in its iron–sulfur cluster-binding motif that is normally occupied by the fourth iron-coordinating cysteine in 4Fe–4S iron–sulfur clusters, or by an alanine or a glycine in typical 3Fe–4S ferredoxins [544]. A similar histidine-containing motif was observed in other 3Fe–4S ferredoxins, including ones from mycobacterial strains [21, 545]. HaPuxC binds a 3Fe–4S cluster and the protein has a fold typical of 3Fe–4S and 4Fe–4S ferredoxins, but its crystal structure reveals some differences (e.g., length of *beta* sheet elements) compared to other FD. The histidine is positioned close to where a fourth iron atom would be found in a 4Fe–4S cluster, but its side chain is oriented away for the cluster and the imidazole group nitrogen atoms make hydrogen-bonding interactions with glutamate carboxylate oxygens on an adjacent loop, and with S2 of the iron–sulfur cluster. Interestingly, this type of FD is encoded adjacent to *CYP194A* subfamily P450 genes in another *R. palustris* strain and in *Bradyrhizobium japonicum* USDA110, indicating specificity of this type of FD for these CYP194A P450s [544]. An even more unusual type of FD (a Zn- and 7Fe-containing FD) was also reported to be part of a non-NAD(P)H-dependent redox system driving the *Sulfolobus solfataricus* CYP119A2 enzyme, as discussed further in the section ‘P450s from thermophilic microbes and novel redox systems for Sulfolobus P450s’ [95].

6.3.2 Flavodoxins as Bacterial P450 Redox Partners

Given that the general structure of the FMN-binding domain of eukaryotic CPR enzymes is highly related to that of microbial flavodoxins, it is perhaps not surprising that bacterial flavodoxins have been shown to act as redox

partners for P450s from both homologous and heterologous organisms [115, 546]. Jenkins and Waterman reported that the bovine steroid 17α-hydroxylase/17,20-lyase P450 enzyme (P450c17, CYP17A1) heterologously expressed in *E. coli* was functional in this bacterium, and went on to identify the enzyme system responsible as the NADPH-dependent flavodoxin (ferredoxin) reductase (FLDR) and flavodoxin (FLD). Further evidence for the binding of flavodoxin to P450c17 came from a type I spectral shift (low spin towards high spin) in the P450 ferric heme iron induced upon titration with the *E. coli* FLD (K_d ~0.2 μM) [547]. The productive interaction of the FLD was shown to be more sensitive to elevations in ionic strength of the medium compared to that of the rat CPR enzyme, and based on the accumulation of the blue semiquinone (SQ) form of the *E. coli* FLD in in vitro assays with P450c17, it was concluded that the FLD SQ was the relevant electron donor to the P450 [548]. However, based on thermodynamic grounds, reduction of the P450 heme iron by the *E. coli* FLD hydroquinone (HQ) (E_m = −433 mV for the SQ/HQ couple, compared to −254 mV for the OX/SQ couple) may be more likely, at least for the first electron transfer to the heme iron [549]. *E. coli* FLDR/FLD were also shown to support successive oxidations of pentalenene to pentalen-13-al via pentalen-13-ol in an NADPH-dependent manner, catalyzed by the *Streptomyces avermitilis* CYP183A1 in the bacterial pathway to biosynthesis of the sesquiterpene lactone antibiotic pentalenolactone [550]. Other P450 systems shown to be supported by *E. coli* FLDR/FLD include CYP152A1 from *Clostridium acetobutylicum* (which catalyzes α-hydroxylation of fatty acids), although this P450 can be driven more effectively by the P450 BM3 reductase domain, as well as by hydrogen peroxide [551]. *E. coli* FLDR/FLD also support the catalysis of *S. coelicolor* A3 (2) CYP170A1 in successive oxidations of the tricyclic hydrocarbon *epi*-isozizaene, producing first an epimeric mixture of albaflavenols, and then the sesquiterpene antibiotic albaflavenone [202].

The *B. subtilis* BioI P450 protein (CYP107H1) was identified as a novel gene in the bacterium's biotin gene cluster, and implicated in the synthesis of an intermediate at or before the formation of the C7 dicarboxylic acid pimelate [552]. BioI was first reported as a fatty acid binding and hydroxylating P450 involved in biotin production in this bacterium, and a heterologous redox partner system was shown to support BioI-mediated hydroxylation of long-chain fatty acids [553, 554]. However, the relationship of these reaction products to a biotin synthesis pathway was unclear. Instead, De Voss and coworkers presented a model in which *E. coli* ACP that co-purifies with BioI presents the P450 with a fatty acid substrate that is covalently linked to the ACP (Fig. 6.30b). Provision of a heterologous redox partner system enables consecutive oxidations of adjacent mid-chain (C7 and C8) C–H bonds in the substrate, leading to C–C bond cleavage and the production of pimelic acid to be used as a precursor in biotin synthesis [64, 555] (Fig. 6.31). Structural data for lipid-loaded ACP–P450 complexes (using three different lipid chain lengths) revealed binding modes for the substrates that were consistent with this observed bond cleavage activity [131]. While this research points clearly to the mechanism by which BioI should participate in biotin synthesis, the preferred redox partners for the oxidative cleavage reaction are uncertain, with both FD (the *B. subtilis* Fer protein) and flavodoxins being the potential ultimate electron donors to the BioI P450. *B. subtilis* encodes two short-chain flavodoxins (YkuN and YkuP) and UV-visible and fluorimetric titrations with the BioI protein indicated that both FLDs bind to BioI, while stopped-flow absorption reactions between reduced YkuN/YkuP and BioI revealed heme iron reduction rate constants of ~2.5 s^{-1}, considerably faster than that achieved using *E. coli* FLD. Reconstitution of BioI with NADPH/*E. coli* FLDR and either of the YkuN/YkuP FLDs resulted in fatty acid hydroxylation. These data reinforce the fact that the BioI P450 is functional in lipid hydroxylation with both FLD and FD partners, but requires the fatty acid-loaded ACP partner to achieve in-chain lipid bond cleavage reactions required to produce the biotin pathway intermediate [556]. The role of bacterial flavodoxins in BioI-dependent fatty acid hydroxylation thus remains uncertain here, although

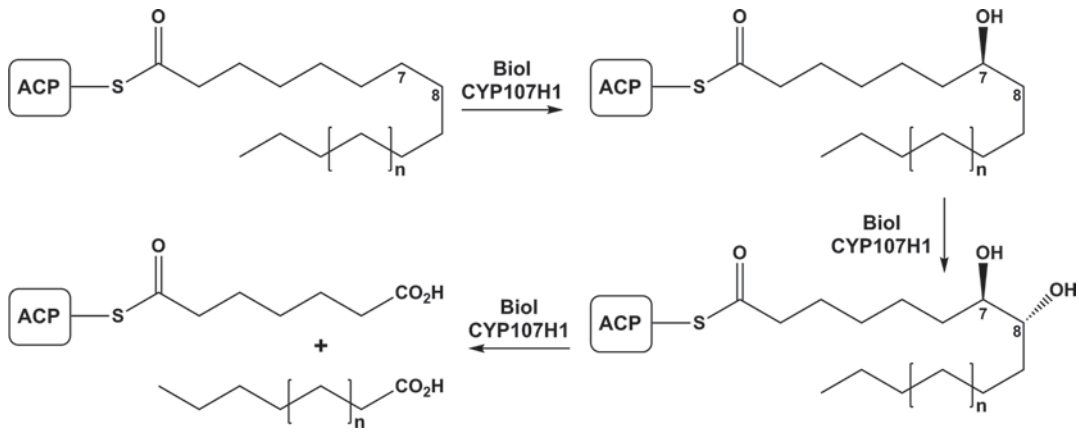


Fig. 6.31 The C–C bond cleavage reaction catalyzed by P450 BioI. The reaction schemes show the three-step oxidative reaction that leads to bond cleavage between the C7 and C8 carbon atoms of acyl carrier protein (ACP)-linked fatty acids by BioI (CYP107H1) from *B. subtilis* in the formation of pimelic acid, an intermediate in the bacterial biotin synthesis pathway [131]

the high affinity of BioI for fatty acids (e.g., K_d values of 0.4 and 5.2 μM for palmitoleic acid and pentadecanoic acid, respectively) suggests that a proportion of the enzyme would be fatty acid bound in the cell, and thus prone to undergoing fatty acid oxidation reactions through an FDR and FD/FLD-driven electron transfer process [557]. *B. subtilis* FDR protein(s) and YkuN/YkuP/Fer are also clearly candidates for electron transfer to the ACP–BioI complex to facilitate the consecutive P450 oxidation reactions needed for cleavage of the ACP-bound lipid substrate in the bacterium.

The first definitive proof of the involvement of a flavodoxin as an electron donor to a microbial P450 came from studies of the cineole-oxidizing P450cin (CYP176A1) from *Citrobacter braakii,* a P450 catalyzing the monooxygenation of the terpene 1,8-cineole [121]. Here, the *C. braakii* flavodoxin cindoxin (Cdx) and *E. coli* FLDR (surrogating for the native cindoxin reductase) were shown to be an effective redox partner system for P450cin, with a reported k_{cat} of ~300 min^{-1} for cineole-dependent NADPH oxidation [558]. The standard redox potentials for the oxidized/SQ (E_1) and SQ/HQ (E_2) redox couples of the Cdx FMN were established by spectroelectrochemical methods as $E_1 = -93$ mV and $E_2 = -226$ mV, consistent with the Cdx HQ being the relevant electron donor to the ferric, cineole-bound P450cin ($E_m = -202$ mV) [559]. Crystal structure determination of P450cin and Cdx enabled modeling that predicted Arg346 (in P450cin) to form a salt bridge with Asp94 (in Cdx), which in turn makes an electrostatic/polar interaction with the Cdx FMN ribityl hydroxyl group. Tyr96 (adjacent to the FMN isoalloxazine shielding/stacking aromatic residue Tyr97) is also predicted to protrude into a hydrophobic cavity in P450cin, and to interact with P450cin Arg102. The P450cin R102A and R346A mutations resulted in an approximately tenfold decrease in the rate constant for cineole-dependent NADPH oxidation in an FLDR/Cdx/P450cin system, while a Cdx Y96L mutant had a similar effect, and also resulted in approximately threefold decreases in the rate constants for Cdx-dependent P450cin reduction and FLDR-dependent Cdx reduction [558]. Thus, diminished catalytic efficiency in these mutants is consistent with their potential involvement in the docking interface between P450cin/Cdx, and possibly in the electron transfer mechanism. Other examples of microbial P450s in which catalytic activity can be supported by an FLD protein include CYP106A1 from *Bacillus megaterium* DSM319, where both the host FLD protein and three of four host FD (containing either 3Fe–4S or 4Fe–4S clusters)

supported CYP106A1-mediated oxidation of the anti-inflammatory pentacyclic triterpene 11-keto-β-boswellic acid (KBA) to 7β-hydroxy-KBA and other side products in the presence of NADPH and the *Schizosaccharomyces pombe* Arh1 flavoprotein reductase enzyme [133]. The *Clostridium acetobutylicum* fatty acid hydroxylase CYP152A2 (known as a peroxygenase P450—see the section 'P450 systems that bypass redox partners') was also catalytically active when reconstituted with one of the two FLDs from the host organism (CacFld1), *E. coli* FLDR and NADPH, with the second FLD (CaFld2) not reduced effectively by FLDR/NADPH. Both α- and β-hydroxy myristic acid products were formed [560].

While FD are 'pure' one-electron carriers in their P450-reducing role, the situation is clearly more complex with the flavodoxins. The FLD FMN cofactor can occupy the SQ (one-electron reduced form) as well as the HQ (two-electron reduced form), with either form being a potential electron donor. In reality, the vast majority of microbial flavodoxins are found to have widely differing E_m values for their first electron (OX/SQ) and second electron (SQ/HQ) reduction couples. The OX/SQ couple is generally quite positive (e.g., −254 and −149 mV vs. NHE for the *E. coli* and *Desulfovibrio vulgaris* FLDs, respectively), while the SQ/HQ couple is much more negative (e.g., −433 and −438 mV vs. NHE, respectively) [549, 561]. This typically results in the intracellular state of bacterial FLDs being predominantly SQ, and meaning that the relevant redox couple for P450 reduction is the SQ/HQ transition, which is also the case for eukaryotic P450 reduction by CPR. An interesting outlier to this generalization is the P450 BM3 enzyme, where electron transfer to the P450 heme comes from the FMN anionic SQ [562, 563] (see the section 'Microbial P450-(redox) partner fusion enzymes').

6.3.3 P450s from Thermophilic Microbes and Novel Redox Systems for Sulfolobus P450s

The first report of the isolation of a thermostable P450 was for a progesterone 6β-hydroxylase from the moderately thermophilic bacterium *Bacillus thermoglucosidasius* strain 12060. The enzyme was purified to near homogeneity from the host organism and was shown to form characteristic Fe^{2+}–CO complex at 449 nm, with ~60 % activity retained at 70 °C. However, a host redox partner system was not identified [104, 105]. The X-ray crystal structure for CYP231A2 from the thermoacidophile *Picrophilus torridus* was solved, indicating that compact structural organization of this small P450, along with short loop structures, were important determinants of its thermostability (rather than clustering of amino acid residues or salt-bridge networks seen in other thermostable P450s). However, a redox partner system was not identified for CYP231A2 [103]. CYP154H1 from the moderately thermophilic actinobacterium *Thermobifida fusca* was expressed and purified in *E. coli,* and was shown to have a melting temperature (T_m) of ~67 °C. Catalytic activity was reconstituted using the *P. putida* PDR and PD class I redox system, demonstrating that a range of small aromatic molecules could be oxidized (e.g., epoxidation and hydroxylation of styrene, and transformation of a series of arylaliphatic sulfides to their corresponding sulfoxides), with a rate constant determined for product formation of 0.31 min^{-1} with styrene as substrate, considerably slower than the P450cam enzyme [194]. However, a host redox partner system was identified for the thermostable CYP175A1 from the Gram-negative eubacterium *Thermus thermophilus*. CYP175A1 was expressed and purified from *E. coli* and shown to have a T_m of 88 °C. Crystal structure data indicated that networks of salt bridges, in addition to shortening of loops and interconnecting regions (by comparison with mesophilic P450s), were among the major determinants of CYP175A1 thermostability [101]. A redox partner system supporting CYP175A1 catalytic activity was isolated from *T. thermophilus* cell extract by fractionation of proteins able to support β-carotene hydroxylation to β-cryptoxanthin. This approach identified two partially purified CYP175A1 redox partner proteins with UV-visible spectral features indicative of the presence of flavin and iron–sulfur cofactors, respectively. The proteins were then puri-

fied to homogeneity and identified in the genome sequence as a 7Fe ferredoxin (i.e., a FD binding both 3Fe–4S and 4Fe–4S iron–sulfur clusters) using N-terminal amino acid sequencing, and as a ferredoxin $NAD(P)^+$ reductase (mis-annotated in the *T. thermophilus* genome as a thioredoxin reductase (TR)) using matrix-assisted laser desorption ionization-time of flight (MALDI-TOF) mass spectrometry. This FDR protein was shown to bind FAD noncovalently and to show marked preference for NADPH over NADH (K_m values of 4.1 μM and 2.4 mM, respectively, in ferricyanide reduction assays) [564]. The *T. thermophilus* FDR and 7Fe FD have T_m values of >110 and 99 °C, respectively, based on retention of activity in ferricyanide reduction assays subsequent to 30-min incubations at temperatures between 40 and 110 °C. In addition, the *T. thermophilus* FDR partner was proposed to be a novel type of FDR enzyme, due to its high sequence similarity with TR enzymes, but the lack of TR activity through the absence of a redox active site (CXXC) motif. The *T. thermophilus* FDR is closely related to FDR proteins from *B. subtilis* (YumC) and *Chlorobium tepidum,* with phylogenetic analysis suggesting that these types of enzymes may be a new subclass of FDRs within the glutathione reductase class of FDR enzymes [564–566]. Catalytically active fusion enzymes were also produced by linking *CYP175A1* to the *T. thermophilus* FDR and FD genes (with short peptide linkers between the individual components) to make constructs expressing H_2N–CYP175A1–FDR–FD–COOH (175RF) and H_2N–CYP175A1–FD–FDR–COOH (175FR) proteins. The V_{max} value for the 175RF protein (17.9 min^{-1}) was much higher than that of 175FR (0.7 min^{-1}) or of an equimolar mixture of the individual proteins (1.9 min^{-1}) in β-carotene hydroxylation assays, demonstrating the production of a thermostable, catalytically self-sufficient fusion enzyme [567].

The P450 systems characterized from species of the acidophilic and thermophilic *Sulfolobus* genus have provided important members of the P450 superfamily from which crucial data on the nature of compound I have been obtained, as well as interesting insights into novel systems driving P450 catalysis. Studies on the P450s CYP119A1 and CYP119A2 from the archaeons *Sulfolobus acidocaldarius* (previously assigned as *Sulfolobus solfataricus*) and *S. tokodaii* strain 7 (also known as P450st) also provided important insights into the mechanisms by which these P450s gain thermostability [568]. An extended network of aromatic amino acids around CYP119A1 was observed in the crystal structure of the enzyme, and proposed to be the major determinant of thermostability in this P450, which has a T_m = 91 °C [91, 92] (Fig. 6.3). This hypothesis was supported by mutational analysis which demonstrated that substituting various aromatic amino acids in the cluster for alanines resulted in decreases in T_m of up to 15 °C, while mutations designed to disrupt a salt bridge between residues in the F/G loop (Arg154) and the I-helix (Glu212) affected activity, but not P450 thermostability [569]. In the case of CYP119A1, this P450 was shown to bind lauric acid with a typical type I (low- to high-spin ferric) heme iron shift, and with a K_d value of 1.1 μM. Moreover, CYP119A1 catalyzed the regio-selective (ω-1) hydroxylation of lauric acid (with a small proportion of ω-hydroxylauric acid product) with a k_{cat} of 10.8 min^{-1}, with electrons from NADH provided by the *P. putida* PDR and PD redox partner system [99]. However, the introduction of the mutations T214V (to improve lauric acid binding and substrate-induced heme iron spin-state change) and D77R (to enhance binding of PD) enabled a 15-fold increase in fatty acid hydroxylase activity relative to WT CYP119A1 with PDR/PD partners [98].

However, a more unusual CYP119A1 redox partner system was identified by Ortiz de Montellano's group, following studies by Fukuda et al. to identify an archaeal 2-oxoacid:ferredoxin oxidoreductase (OFOR) enzyme system that catalyzes the coA-dependent decarboxylation of 2-oxoacids (pyruvate and 2-oxoglutarate) using a Zn–7Fe ferredoxin as an electron acceptor [570]. Puchkaev et al. reported the activation of *S. acidocaldarius* CYP119A1 in lauric acid hydroxylation using the α/β subunit-containing OFOR and the FD from the closely related *S. tokodaii* strain 7, when reconstituted with coA and pyruvic acid. Acetyl CoA and CO_2 are the other products of the reaction, and the fatty acid hydroxylase ac-

tivity of the system increased consistently as the reaction temperature was elevated from 20° up to 70 °C. While catalytic rates were not particularly high (~0.25 min^{-1} at 70 °C), these results provided the first evidence supporting the ability of non-NAD(P)H-dependent redox proteins to drive P450 catalysis [95, 96].

Studies on the CYP119A2 enzyme showed that this P450 could catalyze styrene epoxidation in absence of redox partner enzymes, and with only the addition of either NADH or NADPH to the P450. Structural studies showed that the heme-binding pocket of CYP119A2 is large enough to accommodate NAD(P)H [93, 97]. Studies were done using both the WT CYP119A2 and a mutant in which the F/G loop region was deleted (ΔLeu151-Glu156). WT CYP119A2-catalyzed NADH-dependent styrene epoxidation slightly better than with NADPH, but only ~6% of the NADH oxidized was coupled to styrene epoxidation, with an NADH K_m of 13 mM. The catalytic rate was similar for the CYP119A2 deletion mutant, but the NADH K_m was improved somewhat to 7 mM. The apparent affinity for NADH was much weaker than that for styrene (0.29 and 0.59 mM for WT CYP119A2 and the deletion mutant, respectively). The open nature of the CYP119A2 heme-binding cavity was considered comparable to that found in the NAD(P)H-dependent nitric oxide reductase P450nor (CYP55A1) (see the section 'P450 systems that bypass redox partners'). Binding of NAD(P)H close to the heme in CYP119A2 was proposed to be stabilized by arginine residues near the entry to the active site, and a distinct channel identified was proposed to be involved in water and/or proton relay to the active site. The improved K_m for NADH in the deletion mutant is likely explained by improved cofactor access to the active site on removal of the F/G loop region [97]. CYP119A2 can also be driven by the peroxide shunt method using H_2O_2, with a k_{cat} value of 9.5 min^{-1} for ethylbenzene hydroxylation at pH 10, albeit with a high K_m value of 26.2 mM for H_2O_2 [571]. CYP119A1 was also shown to catalyze H_2O_2-dependent styrene epoxidation with a k_{cat} of 78.3 min^{-1} and a K_m of 9.2 mM for H_2O_2 [568]. However, the most important use of the peroxide shunt in the characterization of a thermostable P450 was undoubtedly achieved by Rittle and Green through reacting *meta*-chloroperbenzoic acid (m-CPBA) with CYP119A1 to enable formation of the reactive compound I intermediate and its definitive identification and characterization [13].

Potentially, *Sulfolobus* spp. and other thermostable P450s have important industrial/biotechnological applications in view of their high stability. However, this goal will likely only be achieved through identification of thermophile P450s with relevant activities, or by protein engineering to introduce desired functions, or possibly by learning lessons from thermophilic P450s to engineer thermostability into mesophilic P450 that already possess useful activities. These approaches will likely be challenging in view of the potential effects on protein stability in the former case, and through introduction of greater rigidity in the latter case—which could be deleterious to conformational dynamics required for P450–substrate interactions and catalysis.

6.3.4 P450 Systems That Bypass Redox Partners

In microbes, there are excellent examples of P450 systems that have evolved activities that are independent of electron input from protein partners. The ability to drive P450 oxidations using hydrogen peroxide (H_2O_2) or organic peroxides (such as m-CPBA and iodosylbenzene) is well known [102, 572]. This is rationalized through the ability of such molecules to interact with the P450 ferric heme iron and convert it directly to compound 0 (ferric–hydroperoxo), which thereafter undergoes a further protonation and a dehydration to generate the reactive compound I [573] (Fig. 6.4). However, the nonspecific reactivity of H_2O_2 with both the protein and the heme cofactor generally means that this is not a highly effective means of driving P450 catalysis, since enzyme inactivation competes with a productive catalytic process. Nevertheless, nature has clearly adopted this mechanism and has produced 'peroxygenase' P450s that have evolved to perform this reaction efficiently. The properties of the best-char-

acterized examples of such P450s are discussed below.

6.3.4.1 The Alkene-Producing OleT P450

In the marine alkaliphilic bacterium *Jeotgalicoccus* sp. ATCC 8456, the OleT P450 (CYP152L1) catalyzes H_2O_2-dependent decarboxylation of long-chain fatty acids to produce terminal alkenes, and is viewed as an enzyme with potential in fine chemical/biofuel production [574, 575]. Rude et al. detected linear and branched terminal alkenes (C18–C21) in a number of *Jeotgalicoccus* strains, indicating that ability to decarboxylate fatty acids to produce terminal alkenes was common to bacteria of this genus. Fractionation of the decarboxylase activity from bacterial cell extracts enabled its identification as a P450 and for the subsequent cloning and expression of the *CYP152L1* gene in *E. coli*. The expression cells were shown to produce 1-pentadecene, reflecting the abundance of hexadecanoic acid (palmitic acid) substrate in the bacterium. The diunsaturated 1,10-heptadecadiene was also detected, as was 1-heptadecene following addition of exogenous octadecanoic acid (stearic acid) to the OleT expression strain [557, 574, 576]. In vitro studies demonstrated that the fatty acid decarboxylation by OleT was driven effectively by H_2O_2, and thus did not require a redox partner system, a result consistent with the structural relationship of this P450 with other enzymes of the CYP152 family that were shown previously to catalyze H_2O_2-dependent fatty acid hydroxylation—most notably the well-studied *B. subtilis* CYP152A1 (P450 BS_β) and *Sphingomonas paucimobilis* CYP152B1 (P450 SP_α) P450s [577, 578]. The CYP152A1/B1 enzymes are discussed in more detail below, and collectively these H_2O_2-dependent types of P450s are termed peroxygenases [579]. Interestingly, addition of dithiothreitol (DTT) was shown to facilitate production of n-1 alkenes from tetradecanoic (myristic), palmitic and the C20 eicosanoic (arachidic) acid, possibly through production of H_2O_2 by reaction of DTT with oxygen in the presence of the heme iron [574, 580]. However, DTT was also show to be a reasonably effective inhibitor of OleT (K_d = 159 μM), binding to the heme iron and inducing a hyperporphyrin (split Soret) spectrum indicative of coordination in the distal position by DTT in both its thiol and thiolate forms [575]. Comparative studies of the products of P450s SP_α and BS_β from turnover of palmitic acid with H_2O_2 indicated that while BS_β generated 1-pentadecene as a minor product compared to α- and β-hydroxy palmitic acid, only the α-hydroxy palmitic acid was formed by SP_α, with no alkene detected. OleT produced small amounts of the α- and β-hydroxy acids, but functions mainly as a decarboxylase with an ~17.5-fold greater ratio of 1-alkene to (combined) hydroxylated fatty acids formed in comparison to BS_β [574].

The OleT P450 was found to aggregate in low-salt buffer conditions, likely consistent with the halophilic nature of its host bacterium. Unusually for a P450, resolubilization of the OleT pellet in high-salt buffer resulted in a fully active, heme-bound P450. The purified, low-spin OleT has a Soret maximum at 418 nm, and forms a CO-bound complex with A_{max} at 449 nm, consistent with retention of a cysteine thiolate ligand on reduction and CO binding [575]. The binding of several fatty acids produced low- to high-spin shifts in the OleT heme iron spin-state equilibrium, consistent with their binding in the environment of the heme and causing displacement of a water ligand in the sixth position on the heme iron. Tight binding of various long-chain fatty acids was established, with a K_d of 0.29 μM determined for arachidic acid. The reduction potential for the ferric/ferrous transition of the OleT heme iron was determined by spectroelectrochemical methods in both substrate-free and arachidic acid-bound forms, but indicated negligible change in E_m, despite the extensive development of high-spin heme iron in the fatty acid-bound form (E_m values vs. NHE of −103 ± 6 mV for substrate-free and −105 ± 6 mV for arachidic acid-bound OleT). The potentials are quite positive compared to those for other microbial P450s (e.g., −368 mV for substrate-free P450 BM3 heme domain, compared to −239 mV for the arachidonic acid-bound form) [575, 581]. The data for OleT indicate that perturbation to heme redox potential by substrate is not crucial for enzyme activation in this enzyme, and that the proximity

of the negatively charged fatty acid carboxylate group may offset any positive shift in heme iron potential induced by displacement of the sixth water ligand and accompany development of high-spin heme iron. Transient kinetic studies on OleT were done using stopped-flow absorption spectroscopy, and by mixing H_2O_2 (at various final concentrations) with arachidic acid-bound OleT. The kinetics of conversion of the substrate-bound (high-spin) OleT heme iron to the low-spin form were monitored at 417 nm, in this way following the process of H_2O_2-induced activation of the heme and decarboxylation of the fatty acid substrate. A second-order dependence of reaction rate on peroxide concentration was observed (0.80 ± 0.02 s^{-1} μM^{-1} H_2O_2), with a turnover rate constant of 167 s^{-1} measured at the highest H_2O_2 concentration used (200 μM). An OleT K_d value for H_2O_2 of 10.4 μM was also estimated from these transient kinetic data [575]. The structure of OleT was determined by protein crystallography (using molecular replacement with the closely related BS_β P450), both in the substrate-free and the arachidic acid (C20:0)-bound forms (Fig. 6.32a) [575]. The two structures are highly similar to one another, and to P450 BS_β (Fig. 6.32b). Notable features in the OleT active site include a conserved arginine (Arg245), which makes the only direct, polar contact with the fatty acid carboxylate, near perpendicular to the distal face of the heme (Fig. 6.32c). Arg245 and the adjacent Pro246 are conserved in the I-helix of OleT, BS_β and SP_α, and replace the 'acid/alcohol' pair found in most class I and class II P450 enzymes (e.g., Asp251/Thr252 in P450cam and Glu267/Thr268 in P450 BM3) and which is associated with oxygen binding and activation [30, 33]. The evolutionary adaptation to enable a key protein-to-fatty acid carboxylate interaction in OleT and its relatives thus comes at the expense of disruption of the oxygen protonation machinery found in the vast majority of P450 oxygenases, but is again consistent with their divergence into a H_2O_2-dependent catalytic mechanism [575]. A histidine (His85) is located close to the substrate carboxylate, with a water molecular located between the two moieties. The His85 imidazole is directed towards the heme iron (at a distance of 5.8 Å) and sandwiched between Phe79 and the heme edge. The interstitial water

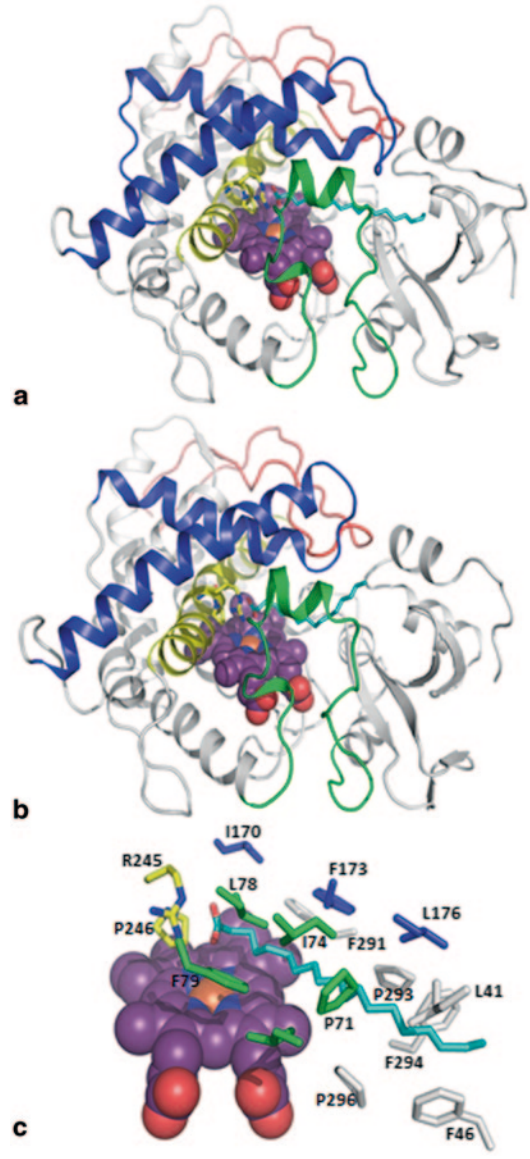


Fig. 6.32 Structures of P450 peroxygenases. A comparison between the fatty acid complexes of P450 OleT (panel **a**) (PDB 4L40) and the related BS_β (panel **b**) (PDB 1IZO). Both enzymes bind the substrate in similar manner, and key interactions occur between a conserved active site arginine residue (Arg245) and the fatty acid carboxylate moiety, as shown for OleT in panel C. P450 BS_β catalyzes predominantly fatty acid β-hydroxylation, while the OleT enzyme catalyzes oxidative decarboxylation of its long-chain fatty acid substrates to produce the n − 1 terminal alkenes [574, 575, 577]

does not interact with the heme iron as a sixth ligand (5.8 Å distant), and the iron is clearly pentacoordinate in the substrate-bound form. However, in the substrate-free OleT structure there are several poorly defined water molecules seen above the heme plane, an observation consistent with the more complex EPR spectrum derived for the substrate-fee OleT [575]. The OleT His85 is replaced by a glutamine in both the BS_β and SP_α P450s, suggesting a key role in regulating partition between hydroxylase and decarboxylase activities, possibly as a proton donating residue to a reactive iron–oxo intermediate in OleT [575]. The Q85H mutant of P450 BS_β was shown to result in a ~50% increase in catalytic rate of palmitic acid decarboxylation to 1-pentadecene. However, the major effects observed were a considerable increase in rate of palmitate β-hydroxylation together with a substantial drop in α-hydroxylase activity [574]. Recent studies showed that OleT could also catalyze NADPH-dependent fatty acid conversion to terminal alkenes in vitro when the P450 was fused to the PDOR domain of CYP116B2, or when provided with exogenous *E. coli* FLDR and FLD proteins. Unusually, the fatty acid preference was shifted to shorter chain lengths in the fusion protein compared to the H_2O_2-supported decarboxylase activity, possibly indicating an influence of the PDOR domain on active site structure. Production of terminal alkenes in *E. coli* strains expressing OleT was also shown [582]. This finding raises interesting questions as to the source of protons for catalysis if OleT can operate in vivo using a bacterial class I (or other) type of redox partner system. The absence of the acid/alcohol residue pair in OleT means that an uncharacterized proton relay system must support iron–oxo protonation reactions in such a case.

6.3.4.2 P450 BS_β, P450 SP_α and other bacterial peroxygenases

The *B. subtilis* BS_β (CYP152A1) and *S. paucimobilis* SP_α (CYP152B1) P450s were the first two microbial P450s characterized as peroxygenases, and both have been structurally characterized (Fig. 6.32b) [577, 578]. As noted above, these enzymes generate predominantly hydroxylated fatty acids, with SP_α giving exclusively the α-hydroxylated fatty acids in reactions with a range of fatty acids of C10 and above, with myristic acid (C14), pentadecanoic acid and arachidonic acid among the best substrates in terms of binding affinity and hydroxylation rate. Alkanes, fatty alcohols and aldehydes were not useful substrates, and the *S*-enantiomer products of fatty acids were obtained at >98% [583]. In contrast, BS_β produces α- and β-hydroxylated fatty acids from a similar range of fatty acids in an approximately 40:60 ratio, with both enzymes having a steady-state turnover number of ~1000 min^{-1} with their best substrates [577, 583–585]. Rude et al. confirmed that the SP_α P450 exclusively formed an α-hydroxylated fatty acid product from palmitic acid, but showed that BS_β formed a proportion of decarboxylated 1-pentadecene product (in addition to α- and β-hydroxylated palmitic acid). Aside from OleT (CYP152L1), 1-pentadecene was also detected using in vitro assays and in *E. coli* cell extracts from transformants expressing CYP152-related P450 enzymes from the actinobacteria *Kocuria rhizophila* and *Corynebacterium efficiens,* and from the methane utilizing *Methylobacterium populi* [574]. CYP152B1 and a CYP152-related P450 from *Bacillus clausii* have in common the ability to produce only α-hydroxylated palmitic acid (and no 1-pentadecene), as well as having a glutamine residue at the position corresponding to His85 in OleT. However, BS_β also has a glutamine at this position (Q85) and is able to generate α- and β-hydroxylated palmitic acid, as well as pentadecene [574]. Thus, much work still remains to define structural criteria by which these different peroxygenases can partition activities between fatty acid (α- and β-) hydroxylation and oxidative decarboxylation (Fig. 6.32).

Both P450s BS_β and SP_α have negatively charged residues on the proximal surface of the protein, whereas many other P450s have a positively charged surface that aids recognition of redox partners (that possess a negatively charged interaction region) [577, 578]. A logical conclusion is that this is a further evolutionary adaptation consistent with conversion to a H_2O_2-dependent mechanism in such enzymes. However, Liu et al.

demonstrated that OleT fused (at its C-terminal) to the CYP116B2 reductase (PDOR) module was functional in the NADPH-dependent oxidative decarboxylation of various fatty acids, albeit less effectively than the isolated OleT enzyme operating in peroxygenase mode with H_2O_2. The *E. coli* FLDR/FLD proteins also supported myristic acid decarboxylation to 1-tridecene when reconstituted with OleT and NADPH. Catalase had negligible effect on the proportion of 1-tridecene formed by OleT using the NADPH/redox partner-dependent in vitro systems, but did abolish peroxygenase activity, consistent with redox partners driving OleT catalysis via a 'classical' P450 catalytic cycle [582]. Earlier findings from Girhard et al. had also identified the P450 CYP152A2 ($P450_{CLA}$) from *Clostridium acetobutylicum* as a peroxygenase P450 that binds to fatty acids across a range of chain lengths (C8–C18), as well as to methyl esters of C14, C16 and C18 saturated fatty acids, and as an enzyme which shares a similar substrate specificity profile to P450 BS_β. Activities of both $P450_{CLA}$ and BS_β were driven by NADPH with either *E. coli* FLDR/FLD or the P450 BM3 (CYP102A1) reductase domain [551]. Using either H_2O_2 or NADPH and the heterologous redox partners, the catalytic outcomes were similar, with BS_β producing mainly β-hydroxylated fatty acids from C12–C16 saturated fatty acids, while $P450_{CLA}$ generated an excess of α-hydroxylated fatty acids over the β-hydroxylated forms. Using the BM3 reductase as a partner, an approximately fivefold to sevenfold excess of α-hydroxylated fatty acids were produced [551].

In studies using both P450s BS_β and SP_α, additional catalytic versatility for the peroxygenase P450s was shown using so-called decoy molecules. It is recognized (for all of the bacterial P450 fatty acid peroxygenases) that the fatty acid plays a role as both a substrate and an activator of the reaction itself, through binding of its carboxylate to the conserved arginine side chain [579]. However, short-chain fatty acids are not effective substrates for these enzymes, but short-chain fatty acid (C4–C10) decoy molecules were used effectively to induce formation of a reactive iron–oxo species in P450s BS_β, for example, to enable the epoxidation of styrene and hydroxylation of ethylbenzene in the presence of a heptanoic acid decoy molecule [586]. The stereo-selective epoxidation of styrene using *R*-ibuprofen (producing 63% enantiomeric excess of the *S*-styrene oxide) or *S*-ibuprofen (producing 4% enantiomeric excess of the *R*-styrene oxide) as decoys was also demonstrated with P450 SP_α [587]. A similar phenomenon was demonstrated for P450 BM3 with decoy perfluorinated fatty acids (inert to oxidation by the enzyme); here, using NADPH to drive oxidation of the gaseous alkanes propane and butane to their 2-alcohols, with the efficiency of the coupling of NADPH oxidation to alcohol production increased under high pressure [588]. A similar approach was taken with BM3 to enable oxidation of benzene to phenol [589]. Thus, this type of approach may be applicable for diversifying the range of molecules oxidized by peroxygenase and other (redox partner-dependent) P450 enzymes.

6.3.4.3 Fungal Peroxygenases

While not formally part of the cytochrome P450 superfamily, the cysteine thiolate-coordinated fungal peroxygenases are worthy of mention in context of their high catalytic activity, stability, and versatility [590]. The best known of these enzymes is the chloroperoxidase (CPO) from *Caldariomyces fumago* (an organism also known as *Leptoxyphium fumago*), which has a range of catalytic activities typical of heme-containing peroxidases, catalases, and P450s [591]. CPO is able to catalyze oxidation of halides (such as chloride and bromide) to their hypohalous acids, which then can halogenate organic substrates in a nonspecific manner [590]. CPO was characterized for its involvement in synthesis of the chlorinated fungal metabolite caldariomycin [592, 593]. CPO does have some activity in transferring an oxygen atom from H_2O_2 into activated organic substrates such as *p*-xylene and indole [594, 595]. This type of CPO activity does not extend to nonactivated carbon centers [590]. However, this type of activity is characteristic of the unspecific peroxidases (UPOs), first described in the basidiomycete fungus *Agrocybe aegerita* (AeaUPO), with similar enzymes later

identified in the *Coprinellus radians* (CraUPO) and the *Marasmius rotula* (MroUPO) mushrooms [596–598].

The extracellular UPOs catalyze diverse H_2O_2-dependent oxygenation reactions, often with high efficiency. The hemes are proximally coordinated by an exposed cysteine residue in a conserved Pro–Cys–Pro motif, and form a ferrous–CO complex with absorption maximum in the 445–450-nm range, consistent with their P450-like cysteine thiolate coordination [590, 599]. The UPOs are heavily glycosylated, and the AeaUPO crystal structure reveals a magnesium ion close to a heme propionate (its binding involving a Glu–Gly–Asp motif) and a disulfide bridge in the C-terminal region of the enzyme. Charged residues (Arg189 and Glu 186 in AeaUPO) are implicated in peroxide cleavage, and a pentad of phenylalanine residues in the active site is involved in substrate selectivity and binding [600, 601]. The AeaUPO oxidizes a range of aromatic compounds, including toluene and nitrotoluene in successive reactions through their alcohols and aldehydes to the final benzoic acid products [602]. Other substrates for monooxygenation by the AeaUPO and CraUPO enzymes include human drugs such as ibuprofen, naproxen and phenacetin, with reaction outcomes including those typical of P450s (e.g., hydroxylation of aliphatic side chains and aromatic rings, as well as O- and N-dealkylations). Reactions with labeled ($H_2{}^{18}O_2$) peroxide also clearly demonstrated the transfer of ^{18}O atoms into tolbutamide, carbamazepine, and acetanilide substrates, confirming the peroxygenase mechanism and pointing to further biotechnological applications for the UPO enzymes [603, 604]. Other reactions demonstrated for the AeaUPO include oxidation of pyridine, naphthalene, and alkanes, and transient kinetic studies using the peroxide donor m-CPBA demonstrated the formation of a highly reactive heme-thiolate compound I, consistent with a P450-like peroxygenase mechanism [605, 606]. The fungal UPOs thus have important similarities to the P450s, and likely distinct advantages for performing selected reactions, such as alkane hydroxylations [607].

6.3.4.4 Fungal Nitric Oxide Reductases

P450nor (CYP55A1) from *Fusarium oxysporum* (the same organism that produces the BM3-like fatty acid hydroxylase P450foxy) does not catalyze substrate oxidation, but instead performs a reductive reaction leading to the formation of dinitrogen oxide (N_2O or nitrous oxide) from two molecules of nitrogen monoxide (NO or nitric oxide) bound in the P450 active site, according to the reaction scheme: $2NO + NADH + H^+ \rightarrow N_2O + NAD^+ + H_2O$. There is no requirement for an external redox partner, and instead NADH drives catalysis directly [608]. This is the final stage of a respiratory process in which the nitrate/nitrite inducible P450nor catalyzes the last step in the transformation of nitrate/nitrite into dinitrogen oxide [609]. P450nor is a soluble eukaryotic enzyme, and is more closely related to a number of bacterial P450s (e.g., CYP105 family *Streptomyces* P450s) than to non-CYP55A subfamily eukaryotic P450s [610]. Homologs of P450nor were also cloned/purified from the fungi *Cylindrocarpon tonkinense* and *Trichosporum cutaneum*. In the case of *C. tonkinense,* two distinct P450nor isoforms: P450nor1 (CYP55A2) and nor2 (CYP55A3) were isolated and found to differ in their N-terminal sequence, isoelectric point (5.2 and 4.4, respectively) and preference for NADH versus NADPH, but exhibited indistinguishable UV-visible spectra, with a ferrous–CO complex absorption maximum at 447 nm. P450nor1 only used NADH as electron donor (K_m = 320 μM in steady-state reactions), whereas P450nor2 used both cofactors, with K_m values of 320 μM (NADPH) and 710 μM (NADH) [611]. A key difference between the two *C. tonkinense* genes is that *CYP55A2* has a mitochondrial targeting signal sequence, which is lacking from *CYP55A3*. The *F. oxysporum* CYP55A1 also has different isoforms (P450norA and B), but in this case they are generated from a single *CYP55A1* gene which is either translated from the first available initiation codon (that then incorporates a mitochondrial targeting sequence for P450norA), or from the second initiation codon that is located after the targeting sequence, and thus produces the cytoplasmic P450norB version [612]. The *T. cutaneum* P450nor (CYP55A4) has

its ferrous–CO complex maximum at 448 nm, with similar activity levels with either NADH (12,700 mol NO produced min^{-1}) or NADPH (10,540 min^{-1}) [613]. These spectral properties are comparable with those for the *F. oxysporum* P450nor [45].

The production of N_2O by the *F. oxysporum* P450nor is strongly inhibited by carbon monoxide, oxygen and cyanide, and the noninhibited enzyme catalyzes N_2O production at up to 31,500 min^{-1} [45]. Interrogation of the reaction mechanism indicated that the first molecule of NO binds tightly to the ferric heme iron, forming a ferric–NO complex (with Soret A_{max} at ~431 nm) that is then reduced by NADH to form a specific reaction intermediate with A_{max} at 444 nm, and postulated to be a ferric–hydroxylamine radical complex [610, 614]. This transient intermediate then reacts with the second molecule of NO to yield the N_2O product, with this reaction mechanism supported by computational analysis [615]. The *F. oxysporum* P450nor was also shown to catalyze an unusual co-denitrification reaction, whereby N_2O and N_2 are formed from NO and azide (or ammonia) substrates in a reaction that does not require NAD(P)H as a reductant [616]. For the 'typical' P450nor reaction producing N_2O from two molecules of NO, the preference for NADH over NADPH in CYP55A1 can be explained on the basis of steric hindrance from the side chains of two serine residues in the P450 B′ helix (Ser73 and Ser75), which exclude the 2′-phosphate group of NADPH. The CYP555A1 S75G and S73G/S75G mutants considerably improved the reactivity of the CYP55A1 variants with NADPH [617]. The relatively weak binding of NADH and its various analogs to WT CYP55A1 prevented the crystallization of a complex with the native cofactor that might help identify its binding site and enable further exploration of its mechanism of electron transfer. However, the S73G/S75G mutant was found to improve cofactor binding considerably, enabling the determination of the crystal structure of CYP55A1 in complex with the NADH analog NAAD (nicotinic acid pyridine dinucleotide). The structure revealed conformational adaptations to the binding of NAAD, including the motion of the side chains of two arginine residues (Arg64 and Arg174) to facilitate stabilizing interactions with the NAAD pyrophosphate group. The C4 atom of the nicotinic acid ring moiety of NAAD is located above the heme plane at a distance of only 4.2 Å from the heme iron, and (by comparison with the crystal structure of the NO complex of the WT CYP55A1) immediately adjacent to the nitric oxide (Fig. 6.33) [328, 618]. Thus, structural data indicate that there should be direct reduction of the iron-bound NO molecule by hydride transfer (from the pro-*R* side of NADH in the natural reaction) to form the reactive (likely ferric–hydroxylamine radical) species that then goes on to react with a second molecule of NO to generate the N_2O product (and release water and NAD^+).

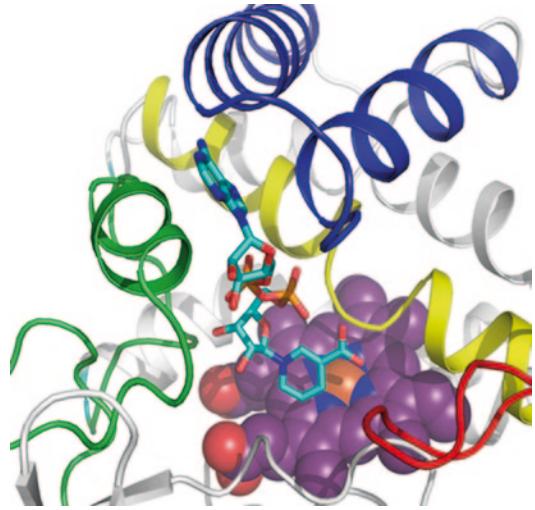


Fig. 6.33 Crystal structure of fungal P450nor (CYP55A1) in complex with NAAD. P450nor catalyzes NADH-dependent reduction of nitric oxide (NO)-bound heme to generate dinitrogen oxide (N_2O). This is an unusual example of a P450 where NADH can access the P450 active site to reduce the substrate-bound heme directly [328]. The image shows the binding mode of the NADH analog nicotinic acid adenine dinucleotide (NAAD) in P450nor, which is consistent with the ability of the enzyme to catalyze stereo-selective hydride transfer from NADH to NO-bound heme (PDB 1XQD) [328]

6.3.5 P450 Interactions with Cytochrome b_5

The eukaryotic membrane-associated cytochromes b_5 (b_5's) are small (typically *ca* 134

amino acids), quite cylindrically shaped proteins that bind *bis*-His coordinated heme and can act as single-electron donors (shuttling their hexacoordinated heme iron between ferrous and ferric states) with electron transfer to/from the heme edge exposed from the protein [116]. The eukaryotic b_5's are integral membrane proteins located on the cytosolic side of the endoplasmic reticulum (attached by a C-terminal hydrophobic domain), and function (along with the FAD-bound partner protein, NADH-cytochrome b_5 reductase) in roles such as electron transfer to desaturase enzymes involved in synthesis of plasmalogens, sterols and unsaturated fatty acids [114]. The b_5's are also known for their influence on catalysis for a number of human and other eukaryotic P450s—altering both enzymatic efficiency and (in some cases) the reaction outcome in terms of products formed. The influence of b_5 in P450-mediated oxidations became evident from pioneering work in the early 1970s, where NADH was found to stimulate NADPH-supported drug metabolism, consistent with the involvement of electron transfer processes involving b_5 reductase and b_5 [114, 619, 620]. Notable examples of the influence of b_5 on P450-dependent oxidation reactions include stimulation of human CYP3A4 metabolism of the anti-cancer drug ellipticine to its therapeutically active 12- and 13-hydroxyellipticine derivatives, which go on to form ellipticine-12-ylium and ellipticine-13-ylium ions that covalently modify DNA [621], and (from studies of human CYP3A4 and b_5 co-expressed in *E. coli*) the enhanced oxidation of both testosterone and nifedipine, in addition to an apparent stabilization of CYP3A4 by the b_5 [622]. A recent report suggests that b_5-dependent stabilization of CYP3A4 expressed in *E. coli* may result primarily from an increase in CYP3A4 messenger RNA (mRNA) half-life mediated by *b5* [623]. In the context of steroid metabolism, the role of b_5 in the reaction chemistry of CYP17A1 is also crucial, with this P450 catalyzing the 17α-hydroxylation of progesterone to 17-hydroxyprogesterone, and of pregnenolone to 17-hydroxypregnenolone. However, 17-hydroxypregnenolone is also further oxidized by CYP17A1 to DHEA in an acyl bond cleavage (17,20-lyase) reaction needed to produce androgens (with the corresponding lyase reaction on 17-hydroxyprogesterone to form androstenedione catalyzed much less efficiently by human CYP17A1) [624]. The lyase reaction is substantially stimulated by cytochrome b_5 proteins that retain a membrane interacting region [625]. While the mechanism by which this process occurs remains controversial, there are compelling data to suggest that the major influence may be conformational (rather than involving electron transfer from b_5 to CYP17A1), with the binding of b_5 inducing a reorientation of a reactive P450 iron–oxo species towards the substrate C20 (to facilitate a lyase reaction path) and away from the C17 position [626, 627].

From a thermodynamic perspective, the midpoint reduction potential (E_m) for the b_5 heme iron Fe^{3+}/Fe^{2+} couple is typically quite positive (e.g., +3 mV vs. NHE for the bovine liver microsomal b_5 and −26 mV vs. NHE for the housefly b_5) [628, 629]. This suggests that any redox role in P450 catalysis could really involve only the second electron delivery, since the heme iron potential for reduction of the ferric substrate-bound forms of the majority of P450s has a considerably more negative reduction potential. For instance, the E_m for the P450 Fe^{3+}/Fe^{2+} couple was determined as −220 mV versus NHE for substrate-free CYP3A4 and −140 mV for the testosterone-bound form in nanodisks [630], and these data are consistent with the requirement of CPR to provide at least the first electron to the P450 heme iron in productive reactions that also involve b_5 [630]. However, the *CPR* gene was successfully disrupted in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* to generate a strain that still accumulated the sterol ergosterol to ~25 % of the amount found in the parent strain, suggesting that the relevant sterol biosynthesis enzymes (the sterol 14α-demethylase CYP51 and the sterol Δ^{22}-desaturase CYP61) could source electrons for catalysis from another enzyme system in this organism [631]. In further studies using the *Candida albicans* CYP51 P450 with a yeast NADH-cytochrome b_5 reductase (CBR) and b_5 redox system, catalytic activity of the CYP51 was demonstrated in the conversion of 24-methylene-24,25-dihydrolanosterol to its oxidatively demethylated product 4,4-dimethylcholesta-8,14,24(25)-trienol [632]. Subsequently, analysis of the *Phanaerochaete*

chrysosporium CYP5150A2 enzyme revealed that is was able to catalyze hydroxylation of 4-propylybenzoic acid supported by NADPH and CPR from *P. Chrysosporium,* but that the reaction was more efficiently driven by *P. chrysosporium* CBR and b_5 with NADH as electron donor [505]. The *P. chrysosporium* CYP63A2 P450 was also shown to catalyze benzo-a-pyrene monooxygenation with comparable efficiency using either the homologous CPR or CBR/b_5 enzyme systems [633] (Fig. 6.28). Using a mouse genetic approach, Henderson et al. also provided compelling evidence that the CBR/b_5 system can support P450 function, and in this study pointed out the key issue relating to thermodynamics and the unlikely scenario that the b_5 can provide the first electron in the P450 catalytic cycle against a barrier of 200–300 mV. However, they also highlight how a CBR/b_5-driven P450 reaction could occur if this first electron is derived from the CBR (with a redox potential of ~−265 mV vs. NHE), with the second electron being transferred from the b_5 (at ~0 mV) to the oxyferrous form of P450 (with a potential of +20 mV) [634]. Future transient kinetic studies, investigating electron transfer reactions between CBR and b_5 proteins, and their cognate yeast and fungal P450s, should resolve the mechanism of P450 catalysis in these systems.

The cytochromes b_5 are present in lower (e.g., yeasts and fungi) as well as higher eukaryotes, but true b_5-type proteins are rare in prokaryotes. A b_5-like protein (*Ectothiorhodospira vacuolata* cytochrome b_{558}) was identified in this purple phototrophic bacterium, and the protein expressed, purified, and crystallized, leading to the determination of a 1.65 Å structure. This revealed a typical b_5-type fold, with the key difference being the inclusion of a four-residue insertion prior to the histidine sixth ligand to the heme iron, and a disulfide bridge in the protein [635]. A bioinformatics approach also suggested that a distinct b_5 module might be located at the N-terminus of a predicted fatty acid desaturase from the human pathogen *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* strain H37Rv. However, this gene (*Rv3171*) remains uncharacterized [635]. Despite limited evidence for true b_5-like proteins in prokaryotes, there is clear evidence for the interaction of eukaryotic b_5 proteins with bacterial P450 enzymes. For instance, the house fly b_5 binds avidly to the P450 BM3 heme domain (K_d=440 nM), inducing a substrate-like shift in its heme iron spin-state equilibrium towards high spin, suggestive of the induction of a conformational change in the P450. Under anaerobic conditions, the addition of ferrous cytochrome b_5 to ferric BM3 heme domain did not result in P450 reduction (consistent with the large thermodynamic barrier), while the reduced BM3 heme domain and b_5 proteins both remained stable in their ferrous states under anaerobic conditions. However, the introduction of oxygen to this mixture resulted in fast oxidation of both hemoproteins, likely as a consequence of the thermodynamically favorable b_5-dependent reduction of the rapidly formed P450 ferrous–oxy species [636]. In addition, a fluorescently labeled b_5 protein was shown to bind P450cam, with the natural redox partner PD able to displace the b_5 protein—demonstrating an overlapping P450-binding site for these proteins [637]. NMR studies also indicated that b_5 binding to a reduced P450cam–CO complex perturbed many of the same resonances affected by binding of PD, some involving parts of the P450cam structure involved in substrate access and binding orientation. The authors concluded that the primary role of the effector molecule (either PD or b_5 in this case) is to induce formation of/stabilize an 'active' conformation of P450cam that minimizes uncoupling of electron transfer from substrate oxidation during catalysis [638]. Thus, while there is little current evidence for physiological roles of b_5 proteins in bacterial P450 catalysis, there is clearly commonality in the binding mode of b_5 with that of the natural partner proteins for bacterial P450s. Finally, it is interesting to note that the genome sequence of the virus OtV-2 (which infects the unicellular marine green alga *Ostreococcus tauri*) contains a gene predicted to encode a b_5 protein. The gene was expressed in *E. coli*, and the b_5 hemoprotein purified and shown to support lanosterol demethylation by *C. albicans* CYP51 when provided with NADH and the *S. cerevisiae* b_5 reductase enzyme [639].

6.3.6 P450 Electrochemistry

The majority of the P450s have evolved to use NAD(P)H-dependent redox partner systems that deliver two electrons in single-electron steps at different stages of the classical P450 catalytic cycle (Fig. 6.4). However, NADPH (in particular) is an expensive chemical and presents significant cost issues for in vitro P450 turnover studies to produce useful amounts of valuable oxidized products. To make such reactions more cost-effective, an NAD(P)H-regenerating system can be included (e.g., glucose-6-phosphate [G-6-P] and G-6-P dehydrogenase), or reactions can be done in vivo, e.g., using microbial cell cultures [640, 641]. However, there is also continued interest in driving P450 reactions electrocatalytically—either directly at an electrode surface or with the P450s in solution/suspension. Electrochemistry has been used extensively to determine reduction potentials of heme iron in various P450 enzymes, commonly using spectroelectrochemistry, or by cyclic voltammetry or protein film voltammetry methods [581, 642, 643]. However, there have also been several reports of the use of 'direct' electrochemical approaches to drive P450 catalysis—i.e., by providing a source of electrons through an electrode to the P450 (with the protein either in solution or immobilized on an electrode surface), and the outcomes of some of these approaches with microbial and other P450s are detailed below.

In early work in this area, Estabrook and coworkers successfully used electrocatalysis to drive lauric acid hydroxylation through a fusion protein of the rat CYP4A1 with rat CPR (termed rFP4504A1) in aerobic solution. To achieve this, they used a submerged platinum gauze and an applied voltage of −450 mV (vs. NHE), and added the chemical mediator cobalt sepulchrate to carry electrons to the rFP4504A1, cycling through Co^{3+}/Co^{2+} states during its redox reactions with the electrode and the enzyme. The production of 12-hydroxydodecanoic acid was achieved by this system using both the rFP4504A1 fusion enzyme and a mixture of separate rat CYP4A1 and CPR proteins. However, no lauric acid hydroxylation was observed with the CYP4A1 in isolation, pointing to the importance of the reductase interactions with the P450 to achieve effective electron transfer [644]. The application of this methodology was extended to enable electrocatalytically driven hydroxylation of progesterone and pregnenolone using a bovine CYP17A1-CPR fusion protein, 6β-hydroxylation of testosterone and N-demethylation of erythromycin and benzphetamine by a human CYP3A4 fusion and N-demethylation of caffeine and imipramine by a human CYP1A2 fusion. The catalytic rates obtained compared favorably with those achieved using an NADPH-driven system (from ~26% up to 100% as efficient), but were much slower than the rates achieved by either electrocatalysis (110 min^{-1}) or NADPH-driven catalysis (900 min^{-1}) of the natural P450-CPR fusion enzyme flavocytochrome P450 BM3 in its hydroxylation of lauric acid [645]. In studies of drug metabolism using the human P450s CYP2D6 and 2C9, Panicco et al. immobilized these proteins to a gold electrode surface for electrocatalysis, using a chemical 'spacer' method to facilitate covalent attachment of the proteins to a monolayer coating on the electrode, and avoiding direct immobilization on an electrode surface that was shown to denature human P450s [646, 647]. It was found that an immobilized fusion of CYP2C9 to the *Desulfovibrio vulgaris* flavodoxin (FLD) gave an improved electrochemical response over the native CYP2C9, and cyclic voltammetry was used to evaluate the catalytic activity of these P450 systems on the electrode surface in reactions with substrates bufuralol (CYP2D6) and warfarin (CYP2C9-FLD). This type of system has potential applications in high-throughput analyses of drug metabolic reactions that are dependent on individual polymorphisms in these and other human P450s [647].

The issues addressed by Panicco et al. in avoiding P450 denaturation on the electrode surface are important, and there are a number of examples in which the properties of P450 enzymes are markedly different in solution by comparison to those on an electrode surface. For example, determination of the heme iron Fe^{3+}/Fe^{2+} midpoint reduction potential (E_m) in the 1,8-cineole oxidizing P450cin (CYP176A1 from *Citrobacter braakii*)

using cyclic voltammetry indicated that (in the pH range 7–8) the E_m for both cineole-bound and substrate-free forms was ~−50 mV versus NHE and thus not affected by a substrate which induces a considerable shift in the ferric heme iron spin-state equilibrium towards the high-spin state. Solution-state spectroelectrochemistry indicated a rather more negative potential for both forms of the P450 (E_m ~170–180 mV vs. NHE) [648]. However, subsequent spectroelectrochemical studies indicated that there was a substantial difference in the heme iron E_m for the substrate-free (−330 mV vs. NHE) and cineole-bound forms of P450cin (−202 mV vs. NHE), with the extent of increase in the heme iron potential on cineole binding consistent both with the extensive development of high-spin heme iron observed, and with previous such measurements of the relative heme potentials for substrate-free and substrate-bound forms of the well-characterized P450cam and P450 BM3 enzymes [537, 559, 581]. Considerable differences in the E_m for the heme iron Fe^{3+}/Fe^{2+} couple were also observed for the substrate-free P450 BM3 heme domain in solution (−368 mV vs. NHE by spectroelectrochemical titration) and by cyclic voltammetry (~0 mV vs. NHE), with the difference explained through the immobilization of the P450 in a surfactant film in the cyclic voltammetry experiment [581, 649]. In this case, the BM3 heme domain was immobilized in a didodecyldimethylammonium bromide (DDAB) film cast on an edge-plane graphite electrode, and the substantial perturbation to the heme potential was likely caused by partial heme dehydration within the hydrophobic DDAB film on the electrode surface [649, 650]. Similarly, in studies of the *M. tuberculosis* sterol demethylase CYP51B1 immobilized on a graphite surface modified with gold nanoparticles and DDAB, an E_m for the substrate-free P450 Fe^{3+}/Fe^{2+} couple was measured as approximately −43 mV versus NHE, again considerably more positive than that determined by solution-state spectroelectrochemistry at −375 mV versus NHE [21, 651].

Notwithstanding issues with perturbation of heme properties on or near to the surface of an electrode (and associated issues such as P420 formation and poor coupling of electron transfer to substrate oxidation), it remains clear that catalytically competent P450 redox systems can be reconstituted with careful treatment of the P450s and control of the electrode surface environment. Examples of such systems with biotechnological applications include the development of biosensors for the sensitive detection of cocaine, and in which CYP2B4 is immobilized on a carbon electrode [652], and the use of immobilized rat CYP1A1 as an amperometric biosensor for benzo[a]pyrene [653]. P450cam immobilized in a DDAB vesicular system and cross-linked to a glassy carbon electrode has also been applied to electrochemical detection of compounds such as its natural substrate camphor, adamantanone and fenchone [654]. In addition, CYP106A2 from *Bacillus megaterium* (encased in either a cellulose film or in a clay film cast onto the surface of a carbon electrode) was also analyzed by cyclic voltammetry to determine its heme iron midpoint potential (−128 mV vs. NHE) and to analyze influence of prospective substrates, with 4-cholesten-3-one producing a 30-mV positive shift in heme potential (to −98 mV vs. NHE), consistent with its ability to shift the CYP106A1 ferric heme spin-state equilibrium towards high spin [655]. Thus, electrochemistry of microbial (and nonmicrobial) P450s continues to play an important role in the development of the P450 field, both through enabling analysis of the redox properties of P450s, and by providing new routes to P450 catalysis and biotechnological applications for these enzymes.

6.3.7 Nonredox Partner Proteins for Microbial P450s

The *Bacillus* BioI reaction described above (in the section ‘Flavodoxins as bacterial redox partners’) is not the only example of a P450 that has evolved to interact with a carrier protein that acts as the substrate delivery module. In such cases, the carrier protein appears essential for the desired reaction, but does not participate directly in any electron transfer reactions required for production of high-valent iron–oxo species on the heme iron. To date, there are rather few ex-

amples of such nonredox partner proteins recognized for microbial (or other) P450s. In the cases where such proteins have been identified, this has usually been achieved by biochemical analysis, or by analogy with related P450 systems known to use a similar nonredox partner. However, genome sequencing has revealed a number of P450 enzymes fused to potential nonredox partners, as discussed in the section 'Microbial P450-(redox) partner fusion enzymes'. The major examples of involvement of nonredox partner proteins with microbial P450s relate to interactions with substrate delivery modules in the form of carrier proteins, as discussed below and also in the preceding section 'Other biosynthetic actinomycete P450s' under *Microbial diversity of P450s*.

In the case of *Bacillus subtilis* P450 BioI (CYP107H1), the cloning and sequencing of a region of the *B. subtilis* genome containing genes involved in biotin synthesis revealed the presence of the *bioI* CYP gene located at the end of the biotin gene cluster [552]. The BioI protein was purified and shown to be a P450 through spectroscopic analysis, and demonstrated to catalyze fatty acid hydroxylation at mainly the ω-1 to ω-3 positions for myristic (tetradecanoic) acid, and at the ω-1 to ω-5 positions for palmitic (hexadecanoic) acid, with a small amount of the C7 dicarboxylic acid pimelic acid also seen [542, 554]. However, BioI was also shown to be purified from an *E. coli* expression system both as the free protein and in complex with an ACP that was acylated with fatty acids in the size range from C14–C18 [64]. In this BioI–ACP complex, the formation of pimelic acid was demonstrated, likely occurring through three consecutive BioI-dependent oxidations at the C7 and C8 positions on the alkyl chain. This would result in formation of an alcohol, then a vicinal diol and finally C–C bond cleavage using a mechanism analogous to that of the P40scc enzyme involved in the cleavage of the cholesterol side chain in formation of pregnenolone as the primary step in steroidogenesis [555, 656, 657] (Fig. 6.31). Pimeloyl-CoA or pimeloyl-ACP (along with *L*-alanine) is the substrate for the 7-keto-8-amino-pelargonic acid (KAPA) synthase enzyme (BioF) in a central step in the biotin synthesis pathway [656]. The crystal structures of BioI in complex with the small, acidic *E. coli* ACP acylated with three different chain length fatty acids resolved how interaction of the carrier protein influenced the P450-binding mode of the lipids and enabled oxidation at positions distinct from those observed for the non-ACP-bound BioI [131] (Fig. 6.30). The loaded ACP protein interacts with BioI in the active site access area in regions around the β-1 sheet, the loop region between B and B_2 helices and between the F and G helices. A structural comparison between BioI and the P450 BM3 heme domain structure suggests that the B–B_2 and (longer) F–G loop regions in BM3 would clash with ACP and its phospopantetheine linker if bound in a similar mode, and so preclude ACP binding and entry of the substrate [131, 271]. This BioI docking mode enables the ACP to 'feed' the lipid substrate into the active site, which extends beyond the heme to enable the methyl end of the molecule to bend upwards and present the C7–C8 site directly above the heme for oxidative cleavage to occur (Fig. 6.31). The lipid-binding mode is stabilized by several interactions made by the substituent groups of the phosphopantotheine linker, including the phosphate [131]. Thus, clear structural evidence was provided for how specific interactions between BioI and its lipid substrate required for pimelic acid/pimeloyl CoA biosynthesis are provided through substrate delivery by a nonredox partner ACP protein. The processive oxidative reactions required for cleavage of the ACP-bound substrate rely on electron delivery from redox partners, as described in the sections 'Diverse FD partners and flavodoxins as bacterial P450 redox partners'.

BioI is evidently not the only microbial P450 that exploits substrate delivery from a carrier protein as an essential step in its mechanism. There are a number of other P450s now recognized to exploit ACP or PCP modules for the delivery of specific substrates [251]. The CalO2 (CYP248A1) P450 from the actinomycete *Micromonospora echinospora* is involved in the production of the cytotoxic compound calicheamicin (Fig. 6.16), a ten-membered enediyne molecule that binds in the minor groove of DNA and induces radical-mediated DNA strand scission

[230]. CalO2 was postulated to catalyze hydroxylation of the aromatic ring of orsellinic acid as a step in this process, but the failure to reconstitute this activity in vitro along with identification of CalO2 similarity to BioI (33 % identity) led to the theory that the protein required substrate delivery from a carrier protein. The determination of the crystal structure of CalO2 identified that the region between amino acids 54–81 (the B′ and B″ helices) formed a two-helix bundle, and in molecular docking studies the authors found that this structural motif (close to the active site entry region) could provide a docking site for the ACP domain of the CalO5 orsellinic acid synthase protein [230] (Fig. 6.11b). Thus, data collated suggest strongly the involvement of an ACP module in substrate delivery to CalO2, but further work is required to confirm the hypothesis. Other examples of carrier protein-mediated P450 catalysis come with the CYP165 (Oxy) family P450s involved in phenolic coupling (OxyA, B, and E) and aryl carbon coupling (OxyC) reactions in biosynthesis of glycopeptide antibiotics such as vancomycin and teicoplanin [239, 240, 248, 249], and with the β-amino acid hydroxylase OxyD (CYP146A1) that catalyzes production of *L*-b-*R*-hydroxytyrosine [237] for synthesis of the aglycone core of such glycopeptides antibiotics [251] (Fig. 6.19). In each case, these enzymes are considered to oxidize PCP-bound substrates, delivered from PCP modules of an associated nonribosomal peptide synthase (NRPS) enzyme system. A β-amino acid hydroxylase role is also performed by P450 enzymes involved in the synthesis of other antibiotics, including novobiocin (NovI) (Fig. 6.13a) and nikkomycin (NikQ) (Fig. 6.13e), where it has already been shown that carrier protein substrates are competent for oxidation by the relevant P450s [336, 658, 659]. CYP163B3 from *Streptomyces* sp. Acta 2897 also catalyzes β-hydroxylation of three different amino acids in the synthesis of skyllamycin A (an inhibitor of PDGF signaling pathways), forming β-hydroxyphenylalanine, β-hydroxy-OMe-tyrosine and β-hydroxyleucine to be incorporated at different steps in the biosynthetic pathway. Inactivation of the *CYP163B3* gene resulted in formation of a product devoid of β-hydroxylation on any of the amino acids, confirming that P450sky was involved in oxidation of the three different amino acid substrates in separate reactions (Fig. 6.12). It was further shown that the different amino acid substrates were delivered by distinct PCP domains of the skyllamycin NRPS [236]. The Oxy enzymes and P450sky are discussed in more detail in the section ‘Other biosynthetic actinomycete P450s under Microbial diversity of P450s’.

A final protein worthy of a short mention as a potential nonredox P450 partner is the *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* Dap1p, part of a larger family of membrane-associated progesterone receptors (MAPRs). The Dap1p’s have a cytochrome b_5-type heme-binding motif, but lack the histidine residues that provide the axial ligand in b_5. However, yeast Dap1p still binds ferric heme avidly (K_d=400 pM), although has a lower affinity for ferrous heme (K_d=2 μM) [660]. A tyrosine residue (Tyr138) was suggested as a heme ligand, but characterization of a Y138F mutant indicated that the mutant Dap1p still bound ferric heme in a 1:1 ratio with a weakened K_d=200 nM, suggesting that the hydrophobic cavity of Dap1p along with one or more other water or amino acid ligands can stabilize the heme binding [660, 661]. Yeast Dap1p was suggested to have a role in stabilizing the sterol demethylase CYP51 as a result of studies of a yeast *dap1* gene deletion strain that indicated enhanced sensitivity to the DNA-damaging chemical methyl methanesulfonate (MMS) and to fluconazole and itraconazole—antifungal drugs and potent inhibitors of CYP51 [662]. Inclusion of hemin in the growth medium rescued the MMS-sensitive phenotype [663]. However, data remain inconclusive for any specific function in stabilizing CYP51 at the gene or protein level, although Dap1p was also proposed as a potential receptor for P450 enzymes to facilitate their localization to and/or retention in the endoplasmic reticulum [664].

6.4 Microbial P450-(Redox) Partner Fusion Enzymes

As indicated in the previous section, the simplistic view of class I and class II P450 redox systems is now clearly outdated, and a complex collection

of different redox partner systems is now recognized, particularly in lower eukaryotes and bacteria [113, 522]. A number of redox partners are also known to be covalently fused to their cognate P450s—i.e., arise from a gene fusion event that has likely provided a selective advantage to the host organism. These include the intensively studied P450 BM3 (CYP102A1) enzyme from *Bacillus megaterium,* but also a growing number of P450s fused to partners that have no apparent electron delivery role to the P450. The current state of knowledge is discussed below.

6.4.1 Flavocytochrome P450 BM3

P450 BM3 (CYP102A1, BM3), the best known of the P450-redox partner fusion enzymes, is also the enzyme widely considered to be the most catalytically efficient of the known P450 oxidase enzymes—with a catalytic rate constant of ~285 s^{-1} reported for the oxidation of arachidonic acid [665]. It is important here to make the distinction between a 'classical' P450 oxidase that catalyzes reduction of iron-bound dioxygen (O_2) to facilitate monooxygenation through a ferryl–oxo (or compound I) intermediate, and other members of the P450 superfamily that require only the binding of a substrate to initiate catalysis. Such P450s do not activate dioxygen, or use redox partners. Notable examples in this category include mammalian P450s such as thromboxane synthase (CYP5A1) and prostacyclin synthase (CYP8A1) that catalyze molecular rearrangements of their substrates—in the case of the common substrate prostaglandin H_2 forming thromboxane A_2 and prostacyclin (also known as prostaglandin I_2), respectively, and using their heme iron to facilitate homolytic cleavage of the substrate endoperoxide to form the respective products [181, 182, 492]. Another example is the nitrate-/nitrite-inducible *Fusarium oxysporum* P450nor (CYP55A1) which binds NAD(P)H in its active site and uses this to reduce two molecules of nitric oxide (NO) for production of dinitrogen monoxide (N_2O) in an energy-generating pathway. CYP55A1 has a reported rate constant of 1200 s^{-1}at 10°C [614]. Returning to P450 BM3, aspects of its structural and catalytic properties are discussed in the section 'Microbial diversity of P450s', but here we focus on the redox partner apparatus and the electron transfer properties that facilitate its catalytic efficiency.

P450 BM3's structural organization has a typical P450 (heme) domain at the N-terminus (Fig. 6.2b), joined by a peptide linker region to a diflavin (FAD- and FMN-binding) reductase. The reductase is clearly evolutionarily related to the eukaryotic CPR enzymes, but lacks the N-terminal membrane-binding region that tethers the eukaryotic CPRs to the microsomal membrane [666]. Early studies identified BM3 as a *Bacillus megaterium* fatty acid hydroxylase catalyzing hydroxylation of a series of long-chain fatty acids at the ω-1, ω-2, and ω-3 positions (predominantly at ω-2), as well as performing epoxidation reactions on unsaturated fatty acids (Fig. 6.34) [667, 668]. In addition, *CYP102A1* expression was induced in the host organism on addition of barbiturate drugs (including pentobarbital and phenobarbital), enabling the purification of substantial amounts of the flavocytochrome enzyme, and the estimation of a similar V_{max} value of ~4600 min^{-1} for saturated fatty acids from C12–C15 [668, 669]. BM3's high catalytic activity in addition to its convenient single component construction are major factors that have led to its exploitation in various studies aimed at producing novel oxidized molecules through engineering of the P450 active site. Examples include production of oxidized derivatives of steroids, alkanes, and human drugs (Fig. 6.34) [640, 670, 671]. The key to BM3's catalytic proficiency lies mainly in the high rate constants for NADPH-dependent reduction of the FAD cofactor in the CPR domain, and for the internal electron transfer steps from FAD-to-FMN in the CPR and the FMN-to-heme electron transfer. A series of stopped-flow kinetic assays at 25 °C indicated that (at near-saturating NADPH concentrations) the reaction transients for NADPH-dependent flavin reduction in both intact BM3 and its CPR domain were biphasic with rate constants of ~750 s^{-1} (k_{obs} 1) and 130 s^{-1} (k_{obs} 2). The k_{obs} 1 likely reflects the two-electron reduction of the FAD (by hydride ion transfer), while the slower k_{obs} 2 (with a smaller associated absorbance change compared to k_{obs} 1) may be related to an event such as $NADP^+$ dis-

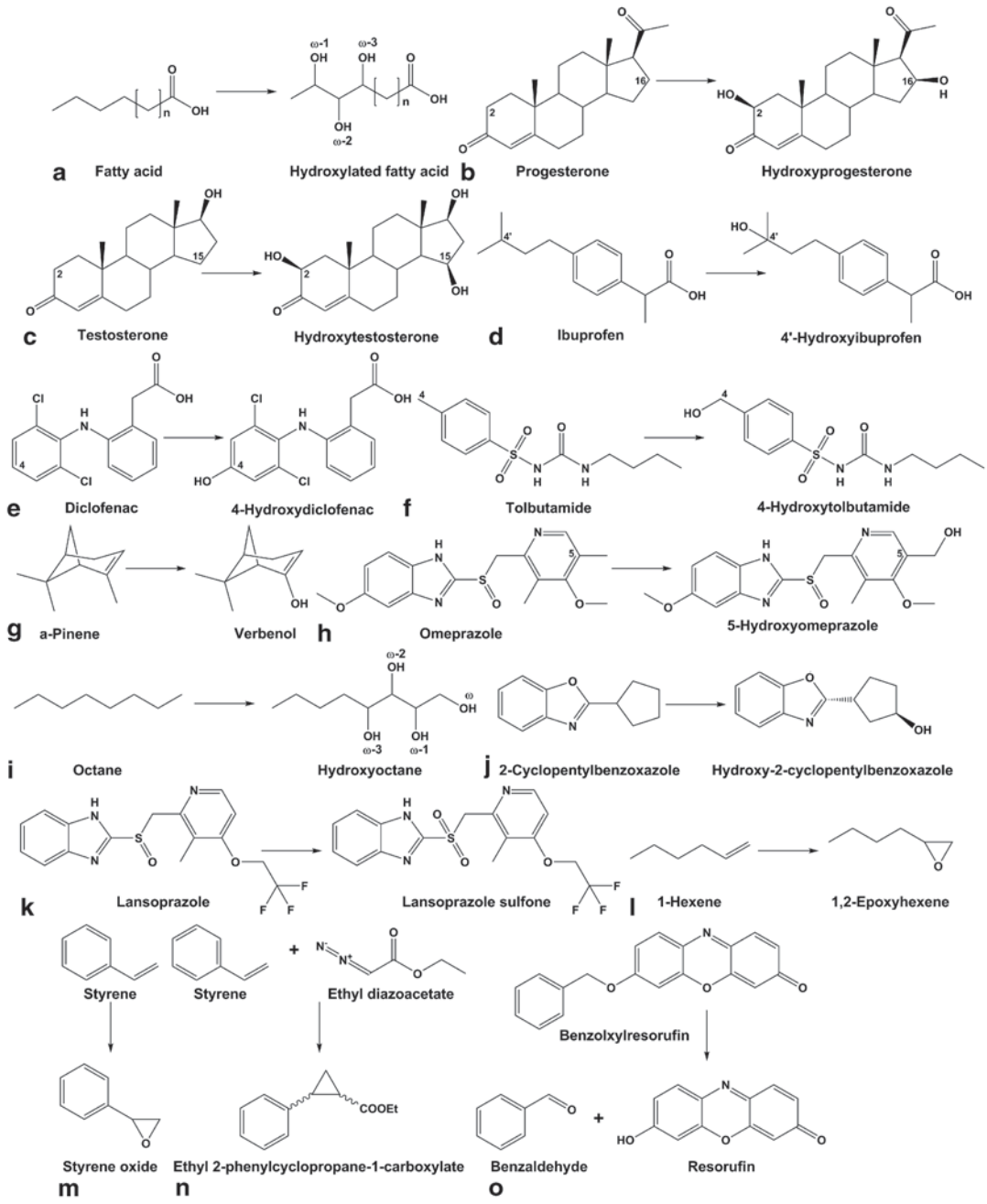


Fig. 6.34 Chemical reactions of wild-type (WT) and engineered forms of flavocytochrome P450 BM3. Examples are shown of substrates and products formed in reactions of the WT and mutant forms of P450 BM3 (BM3). The BM3 enzyme has been extensively engineered using rational, direct evolution and other approaches, and the outcomes highlight the ability of BM3 and its variants to catalyze oxidation of a wide range of chemically diverse substrates. **a** Hydroxylation of the supposed natural substrates for WT BM3, saturated linear chain fatty acids (~C12–C18), at the ω-1, ω-2, and ω-3 positions (indicated) [854]. **b** C2 and C16 hydroxylation of progesterone, and (**c**) C2 and C15 hydroxylation of testosterone, with products observed for both the mono-hydroxy and di-hydroxy forms of testosterone (using BM3 mutants generated by directed evolution) [670]. **d** C2 hydroxylation of ibuprofen, **e** C4′ hydroxylation of diclofenac, and (f) C4 hydroxylation of tolbutamide (using BM3 mutants generated by error-prone PCR) [730]. **g** Conversion of *alpha*-pinene to verbenol by hydroxylation reaction (using a BM3 mutant derived by

sociation or inter-domain conformational reorganization in the CPR. The rate constant for the development of blue flavosemiquinone on the FAD is in excess of 450 s^{-1} under the same conditions, suggesting that the FAD-to-FMN electron transfer is rapid (as might be expected from the close proximity of the FAD and FMN isoalloxazine rings seen in the crystal structure of the rat CPR) and approximately threefold faster than the k_{obs} 2 value [115, 530]. Consistent with this conclusion, the limiting rate constant (k_{lim}) for cytochrome *c* reduction (which occurs exclusively from the FMN cofactor in BM3 and other CPR enzymes) under *pseudo*-first-order conditions using the same temperature/buffer conditions as above was determined as 187 s^{-1} in stopped-flow studies. In addition, the k_{obs} for electron transfer from NADPH to the heme iron in intact BM3 was determined as 223 s^{-1} in CO-saturated buffer and in the presence of near-saturating levels of NADPH and substrate (myristic acid). This experiment involved the 'trapping' of the ferrous, CO-bound complex of the BM3 heme iron (that absorbs maximally close to 450 nm), and thus provides an estimate of how fast the first electron can pass from NADPH through FAD and FMN cofactors in the CPR domain and onto the heme in BM3 [530]. This compares well with the k_{cat} value for arachidonic acid-dependent NADPH oxidation under steady-state conditions, and (given that arachidonic acid is a better substrate than myristic acid for P450 BM3) suggests that the first electron transfer from FMN-to-heme may be a major rate-limiting step in the catalytic process of this enzyme [665]. The electron transfer kinetics of BM3's CPR component are superior to those of their eukaryotic, membrane-associated relatives (e.g., human liver CPR) [672] and BM3 also achieves much faster catalysis that eukaryotic P450 oxidases as a consequence of the covalent linkage of the P450 to the CPR, which promotes productive collisions between the respective domains, as well as by its soluble nature (i.e., not requiring interactions mediated through diffusion and collision of eukaryotic P450s and CPR in microsomal membranes).

The mechanism of electron transfer also differs in BM3 from that of the eukaryotic CPRs—with P450 BM3 going through a 0-2-1-0 electron occupancy in its reductase during catalysis, whereas eukaryotic CPRs use a 1-3-2-1 system. In more detail, many eukaryotic CPRs are isolated in a one-electron reduced, neutral (blue) SQ state—with the SQ stabilized on the FMN cofactor [673]. This is consistent with the structural relationship between this CPR domain and flavodoxins found in microbes, and with the fact that the flavodoxins are well known to stabilize an SQ on their FMN, with the reduction potential for the SQ/HQ couple (E_2) being considerably more negative than that for the oxidized (OX)/SQ couple (E_1). For example, the E_1/E_2 values (relative to the NHE) are −105/−382 mV and −105/−377 mV for the *Bacillus subtilis* YkuN and YkuP flavodoxins, respectively, and −143/−435 mV for the *Desulfovibrio vulgaris* flavodoxin [556, 674]. The relative stabilization of the SQ form arises from factors such as weaker interactions of an aromatic amino acid (typically tyrosine on the *si*-face of the FMN) with the HQ FMN compared to those with the OX and SQ FMN, and from a hydrogen bond from

directed evolution) [855]. **h** C5 hydroxylation of omeprazole (using semi-rationally designed BM3 mutants) [640]. **i** Hydroxylation of alkanes, for example octane at the ω, ω-1, ω-2, and ω-3 positions (indicated in reaction scheme; mutants used obtained from a directed evolution screen) [856–858]. **j** Hydroxylation of an achiral cyclopentanecarboxylic acid derivative (2-cyclopentylbenzoxazole) to the *R, R*-diastereomer (using various mutants of BM3) [859]. **k** Sulfoxidation of the gastric proton pump inhibitor drug lansoprazole to lansoprazole sulfone (using semi-rationally designed BM3 mutants) [860]. **l** Enantiospecific epoxidation of terminal alkenes (e.g., the oxidation of 1-hexene to 1,2-epoxyhexane; using variants from a saturation mutagenesis screen on an existing engineered mutant) [861]. **m** Stereo-selective epoxidation of styrene to styrene oxide (using BM3 mutants from a directed evolution screen) [862]. **n** Carbene transfer from diazoesters (e.g., ethyl diazoacetate) to olefins (e.g., styrene), forming cyclopropane products (e.g., ethyl 2-phenylcyclopropane-1-carboxylate) (using an additional Cys-to-Ser mutation of the heme proximal ligand to improve performance of an existing engineered BM3 mutant) [729]. **o** Oxidative bond cleavage in benzoxylresorufin by WT BM3, leading to production of resorufin and benzaldehyde [863]

an amino acid to the FMN in its SQ state (e.g., a hydrogen bond from the protonated flavin N5 position to the carbonyl group of Gly57 in *Clostridium beijerinckii* flavodoxin) [546, 675, 676]. In eukaryotic CPR, electron donation to the P450 is from the more negative potential FMN HQ, and thus the 'resting' form of the enzyme (in the FMN SQ state) is reduced by two electrons from NADPH to produce first an FAD HQ/FMN SQ form, which is converted to FAD SQ/FMN HQ after inter-flavin electron transfer. The first electron transfer to the ferric P450 heme iron then occurs from the FMN HQ, reducing the heme to the ferrous state and leaving an FAD SQ/FMN SQ form of the reductase. Inter-flavin electron transfer results in an FAD OX/FMN HQ form, which provides the second electron to the P450 (converting the ferric–superoxo species to the ferric–peroxo state), and restores the resting FAD OX/FMN SQ form of the CPR [673, 677, 678]. However, the BM3 mechanism differs in that the heme-reducing species is an FMN anionic SQ, arising due to the unusual structure of the BM3 flavodoxin domain in the FMN-binding region. Specifically, the presence of two basic residues (Lys572 and Lys580) in the vicinity of the pyrimidine ring and flavin N1 could help stabilize an anionic SQ on the FMN and make the FMN SQ/HQ couple more positive, while a shorter, more rigid FMN-binding 'loop' region (by comparison with bacterial flavodoxins) likely prevents its reorientation to facilitate a hydrogen-bonding interaction between protein and a neutral FMN SQ that would stabilize this species. In addition, an amide proton of Asn537 in BM3 hydrogen bonds to the oxidized FMN isoalloxazine N5. Asn547 corresponds to the glycine found in many flavodoxins, but the rigidity of the BM3 FMN-binding loop region makes it unlikely that a reorientation could occur to enable a different hydrogen-bonding interaction between the FMN N5 and the relevant carbonyl oxygen of Asn547 [679]. Murataliev et al. used a combination of transient kinetic analysis and EPR to identify the presence of both FAD (neutral, blue) and FMN (anionic, red) SQs in P450 BM3 on reduction with NADPH, and concluded that heme reduction in BM3 occurred from a one-electron reduced form of the FMN. More extensive reduction of the enzyme by NAD(P)H produced a three-electron reduced form of the BM3 reductase [563]. This form of the enzyme likely corresponds to an 'inactive' form of BM3 identified by Narhi and Fulco through incubation of the enzyme with NADPH in the absence of substrate [668], and redox potentiometry and further investigations, including reduction of the individual FAD- and FMN-binding domains of BM3, suggested that this inactive species has an FMN HQ and a blue SQ FAD [581, 680, 681]. The characterization of the FMN anionic SQ was completed by Hanley and Daff, who established its formation (and disproportionation at ~0.14 s^{-1} at pH 7) in the isolated FMN domain of BM3. The midpoint reduction potential for the FMN oxidized/anionic SQ couple was determined as −240 mV versus NHE, essentially identical to that for the arachidonic acid substrate-bound form of the BM3 heme domain, and thus thermodynamically favorable for electron transfer to the P450 heme iron [562, 581]. In contrast, the redox potential of the SQ/HQ couple of the FMN domain is much more positive at −160 mV (pH 7), making electron transfer to the heme far less favorable and providing a firm thermodynamic basis for the unusual redox cycling process found in BM3.

There have been attempts to recreate efficient BM3-like P450-CPR fusion enzymes by linking the BM3 reductase to other P450s and related enzymes. While this has proved successful in some cases with respect to generating hybrid enzymes that can make useful amounts of products (e.g., ω-hydroxydodecanoic acid in a *Marinobacter aquaeloei* CYP153A-BM3 CPR fusion enzyme) [682], many such chimeras fail to approach the catalytic efficiency of P450 BM3 itself [683, 684]. A likely reason for these observations comes from recent studies that indicate that P450 BM3 may operate mainly as a dimeric form. Black and Martin reported aggregation of intact P450 BM3 from sedimentation velocity and HPLC-size exclusion chromatography experiments, suggesting that BM3 may exist in different forms including monomer, dimer, trimer and higher aggregates [685]. Subsequently, Neeli et al. demonstrated that reconstitution of BM3 fatty acid hydroxylase

activity could be achieved by mixing inactive mutant forms of BM3—specifically a G570D mutant (FMN-deficient) and an A264H mutant (in which the heme is distally coordinated by the His264 imidazole). The recovery of activity in the heterodimer was consistent with the electron transfer from A264H reductase FMN to G570D P450 heme iron—i.e., inter-monomer electron transfer [531]. In later work, Kitazume et al. used cross-linking studies to support the conclusion that dimeric BM3 was the functional form, and from studies of enzyme reactivation in heterodimers concluded that electron transfer from the FAD of one monomer to the FMN of the other (and then to the heme of either monomer) would be consistent with data available [532]. However, subsequent studies revealed that one of the mutants used in the Kitazume et al. study (W1046A in the FAD/NADPH-binding domain of the BM3 reductase) was functional as a fatty acid hydroxylase, and exhibited substantial activity with NADH (as well as NADPH) as the electron donor [686, 687]. This finding leads to reinterpretation of earlier data such that the most likely electron transfer pathway within the BM3 dimer is from NAD(P)H to the FAD of one monomer, and onto the FMN of the same monomer. Thereafter, the FMN may reduce the heme iron of the opposite monomer, and possibly also the heme of the same monomer [686]. A model of inter-monomer (FMN-to-heme) electron transfer in P450 BM3 would be consistent with that proposed for the related eukaryotic flavocytochrome nitric oxide synthase [688] (Fig. 6.35). Thus, by attaching the BM3 reductase to a heterologous P450 enzyme, the catalytic efficiency associated with the structural arrangement of the CPR and P450 domains in the BM3 dimer may be lost, leading to extensive uncoupling of electron transfer to the heterologous P450 and much diminished product formation.

While BM3 has become a paradigm in the P450 superfamily, it is by no means the only representative of this class of P450-CPR fusion enzymes. A large number of homologs are found in other *Bacillus* species, e.g., two in *Bacillus subtilis* [689] as well as other family members in, e.g., *B. licheniformis* (CYP102A7) and *B. cereus* (CYP102A5) [690, 691], and in *Streptomyces avermitilis* (CYP102D1) [692]. In the case of CYP102A7, the enzyme's ability to catalyze oxidation of cyclic and acyclic terpenes points to activities distinct from fatty acid oxidation for CYP102 enzymes in nature. Homologs are also found in the genomes of many eukaryotes, including the model fungal organism *Aspergillus nidulans* and also in strains of *Fusarium oxysporum,* which include plant pathogens. Indeed, the best characterized of the eukaryotic relatives of BM3 is P450foxy (CYP505A1) from *F. oxysporum* MT-811, which is membrane-associated and (like BM3) catalyzes hydroxylation of fatty acids at ω-1 to ω-3 positions, although with activity observed towards shorter chain saturated fatty acids than those preferred by BM3, and exhibiting

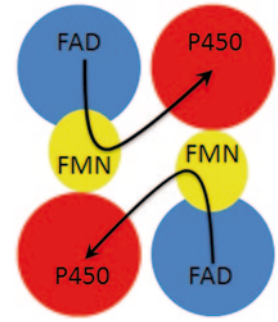


Fig. 6.35 Electron transport in the P450 BM3 dimer. A model is shown for the proposed route of electron transfer in the flavocytochrome P450 BM3 enzyme. Hydrodynamic studies and analyses using engineered P450 BM3 variants indicate that the dimeric form is likely to the catalytically relevant state of the enzyme. In the model, the individual FAD/NADPH (*blue*), FMN- (*yellow*) and heme- (*red*) binding domains of the enzyme are shown aligned antiparallel with one another. Following hydride transfer from NADPH to the FAD, electron transfer is proposed to occur to the FMN in the same monomer, and then to the heme in the opposite monomer, with the FMN-binding domains moving between the FAD/NADPH and heme domains to transport electrons. At present, FMN-to-heme electron transfer within one monomer cannot be ruled out, although recovery of BM3 enzymatic activity in heterodimers formed from inactive monomers that have either (i) FMN binding abolished or (ii) heme inactivated by coordination from an endogenous amino acid side-chain point strongly to the inter-monomer electron transfer model shown [531, 532, 685, 686]. NADPH nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide phosphate, FMN flavin mononucleotide, FAD flavin adenine dinucleotide

substrate inhibition of fatty acid hydroxylase activity for fatty acids of carbon chain length C13 and over [693, 694].

6.4.2 The CYP116B Enzymes

While P450 BM3 is representative of a novel class of P450 enzymes (i.e., a fusion of a soluble P450 to a soluble CPR), the redox partner type was already well known from studies of the mammalian and other eukaryotic CPRs (e.g., [677]). However, the genome analysis studies of De Mot and Parret revealed a completely new type of P450 redox partner system fused to P450s in *Burkholderia* spp. and in the heavy metal tolerant *Cupriavidus metallidurans,* while Roberts et al. expressed in *E. coli* a further member of this class of enzyme from a *Rhodococcus* sp., and showed that it had characteristics of a P450 (in forming a ferrous–CO complex with an A_{max} at ~450 nm in a difference spectrum) and that 7-ethoxycoumarin (7-EC) dealkylation was catalyzed in the P450-containing extract [695, 696]. The organization of this new type of catalytically self-sufficient P450 is with a soluble P450 at the N-terminus and a reductase module resembling a PDOR at the C-terminal [695]. The PDOR module was predicted to contain binding sites for NAD(P)H, FMN, and a 2Fe–2S cluster, and (by analogy with microbial PDOR enzymes) to transport electrons from NAD(P)H to the P450 through electron transfer to the FMN and then through the 2Fe–2S cluster to the heme iron of the fused P450 [697]. In further studies of the *Rhodococcus* enzyme (P450 RhF—formally classified as CYP116B2), a strong preference for NADPH over NADH was established using stopped-flow methods (K_d values of 6.6 μM [NADPH] and 3.7 mM [NADH]). Rapid NADPH-dependent reduction of the electron acceptor potassium ferricyanide was catalyzed by CYP116B2 (k_{cat}=39 s^{-1}), although P450-dependent oxidation of 7-EC was much slower (k_{cat}=4.9 min^{-1}), likely reflecting the nonphysiological nature of this substrate [698]. Further analysis of recombinantly expressed CYP116B2 revealed sub-stoichiometric incorporation of heme and iron–sulfur (2Fe–2S) clusters, which could be enhanced by supplementation of medium with the heme precursor delta-aminolevulinic acid, and by anaerobic incubation of dithiothreitol-treated enzyme with ferrous iron and inorganic sulfide to improve loading of the 2Fe–2S cluster.

The genetic dissection of CYP116B2 enabled the production of the individual heme (P450), PDOR (FMN-FeS), FMN-, and FeS 'domains' of the enzyme, as well as a P450-FMN domain construct [142], in a similar approach as that used for production of the component heme, CPR (FAD-FMN), heme-FMN, and FAD- and FMN-binding domains of P450 BM3 [581, 679, 699, 700]. In both BM3 and the CYP116B family P450-PDOR fusion enzymes, these studies have facilitated the analysis of the thermodynamic and spectroscopic properties of component cofactors in isolation, as well as the kinetic properties of the isolated domains [142], and (in the case of BM3) their structural properties from crystallographic studies [679, 701, 702]. EPR data for CYP116B2 confirmed the presence of a homogeneous 2Fe–2S cluster with *g*-values similar to those of PDOR, and was confirmatory of the successful chemical reconstitution of the cofactor [142]. The midpoint reduction potential (E_m) of the substrate-free CYP116B2 heme cofactor in its isolated domain (−423 mV vs. NHE for the Fe^{3+}/Fe^{2+} redox couple) is considerably more negative than those of the redox couples of the FMN and 2Fe–2S cofactors, and points to the requirement for binding of appropriate substrate(s) to form high-spin ferric heme iron and to increase the heme iron potential to a sufficient extent that electron transfer from the PDOR domain is favored [142]. In the BM3 and P450cam enzymes, the binding of substrates (arachidonic acid and camphor, respectively) leads to extensive conversion of the P450 heme iron from low spin to high spin, concomitant with an increase in the heme iron Fe^{3+}/Fe^{2+} redox couple by ~130–140 mV in both enzymes [537, 581]. In the case of CYP116B2, a similar influence of the physiological substrate on the heme iron potential would be expected. More recent expression and isolation of the CYP116B1 enzyme from *C. Metallidurans* enabled spectroelectrochemical studies

that revealed a rather more positive heme iron E_m of ~−300 mV versus NHE, with the 2Fe–2S cluster and FMN being reduced in the same phase of the redox titration, and with an E_m of ~−160 mV, again pointing to necessity for substrate binding to the P450 to perturb heme iron potential and facilitate inter-domain electron transfer. Transient kinetic studies again indicated that NADPH was the preferred cofactor in CYP116B1, with apparent limiting rate constants for reduction of the PDOR domain being 72 s^{-1} with NADPH, and 22 s^{-1} with NADH. Steady-state analysis also confirmed the much lower affinity for NADH, with K_M values of 3 μM (NADPH) and 102 μM (NADH) in ferricyanide reduction experiments [141]. Preceding studies by Nagy et al. identified a stand-alone P450 enzyme (ThcB, or CYP116A1) involved in the oxidative (N-)dealkylation of the thiocarbamate herbicide EPTC (S-ethyl dipropylthiocarbamate) in *Rhodococcus* sp. strain NI86/21, with the *CYP116A1* gene chromosomally adjacent to its redox partner genes (a 2Fe–2S ferredoxin and a flavoprotein FDR) [139]. CYP116A1 has >50% amino acid sequence identity with the P450 domains of CYP116B1 and CYP116B2, hence their classification in the same P450 gene family. In view of the level of similarity, EPTC and the related vernolate thiocarbamates were also tested as substrates for CYP116B2. Both were found to be hydroxylated on N-propyl groups, with a proportion of N-dealkylated product also observed in the case of vernolate [141]. Thus, commonality in substrate reactivity remains between the CYP116A1 and CYP116B2 enzymes, despite their differing evolutionary paths.

The CYP116B3 enzyme from *Rhodococcus ruber* DSM 44319 was initially identified as a novel FMN-binding P450–redox partner fusion enzyme with domain organization similar to CYP116B2. CYP116B3 was purified and shown to catalyze NADPH-dependent oxidation of a range of molecules such as naphthalene and fluorene (forming ring hydroxylated products), as well as performing side-chain hydroxylation on compounds such as toluene and ethyl benzene [703]. In subsequent work, a combination of rational mutagenesis and directed evolution was used to generate a library of CYP116B3 variants with increased activities for oxidative demethylation of 7-methoxycoumarin and demethylation of 7-ethoxycoumarin, helping to identify 'hotspots' for further engineering to improve activity and diversify substrate selectivity in CYP116B3 [704].

As with BM3, attempts have been made to fuse the CYP116B-type PDOR reductase to other P450 enzymes in order to create more efficient P450 catalysts. Fusions of the CYP116B2 PDOR domain at the C-terminal of P450cam produced variants (with different inter-domain peptide linker lengths used) able to catalyze 5-*exo*-hydroxylation of *D*-camphor in biotransformations using *E. coli* transformant cells [705]. Analogous strategies have also been used to evaluate the catalytic properties of P450cam active site mutant-CYP116B2 PDOR domain fusions in oxidative transformation of molecules such as diphenylmethane [706]. Using a similar approach with *E. coli* biotransformations, Nodate et al. demonstrated (in addition to generation of a functional P450cam chimera) that (i) a microbial benzoate oxidase P450 (CYP203A)-CYP116B2 PDOR fusion could convert 4-hydroxybenzoate into protocatechuate (3,4-dihydroxybenzoate), and that a hypothetical alkane hydroxylase (P450balk from the alkane-degrading marine bacterium *Alcanivorax borkumensis* SK2)-CYP116B2 PDOR fusion catalyzed hydroxylation of octane to 1-octanol [707]. This form of heterologous P450–PDOR fusion was also exploited to drive catalysis by the P450 PikC, involved in the pikromycin macrolide antibiotic pathway in *Streptomyces venezuelae* (Fig. 6.8). The pikC–PDOR fusion catalyzed the hydroxylation of both the 12-membered ring macrolactone YC-17 (to methymycin/neomethymycin) and the 12-membered ring macrolactone narbomycin to pikromycin in vitro, and with a higher catalytic efficiency than observed using nonfused PikC supported by spinach FD and FDR partners [708]. In more recent work, the same group demonstrates intriguing data for the multifunctional P450 MycG (CYP107E1) from *Micromonospora griseorubida* that catalyzes epoxidation and hydroxylation reactions on 16-membered ring mycinamicin macrolide antibiotics (Fig. 6.17). It was found that

the products formed from a MycG–CYP116B2 PDOR fusion in vitro were the physiologically relevant ones, whereas considerable amounts of novel N-demethylated products were observed when the MycG was reconstituted with separated CYP116B2 PDOR, or a PDOR hybrid formed from the CYP116B2 FMN-binding domain with the native 2Fe–2S domain swapped for the spinach FD sequence [709]. Thus, there have been some notable successes in the generation of novel P450 oxidase biocatalysts using fusions of heterologous microbial P450s to the CYP116B-type reductase module. There are no structural data for these fusion enzymes, and negligible data published for the aggregation states of native or chimeric forms of these proteins. However, a potential reason for the relative success of this type of fusion (compared to heterologous P450 fusions with the BM3 CPR) may be that the system is monomeric and does not suffer from steric hindrance to catalysis that may occur in the BM3-type system due to dimerization (probably occurring through the CPR domain).

6.4.3 P450 Fusions to Flavodoxin and FD Proteins

A small number of P450 fusion protein systems are known in which the P450 is fused to either a flavodoxin (FLD) or a ferredoxin (FD) protein. Such fusions decrease the complexity of a class I-type redox partner system to two components—but still require an FDR-type component for delivery of electrons to the FD/FLD component of the fusion enzyme. The best characterized of these enzymes is the XplA FLD-P450 fusion enzyme (CYP177A1) from *Rhodococcus rhodochrous* strain 11Y, which was identified as a P450 contributing to the breakdown of nitrated explosive molecules, and more specifically hexahydro-1,3,5-trinitro-1,3,5-triazine (known as RDX or Royal Demolition Explosive) [710]. *R. rhodochrous* strain 11Y could degrade RDX when provided with the explosive as a sole source of nitrogen. The CYP177A1 P450 (product of gene *xplA*) was identified as an enzyme responsible, and to be formed from the fusion of a flavodoxin-like protein (at the N-terminal) to a P450. Immediately upstream on the chromosome is the *xplB* gene, encoding an ADR-like protein. Thus, a two-component P450 redox system was identified, involving NAD(P)H-dependent electron transfer to the FAD cofactor in XplB, and then reduction of the FLD in XplA and electron transfer from FMN to heme in XplA [710]. Nitrite was released as an early product of RDX degradation by XplA, suggesting that a denitration mechanism was involved that could lead to destabilization of the product and subsequent ring cleavage to facilitate the complete degradation of the molecule [710, 711]. The metabolite 4-nitro-2,4-diazabutanal (NDAB) was shown to be produced during RDX degradation by *Rhodococcus* sp. strain DN22, and studies with rabbit CYP2B4 also indicated that this P450 produced the same metabolite, as well as two molecules of nitrite per NADPH molecule oxidized when reconstituted with CPR, providing further evidence for the involvement of cytochrome P450 in bacterial RDX degradation [712]. XplA was shown to degrade RDX anaerobically when reconstituted with NADPH and an exogenous FDR, with NADPH oxidation tightly coupled to RDX degradation. In addition, transgenic *Arabidopsis thaliana* plants engineered to express *xplA* depleted RDX when grown in liquid media, and were also resistant to RDX-mediated phytotoxicity when grown in RDX-contaminated soil [134]. The phytoremediation study was extended to show that *A. thaliana* transformed with *xplA, xplB* and the 2,4,6-trinitrotoluene (TNT) degrading *nfsI* nitroreductase from *Enterobacter cloacae* could remove RDX from soil contaminated with RDX and TNT at levels that were inhibitory to plants expressing *xplA* alone. Plants expressing both *xplA* and *xplB* were found to have lower concentrations of RDX in aerial tissues, and thus are potentially less toxic to herbivores [713]. The *xplA*/*xplB* gene pair was found to be distributed widely in *Rhodococcus* sp. strains able to deplete RDX from the medium during aerobic growth, and different RDX degradation pathways were hypothesized, resulting from ring cleavage by hydrolysis following either one (anaerobically) or two successive (aerobically) reductive

denitration steps. Under anaerobic conditions, methylenedinitramine (MEDINA) is formed, along with one molecule of nitrite and two of formaldehyde. Under aerobic conditions, NDAB (along with two molecules of nitrite and one of formaldehyde) is formed [714, 715]. Studies of products formed from RDX degradation by *Rhodococcus* sp. strain DN22 in presence of $^{18}O_2$ or $H_2{}^{18}O_2$ indicated that the denitration step did not involve O_2 or H_2O, but that these molecules are involved in subsequent chemical and biochemical processes, although aspects of the degradation mechanism remain uncertain [136].

The XplA P450 heme domain structure was determined, showing a typical P450-fold with imidazole (retained from purification using nickel affinity chromatography) as a sixth ligand to the heme iron. The nonheme ligated imidazole nitrogen is hydrogen bonded to a water molecule, that is in turn hydrogen bonded to the peptide NH of Ala395 and the peptide carbonyl of Val391, stabilizing its binding in the active site. The P450 acid/alcohol pair (typically Glu or Asp/Thr or Ser) is replaced by Met394/Ala395 in XplA, suggesting that the enzyme has evolved for a predominantly reductive function. An A395T mutation substantially diminished binding affinity of RDX and decreased the catalytic efficiency (k_{cat}/K_m ratio) for RDX degradation by ~200-fold) [135]. Light-scattering studies indicated that the XplA flavocytochrome is monomeric, and imidazole was shown to have an unusually high affinity for XplA (K_d = 1.06 μM), consistent with the stabilized ligation mode observed in the imidazole-bound XplA heme domain crystal structure [135, 137]. Extensive dialysis was done to remove imidazole from XplA and to define its Soret maximum in the ferric, substrate-free state as being at 417 nm, blue-shifted (by ~4 nm) to values in previous reports in which residual imidazole remains bound [137]. FMN binding to the XplA N-terminal flavodoxin (FLD) domain was quantified by fluorimetric titration and revealed a weak K_d (~1.1 μM), almost two orders of magnitude higher than that for many other microbial flavodoxins [137, 556, 716]. Reconstitution of the as-purified XplA with FMN produced a spectrum with much better-defined flavin features, confirming that XplA becomes flavin depleted during purification unless buffers contain additional FMN. RDX binding induces a near-complete high-spin shift in the XplA heme iron, with a K_d of 7.5 μM [137]. Spectroelectrochemical titrations indicated an unusually positive redox potential for the XplA FMN SQ/HQ couple (−172 mV vs. the NHE) compared to most other flavodoxins (e.g., −433 mV vs. NHE for the *E. coli* FLD), likely reflecting an unusual binding mode of the FMN and perhaps consistent with its weak affinity for XplA [137, 549]. The substrate-free XplA heme iron potential is −268 mV versus NHE, but the reductive conversion of the RDX substrate means that it was not possible to obtain a redox potential for the substrate-bound form [137]. However, based on preceding studies of other P450 enzymes and the extensive high-spin conversion of the XplA heme iron on binding RDX, an increase in heme potential of ~130–140 mV might be expected (i.e., perhaps to ~−130 mV vs. NHE at near-saturating RDX). This would suggest that the FMN HQ is the relevant electron donor to the RDX-bound XplA heme, which is also the case for the reduction of eukaryotic P450s by CPR [137, 581, 717].

XplA is clearly a P450 with proven potential for biotechnological applications in bioremediation of explosive contaminated soil, and the *xplA* gene may have evolved over the past ~50 years during which RDX has become a major global pollutant in soil and groundwater. To date, *xplA* genes are restricted to bacteria of the order *Actinomycetales,* suborder *Corynebacterineae* (particularly in *Rhodococci*), and the unusual thermodynamic properties of this enzyme appear to indicate adaptation to favor a mainly reductive function [137, 713].

The only characterized example of a P450-ferredoxin fusion protein is found in the methane oxidizing proteobacterium *Methylococcus capsulatus*. MCCYP51FX was identified through a screen of the genome of *M. capsulatus* for the presence of a sterol demethylase (CYP51 family) P450. The screen revealed a single candidate, with a gene encoding a CYP51-like P450 fused to an FR at the C-terminus via an alanine-rich linker region [545]. The P450–FD fusion is 551

amino acids long and is the only P450 encoded by the bacterium. It shares 49% identity with the *M. tuberculosis* CYP51B1, and its FD portion has 42% identity to the *M. tuberculosis* 3Fe–4S ferredoxin Fdx (product of gene *Rv0763c*) that lies immediately adjacent to *CYP51B1* on the *M. tuberculosis* genome [21, 545]. EPR spectroscopy confirmed a MCCYP51FX thiolate-coordinated heme iron, consistent with the ferrous–CO complex maximum at 448 nm. Binding of lanosterol produced a type II UV-visible difference spectrum, suggestive of inhibitor-like (rather than substrate-like) binding. However, reconstitution of MCCYP51FX with spinach FDR and NADPH produced a 14α-demethylated 4α-methyl-5-α-ergosta-8,14,24(28)-trien-3β-ol product from lanosterol, consistent with a bona fide sterol demethylase, albeit with a rather low rate constant of 0.24 min^{-1} [545]. Further studies are required in this case (as for the *M. tuberculosis* CYP51B1) to establish the physiological function of MCCYP51FX and to determine whether *M. capsulatus* metabolizes sterols.

6.4.4 Other Characterized P450-Partner Fusion Enzymes

A relatively new field in P450 biochemistry relates to the discovery and characterization of P450 enzymes fused naturally to proteins unlikely to play a role in electron donation to the P450. The development of this area has understandably been fuelled by the advent of high-throughput genome sequencing—which has pointed to several new examples of P450-redox partner and P450-nonredox partner fusions in the microbial kingdom.

6.4.4.1 P450-Peroxidase/Dioxygenase Fusion Enzymes

Probably the best examples of P450 enzymes covalently linked to a nonredox partner are the fungal Ppo enzyme(s), which are discussed in the section 'Microbial diversity of P450s' earlier in this chapter. The Ppo's are natural fusions of an N-terminal peroxidase/dioxygenase domain to a C-terminal P450 domain, and were recognized through their involvement in *Aspergillus nidulans* in the synthesis of oleic acid- and linoleic acid-derived oxylipins (psi factors) that regulate the fungal life cycle through controlling the balance between sexual and asexual spore development [459], as well as in formation of mycotoxins [458, 478, 480]. PpoA was shown to oxidize linoleic acid to 8*R*-hydroperoxyoctadecadienoic acid (8*R*-HPODE) through a mechanism involving hydrogen atom abstraction from the fatty acid C8 to produce a carbon-centered radical that reacts with dioxygen [488]. The P450 then isomerizes the peroxidase product to 5,8-dihydroxyoctadecadienoic acid in a molecular rearrangement reaction that has close mechanistic parallels with that catalyzed by, e.g., mammalian CYP5A1 (thromboxane synthase) and plant (e.g., flax CYP74A1) AOS [183, 488, 718]. Gel filtration studies of PpoA indicated an approximately fourfold higher molecular weight of the protein compared to that predicted from its amino acid sequence (~440 kDa compared to 110 kDa), suggesting a tetrameric structure of the enzyme [488]. A combination of EPR and electron nuclear double resonance (ENDOR) spectroscopy was used to identify a low-spin thiolate-ligated heme in the PpoA P450 domain, and to characterize axial histidine ligation of heme in the peroxidase domain [719]. The *A. nidulans* PpoA (CYP6000C1) was predicted to have a similar domain structure to PpoA, but lacks the phylogenetically conserved cysteine in the P450 domain (replaced by a glycine). The purified enzyme is thus heme deficient, due in large part to the P450 domain being an apoprotein. A G1039C mutation reinstating a cysteine did not restore heme-binding/isomerase activity [17]. PpoC was shown to catalyze dioxygenation of linoleic acid to produce 10-HPODE, but this was not further isomerized. However, 10-HPODE was converted into 10-keto-octadecadienoic acid and 10-hydroxy-octadecadienoic acid, and also decomposed to 10-octadecynoic acid and to volatile C8 alcohols and other products (e.g., 2-octen-1-ol, 1-octen-3-ol, 2-octenal, and 3-otenone). PpoA and PpoC could also catalyze conversion of 8-HPODE and 10-HPODE into their respective epoxy alcohols: 12,13-epoxy-8-hydroxyoctadecenoic acid and 12,13-epoxy-

10-hydroxyoctadecenoic acid, respectively. The P450 domain is not responsible for the formation of the epoxy alcohols [17]. To date, there is no report of the characterization of the PpoB protein.

The first fungal AOS was discovered in *A. terreus,* with linoleic acid oxidized sequentially to HPODE, and then to the allene oxide 9*R*-(10)-epoxy-11,(12*Z*)-octadecadienoic acid (9*R*(10)-EODE). The AOS activity was found to reside in the P450 domain of a Ppo-type peroxidase/dioxygenase-P450 fusion protein. However, the 9*R*-dioxygenase activity was not assigned to a particular enzyme [720]. Subsequent studies identified the requisite activities for allene oxide synthesis in a single peroxidase/dioxygenase-P450 fusion protein from the plant pathogen *Fusarium oxysporum* [721]. Future work on these systems will likely be in the areas of protein crystallography and the analysis of a higher-order structure of the Ppo-type fusion enzymes. Such studies will be important in understanding enzymatic mechanism and roles of active sites residues in both the peroxidase/dioxygenase and P450 domains, and in rationalizing how substrates and product are channelled between these domains.

6.4.4.2 A P450-Hydrolase Fusion in Mycophenolic Acid Synthesis

A gene cluster encoding the biosynthetic pathway for mycophenolic acid (MPA) was identified in *Penicillium brevicompactum* [722]. MPA is an important immunosuppressant drug used to prevent organ rejection after transplantation, and also has potential antimicrobial, antiviral and antitumor applications [723]. An unusual P450 fusion was identified through studies to characterize enzymes responsible for conversion of 5-methylorsellinic acid (5-MOA) into 5,7-dihydroxy-4-methylphthalide (DHMP), the first and second characterized pathway intermediates in MPA synthesis [724, 725]. The *mpaDE* gene was shown to encode a fusion protein comprising a cytochrome P450 (MpaD or CYP631B5, N-terminal) and a Zn-dependent hydrolase (MpaE). The *mpaDE* gene was expressed in *Aspergillus nidulans* strain NID211 and these cells were able to produce DHMP (an activity absent in the parent NID211 strain). The P450 (MpaD) component of MpaDE was predicted to catalyze a methyl hydroxylation reaction on 5-MOA to produce 5,7-dihydroxy-4-methylphthalide, followed by a lactonization reaction on this intermediate by the MpaE hydrolase to form DHMP [722]. The *mpaDE* gene fusion is unique to date, although several fungi have orthologs of *mpaD* and *mpaE* genes. In the cases of *Talaromyces stipitatus* and *Phaeosphaeria nodorum,* the *mpaD (CYP631B4* and *CYP631C2,* respectively) and *mpaE* genes are located close to each other, and to polyketide synthase (*pks*) genes that have strong similarity and conserved domain architecture to the *P. brevicompactum mpaC* gene that encodes MpaC involved in making 5-MOA [722]. There are no data available as yet for the biochemical or structural characterization of the purified MpaDE enzyme.

6.4.5 P450-Partner Fusion Enzymes from Database Analysis

While there is clearly potential for the misassignment of P450-partner fusion enzymes (e.g., if a stop codon is missed between adjacent genes), the fact that there are several instances of certain types of such fusion proteins in related microbial genomes (and sometimes in genomes of diverse microbes) gives confidence that these genes encode bona fide P450-fusion enzymes. Aside from the Ppo enzymes, there are currently only sparse data reporting the characterization of P450-non-redox partner fusion enzymes. Nonetheless, bioinformatics tools such as CDART , which interrogates databases for conserved protein domain profiles rather than sequence similarity per se, identify several potential P450-fusion enzymes [726]. Selected examples of novel types of such P450 fusion proteins identified in several microbial and other genomes using bioinformatics approaches include (in protein domain order) (i) a P450 linked to a Dyp-type (heme-binding) peroxidase in an extended polypeptide in alphaproteobacteria, (ii) an isoprenoid biosynthetic protein linked to a P450, (iii) a GTB-type glycosyltransferase linked to a P450, (iv) a Rieske iron–sulfur cluster-binding domain linked to a P450 in proteobacteria, (v) a metal-dependent

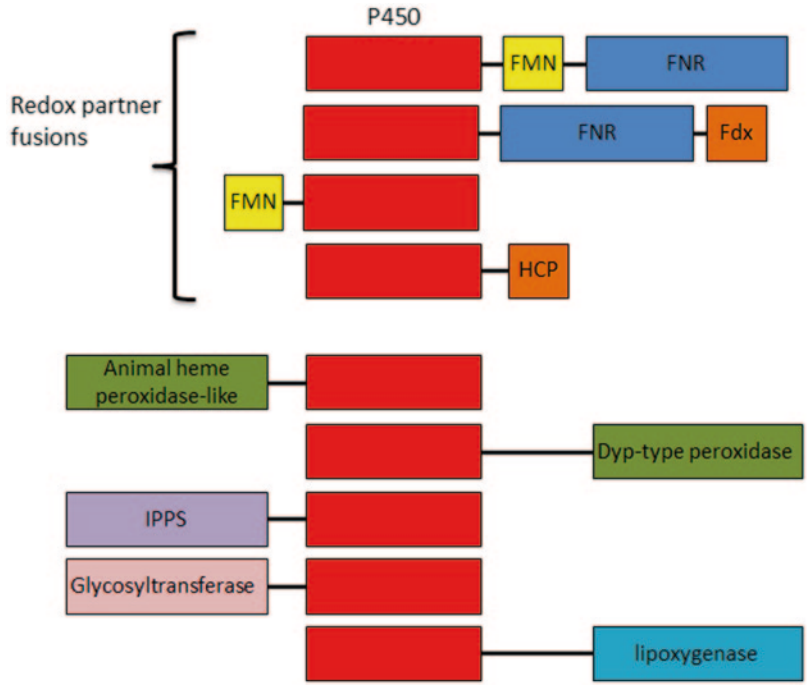


Fig. 6.36 P450 fusion proteins. The figure shows a schematic overview of a number of selected P450-fusion proteins either (i) characterized biochemically or (ii) predicted from analysis of genome sequences. Several such fusion proteins can be classified as redox partner fusions, as typified by the flavocytochrome P450s such as P450 BM3. However, a smaller (but growing) category contains P450 domains fused to other enzyme modules, some containing heme cofactors (e.g., peroxidases). The functions of many such fusions are yet to be established, except in the case of the fungal Ppo proteins. A further category has P450s fused to proteins that are unlikely to have any redox role, and for which the purpose of the fusion protein has yet to be established. From top to bottom, examples shown are (i) P450–CPR fusions of the BM3 type [28], (ii) CYP116B-type P450–phthalate dioxygenase reductase fusions [141], (iii) flavodoxin–P450 fusions of the XplA type [864], (iv) P450-HCP fusions, where HCP indicates a hybrid cluster protein family member. The HCPs contain two iron–sulfur clusters (one of which is a hybrid [4Fe-4S-2O] cluster), and thus are potential P450 redox partners [865];,(v) animal heme peroxidase-type modules fused to P450s [488], (vi) P450s fused to Dyp-type peroxidases [866], (vii) IPPS-type proteins fused to P450s, where IPPS indicates *trans*-isoprenyl diphosphate synthase family member [867], (viii) glycosyltransferases fused to P450s [868], and (ix) P450s fused to lipoxygenases [869]. In examples (iv) to (ix), there is no reported characterization of any member of these P450 fusion classes to date. *FMN* flavin mononucleotide, *FNR* FAD and NAD(P)H-binding reductase module, *Fdx* ferredoxin, *Dyp* dye decolorizing peroxidase

hydrolase linked to a P450 in filamentous fungi, and (vi) a methyl transferase linked to a P450 in filamentous fungi (see Fig. 6.36 for a diagrammatic representation of domain organization in selected P450-partner fusion systems). The growing number of such P450-partner fusion enzymes suggests that they play diverse and important roles in their host organisms, and (like BM3 and Ppo partner fusion P450s) represent evolutionary steps forward to improve catalytic efficiency through enhancement of electron transfer kinetics or (where the fused module is not a redox partner) to consolidate physiologically related activities in a single polypeptide to streamline catalysis through, e.g., more efficient substrate transfer between enzymes.

6.5 Conclusions and Future Prospects

Recent years have seen enormous advances in our understanding of the structure and function of microbial P450 enzymes, as well as an increasing

appreciation of their diversity of catalytic functions and potential as tools for biotechnological applications. There has been a continuous stream of structural data produced for bacterial P450s, aided by the fact that these soluble, cytoplasmic enzymes can often be expressed at high levels in heterologous systems (particularly *E. coli*) and purified efficiently in high yield using affinity tags (particularly His-tags). The development of liquid handling robotics for setting up protein crystallization trials has made the process more efficient and reproducible, and much smaller quantities of protein are now typically required in order to produce crystals of the quality required for structural elucidation. In the past decade, large numbers of new microbial P450 structures have been determined, including several from the human pathogen *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* (including the first sterol demethylase structure for CYP51B1 and high-resolution structures of the cyclodipeptide oxidase CYP121), and the first true structure of an intact P450 membrane protein for the *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* CYP51 [65, 187, 408, 467]. In addition, the crystal structure of the BioI P450 in complex with its ACP partner (which delivers the lipid substrate) is the first true structural representation of a P450 enzyme bound to a partner protein. The structural data in this case demonstrate clearly how the BioI:ACP complex leads to a substrate-binding mode distinct from that which occurs for the interaction of BioI with free fatty acids, and which enables oxidative scission near the center of the substrate to produce a C7 diacid (pimelic acid) for the biotin synthesis pathway [131].

Other major advances in the area of microbial P450 biochemistry have come through the application of high-throughput mutagenesis screening procedures as routes to isolating P450s with novel functions. This is particularly true in the case of directed evolution approaches, where phenotypic screens are used to identify P450 mutants with altered functions, using protein evolution strategies that employ random mutagenesis (sometimes focused on substrate-binding regions of the P450) and/or DNA shuffling/recombination methods. Mutants identified with desired activities are then subjected to further rounds of evolution to further improve their properties [129]. This type of approach has been used particularly successfully in the case of P450 BM3, where several variants with novel substrate selectivity have been generated. These include BM3 mutants with ability to oxidize short-chain alkanes, to perform cyclopropanation reactions (e.g., catalyzing carbene transfer from diazoesters to olefins in *E. coli* cells) and to catalyze regio- and stereo-selective hydroxylation of steroids [670, 727–729]. However, almost certainly the most important recent breakthrough in cytochrome P450 biochemistry is the definitive characterization of P450 compound I—the highly reactive ferryl–oxo heme porphyrin radical species that is ultimately responsible for hydrogen abstraction from the substrate and C–H bond activation. Rittle and Green used CYP119A1 from the thermophilic archaeon *Sulfolobus acidocaldarius* and produced compound I in ~75 % yield by reacting the ferric, substrate-free enzyme with *m*-chloroperbenzoic acid (*m*-CPBA) at 4 °C. UV-vis, EPR and Mössbauer spectroscopy confirmed compound I formation [13]. In subsequent work by Green's group, P450 compound II (that forms after hydrogen transfer to compound I) was also spectroscopically characterized in the *S. coelicolor* CYP158A2—again using *m*-CPBA to convert the ferric P450 directly to a reactive iron–oxo species (compound 0, the ferric–hydroperoxo form) immediately preceding compound I and compound II in the P450 catalytic cycle (Fig. 6.4) [200].

The above recent highlights in microbial P450 biochemistry beg questions as to where the next tranche of advances in our understanding of microbial P450 biochemistry will occur, and what the major industrial and biotechnological applications of these enzymes will be. While major breakthroughs are difficult to predict, there are several potential avenues for exploitation of the P450 enzymes. As discussed above, the diversification of the substrate selectivity of P450s through directed evolution has produced mutants with useful chemical reactivities, including alkane and steroid oxidation (e.g., [670, 727]). However, parallel work done with the highly active, catalytically self-sufficient flavocytochrome P450 BM3 enzyme has also produced

novel variants with capacity to oxidize human drugs to products the same as those produced by the human P450s in vivo, and this has important applications in view of requirements for safety testing of these metabolites (as well as the parent drugs) from the US Food and Drug Administration (FDA) and other regulatory bodies (e.g., [730, 731]). Lessons learned from crystal structures of P450 BM3 and from the growing database of mutants and their effects on catalysis and structural/conformational properties of the enzyme have also helped in the rational or semi-rational generation of BM3 mutants with useful properties—e.g., for variants that efficiently transform the human drug omeprazole to a hydroxylated product the same as that generated by the major human metabolizer CYP2C19 [640]. A further area of applications for P450s was also highlighted in studies by Arnold's group through the use of the BM3 heme (P450) domain as a sensor protein. Paramagnetic metalloproteins (such as the ferric forms of P450) can be used as sensors in magnetic resonance imaging (MRI), and structure-guided directed evolution was done to produce BM3 heme domain mutants that bind avidly to dopamine and serotonin, and which could be used for in vitro studies of neurotransmitter release [732].

The possibility of exploiting P450s for bioremediation is attractive, and there have been numerous studies that have highlighted the abilities of WT and mutant forms of P450s to oxidize PAHs and other environmental pollutants (e.g., [466, 733]). Advances are expected in this area in the near future, with work on the explosive-degrading P450 enzyme XplA from a *Rhodococcus* strain pointing the way for future applications. XplA catalyzes primarily the reductive denitration of the explosive RDX (hexahydro-1,3,5-trinitro-1,3,5-triazine), and is an unusual example of a flavodoxin-P450 fusion enzyme [134, 137, 715]. Contamination of soil and groundwater in areas where the explosive has been used presents major threats to plants, wildlife, and also to humans. Transgenic *Arabidopsis thaliana* plants expressing the *xplA* gene were shown to degrade RDX when grown in liquid media, and also proved resistant to the toxic effects of RDX when grown in explosive-contaminated soil [134, 715].

In the biofuels area, P450 enzymes may also become important players, particularly in view of depleting oil reserves and the limited number of enzymes to date shown capable of generating hydrocarbons that could be useful as biofuels. The OleT P450 from a *Jeotgalicoccus* sp. was shown to catalyze oxidative decarboxylation of a range of fatty acids to generate their n − 1 alkenes [574, 575]. OleT is an efficient peroxygenase P450 that uses H_2O_2 directly to generate the reactive compound 0 on the OleT heme iron, which then progresses to compound I for catalysis. OleT's current specificity range is for long-chain fatty acids (*ca* C12–C20 and beyond), and thus protein engineering studies will be needed to produce variants that can oxidize slightly shorter fatty acids (e.g., producing 1-octene from nonanoic acid) in order to produce 'drop-in' biofuels that are most compatible with most current automobile engines. There is also interest in the insect CYP4G enzymes, which play important roles in the waterproofing of the insect cuticle using hydrocarbons. RNA interference (RNAi) was used to knockdown either *Drosophila melanogaster* CYP4G1 or CPR, leading to insects deficient in cuticular hydrocarbons. *D. melanogaster* CYP4G1 and house fly CYP4G2 enzymes were also shown to catalyze oxidative decarbonylation of long-chain fatty aldehydes to form the n − 1 alkanes in yeast cells co-expressing CPR [734]. The selectivity of the CYP4G enzymes is for fatty aldehydes of chain lengths ~C22 and above, and thus protein engineering will again be required to generate variants that can produce more volatile alkanes. However, there is a clear need for new routes to biofuel production, and the OleT and CYP4G enzymes offer potential solutions for fuel production from fatty acids and aldehydes.

Most P450 enzymes require electron delivery from NAD(P)H via one or more redox partner enzymes, and there are issues with application of P450s for production of oxidized (and other) chemical products in light of factors such as the expense of NAD(P)H, slow rates of electron transfer and catalysis and uncoupling of elec-

tron transfer from substrate oxidation. There is long-standing interest in the application of electrochemistry to drive P450 reactions, and such methods are attractive in terms of potential cost efficiency. Other applications involve using an electrochemical response from a P450 for molecular recognition—i.e., its use as a biosensor. Key challenges to be addressed include avoiding denaturation of the P450 at the electrode surface, with approaches to stabilizing P450s in the literature including protein encapsulation in polymers at the electrode surface, or covalent attachment of the P450s to a self-assembled monolayer on a gold electrode surface [735]. There have been notable successes, including driving lauric acid hydroxylation by P450 BM3 at ~110 turnovers/min, and also in the development of electrochemical sensors for cocaine (using immobilized CYP2B4) and for human drugs (using CYP3A4) [652, 736]. In the latter case, the P450-bound electrode was used in a microfluidic cell format, with the electrochemical response used to identify and quantify the binding of CYP3A4 substrates such as nifedipine and alosetron [736]. Thus, the ongoing development of electrochemistry technologies with P450s has potential to provide new forms of P450 catalytic devices, as well as sensors that can be used for biomedical and chemical detection applications.

A final technological advance of note in the P450 field is the development and use of nanodisks for the encapsulation and solubilization of eukaryotic P450s and other membrane-bound enzymes. Nanodisks are lipid bilayers contained within an amphipathic helical belt (the membrane scaffold protein, or MSP; Fig. 6.37). The membranous P450s are typically mixed with a nanodisk reconstitution mixture of MSP, palmitoyl-oleoyl-phosphatidylcholine (POPC) and sodium cholate, and the mixture immobilized on an Amberlite resin, which initiates the self-assembly process in which the P450 becomes incorporated into a POPC bilayer (typically ~10 nm in diameter) that is stabilized and solubilized by the encircling MSP belt [520, 737]. The nanodisk technology has not only provided an excellent method for generating water-soluble forms of eukaryotic P450s but also enabled the application

Fig. 6.37 Biotechnological applications of microbial P450s. The image shows current and future biotechnological applications for microbial and other P450 enzymes. Clockwise from the *top*: (i) exploitation of P450s for bioremediation, including in transformed plants, (ii) electrocatalysis using P450s in important reactions without the need for NAD(P)H cofactors and cofactor regeneration, (iii) use of P450s for synthesis of compounds such as antibiotics and drug metabolites, (iv) exploitation of nanodisk technology for detailed biophysical and mechanistic characterization of membrane-bound P450s and partner proteins, (v) use of engineered P450s for challenging oxidative chemical reactions, (vi) development of P450 systems for generation of alkane and alkene biofuels, and (vii) exploitation of P450s as sensor proteins for drugs and other bioactive molecules

of several biophysical methods to interrogate their properties. For instance, the analysis of the resonance Raman spectrum of nanodisk encapsulated human CYP3A4 and its response to binding a range of substrates, and studies of the orientation, depth of binding and lipid interactions made by CYP3A4 using combined experimental and molecular simulation approaches [738, 739]. Nanodisk technology will undoubtedly become a more widely used and powerful tool in the study of fungal, mammalian, and other membrane-bound P450s and redox partners—offering opportunities for, e.g., single protein molecule analysis, analysis of P450–lipid interactions and heme redox potential determination. The ability to analyze P450 membrane proteins in a pseudo-soluble form offers opportunities for innovative

new approaches to studying structural and biochemical properties of these systems.

In conclusion, the past decade of P450 research has seen major advances in our understanding of the structure and mechanism of the microbial (and other) P450s. Genome sequencing projects and high-throughput mutagenesis approaches have provided researchers with a wealth of information on new P450 catalysts, and with the tools for generating P450s able to perform novel chemical transformations. The coming years should see further applications for engineered P450s in areas such as fine chemical synthesis, bioremediation, and molecular sensing. Innovative approaches in these and other areas will help maintain a vibrant field for the exploitation of nature's most versatile catalysts.

References

1. Omura T, Sato R (1964) Carbon monoxide-binding pigment of liver microsomes. I. Evidence for its hemoprotein nature. J Biol Chem 239:2370–2378
2. Klingenberg M (1958) Pigments of rat liver microsomes. Arch Biochem Biophys 75:376–386
3. Cooper DY, Estabrook RW, Rosenthal O (1963) The stoichiometry of C21 hydroxylation of steroids by adrenocortical microsomes. J Biol Chem 238:1320–1323
4. Poulos TL, Finzel BC, Gunsalus IC, Wagner GC, Kraut J (1985) The 2.6-Å crystal structure of *Pseudomonas putida* cytochrome P-450. J Biol Chem 260:16122–16130
5. Liu HI, Sono M, Kadkhodayan S, Hager LP, Hedman B, Hodgson KO, Dawson JH (1995) X-ray absorption near edge studies of cytochrome P-450-cam, chloroperoxidase, and myoglobin. Direct evidence for the electron releasing character of a cysteine thiolate proximal ligand. J Biol Chem 270:10544–10550
6. Guengerich FP (2001) Common and uncommon cytochrome P450 reactions related to metabolism and chemical toxicity. Chem Res Toxicol 14:611–650
7. Capdevila JH, Falck JR, Imig JD (2007) Roles of the cytochrome P450 arachidonic acid monooxygenases in the control of systemic blood pressure and experimental hypertension. Kidney Int 72:683–689
8. Venter JC, Adams MD, Myers EW, Li PW, Mural RJ, Sutton GG, Smith HO, Yandell M, Evans CA, Holt RA et al (2001) The sequence of the human genome. Science 291:1304–1351
9. The Arabidopsis genome initiative (2000) Analysis of the genome sequence of the flowering plant *Arabidopsis thaliana*. Nature 408:796–815
10. Alvarez LAJ, Bourke B, Pircalabioru G, Georgiev AY, Knaus UG, Daff S, Corcionivoschi N (2013) Cj1411c encodes for a cytochrome P450 involved in *Campylobacter jejuni* 81–176 pathogenicity. PLoS One 8
11. Cole ST, Brosch R, Parkhill J, Garnier T, Churcher C, Harris D, Gordon SV, Eiglmeier K, Gas S, Barry CE et al (1998) Deciphering the biology of *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* from the complete genome sequence. Nature 393:537–544
12. Poulos TL, Finzel BC, Howard AJ (1987) High-resolution crystal structure of cytochrome P450cam. J Mol Biol 195:687–700
13. Rittle J, Green MT (2010) Cytochrome P450 compound I: capture, characterization, C-H bond activation kinetics. Science 330:933–937
14. Kelly S, Kelly D, Jackson C, Warrilow A, Lamb D (2005) The diversity and importance of microbial cytochromes P450. In: Ortiz de Montellano PR (ed) Cytochrome P450: structure, mechanism and biochemistry, 3rd edn. Kluwer Academic/Plenum Publishers, New York, pp 585–617
15. Kelly DE, Krasevec N, Mullins J, Nelson DR (2009) The CYPome (cytochrome P450 complement) of *Aspergillus nidulans*. Fungal Genet Biol 46:S53–S61
16. Loffler J, Kelly SL, Hebart H, Schumacher U, Lass-Florl C, Einsele H (1997) Molecular analysis of CYP51 from fluconazole-resistant *Candida albicans* strains. FEMS Microbiol Lett 151:263–268
17. Brodhun F, Schneider S, Gobel C, Hornung E, Feussner I (2010) PpoC from *Aspergillus nidulans* is a fusion protein with only one active haem. Biochem J 425:553–565
18. Nelson DR (1998) Cytochrome P450 nomenclature. Methods Mol Biol 107:15–24
19. Nelson DR (2009) The cytochrome P450 homepage Hum Genomics 4:59–65
20. Nelson DR (2011) Progress in tracing the evolutionary paths of cytochrome P450. Biochim Biophys Acta 1814:14–18
21. McLean KJ, Warman AJ, Seward HE, Marshall KR, Girvan HM, Cheesman MR, Waterman MR, Munro AW (2006) Biophysical characterization of the sterol demethylase P450 from *Mycobacterium tuberculosis*, its cognate ferredoxin, and their interactions. Biochemistry 45:8427–8443
22. Aoyama Y, Horiuchi T, Gotoh O, Noshiro M, Yoshida Y (1998) CYP51-like gene of *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* actually encodes a P450 similar to eukaryotic CYP51. J Biochem 124:694–696
23. Lepesheva GI, Waterman MR (2004) CYP51—the omnipotent P450. Mol Cell Endocrinol 215:165–170
24. Poulos TL, Jonson EF (2005) Structures of cytochrome P450 enzymes. In: Ortiz de Montellano PR (ed) Cytochrome P450: structure, mechanism and biochemistry, 3rd edn. Kluwer Academic/Plenum Publishers, New York, pp 87–114
25. Sezutsu H, Le Goff G, Feyereisen R (2013) Origins of P450 diversity. Philos Trans R Soc B Biol Sci 368:20120428

26. Guengerich FP, Tang Z, Cheng Q, Salamanca-Pinzon SG (2011) Approaches to deorphanization of human and microbial cytochrome P450 enzymes. Biochim Biophys Acta 1814:139–145
27. Schalk M, Croteau R (2000) A single amino acid substitution (F363I) converts the regiochemistry of the spearmint (-)-limonene hydroxylase from a C6- to a C3-hydroxylase. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 97:11948–11953
28. Munro AW, Leys DG, McLean KJ, Marshall KR, Ost TWB, Daff S, Miles CS, Chapman SK, Lysek DA, Moser CC et al (2002) P450BM3: the very model of a modern flavocytochrome. Trends Biochem Sci 27:250–257
29. Whitehouse CJC, Bell SG, Wong L-L (2012) P450(BM3) (CYP102A1): connecting the dots. Chem Soc Rev 41:1218–1260
30. Raag R, Martinis SA, Sligar SG, Poulos TL (1991) Crystal structure of the cytochrome P-450CAM active site mutant Thr252Ala. Biochemistry 30:11420–11429
31. Imai M, Shimada H, Watanabe Y, Matsushimahibiya Y, Makino R, Koga H, Horiuchi T, Ishimura Y (1989) Uncoupling of the cytochrome P-450cam monooxygenase reaction by a single mutation, threonine-252 to alanine or valine—a possible role of the hydroxy amino-acid in oxygen activation. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 86:7823–7827
32. Hishiki T, Shimada H, Nagano S, Egawa T, Kanamori Y, Makino R, Park SY, Adachi S, Shiro Y, Ishimura Y (2000) X-ray crystal structure and catalytic properties of Thr252Ile mutant of cytochrome P450cam: roles of Thr252 and water in the active center. J Biochem 128:965–974
33. Yeom H, Sligar SG, Li H, Poulos TL, Fulco AJ (1995) The role of Thr268 in oxygen activation of cytochrome P450BM-3. Biochemistry 34:14733–14740
34. Cupp-Vickery JR, Poulos TL (1995) Structure of cytochrome P450EryF involved in erythromycin biosynthesis. Nat Struct Biol 2:144–153
35. Cupp-Vickery JR, Han O, Hutchinson CR, Poulos TL (1996) Substrate-assisted catalysis in cytochrome P450EryF. Nat Struct Biol 3:632–637
36. Cupp-Vickery J, Anderson R, Hatziris Z (2000) Crystal structures of ligand complexes of P450EryF exhibiting homotropic cooperativity. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 97:3050–3055
37. Xiang H, Tschirret-Guth RA, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2000) An A245T mutation conveys on cytochrome P450(EryF) the ability to oxidize alternative substrates. J Biol Chem 275:35999–36006
38. Hawkes DB, Adams GW, Burlingame AL, Ortiz de Montellano PR, De Voss JJ (2002) Cytochrome P450(cin) (CYP176A), isolation, expression, and characterization. J Biol Chem 277:27725–27732
39. Stok JE, Yamada S, Farlow AJ, Slessor KE, De Voss JJ (2013) Cytochrome P450(cin) (CYP176A1) D241N: investigating the role of the conserved acid in the active site of cytochrome P450s. Biochim Biophys Acta 1834:688–696
40. Slessor KE, Farlow AJ, Cavaignac SM, Stok JE, De Voss JJ (2011) Oxygen activation by P450(cin): protein and substrate mutagenesis. Arch Biochem Biophys 507:154–162
41. Hatae T, Hara S, Yokoyama C, Yabuki T, Inoue H, Ullrich V, Tanabe T (1996) Site-directed mutagenesis of human prostacyclin synthase: alteration of Cys441 of the Cys-pocket, and Glu347 and Arg350 of the EXXR motif. FEBS Lett 389:268–272
42. Rupasinghe S, Schuler MA, Kagawa N, Yuan H, Lei L, Zhao B, Kelly SL, Waterman MR, Lamb DC (2006) The cytochrome P450 gene family CYP157 does not contain EXXR in the K-helix reducing the absolute conserved P450 residues to a single cysteine. FEBS Lett 580:6338–6342
43. Lamb DC, Waterman MR (2013) Unusual properties of the cytochrome P450 superfamily. Philos Trans R Soc B Biol Sci 368
44. Li ZZ, Li XF, Yang W, Dong X, Yu J, Zhu SL, Li M, Xie L, Tong WY (2013) Identification and functional analysis of cytochrome P450 complement in *Streptomyces virginiae* IBL14. BMC Genomics 14:130
45. Nakahara K, Tanimoto T, Hatano K, Usuda K, Shoun H (1993) Cytochrome P-450-55A1 (P-450dnir) acts as nitric-oxide reductase employing NADH as the direct electron-donor. J Biol Chem 268:8350–8355
46. Kahn RA, Durst F (2000) Function and evolution of plant cytochrome P450. In: Romeo JT, Ibrahim R, Varin L, DeLuca V (eds) Evolution of metabolic pathways, recent advances in phytochemistry, vol 34. Kluwer Academic Publisher, The Netherlands, pp 151–189
47. Lee D-S, Nioche P, Hamberg M, Raman CS (2008) Structural insights into the evolutionary paths of oxylipin biosynthetic enzymes. Nature 455:363–U327
48. Wickramashighe RH, Villee CA (1975) Early role during chemical evolution for cytochrome P450 in oxygen detoxification. Nature 256:509–510
49. Kelly SL, Kelly DE (2013) Microbial cytochromes P450: biodiversity and biotechnology. Where do cytochromes P450 come from, what do they do and what can they do for us? Philos Trans R Soc B Biol Sci 368:20120476
50. Rasmussen B, Fletcher IR, Brocks JJ, Kilburn MR (2008) Reassessing the first appearance of eukaryotes and cyanobacteria. Nature 455:1101–U1109
51. Lombard J, Lopez-Garcia P, Moreira D (2012) The early evolution of lipid membranes and the three domains of life. Nat Rev Microbiol 10:507–515
52. Nelson DR (1999) Cytochrome P450 and the individuality of species. Arch Biochem Biophys 369:1–10
53. Yoshida Y, Aoyama Y, Noshiro M, Gotoh O (2000) Sterol 14-demethylase P450 (CYP51) provides a breakthrough for the discussion on the evolution of cytochrome P450 gene superfamily. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 273:799–804
54. Nelson DR (2013) A world of cytochrome P450s. Philos Trans R Soc B Biol Sci 368:20120430

55. Nelson DR, Goldstone JV, Stegeman JJ (2013) The cytochrome P450 genesis locus: the origin and evolution of animal cytochrome P450s. Philos Trans R Soc B Biol Sci 368:20120474
56. Rezen T, Debeljak N, Kordis D, Rozman D (2004) New aspects on lanosterol 14 *alpha*-demethylase and cytochrome P450 evolution: lanosterol/cycloartenol diversification and lateral transfer. J Mol Evol 59:51–58
57. Blattner FR, Plunkett G, Bloch CA, Perna NT, Burland V, Riley M, ColladoVides J, Glasner JD, Rode CK, Mayhew GF et al (1997) The complete genome sequence of *Escherichia coli* K-12. Science 277:1453
58. Tomb JF, White O, Kerlavage AR, Clayton RA, Sutton GG, Fleischmann RD, Ketchum KA, Klenk HP, Gill S, Dougherty BA et al (1997) The complete genome sequence of the gastric pathogen *Helicobacter pylori*. Nature 388:539–547
59. Lechat P, Hummel L, Rousseau S, Moszer I (2008) Genolist: an integrated environment for comparative analysis of microbial genomes. Nucleic Acids Res 36:D469–474
60. Furuya T, Shibata D, Kino K (2009) Phylogenetic analysis of *Bacillus* P450 monooxygenases and evaluation of their activity towards steroids. Steroids 74:906–912
61. Pagani I, Liolios K, Jansson J, Chen IM, Smirnova T, Nosrat B, Markowitz VM, Kyrpides NC (2012) The genomes online database (gold) v.4: status of genomic and metagenomic projects and their associated metadata. Nucleic Acids Res 40:D571–579
62. Girvan HM, Waltham TN, Neeli R, Collins HF, McLean KJ, Scrutton NS, Leys D, Munro AW (2006) Flavocytochrome P450BM3 and the origin of CYP102 fusion species. Biochem Soc Trans 34:1173–1177
63. Virus C, Lisurek M, Simgen B, Hannemann F, Bernhardt R (2006) Function and engineering of the 15*beta*-hydroxylase CYP106A2. Biochem Soc Trans 34:1215–1218
64. Stok JE, De Voss J (2000) Expression, purification, and characterization of BioI: a carbon–carbon bond cleaving cytochrome P450 involved in biotin biosynthesis in *Bacillus subtilis*. Arch Biochem Biophys 384:351–360
65. Belin P, Le Du MH, Fielding A, Lequin O, Jacquet M, Charbonnier J-B, Lecoq A, Thai R, Courcon M, Masson C et al (2009) Identification and structural basis of the reaction catalyzed by CYP121, an essential cytochrome P450 in *Mycobacterium tuberculosis*. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 106:7426–7431
66. Kishi Y (2011) Chemistry of mycolactones, the causative toxins of Buruli ulcer. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 108:6703–6708
67. Lamb DC, Ikeda H, Nelson DR, Ishikawa J, Skaug T, Jackson C, Omura S, Waterman MR, Kelly SL (2003) Cytochrome p450 complement (CYPome) of the avermectin-producer *Streptomyces avermitilis* and comparison to that of *Streptomyces coelicolor* A3(2). Biochem Biophys Res Commun 307:610–619
68. Strep DB The Streptomyces annotation server. http://strepdb.Streptomyces.Org.Uk/
69. Cole ST, Eiglmeier K, Parkhill J, James KD, Thomson NR, Wheeler PR, Honore N, Garnier T, Churcher C, Harris D et al (2001) Massive gene decay in the leprosy bacillus. Nature 409:1007–1011
70. Sela DA, Chapman J, Adeuya A, Kim JH, Chen F, Whitehead TR, Lapidus A, Rokhsar DS, Lebrilla CB, German JB et al (2008) The genome sequence of *Bifidobacterium longum subsp infantis* reveals adaptations for milk utilization within the infant microbiome. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 105:18964–18969
71. Diez J, Martinez JP, Mestres J, Sasse F, Frank R, Meyerhans A (2012) Myxobacteria: natural pharmaceutical factories. Microb Cell Fact 11
72. Khatri Y, Hannemann F, Perlova O, Mueller R, Bernhardt R (2011) Investigation of cytochromes P450 in myxobacteria: excavation of cytochromes P450 from the genome of *Sorangium cellulosum* so ce56. FEBS Lett 585:1506–1513
73. Subramanian V, Yadav JS (2008) Regulation and heterologous expression of P450 enzyme system components of the white rot fungus *Phanerochaete chrysosporium*. Enzyme Microb Technol 43:205–213
74. Hirosue S, Tazaki M, Hiratsuka N, Yanai S, Kabumoto H, Shinkyo R, Arisawa A, Sakaki T, Tsunekawa H, Johdo O et al (2011) Insight into functional diversity of cytochrome P450 in the white-rot basidiomycete *Phanerochaete chrysosporium*: involvement of versatile monooxygenase. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 407:118–123
75. Kasai N, Ikushiro S, Shinkyo R, Yasuda K, Hirosue S, Arisawa A, Ichinose H, Wariishi H, Sakaki T (2010) Metabolism of mono- and dichloro-dibenzo-*p*-dioxins by *Phanerochaete chrysosporium* cytochromes P450. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 86:773–780
76. Syed K, Yadav JS (2012) P450 monooxygenases (P450ome) of the model white rot fungus *Phanerochaete chrysosporium*. Crit Rev Microbiol 38:339–363
77. Ichinose H (2012) Molecular and functional diversity of fungal cytochrome P450s. Biol Pharm Bull 35:833–837
78. Syed K, Nelson DR, Riley R, Yadav JS (2013) Genomewide annotation and comparative genomics of cytochrome P450 monooxygenases (P450s) in the polypore species *Bjerkandera adusta*, *Ganoderma sp* and *Phlebia brevispora*. Mycologia 105:1445–1455
79. Martinez D, Larrondo LF, Putnam N, Gelpke MD, Huang K, Chapman J, Helfenbein KG, Ramaiya P, Detter JC, Larimer F et al (2004) Genome sequence of the lignocellulose degrading fungus *Phanerochaete chrysosporium* strain rp78. Nat Biotechnol 22:695–700
80. Doddapaneni H, Chakraborty R, Yadav JS (2005) Genome-wide structural and evolutionary analysis of the P450 monooxygenase genes (P450ome) in the white rot fungus *Phanerochaete chrysosporium*: evidence for gene duplications and extensive gene clustering. BMC Genomics 6:92

81. Martinez D, Challacombe J, Morgenstern I, Hibbett D, Schmoll M, Kubicek CP, Ferreira P, Ruiz-Duenas FJ, Martinez AT, Kersten P et al (2009) Genome, transcriptome, and secretome analysis of wood decay fungus Postia placenta supports unique mechanisms of lignocellulose conversion. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 106:1954–1959
82. Fernandez-Fueyo E, Ruiz-Duenas FJ, Ferreira P, Floudas D, Hibbett DS, Canessa P, Larrondo LF, James TY, Seelenfreund D, Lobos S et al (2012) Comparative genomics of *Ceriporiopsis subvermispora* and *Phanerochaete chrysosporium* provide insight into selective ligninolysis. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 109:5458–5463
83. Vanden Wymelenberg A, Gaskell J, Mozuch M, Sabat G, Ralph J, Skyba O, Mansfield SD, Blanchette RA, Martinez D, Grigoriev I et al (2010) Comparative transcriptome and secretome analysis of wood decay fungi *Postia placenta* and *Phanerochaete chrysosporium*. Appl Environ Microbiol 76:3599–3610
84. Cohen GN (2011) The archaea. Microbial biochemistry. Springer, The Netherlands, pp 133–137
85. Chan PP, Holmes AD, Smith AM, Tran D, Lowe TM (2012) The UCSC archaeal genome browser: 2012 update. Nucleic Acids Res 40:D646–652
86. Cavicchioli R (2006) Cold-adapted archaea. Nat Rev Microbiol 4:331–343
87. Cavicchioli R (2011) Archaea—timeline of the third domain. Nat Rev Microbiol 9:51–61
88. Wright RL, Harris K, Solow B, White RH, Kennelly PJ (1996) Cloning of a potential cytochrome P450 from the archaeon *Sulfolobus solfataricus*. FEBS Lett 384:235–239
89. Koo LS, Ortiz de Montellano PR (1997) Heterologous expression and characterization of CYP119 from the archaeon, *Sulfolobus solfataricus*. FASEB J 11:A813–A813
90. McLean MA, Maves SA, Weiss KE, Krepich S, Sligar SG (1998) Characterization of a cytochrome P450 from the acidothermophilic archaea *Sulfolobus solfataricus*. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 252:166–172
91. Park SY, Yamane K, Adachi S, Shiro Y, Weiss KE, Maves SA, Sligar SG (2002) Thermophilic cytochrome P450 (CYP119) from *Sulfolobus solfataricus*: high resolution structure and functional properties. J Inorg Biochem 91:491–501
92. Yano JK, Koo LS, Schuller DJ, Li H, Ortiz de Montellano PR, Poulos TL (2000) Crystal structure of a thermophilic cytochrome P450 from the archaeon *Sulfolobus solfataricus*. J Biol Chem 275:31086–31092
93. Oku Y, Ohtaki A, Kamitori S, Nakamura N, Yohda M, Ohno H, Kawarabayasi Y (2004) Structure and direct electrochemistry of cytochrome P450 from the thermoacidophilic crenarchaeon, *Sulfolobus tokodaii* strain 7. J Inorg Biochem 98:1194–1199
94. Koo LS, Tschirret-Guth RA, Straub WE, Moenne-Loccoz P, Loehr TM, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2000) The active site of the thermophilic CYP119 from *Sulfolobus solfataricus*. J Biol Chem 275:14112–14123
95. Puchkaev AV, Wakagi T, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2002) CYP119 plus a *Sulfolobus tokodaii* strain 7 ferredoxin and 2-oxoacid: ferredoxin oxidoreductase constitute a high-temperature cytochrome P450 catalytic system. J Am Chem Soc 124:12682–12683
96. Puchkaev AV, de Ortiz Montellano PR (2005) The *Sulfolobus solfataricus* electron donor partners of thermophilic CYP119: an unusual non-NAD(P)H-dependent cytochrome P450 system. Arch Biochem Biophys 434:169–177
97. Matsumura H, Matsuda K, Nakamura N, Ohtaki A, Yoshida H, Kamitori S, Yohda M, Ohno H (2011) Monooxygenation by a thermophilic cytochrome P450 via direct electron donation from NADH. Metallomics 3:389–395
98. Koo LS, Immoos CE, Cohen MS, Farmer PJ, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2002) Enhanced electron transfer and lauric acid hydroxylation by site-directed mutagenesis of CYP119. J Am Chem Soc 124:5684–5691
99. Lim Y-R, Eun C-Y, Park H-G, Han S, Han J-S, Cho KS, Chun Y-J, Kim D (2010) Regioselective oxidation of lauric acid by CYP119, an orphan cytochrome P450 from *Sulfolobus acidocaldarius*. J Microbiol Biotechnol 20:574–578
100. Nishida CR, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2005) Thermophilic cytochrome P450 enzymes. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 338:437–445
101. Yano JK, Blasco F, Li HY, Schmid RD, Henne A, Poulos TL (2003) Preliminary characterization and crystal structure of a thermostable cytochrome P450 from *Thermus thermophilus*. J Biol Chem 278:608–616
102. Goyal S, Banerjee S, Mazumdar S (2012) Oxygenation of monoenoic fatty acids by CYP175A1, an orphan cytochrome P450 from *Thermus thermophilus* HB27. Biochemistry 51:7880–7890
103. Ho WW, Li H, Nishida CR, Ortiz de Montellano PR, Poulos TL (2008) Crystal structure and properties of CYP231A2 from the thermoacidophilic archaeon *Picrophilus torridus*. Biochemistry 47:2071–2079
104. Sideso O, Smith KE, Welch SG, Williams RA (1997) Thermostable cytochrome P450 steroid hydroxylase from a thermophilic *Bacillus* strain. Biochem Soc Trans 25:17S
105. Sideso O, Williams RA, Welch SG, Smith KE (1998) Progesterone 6-hydroxylation is catalysed by cytochrome P-450 in the moderate thermophile *Bacillus thermoglucosidasius* strain 12060. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 67:163–169
106. Stinear TP, Pryor MJ, Porter JL, Cole ST (2005) Functional analysis and annotation of the virulence plasmid pMUM001 from *Mycobacterium ulcerans*. Microbiology 151:683–692
107. Barry SM, Kers JA, Johnson EG, Song L, Aston PR, Patel B, Krasnoff SB, Crane BR, Gibson DM, Loria R et al (2012) Cytochrome P450-catalyzed *L*-tryptophan nitration in thaxtomin phytotoxin biosynthesis. Nat Chem Biol 8:814–816

108. Podust LM, Ouellet H, von Kries JP, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2009) Interaction of *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* CYP130 with heterocyclic arylamines. J Biol Chem 284:25211–25219
109. Guengerich FP, Cheng Q (2011) Orphans in the human cytochrome P450 superfamily: approaches to discovering functions and relevance in pharmacology. Pharmacol Rev 63:684–699
110. Cheng Q, Guengerich FP (2013) Identification of endogenous substrates of orphan cytochrome P450 enzymes through the use of untargeted metabolomics approaches. Methods Mol Biol 987:71–77
111. Cheng Q, Lamb DC, Kelly SL, Lei L, Guengerich FP (2010) Cyclization of a cellular dipentaenone by *Streptomyces coelicolor* cytochrome P450 154A1 without oxidation/reduction. J Am Chem Soc 132:15173–15175
112. Denisov IG, Shih AY, Sligar SG (2012) Structural differences between soluble and membrane bound cytochrome P450s. J Inorg Biochem 108:150–158
113. Munro AW, Girvan HM, McLean KJ (2007) Cytochrome P450—redox partner fusion enzymes. Biochim Biophys Acta 1770:345–359
114. Paine MJI, Scrutton NS, Munro AW, Gutierrez A, Roberts GCK, Wolf CR (2005) Electron transfer partners of cytochrome P450. In: Ortiz de Montellano PR (ed) Cytochrome P450: structure, mechanism and biochemistry, 3rd edn. Kluwer Academic/Plenum Publishers, New York, pp 115–148
115. Wang M, Roberts DL, Paschke R, Shea TM, Masters BSS, Kim JJP (1997) Three-dimensional structure of NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase: prototype for FMN- and FAD-containing enzymes. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 94:8411–8416
116. Schenkman JB, Jansson I (2003) The many roles of cytochrome b(5). Pharmacol Ther 97:139–152
117. Katagiri M, Ganguli BN, Gunsalus IC (1968) A soluble cytochrome P-450 functional in methylene hydroxylation. J Biol Chem 243:3543-and
118. Yang W, Bell SG, Wang H, Zhou W, Hoskins N, Dale A, Bartlam M, Wong L-L, Rao Z (2010) Molecular characterization of a class I P450 electron transfer system from *Novosphingobium aromaticivorans* DSM12444. J Biol Chem 285:27372–27384
119. Yang W, Bell SG, Wang H, Zhou W, Bartlam M, Wong L-L, Rao Z (2011) The structure of CYP101D2 unveils a potential path for substrate entry into the active site. Biochem J 433:85–93
120. Hasemann CA, Ravichandran KG, Peterson JA, Deisenhofer J (1994) Crystal-structure and refinement of cytochrome P450(terp) at 2.3 Angstrom resolution. J Mol Biol 236:1169–1185
121. Meharenna YT, Li HY, Hawkes DB, Pearson AG, De Voss J, Poulos TL (2004) Crystal structure of P450cin in a complex with its substrate, 1,8-cineole, a close structural homologue to *D*-camphor, the substrate for P450cam. Biochemistry 43:9487–9494
122. Meharenna YT, Slessor KE, Cavaignac SM, Poulos TL, De Voss JJ (2008) The critical role of substrate-protein hydrogen bonding in the control of regioselective hydroxylation in P450cin. J Biol Chem 283:10804–10812
123. Smits THM, Witholt B, van Beilen JB (2003) Functional characterization of genes involved in alkane oxidation by *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*. Anton Leeuw Int J G Mol Micro 84:193–200
124. van Beilen JB, Funhoff EG, van Loon A, Just A, Kaysser L, Bouza M, Holtackers R, Rothlisberger M, Li Z, Witholt B (2006) Cytochrome P450 alkane hydroxylases of the CYP153 family are common in alkane-degrading eubacteria lacking integral membrane alkane hydroxylases. Appl Environ Microbiol 72:59–65
125. Funhoff EG, Bauer U, Garcia-Rubio I, Witholt B, van Beilen JB (2006) CYP153A6, a soluble P450 oxygenase catalyzing terminal-alkane hydroxylation. J Bacteriol 188:5220–5227
126. Zhou R, Huang C, Zhang A, Bell SG, Zhou W, Wong L-L (2011) Crystallization and preliminary X-ray analysis of CYP153C1 from *Novosphingobium aromaticivorans* DSM12444. Acta Crystallogr F-Struct Biol Crystalliz Commun 67:964–967
127. Wang W, Shao Z (2012) Genes involved in alkane degradation in the *Alcanivorax hongdengensis* strain A-11-3. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 94:437–448
128. Maier T, Forster HH, Asperger O, Hahn U (2001) Molecular characterization of the 56-kda CYP153 from *Acinetobacter sp* EB104. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 286:652–658
129. Jung ST, Lauchli R, Arnold FH (2011) Cytochrome P450: taming a wild type enzyme. Curr Opin Biotechnol 22:809–817
130. Imai Y, Matsunaga I, Kusunose E, Ichihara K (2000) Unique heme environment at the putative distal region of hydrogen peroxide-dependent fatty acid *alpha*-hydroxylase from *Sphingomonas paucimobilis* (peroxygenase P450(SP *alpha*)). J Biochem 128:189–194
131. Cryle MJ, Schlichting I (2008) Structural insights from a P450 carrier protein complex reveal how specificity is achieved in the P450(BioI) ACP complex. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 105:15696–15701
132. Schmitz D, Zapp J, Bernhardt R (2014) Steroid conversion with CYP106A2—production of pharmaceutically interesting DHEA metabolites. Microb Cell Fact 13:81–81
133. Brill E, Hannemann F, Zapp J, Bruening G, Jauch J, Bernhardt R (2014) A new cytochrome P450 system from *Bacillus megaterium* DSM319 for the hydroxylation of 11-keto-*beta*-boswellic acid (kba). Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 98:1703–1717
134. Rylott EL, Jackson RG, Edwards J, Womack GL, Seth-Smith HM, Rathbone DA, Strand SE, Bruce NC (2006) An explosive-degrading cytochrome P450 activity and its targeted application for the phytoremediation of RDX. Nat Biotechnol 24:216–219
135. Sabbadin F, Jackson R, Haider K, Tampi G, Turkenburg JP, Hart S, Bruce NC, Grogan G (2009) The 1.5-Å, structure of XplA-heme, an unusual

cytochrome P450 heme domain that catalyzes reductive biotransformation of royal demolition explosive. J Biol Chem 284:28467–28475
136. Halasz A, Manno D, Perreault NN, Sabbadin F, Bruce NC, Hawari J (2012) Biodegradation of RDX nitroso products MNX and TNX by cytochrome P450 XplA. Environ Sci Technol 46:7245–7251
137. Bui SH, McLean KJ, Cheesman MR, Bradley JM, Rigby SEJ, Levy CW, Leys D, Munro AW (2012) Unusual spectroscopic and ligand binding properties of the cytochrome P450-flavodoxin fusion enzyme XplA. J Biol Chem 287:19699–19714
138. Nagy I, Compernolle F, Ghys K, Vanderleyden J, Demot R (1995) A single cytochrome-P-450 system is involved in degradation of the herbicides EPTC (S-ethyl dipropylthiocarbamate) and atrazine by *Rhodococcus sp* strain ni86/21. Appl Environ Microbiol 61:2056–2060
139. Nagy I, Schoofs G, Compernolle F, Proost P, Vanderleyden J, Demot R (1995) Degradation of the thiocarbamate herbicide EPTC (S-ethyl dipropylcarbamothioate) and biosafening by *Rhodococcus* sp strain ni86/21 involve an inducible cytochrome-P-450 system and aldehyde dehydrogenase. J Bacteriol 177:676–687
140. Shao ZQ, Behki R (1996) Characterization of the expression of the thcB gene, coding for a pesticide-degrading cytochrome P-450 in *Rhodococcus strains*. Appl Environ Microbiol 62:403–407
141. Warman AJ, Robinson JW, Luciakova D, Lawrence AD, Marshall KR, Warren MJ, Cheesman MR, Rigby SEJ, Munro AW, McLean KJ (2012) Characterization of *Cupriavidus metallidurans* CYP116B1-a thiocarbamate herbicide oxygenating P450-phthalate dioxygenase reductase fusion protein. FEBS J 279:1675–1693
142. Hunter DJ, Roberts GA, Ost TW, White JH, Muller S, Turner NJ, Flitsch SL, Chapman SK (2005) Analysis of the domain properties of the novel cytochrome P450 RhF. FEBS Lett 579:2215–2220
143. Celik A, Roberts GA, White JH, Chapman SK, Turner NJ, Flitsch SL (2006) Probing the substrate specificity of the catalytically self-sufficient cytochrome P450RhF from a *Rhodococcus sp*. Chem Commun 4492–4494
144. McLean KJ, Belcher J, Driscoll MD, Fernandez CC, Le Van D, Bui S, Golovanova M, Munro AW (2010) The *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* cytochromes P450: physiology, biochemistry and molecular intervention. Future Med Chem 2:1339–1353
145. Tian Z, Cheng Q, Yoshimoto FK, Lei L, Lamb DC, Guengerich FP (2013) Cytochrome P450 107U1 is required for sporulation and antibiotic production in *Streptomyces coelicolor*. Arch Biochem Biophys 530:101–107
146. Hopwood DA (1999) Forty years of genetics with Streptomyces: from in vivo through in vitro to in silico. Microbiology-UK 145:2183–2202
147. Bentley SD, Chater KF, Cerdeno-Tarraga AM, Challis GL, Thomson NR, James KD, Harris DE, Quail MA, Kieser H, Harper D et al (2002) Complete genome sequence of the model actinomycete *Streptomyces coelicolor* A3(2). Nature 417:141–147
148. Okeefe DP, Harder PA (1991) Occurrence and biological function of cytochrome-P450 monooxygenases in the actinomycetes. Mol Microbiol 5:2099–2105
149. Podust LM, Sherman DH (2012) Diversity of P450 enzymes in the biosynthesis of natural products. Nat Prod Rep 29:1251–1266
150. Zhang C, Kong L, Liu Q, Lei X, Zhu T, Yin J, Lin B, Deng Z, You D (2013) In vitro characterization of echinomycin biosynthesis: formation and hydroxylation of L-tryptophanyl-S-enzyme and oxidation of (2S,3S) beta-hydroxytryptophan. PLoS One 8:e56772
151. Walczak RJ, Hines JV, Strohl WR, Priestley ND (2001) Bioconversion of the anthracycline analogue desacetyladriamycin by recombinant DoxA, a p450-monooxygenase from Streptomyces sp strain C5. Org Lett 3:2277–2279
152. Tang L, Shah S, Chung L, Carney J, Katz L, Khosla C, Julien B (2000) Cloning and heterologous expression of the epothilone gene cluster. Science 287:640–642
153. Liu X-j, Kong R-x, Niu M-s, Qiu R-g, Tang L (2013) Identification of the post-polyketide synthase modification enzymes for fostriecin biosynthesis in *Streptomyces pulveraceus*. J Nat Prod 76:524–529
154. Makino M, Sugimoto H, Shiro Y, Asamizu S, Onaka H, Nagano S (2007) Crystal structures and catalytic mechanism of cytochrome P450 StaP that produces the indolocarbazole skeleton. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 104:11591–11596
155. Wang F, Kong R, Liu B, Zhao J, Qiu R, Tang L (2012) Functional characterization of the genes tauO, tauK, and tauI in the biosynthesis of tautomycetin. J Microbiol 50:770–776
156. Chen D, Zhang Q, Zhang Q, Cen P, Xu Z, Liu W (2012) Improvement of FK506 production in *Streptomyces tsukubaensis* by genetic enhancement of the supply of unusual polyketide extender units via utilization of two distinct site-specific recombination systems. Appl Environ Microbiol 78:5093–5103
157. Molnar I, Aparicio JF, Haydock SF, Khaw LE, Schwecke T, Konig A, Staunton J, Leadlay PF (1996) Organisation of the biosynthetic gene cluster for rapamycin in *Streptomyces hygroscopicus*: analysis of genes flanking the polyketide synthase. Gene 169:1–7
158. Ikeda H, Nonomiya T, Usami M, Ohta T, Omura S (1999) Organization of the biosynthetic gene cluster for the polyketide anthelmintic macrolide avermectin in *Streptomyces avermitilis*. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 96:9509–9514
159. Xie Z, Niu G, Li R, Liu G, Tan H (2007) Identification and characterization of SanH and SanI involved in the hydroxylation of pyridyl residue during nikkomycin biosynthesis in *Streptomyces ansochromogenes*. Curr Microbiol 55:537–542

160. Mendes MV, Anton N, Martin JF, Aparicio JF (2005) Characterization of the polyene macrolide P450 epoxidase from *Streptomyces natalensis* that converts de-epoxypimaricin into pimaricin. Biochem J 386:57–62
161. Caffrey P, Lynch S, Flood E, Finnan S, Oliynyk M (2001) Amphotericin biosynthesis in *Streptomyces nodosus*: deductions from analysis of polyketide synthase and late genes. Chem Biol 8:713–723
162. Mellado E, Lorenzana LM, Rodriguez-Saiz M, Diez B, Liras P, Barredo JL (2002) The clavulanic acid biosynthetic cluster of *Streptomyces clavuligerus*: genetic organization of the region upstream of the car gene. Microbiology-Sgm 148:1427–1438
163. Rodriguez AM, Olano C, Mendez C, Hutchinson CR, Salas JA (1995) A cytochrome P450-like gene possibly involved in oleandomycin biosynthesis by streptomyces-antibioticus. FEMS Microbiol Lett 127:117–120
164. Xue YQ, Wilson D, Zhao LS, Liu HW, Sherman DH (1998) Hydroxylation of macrolactones YC-17 and narbomycin is mediated by the PikC-encoded cytochrome P450 in *Streptomyces venezuelae*. Chem Biol 5:661–667
165. Fischer M, Knoll M, Sirim D, Wagner F, Funke S, Pleiss J (2007) The cytochrome P450 engineering database: a navigation and prediction tool for the cytochrome P450 protein family. Bioinformatics 23:2015–2017
166. Sawada N, Sakaki T, Yoneda S, Kusudo T, Shinkyo R, Ohta M, Inouye K (2004) Conversion of vitamin D-3 to 1 alpha,25-dihydroxyvitamin D-3 by *Streptomyces griseolus* cytochrome P450SU-1. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 320:156–164
167. Xu L-H, Fushinobu S, Takamatsu S, Wakagi T, Ikeda H, Shoun H (2010) Regio- and stereospecificity of filipin hydroxylation sites revealed by crystal structures of cytochrome P450 105P1 and 105D6 from *Streptomyces avermitilis*. J Biol Chem 285:16844–16853
168. Xu LH, Fushinobu S, Ikeda H, Wakagi T, Shoun H (2009) Crystal structures of cytochrome P450 105P1 from *Streptomyces avermitilis*: conformational flexibility and histidine ligation state. J Bacteriol 191:1211–1219
169. Lim Y-R, Hong M-K, Kim J-K, Thanh Thi Ngoc D, Kim D-H, Yun C-H, Chun Y-J, Kang L-W, Kim D (2012) Crystal structure of cytochrome P450 CYP105N1 from *Streptomyces coelicolor*, an oxidase in the coelibactin siderophore biosynthetic pathway. Arch Biochem Biophys 528:111–117
170. Shrestha P, Oh T-J, Liou K, Sohng JK (2008) Cytochrome P450 (cyp105f2) from *Streptomyces peucetius* and its activity with oleandomycin. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 79:555–562
171. Lee SK, Park JW, Park SR, Ahn JS, Choi CY, Yoon YJ (2006) Hydroxylation of indole by PikC cytochrome P450 from *Streptomyces venezuelae* and engineering its catalytic activity by site-directed mutagenesis. J Microbiol Biotechnol 16:974–978
172. Zhang H, Chen J, Wang H, Xie Y, Ju J, Yan Y, Zhang H (2013) Structural analysis of HmtT and HmtN involved in the tailoring steps of himastatin biosynthesis. FEBS Lett 587:1675–1680
173. Zhao B, Waterman MR (2007) Novel properties of P450s in *Streptomyces coelicolor*. Drug Metab Rev 39:343–352
174. Sugimoto H, Shinkyo R, Hayashi K, Yoneda S, Yamada M, Kamakura M, Ikushiro S-I, Shiro Y, Sakaki T (2008) Crystal structure of *Streptomyces griseolus* CYP105A1 catalyzing vitamin D hydroxylation. Vitamins (Kyoto) 82:497–502
175. Sugimoto H, Shinkyo R, Hayashi K, Yoneda S, Yamada M, Kamakura M, Ikushiro S-I, Shiro Y, Sakaki T (2008) Crystal structure of CYP105A1 (P450SU-1) in complex with 1 alpha,25-dihydroxyvitamin D-3. Biochemistry 47:4017–4027
176. Hayashi K, Sugimoto H, Shinkyo R, Yamada M, Ikeda S, Ikushiro S, Kamakura M, Shiro Y, Sakaki T (2008) Structure-based design of a highly active vitamin D hydroxylase from *Streptomyces griseolus* CYP105A1. Biochemistry 47:11964–11972
177. Xu L-H, Fushinobu S, Takamatsu S, Wakagi T, Ikeda H, Shoun H (2011) Regio- and stereospecificity of filipin hydroxylation sites revealed by crystal structures of cytochrome P450 105P1 and 105D6 from *Streptomyces avermitilis*. J Biol Chem 285:16844–16853
178. Hesketh A, Kock H, Mootien S, Bibb M (2009) The role of absC, a novel regulatory gene for secondary metabolism, in zinc-dependent antibiotic production in *Streptomyces coelicolor* A3(2). Mol Microbiol 74:1427–1444
179. Zhao B, Moody SC, Hider RC, Lei L, Kelly SL, Waterman MR, Lamb DC (2012) Structural analysis of cytochrome P450 105N1 involved in the biosynthesis of the zincophore, coelibactin. Int J Mol Sci 13:8500–8513
180. Podust LM, Bach H, Kim Y, Lamb DC, Arase M, Sherman DH, Kelly SL, Waterman MR (2004) Comparison of the 1.85 Å, structure of CYP154A1 from *Streptomyces coelicolor* A3(2) with the closely related CYP154C1 and CYPs from antibiotic biosynthetic pathways. Protein Sci 13:255–268
181. Brash AR (2009) Mechanistic aspects of CYP74 allene oxide synthases and related cytochrome P450 enzymes. Phytochemistry 70:1522–1531
182. Hecker M, Ullrich V (1989) On the mechanism of prostacyclin and thromboxane A2 biosynthesis. J Biol Chem 264:141–150
183. Song WC, Brash AR (1991) Purification of an allene oxide synthase and identification of the enzyme as a cytochrome-P-450. Science 253:781–784
184. Song WC, Funk CD, Brash AR (1993) Molecular-cloning of an allene oxide synthase—a cytochrome-P450 specialized for the metabolism of fatty-acid hydroperoxides. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 90:8519–8523
185. Song WC, Baertschi SW, Boeglin WE, Harris TM, Brash AR (1993) Formation of epoxyalcohols by a

purified allene oxide synthase—implications for the mechanism of allene oxide synthesis. J Biol Chem 268:6293–6298
186. Guengerich FP, Munro AW (2013) Unusual cytochrome P450 enzymes and reactions. J Biol Chem 288:17065–17073
187. Leys D, Mowat CG, McLean KJ, Richmond A, Chapman SK, Walkinshaw MD, Munro AW (2003) Atomic structure of *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* CYP121 to 1.06 Å reveals novel features of cytochrome P450. J Biol Chem 278:5141–5147
188. Podust LM, Kim Y, Arase M, Neely BA, Beck BJ, Bach H, Sherman DH, Lamb DC, Kelly SL, Waterman MR (2003) The 1.92-Angstrom structure of *Streptomyces coelicolor* A3(2) CYP154C1—a new monooxygenase that functionalizes macrolide ring systems. J Biol Chem 278:12214–12221
189. Choi K-Y, Park H-Y, Kim B-G (2010) Characterization of bi-functional CYP154 from *Nocardia farcinica* IFM10152 in the o-dealkylation and ortho-hydroxylation of formononetin. Enzyme Microb Technol 47:327–334
190. von Buehler C, Le-Huu P, Urlacher VB (2013) Cluster screening: an effective approach for probing the substrate space of uncharacterized cytochrome P450s. Chem Bio Chem 14:2189–2198
191. von Buehler CJ, Urlacher VB (2014) A novel P450-based biocatalyst for the selective production of chiral 2-alkanols. Chem Commun 50:4089–4091
192. Agematu H, Matsumoto N, Fujii Y, Kabumoto H, Doi S, Machida K, Ishikawa J, Arisawa A (2006) Hydroxylation of testosterone by bacterial cytochromes P450 using the *Escherichia coli* expression system. Biosci Biotechnol Biochem 70:307–311
193. Bracco P, Janssen DB, Schallmey A (2013) Selective steroid oxyfunctionalisation by CYP154C5, a bacterial cytochrome P450. Microb Cell Fact 12
194. Schallmey A, den Besten G, Teune IGP, Kembaren RF, Janssen DB (2011) Characterization of cytochrome P450 monooxygenase CYP154H1 from the thermophilic soil bacterium *Thermobifida fusca*. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 89:1475–1485
195. Zhao B, Lamb DC, Lei L, Kelly SL, Yuan H, Hachey DL, Waterman MR (2007) Different binding modes of two flaviolin substrate molecules in cytochrome P450 158A1 (CYP158A1) compared to CYP158A2. Biochemistry 46:8725–8733
196. Funa N, Funabashi M, Yoshimura E, Horinouchi S (2005) A novel quinone-forming monooxygenase family involved in modification of aromatic polyketides. J Biol Chem 280:14514–14523
197. Zhao B, Guengerich FP, Bellamine A, Lamb DC, Izumikawa M, Lei L, Podust LM, Sundaramoorthy M, Kalaitzis JA, Reddy LM et al (2005) Binding of two flaviolin substrate molecules, oxidative coupling, crystal structure of *Streptomyces coelicolor* A3(2) cytochrome P450 158A2. J Biol Chem 280:11599–11607
198. Zhao B, Guengerich FP, Voehler M, Waterman MR (2005) Role of active site water molecules and substrate hydroxyl groups in oxygen activation by cytochrome P450 158A2: a new mechanism of proton transfer. J Biol Chem 280:42188–42197
199. Zhao B, Bellamine A, Lei L, Waterman MR (2012) The role of Ile87 of CYP158A2 in oxidative coupling reaction. Arch Biochem Biophys 518:127–132
200. Yosca TH, Rittle J, Krest CM Onderko EL, Silakov A, Calixto JC, Behan RK, Green MT (2013) Iron(IV)hydroxide pK(a) and the role of thiolate ligation in C–H bond activation by cytochrome P450. Science 342:825–829
201. Lin X, Cane DE (2009) Biosynthesis of the sesquiterpene antibiotic albaflavenone in *Streptomyces coelicolor*. Mechanism and stereochemistry of the enzymatic formation of epi-isozizaene. JACS 131:6332–6333
202. Zhao B, Lin X, Lei L, Lamb DC, Kelly SL, Waterman MR, Cane DE (2008) Biosynthesis of the sesquiterpene antibiotic albaflavenone in *Streptomyces coelicolor* A3(2). J Biol Chem 283:8183–8189
203. Zhao B, Lei L, Vassylyev DG, Lin X, Cane DE, Kelly SL, Yuan H, Lamb DC, Waterman MR (2009) Crystal structure of albaflavenone monooxygenase containing a moonlighting terpene synthase active site. J Biol Chem 284:36711–36719
204. Rynkiewicz MJ, Cane DE, Christianson DW (2001) Structure of trichodiene synthase from *Fusarium sporotrichioides* provides mechanistic inferences on the terpene cyclization cascade. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 98:13543–13548
205. Takamatsu S, Lin X, Nara A, Komatsu M, Cane DE, Ikeda H (2011) Characterization of a silent sesquiterpenoid biosynthetic pathway in *Streptomyces avermitilis* controlling epi-isozizaene albaflavenone biosynthesis and isolation of a new oxidized epi-isozizaene metabolite. Microbial Biotechnol 4:184–191
206. Moody SC, Zhao B, Lei L, Nelson DR, Mullins JGL, Waterman MR, Kelly SL, Lamb DC (2012) Investigating conservation of the albaflavenone biosynthetic pathway and CYP170 bifunctionality in streptomycetes. FEBS J 279:1640–1649
207. Xue YQ, Zhao LS, Liu HW, Sherman DH (1998) A gene cluster for macrolide antibiotic biosynthesis in *Streptomyces venezuelae*: architecture of metabolic diversity. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 95:12111–12116
208. Sherman DH, Li S, Yermalitskaya LV, Kim Y, Smith JA, Waterman MR, Podust LM (2006) The structural basis for substrate anchoring, active site selectivity, and product formation by P450 PikC from *Streptomyces venezuelae*. J Biol Chem 281:26289–26297
209. Zhang QB, Sherman DH (2001) Isolation and structure determination of novamethymycin, a new bioactive metabolite of the methymycin biosynthetic pathway in *Streptomyces venezuelae*. J Nat Prod 64:1447–1450
210. Li S, Ouellet H, Sherman DH, Podust LM (2009) Analysis of transient and catalytic desosamine-binding pockets in cytochrome P-450 PikC from *Streptomyces venezuelae*. J Biol Chem 284:5723–5730

211. Li S, Chaulagain MR, Knauff AR, Podust LM, Montgomery J, Sherman DH (2009) Selective oxidation of carbolide C–H bonds by an engineered macrolide P450 mono-oxygenase. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 106:18463–18468
212. Negretti S, Narayan ARH, Chiou KC, Kells PM, Stachowski JL, Hansen DA, Podust LM, Montgomery J, Sherman DH (2014) Directing group-controlled regioselectivity in an enzymatic C–H bond oxygenation. J Am Chem Soc 136:4901–4904
213. Kittendorf JD, Sherman DH (2009) The methymycin/pikromycin pathway: a model for metabolic diversity in natural product biosynthesis. Biorg Med Chem 17:2137–2146
214. Ma J, Wang Z, Huang H, Luo M, Zuo D, Wang B, Sun A, Cheng Y-Q, Zhang C, Ju J (2011) Biosynthesis of himastatin: assembly line and characterization of three cytochrome P450 enzymes involved in the post-tailoring oxidative steps. Angew Chemie Int Ed 50:7797–7802
215. Leet JE, Schroeder DR, Golik J, Matson JA, Doyle TW, Lam KS, Hill SE, Lee MS, Whitney JL, Krishnan BS (1996) Himastatin, a new antitumor antibiotic from *Streptomyces hygroscopicus*. 3. Structural elucidation. J Antibiot 49:299–311
216. Kells PM, Ouellet H, Santos-Aberturas J, Aparicio JF, Podust LM (2010) Structure of cytochrome P450 PimD suggests epoxidation of the polyene macrolide pimaricin occurs via a hydroperoxoferric intermediate. Chem Biol 17:841–851
217. Mendes MV, Recio E, Fouces R, Luiten R, Martin JF, Aparicio JF (2001) Engineered biosynthesis of novel polyenes: a pimaricin derivative produced by targeted gene disruption in *Streptomyces natalensis*. Chem Biol 8:635–644
218. Hirata Y, Nakata H, Okuhara K, Naito T, Yamada K (1961) Structure of aureothin, a nitro compound obtained from *Streptomyces thioluteus*. Tetrahedron 14:252–274
219. Schwartz JL, Tishler M, Arison BH, Shafer HM, Omura S (1976) Identification of mycolutein and pulvomycin as aureothin and labilomycin respectively. J Antibiot 29:236–241
220. He X, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2004) Radical rebound mechanism in cytochrome P-450-catalyzed hydroxylation of the multifaceted radical clocks alpha- and beta-thujone. J Biol Chem 279:39479–39484
221. Muller M, He J, Hertweck C (2006) Dissection of the late steps in aureothin biosynthesis. ChemBioChem 7:37–39
222. He J, Hertweck C (2003) Iteration as programmed event during polyketide assembly; molecular analysis of the aureothin biosynthesis gene cluster. Chem Biol 10:1225–1232
223. He J, Muller M, Hertweck C (2004) Formation of the aureothin tetrahydrofuran ring by a bifunctional cytochrome P450 monooxygenase. J Am Chem Soc 126:16742–16743
224. Werneburg M, Busch B, He J, Richter ME, Xiang L, Moore BS, Roth M, Dahse HM, Hertweck C (2010) Exploiting enzymatic promiscuity to engineer a focused library of highly selective antifungal and antiproliferative aureothin analogues. J Am Chem Soc 132:10407–10413
225. Richter ME, Traitcheva N, Knupfer U, Hertweck C (2008) Sequential asymmetric polyketide heterocyclization catalyzed by a single cytochrome P450 monooxygenase (AurH). Angew Chem Int Ed 47:8872–8875
226. Zocher G, Richter ME, Mueller U, Hertweck C (2011) Structural fine-tuning of a multifunctional cytochrome P450 monooxygenase. J Am Chem Soc 133:2292–2302
227. Traitcheva N, Jenke-Kodama H, He J, Dittmann E, Hertweck C (2007) Non-colinear polyketide biosynthesis in the aureothin and neoaureothin pathways: an evolutionary perspective. Chembiochem 8:1841–1849
228. Choi YS, Johannes TW, Simurdiak M, Shao Z, Lu H, Zhao H (2010) Cloning and heterologous expression of the spectinabilin biosynthetic gene cluster from *Streptomyces spectabilis*. Mol Biosyst 6:336–338
229. Cojocaru V, Winn PJ, Wade RC (2007) The ins and outs of cytochrome P450s. Biochim Biophys Acta 1770:390–401
230. McCoy JG, Johnson HD, Singh S, Bingman CA, Lei IK, Thorson JS, Phillips GN Jr (2009) Structural characterization of CalO2: a putative orsellinic acid P450 oxidase in the calicheamicin biosynthetic pathway. Proteins 74:50–60
231. Richter M, Busch B, Ishida K, Moore BS, Hertweck C (2012) Pyran formation by an atypical CYP-mediated four-electron oxygenation-cyclization cascade in an engineered aureothin pathway. Chembiochem 13:2196–2199
232. Werneburg M, Hertweck C (2008) Chemoenzymatic total synthesis of the antiproliferative polyketide (+)-(R)-aureothin. Chembiochem 9:2064–2066
233. Pohle S, Appelt C, Roux M, Fiedler H-P, Suessmuth RD (2011) Biosynthetic gene cluster of the non-ribosomally synthesized cyclodepsipeptide skyllamycin: deciphering unprecedented ways of unusual hydroxylation reactions. J Am Chem Soc 133:6194–6205
234. Toki S, Agatsuma T, Ochiai K, Saitoh Y, Ando K, Nakanishi S, Lokker NA, Giese NA, Matsuda Y (2001) RP-1776, a novel cyclic peptide produced by Streptomyces sp, inhibits the binding of PDGF to the extracellular domain of its receptor. J Antibiot 54:405–414
235. Andrae J, Gallini R, Betsholtz C (2008) Role of platelet-derived growth factors in physiology and medicine. Genes Dev 22:1276–1312
236. Uhlmann S, Suessmuth RD, Cryle MJ (2013) Cytochrome P450(sky) interacts directly with the nonribosomal peptide synthetase to generate three amino

acid precursors in skyllamycin biosynthesis. ACS Chem Biol 8:2586–2596
237. Cryle MJ, Meinhart A, Schlichting I (2010) Structural characterization of OxyD, a cytochrome P450 involved in beta-hydroxytyrosine formation in vancomycin biosynthesis. J Biol Chem 285:24562–24574
238. Puk O, Bischoff D, Kittel C, Pelzer S, Weist S, Stegmann, E, Sussmuth RD, Wohlleben, W. (2004) Biosynthesis of chloro-beta-hydroxytyrosine, a non-proteinogenic amino acid of the peptidic backbone of glycopeptide antibiotics. J Bacteriol 186:6093–6100
239. Li Z, Rupasinghe SG, Schuler MA, Nair SK (2011) Crystal structure of a phenol-coupling P450 monooxygenase involved in teicoplanin biosynthesis. Proteins 79:1728–1738
240. Cryle MJ, Staaden J, Schlichting I (2011) Structural characterization of CYP165D3, a cytochrome P450 involved in phenolic coupling in teicoplanin biosynthesis. Arch Biochem Biophys 507:163–173
241. Zettler J, Xia H, Burkard N, Kulik A, Grond S, Heide L, Apel AK (2014) New aminocoumarins from the rare actinomycete Catenulispora acidiphila DSM 44928: identification, structure elucidation, and heterologous production. Chembiochem 15:612–621
242. Copeland A, Lapidus A, Del Rio TG, Nolan M, Lucas S, Chen F, Tice H, Cheng J.-F, Bruce D, Goodwin L et al (2009) Complete genome sequence of *Catenulispora acidiphila* type strain (id 139908(t)). Stand Genomic Sci 1:119–125
243. Chen HW, Walsh CT (2001) Coumarin formation in novobiocin biosynthesis: beta-hydroxylation of the aminoacyl enzyme tyrosyl-S-NovH by a cytochrome P450 NovI. Chem Biol 8:301–312
244. Pojer F, Li SM, Heide L (2002) Molecular cloning and sequence analysis of the clorobiocin biosynthetic gene cluster: new insights into the biosynthesis of aminocoumarin antibiotics. Microbiology-Sgm 148:3901–3911
245. Wang ZX, Li SM, Heide L (2000) Identification of the coumermycin a(1) biosynthetic gene cluster of Streptomyces rishiriensis DSM 40489. Antimicrob Agents Chemother 44:3040–3048
246. Galm U, Schimana J, Fiedler HP, Schmidt J, Li SM, Heide L (2002) Cloning and analysis of the simocyclinone biosynthetic gene cluster of *Streptomyces antibioticus* to 6040. Arch Microbiol 178:102–114
247. Trefzer A, Pelzer S, Schimana J, Stockert S, Bihlmaier C, Fiedler HP, Welzel K, Vente A, Bechthold A (2002) Biosynthetic gene cluster of simocyclinone, a natural multihybrid antibiotic. Antimicrob Agents Chemother 46:1174–1182
248. Zerbe K, Pylypenko O, Vitali F, Zhang WW, Rouse S, Heck M, Vrijbloed JW, Bischoff D, Bister B, Sussmuth RD et al (2002) Crystal structure of OxyB, a cytochrome P450 implicated in an oxidative phenol coupling reaction during vancomycin biosynthesis. J Biol Chem 277:47476–47485
249. Pylypenko O, Vitali F, Zerbe K, Robinson JA, Schlichting I (2003) Crystal structure of OxyC, a cytochrome P450 implicated in an oxidative C-C coupling reaction during vancomycin biosynthesis. J Biol Chem 278:46727–46733
250. Cryle MJ (2010) Selectivity in a barren landscape: the P450(BioI)-ACP complex. Biochem Soc Trans 38:934–939
251. Cryle MJ (2011) Carrier protein substrates in cytochrome P450-catalysed oxidation. Metallomics 3:323–326
252. Haslinger K, Brieke C, Uhlmann S, Sieverling L, Sussmuth RD, Cryle MJ (2014) The structure of a transient complex of a nonribosomal peptide synthetase and a cytochrome P450 monooxygenase. Angew Chem Int Ed Engl
253. Onaka H, Taniguchi S, Igarashi Y, Furumai T (2003) Characterization of the biosynthetic gene cluster of rebeccamycin from Lechevalieria aerocolonigenes ATCC 39243. Biosci Biotechnol Biochem 67:127–138
254. Onaka H, Taniguchi S, Igarashi Y, Furumai T (2002) Cloning of the staurosporine biosynthetic gene cluster from Streptomyces sp TP-A0274 and its heterologous expression in *Streptomyces lividans*. J Antibiot 55:1063–1071
255. Nettleton DE, Doyle TW, Krishnan B, Matsumoto GK, Clardy J. (1985) Isolation and structure of rebeccamycin—a new antitumor antibiotic from *Nocardia aerocoligenes*. Tetrahedron Lett 26:4011–4014
256. Golik J, Doyle TW, Krishnan B, Dubay G, Matson JA (1989) AT2433-A1, AT2433-A2, AT2433-B1 and AT2433-B2 novel antitumor compounds produced by *Actinomadura melliaura*. 2. Structure determination. J Antibiot 42:1784–1789
257. Tamaoki T, Nomoto H, Takahashi I, Kato Y, Morimoto M, Tomita F (1986) Staurosporine, a potent inhibitor of phospholipid/Ca++ dependent protein kinase. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 135:397–402
258. Lassota P, Singh G, Kramer R (1996) Mechanism of topoisomerase II inhibition by staurosporine and other protein kinase inhibitors. J Biol Chem 271:26418–26423
259. Yoshinari T, Yamada A, Uemura D, Nomura K, Arakawa H, Kojiri K, Yoshida E, Suda H, Okura A (1993) Induction of topoisomerase I-mediated DNA cleavage by a new indolocarbazole, ed-110. Cancer Res 53:490–494
260. Jensen PR, Williams PG, Oh DC, Zeigler L, Fenical W (2007) Species-specific secondary metabolite production in marine actinomycetes of the genus Salinispora. Appl Environ Microbiol 73:1146–1152
261. Sánchez C, Méndez C, Salas JA (2006) Indolocarbazole natural products: occurrence, biosynthesis, biological activity. Nat Prod Rep 23:1007–1045
262. Furusaki A, Hashiba N, Matsumoto T, Hirano A, Iwai Y, Omura S. (1978) X-ray crystal structure of staurosporine: a new alkaloid from a Streptomyces strain. J Chem Soc Chem Commun 800–801

263. Omura S, Tanaka H, Oiwa R, Awaya J, Masuma R, Tanaka K (1977) New antitumor antibiotics, OS-4742 A1, A2, B1 and B2 produced by a strain of Streptomyces. J Antibiot 30:908–916
264. Nakano H, Omura S (2009) Chemical biology of natural indolocarbazole products: 30 years since the discovery of staurosporine. J Antibiot 62:17–26
265. Ryan KS, Drennan CL (2009) Divergent pathways in the biosynthesis of bisindole natural products. Chem Biol 16:351–364
266. Onaka H, Asamizu S, Igarashi Y, Yoshida R, Furumai T (2005) Cytochrome P450 homolog is responsible for c-N bond formation between aglycone and deoxysugar in the staurosporine biosynthesis of Streptomyces sp TP-A0274. Biosci Biotechnol Biochem 69:1753–1759
267. Sanchez C, Zhu L, Brana AF, Salas AP, Rohr J, Mendez C, Salas JA (2005) Combinatorial biosynthesis of antitumor indolocarbazole compounds. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 102:461–466
268. Howard-Jones AR, Walsh CT (2007) Nonenzymatic oxidative steps accompanying action of the cytochrome P450 enzymes StaP and RebP in the biosynthesis of staurosporine and rebeccamycin. J Am Chem Soc 129:11016–11017
269. Howard-Jones AR, Walsh CT (2006) Staurosporine and rebeccamycin aglycones are assembled by the oxidative action of StaP, StaC, RebC on chromopyrrolic acid. J Am Chem Soc 128:12289–12298
270. Goldman PJ, Ryan KS, Hamill MJ, Howard-Jones AR, Walsh CT, Elliott SJ, Drennan CL (2012) An unusual role for a mobile flavin in StaC-like indolocarbazole biosynthetic enzymes. Chem Biol 19:855–865
271. Li H, Poulos TL (1997) The structure of the cytochrome P450BM-3 haem domain complexed with the fatty acid substrate, palmitoleic acid. Nat Struct Biol 4:140–146
272. Wang Y, Chen H, Makino M, Shiro Y, Nagano S, Asamizu S, Onaka H, Shaik S (2009) Theoretical and experimental studies of the conversion of chromopyrrolic acid to an antitumor derivative by cytochrome P450 StaP: the catalytic role of water molecules. J Am Chem Soc 131:6748–6762
273. Gao Q, Zhang C, Blanchard S, Thorson JS (2006) Deciphering indolocarbazole and enediyne aminodideoxypentose biosynthesis through comparative genomics: insights from the AT2433 biosynthetic locus. Chem Biol 13:733–743
274. Salas AP, Zhu LL, Sanchez C, Brana AF, Rohr J, Mendez C, Salas JA (2005) Deciphering the late steps in the biosynthesis of the anti-tumour indolocarbazole staurosporine: sugar donor substrate flexibility of the StaG glycosyltransferase. Mol Microbiol 58:17–27
275. Healy FG, Krasnoff SB, Wach M, Gibson DM, Loria R (2002) Involvement of a cytochrome P450 monooxygenase in thaxtomin—a biosynthesis by *Streptomyces acidiscabies*. J Bacteriol 184:2019–2029
276. Loria R, Bignell DR, Moll S, Huguet-Tapia JC, Joshi MV, Johnson EG, Seipke RF, Gibson DM (2008) Thaxtomin biosynthesis: the path to plant pathogenicity in the genus Streptomyces. Antonie Van Leeuwenhoek 94:3–10
277. Guan D, Grau BL, Clark CA, Taylor CM, Loria R, Pettis GS (2012) Evidence that thaxtomin c is a pathogenicity determinant of *Streptomyces ipomoeae*, the causative agent of Streptomyces soil rot disease of sweet potato. Mol Plant-Microbe Interact 25:393–401
278. Yu F, Li M, Xu C, Wang Z, Zhou H, Yang M, Chen Y, Tang L, He J (2013) Structural insights into the mechanism for recognizing substrate of the cytochrome P450 enzyme TxtE. PLoS One 8
279. Barry SM, Challis GL (2012) Tailoring reactions catalyzed by heme-dependent enzymes: spectroscopic characterization of the L-tryptophan-nitrating cytochrome P450TxtE. Methods Enzymol 516:171–194
280. Lawrence CH, Clark MC, King RR (1990) Induction of common scab symptoms in aseptically cultured potato-tubers by the vivotoxin, thaxtomin. Phytopathology 80:606–608
281. Healy FG, Wach M, Krasnoff SB, Gibson DM, Loria R (2000) The txtAB genes of the plant pathogen Streptomyces acidiscabies encode a peptide synthetase required for phytotoxin thaxtomin—a production and pathogenicity. Mol Microbiol 38:794–804
282. King RR, Lawrence CH, Embleton J, Calhoun LA (2003) More chemistry of the thaxtomin phytotoxins. Phytochemistry 64:1091–1096
283. King RR, Calhoun LA (2009) The thaxtomin phytotoxins: sources, synthesis, biosynthesis, biotransformation and biological activity. Phytochemistry 70:833–841
284. Kers JA, Cameron KD, Joshi MV, Bukhalid RA, Morello JE, Wach MJ, Gibson DM, Loria R (2005) A large, mobile pathogenicity island confers plant pathogenicity on Streptomyces species. Mol Microbiol 55:1025–1033
285. Munro AW, Girvan HM, Mason AE, Dunford AJ, McLean KJ (2013) What makes a P450 tick? Trends Biochem Sci 38:140–150
286. Johnson EG, Krasnoff SB, Bignell DR, Chung WC, Tao T, Parry RJ, Loria R, Gibson DM (2009) 4-nitrotryptophan is a substrate for the non-ribosomal peptide synthetase TxtB in the thaxtomin—a biosynthetic pathway. Mol Microbiol 73:409–418
287. Zhang H, Ning X, Hang H, Ru X, Li H, Li Y, Wang L, Zhang X, Yu S, Qiao Y et al (2013) Total synthesis of thaxtomin—a and its stereoisomers and findings of their biological activities. Org Lett 15:5670–5673
288. Johnson HD, Thorson JS (2008) Characterization of CalE10, the N-oxidase involved in calicheamicin hydroxyaminosugar formation. J Am Chem Soc 130:17662–17663
289. Nicolaou KC, Boddy CNC, Brase, S, Winssinger, N. (1999) Chemistry, biology, and medicine of

the glycopeptide antibiotics. Angew Chem Int Ed 38:2096–2152
290. Myers AG, Cohen SB, Kwon BM (1994) A study of the reaction of calicheamicin gamma1 with glutathione in the presence of double-stranded DNA. J Am Chem Soc 116:1255–1271
291. Zein N, Sinha AM, McGahren WJ, Ellestad GA (1988) Calicheamicin-gamma-1-I—an antitumor antibiotic that cleaves double-stranded DNA site specifically. Science 240:1198–1201
292. De Voss JJ, Townsend CA, Ding WD, Morton GO, Ellestad GA, Zein N, Tabor AB, Schreiber SL (1990) Site-specific atom transfer from DNA to a bound ligand defines the geometry of a DNA calicheamicin gamma-1I complex. J Am Chem Soc 112:9669–9670
293. Nicolaou KC, Stabila P, Esmaeli-Azad B, Wrasidlo W, Hiatt A (1993) Cell-specific regulation of apoptosis by designed enediynes. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 90:3142–3146
294. De Voss JJ, Hangeland JJ, Townsend CA (1990) Characterization of the in-vitro cyclization chemistry of calicheamicin and its relation to DNA cleavage. J Am Chem Soc 112:4554–4556
295. Ahlert J, Shepard E, Lomovskaya N, Zazopoulos E, Staffa A, Bachmann BO, Huang KX, Fonstein L, Czisny A, Whitwam RE et al (2002) The calicheamicin gene cluster and its iterative type I enediyne PKS. Science 297:1173–1176
296. Wu AM, Senter PD (2005) Arming antibodies: prospects and challenges for immunoconjugates. Nat Biotechnol 23:1137–1146
297. Damle NK (2004) Tumour-targeted chemotherapy with immunoconjugates of calicheamicin. Expert Opin Biol Ther 4:1445–1452
298. Liu W, Christenson SD, Standage S, Shen B (2002) Biosynthesis of the enediyne antitumor antibiotic C-1027. Science 297:1170–1173
299. Basch J, Chiang S-J (2007) Cloning and expression of a cytochrome P450 hydroxylase gene from *Amycolatopsis orientalis*: hydroxylation of epothilone B for the production of epothilone F. J Ind Microbiol Biotechnol 34:171–176
300. Chang A, Singh S, Bingman CA, Thorson JS, Phillips GN Jr (2011) Structural characterization of CalO1: a putative orsellinic acid methyltransferase in the calicheamicin-biosynthetic pathway. Acta Crystallogr D Biol Crystallogr 67:197–203
301. Satoi S, Muto N, Hayashi M, Fujii T, Otani M (1980) Mycinamicins, new macrolide antibiotics. I. Taxonomy, production, isolation, characterization and properties. J Antibiot 33:364–376
302. Kinoshita K, Takenaka S, Suzuki H, Morohoshi T, Hayashi M (1992) Mycinamicins, new macrolide antibiotics.13. Isolation and structures of novel fermentation products from *Micromonospora griseorubida* (ferm bp-705). J Antibiot 45:1–9
303. Edelstein PH, Pasiecznik KA, Yasui VK, Meyer RD (1982) Susceptibility of Legionella spp to mycinamicin-I and mycinamicin-II and other macrolide antibiotics—effects of media composition and origin of organisms. Antimicrob Agents Chemother 22:90–93
304. Anzai Y, Salto N, Tanaka M, Kinoshita K, Koyama Y, Kato F (2003) Organization of the biosynthetic gene cluster for the polyketide macrolide mycinamicin in *Micromonospora griseorubida*. FEMS Microbiol Lett 218:135–141
305. Anzai Y, Tsukada S, Sakai A, Masuda R, Harada C, Domeki A, Li S, Kinoshita K, Sherman DH, Kato F (2012) Function of cytochrome P450 enzymes MycCI and MycG in *Micromonospora griseorubida*, a producer of the macrolide antibiotic mycinamicin. Antimicrob Agents Chemother 56:3648–3656
306. Anzai Y, Li S, Chaulagain MR, Kinoshita K, Kato F, Montgomery J, Sherman DH (2008) Functional analysis of MycCI and MycG, cytochrome P450 enzymes involved in biosynthesis of mycinamicin macrolide antibiotics. Chem Biol 15:950–959
307. Baltz RH, Seno ET (1981) Properties of Streptomyces-fradiae mutants blocked in biosynthesis of the macrolide antibiotic tylosin. Antimicrob Agents Chemother 20:214–225
308. Ward SL, Hu ZH, Schirmer A, Reid R, Revill P, Reeves CD, Petrakovsky OV, Dong SD, Katz L (2004) Chalcomycin biosynthesis gene cluster from *Streptomyces bikiniensis*: novel features of an unusual ketolide produced through expression of the Chm polyketide synthase in *Streptomyces fradiae*. Antimicrob Agents Chemother 48:4703–4712
309. Carlson JC, Li S, Gunatilleke SS, Anzai Y, Burr DA, Podust LM, Sherman DH (2011) Tirandamycin biosynthesis is mediated by co-dependent oxidative enzymes. Nat Chem 3:628–633
310. Kudo F, Motegi A, Mizoue K, Eguchi T (2010) Cloning and characterization of the biosynthetic gene cluster of 16-membered macrolide antibiotic FD-891: involvement of a dual functional cytochrome P450 monooxygenase catalyzing epoxidation and hydroxylation (vol 11, p 1574, 2010). ChemBioChem 11:1798–1798
311. Li S, Tietz DR, Rutaganira FU, Kells PM, Anzai Y, Kato F, Pochapsky TC, Sherman DH, Podust LM (2012) Substrate recognition by the multifunctional cytochrome P450 MycG in mycinamicin hydroxylation and epoxidation reactions. J Biol Chem 287
312. Brigham RB, Pittenger RC (1956) Streptomyces orientalis, n. Sp, the source of vancomycin. Antibiot Chemother 6:642–647
313. Nadkarni SR, Patel MV, Chatterjee S, Vijayakumar EKS, Desikan KR, Blumbach J, Ganguli BN, Limbert M (1994) Balhimycin, a new glycopeptide antibiotic produced by Amycolatopsis sp Y-86,21022—taxonomy, production, isolation and biological-activity. J Antibiot 47:334–341
314. Borghi A, Coronelli C, Faniuolo L, Allievi G, Pallanza R, Gallo GG (1984) Teichomycins, new antibiotics from Actinoplanes-teichomyceticus nov-sp4. Separation and characterization of the components of teichomycin (teicoplanin). J Antibiot 37:615–620

315. Yim G, Thaker MN, Koteva K, Wright G (2014) Glycopeptide antibiotic biosynthesis. J Antibiot 67:31–41
316. Barna JCJ, Williams DH (1984) The structure and mode of action of glycopeptide antibiotics of the vancomycin group. Annu Rev Microbiol 38:339–357
317. Bischoff D, Bister B, Bertazzo M, Pfeifer V, Stegmann E, Nicholson GJ, Keller S, Pelzer S, Wohlleben W, Sussmuth RD (2005) The biosynthesis of vancomycin-type glycopeptide antibiotics—a model for oxidative side-chain cross-linking by oxygenases coupled to the action of peptide synthetases. ChemBioChem 6:267–272
318. Zerbe K, Woithe K, Li DB, Vitali F, Bigler L, Robinson JA (2004) An oxidative phenol coupling reaction catalyzed by OxyB, a cytochrome P450 from the vancomycin-producing microorganism. Angew Chem Int Ed 43:6709–6713
319. Woithe K, Geib N, Zerbe K, Li DB, Heck M, Fournier-Rousset S, Meyer O, Vitali F, Matoba N, Abou-Hadeed K et al (2007) Oxidative phenol coupling reactions catalyzed by OxyB: a cytochrome P450 from the vancomycin producing organism. Implications for vancomycin biosynthesis. J Am Chem Soc 129:6887–6895
320. Woithe K, Geib N, Meyer O, Woertz T, Zerbe K, Robinson JA (2008) Exploring the substrate specificity of OxyB, a phenol coupling P450 enzyme involved in vancomycin biosynthesis. Org Biomol Chem 6:2861–2867
321. Stegmann E, Pelzer S, Bischoff D, Puk O, Stockert S, Butz D, Zerbe K, Robinson J, Suessmuth RD, Wohlleben W (2006) Genetic analysis of the balhimycin (vancomycin-type) oxygenase genes. J Biotechnol 124:640–653
322. Pelzer S, Sussmuth R, Heckmann D, Recktenwald J, Huber P, Jung G, Wohlleben W (1999) Identification and analysis of the balhimycin biosynthetic gene cluster and its use for manipulating glycopeptide biosynthesis in Amycolatopsis mediterranei DSM5908. Antimicrob Agents Chemother 43:1565–1573
323. Holding AN, Spencer JB (2008) Investigation into the mechanism of phenolic couplings during the biosynthesis of glycopeptide antibiotics. Chembiochem 9:2209–2214
324. Hadatsch B, Butz D, Schmiederer T, Steudle J, Wohlleben W, Suessmuth R, Stegmann E (2007) The biosynthesis of teicoplanin-type glycopeptide antibiotics: assignment of P450 mono-oxygenases to side chain cyclizations of glycopeptide A47934. Chem Biol 14:1078–1089
325. Bischoff D, Pelzer S, Holtzel A, Nicholson GJ, Stockert S, Wohlleben W, Jung G, Sussmuth RD (2001) The biosynthesis of vancomycin-type glycopeptide antibiotics—new insights into the cyclization steps. Angew Chem Int Ed 40:1693–1696
326. Bischoff D, Pelzer S, Bister B, Nicholson GJ, Stockert S, Schirle M, Wohlleben W, Jung G, Sussmuth RD (2001) The biosynthesis of vancomycin-type glycopeptide antibiotics—the order of the cyclization steps. Angew Chem Int Ed 40:4688–4691
327. Park SY, Shimizu H, Adachi S, Nakagawa A, Tanaka I, Nakahara K, Shoun H, Obayashi E, Nakamura H, Iizuka T et al (1997) Crystal structure of nitric oxide reductase from denitrifying fungus *Fusarium oxysporum*. Nat Struct Biol 4:827–832
328. Oshima R, Fushinobu S, Su F, Zhang L, Takaya N, Shoun H (2004) Structural evidence for direct hydride transfer from NADH to cytochrome P450nor. J Mol Biol 342:207–217
329. Sosio M, Stinchi S, Beltrametti F, Lazzarini A, Donadio S (2003) The gene cluster for the biosynthesis of the glycopeptide antibiotic A40926 by Nonomuraea species. Chem Biol 10:541–549
330. Butz D, Schmiederer T, Hadatsch B, Wohlleben W, Weber T, Suessmuth RD (2008) Module extension of a non-ribosomal peptide synthetase of the glycopeptide antibiotic balhimycin produced by *Amycolatopsis balhimycina*. Chembiochem 9:1195–1200
331. Weist S, Kittel C, Bischoff D, Bister B, Pfeifer V, Nicholson GJ, Wohlleben W, Sussmuth RD (2004) Mutasynthesis of glycopeptide antibiotics: variations of vancomycin's AB-ring amino acid 3,5-dihydroxyphenylglycine. J Am Chem Soc 126:5942–5943
332. Puk O, Huber P, Bischoff D, Recktenwald J, Jung G, Sussmuth RD, van Pee KH, Wohlleben W, Pelzer S. (2002) Glycopeptide biosynthesis in Amycolatopsis mediterranei DSM5908: function of a halogenase and a haloperoxidase/perhydrolase. Chem Biol 9:225–235
333. Recktenwald J, Shawky R, Puk O, Pfennig F, Keller U, Wohlleben W, Pelzer S (2002) Nonribosomal biosynthesis of vancomycin-type antibiotics: a heptapeptide backbone and eight peptide synthetase modules. Microbiology 148:1105–1118
334. Mulyani S, Egel E, Kittel C, Turkanovic S, Wohlleben W, Sussmuth RD, van Pee KH (2010) The thioesterase Bhp is involved in the formation of beta-hydroxytyrosine during balhimycin biosynthesis in *Amycolatopsis balhimycina*. ChemBioChem 11:266–271
335. Lauer B, Russwurm R, Bormann C (2000) Molecular characterization of two genes from *Streptomyces tendae* Tu901 required for the formation of the 4-formyl-4-imidazolin-2-one-containing nucleoside moiety of the peptidyl nucleoside antibiotic nikkomycin. Eur J Biochem 267:1698–1706
336. Steffensky M, Muhlenweg A, Wang ZX, Li SM, Heide L (2000) Identification of the novobiocin biosynthetic gene cluster of *Streptomyces spheroides* NCIB 11891. Antimicrob Agents Chemother 44:1214–1222
337. Kitagawa W, Ozaki T, Nishioka T, Yasutake Y, Hata M, Nishiyama M, Kuzuyama T, Tamura T (2013) Cloning and heterologous expression of the aurachin RE biosynthesis gene cluster afford a new cytochrome P450 for quinoline N-hydroxylation. Chembiochem 14:1085–1093

338. Kitagawa W, Tamura T (2008) A quinoline antibiotic from *Rhodococcus erythropolis* JCM 6824. J Antibiot (Tokyo) 61:680–682
339. Debnath J, Siricilla S, Wan B, Crick DC, Lenaerts AJ, Franzblau SG, Kurosu M (2012) Discovery of selective menaquinone biosynthesis inhibitors against *Mycobacterium tuberculosis*. J Med Chem 55:3739–3755
340. Dhiman RK, Mahapatra S, Slayden RA, Boyne ME, Lenaerts A, Hinshaw JC, Angala SK, Chatterjee D, Biswas K, Narayanasamy P et al (2009) Menaquinone synthesis is critical for maintaining mycobacterial viability during exponential growth and recovery from non-replicating persistence. Mol Microbiol 72:85–97
341. Kurosu M, Crick DC (2009) MenA is a promising drug target for developing novel lead molecules to combat *Mycobacterium tuberculosis*. Med Chem 5:197–207
342. Kurosu M, Narayanasamy P, Biswas K, Dhiman R, Crick DC (2007) Discovery of 1,4-dihydroxy-2-naphthoate prenyltransferase inhibitors: new drug leads for multidrug-resistant Gram-positive pathogens. J Med Chem 50:3973–3975
343. Kunze B, Hofle G, Reichenbach H (1987) The aurachins, new quinoline antibiotics from myxobacteria: production, physico-chemical and biological properties. J Antibiot (Tokyo) 40:258–265
344. Nachtigall J, Schneider K, Nicholson G, Goodfellow M, Zinecker H, Imhoff JF, Sussmuth RD, Fiedler HP (2010) Two new aurachins from Rhodococcus sp Acta 2259. J Antibiot (Tokyo) 63:567–569
345. Pistorius D, Li Y, Sandmann A, Muller R (2011) Completing the puzzle of aurachin biosynthesis in *Stigmatella aurantiaca* sg-a15. Mol Biosyst 7:3308–3315
346. Yasutake Y, Kitagawa W, Hata M, Nishioka T, Ozaki T, Nishiyama M, Kuzuyama T, Tamura T (2014) Structure of the quinoline N-hydroxylating cytochrome P450 RauA, an essential enzyme that confers antibiotic activity on aurachin alkaloids. FEBS Lett 588:105–110
347. Ouellet H, Johnston JB, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2010) The *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* cytochrome P450 system. Arch Biochem Biophys 493:82–95
348. Sassetti CM, Boyd DH, Rubin EJ (2003) Genes required for mycobacterial growth defined by high density mutagenesis. Mol Microbiol 48:77–84
349. Kendall SL, Rison SC, Movahedzadeh F, Frita R, Stoker NG (2004) What do microarrays really tell us about *M. tuberculosis*? Trends Microbiol 12:537–544
350. McLean KJ, Carroll P, Lewis DG, Dunford AJ, Seward HE, Neeli R, Cheesman MR, Marsollier L, Douglas P, Smith WE et al (2008) Characterization of active site structure in CYP121 a cytochrome P450 essential for viability of *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* H37Rv. J Biol Chem 283:33406–33416
351. Betts JC, Lukey PT, Robb LC, McAdam RA, Duncan K (2002) Evaluation of a nutrient starvation model of *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* persistence by gene and protein expression profiling. Mol Microbiol 43:717–731
352. Wei J, Liang J, Shi Q, Yuan P, Meng R, Tang X, Yu L, Guo N (2014) Genome-wide transcription analyses in *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* treated with lupulone. Braz J Microbiol 45:333–341
353. Holsclaw CM, Sogi KM, Gilmore SA, Schelle MW, Leavell MD, Bertozzi CR, Leary JA (2008) Structural characterization of a novel sulfated menaquinone produced by stf3 from *Mycobacterium tuberculosis*. ACS Chem Biol 3:619–624
354. Mougous JD, Senaratne RH, Petzold CJ, Jain M, Lee DH, Schelle MW, Leavell MD, Cox JS, Leary JA, Riley LW et al (2006) A sulfated metabolite produced by stf3 negatively regulates the virulence of *Mycobacterium tuberculosis*. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 103:4258–4263
355. Gilmore SA, Schelle MW, Holsclaw CM, Leigh CD, Jain M, Cox JS, Leary JA, Bertozzi CR (2012) Sulfolipid-1 biosynthesis restricts *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* growth in human macrophages. ACS Chem Biol 7:863–870
356. Chang JC, Miner MD, Pandey AK, Gill WP, Harik NS, Sassetti CM, Sherman DR (2009) Igr genes and *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* cholesterol metabolism. J Bacteriol 191:5232–5239
357. Griffin JE, Pandey AK, Gilmore SA, Mizrahi V, McKinney JD, Bertozzi CR, Sassetti CM (2012) Cholesterol catabolism by *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* requires transcriptional and metabolic adaptations. Chem Biol 19:218–227
358. Pandey AK, Sassetti CM (2008) Mycobacterial persistance requires the utilization of host cholesterol. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 105:4376–4380
359. Van der Geize R, Yam K, Heuser T, Wilbrink MH, Hara H, Anderton MC, Sim E, Dijkhuizen L, Davies JE, Mohn WW et al (2007) A gene cluster encoding cholesterol catabolism in a soil actinomycete provides insight into *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* survival in macrophages. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 104:1947–1952
360. McLean KJ, Lafite P, Levy C, Cheesman MR, Mast N, Pikuleva IA, Leys D, Munro AW (2009) The structure of *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* CYP125 molecular basis for cholesterol binding in a P450 needed for host infection. J Biol Chem 284:35524–35533
361. Capyk JK, Kalscheuer R, Stewart GR, Liu J, Kwon H, Zhao R, Okamoto S, Jacobs WR Jr, Eltis LD, Mohn WW (2009) Mycobacterial cytochrome P450 125 (CYP125) catalyzes the terminal hydroxylation of C27 steroids. J Biol Chem 284:35534–35542
362. Driscoll MD, McLean KJ, Levy C, Mast N, Pikuleva IA, Lafite P, Rigby SE, Leys D, Munro AW (2010) Structural and biochemical characterization of *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* CYP142: evidence for multiple cholesterol 27-hydroxylase activities in a human pathogen. J Biol Chem 285:38270–38282

363. Ouellet H, Guan S, Johnston JB, Chow ED, Kells PM, Burlingame AL, Cox JS, Podust LM, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2010) *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* CYP125A1, a steroid C27 monooxygenase that detoxifies intracellularly generated cholest-4-en-3-one. Mol Microbiol 77:730–742
364. Johnston JB, Ouellet H, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2010) Functional redundancy of steroid C-26-monooxygenase activity in *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* revealed by biochemical and genetic analyses. J Biol Chem 285:36352–36360
365. Sivaramakrishnan S, Ouellet H, Matsumura H, Guan S, Moenne-Loccoz P, Burlingame AL, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2012) Proximal ligand electron donation and reactivity of the cytochrome P450 ferric-peroxo anion. J Am Chem Soc 134:6673–6684
366. Kondo E, Kanai K (1976) Accumulation of cholesterol esters in macrophages incubated with mycobacteria in vitro. Jpn J Med Sci Biol 29:123–137
367. Garcia-Fernandez E, Frank DJ, Galan B, Kells PM, Podust LM, Garcia JL, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2013) A highly conserved mycobacterial cholesterol catabolic pathway. Environ Microbiol 15:2342–2359
368. Rosloniec KZ, Wilbrink MH, Capyk JK, Mohn WW, Ostendorf M, van der Geize R, Dijkhuizen L, Eltis LD (2009) Cytochrome P450 125 (CYP125) catalyses C26-hydroxylation to initiate sterol side-chain degradation in *Rhodococcus jostii* RHA1. Mol Microbiol 74:1031–1043
369. van der Geize R, Grommen AW, Hessels GI, Jacobs AA, Dijkhuizen L (2011) The steroid catabolic pathway of the intracellular pathogen *Rhodococcus equi* is important for pathogenesis and a target for vaccine development. PLoS Path 7:e1002181
370. Drzyzga O, Fernandez de las Heras L, Morales V, Navarro Llorens JM, Perera J (2011) Cholesterol degradation by *Gordonia cholesterolivorans*. Appl Environ Microbiol 77:4802–4810
371. Merino E, Barrientos A, Rodriguez J, Naharro G, Luengo JM, Olivera ER (2013) Isolation of cholesterol- and deoxycholate-degrading bacteria from soil samples: evidence of a common pathway. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 97:891–904
372. Gatfield J, Pieters J (2000) Essential role for cholesterol in entry of mycobacteria into macrophages. Science 288:1647–1650
373. Pieters J (2001) Entry and survival of pathogenic mycobacteria in macrophages. Microb Infect 3:249–255
374. Griffin JE, Gawronski JD, DeJesus MA, Ioerger TR, Akerley BJ, Sassetti CM (2011) High-resolution phenotypic profiling defines genes essential for mycobacterial growth and cholesterol catabolism. PLoS Path 7:e1002251
375. Nesbitt NM, Yang X, Fontan P, Kolesnikova I, Smith I, Sampson NS, Dubnau E (2010) A thiolase of *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* is required for virulence and production of androstenedione and androstadienedione from cholesterol. Infect Immun 78:275–282
376. Sassetti CM, Rubin EJ (2003) Genetic requirements for mycobacterial survival during infection. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 100:12989–12994
377. Schnappinger D, Ehrt S, Voskuil MI, Liu Y, Mangan JA, Monahan IM, Dolganov G, Efron B, Butcher PD, Nathan C et al (2003) Transcriptional adaptation of *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* within macrophages: insights into the phagosomal environment. J Exp Med 198:693–704
378. Tailleux L, Waddell SJ, Pelizzola M, Mortellaro A, Withers M, Tanne A, Castagnoli PR, Gicquel B, Stoker NG, Butcher PD et al (2008) Probing host pathogen cross-talk by transcriptional profiling of both *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* and infected human dendritic cells and macrophages. PLoS One 3:e1403
379. Wolf AJ, Linas B, Trevejo-Nunez GJ, Kincaid E, Tamura T, Takatsu K, Ernst JD (2007) *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* infects dendritic cells with high frequency and impairs their function in vivo. J Immunol 179:2509–2519
380. Thomas ST, VanderVen BC, Sherman DR, Russell DG, Sampson NS (2011) Pathway profiling in *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* elucidation of cholesterol-derived catabolite and enzymes that catalyze its metabolism. J Biol Chem 286:43668–43678
381. Chang JC, Harik NS, Liao RP, Sherman DR (2007) Identification of mycobacterial genes that alter growth and pathology in macrophages and in mice. J Infect Dis 196:788–795
382. Azad AK, Sirakova TD, Fernandes ND, Kolattukudy PE (1997) Gene knockout reveals a novel gene cluster for the synthesis of a class of cell wall lipids unique to pathogenic mycobacteria. J Biol Chem 272:16741–16745
383. Yu J, Tran V, Li M, Huang X, Niu C, Wang D, Zhu J, Wang J, Gao Q, Liu J (2012) Both phthiocerol dimycocerosates and phenolic glycolipids are required for virulence of *Mycobacterium marinum*. Infect Immun 80:1381–1389
384. Garcia-Fernandez E, Medrano FJ, Galan B, Garcia JL (2014) Deciphering the transcriptional regulation of cholesterol catabolic pathway in mycobacteria: identification of the inducer of KstR repressor. J Biol Chem 289:17576–17588
385. Kendall SL, Burgess P, Balhana R, Withers M, ten Bokum A, Lott JS, Gao C, Uhia-Castro I, Stoker NG (2010) Cholesterol utilization in mycobacteria is controlled by two TetR-type transcriptional regulators: KstR and KstR2. Microbiology-Sgm 156:1362–1371
386. Gondry M, Sauguet L, Belin P, Thai R, Amouroux R, Tellier C, Tuphile K, Jacquet M, Braud S, Courcon M et al (2009) Cyclodipeptide synthases are a family of tRNA-dependent peptide bond-forming enzymes. Nat Chem Biol 5:414–420
387. Nishanth KS, Dileep C, Mohandas C, Nambisan B, Ca J (2014) Cyclo(D-Tyr-D-phe): a new antibacterial, anticancer, and antioxidant cyclic dipeptide from Bacillus sp N strain associated with a rhabditid entomopathogenic nematode. J Pept Sci 20:173–185

388. Borthwick AD (2012) 2,5-Diketopiperazines: synthesis, reactions, medicinal chemistry, and bioactive natural products. Chem Rev 112:3641–3716
389. Cornacchia C, Cacciatore I, Baldassarre L, Mollica A, Feliciani F, Pinnen F (2012) 2,5-Diketopiperazines as neuroprotective agents. Mini Rev Med Chem 12:2–12
390. de Carvalho MP, Abraham WR (2012) Antimicrobial and biofilm inhibiting diketopiperazines. Curr Med Chem 19:3564–3577
391. Tsolaki AG, Hirsh AE, DeRiemer K, Enciso JA, Wong MZ, Hannan M, de la Salmoniere YOL, Aman K, Kato-Maeda M, Small PM (2004) Functional and evolutionary genomics of *Mycobacterium tuberculosis*: insights from genomic deletions in 100 strains. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 101:4865–4870
392. Gao Q, Kripke KE, Saldanha AJ, Yan WH, Holmes S, Small PM (2005) Gene expression diversity among *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* clinical isolates. Microbiology-Sgm 151:5–14
393. Cryle MJ, Bell SG, Schlichting I (2010) Structural and biochemical characterization of the cytochrome P450 CypX (CYP134A1) from *Bacillus subtilis*: a cyclo-L-leucyl-L-leucyl dipeptide oxidase. Biochemistry 49:7282–7296
394. Bonnefond L, Arai T, Sakaguchi Y, Suzuki T, Ishitani R, Nureki O (2011) Structural basis for nonribosomal peptide synthesis by an aminoacyl-tRNA synthetase paralog. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 108:3912–3917
395. Johnston JB, Kells PM, Podust LM, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2009) Biochemical and structural characterization of CYP124: a methyl-branched lipid omega-hydroxylase from *Mycobacterium tuberculosis*. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 106:20687–20692
396. Lew JM, Kapopoulou A, Jones LM, Cole ST (2011) Tuberculist–10 years after. Tuberculosis (Edinb) 91:1–7
397. George KM, Chatterjee D, Gunawardana G, Welty D, Hayman J, Lee R, Small PL (1999) Mycolactone: a polyketide toxin from *Mycobacterium ulcerans* required for virulence. Science 283:854–857
398. Stinear TP, Mve-Obiang A, Small PL, Frigui W, Pryor MJ, Brosch R, Jenkin GA, Johnson PD, Davies JK, Lee RE et al (2004) Giant plasmid-encoded polyketide synthases produce the macrolide toxin of *Mycobacterium ulcerans*. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 101:1345–1349
399. Hong H, Demangel C, Pidot SJ, Leadlay PF, Stinear T (2008) Mycolactones: immunosuppressive and cytotoxic polyketides produced by aquatic mycobacteria. Nat Prod Rep 25:447–454
400. Hall BS, Hill K, McKenna M, Ogbechi J, High S, Willis AE, Simmonds RE (2014) The pathogenic mechanism of the *Mycobacterium ulcerans* virulence factor, mycolactone, depends on blockade of protein translocation into the ER. PLoS Path 10:e1004061
401. Mve-Obiang A, Lee RE, Portaels F, Small PL (2003) Heterogeneity of mycolactones produced by clinical isolates of Mycobacterium ulcerans: implications for virulence. Infect Immun 71:774–783
402. Mve-Obiang A, Lee RE, Umstot ES, Trott KA, Grammer TC, Parker JM, Ranger BS, Grainger R, Mahrous EA, Small PL (2005) A newly discovered mycobacterial pathogen isolated from laboratory colonies of Xenopus species with lethal infections produces a novel form of mycolactone, the Mycobacterium ulcerans macrolide toxin. Infect Immun 73:3307–3312
403. George KM, Pascopella L, Welty DM, Small PL (2000) A Mycobacterium ulcerans toxin, mycolactone, causes apoptosis in guinea pig ulcers and tissue culture cells. Infect Immun 68:877–883
404. Chany AC, Tresse C, Casarotto V, Blanchard N (2013) History, biology and chemistry of Mycobacterium ulcerans infections (Buruli ulcer disease). Nat Prod Rep 30:1527–1567
405. Cox RA, Garcia MJ (2013) Adaptation of mycobacteria to growth conditions: a theoretical analysis of changes in gene expression revealed by microarrays. PLoS One 8:e59883
406. Kendall SL, Withers M, Soffair CN, Moreland NJ, Gurcha S, Sidders B, Frita R, Ten Bokum A, Besra GS, Lott JS et al (2007) A highly conserved transcriptional repressor controls a large regulon involved in lipid degradation in Mycobacterium smegmatis and Mycobacterium tuberculosis. Mol Microbiol 65:684–699
407. Lin K, Kuang Y, Joseph JS, Kolatkar PR (2002) Conserved codon composition of ribosomal protein coding genes in Escherichia coli, Mycobacterium tuberculosis and Saccharomyces cerevisiae: lessons from supervised machine learning in functional genomics. Nucleic Acids Res 30:2599–2607
408. Podust LM, Poulos TL, Waterman MR (2001) Crystal structure of cytochrome P450 14 alpha-sterol demethylase (CYP51) from Mycobacterium tuberculosis in complex with azole inhibitors. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 98:3068–3073
409. Ouellet H, Podust LM, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2008) Mycobacterium tuberculosis CYP130—crystal structure, biophysical characterization, and interactions with antifungal azole drugs. J Biol Chem 283:5069–5080
410. Ouellet H, Kells PM, Ortiz de Montellano PR, Podust LM (2011) Reverse type I inhibitor of Mycobacterium tuberculosis CYP125A1. Biorg Med Chem Lett 21:332–337
411. Uhia I, Galan B, Kendall SL, Stoker NG, Garcia JL (2012) Cholesterol metabolism in Mycobacterium smegmatis. Environ Microbiol Rep 4:168–182
412. Agnew CR, Warrilow AG, Burton NM, Lamb DC, Kelly SL, Brady RL (2012) An enlarged, adaptable active site in CYP164 family P450 enzymes, the sole P450 in Mycobacterium leprae. Antimicrob Agents Chemother 56:391–402

413. Singh P, Cole ST (2011) Mycobacterium leprae: genes, pseudogenes and genetic diversity. Future Microbiol 6:57–71
414. Seward HE, Roujeinikova A, McLean KJ, Munro AW, Leys D (2006) Crystal structure of the Mycobacterium tuberculosis P450CYP121-fluconazole complex reveals new azole drug-P450 binding mode. J Biol Chem 281:39437–39443
415. Fonvielle M, Le Du M-H, Lequin O, Lecoq A, Jacquet M, Thai R, Dubois S, Grach G, Gondry M, Belin P (2013) Substrate and reaction specificity of Mycobacterium tuberculosis cytochrome P450 CYP121 insights from biochemical studies and crystal structures. J Biol Chem 288:17347–17359
416. McLean KJ, Marshall KR, Richmond A, Hunter IS, Fowler K, Kieser T, Gurcha SS, Besra GS, Munro AW (2002) Azole antifungals are potent inhibitors of cytochrome P450 mono-oxygenases and bacterial growth in mycobacteria and streptomycetes. Microbiology-Sgm 148:2937–2949
417. Ahmad Z, Sharma S, Khuller GK (2006) Azole antifungals as novel chemotherapeutic agents against murine tuberculosis. FEMS Microbiol Lett 261:181–186
418. Ahmad Z, Sharma S, Khuller GK (2006) The potential of azole antifungals against latent/persistent tuberculosis. FEMS Microbiol Lett 258:200–203
419. Ahmad Z, Sharma S, Khuller GK (2005) In vitro and ex vivo antimycobacterial potential of azole drugs against Mycobacterium tuberculosis H(37) Rv. FEMS Microbiol Lett 251:19–22
420. Hudson SA, McLean KJ, Surade S, Yang Y-Q, Leys D, Ciulli A, Munro AW, Abell C (2012) Application of fragment screening and merging to the discovery of inhibitors of the Mycobacterium tuberculosis cytochrome P450 CYP121. Angew Chem Int Ed 51:9311–9316
421. Brosch R, Gordon SV, Pym A, Eiglmeier K, Garnier T, Cole ST (2000) Comparative genomics of the mycobacteria. Int J Med Microbiol 290:143–152
422. Behr MA, Wilson MA, Gill WP, Salamon H, Schoolnik GK, Rane S, Small PM (1999) Comparative genomics of BCG vaccines by whole-genome DNA microarray. Science 284:1520–1523
423. McLean KJ, Dunford AJ, Neeli R, Driscoll MD, Munro AW (2007) Structure, function and drug targeting in Mycobacterium tuberculosis cytochrome P450 systems. Arch Biochem Biophys 464:228–240
424. Brodin P, Rosenkrands I, Andersen P, Cole ST, Brosch R (2004) ESAT-6 proteins: protective antigens and virulence factors? Trends Microbiol 12:500–508
425. Yoshida Y, Noshiro M, Aoyama Y, Kawamoto T, Horiuchi T, Gotoh O (1997) Structural and evolutionary studies on sterol 14-demethylase P450 (CYP51), the most conserved P450 monooxygenase. II. Evolutionary analysis of protein and gene structures. J Biochem 122:1122–1128
426. Lepesheva GI, Waterman MR (2011) Structural basis for conservation in the CYP51 family. Biochim Biophys Acta 1814:88–93
427. Daum G, Lees ND, Bard M, Dickson R (1998) Biochemistry, cell biology and molecular biology of lipids of Saccharomyces cerevisiae. Yeast 14:1471–1510
428. Richardson MD (2005) Changing patterns and trends in systemic fungal infections. J Antimicrob Chemother 56:i5–i11
429. Raviglione MC, Snider DE Jr, Kochi A (1995) Global epidemiology of tuberculosis. Morbidity and mortality of a worldwide epidemic. J Am Med Assoc 273:220–226
430. Bellamine A, Mangla AT, Nes WD, Waterman MR (1999) Characterization and catalytic properties of the sterol 14 alpha-demethylase from Mycobacterium tuberculosis. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 96:8937–8942
431. Lamichhane G, Zignol M, Blades NJ, Geiman DE, Dougherty A, Grosset J, Broman KW, Bishai WR (2003) A postgenomic method for predicting essential genes at subsaturation levels of mutagenesis: application to Mycobacterium tuberculosis. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 100:7213–7218
432. Podust LM, Stojan J, Poulos TL, Waterman MR (2001) Substrate recognition sites in 14 alpha-sterol demethylase from comparative analysis of amino acid sequences and X-ray structure of Mycobacterium tuberculosis CYP51. J Inorg Biochem 87:227–235
433. Xiao L, Madison V, Chau AS, Loebenberg D, Palermo RE, McNicholas PM (2004) Three-dimensional models of wild-type and mutated forms of cytochrome P450 14 alpha-sterol demethylases from Aspergillus fumigatus and Candida albicans provide insights into posaconazole binding. Antimicrob Agents Chemother 48:568–574
434. Dunford AJ, McLean KJ, Sabri M, Seward HE, Heyes DJ, Scrutton NS, Munro AW (2007) Rapid P450 heme iron reduction by laser photoexcitation of Mycobacterium tuberculosis CYP121 and CYP51B1—analysis of CO complexation reactions and reversibility of the P450/P420 equilibrium. J Biol Chem 282:24816–24824
435. Jennings GK, Modi A, Elenewski JE, Ritchie CM, Nguyen T, Ellis KC, Hackett JC (2014) Spin equilibrium and O2-binding kinetics of Mycobacterium tuberculosis CYP51 with mutations in the histidine-threonine dyad. J Inorg Biochem 136:81–91
436. Podust LM, von Kries JP, Eddine AN, Kim Y, Yermalitskaya LV, Kuehne R, Ouellet H, Warrier T, Altekoester M, Lee J-S et al (2007) Small-molecule scaffolds for CYP51 inhibitors identified by high-throughput screening and defined by X-ray crystallography. Antimicrob Agents Chemother 51:3915–3923
437. Podust LM, Yermalitskaya LV, Lepesheva GI, Podust VN, Dalmasso EA, Waterman MR (2004) Es-

triol bound and ligand-free structures of sterol 14 alpha-demethylase. Structure 12:1937–1945
438. Eddine AN, von Kries JP, Podust MV, Warrier T, Kaufmann SHE, Podust LM (2008) X-ray structure of 4,4′-dihydroxybenzophenone mimicking sterol substrate in the active site of sterol 14 alpha-demethylase (CYP51). J Biol Chem 283:15152–15159
439. Chen C-K, Doyle PS, Yermalitskaya LV, Mackey ZB, Ang KKH, McKerrow JH, Podust LM (2009) Trypanosoma cruzi CYP51 inhibitor derived from a Mycobacterium tuberculosis screen hit. PLoS Negl Trop Dis 3:e372
440. El-Sayed NM, Myler PJ, Bartholomeu DC, Nilsson, D, Aggarwal G, Tran AN, Ghedin E, Worthey EA, Delcher AL, Blandin G et al (2005) The genome sequence of Trypanosoma cruzi, etiologic agent of Chagas disease. Science 309:409–415
441. Hawksworth DL (2001) The magnitude of fungal diversity: the 1.5 million species estimate revisited. Mycol Res 105:1422–1432
442. Lisitsa AV, Gusev SA, Karuzina II, Archakov AI, Koymans L (2001) Cytochrome P450 database. SAR QSAR Environ Res 12:359–366
443. Moktali V, Park J, Fedorova-Abrams ND, Park B, Choi J, Lee Y-H, Kang S (2012) Systematic and searchable classification of cytochrome P450 proteins encoded by fungal and oomycete genomes. BMC Genomics 13:525
444. Aoyama Y, Noshiro M, Gotoh O, Imaoka S, Funae Y, Kurosawa N, Horiuchi T, Yoshida Y (1996) Sterol 14-demethylase P450 (P45014DM*) is one of the most ancient and conserved P450 species. J Biochem 119:926–933
445. Kelly SL, Lamb DC, Corran AJ, Baldwin BC, Parks LW, Kelly DE (1995) Purification and reconstitution of activity of Saccharomyces cerevisiae P450 61, a sterol delta 22-desaturase. FEBS Lett 377:217–220
446. Črešnar B, Petrič Š (2011) Cytochrome P450 enzymes in the fungal kingdom. Biochim Biophys Acta 1814:29–35
447. Lepesheva GI, Waterman MR (2007) Sterol 14 alpha-demethylase cytochrome P450 (CYP51), a P450 in all biological kingdoms. Biochim Biophys Acta 1770:467–477
448. Deng J, Carbone I, Dean RA (2007) The evolutionary history of cytochrome P450 genes in four filamentous ascomycetes. BMC Evol Biol 7:30
449. Nazir KHMNH, Ichinose H, Wariishi H (2010) Molecular characterization and isolation of cytochrome P450 genes from the filamentous fungus Aspergillus oryzae. Arch Microbiol 192:395–408
450. Machida M, Asai K, Sano M, Tanaka T, Kumagai T, Terai G, Kusumoto K, Arima T, Akita O, Kashiwagi Y et al (2005) Genome sequencing and analysis of Aspergillus oryzae. Nature 438:1157–1161
451. Chen W, Lee MK, Jefcoate C, Kim SC, Chen F, Yu JH (2014) Fungal cytochrome P450 monooxygenases: their distribution, structure, functions, family expansion, evolutionary origin. Genome Biol Evol 6:1759–6653
452. Waterman MR, Lepesheva GI (2005) Sterol 14 alpha-demethylase, an abundant and essential mixed-function oxidase. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 338:418–422
453. Kelly SL, Lamb DC, Baldwin BC, Corran AJ, Kelly DE (1997) Characterization of Saccharomyces cerevisiae CYP61, sterol delta(22)-desaturase, and inhibition by azole antifungal agents. J Biol Chem 272:9986–9988
454. Hlavica P (2013) Evaluation of structural features in fungal cytochromes P450 predicted to rule catalytic diversification. Biochim Biophys Acta 1834:205–220
455. Farkas J, Schricker R, Briza P, Eckerstorfer M, Breitenbach M (1997) The enzymatic properties of Dit2p (CYP56) from Saccharomyces cerevisiae. FASEB J 11:A827–A827
456. Briza P, Eckerstorfer M, Breitenbach M (1994) The sporulation-specific enzymes encoded by the Dit1 and Dit2 genes catalyze a 2-step reaction leading to a soluble ll-dityrosine-containing precursor of the yeast spore wall. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 91:4524–4528
457. Melo NR, Moran GP, Warrilow AGS, Dudley E, Smith SN, Sullivan DJ, Lamb DC, Kelly DE, Coleman DC, Kelly SL (2008) CYP56 (Dit2p) in Candida albicans: characterization and investigation of its role in growth and antifungal drug susceptibility. Antimicrob Agents Chemother 52:3718–3724
458. Tsitsigiannis DI, Keller NP (2007) Oxylipins as developmental and host-fungal communication signals. Trends Microbiol 15:109–118
459. Tsitsigiannis DI, Kowieski TM, Zarnowski R, Keller NP (2005) Three putative oxylipin biosynthetic genes integrate sexual and asexual development in Aspergillus nidulans. Microbiology-Sgm 151:1809–1821
460. Bomke C, Rojas MC, Gong F, Hedden P, Tudzynski B (2008) Isolation and characterization of the gibberellin biosynthetic gene cluster in Sphaceloma manihoticola. Appl Environ Microbiol 74:5325–5339
461. Malonek S, Bomke C, Bornberg-Bauer E, Rojas MC, Hedden P, Hopkins P, Tudzynski B (2005) Distribution of gibberellin biosynthetic genes and gibberellin production in the Gibberella fujikuroi species complex. Phytochemistry 66:1296–1311
462. Tudzynski B, Rojas MC, Gaskin P, Hedden P (2002) The gibberellin 20-oxidase of Gibberella fujikuroi is a multifunctional monooxygenase. J Biol Chem 277:21246–21253
463. Tudzynski B, Hedden P, Carrera E, Gaskin P (2001) The P450-4 gene of Gibberella fujikuroi encodes ent-kaurene oxidase in the gibberellin biosynthesis pathway. Appl Environ Microbiol 67:3514–3522
464. Ahmad N, Hamayun M, Khan SA, Khan AL, Lee IJ, Shin DH (2010) Gibberellin-producing endophytic fungi isolated from Monochoria vaginalis. J Microbiol Biotechnol 20:1744–1749

465. Syed K, Porollo A, Lam YW, Grimmett PE, Yadav JS (2013) CYP63A2, a catalytically versatile fungal P450 monooxygenase capable of oxidizing higher-molecular-weight polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons, alkylphenols, and alkanes. Appl Environ Microbiol 79:2692–2702
466. Syed K, Porollo A, Lam YW, Yadav JS (2011) A fungal P450 (CYP5136A3) capable of oxidizing polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons and endocrine disrupting alkylphenols: role of Trp(129) and Leu(324). PLoS One 6:e28286
467. Monk BC, Tomasiak TM, Keniya MV, Huschmann FU, Tyndall JDA, O'Connell JD III, Cannon RD, McDonald JG, Rodriguez A, Finer-Moore JS et al (2014) Architecture of a single membrane spanning cytochrome P450 suggests constraints that orient the catalytic domain relative to a bilayer. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 111:3865–3870
468. Wolf DH (1986) Cellular control in the eukaryotic cell through action of proteinases: the yeast Saccharomyces cerevisiae as a model organism. Microbiol Sci 3:107–111, 114
469. Loper JC (1992) Cytochrome P450 lanosterol 14alpha-demethylase (CYP51): insights from molecular genetic analysis of the Erg11 gene in Saccharomyces cerevisiae. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 43:1107–1116
470. Lepesheva GI, Hargrove TY, Kleshchenko Y, Nes WD, Villalta F, Waterman MR (2008) CYP51: a major drug target in the cytochrome P450 superfamily. Lipids 43:1117–1125
471. Scott EE, Spatzenegger M, Halpert JR (2001) A truncation of 2B subfamily cytochromes P450 yields increased expression levels, increased solubility, and decreased aggregation while retaining function. Arch Biochem Biophys 395:57–68
472. Nakayama K, Puchkaev A, Pikuleva IA (2001) Membrane binding and substrate access merge in cytochrome P450 7A1, a key enzyme in degradation of cholesterol. J Biol Chem 276:31459–31465
473. Headlam MJ, Wilce MCJ, Tuckey RC (2003) The F-G loop region of cytochrome P450scc (CYP11A1) interacts with the phospholipid membrane. Biochim Biophys Acta 1617:96–108
474. Murtazina D, Puchkaev AV, Schein CH, Oezguen N, Braun W, Nanavati A, Pikuleva IA (2002) Membrane-protein interactions contribute to efficient 27-hydroxylation of cholesterol by mitochondrial cytochrome P450 27A1. J Biol Chem 277:37582–37589
475. Xiang MJ, Liu JY, Ni PH, Wang S, Shi C, Wei B, Ni YX, Ge HL (2013) Erg11 mutations associated with azole resistance in clinical isolates of Candida albicans. FEMS Yeast Res 13:386–393
476. Goldman GH, da Silva Ferreira ME, dos Reis Marques E, Savoldi M, Perlin D, Park S, Godoy Martinez PC, Goldman MH, Colombo AL (2004) Evaluation of fluconazole resistance mechanisms in Candida albicans clinical isolates from HIV-infected patients in brazil. Diagn Microbiol Infect Dis 50:25–32
477. Becher R, Wirsel SGR (2012) Fungal cytochrome P450 sterol 14 alpha-demethylase (CYP51) and azole resistance in plant and human pathogens. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 95:825–840
478. Champe SP, el-Zayat AA (1989) Isolation of a sexual sporulation hormone from Aspergillus nidulans. J Bacteriol 171:3982–3988
479. Tsitsigiannis DI, Zarnowski R, Keller NP (2004) The lipid body protein, PpoA, coordinates sexual and asexual sporulation in Aspergillus nidulans. J Biol Chem 279:11344–11353
480. Tsitsigiannis DI, Keller NP (2006) Oxylipins act as determinants of natural product biosynthesis and seed colonization in Aspergillus nidulans. Mol Microbiol 59:882–892
481. Brodhun F, Feussner I (2011) Oxylipins in fungi. FEBS J 278:1047–1063
482. Andreou A, Brodhun F, Feussner I (2009) Biosynthesis of oxylipins in non-mammals. Prog Lipid Res 48:148–170
483. Pohl CH, Kock JL (2014) Oxidized fatty acids as inter-kingdom signaling molecules. Molecules 19:1273–1285
484. Christensen SA, Kolomiets MV (2011) The lipid language of plant-fungal interactions. Fungal Genet Biol 48:4–14
485. Wasternack C, Hause B (2013) Jasmonates: biosynthesis, perception, signal transduction and action in plant stress response, growth and development. An update to the 2007 review in annals of botany. Ann Bot 111:1021–1058
486. Tsitsigiannis DI, Bok JW, Andes D, Nielsen KF, Frisvad JC, Keller NP (2005) Aspergillus cyclooxygenase-like enzymes are associated with prostaglandin production and virulence. Infect Immun 73:4548–4559
487. Garscha U, Jerneren F, Chung D, Keller NP, Hamberg M, Oliw EH (2007) Identification of dioxygenases required for Aspergillus development. Studies of products, stereochemistry, and the reaction mechanism. J Biol Chem 282:34707–34718
488. Brodhun F, Gobel C, Hornung E, Feussner I (2009) Identification of PpoA from Aspergillus nidulans as a fusion protein of a fatty acid heme dioxygenase/peroxidase and a cytochrome P450. J Biol Chem 284:11792–11805
489. Jerneren F, Garscha U, Hoffmann I, Hamberg M, Oliw EH (2010) Reaction mechanism of 5,8-linoleate diol synthase, 10R-dioxygenase, and 8,11-hydroperoxide isomerase of Aspergillus clavatus. Biochim Biophys Acta 1801:503–507
490. Vicente J, Cascon T, Vicedo B, Garcia-Agustin P, Hamberg M, Castresana C (2012) Role of 9-lipoxygenase and alpha-dioxygenase oxylipin pathways as modulators of local and systemic defense. Mol Plant 5:914–928
491. Koch C, Tria G, Fielding AJ, Brodhun F, Valerius O, Feussner K, Braus GH, Svergun DI, Bennati

M, Feussner I (2013) A structural model of PpoA derived from SAXS-analysis-implications for substrate conversion. Biochim Biophys Acta 1831:1449–1457
492. Guengerich FP (2005) Human cytochrome P450 enzymes. In: Ortiz de Montellano PR (ed) Cytochrome P450: structure, mechanism and biochemistry, 3rd edn. Kluwer Academic, New York, pp 377–530
493. Li L, Chang Z, Pan Z, Fu ZQ, Wang X (2008) Modes of heme binding and substrate access for cytochrome P450 CYP74A revealed by crystal structures of allene oxide synthase. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 105:13883–13888
494. Hoffmann I, Oliw EH (2013) 7,8- and 5,8-linoleate diol synthases support the heterolytic scission of oxygen-oxygen bonds by different amide residues. Arch Biochem Biophys 539:87–91
495. Wadman MW, de Vries RP, Kalkhove SIC, Veldink GA, Vliegenthart JFG (2009) Characterization of oxylipins and dioxygenase genes in the asexual fungus Aspergillus niger. BMC Microbiol 9
496. Jerneren F, Oliw EH (2012) The fatty acid 8,11-diol synthase of Aspergillus fumigatus is inhibited by imidazole derivatives and unrelated to PpoB. Lipids 47:707–717
497. Dagenais TR, Chung D, Giles SS, Hull CM, Andes D, Keller NP (2008) Defects in conidiophore development and conidium-macrophage interactions in a dioxygenase mutant of Aspergillus fumigatus. Infect Immun 76:3214–3220
498. Gallo A, Epifani F, Bonsegna S, Pascale M, Santino A, Perrone G (2010) Analysis of genes early expressed during Aspergillus flavus colonisation of hazelnut. Int J Food Microbiol 137:111–115
499. Ichinose H (2013) Cytochrome P450 of wood-rotting basidiomycetes and biotechnological applications. Biotechnol Appl Biochem 60:71–81
500. Niemenmaa O, Uusi-Rauva A, Hatakka A (2008) Demethoxylation of [O14CH3]-labelled lignin model compounds by the brown-rot fungi Gloeophyllum trabeum and Poria (Postia) placenta. Biodegradation 19:555–565
501. Yelle DJ, Wei D, Ralph J, Hammel KE (2011) Multidimensional NMR analysis reveals truncated lignin structures in wood decayed by the brown rot basidiomycete Postia placenta. Environ Microbiol 13:1091–1100
502. Ide M, Ichinose H, Wariishi H (2012) Molecular identification and functional characterization of cytochrome P450 monooxygenases from the brown-rot basidiomycete Postia placenta. Arch Microbiol 194:243–253
503. Subramanian V, Doddapaneni H, Syed K, Yadav JS (2010) P450 redox enzymes in the white rot fungus Phanerochaete chrysosporium: gene transcription, heterologous expression, and activity analysis on the purified proteins. Curr Microbiol 61:306–314
504. Kitazume T, Takaya N, Nakayama N, Shoun H (2000) Fusarium oxysporum fatty-acid subterminal hydroxylase (CYP505) is a membrane-bound eukaryotic: counterpart of Bacillus megaterium cytochrome P450BM3. J Biol Chem 275:39734–39740
505. Ichinose H, Wariishi H (2012) Heterologous expression and mechanistic investigation of a fungal cytochrome P450 (CYP5150A2): involvement of alternative redox partners. Arch Biochem Biophys 518:8–15
506. Ichinose H, Wariishi H (2013) High-level heterologous expression of fungal cytochrome P450s in Escherichia coli. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 438:289–294
507. Kelly SL, Lamb DC, Kelly DE (1997) Sterol 22-desaturase, cytochrome P45061, possesses activity in xenobiotic metabolism. FEBS Lett 412:233–235
508. Lamb DC, Maspahy S, Kelly DE, Manning NJ, Geber A, Bennett JE, Kelly SL (1999) Purification, reconstitution, and inhibition of cytochrome P-450 sterol delta(22)-desaturase from the pathogenic fungus Candida glabrata. Antimicrob Agents Chemother 43:1725–1728
509. Sanglard D, Loper JC (1989) Characterization of the alkane-inducible cytochrome P450 (P450alk) gene from the yeast Candida tropicalis: identification of a new P450 gene family. Gene 76:121–136
510. Fickers P, Benetti PH, Wache Y, Marty A, Mauersberger S, Smit MS, Nicaud JM (2005) Hydrophobic substrate utilisation by the yeast Yarrowia lipolytica, and its potential applications. FEMS Yeast Res 5:527–543
511. Van Bogaert IN, De Mey M, Develter D, Soetaert W, Vandamme EJ (2009) Importance of the cytochrome P450 monooxygenase CYP52 family for the sophorolipid-producing yeast Candida bombicola. FEMS Yeast Res 9:87–94
512. Ehrlich KC, Chang PK, Yu J, Cotty PJ (2004) Aflatoxin biosynthesis cluster gene cypA is required for G-aflatoxin formation. Appl Environ Microbiol 70:6518–6524
513. Wen Y, Hatabayashi H, Arai H, Kitamoto HK, Yabe K (2005) Function of the cypX and moxY genes in aflatoxin biosynthesis in Aspergillus parasiticus. Appl Environ Microbiol 71:3192–3198
514. Kimura M, Tokai T, Takahashi-Ando N, Ohsato S, Fujimura M (2007) Molecular and genetic studies of trichothecene biosynthesis: pathways, genes, and evolution. Biosci Biotechnol Biochem 71:2105–2123
515. Takahashi-Ando N, Ochiai N, Tokai T, Ohsato S, Nishiuchi T, Yoshida M, Fujimura M, Kimura M (2008) A screening system for inhibitors of trichothecene biosynthesis: hydroxylation of trichodiene as a target. Biotechnol Lett 30:1055–1059
516. Kudo T, Tomura D, Liu DL, Dai XQ, Shoun H (1996) Two isozymes of P450nor of Cylindrocarpon tonkinense: molecular cloning of the cDNAs and genes, expressions in the yeast, and the putative NAD(P)H-binding site. Biochimie 78:792–799
517. Kizawa H, Tomura D, Oda M, Fukamizu A, Hoshino T, Gotoh O, Yasui T, Shoun H (1991) Nucleotide sequence of the unique nitrate/nitrite-inducible

cytochrome P-450 cDNA from Fusarium oxysporum. J Biol Chem 266:10632–10637
518. Mingot JM, Penalva MA, Fernandez-Canon JM (1999) Disruption of phacA, an Aspergillus nidulans gene encoding a novel cytochrome P450 monooxygenase catalyzing phenylacetate 2-hydroxylation, results in penicillin overproduction. J Biol Chem 274:14545–14550
519. Ferrer-Sevillano F, Fernandez-Canon JM (2007) Novel phacB-encoded cytochrome P450 monooxygenase from Aspergillus nidulans with 3-hydroxyphenylacetate 6-hydroxylase and 3,4-dihydroxyphenylacetate 6-hydroxylase activities. Eukaryot Cell 6:514–520
520. Denisov IG, Sligar SG (2011) Cytochromes P450 in nanodiscs. Biochim Biophys Acta 1814:223–229
521. Hannemann F, Bichet A, Ewen KM, Bernhardt R (2007) Cytochrome P450 systems—biological variations of electron transport chains. Biochim Biophys Acta 1770:330–344
522. Munro AW, Girvan HM, McLean KJ (2007) Variations on a (t)heme—novel mechanisms, redox partners and catalytic functions in the cytochrome P450 superfamily. Nat Prod Rep 24:585–609
523. Sevrioukova IF, Poulos TL (2011) Structural biology of redox partner interactions in P450cam monooxygenase: a fresh look at an old system. Arch Biochem Biophys 507:66–74
524. Annalora AJ, Goodin DB, Hong WX, Zhang Q, Johnson EF, Stout CD (2010) Crystal structure of CYP24A1, a mitochondrial cytochrome P450 involved in vitamin D metabolism. J Mol Biol 396:441–451
525. Heinz A, Hannemann F, Muller JJ, Heinemann U, Bernhardt R (2005) The interaction domain of the redox protein adrenodoxin is mandatory for binding of the electron acceptor CYP11A1, but is not required for binding of the electron donor adrenodoxin reductase. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 338:491–498
526. Ewen KM, Kleser M, Bernhardt R (2011) Adrenodoxin: the archetype of vertebrate-type 2Fe-2S cluster ferredoxins. Biochim Biophys Acta 1814:111–125
527. Pandey AV, Flueck CE (2013) NADPH P450 oxidoreductase: structure, function, and pathology of diseases. Pharmacol Ther 138:229–254
528. Govindaraj S, Poulos TL (1996) Probing the structure of the linker connecting the reductase and heme domains of cytochrome P450BM-3 using site-directed mutagenesis. Protein Sci 5:1389–1393
529. Govindaraj S, Poulos TL (1995) Role of the linker region connecting the reductase and heme domains in cytochrome P450BM-3. Biochemistry 34:11221–11226
530. Munro AW, Daff S, Coggins JR, Lindsay JG, Chapman SK (1996) Probing electron transfer in flavocytochrome P-450 BM3 and its component domains. Eur J Biochem 239:403–409
531. Neeli R, Girvan HM, Lawrence A, Warren MJ, Leys D, Scrutton NS, Munro AW (2005) The dimeric form of flavocytochrome P450BM3 is catalytically functional as a fatty acid hydroxylase. FEBS Lett 579:5582–5588
532. Kitazume T, Haines DC, Estabrook RW, Chen B, Peterson JA (2007) Obligatory intermolecular electron-transfer from FAD to FMN in dimeric P450BM-3. Biochemistry 46:11892–11901
533. Palmer CN, Axen E, Hughes V, Wolf CR (1998) The repressor protein, bm3r1, mediates an adaptive response to toxic fatty acids in Bacillus megaterium. J Biol Chem 273:18109–18116
534. Sayers EW, Barrett T, Benson DA, Bolton E, Bryant SH, Canese K, Chetvernin V, Church DM, Dicuccio M, Federhen S et al (2012) Database resources of the national center for biotechnology information. Nucleic Acids Res 40:D13–D25
535. Tyson CA, Lipscomb JD, Gunsalus IC (1972) The role of putidaredoxin and P450 cam in methylene hydroxylation. J Biol Chem 247:5777–5784
536. Reipa V, Holden MJ, Vilker VL (2007) Association and redox properties of the putidaredoxin reductase-nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide complex. Biochemistry 46:13235–13244
537. Sligar SG and Gunsalus IC (1976) Thermodynamic model of regulation—modulation of redox equilibria in camphor monoxygenase. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 73:1078–1082
538. Sasaki M, Akahira A, Oshiman K, Tsuchido T, Matsumura Y (2005) Purification of cytochrome P450 and ferredoxin, involved in bisphenol A degradation, from Sphingomonas sp strain AO1. Appl Environ Microbiol 71:8024–8030
539. Makino T, Katsuyama Y, Otomatsu T, Misawa N, Ohnishi Y (2014) Regio- and stereospecific hydroxylation of various steroids at the 16 alpha position of the D ring by the Streptomyces griseus cytochrome P450 cyp154c3. Appl Environ Microbiol 80:1371–1379
540. McLean KJ, Munro AW (2008) Structural biology and biochemistry of cytochrome P450 systems in Mycobacterium tuberculosis. Drug Metab Rev 40:427–446
541. Chun Y-J, Shimada T, Sanchez-Ponce R, Martin MV, Lei L, Zhao B, Kelly SL, Waterman MR, Lamb DC, Guengerich FP (2007) Electron transport pathway for a streptomyces cytochrome P450—cytochrome P450 105D5 catalyzed fatty acid hydroxylation in Streptomyces coelicolor A3(2). J Biol Chem 282:17486–17500
542. Green AJ, Rivers SL, Cheesman M, Reid GA, Quaroni LG, Macdonald IDG, Chapman SK, Munro AW (2001) Expression, purification and characterization of cytochrome P450 BioI: a novel P450 involved in biotin synthesis in Bacillus subtilis. J Biol Inorg Chem 6:523–533
543. Green AJ, Munro AW, Cheesman MR, Reid GA, von Wachenfeldt C, Chapman SK (2003) Expression, purification and characterisation of a Bacillus

subtilis ferredoxin: a potential electron transfer donor to cytochrome P450. BioI J Inorg Biochem 93:92–99
544. Zhang T, Zhang A, Bell SG, Wong LL, Zhou W (2014) The structure of a novel electron-transfer ferredoxin from Rhodopseudomonas palustris HaA2 which contains a histidine residue in its iron-sulfur cluster-binding motif. Acta Crystallogr D Biol Crystallogr 70:1453–1464
545. Jackson CJ, Lamb DC, Marezylo TH, Warrilow AGS, Manning NJ, Lowe DJ, Kelly DE, Kelly SL (2002) A novel sterol 14 alpha-demethylase/ferredoxin fusion protein (MCCYP51FX) from Methylococcus capsulatus represents a new class of the cytochrome P450 superfamily. J Biol Chem 277:46959–46965
546. Sancho J (2006) Flavodoxins: sequence, folding, binding, function and beyond. Cell Mol Life Sci 63:855–864
547. Jenkins CM, Waterman MR (1994) Flavodoxin and NADPH-flavodoxin reductase from Escherichia coli support bovine cytochrome P450C17 hydroxylase activities. J Biol Chem 269:27401–27408
548. Jenkins CM, Waterman MR (1998) NADPH-flavodoxin reductase and flavodoxin from Escherichia coli: characteristics as a soluble microsomal P450 reductase. Biochemistry 37:6106–6113
549. McIver L, Leadbeater C, Campopiano DJ, Baxter RL, Daff SN, Chapman SK, Munro AW (1998) Characterisation of flavodoxin NADP(+) oxidoreductase and flavodoxin; key components of electron transfer in Escherichia coli. Eur J Biochem 257:577–585
550. Quaderer R, Omura S, Ikeda H, Cane DE (2006) Pentalenolactone biosynthesis. Molecular cloning and assignment of biochemical function to PtII, a cytochrome P450 of Streptomyces avermitilis. J Am Chem Soc 128:13036–13037
551. Girhard M, Schuster S, Dietrich M, Dürre P, Urlacher VB (2007) Cytochrome P450 monooxygenase from Clostridium acetobutylicum: a new α-fatty acid hydroxylase. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 362:114–119
552. Bower S, Perkins JB, Yocum RR, Howitt CL, Rahaim P, Pero J (1996) Cloning, sequencing, and characterization of the Bacillus subtilis biotin biosynthetic operon. J Bacteriol 178:4122–4130
553. Green AJ, Munro AW, Rivers SL, Reid GA, Chapman SK (2001) Reconstituting the electron transport system in cytochrome P450. BioI Biochem Soc Trans 29:A34–A34
554. Cryle MJ, Matovic NJ, De Voss JJ (2003) Products of cytochrome P450(BioI) (CYP107H1)-catalyzed oxidation of fatty acids. Org Lett 5:3341–3344
555. Cryle MJ, De Voss JJ (2004) Carbon-carbon bond cleavage by cytochrome P450(BioI) (CYP107H1). Chem Commun 86–87
556. Lawson RJ, von Wachenfeldt C, Haq I, Perkins J, Munro AW (2004) Expression and characterization of the two flavodoxin proteins of Bacillus subtilis, YkuN and YkuP: biophysical properties and interactions with cytochrome P450. BioI Biochem 43:12390–12409
557. Lawson RJ, Leys D, Sutcliffe MJ, Kemp CA, Cheesman MR, Smith SJ, Clarkson J, Smith WE, Haq I, Perkins JB et al (2004) Thermodynamic and biophysical characterization of cytochrome p450 BioI from Bacillus subtilis. Biochemistry 43:12410–12426
558. Madrona Y, Hollingsworth SA, Tripathi S, Fields JB, Rwigema J-CN, Tobias DJ, Poulos TL (2014) Crystal structure of cindoxin, the P450cin redox partner. Biochemistry 53:1435–1446
559. Kimmich N, Das A, Sevrioukova I, Meharenna Y, Sligar SG, Poulos TL (2007) Electron transfer between cytochrome P450cin and its FMN-containing redox partner, cindoxin. J Biol Chem 282:27006–27011
560. Malca SH, Girhard M, Schuster S, Durre P, Urlacher VB (2011) Expression, purification and characterization of two Clostridium acetobutylicum flavodoxins: potential electron transfer partners for CYP152A2. Biochim Biophys Acta 1814:257–264
561. Dubourdieu M, le Gall J, Favaudon V (1975) Physicochemical properties of flavodoxin from Desulfovibrio vulgaris. Biochim Biophys Acta 376:519–532
562. Hanley SC, Ost TW, Daff S (2004) The unusual redox properties of flavocytochrome P450 BM3 flavodoxin domain. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 325:1418–1423
563. Murataliev MB, Klein M, Fulco A, Feyereisen R (1997) Functional interactions in cytochrome P450BM3: flavin semiquinone intermediates, role of NADP(H), and mechanism of electron transfer by the flavoprotein domain. Biochemistry 36:8401–8412
564. Mandai T, Fujiwara S, Imaoka S (2009) A novel electron transport system for thermostable CYP175A1 from Thermus thermophilus HB27. FEBS J 276:2416–2429
565. Seo D, Sakurai H (2002) Purification and characterization of Ferredoxin-NAD(P)(+) reductase from the green sulfur bacterium Chlorobium tepidum. Biochim Biophys Acta 1597:123–132
566. Seo D, Kamino K, Inoue K, Sakurai H (2004) Purification and characterization of ferredoxin-NADP+ reductase encoded by Bacillus subtilis yumC. Arch Microbiol 182:80–89
567. Mandai T, Fujiwara S, Imaoka S (2009) Construction and engineering of a thermostable self-sufficient cytochrome P450. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 384:61–65
568. Rabe KS, Kiko K, Niemeyer CM (2008) Characterization of the peroxidase activity of CYP119, a thermostable P450 from Sulfolobus acidocaldarius. Chembiochem 9:420–425
569. Puchkaev AV, Koo LS, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2003) Aromatic stacking as a determinant of the thermal stability of CYP119 from Sulfolobus solfataricus. Arch Biochem Biophys 409:52–58

570. Fukuda E, Kino H, Matsuzawa H, Wakagi T (2001) Role of a highly conserved YPITP motif in 2-oxoacid:ferredoxin oxidoreductase: heterologous expression of the gene from Sulfolobus sp strain 7, characterization of the recombinant and variant enzymes. Eur J Biochem 268:5639–5646
571. Hayakawa S, Matsumura H, Nakamura N, Yohda M, Ohno H (2014) Identification of the rate-limiting step of the peroxygenase reactions catalyzed by the thermophilic cytochrome P450 from Sulfolobus tokodaii strain 7. FEBS J 281:1409–1416
572. Ogura H, Nishida CR, Hoch UR, Perera R, Dawson JH, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2004) Epok, a cytochrome P450 involved in biosynthesis of the anticancer agents epothilones a and B. Substrate-mediated rescue of a P450 enzyme. Biochemistry 43:14712–14721
573. Denisov IG, Makris TM, Sligar SG, Schlichting I (2005) Structure and chemistry of cytochrome P450. Chem Rev 105:2253–2277
574. Rude MA, Baron TS, Brubaker S, Alibhai M, Del Cardayre SB, Schirmer A (2011) Terminal olefin (1-alkene) biosynthesis by a novel P450 fatty acid decarboxylase from Jeotgalicoccus species. Appl Environ Microbiol 77:1718–1727
575. Belcher J, McLean KJ, Matthews S, Woodward LS, Fisher K, Rigby SEJ, Nelson DR, Potts D, Baynham MT, Parker DA et al (2014) Structure and biochemical properties of the alkene producing cytochrome P450 OleTje (CYP152L1) from the Jeotgalicoccus sp 8456 bacterium. J Biol Chem 289:6535–6550
576. Matsunaga I, Yamada A, Lee DS, Obayashi E, Fujiwara N, Kobayashi K, Ogura H, Shiro Y (2002) Enzymatic reaction of hydrogen peroxide-dependent peroxygenase cytochrome P450s: kinetic deuterium isotope effects and analyses by resonance Raman spectroscopy. Biochemistry 41:1886–1892
577. Lee DS, Yamada A, Sugimoto H, Matsunaga I, Ogura H, Ichihara K, Adachi S, Park SY, Shiro Y (2003) Substrate recognition and molecular mechanism of fatty acid hydroxylation by cytochrome P450 from Bacillus subtilis—crystallographic, spectroscopic, mutational studies. J Biol Chem 278:9761–9767
578. Fujishiro T, Shoji O, Nagano S, Sugimoto H, Shiro Y, Watanabe Y (2011) Crystal structure of H2O2-dependent cytochrome P450SPalpha with its bound fatty acid substrate: insight into the regioselective hydroxylation of fatty acids at the alpha position. J Biol Chem 286:29941–29950
579. Shoji O, Watanabe Y (2014) Peroxygenase reactions catalyzed by cytochromes P450. J Biol Inorg Chem 19:529–539
580. Netto LE, Stadtman ER (1996) The iron-catalyzed oxidation of dithiothreitol is a biphasic process: hydrogen peroxide is involved in the initiation of a free radical chain of reactions. Arch Biochem Biophys 333:233–242
581. Daff SN, Chapman SK, Turner KL, Holt RA, Govindaraj S, Poulos TL, Munro AW (1997) Redox control of the catalytic cycle of flavocytochrome P-450 BM3. Biochemistry 36:13816–13823
582. Liu Y, Wang C, Yan J, Zhang W, Guan W, Lu X, Li S (2014) Hydrogen peroxide-independent production of alpha-alkenes by OleTje P450 fatty acid decarboxylase. Biotechnol Biofuels 7:28
583. Matsunaga I, Sumimoto T, Ueda A, Kusunose E, Ichihara K (2000) Fatty acid-specific, regiospecific, and stereospecific hydroxylation by cytochrome P450 (CYP152B1) from Sphingomonas paucimobilis: substrate structure required for alpha-hydroxylation. Lipids 35:365–371
584. Matsunaga I, Yokotani N, Gotoh O, Kusunose E, Yamada M, Ichihara K (1997) Molecular cloning and expression of fatty acid alpha-hydroxylase from Sphingomonas paucimobilis. J Biol Chem 272:23592–23596
585. Matsunaga I, Ueda A, Fujiwara N, Sumimoto T, Ichihara K (1999) Characterization of the ybdT gene product of Bacillus subtilis: novel fatty acid beta-hydroxylating cytochrome P450. Lipids 34:841–846
586. Shoji O, Fujishiro T, Nakajima H, Kim M, Nagano S, Shiro Y, Watanabe Y (2007) Hydrogen peroxide dependent monooxygenations by tricking the substrate recognition of cytochrome P450BSbeta. Angew Chem Int Ed Engl 46:3656–3659
587. Fujishiro T, Shoji O, Kawakami N, Watanabe T, Sugimoto H, Shiro Y, Watanabe Y (2012) Chiral-substrate-assisted stereoselective epoxidation catalyzed by H2O2-dependent cytochrome P450SPalpha. Chem Asian J 7:2286–2293
588. Kawakami N, Shoji O, Watanabe Y (2013) Direct hydroxylation of primary carbons in small alkanes by wild-type cytochrome P450BM3 containing perfluorocarboxylic acids as decoy molecules. Chem Sci 4:2344–2348
589. Shoji O, Kunimatsu T, Kawakami N, Watanabe Y (2013) Highly selective hydroxylation of benzene to phenol by wild-type cytochrome P450BM3 assisted by decoy molecules. Angew Chem Int Ed 52:6606–6610
590. Hofrichter M, Ullrich R (2014) Oxidations catalyzed by fungal peroxygenases. Curr Opin Chem Biol 19:116–125
591. Yi X, Mroczko M, Manoj KM, Wang X, Hager LP (1999) Replacement of the proximal heme thiolate ligand in chloroperoxidase with a histidine residue. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 96:12412–12417
592. Beckwith JR, Clark R, Hager LP (1963) Biological chlorination. VII. Studies on the biosynthesis of caldariomycin. J Biol Chem 238:3086–3090
593. Morris DR, Hager LP (1966) Chloroperoxidase. I. Isolation and properties of the crystalline glycoprotein. J Biol Chem 241:1763–1768
594. Morgan JA, Lu ZQ, Clark DS (2002) Toward the development of a biocatalytic system for oxidation of p-xylene to terephthalic acid: oxidation of 1,4-benzenedimethanol. J Mol Catal B 18:147–154

595. Seelbach K, van Deurzen MP, van Rantwijk F, Sheldon RA, Kragl U (1997) Improvement of the total turnover number and space-time yield for chloroperoxidase catalyzed oxidation. Biotechnol Bioeng 55:283–288
596. Ullrich R, Nuske J, Scheibner K, Spantzel J, Hofrichter M (2004) Novel haloperoxidase from the agaric basidiomycete Agrocybe aegerita oxidizes aryl alcohols and aldehydes. Appl Environ Microbiol 70:4575–4581
597. Grobe G, Ullrich R, Pecyna MJ, Kapturska D, Friedrich S, Hofrichter M, Scheibner K (2011) High-yield production of aromatic peroxygenase by the agaric fungus Marasmius rotula. AMB Express 1:31
598. Anh DH, Ullrich R, Benndorf D, Svatos A, Muck A, Hofrichter M (2007) The coprophilous mushroom Coprinus radians secretes a haloperoxidase that catalyzes aromatic peroxygenation. Appl Environ Microbiol 73:5477–5485
599. Omura T (2005) Heme-thiolate proteins. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 338:404–409
600. Pecyna MJ, Ullrich R, Bittner B, Clemens A, Scheibner K, Schubert R, Hofrichter M (2009) Molecular characterization of aromatic peroxygenase from Agrocybe aegerita. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 84:885–897
601. Piontek K, Strittmatter E, Ullrich R, Groebe G, Pecyna MJ, Kluge M, Scheibner K, Hofrichter M, Plattner DA (2013) Structural basis of substrate conversion in a new aromatic peroxygenase cytochrome P450 functionality with benefits. J Biol Chem 288:34767–34776
602. Kinne M, Zeisig C, Ullrich R, Kayser G, Hammel KE, Hofrichter M (2010) Stepwise oxygenations of toluene and 4-nitrotoluene by a fungal peroxygenase. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 397:18–21
603. Poraj-Kobielska M, Kinne M, Ullrich R, Scheibner K, Kayser G, Hammel KE, Hofrichter M (2011) Preparation of human drug metabolites using fungal peroxygenases. Biochem Pharmacol 82:789–796
604. Poraj-Kobielska M, Atzrodt J, Holla W, Sandvoss M, Grobe G, Scheibner K, Hofrichter M (2013) Preparation of labeled human drug metabolites and drug-drug interaction-probes with fungal peroxygenases. J Labelled Comp Radiopharm 56:513–519
605. Ullrich R, Dolge C, Kluge M, Hofrichter M (2008) Pyridine as novel substrate for regioselective oxygenation with aromatic peroxygenase from Agrocybe aegerita. FEBS Lett 582:4100–4106
606. Wang X, Peter S, Kinne M, Hofrichter M, Groves JT (2012) Detection and kinetic characterization of a highly reactive heme-thiolate peroxygenase compound I. J Am Chem Soc 134:12897–12900
607. Bordeaux M, Galarneau A, Drone J (2012) Catalytic, mild, and selective oxyfunctionalization of linear alkanes: current challenges. Angew Chem Int Ed 51:10712–10723
608. Daiber A, Shoun H, Ullrich V (2005) Nitric oxide reductase (P450nor) from Fusarium oxysporum. J Inorg Biochem 99:185–193
609. Shoun H, Tanimoto T (1991) Denitrification by the fungus Fusarium oxysporum and involvement of cytochrome P-450 in the respiratory nitrite reduction. J Biol Chem 266:11078–11082
610. Shoun H, Fushinobu S, Jiang L, Kim S-W, Wakagi T (2012) Fungal denitrification and nitric oxide reductase cytochrome P450nor. Philos Trans R Soc B Biol Sci 367:1186–1194
611. Usuda K, Toritsuka N, Matsuo Y, Kim DH, Shoun H (1995) Denitrification by the fungus Cylindrocarpon tonkinense: anaerobic cell growth and two isozyme forms of cytochrome P-450nor. Appl Environ Microbiol 61:883–889
612. Nakahara K, Shoun H (1996) N-terminal processing and amino acid sequence of two isoforms of nitric oxide reductase cytochrome P450nor from Fusarium oxysporum. J Biochem 120:1082–1087
613. Zhang L, Takaya N, Kitazume T, Kondo T, Shoun H (2001) Purification and cDNA cloning of nitric oxide reductase cytochrome P450nor (CYP55A4) from Trichosporon cutaneum. Eur J Biochem 268:3198–3204
614. Shiro Y, Fujii M, Iizuka T, Adachi S, Tsukamoto K, Nakahara K, Shoun H (1995) Spectroscopic and kinetic-studies on reaction of cytochrome p450nor with nitric-oxide—implication for its nitric-oxide reduction-mechanism. J Biol Chem 270:1617–1623
615. Lehnert N, Praneeth VKK, Paulat F (2006) Electronic structure of iron(II)-porphyrin nitroxyl complexes: molecular mechanism of fungal nitric oxide reductase (P450nor). J Comput Chem 27:1338–1351
616. Su F, Fushinobu S, Takaya N, Shoun H (2004) Involvement of a Glu71-Arg64 couple in the access channel for NADH in cytochrome P450nor. Biosci Biotechnol Biochem 68:1156–1159
617. Zhang L, Kudo T, Takaya N, Shoun H (2002) The B′ helix determines cytochrome P450nor specificity for the electron donors NADH and NADPH. J Biol Chem 277:33842–33847
618. Shimizu H, Park SY, Lee DS, Shoun H, Shiro Y (2000) Crystal structures of cytochrome P450nor and its mutants (Ser286 -> Val, Thr) in the ferric resting state at cryogenic temperature: a comparative analysis with monooxygenase cytochrome P450s. J Inorg Biochem 81:191–205
619. Hildebrandt A, Estabrook RW (1971) Evidence for the participation of cytochrome b5 in hepatic microsomal mixed-function oxidation reactions. Arch Biochem Biophys 143:66–79
620. Correia MA, Mannering GJ (1973) Reduced diphosphopyridine nucleotide synergism of the reduced triphosphopyridine nucleotide-dependent mixed-function oxidase system of hepatic microsomes. II Role of the type I drug-binding site of cytochrome P-450. Mol Pharmacol 9:470–485
621. Stiborova M, Indra R, Moserova M, Cerna V, Rupertova M, Martinek V, Eckschlager T, Kizek R, Frei E (2012) Cytochrome b5 increases cytochrome P450 3A4-mediated activation of anticancer drug

ellipticine to 13-hydroxyellipticine whose covalent binding to DNA is elevated by sulfotransferases and N,O-acetyltransferases. Chem Res Toxicol 25:1075–1085
622. Voice MW, Zhang Y, Wolf CR, Burchell B, Friedberg T (1999) Effects of human cytochrome b5 on CYP3A4 activity and stability in vivo. Arch Biochem Biophys 366:116–124
623. Dong MS, Lee SB, Kim HJ (2013) Co-expression of human cytochrome b5 increases expression of cytochrome P450 3A4 in Escherichia coli by stabilizing mRNA. Protein Expr Purif 89:44–50
624. Katagiri M, Kagawa N, Waterman MR (1995) The role of cytochrome b5 in the biosynthesis of androgens by human P450C17. Arch Biochem Biophys 317:343–347
625. Lee-Robichaud P, Kaderbhai MA, Kaderbhai N, Wright JN, Akhtar M (1997) Interaction of human CYP17 (P-450(17alpha), 17alpha-hydroxylase-17,20-lyase) with cytochrome b5: importance of the orientation of the hydrophobic domain of cytochrome b5. Biochem J 321(Pt 3):857–863
626. Akhtar M, Wright JN, Lee-Robichaud P (2011) A review of mechanistic studies on aromatase (CYP19) and 17alpha-hydroxylase-17,20-lyase (CYP17). J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 125:2–12
627. Storbeck KH, Swart AC, Goosen P, Swart P (2013) Cytochrome b5: novel roles in steroidogenesis. Mol Cell Endocrinol 371:87–99
628. Funk WD, Lo TP, Mauk MR, Brayer GD, MacGillivray RT, Mauk AG (1990) Mutagenic, electrochemical, and crystallographic investigation of the cytochrome b5 oxidation-reduction equilibrium: involvement of asparagine-57, serine-64, and heme propionate-7. Biochemistry 29:5500–5508
629. Guzov VM, Houston HL, Murataliev MB, Walker FA, Feyereisen R (1996) Molecular cloning, overexpression in Escherichia coli, structural and functional characterization of house fly cytochrome b5. J Biol Chem 271:26637–26645
630. Das A, Grinkova YV, Sligar SG (2007) Redox potential control by drug binding to cytochrome P450 3A4. J Am Chem Soc 129:13778–13779
631. Venkateswarlu K, Lamb DC, Kelly DE, Manning NJ, Kelly SL (1998) The N-terminal membrane domain of yeast NADPH-cytochrome P450 (CYP) oxidoreductase is not required for catalytic activity in sterol biosynthesis or in reconstitution of CYP activity. J Biol Chem 273:4492–4496
632. Lamb DC, Kelly DE, Manning NJ, Kaderbhai MA, Kelly SL (1999) Biodiversity of the P450 catalytic cycle: yeast cytochrome b(5)/NADH cytochrome b(5) reductase complex efficiently drives the entire sterol 14-demethylation (CYP51) reaction. FEBS Lett 462:283–288
633. Syed K, Kattamuri C, Thompson TB, Yadav JS (2011) Cytochrome b(5) reductase-cytochrome b(5) as an active P450 redox enzyme system in Phanerochaete chrysosporium: atypical properties and in vivo evidence of electron transfer capability to CYP63A2. Arch Biochem Biophys 509:26–32
634. Henderson CJ, McLaughlin LA, Wolf CR (2013) Evidence that cytochrome b5 and cytochrome b5 reductase can act as sole electron donors to the hepatic cytochrome P450 system. Mol Pharmacol 83:1209–1217
635. Kostanjevecki V, Leys D, Van Driessche G, Meyer TE, Cusanovich MA, Fischer U, Guisez Y, Van Beeumen J (1999) Structure and characterization of Ectothiorhodospira vacuolata cytochrome b(558), a prokaryotic homologue of cytochrome b(5). J Biol Chem 274:35614–35620
636. Noble MA, Girvan HM, Smith SJ, Smith WE, Murataliev M, Guzov VM, Feyereisen R, Munro AW (2007) Analysis of the interactions of cytochrome b(5) with flavocytochrome P450BM3 and its domains. Drug Metab Rev 39:599–617
637. Stayton PS, Poulos TL, Sligar SG (1989) Putidaredoxin competitively inhibits cytochrome-b5-cytochrome-P-450CAM association—a proposed molecular-model for a cytochrome-P-450CAM electron-transfer complex. Biochemistry 28:8201–8205
638. Rui L, Pochapsky SS, Pochapsky TC (2006) Comparison of the complexes formed by cytochrome P450cam with cytochrome b5 and putidaredoxin, two effectors of camphor hydroxylase activity. Biochemistry 45:3887–3897
639. Reid EL, Weynberg KD, Love J, Isupov MN, Littlechild JA, Wilson WH, Kelly SL, Lamb DC, Allen MJ (2013) Functional and structural characterisation of a viral cytochrome b5. FEBS Lett 587:3633–3639
640. Butler CF, Peet C, Mason AE, Voice MW, Leys D, Munro AW (2013) Key mutations alter the cytochrome P450 BM3 conformational landscape and remove inherent substrate bias. J Biol Chem 288:25387–25399
641. Zhu S, Wu J, Du G, Zhou J, Chen J (2014) Efficient synthesis of eriodictyol from L-tyrosine in Escherichia coli. Appl Environ Microbiol 80:3072–3080
642. Sligar SG, Cinti DL, Gibson GG, Schenkman JB (1979) Spin state control of the hepatic cytochrome-P450 redox potential. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 90:925–932
643. Hagen KD, Gillan JM, Im SC, Landefeld S, Mead G, Hiley M, Waskell LA, Hill MG, Udit AK (2013) Electrochemistry of mammalian cytochrome P450 2B4 indicates tunable thermodynamic parameters in surfactant films. J Inorg Biochem 129:30–34
644. Faulkner KM, Shet MS, Fisher CW, Estabrook RW (1995) Electrocatalytically driven omega-hydroxylation of fatty acids using cytochrome P450 4A1. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 92:7705–7709
645. Estabrook RW, Faulkner KM, Shet MS, Fisher CW (1996) Application of electrochemistry for P450-catalyzed reactions. Methods Enzymol 272:44–51

646. Fantuzzi A, Fairhead M, Gilardi G (2004) Direct electrochemistry of immobilized human cytochrome P450 2E1. J Am Chem Soc 126:5040–5041
647. Panicco P, Dodhia VR, Fantuzzi A, Gilardi G (2011) Enzyme-based amperometric platform to determine the polymorphic response in drug metabolism by cytochromes P450. Anal Chem 83:2179–2186
648. Aguey-Zinsou KF, Bernhardt PV, De Voss JJ, Slessor KE (2003) Electrochemistry of P450(cin): new insights into P450 electron transfer. Chem Commun 418–419
649. Fleming BD, Tian Y, Bell SG, Wong LL, Urlacher V, Hill HAO (2003) Redox properties of cytochrome P450(BM3) measured by direct methods. Eur J Biochem 270:4082–4088
650. Udit AK, Hindoyan N, Hill MG, Arnold FH, Gray HB (2005) Protein-surfactant film voltammetry of wild-type and mutant cytochrome P450BM3. Inorg Chem 44:4109–4111
651. Shumyantseva VV, Bulko TV, Kumetsova GP, Lisitsa AV, Ponomarenko EA, Karuzina II, Archakov AI (2007) Electrochemical reduction of sterol-14 alpha-demethylase from Mycobacterium tuberculosis (CYP51B1). Biochemistry-Moscow 72:658–663
652. Asturias-Arribas L, Alonso-Lomillo MA, Dominguez-Renedo O, Arcos-Martinez MJ (2011) CYP450 biosensors based on screen-printed carbon electrodes for the determination of cocaine. Anal Chim Acta 685:15–20
653. Wu Y, Liu X, Zhang L, Wang C (2011) An amperometric biosensor based on rat cytochrome P450 1A1 for benzo[a]pyrene determination. Biosens Bioelectron 26:2177–2182
654. Iwuoha EI, Joseph S, Zhang Z, Smyth MR, Fuhr U, Ortiz de Montellano PR (1998) Drug metabolism biosensors: electrochemical reactivities of cytochrome P450cam immobilised in synthetic vesicular systems. J Pharm Biomed Anal 17:1101–1110
655. Colas H, Ewen KM, Hannemann F, Bistolas N, Wollenberger U, Bernhardt R, de Oliveira P (2012) Direct and mediated electrochemical response of the cytochrome P450 106A2 from Bacillus megaterium ATCC 13368. Bioelectrochemistry 87:71–77
656. Cronan JE, Lin S (2011) Synthesis of the α,ω-dicarboxylic acid precursor of biotin by the canonical fatty acid biosynthetic pathway. Curr Opin Chem Biol 15:407–413
657. Miller WL, Bose HS (2011) Early steps in steroidogenesis: intracellular cholesterol trafficking. J Lipid Res 52:2111–2135
658. Steffensky M, Li SM, Heide L (2000) Cloning, overexpression, purification of novobiocic acid synthetase from Streptomyces spheroides NCIMB 11891. J Biol Chem 275:21754–21760
659. Bruntner C, Lauer B, Schwarz W, Mohrle V, Bormann C (1999) Molecular characterization of cotranscribed genes from Streptomyces tendae Tu901 involved in the biosynthesis of the peptidyl moiety of the peptidyl nucleoside antibiotic nikkomycin. Mol Gen Genet 262:102–114
660. Thompson AM, Reddi AR, Shi X, Goldbeck RA, Moenne-Loccoz P, Gibney BR, Holman TR (2007) Measurement of the heme affinity for yeast Dap1p, and its importance in cellular function. Biochemistry 46:14629–14637
661. Ghosh K, Thompson AM, Goldbeck RA, Shi X, Whitman S, Oh E, Zhiwu Z, Vulpe C, Holman TR (2005) Spectroscopic and biochemical characterization of heme binding to yeast Dap1p and mouse Pgrmc1p. Biochemistry 44:16729–16736
662. Hand RA, Jia, N, Bard M, Craven RJ (2003) Saccharomyces cerevisiae Dap1p, a novel DNA damage response protein related to the mammalian membrane-associated progesterone receptor. Eukaryot Cell 2:306–317
663. Mallory JC, Crudden G, Johnson BL, Mo C, Pierson CA, Bard M, Craven RJ (2005) Dap1p, a heme-binding protein that regulates the cytochrome P450 protein Erg11p/CYP51p in Saccharomyces cerevisiae. Mol Cell Biol 25:1669–1679
664. Szczesna-Skorupa E, Kemper B (2008) Influence of protein-protein interactions on the cellular localization of cytochrome P450. Expert Opin Drug Metab Toxicol 4:123–136
665. Noble MA, Miles CS, Chapman SK, Lysek DA, Mackay AC, Reid GA, Hanzlik RP, Munro AW (1999) Roles of key active-site residues in flavocytochrome P450 BM3. Biochem J 339:371–379
666. Ruettinger RT, Wen LP, Fulco AJ (1989) Coding nucleotide, 5′ regulatory, and deduced amino acid sequences of P-450BM-3, a single peptide cytochrome P-450:NADPH-P-450 reductase from Bacillus megaterium. J Biol Chem 264:10987–10995
667. Ho PP, Fulco AJ (1976) Involvement of a single hydroxylase species in the hydroxylation of palmitate at the omega-1, omega-2 and omega-3 positions by a preparation from Bacillus megaterium. Biochim Biophys Acta 431:249–256
668. Narhi LO, Fulco AJ (1986) Characterization of a catalytically self-sufficient 119,000-dalton cytochrome P-450 monooxygenase induced by barbiturates in Bacillus megaterium. J Biol Chem 261:7160–7169
669. Narhi LO, Fulco AJ (1982) Phenobarbital induction of a soluble cytochrome P-450-dependent fatty acid monooxygenase in Bacillus megaterium. J Biol Chem 257:2147–2150
670. Kille S, Zilly FE, Acevedo JP, Reetz MT (2011) Regio- and stereoselectivity of P450-catalysed hydroxylation of steroids controlled by laboratory evolution. Nat Chem 3:738–743
671. Peters MW, Meinhold P, Glieder A, Arnold FH (2003) Regio- and enantioselective alkane hydroxylation with engineered cytochromes P450 BM-3. J Am Chem Soc 125:13442–13450
672. Gutierrez A, Lian LY, Wolf CR, Scrutton NS, Roberts GC (2001) Stopped-flow kinetic studies of flavin reduction in human cytochrome P450 reductase and its component domains. Biochemistry 40:1964–1975

673. Vermilion JL, Ballou DP, Massey V, Coon MJ (1981) Separate roles for FMN and FAD in catalysis by liver microsomal NADPH-cytochrome P-450 reductase. J Biol Chem 256:266–277
674. Curley GP, Carr MC, Mayhew SG, Voordouw G (1991) Redox and flavin-binding properties of recombinant flavodoxin from Desulfovibrio vulgaris (hildenborough). Eur J Biochem 202:1091–1100
675. Smith WW, Burnett RM, Darling GD, Ludwig ML (1977) Structure of the semiquinone form of flavodoxin from Clostridum mp Extension of 1.8 Å resolution and some comparisons with the oxidized state. J Mol Biol 117:195–225
676. Simondsen RP, Tollin G (1980) Structure-function relations in flavodoxins. Mol Cell Biochem 33:13–24
677. Iyanagi T, Anan FK, Imai Y, Mason HS (1978) Studies on the microsomal mixed function oxidase system: redox properties of detergent-solubilized NADPH-cytochrome P-450 reductase. Biochemistry 17:2224–2230
678. Vermilion JL, Coon MJ (1978) Purified liver microsomal NADPH-cytochrome P-450 reductase. Spectral characterization of oxidation-reduction states. J Biol Chem 253:2694–2704
679. Sevrioukova IF, Li H, Zhang H, Peterson JA, Poulos TL (1999) Structure of a cytochrome P450-redox partner electron-transfer complex. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 96:1863–1868
680. Sevrioukova I, Shaffer C, Ballou DP, Peterson JA (1996) Equilibrium and transient state spectrophotometric studies of the mechanism of reduction of the flavoprotein domain of P450BM-3. Biochemistry 35:7058–7068
681. Haines DC, Sevrioukova IF, Peterson JA (2000) The FMN-binding domain of cytochrome P450BM-3: resolution, reconstitution, and flavin analogue substitution. Biochemistry 39:9419–9429
682. Scheps D, Malca SH, Richter SM, Marisch K, Nestl BM, Hauer B (2013) Synthesis of omega-hydroxy dodecanoic acid based on an engineered CYP153A fusion construct. Microb Biotechnol 6:694–707
683. Helvig C, Capdevila JH (2000) Biochemical characterization of rat P450 2C11 fused to rat or bacterial NADPH-P450 reductase domains. Biochemistry 39:5196–5205
684. Fuziwara S, Sagami I, Rozhkova E, Craig D, Noble MA, Munro AW, Chapman SK, Shimizu T (2002) Catalytically functional flavocytochrome chimeras of P450BM3 and nitric oxide synthase. J Inorg Biochem 91:515–526
685. Black SD, Martin ST (1994) Evidence for conformational dynamics and molecular aggregation in cytochrome P450 102 (BM-3). Biochemistry 33:12056–12062
686. Girvan HM, Dunford AJ, Neeli R, Ekanem IS, Waltham TN, Joyce MG, Leys D, Curtis RA, Williams P, Fisher K et al (2011) Flavocytochrome P450 BM3 mutant W1046A is a NADH-dependent fatty acid hydroxylase: implications for the mechanism of electron transfer in the P450 BM3 dimer. Arch Biochem Biophys 507:75–85
687. Dohr O, Paine MJ, Friedberg T, Roberts GC, Wolf CR (2001) Engineering of a functional human NADH-dependent cytochrome P450 system. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 98:81–86
688. Siddhanta U, Presta A, Fan B, Wolan D, Rousseau DL, Stuehr DJ (1998) Domain swapping in inducible nitric-oxide synthase. Electron transfer occurs between flavin and heme groups located on adjacent subunits in the dimer. J Biol Chem 273:18950–18958
689. Gustafsson MCU, Roitel O, Marshall KR, Noble MA, Chapman SK, Pessegueiro A, Fulco AJ, Cheesman MR, von Wachenfeldt C, Munro AW (2004) Expression, purification, and characterization of Bacillus subtilis cytochromes P450 CYP102A2 and CYP102A3: flavocytochrome homologues of P450BM3 from Bacillus megaterium. Biochemistry 43:5474–5487
690. Dietrich M, Eiben S, Asta C, Do TA, Pleiss J, Urlacher VB (2008) Cloning, expression and characterisation of CYP102A7, a self-sufficient P450 monooxygenase from Bacillus licheniformis. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 79:931–940
691. Chowdhary PK, Alemseghed M, Haines DC (2007) Cloning, expression and characterization of a fast self-sufficient P450: CYP102A5 from Bacillus cereus. Arch Biochem Biophys 468:32–43
692. Choi K-Y, Jung E, Jung D-H, Pandey BP, Yun H, Park H-Y, Kazlauskas RJ, Kim B-G (2012) Cloning, expression and characterization of CYP102D1, a self-sufficient P450 monooxygenase from Streptomyces avermitilis. FEBS J 279:1650–1662
693. Nakayama N, Takemae, A, Shoun H (1996) Cytochrome P450foxy, a catalytically self-sufficient fatty acid hydroxylase of the fungus Fusarium oxysporum. J Biochem 119:435–440
694. Kitazume T, Tanaka A, Takaya N, Nakamura A, Matsuyama S, Suzuki T, Shoun H (2002) Kinetic analysis of hydroxylation of saturated fatty acids by recombinant P450foxy produced by an Escherichia coli expression system. Eur J Biochem 269:2075–2082
695. De Mot R, Parret AHA (2002) A novel class of self-sufficient cytochrome P450 monooxygenases in prokaryotes. Trends Microbiol 10:502–508
696. Roberts GA, Grogan G, Greter A, Flitsch SL, Turner NJ (2002) Identification of a new class of cytochrome P450 from a Rhodococcus sp. J Bacteriol 184:3898–3908
697. Correll CC, Batie CJ, Ballou DP, Ludwig ML (1992) Phthalate dioxygenase reductase: a modular structure for electron transfer from pyridine nucleotides to [2Fe-2S]. Science 258:1604–1610
698. Roberts GA, Celik A, Hunter DJB, Ost TWB, White JH, Chapman SK, Turner NJ, Flitsch SL (2003) A self-sufficient cytochrome P450 with a primary structural organization that includes a flavin domain and a 2Fe-2S redox center. J Biol Chem 278:48914–48920

699. Miles JS, Munro AW, Rospendowski BN, Smith WE, McKnight J, Thomson AJ (1992) Domains of the catalytically self-sufficient cytochrome-P-450 BM-3—genetic construction, overexpression, purification and spectroscopic characterization. Biochem J 288:503–509
700. Li HY, Darwish K, Poulos TL (1991) Characterization of recombinant Bacillus megaterium cytochrome P-450 BM-3 and its two functional domains. J Biol Chem 266:11909–11914
701. Ravichandran KG, Boddupalli SS, Hasermann CA, Peterson JA, Deisenhofer J (1993) Crystal structure of hemoprotein domain of P450BM-3, a prototype for microsomal P450's. Science 261:731–736
702. Joyce MG, Ekanem IS, Roitel O, Dunford AJ, Neeli R, Girvan HM, Baker GJ, Curtis RA, Munro AW, Leys D (2012) The crystal structure of the FAD/NADPH-binding domain of flavocytochrome P450 BM3. FEBS J 279:1694–1706
703. Liu L, Schmid RD, Urlacher VB (2006) Cloning, expression, and characterization of a self-sufficient cytochrome P450 monooxygenase from Rhodococcus ruber DSM 44319. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 72:876–882
704. Liu L, Schmid RD, Urlacher VB (2010) Engineering cytochrome P450 monooxygenase CYP 116B3 for high dealkylation activity. Biotechnol Lett 32:841–845
705. Robin A, Roberts GA, Kisch J, Sabbadin F, Grogan G, Bruce N, Turner NJ, Flitsch SL (2009) Engineering and improvement of the efficiency of a chimeric [P450cam-RhFRed reductase domain] enzyme. Chem Commun 2478–2480
706. Robin A, Kohler V, Jones A, Ali A, Kelly PP, O'Reilly E, Turner NJ, Flitsch SL (2011) Chimeric self-sufficient P450cam-RhFRed biocatalysts with broad substrate scope. Beilstein J Org Chem 7:1494–1498
707. Nodate M, Kubota M, Misawa N (2006) Functional expression system for cytochrome P450 genes using the reductase domain of self-sufficient P450RhF from Rhodococcus sp NCIMB 9784. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 71:455–462
708. Li S, Sherman DH, Podust LM (2007) Structural basis for substrate flexibility and product diversity of cytochrome P450 PikC from Streptomyces venezuelae. Abstracts of Papers. Am Chem Soc 233:624–624
709. Zhang W, Liu Y, Yan J, Cao S, Bai F, Yang Y, Huang S, Yao L, Anzai Y, Kato F et al (2014) New reactions and products resulting from alternative interactions between the P450 enzyme and redox partners. J Am Chem Soc 136:3640–3646
710. Seth-Smith HM, Rosser SJ, Basran A, Travis ER, Dabbs ER, Nicklin S, Bruce NC (2002) Cloning, sequencing, and characterization of the hexahydro-1,3,5-trinitro-1,3,5-triazine degradation gene cluster from Rhodococcus rhodochrous. Appl Environ Microbiol 68:4764–4771
711. Fournier D, Halasz A, Spain J, Fiurasek P, Hawari J (2002) Determination of key metabolites during biodegradation of hexahydro-1,3,5-trinitro-1,3,5-triazine with Rhodococcus sp strain dn22. Appl Environ Microbiol 68:166–172
712. Bhushan B, Trott S, Spain JC, Halasz A, Paquet L, Hawari J (2003) Biotransformation of hexahydro-1,3,5-trinitro-1,3,5-triazine (RDX) by a rabbit liver cytochrome P450: insight into the mechanism of RDX biodegradation by Rhodococcus sp strain dn22. Appl Environ Microbiol 69:1347–1351
713. Rylott EL, Jackson RG, Sabbadin F, Seth-Smith HM, Edwards J, Chong CS, Strand SE, Grogan G, Bruce NC (2011) The explosive-degrading cytochrome P450 XplA: biochemistry, structural features and prospects for bioremediation. Biochim Biophys Acta 1814:230–236
714. Seth-Smith HM, Edwards J, Rosser SJ, Rathbone DA, Bruce NC (2008) The explosive-degrading cytochrome P450 system is highly conserved among strains of Rhodococcus spp. Appl Environ Microbiol 74:4550–4552
715. Rylott EL, Budarina MV, Barker A, Lorenz A, Strand SE, Bruce NC (2011) Engineering plants for the phytoremediation of RDX in the presence of the co-contaminating explosive TNT. New Phytol 192:405–413
716. Chang FC, Swenson RP (1999) The midpoint potentials for the oxidized-semiquinone couple for Gly57 mutants of the Clostridium beijerinckii flavodoxin correlate with changes in the hydrogen-bonding interaction with the proton on N(5) of the reduced flavin mononucleotide cofactor as measured by NMR chemical shift temperature dependencies. Biochemistry 38:7168–7176
717. Iyanagi T, Xia C, Kim JJ (2012) NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase: prototypic member of the diflavin reductase family. Arch Biochem Biophys 528:72–89
718. Hecker M, Haurand M, Ullrich V, Diczfalusy U, Hammarstrom S (1987) Products, kinetics, and substrate specificity of homogeneous thromboxane synthase from human platelets: development of a novel enzyme assay. Arch Biochem Biophys 254:124–135
719. Fielding AJ, Brodhun F, Koch C, Pievo R, Denysenkov V, Feussner I, Bennati M (2011) Multifrequency electron paramagnetic resonance characterization of PpoA, a CYP450 fusion protein that catalyzes fatty acid dioxygenation. J Am Chem Soc 133:9052–9062
720. Hoffmann I, Jerneren F, Oliw EH (2013) Expression of fusion proteins of Aspergillus terreus reveals a novel allene oxide synthase. J Biol Chem 288:11459–11469
721. Hoffmann I, Oliw EH (2013) Discovery of a linoleate 9S-dioxygenase and an allene oxide synthase in a fusion protein of Fusarium oxysporum. J Lipid Res 54:3471–3480

722. Hansen BG, Mnich E, Nielsen KF, Nielsen JB, Nielsen MT, Mortensen UH, Larsen TO, Patil KR (2012) Involvement of a natural fusion of a cytochrome P450 and a hydrolase in mycophenolic acid biosynthesis. Appl Environ Microbiol 78:4908–4913
723. Hedstrom L (2009) Imp dehydrogenase: structure, mechanism, and inhibition. Chem Rev 109:2903–2928
724. Hansen BG, Salomonsen B, Nielsen MT, Nielsen JB, Hansen NB, Nielsen KF, Regueira TB, Nielsen J, Patil KR, Mortensen UH (2011) Versatile enzyme expression and characterization system for Aspergillus nidulans, with the Penicillium brevicompactum polyketide synthase gene from the mycophenolic acid gene cluster as a test case. Appl Environ Microbiol 77:3044–3051
725. Regueira TB, Kildegaard KR, Hansen BG, Mortensen UH, Hertweck C, Nielsen J (2011) Molecular basis for mycophenolic acid biosynthesis in Penicillium brevicompactum. Appl Environ Microbiol 77:3035–3043
726. Geer LY, Domrachev M, Lipman DJ, Bryant SH (2002) CDART: protein homology by domain architecture. Genome Res 12:1619–1623
727. Meinhold P, Peters MW, Chen MM, Takahashi K, Arnold FH (2005) Direct conversion of ethane to ethanol by engineered cytochrome P450 BM3. Chembiochem 6:1765–1768
728. Coelho PS, Brustad EM, Kannan A, Arnold FH (2013) Olefin cyclopropanation via carbene transfer catalyzed by engineered cytochrome P450 enzymes. Science 339:307–310
729. Coelho PS, Wang ZJ, Ener ME, Baril SA, Kannan A, Arnold FH, Brustad EM (2013) A serine-substituted P450 catalyzes highly efficient carbene transfer to olefins in vivo. Nat Chem Biol 9:485–U433
730. Tsotsou GE, Sideri A, Goyal A, Di Nardo G, Gilardi G (2012) Identification of mutant Asp251Gly/Gln307His of cytochrome P450 BM3 for the generation of metabolites of diclofenac, ibuprofen and tolbutamide. Chemistry (Easton) 18:3582–3588
731. van Vugt-Lussenburg BMA, Damsten MC, Maasdijk DM, Vermeulen NPE, Commandeur JNM (2006) Heterotropic and homotropic cooperativity by a drug-metabolising mutant of cytochrome P450BM3. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 346:810–818
732. Brustad EM, Lelyveld VS, Snow CD, Crook N, Jung ST, Martinez FM, Scholl TJ, Jasanoff A, Arnold FH (2012) Structure-guided directed evolution of highly selective P450-based magnetic resonance imaging sensors for dopamine and serotonin. J Mol Biol 422:245–262
733. Sasaki M, Tsuchido T, Matsumura Y (2008) Molecular cloning and characterization of cytochrome P450 and ferredoxin genes involved in bisphenol A degradation in Sphingomonas bisphenolicum strain AO1. J Appl Microbiol 105:1158–1169
734. Qiu Y, Tittiger C, Wicker-Thomas C, Le Goff G, Young S, Wajnberg E, Fricaux T, Taquet N, Blomquist GJ, Feyereisen R (2012) An insect-specific P450 oxidative decarbonylase for cuticular hydrocarbon biosynthesis. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 109:14858–14863
735. Schneider E, Clark DS (2013) Cytochrome P450 (CYP) enzymes and the development of CYP biosensors. Biosens Bioelectron 39:1–13
736. Fantuzzi A, Capria E, Mak LH, Dodhia VR, Sadeghi SJ, Collins S, Somers G, Huq E, Gilardi G (2010) An electrochemical microfluidic platform for human P450 drug metabolism profiling. Anal Chem 82:10222–10227
737. Luthra A, Gregory M, Grinkova YV, Denisov IG, Sligar SG (2013) Nanodiscs in the studies of membrane-bound cytochrome P450 enzymes. Methods Mol Biol 987:115–127
738. Mak PJ, Denisov IG, Grinkova YV, Sligar SG, Kincaid JR (2011) Defining CYP3A4 structural responses to substrate binding. Raman spectroscopic studies of a nanodisc-incorporated mammalian cytochrome P450. J Am Chem Soc 133:1357–1366
739. Baylon JL, Lenov IL, Sligar SG, Tajkhorshid E (2013) Characterizing the membrane-bound state of cytochrome P450 3A4: structure, depth of insertion, and orientation. J Am Chem Soc 135:8542–8551
740. Mellado E, Diaz-Guerra TM, Cuenca-Estrella M, Rodriguez-Tudela JL (2001) Identification of two different 14-alpha sterol demethylase-related genes (cyp51A and cyp51B) in Aspergillus fumigatus and other Aspergillus species. J Clin Microbiol 39:2431–2438
741. Keller NP, Segner S, Bhatnagar D, Adams TH (1995) StcS, a putative P-450 monooxygenase, is required for the conversion of versicolorin-A to sterigmatocystin in Aspergillus nidulans. Appl Environ Microbiol 61:3628–3632
742. Noble MA, Miles CS, Reid GA, Chapman SK, Munro AW (1999) Catalytic properties of key active site mutants of flavocytochrome P-450 BM3. Biochem Soc Trans 27:A44–A44
743. Lee DS, Yamada A, Matsunaga I, Ichihara K, Adachi S, Park SY, Shiro Y (2002) Crystallization and preliminary X-ray diffraction analysis of fatty-acid hydroxylase cytochrome P450BS beta from Bacillus subtilis. Acta Crystallogr D Biol Crystallogr 58:687–689
744. Kirsch DR, Lai MH, Osullivan J (1988) Isolation of the gene for cytochrome-P450L1A1 (lanosterol 14-alpha-demethylase) from Candida albicans. Gene 68:229–237
745. Park H-G, Han S, Lim Y-R, Eun C-Y, Kim D (2010) Functional expression and characterization of CYP51 from Candida albicans. FASEB J 24
746. Kim D, Cryle MJ, De Voss JJ, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2007) Functional expression and characterization of cytochrome P450 52A21 from Candida albicans. Arch Biochem Biophys 464:213–220

747. Miyazaki Y, Geber A, Miyazaki H, Falconer D, Parkinson T, Hitchcock C, Grimberg B, Nyswaner K, Bennett JE (1999) Cloning, sequencing, expression and allelic sequence diversity of Erg3 (C-5 sterol desaturase gene) in Candida albicans. Gene 236:43–51
748. Morandini P, Offer J, Traynor D, Nayler O, Neuhaus D, Taylor GW, Kay RR (1995) The proximal pathway of metabolism of the chlorinated signal molecule differentiation-inducing factor-I (dif-1) in the cellular slime-mold Dictyostelium. Biochem J 306:735–743
749. Tomura D, Obika K, Fukamizu A, Shoun H (1994) Nitric-oxide reductase cytochrome-P-450 gene, CYP 55, of the fungus Fusarium-oxysporum containing a potential binding-site for FNR, the transcription factor involved in the regulation of anaerobic growth of Escherichia coli. J Biochem 116:88–94
750. Ma M, Bell SG, Yang W, Hao Y, Rees NH, Bartlam M, Zhou W, Wong L-L, Rao Z (2011) Structural analysis of CYP101C1 from Novosphingobium aromaticivorans DSM12444. Chembiochem 12:88–99
751. Bell SG, Yang W, Yorke JA, Zhou W, Wang H, Harmer J, Copley R, Zhang A, Zhou R, Bartlam M et al (2012) Structure and function of CYP108D1 from Novosphingobium aromaticivorans DSM12444: an aromatic hydrocarbon-binding P450 enzyme. Acta Crystallogr D Biol Crystallogr 68:277–291
752. El-Sayed AK, Hothersall J, Cooper SM, Stephens E, Simpson TJ, Thomas CM (2003) Characterization of the mupirocin biosynthesis gene cluster from Pseudomonas fluorescens NCIMB 10586. Chem Biol 10:419–430
753. Poulos TL, Raag R (1992) Cytochrome P450cam: crystallography, oxygen activation, and electron transfer. FASEB J 6:674–679
754. Ropp JD, Gunsalus IC, Sligar SG (1993) Cloning and expression of a member of a new cytochrome P-450 family: cytochrome p-450lin (CYP111) from Pseudomonas incognita. J Bacteriol 175:6028–6037
755. Ullah AJ, Murray RI, Bhattacharyya PK, Wagner GC, Gunsalus IC (1990) Protein components of a cytochrome P-450 linalool 8-methyl hydroxylase. J Biol Chem 265:1345–1351
756. Andersen JF, Tatsuta K, Gunji H, Ishiyama T, Hutchinson CR (1993) Substrate specificity of 6-deoxyerythronolide-b hydroxylase, a bacterial cytochrome-P450 of erythromycin-A biosynthesis. Biochemistry 32:1905–1913
757. Savino C, Montemiglio LC, Sciara G, Miele AE, Kendrew SG, Jemth P, Gianni S, Vallone B (2009) Investigating the structural plasticity of a cytochrome P450 three-dimensional structures of P450 EryK and binding to its physiological substrate. J Biol Chem 284:29170–29179
758. Stassi DL, Donadio S, Staver MJ, Katz L (1993) EryK is the Saccharopolyspora erythraea gene responsible for the final hydroxylation step in erythromycin biosynthesis. In: Baltz RH, Hegeman GD, Skatrud PP (eds) Industrial microorganisms: basic and applied molecular genetics. American Society for Microbiology, Washington, DC, pp 280–280
759. Khatri Y, Hannemann F, Girhard M, Kappl R, Meme A, Ringle M, Janocha S, Leize-Wagner E, Urlacher VB, Bernhardt R (2013) Novel family members of CYP109 from Sorangium cellulosum so ce56 exhibit characteristic biochemical and biophysical properties. Biotechnol Appl Biochem 60:18–29
760. Khatri Y, Girhard M, Romankiewicz A, Ringle M, Hannemann F, Urlacher VB, Hutter MC, Bernhardt R (2010) Regioselective hydroxylation of norisoprenoids by CYP109D1 from Sorangium cellulosum so ce56. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 88:485–495
761. Nagano S, Li H, Shimizu H, Nishida C, Ogura H, Ortiz de Montellano PR, Poulos TL (2003) Crystal structures of epothilone D-bound, epothilone B-bound, and substrate-free forms of cytochrome P450EpoK. J Biol Chem 278:44886–44893
762. Ly TTB, Khatri Y, Zapp J, Hutter MC, Bernhardt R (2012) CYP264B1 from Sorangium cellulosum so ce56: a fascinating norisoprenoid and sesquiterpene hydroxylase. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 95:123–133
763. Khatri Y, Hannemann F, Ewen KM, Pistorius D, Perlova O, Kagawa N, Brachmann AO, Mueller R, Bernhardt R (2010) The CYPome of Sorangium cellulosum so ce56 and identification of CYP109D1 as a new fatty acid hydroxylase. Chem Biol 17:1295–1305
764. Matsunaga I, Yamada M, Kusunose E, Miki T, Ichihara K (1998) Further characterization of hydrogen peroxide dependent fatty acid alpha-hydroxylase from Sphingomonas paucimobilis. J Biochem 124:105–110
765. Takamatsu S, Xu L-H, Fushinobu S, Shoun H, Komatsu M, Cane DE, Ikeda H (2011) Pentalenic acid is a shunt metabolite in the biosynthesis of the pentalenolactone family of metabolites: hydroxylation of 1-deoxypentalenic acid mediated by CYP105D7 (SAV_7469) of Streptomyces avermitilis. J Antibiot 64:65–71
766. Lamb DC, Lei L, Zhao B, Yuan H, Jackson CJ, Warrilow AG, Skaug T, Dyson PJ, Dawson ES, Kelly SL et al (2010) Streptomyces coelicolor A3(2) CYP102 protein, a novel fatty acid hydroxylase encoded as a heme domain without an N-terminal redox partner. Appl Environ Microbiol 76:1975–1980
767. Momoi K, Hofmann U, Schmid RD, Urlacher VB (2006) Reconstitution of beta-carotene hydroxylase activity of thermostable CYP175A1 monooxygenase. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 339:331–336
768. Blasco F, Kauffmann I, Schmid RD (2004) CYP175A1 from Thermus thermophilus HB27, the first beta-carotene hydroxylase of the P450 superfamily. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 64:671–674
769. Schlichting I, Jung C, Schulze H (1997) Crystal structure of cytochrome P-450cam complexed with

the (1S)-camphor enantiomer. FEBS Lett 415:253–257
770. Tripathi S, Li H, Poulos TL (2013) Structural basis for effector control and redox partner recognition in cytochrome P450. Science 340:1227–1230
771. Haines DC, Tomchick DR, Machius M, Peterson JA (2001) Pivotal role of water in the mechanism of P450BM-3. Biochemistry 40:13456–13465
772. Kuper J, Wong TS, Roccatano D, Wilmanns M, Schwaneberg U (2007) Understanding a mechanism of organic cosolvent inactivation in heme monooxygenase P450 BM-3. J Am Chem Soc 129:5786–5787
773. Cupp-Vickery JR, Garcia C, Hofacre A, McGee-Estrada K (2001) Ketoconazole-induced conformational changes in the active site of cytochrome P450EryF. J Mol Biol 311:101–110
774. Shimizu H, Obayashi E, Gomi Y, Arakawa H, Park SY, Nakamura H, Adachi S, Shoun H, Shiro Y (2000) Proton delivery in NO reduction by fungal nitric-oxide reductase. Cryogenic crystallography, spectroscopy, and kinetics of ferric-NO complexes of wild-type and mutant enzymes. J Biol Chem 275:4816–4826
775. Lee DS, Park SY, Yamane K, Obayashi E, Hori H, Shiro Y (2001) Structural characterization of n-butyl-isocyanide complexes of cytochromes P450nor and P450cam. Biochemistry 40:2669–2677
776. Shoji O, Fujishiro T, Nagano S, Tanaka S, Hirose T, Shiro Y, Watanabe Y (2010) Understanding substrate misrecognition of hydrogen peroxide dependent cytochrome P450 from Bacillus subtilis. J Biol Inorg Chem 15:1331–1339
777. Madrona Y, Tripathi S, Li H, Poulos TL (2012) Crystal structures of substrate-free and nitrosyl cytochrome P450cin: implications for O2 activation. Biochemistry 51:6623–6631
778. Bell SG, Yang W, Tan ABH, Zhou R, Johnson EOD, Zhang A, Zhou W, Rao Z, Wong L-L (2012) The crystal structures of 4-methoxybenzoate bound CYP199A2 and CYP199A4: structural changes on substrate binding and the identification of an anion binding site. Dalton Trans 41:8703–8714
779. Bell SG, Xu F, Forward I, Bartlam M, Rao Z, Wong L-L (2008) Crystal structure of CYP199A2, a para-substituted benzoic acid oxidizing cytochrome P450 from Rhodopseudomonas palustris. J Mol Biol 383:561–574
780. Yasutake Y, Imoto N, Fujii Y, Fujii T, Arisawa A, Tamura T (2007) Crystal structure of cytochrome P450 MoxA from Nonomuraea recticatena (CYP105). Biochem Biophys Res Commun 361:876–882
781. Kuehnel K, Ke N, Cryle MJ, Sligar SG, Schuler MA, Schlichting I (2008) Crystal structures of substrate-free and retinoic acid-bound cyanobacterial cytochrome P450CYP120A1. Biochemistry 47:6552–6559
782. Montemiglio LC, Gianni S, Vallone B, Savino C (2010) Azole drugs trap cytochrome P450 EryK in alternative conformational states. Biochemistry 49:9199–9206
783. Batabyal D, Poulos TL (2013) Crystal structures and functional characterization of wild-type CYP101D1 and its active site mutants. Biochemistry 52:8898–8906
784. Yasutake Y, Fujii Y, Nishioka T, Cheon W-K, Arisawa A, Tamura T (2010) Structural evidence for enhancement of sequential vitamin D-3 hydroxylation activities by directed evolution of cytochrome P450 vitamin D-3 hydroxylase. J Biol Chem 285:31193–31201
785. Pham SQ, Gao P, Li Z (2013) Engineering of recombinant E. coli cells co-expressing P450pyr monooxygenase and glucose dehydrogenase for highly regio- and stereoselective hydroxylation of alicycles with cofactor recycling. Biotechnol Bioeng 110:363–373
786. Bell SG, Zhou R, Yang W, Tan ABH, Gentleman AS, Wong L-L, Zhou W (2012) Investigation of the substrate range of CYP199A4: modification of the partition between hydroxylation and desaturation activities by substrate and protein engineering. Chem Eur J 18:16677–16688
787. Gurtler H, Pedersen R, Anthoni U, Christophersen C, Nielsen PH, Wellington EMH, Pedersen C, Bock K (1994) Albaflavenone, a sesquiterpene ketone with a zizaene skeleton produced by a streptomycete with a new rope morphology. J Antibiot 47:434–439
788. Agarwal R, Singh N (2006) Amphotericin B is still the drug of choice for invasive aspergillosis. Am J Respir Crit Care Med 174:102–102
789. Ashy MA, Khalil A-E-G M, Abou-Zeid A-Z A (1980) Carbomycin a macrolide antibiotic. Zentralblatt fuer Bakteriol 135:541–551
790. Arisawa A, Tsunekawa H, Okamura K, Okamoto R (1995) Nucleotide-sequence analysis of the carbomycin biosynthetic genes including the 3-o-acyltransferase gene from Streptomyces thermotolerans. Biosci Biotechnol Biochem 59:582–588
791. Goto LS, Hokka CO, Lima JF, Prieto T, Araujo APU, Nantes IL, Nascimento OR (2012) Structure and peroxidase activity of ferric Streptomyces clavuligerus orf10-encoded protein P450cla: UV-visible, CD, MCD and EPR spectroscopic characterization. J Braz Chem Soc 23:913–920
792. Li RF, Khaleeli N, Townsend CA (2000) Expansion of the clavulanic acid gene cluster: identification and in vivo functional analysis of three new genes required for biosynthesis of clavulanic acid by Streptomyces clavuligerus. J Bacteriol 182:4087–4095
793. Reading C, Cole M (1977) Clavulanic acid—beta-lactamase-inhibiting beta-lactam from Streptomyces clavuligerus. Antimicrob Agents Chemother 11:852–857
794. Jaffrezou JP, Levade T, Bettaieb A, Andrieu N, Bezombes C, Maestre N, Vermeersch S, Rousse A, Laurent G (1996) Daunorubicin-induced apoptosis:

triggering of ceramide generation through sphingomyelin hydrolysis. EMBO J 15:2417–2424
795. Walczak RJ, Dickens ML, Priestley ND, Strohl WR (1999) Purification, properties, and characterization of recombinant Streptomyces sp strain C5 DoxA, a cytochrome P-450 catalyzing multiple steps in doxorubicin biosynthesis. J Bacteriol 181:298–304
796. Dickens ML, Priestley ND, Strohl WR (1997) In vivo and in vitro bioconversion of epsilon-rhodomycinone glycoside to doxorubicin: functions of DauP, DauK, and DoxA. J Bacteriol 179:2641–2650
797. Kataoka T, Yamada A, Bando M, Honma T, Mizoue K, Nagai K (2000) FD-891, a structural analogue of concanamycin-A that does not affect vacuolar acidification or perforin activity, yet potently prevents cytotoxic T-lymphocyte-mediated cytotoxicity through the blockage of conjugate formation. Immunology 100:170–177
798. Kong R, Liu X, Su C, Ma C, Qiu R, Tang L (2013) Elucidation of the biosynthetic gene cluster and the post-PKS modification mechanism for fostriecin in Streptomyces pulveraceus. Chem Biol 20:45–54
799. Lauer B, Russwurm R, Schwarz W, Kalmanczhelyi A, Bruntner C, Rosemeier A, Bormann C (2001) Molecular characterization of co-transcribed genes from Streptomyces tendae Tu901 involved in the biosynthesis of the peptidyl moiety and assembly of the peptidyl nucleoside antibiotic nikkomycin. Mol Gen Genet 264:662–673
800. Struyk AP, Hoette I, Drost G, Waisvisz JM, Van Eek T, Hoogerheide JC (1957) Pimaricin, a new antifungal antibiotic. Antibiot Annu 5:878–885
801. Huang S, Bjornsti MA, Houghton PJ (2003) Rapamycins: mechanism of action and cellular resistance. Cancer Biol Ther 2:222–232
802. Asamizu S, Igarashi Y, Onaka H (2009) Cytochrome P450 stan forms unusual C-N bond between aglycone and deoxysugar in the staurosporine biosynthesis. 16th International Conference on Cytochrome P450, Proceedings, pp 27–30
803. Kim D, Nah JH, Choi SS, Shin HS, Sherman DH, Kim ES (2012) Biological activities of an engineered tautomycetin analogue via disruption of tmcR-encoding hydroxylase in Streptomyces sp CK4412. J Ind Microbiol Biotechnol 39:1563–1568
804. Merson-Davies LA, Cundliffe E (1994) Analysis of five tylosin biosynthetic genes from the tyllBA region of the Streptomyces fradiae genome. Mol Microbiol 13:349–355
805. Fouces R, Mellado E, Diez B, Barredo JL (1999) The tylosin biosynthetic cluster from Streptomyces fradiae: genetic organization of the left region. Microbiology-Uk 145:855–868
806. Carlson JC, Fortman JL, Anzai Y, Li S, Burr DA, Sherman DH (2010) Identification of the tirandamycin biosynthetic gene cluster from Streptomyces sp 307–9. ChemBioChem 11:564–572
807. Betts JC, McLaren A, Lennon MG, Kelly FM, Lukey PT, Blakemore SJ, Duncan K (2003) Signature gene expression profiles discriminate between isoniazid-, thiolactomycin-, and triclosan-treated Mycobacterium tuberculosis. Antimicrob Agents Chemother 47:2903–2913
808. Stewart GR, Wernisch L, Stabler R, Mangan JA, Hinds J, Laing KG, Young DB, Butcher PD (2002) Dissection of the heat-shock response in Mycobacterium tuberculosis using mutants and microarrays. Microbiology 148:3129–3138
809. Walters SB, Dubnau E, Kolesnikova I, Laval F, Daffe M, Smith I (2006) The Mycobacterium tuberculosis PhoPR two-component system regulates genes essential for virulence and complex lipid biosynthesis. Mol Microbiol 60:312–330
810. Murphy DJ, Brown JR (2007) Identification of gene targets against dormant phase Mycobacterium tuberculosis infections. BMC Infect Dis 7:84
811. Mawuenyega KG, Forst CV, Dobos KM, Belisle JT, Chen J, Bradbury EM, Bradbury ARM, Chen X (2005) Mycobacterium tuberculosis functional network analysis by global subcellular protein profiling. Mol Biol Cell 16:396–404
812. Dubnau E, Chan J, Mohan VP, Smith I (2005) Responses of Mycobacterium tuberculosis to growth in the mouse lung. Infect Immun 73:3754–3757
813. de Souza GA, Leversen NA, Malen H, Wiker HG (2011) Bacterial proteins with cleaved or uncleaved signal peptides of the general secretory pathway. J Proteomics 75:502–510
814. Recchi C, Sclavi B, Rauzier J, Gicquel B, Reyrat JM (2003) Mycobacterium tuberculosis Rv1395 is a class III transcriptional regulator of the AraC family involved in cytochrome P450 regulation. J Biol Chem 278:33763–33773
815. Mehra S, Kaushal D (2009) Functional genomics reveals extended roles of the Mycobacterium tuberculosis stress response factor. J Bacteriol 191:3965–3980
816. Schwab U, Rohde KH, Wang Z, Chess PR, Notter RH, Russell DG (2009) Transcriptional responses of Mycobacterium tuberculosis to lung surfactant. Microb Pathog 46:185–193
817. Bacon J, Dover LG, Hatch KA, Zhang Y, Gomes JM, Kendall S, Wernisch L, Stoker NG, Butcher PD, Besra GS et al (2007) Lipid composition and transcriptional response of Mycobacterium tuberculosis grown under iron-limitation in continuous culture: identification of a novel wax ester. Microbiology 153:1435–1444
818. McLean KJ, Clift D, Lewis DG, Sabri M, Balding PR, Sutcliffe MJ, Leys D, Munro AW (2006) The preponderance of P450s in the Mycobacterium tuberculosis genome. Trends Microbiol 14:220–228
819. Driscoll MD, McLean KJ, Cheesman MR, Jowitt TA, Howard M, Carroll P, Parish T, Munro AW (2011) Expression and characterization of Mycobacterium tuberculosis CYP144: common themes and lessons learned in the M. tuberculosis P450 enzyme family. Biochim Biophys Acta 1814:76–87
820. Scheller U, Zimmer T, Kargel E, Schunck WH (1996) Characterization of the n-alkane and fatty

acid hydroxylating cytochrome P450 forms 52A3 and 52A4. Arch Biochem Biophys 328:245–254
821. Huang FC, Peter A, Schwab W (2014) Expression and characterization of CYP52 genes involved in the biosynthesis of sophorolipid and alkane metabolism from Starmerella bombicola. Appl Environ Microbiol 80:766–776
822. Zhang S, Widemann E, Bernard G, Lesot A, Pinot F, Pedrini N, Keyhani NO (2012) CYP52X1, representing new cytochrome P450 subfamily, displays fatty acid hydroxylase activity and contributes to virulence and growth on insect cuticular substrates in entomopathogenic fungus Beauveria bassiana. J Biol Chem 287:13477–13486
823. Takai H, Iwama R, Kobayashi S, Horiuchi H, Fukuda R, Ohta A (2012) Construction and characterization of a Yarrowia lipolytica mutant lacking genes encoding cytochromes P450 subfamily 52. Fungal Genet Biol 49:58–64
824. Kim D, Cryle MJ, De Voss JJ, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2007) Functional expression and characterization of cytochrome P450 52A21 from Candida albicans. Arch Biochem Biophys 464:213–220
825. Craft DL, Madduri KM, Eshoo M, Wilson CR (2003) Identification and characterization of the CYP52 family of Candida tropicalis ATCC 20336, important for the conversion of fatty acids and alkanes to alpha, omega-dicarboxylic acids. Appl Environ Microbiol 69:5983–5991
826. Sumita T, Iida T, Hirata A, Horiuchi H, Takagi M, Ohta A (2002) Peroxisome deficiency represses the expression of n-alkane-inducible Ylalk1 encoding cytochrome p450alk1 in Yarrowia lipolytica. FEMS Microbiol Lett 214:31–38
827. Korosec B, Sova M, Turk S, Krasevec N, Novak M, Lah L, Stojan J, Podobnik B, Berne S, Zupanec N et al (2014) Antifungal activity of cinnamic acid derivatives involves inhibition of benzoate 4-hydroxylase (CYP53). J Appl Microbiol 116:955–966
828. Podobnik B, Stojan J, Lah L, Krasevec N, Seliskar M, Rizner TL, Rozman D, Komel R (2008) CYP53A15 of Cochliobolus lunatus, a target for natural antifungal compounds. J Med Chem 51:3480–3486
829. Fraser JA, Davis MA, Hynes MJ (2002) The genes gmdA, encoding an amidase, and bzuA, encoding a cytochrome P450, are required for benzamide utilization in Aspergillus nidulans. Fungal Genet Biol 35:135–146
830. Matsuzaki F, Wariishi H (2005) Molecular characterization of cytochrome P450 catalyzing hydroxylation of benzoates from the white-rot fungus Phanerochaete chrysosporzum. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 334:1184–1190
831. Kaya M, Matsumura K, Higashida K, Hata Y, Kawato A, Abe Y, Akita O, Takaya N, Shoun H (2004) Cloning and enhanced expression of the cytochrome P450nor gene (nicA; CYP55A5) encoding nitric oxide reductase from Aspergillus oryzae. Biosci Biotechnol Biochem 68:2040–2049
832. Briza P, Kalchhauser H, Pittenauer E, Allmaier G, Breitenbach M (1996) N,N′-bisformyl dityrosine is an in vivo precursor of the yeast ascospore wall. Eur J Biochem 239:124–131
833. George HL, Hirschi KD, VanEtten HD (1998) Biochemical properties of the products of cytochrome P450 genes (PDA) encoding pisatin demethylase activity in Nectria haematococca. Arch Microbiol 170:147–154
834. Coleman JJ, Wasmann CC, Usami T, White GJ, Temporini ED, McCluskey K, VanEtten HD (2011) Characterization of the gene encoding pisatin demethylase (FoPDA1) in Fusarium oxysporum. Mol Plant-Microbe Interact 24:1482–1491
835. Maloney AP, Vanetten HD (1994) A gene from the fungal plant pathogen Nectria haematococca that encodes the phytoalexin-detoxifying enzyme pisatin demethylase defines a new cytochrome-P450 family. Mol Gen Genet 243:506–514
836. Yu J, Chang PK, Ehrlich KC, Cary JW, Bhatnagar D, Cleveland TE, Payne GA, Linz JE, Woloshuk CP, Bennett JW (2004) Clustered pathway genes in aflatoxin biosynthesis. Appl Environ Microbiol 70:1253–1262
837. Yu J, Chang PK, Cary JW, Bhatnagar D, Cleveland TE (1997) Avna, a gene encoding a cytochrome P-450 monooxygenase, is involved in the conversion of averantin to averufin in aflatoxin biosynthesis in Aspergillus parasiticus. Appl Environ Microbiol 63:1349–1356
838. Prieto R, Yousibova GL, Woloshuk CP (1996) Identification of aflatoxin biosynthesis genes by genetic complementation in an Aspergillus flavus mutant lacking the aflatoxin gene cluster. Appl Environ Microbiol 62:3567–3571
839. Nakamura R, Kondo R, Shen M-H, Ochiai H, Hisamatsu S, Sonoki S (2012) Identification of cytochrome P450 monooxygenase genes from the white-rot fungus Phlebia brevispora. AMB Express 2:8–8
840. Proctor RH, Plattner RD, Desjardins AE, Busman M, Butchko RA (2006) Fumonisin production in the maize pathogen Fusarium verticillioides: genetic basis of naturally occurring chemical variation. J Agric Food Chem 54:2424–2430
841. Bojja RS, Cerny RL, Proctor RH, Du L (2004) Determining the biosynthetic sequence in the early steps of the fumonisin pathway by use of three gene-disruption mutants of Fusarium verticillioides. J Agric Food Chem 52:2855–2860
842. Tudzynski B, Mihlan M, Rojas MC, Linnemannstons P, Gaskin P, Hedden P (2003) Characterization of the final two genes of the gibberellin biosynthesis gene cluster of Gibberella fujikuroi—Des and P450-3 encode GA(4) desaturase and the 13-hydroxylase, respectively. J Biol Chem 278:28635–28643
843. Rojas MC, Hedden P, Gaskin P, Tudzynki B (2001) The P450-1 gene of Gibberella fujikuroi encodes a multifunctional enzyme in gibberellin biosynthesis. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 98:5838–5843

844. Malonek S, Rojas MC, Hedden P, Gaskin P, Hopkins P, Tudzynski B (2005) Functional characterization of two cytochrome P450 monooxygenase genes, P450-1 and P450-4, of the gibberellic acid gene cluster in Fusarium proliferatum (Gibberella fujikuroi mp-D). Appl Environ Microbiol 71:1462–1472
845. Kasai N, Ikushiro S-I, Hirosue S, Arisawa A, Ichinose H, Wariishi H, Ohta M, Sakaki T (2009) Enzymatic properties of cytochrome P450 catalyzing 3′-hydroxylation of naringenin from the white-rot fungus Phanerochaete chrysosporium. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 387:103–108
846. Kasai N, Ikushiro S, Hirosue S, Arisawa A, Ichinose H, Uchida Y, Wariishi H, Ohta M, Sakaki T (2010) Atypical kinetics of cytochromes P450 catalysing 3′-hydroxylation of flavone from the white-rot fungus Phanerochaete chrysosporium. J Biochem 147:117–125
847. Daiber A, Neese F, Riplinger C, Bill E, Shoun H, Ullrich V (2009) Reaction mechanisms of P450nor. 16th International Conference on Cytochrome P450, Proceedings, pp 107–111
848. Sakaki T, Sugimoto H, Hayashi K, Yasuda K, Munetsuna E, Kamakura M, Ikushiro S, Shiro Y (2011) Bioconversion of vitamin D to its active form by bacterial or mammalian cytochrome P450. Biochim Biophys Acta 1814:249–256
849. Zhao B, Waterman MR, 2011, Moonlighting cytochrome P450 monooxygenases. IUBMB Life 63:473–477
850. Gao Q, Thorson JS (2008) The biosynthetic genes encoding for the production of the dynemicin enediyne core in Micromonospora chersina ATCC53710. FEMS Microbiol Lett 282:105–114
851. Brzostek A, Pawelczyk J, Rumijowska-Galewicz A, Dziadek B, Dziadek J (2009) Mycobacterium tuberculosis is able to accumulate and utilize cholesterol. J Bacteriol 191:6584–6591
852. Nes WR (1974) Role of sterols in membranes. Lipids 9:596–612
853. Syed K, Doddapaneni H, Subramanian V, Lam YW, Yadav JS (2010) Genome-to-function characterization of novel fungal P450 monooxygenases oxidizing polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons (PAHs). Biochem Biophys Res Commun 399:492–497
854. Fulco AJ (1991) P450BM-3 and other inducible bacterial P450 cytochromes: biochemistry and regulation. Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol 31:177–203
855. Schewe H, Holtmann D, Schrader J (2009) P450(BM-3)-catalyzed whole-cell biotransformation of alpha-pinene with recombinant Escherichia coli in an aqueous-organic two-phase system. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 83:849–857
856. Glieder A, Farinas ET, Arnold FH (2002) Laboratory evolution of a soluble, self-sufficient, highly active alkane hydroxylase. Nat Biotechnol 20:1135–1139
857. Meinhold P, Peters MW, Hartwick A, Hernandez AR, Arnold FH (2006) Engineering cytochrome P450BM3 for terminal alkane hydroxylation. Adv Synth Catal 348:763–772
858. Appel D, Lutz-Wahl S, Fischer P, Schwaneberg U, Schmid RD (2001) A P450 BM-3 mutant hydroxylates alkanes, cycloalkanes, arenes and heteroarenes. J Biotechnol 88:167–171
859. Munzer DF, Meinhold P, Peters MW, Feichtenhofer S, Griengl H, Arnold FH, Glieder A, de Raadt A (2005) Stereoselective hydroxylation of an achiral cyclopentanecarboxylic acid derivative using engineered P450s BM-3. Chem Commun 2597–2599
860. Butler CF, Peet C, McLean KJ, Baynham MT, Blankley RT, Fisher K, Rigby SE, Leys D, Voice MW, Munro AW (2014) Human P450-like oxidation of diverse proton pump inhibitor drugs by 'gatekeeper' mutants of flavocytochrome P450 BM3. Biochem J 460:247–259
861. Kubo T, Peters MW, Meinhold P, Arnold FH (2006) Enantioselective epoxidation of terminal alkenes to (R)- and (S)-epoxides by engineered cytochromes P450BM-3. Chem Eur J 12:1216–1220
862. Tee KL, Schwaneberg U (2006) A screening system for the directed evolution of epoxygenases: importance of position 184 in P450 BM3 for stereoselective styrene epoxidation. Angew Chem Int Ed Engl 45:5380–5383
863. Lussenburg BMA, Babel LC, Vermeulen NPE, Commandeur JNM (2005) Evaluation of alkoxyresorufins as fluorescent substrates for cytochrome P450BM3 and site-directed mutants. Anal Biochem 341:148–155
864. Jackson RG, Rylott EL, Fournier D, Hawari J, Bruce NC (2007) Exploring the biochemical properties and remediation applications of the unusual explosive-degrading P450 system XplAB. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 104:16822–16827
865. Filenko N, Spiro S, Browning DF, Squire, D, Overton TW, Cole J, Constantinidou C (2007) The NsrR regulon of Escherichia coli K-12 includes genes encoding the hybrid cluster protein and the periplasmic, respiratory nitrite reductase. J Bacteriol 189:4410–4417
866. Sugano Y (2009) Dyp-type peroxidases comprise a novel heme peroxidase family. Cell Mol Life Sci 66:1387–1403
867. Wang KC, Ohnuma S (2000) Isoprenyl diphosphate synthases. Biochim Biophys Acta 1529:33–48
868. Breton C, Fournel-Gigleux S, Palcic MM (2012) Recent structures, evolution and mechanisms of glycosyltransferases. Curr Opin Struct Biol 22:540–549
869. Skrzypczak-Jankun E, Jankun J, Al-Senaidy A (2012) Human lipoxygenase: developments in its structure, function, relevance to diseases and challenges in drug development. Curr Med Chem 19:5122–5127

P450s in Plants, Insects, and Their Fungal Pathogens

7

Mary A. Schuler

7.1 Introduction

Cytochrome P450 monooxygenases (P450s) are integral components in pathways producing metabolites important for normal growth and development as well as for adaptive strategies that define biotic interactions, including trophic interactions between plants, insects, mammals, fish, and their respective pathogens. Biosynthetic P450s in these pathways can be considered organism-general (fatty acids, sterols) versus organism-specific with examples of the latter including structural components (plant cell walls, insect cuticle, fungal spore walls), signaling networks (plant oxylipins and gibberellins, insect ecdysteroids, fungal gibberellins), and defense compounds (plant terpenoids, alkaloids, furanocoumarins, glucosinolates, insect cyanogenic glycosides, and pyrrolizidine alkaloids, fungal aflatoxins and trichothecenes). Detoxicative P450s are generally organism-specific and frequently evolved from those with catabolic functions. In the interactions between plants and insect herbivores, the activities of synthetic and detoxicative P450s determine how effectively plants can synthesize toxins impeding the growth of insects and how effectively these herbivores can detoxify toxins present in their food sources and hosts. This chapter attempts to highlight biochemical and structural features of the numerous P450s existing in plants, insects and their fungal pathogens. Because it is impossible to do justice to over 18,000 P450 sequences already annotated in these three species groups, readers are guided to several excellent reviews included in each of the following chapter sections.

M. A. Schuler (✉)
Department of Cell and Developmental Biology, University of Illinois, 161 ERML, 1201 W. Gregory Dr., Urbana, IL 61801, USA
e-mail: maryschu@illinois.edu

7.2 Plant P450s

7.2.1 Gene Counts

With the range of compounds that plant species manufacture estimated at over 200,000 [1], individual plant genomes contain varying but always high numbers of P450 genes. Among some of the vascular plant genomes sequenced to date, there are final counts of 142 P450 genes in *Carica papaya* (papaya), 172 in *Nelumbo nucifera* (sacred lotus), 174 in *Morus notabilis* (mulberry), 225 in *Bracypodium distachyon* (model wild grass), 245 full-length genes in *Arabidopsis thaliana* (mouse ear's cress), 270 in *Lycopersicon esculentum* (tomato), 310 in *Populus trichocarpa* (poplar), 316 in *Vitis vinifera* (grape), 334 in *Oryza sativa* (rice), 337 in *Glycine max* (soybean), and 399 in *Solanum tubersum* (potato) as well as preliminary counts of 318 in *Zea mays* (maize), 368 in *Sorghum bicolor* (sorghum), and 412 in *Jatropha curcas* (barbados nut) [2–10]. Because many of their genomes have not yet been sequenced, genome-wide P450 counts for the medicinal plants

P. R. Ortiz de Montellano et al. (eds.), *Cytochrome P450*, DOI 10.1007/978-3-319-12108-6_7
© Springer International Publishing Switzerland 2015

described later in this chapter section are not yet available.

7.2.2 Prominent Synthetic Pathways

Among the larger classes of specialized metabolites synthesized in plant species, terpenoids represent a hyperdiverse class (more than 40,000 structures) that includes many toxic and repellent molecules (monoterpenes (limonene, myrcene, and pinene), diterpenes (taxadiene and abietadiene), triterpenes (amyrin and avenacin), and sesquiterpene lactones (artemisinin and its modified derivatives)) [11, 12]. Alkaloids represent another large and extremely diverse class (more than 12,000 structures) that includes the pharmaceutically relevant isoquinoline and benzylisoquinoline alkaloids (berbamunine, morphine, codeine), monoterpene indole alkaloids (vinblastine, quinine, strychnine), tropane and nicotine alkaloids (nicotine, scopolamine, atropine), purine alkaloids (caffeine), and alkaloid esters (homoharringtonine) [11, 13, 14]. Phenylpropanoids represent a third very large class (more than 8000 structures) that includes flavonols (quercetin), flavonoids (flavone) that are simple hydroxylated flavanones, anthocyanins (pelargonidin) that are complex hydroxylated, methoxylated, and glucosylated flavanones, isoflavonoids (daidzein, genistein) that are rearranged flavonones [11, 15, 16], methylenedioxyphenyl (MDP) compounds (myristicin, sesamin, safrole) that are monomers and dimers of cinnamyl alcohols and/or cinnamic acids [17], and stilbenes (resveratrol, piceatannol, viniferin) that are multimeric derivatives of cinnamoyl CoA and malonyl CoA [11, 15]. Many subclasses of metabolites exist within the large terpenoid, alkaloid, and phenylpropanoid classes and some "mixed origin" metabolites contain components from several classes.

In addition to these larger classes of plant defense compounds, there are smaller classes produced in just a few plant species. Examples of these include: furanocoumarins (a subclass of phenolics with more than 200 structures) that are derived by the attachment of a furan ring to hydroxycoumarin in either a linear orientation (xanthotoxin, psoralen) or an angular orientation (angelicin, sphondin) [18, 19]; glucosinolates (more than 120 structures) that are thioglucosides derived from Met (aliphatic glucosinolates), Trp (indole glucosinolates), and Phe (benzylglucosinolates) [20, 21]; benzoxazinoids that are hydroxamic acids derived from indole [22]; momilactones that are diterpenoids derived from pimaradiene and stemodene [23]; cyanogenic glucosides that are derived from hydoxynitriles and a variety of protein amino acids (Val, Ile, Leu, Phe, Tyr) and, in *C. papaya,* an unusual nonprotein amino acid (cyclopentenyl glycine) [24].

Beyond these various defense compounds, plants synthesize a wide variety of signaling molecules (oxylipins, brassinosteroids, gibberellins, cytokinins, strictolactones) [25], pigments (chlorophylls, carotenoids) [26], and fatty acids and sterols [27]. In the perspective of this chapter, it is worth noting that the production of many of these plant compounds depends on both chloroplast enzymes, which include a small number of soluble P450s, and endoplasmic reticulum enzymes, which include the bulk of membrane-bound P450s.

7.2.3 Gene Conservations and Divergences

Comparisons among the P450 sequences annotated in completed plant genomes, which are available in a number of recent reviews [5, 8, 28, 29], have indicated that relatively few P450 families and subfamilies exist in all plants. Most of those conserved in vascular plant species occur in single-family clans (CYP51, CYP74, CYP97, CYP701) that have been maintained with small numbers of genes or in particular families/subfamilies within multiple-family clans (CYP71, CYP72, CYP85, CYP86) that have expanded numbers of genes. The expansions of the CYP71 clan, which contains 60% of all sequenced plant P450s, and the CYP85, CYP72, and CYP86 clans, which contain 13, 10, and 9% of all plant P450s, are especially notable [8]. Maintained with some evolutionary constraints due to their important roles in plant physiology, individual

conserved families and subfamilies within these clans are typically associated with sterol synthesis (CYP51G mediating sterol 14α-demethylation, CYP710A mediating sterol C22-desaturation), carotenoid synthesis (CYP97 mediating carotenoid hydroxylations), oxylipin synthesis (CYP74A mediating jasmonic acid formation), gibberellin (GA) synthesis (CYP701A and CYP88A mediating sequential conversions in GA formation), fatty acid synthesis (CYP86, CYP94, CYP77A, CYP703A, CYP704B, and CYP709C mediating fatty acid hydroxylations and carboxylations), phenylpropanoid synthesis (CYP73A, CYP75B, CYP84A, and CYP98A mediating cinnamic acid, flavonoid, ferulate, and shikimate hydroxylations, respectively), brassinosteroid synthesis (CYP85A, CYP90), and strigolactone synthesis (CYP711A likely converting carlactone to 5-deoxy-strigol). In addition, some conserved families and subfamilies are associated with catabolism of plant signaling molecules such as oxylipins (CYP74B), brassinosteroids (CYP734A), abscisic acid (ABA; CYP707A), and cytokinins (CYP735A).

Many of the remaining P450 families and subfamilies within the expanded multiple-family clans provide evidence of the many duplication and divergence events that have allowed for the evolution of chemical defense pathways in particular plants or groups of plants. Examples of the chemical diversities resulting from neofunctionalizations within multiple-family clans include the following:

7.2.3.1 CYP71

Within the CYP71 clan that is associated with metabolism of a wide array of compounds, duplicated and closely related CYP79F1 and CYP79F2 genes in *A. thaliana* code for functions in the conversion of short- and long-chain methionine derivatives to oximes [30–32], CYP79B2 and CYP79B3 genes code for functions in the conversion of tryptophan derivatives to another class of oximes [33, 34], and the CYP79A2 gene codes for functions in the conversion of phenylalanine derivatives to yet another class of oximes [35]. Subsequent modifications of these three classes by duplicated and diverged members of the CYP83 family (CYP83A1, CYP83B1) and branchings in their pathways eventually lead to the production of indole glucosinolates, benzylglucosinolates, and aliphatic glucosinolates [36, 37]. Orthologues of CYP79A2 identified in a number of cyanogenic dicots and monocots [38–42] lead to the production of other types of defense molecules. Examples here include: CYP79A1 in *S. bicolor* that mediates the synthesis of the cyanogenic glucoside dhurrin and the CYP79D subfamily in *Manihot esculenta* (cassava) and *Lotus japonicus* (model legume) that mediates the synthesis of linamarin and lotaustralin. Subsequent to these CYP79-mediated steps, the synthetic pathways in each of these species diverge with the product of *S. bicolor* CYP79A2 converted to a cyanohydrin derivative by CYP71E1 [43] and the products of cassava and lotus CYP79D proteins converted to other end products by different and as-yet-uncharacterized monooxygenases.

Other examples within the CYP71 clan include divergent members of the CYP80 and CYP719 families in *Coptis japonica* (japanese goldthread), *Papaver somniferum* (opium poppy), and *Eschscholzia californica* (california poppy) species involved in the synthesis of benzylisoquinoline alkaloids [13, 14, 44] CYP71A13 and CYP71B15 in *A. thaliana* involved sequentially in camalexin synthesis [45, 46], CYP71AV1 in *Artimesia annua* (sweet wormwood) involved in artemisinin synthesis [47], four CYP71C subfamily members in *Z. mays* involved sequentially in the synthesis of benzoxazinoids [22], CYP99A2 and CYP99A3 in *O. sativa* involved in the synthesis of momilactones [48], and the CYP76M subfamily in *O. sativa* involved in oryzalide and phytocassane syntheses [49–51]. In the process of neofunctionalization within the CYP71 clan, some such as CYP76B6 in *Catharanthus roseus* (madagascar rosy periwinkle) have acquired the ability to mediate sequential conversions in a pathway (e.g., geraniol to 10-oxogeraniol) while their close relatives such as CYP76C4 in *A. thaliana* have maintained the ability to mediate only a single hydroxylation (e.g., geraniol to 10-hydroxygeraniol) [52].

7.2.3.2 CYP72

Within the very large CYP72 clan that tends to be associated with metabolism of hydrophobic compounds, the CYP714 family has evolved a number of subfamilies with species-specific activities. Examples here include: CYP714B1 and CYP714B2 in *O. sativa* that are 13-oxidases involved in the synthesis of bioactive gibberellins (GAs) [53], CYP714D1 in *O. sativa* that is a 16,17-epoxidase inactivating non-13-hydroxylated GAs [54], and CYP714A1 in *A. thaliana* that is a 16-carboxylase inactivating 16,17-dihydro GA_{12} [55]. In contrast with these involved in the modulation of GA levels, CYP714A2 in *A. thaliana* and CYP716D1 in *Stevia rebaudiana* have evolved the ability to 13-hydroxylate *ent*-kaurenoic acid and yield steviol, a natural sweetner [55] rather than a modified gibberellin.

7.2.3.3 CYP85

Within the CYP85 clan that is associated with the synthesis and catabolism of signaling molecules in vascular plants (CYP85, CYP90, and CYP734A for brassinosteroids, CYP88A and CYP701A for GAs, CYP707A for ABA, CYP735A for cytokinins) and with the conservation of many gene families and subfamilies, there are several species-specific neofunctionalizations involved in the synthesis of isoprenoids. These include the apparently conifer-specific CYP720B subfamily that mediates oxygenations on monoterpenes (myrcene, pinenes), sesquiterpenes (farnesene) and diterpenes (abietadienol, abietic acid) and lead to the production of diterpene olefins, alcohols, aldehydes, and resin acids [12, 56, 57] as well as the *Taxus* (yew)-specific CYP725A subfamily that mediates sequential steps in taxadiene and paclitaxel syntheses [58].

7.2.3.4 CYP86

Within the CYP86 clan that contains multiple conserved families and subfamilies associated with various fatty acid oxygenations [27, 59], there are fewer examples of species-specific activities neofunctionalized to create new compounds. Even so, some such as CYP94A5 in *Nicotiana tabacum* (tobacco) and CYP94C1 in *A. thaliana,* have evolved the ability to sequentially oxygenate fatty acids to alcohols, aldehydes, and diacids [60, 61], unlike others in their subfamilies.

7.2.3.5 Others

Even within the most highly conserved single-family clans, neofunctionalizations occur. Examples here include: CYP51H in *Avena sativa* (oat) that has diverged from the CYP51G subfamily members in sterol synthesis to produce a multifunctional β-amyrin hydroxylase and epoxidase in avenacin synthesis [62, 63] as well as CYP701A8 in *O. sativa* that has diverged from the CYP701A subfamily members in GA synthesis to produce an *ent*-cassadiene- and *ent*-sandaracopimaradiene-hydroxylase in oryzalexin synthesis [64].

7.2.4 Functional Characterizations of P450s in Model Plants

Prominent among the model plants whose P450 activities are being characterized are *A. thaliana* (representative dicot) and *O. sativa* (representative monocot). Biochemical analyses of their monooxygenases using bacterial (*Escherichia coli*), yeast (*Saccharomyces cerevisiae, Pichia pastoris*), and insect (*Spodoptera frugiperda*) expression systems [65] have helped define conserved and divergent activities in these species as well as substrate overlaps for related subfamily members. The coupling of this information with phenomics analyses of natural (missense) and synthetic (knockouts, knockdowns, overexpressors) mutants has provided important information on the physiological functions of individual P450s and on the genetic redundancies for their multimember P450 subfamilies. Building on the compilations in several recent reviews [4, 7, 29], the current lists of activities for 73 (of 245) *Arabidopsis* P450s and 35 (of 332) *Oryza* P450s are presented in Tables 7.1 and 7.2 with their associated references.

Beyond simple phylogenetic comparisons, structural predictions of *Arabidopsis* and *Oryza* P450s in conserved subfamilies have indicated that they have varying levels of catalytic site di-

Table 7.1 Functionally defined Arabidopsis thaliana P450s

P450	Activity	Pathway	References
51G1	Obtusifoliol 14α-demethylase	Sterols	[132] [133]
71A13	Conversion of indole-3-acetaldoxime to indole-3-acetonitrile	Camalexin	[45]
71A16	Marneral oxidase	Triterpenes	[112]
71B31	Linalool hydroxylase and epoxidase	Monoterpenes	[134]
71B15	Conversion of cysteine indole-3-acetonitrile and dihydrocamalexic acid to camalexin	Camalexin	[135] [136] [46]
72C1	Degradation of brassinosteroids	Brassinosteroid inactivation	[137] [138]
73A5	Cinnamic acid 4-hydroxylase (*t*-CAH)	Phenylpropanoids	[91] [139]
74A1	Allene oxide synthase (AOS)	Oxylipins	[140]
74B2	Hydroperoxide lyase (HPL)	Oxylipins	[141]
75B1	3′-hydroxylase for narigenin, dihydrokaempferol (F3′H)	Phenylpropanoids	[142]
76B3	Linalool hydroxylase	Monoterpenes	[134]
76C4	Geraniol 8- or 9-hydroxylase	Terpene indole alkaloids	[52]
77A4	Epoxidase and ω-hydroxylase on C18 fatty acids	Fatty acids	[143]
77A6	In-chain hydroxylase on 16-hydroxypalmitate	Fatty acids	[144]
79A2	Conversion of phenylalanine to oxime	Benzylglucosinolates	[35]
79B2	Conversion of tryptophan and analogs to oximes	Indole glucosinolates	[33] [34]
79B3	Conversion of tryptophan to oxime	Indole glucosinolates	[33]
79F1	Mono to hexahomomethionine in synthesis of short- and long-chain aliphatic glucosinolates	Aliphatic glucosinolates	[30] [31] [32]
79F2	Long-chain penta and hexahomomethionine in synthesis of long-chain aliphatic glucosinolates	Aliphatic glucosinolates	[31] [32]
81F1	Conversion of indol-3-ylmethylglucosinolate to 4-hydroxy-I3M and 1-hydroxy-I3M	Glucosinolates	[145]
81F2	Conversion of indol-3-ylmethylglucosinolate to 4-hydroxy-I3M and 1-hydroxy-I3M	Glucosinolates	[146] [147]
81F3	Conversion of indol-3-ylmethylglucosinolate to 4-hydroxy-I3M and 1-hydroxy-I3M	Glucosinolates	[145]
81F4	Conversion of indol-3-ylmethylglucosinolate to 1-hydroxy-I3M	Glucosinolates	[145]
82C2	Hydroxylase for 8-methoxypsoralen		[148]
82C4	Hydroxylase for 8-methoxypsoralen		[148]
82G1	Oxidative degradation of C20 geranyllinalool and C15 nerolidol	Homoterpene volatiles	[149]
83A1	Oxidation of methionine-derived oximes	Aliphatic glucosinolates	[150] [36] [151]
83B1	Oxidation of indole-3-acetaldoxime	Indole glucosinolates	[37] [36] [151]

Table 7.1 (continued)

P450	Activity	Pathway	References
84A1	5-hydroxylase for coniferaldehyde, coniferyl alcohol and ferulic acid (F5H)	Phenylpropanoids	[152] [153] [154]
85A1	C6-oxidase for 6-deoxycastasterone and other steroids	Brassinosteroids	[155] [156]
85A2	C6-oxidase for 6-deoxycastasterone and other steroids	Brassinosteroids	[156] [157] [158]
86A1	ω-hydroxylase for satur. and unsatur. C12 to C18 fatty acids	Fatty acids	[159] [160] [161]
86A2	ω-hydroxylase for satur. and unsatur. C12 to C18 fatty acids	Fatty acids	[162] [160]
86A4	ω-hydroxylase for satur. and unsatur. C12 to C18 fatty acids	Fatty acids	[162] [160] [144]
86A7	ω-hydroxylase for lauric acid	Fatty acids	[162] [160]
86A8	ω-hydroxylase for satur. and unsatur. C12 to C18 fatty acids	Fatty acids	[163] [160]
86B1	ω-hydroxylase for C22-C24 fatty acids	Fatty acids	[164]
88A3	Multifunctional *ent*-kaurenoic acid oxidase	Gibberellins	[71]
88A4	Multifunctional *ent*-kaurenoic acid oxidase	Gibberellins	[71]
89A9	Deformylase on fluorescent chlorophyll catabolites	Chlorophyll breakdown	[165]
90A1	23α-hydroxylase for 6-oxo-cathasterone and cathasterone	Brassinosteroids	[166]
90B1	22α-hydroxylase for campesterol, campestanol and 6-oxo-campestanol	Brassinosteroids	[167] [168]
90C1	23α-hydroxylase for multiple brassinosteroids	Brassinosteroids	[169] [170]
90D1	23α-hydroxylase for multiple brassinosteroids	Brassinosteroids	[169] [170]
94B1	ω-hydroxylase for satur. and oxygenated fatty acids	Fatty acids	[171]
94B3	ω-hydroxylase for satur. and oxygenated fatty acids; conversion of JA-Ile to 12COOH JA-Ile hydroxylase for JA-Val and JA-Phe	Fatty acids JA inactivation	[171] [172] [173] [174]
94C1	ω-hydroxylase and in-chain hydroxylase for satur. C12 and unsatur. C18 fatty acids and 9,10 epoxystearic acid; conversion of JA-Ile to 12COOH-JA-Ile	Fatty acids JA inactivation	[171] [61] [173]
96A4	ω-hydroxylase for satur. C12, C14 fatty acids and oleic acid	Fatty acids	[171]
96A15	mid-chain hydroxylase for alkanes and secondary alcohols	Epidermal waxes	[175]
97A3	β-ring carotene hydroxylase	Carotenoids	[176] [177]
97B3	β-ring carotene hydroxylase	Carotenoids	[178]
97C1	ε-ring carotene hydroxylase	Carotenoids	[176] [177]
98A3	3′-hydroxylase for *p*-coumaryl shikimic/quinic acids (C3′H)	Phenylpropanoids	[179]

Table 7.1 (continued)

P450	Activity	Pathway	References
98A8	Hydroxylase on triferuloylspermidine	Phenolamides	[180]
98A9	Hydroxylase on triferuloylspermidine	Phenolamides	[180]
701A3	Multifunctional *ent*-kaurene oxidase	Gibberellins	[69] [70] [71]
703A2	In-chain hydroxylase for C10-C14 fatty acids	Fatty acids	[127]
704B1	In-chain hydroxylase for C16-C18 fatty acids	Fatty acids	[181]
705A5	Thalian-diol desaturase	Triterpenes	[85]
705A12	Marneral desaturase	Triperpenes	[112]
708A2	Thalianol hydroxylase	Triterpenes	[85]
707A1	8′-hydroxylase for ABA	ABA inactivation	[182] [183]
707A2	8′-hydroxylase for ABA	ABA inactivation	[182] [183]
707A3	8′-hydroxylase for ABA	ABA inactivation	[182] [183]
707A4	8′-hydroxylase for ABA	ABA inactivation	[182] [183]
710A1	C-22 desaturase for β-sitosterol	Sterols	[84] [184]
710A2	C-22 desaturase on 24-*epi*campesterol and β-sitosterol	Sterols	[84]
710A4	C-22 desaturase for β-sitosterol	Sterols	[184]
714A1	Conversion of GA12 to 16-carboxylated GA12	Gibberellin inactivation	[55]
714A2	GA12 12-hydroxylase	Gibberellin inactivation	[55]
734A1	26-hydroxylase for brassinolide and castasterone	Brassinolide inactivation	[185] [186]
735A1	*Trans*-hydroxylase for isopentenyladenine phosphates	Cytokinins	[187]
735A2	*Trans*-hydroxylase for isopentenyladenine phosphates	Cytokinins	[187]

ABA abscisic acid

vergence [29]. Some in the most highly conserved subfamilies common to all plants (e.g., CYP84A and CYP98A mediating ferulate and shikimate hydroxylations in lignan synthesis; CYP86A and CYP86B mediating ω-hydroxylations on medium-chain fatty acids; CYP85A, CYP90B and CY90D mediating C6-oxidations, 22α- and 23α-hydroxylations in brassinosteroid synthesis) retain extremely conserved catalytic sites with few changes in substrate contact residues. Others in less conserved subfamilies particular to dicots or monocots have divergent catalytic sites that handle different substrates in species-specific ways (e.g., *Oryza* CYP81A6 in herbicide metabolism vs. *Arabidopsis* CYP81F in glucosinolate synthesis). And, yet others in different families have convergent catalytic sites that mediate the same hydroxylations despite different predicted binding modes (e.g., *Arabidopsis* CYP90B, *Oryza* CYP90B, and *Oryza* CYP724B mediating 22α-hydroxylations on brassinosteroids).

7.2.5 Functional Characterizations of P450s in Medicinal Plants

Many of the specialized plant defense compounds effective in interactions of plants with bacteria, fungi, insects, and mammals have proven useful as pharmaceuticals and nutraceuticals in the treatment of human diseases. As a result, their biochemical pathways, which in-

Table 7.2 Functionally defined Oryza sativa P450s

CYP	Activity/induction	Pathway	References
71P1	Tryptamine 5-hydroxylase	Serotonin	[188] [189]
71Z6	*Ent*-isokaurene C2-hydroxylase	Oryzalides	[190]
71Z7	*Ent*-cassadiene C2-hydroxylase	Phytocassanes	[190]
72A31	Bispyribac sodium metabolism	Herbicide detoxification	[191]
72A18	Peralogonic acid (ω-1)hydroxylase	Herbicide detoxification	[192]
74A5	Allene oxide synthase	Jasmonic acid	[193]
74E1	9-/13-hydroperoxide lyase	Oxylipins	[194]
74E2	9-/13-hydroperoxide lyase		
75B3	Flavonoid 3′-hydroxylase	Flavonoids	[195]
76M5	*Ent*-sandaracopimaradiene C7β-hydroxylase	Oryzalexins	[50]
76M6	*Ent*-sandaracopimaradiene C9β-hydroxylase	Oryzalexins	[51]
76M7	*Ent*-cassadiene C11α-hydroxylase	Phytocassanes	[49]
76M8	*Ent*-sandaracopimaradiene C7β-hydroxylase	Oryzalexins	[51]
81A6	Bentazon and sulfonylurea metabolism	Herbicide detoxification	[196]
85A1	C6-oxidase for 6-deoxocastasterone and steroids	Brassinosteroids	[197]
88A5	*Ent*-kaurenoic acid oxidase	Gibberellins	[198]
90B2	22α-hydroxylase for campesterol	Brassinosteroids	[199]
90D2	C23 hydroxylase on 22-hydroxylated brassinosteroids	Brassinosteroids	[200]
90D3	C23 hydroxylase on 22-hydroxylated brassinosteroids	Brassinosteroids	[200]
93G2	Flavanone 2-hydroxylase	Flavones	[201]
97A4	β-ring carotene hydroxylase	Carotenoids	[202]
97C2	ε-ring carotene hydroxylase	Carotenoids	[202]
99A3	*Syn*-pimaradiene oxidase	Momilactones	[48] [23]
701A6	*Ent*-kaurene oxidase	Gibberellins	[203]
701A8	C3α hydroxylase on *ent*-sandaracopimaradiene, cassadiene and kaurene	Oryzalexins	[64]
704B2	ω-hydroxylase on C16-C18 fatty acids	Fatty acids	[204]
707A5	ABA 8′-hydroxylase	ABA inactivation	[205]
707A6	ABA 8′-hydroxylase		[206]
714B1	GA 13-oxidase	Gibberellin inactivation	[53]
714B2	GA 13-oxidase	Gibberellin inactivation	[53]
714D1	Epoxidase on non-13-hydroxylated Gas	Gibberellin inactivation	[54]
724B1	22α-hydroxylase for brassinosteroid precursors	Brassinosteroids	[199]
734A2	Conversion of 6-deoxo3DT to 6-deoxo3DT-COOH	Brassinosteroid inactivation	[74]
734A4	Conversion of 6-deoxo3DT to 6-deoxo3DT-COOH	Brassinosteroid inactivation	[74]
734A6	Conversion of 6-deoxo3DT to 6-deoxo3DT-OH and 6-deoxo3DT-CHO	Brassinosteroid inactivation	[74]

Satur saturated, *Unsatur* unsaturated

clude large numbers of P450s, O-methyltransferases (OMTs), N-methyltransferases (NMTs), flavin adenine dinucleotide (FAD)-linked oxidoreductases, nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide phosphate hydrogen (NADPH)-dependent reductases, and the like have been explored with ever-increasing genomic resources. Prominent among the medicinal plants being studied are *Coptis, Papaver,* and *Eschscholzia* species that synthesize the benzylisoquinoline alkaloids berberine, morphine, codeine, thebane, noscapine, papaverine, and sanguinarine, *Berberis stolonifera* (barberry) that synthesizes the bisbenzylisoquinoline alkaloid berbamunine, *C. roseus*

that synthesizes the monoterpene indole alkaloid vinblastine, *Hyoscyamus niger* (henbane), and *N. tabacum* that synthesize tropane and nicotine alkaloids atropine, scopolamine, and nicotine, *Glycyrrhiza uralensis* (licorice) that synthesizes the triterpenoid saponin glycyrrhizin, *Panax ginseng* that synthesizes multiple triterpene ginsenosides, *Taxus baccata* that synthesizes the diterpenoid paclitaxel, and *A. annua* that synthesizes the sesquiterpene lactone artemisinin [11, 13, 14, 66, 67]. Figure 7.1 depicts structural subgroups of 1-benzylisoquinoloine alkaloid, Fig. 7.2 indicates P450-mediated modifications in benzylisoquinoline synthesis and Fig. 7.3 depicts P450-mediated modifications in paclitaxel synthesis. Building on compilations in several recent reviews [14, 44, 68], the current list of activities for medicinal plant P450s characterized using one of the heterologous expression systems mentioned above or newer gene-silencing technologies is presented in Table 7.3.

7.2.6 Unusual Features

7.2.6.1 Reactivities

As previously summarized in Mizutani and Sato [44], many of the aforementioned plant P450s have unusual reactivities. Some are capable of intermolecular C-O phenol coupling (*B. stolonifera* CYP80A1), intramolecular C-C phenol coupling (*C. japonica* CYP80G2, *P. somniferum* CYP719B1), C-C bond cleavage (*C. roseus* CYP72A1, *Ammi majus* (bishop's weed) CYP71AJ1, *Pastinaca sativa* (parsnip) CYP71AJ4), rearrangement of carbon skeletons (*H. niger* CYP80F1), ring rearrangements (*G. echinata* CYP93C2, various CYP88A proteins), methylenedioxy-bridge formation (various CYP719A proteins, *Sesamum indicum* (sesame) CYP81Q1), N-oxidations (various CYP79 proteins), sterol desaturations (various CYP710A proteins, *A. thaliana* CYP705A5), as well as dehydrations and cyclizations in camalexin synthesis (*A. thaliana* CYP71A13, CYP71B15).

Others are capable of mediating sequential modifications in synthetic or detoxicative pathways. Examples here include: many CYP88A and CYP701A subfamily members in GA synthesis [69–72], CYP79 family members in aldoxime synthesis [24], *Pinus taeda* (loblolly pine) and *Picea sitchensis* (sitka spruce) CYP720B proteins in abietic acid and other resin acid syntheses [56, 57, 73], *O. sativa* CYP734A in brassinosteroid inactivation [74], *A. sativa* CYP51H in avenacin synthesis [63], *C. roseus* CYP76B6 in strictosidine synthesis [52], *G. uralensis* CYP88D6 and CYP72A154 in glycyrrhizin synthesis [75, 76], *P. ginseng* CYP716A52 in oleanolic acid synthesis [77], *A. annua* CYP71AV1 in artemisinin synthesis [47], *L. japonicus* CYP71D353 in hydroxybetulinic acid synthesis [78], and the previously mentioned *N. tabacum* CYP94A5 and *A. thaliana* CYP94C1 in fatty acid syntheses [60, 61].

7.2.6.2 Residues

Given the radical nature of catalysis in some of the atypical reactions mentioned above and the use of substrate oxygens in others [44], it is not surprising that substitutions occur in the I-helix residues of some plant P450s. Changes within the conserved (A/G)GX(D/E)TT motif containing the oxygen-activating Thr (underlined) [79] occur in CYP719A proteins catalyzing methylenedioxy-bridge formations and CYP719B1 catalyzing phenol coupling reactions with Leu in place of A/G and Ser in place of *T* [80, 81], CYP93C2 catalyzing aryl migration on flavanone with Ser in place of *T* [82], CYP88A3 and CYP88A4 catalyzing aryl migrations on kaurenoic acid with Ser in place of *T* [71], CYP71A13 and CYP71B15 catalyzing dehydrations and cyclizations of indole 3-aldoxime with Ser in place of *T* [45, 46], CYP79 proteins catalyzing aldoxime synthesis with Ser in place of *T* [24], CYP81Q1 catalyzing methylenedioxy-bridge formation with Ala in place of *T* [83], CYP710A proteins catalyzing sterol C22 desaturation with Ala in place of *T* [84], CYP705A5 catalyzing thalianol-diol desaturation with Ala in place of *T* [85], CYP734A proteins catalyzing sequential brassinosteroid oxygenations with Gln in place of D/E [74], CYP51H catalyzing hydroxylations and epoxidations on β-amyrin with His in place

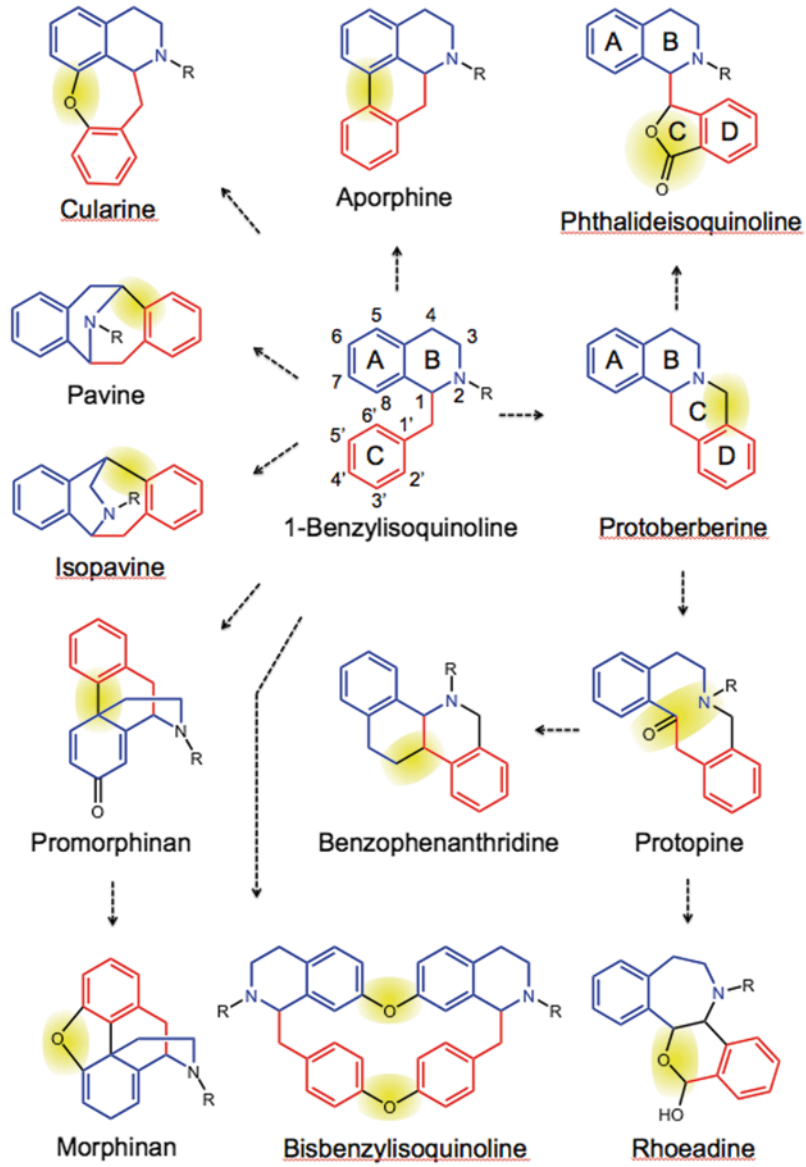


Fig. 7.1 Benzylisoquinoline alkaloid structural subgroups derived from the basic benzylisoquinoline subunit. *Blue* designates the part of each molecule originating from the tetrahydroisoquinoline moiety; *red* designates the part of each molecule originating from the benzylic moiety; *yellow* highlights C–C or C–O bonds formed in the benzylisoquinoline subunit that defines each structural subgroup. Stereochemistry is not indicated since both (*R*)- and (*S*)-configurations exist in many cases. (Excerpted from ref. [14])

of D/E [63], CYP80A1 and CYP80G2 catalyzing phenol coupling reactions on methylcloclaurine and reticuline with Pro in place of A/G [86, 87], and CYP82E4 catalyzing demethylation of nicotine with Asp in place of A/G and Ala in place of G [88].

7.2.6.3 Electron Transfer Partners

Contrasting with the single P450 reductase and cytochrome b_5 sequences present in the vertebrates, higher plant genomes contain multiple P450 reductase (CPR) and cytochrome b_5 (cyt b5) proteins. Phylogenetic analyses of multiple

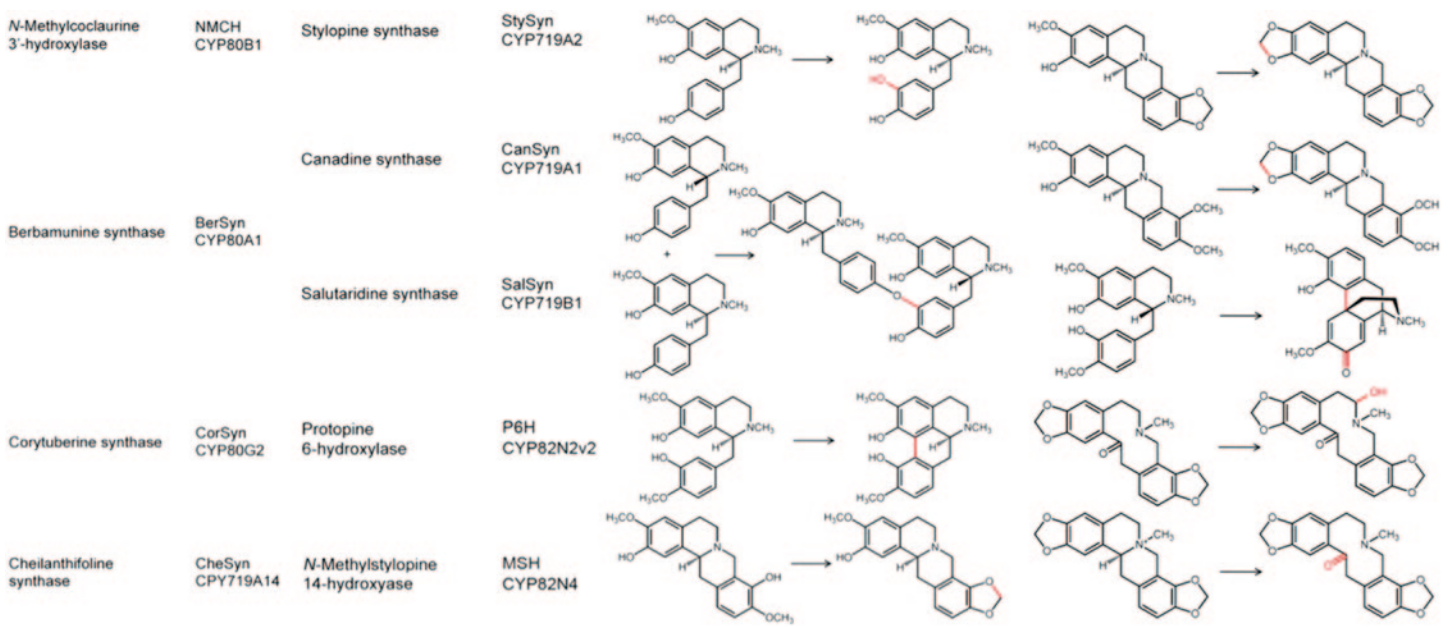


Fig. 7.2 P450-mediated reactions in benzylisoquinoloine alkaloid biosynthesis. Products of P450-mediated reactions in alkaloid syntheses are shown with positions of modifications in *red*. (Excerpted from ref. [14])

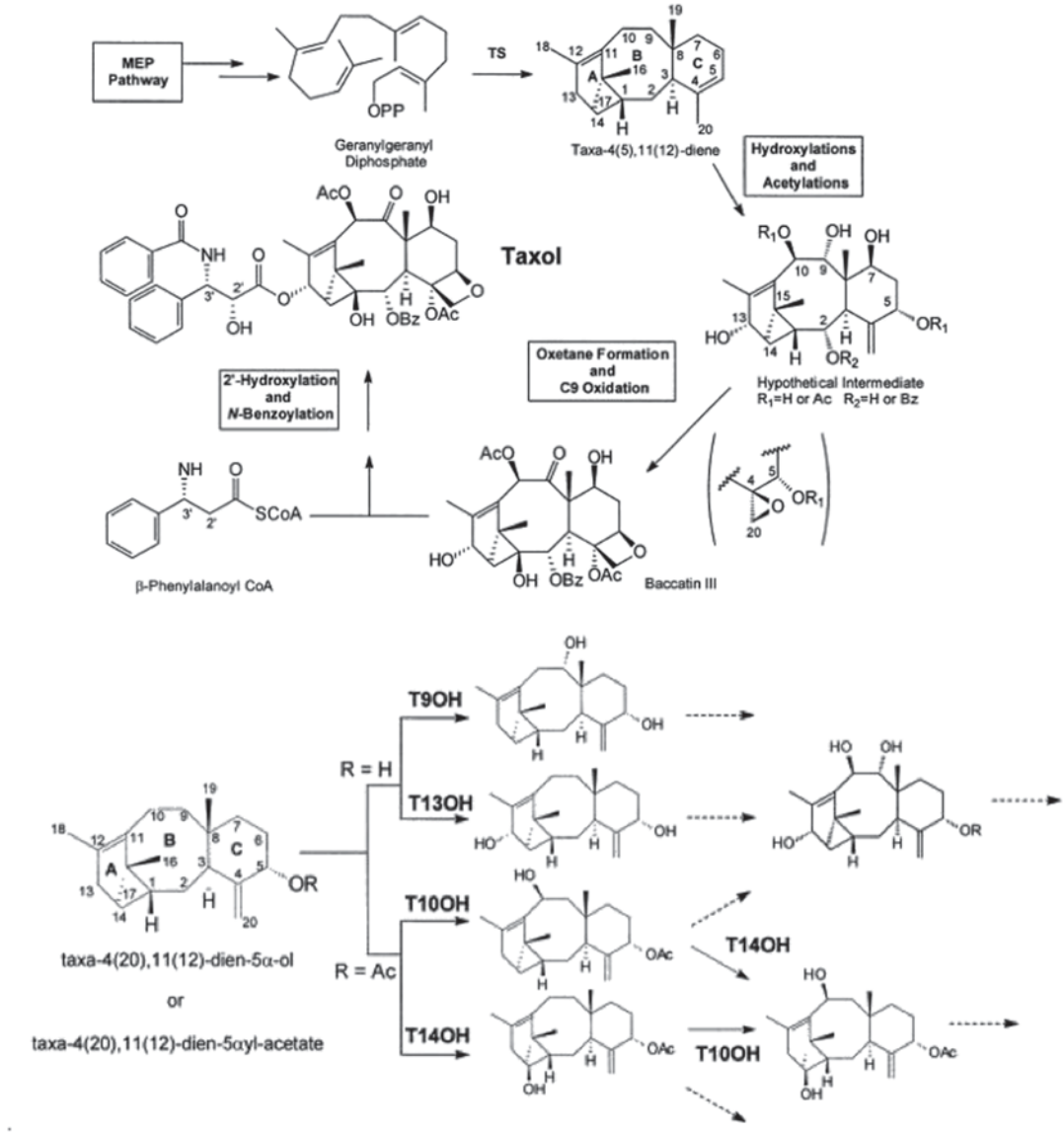


Fig. 7.3 Taxol/paclitaxel biosynthetic pathway. (*Top*) Overview of biosynthetic pathway. (*Bottom*) Bifucation of the taxol biosynthetic pathway following the 5*α*-hydroxylation step showing four taxoid hydroxylations mediated by members of the CYP725A subfamily. The *broken arrows* indicate subsequent undefined metabolic steps. (Excerpted from ref. [58])

Table 7.3 Functionally defined P450s in medicinal plants

Species	CYP	Activity	Pathway	References
Artemisia annua	71AV1	Conversion of amorphadiene to artemisinic acid	Sesquiterpene lactones Artemisinin	[47]
Berberis stolonifera	80A1	Berbamunine synthase	Bisbenzylisoquinoline alkaloids Berbamunine	[86]
Catharanthus roseus	71D12	Taberosine 16-hydroxylase	Terpene indole alkaloids Vindoline	[207]
	71D351	Taberosine 16-hydroxylase	Terpene indole alkaloids Vindoline	[208]
	71BJ1	Taberosine 19-hydroxylase	Terpene indole alkaloids Hörhammericine	[209]
	72A1	Secologanin synthase	Terpene indole alkaloids	[210]
	72A224	7-deoxyloganic acid 7-hydroxylase	Terpene indole alkaloids	[211]
	76B6	Conversion of geraniol to 10-oxo geraniol	Terpene indole alkaloids	[212] [52]
Coptis japonica	80B2	N-methylcoclaurine 3′-hydroxylase	Benzylisoquinoline alkaloids Berberine	[80]
	80G2	Corytuberine synthase	Aporphine alkaloids magnoflorine	[87]
	719A1	Canadine synthase	Protoberberine and phthalideisoquinoline alkaloids Berberine	[80]
Eschscholzia californica	80B1	N-methylcoclaurine 3′-hydroxylase	Benzophenanthridine alkaloids Reticuline	[213]
	82N2	Protopine 6-hydroxylase Allocryptopine 6-hydroxylase	Benzophenanthridine alkaloids Sanguinarine	[214]
	719A2	Stylopine synthase	Protoberberine and benzophenanthridine alkaloids Sanguinarine	[215]
	719A3	Stylopine synthase	Protoberberine and benzophenanthridine alkaloids Sanguinarine	[215]
	719A5	Cheilanthifoline synthase	Benzophenanthridine alkaloids Sanguinarine	[81]
	719A9	Formation of methylenedioxy bridge in reticuline	Pavine alkaloids Californidine	[81]
Glycyrrhiza uralensis	72A154	β-amyrin 30-oxidase	Triterpenoid saponons Glycyrrhizin	[76]
	81E1	Isoflavone 2′-hydroxylase	Hydroxyisoflavones	[216]
	88D6	β-amyrin 11-oxidase	Triterpenoid saponons Glycyrrhizin	[75]
	93B1	Flavanone 2-hydroxylase	Hydroxyflavanones	[217]
	93E3	β-amyrin 24-hydroxylase	Triterpenoid saponons Glycyrrhizin	[75]
Nicotiana tabacum	71D20	5-epiaristolochene 1,3-dihydroxylase	Sesquiterpene Phytoalexins Capsidiol	[218] [121]
	82E4	Nicotine N-demethylase	Nicotine alkaloids	[88]
	82E5	Nicotine N-demethylase	Nicotine alkaloids	[219]
	82E10	Nicotine N-demethylase	Nicotine alkaloids	[220]

Table 7.3 (continued)

Species	CYP	Activity	Pathway	References
Panax ginseng	716A47	Dammarenediol 12-hydroxylase	Dammarane-type triterpenes	[221]
	716A52	β-amyrin 28-oxidase	Oleanane-type triterpenes Oleanolic acid	[77]
	716A53	Protopanaxadiol 6-hydroxylase	Dammarane-type triterpenes	[222]
Papaver somniferum	80B3	N-methylcoclaurine 3′-hydroxylase	Benzoisoquinoline alkaloids Reticuline	[223]
	82N4	N-methylstylopine 14-hydroxylase	Protoberberine and benzoisoquinoline alkaloids	[224]
		N-methylcanadine 14-hydroxylase	Sanguinarine	
	82Y1	N-methylcanadine 1-hydroxylase	Phthalideisoquinoline alkaloids	[225]
		N-methylstylopine 1-hydroxylase	Noscapine	
	719A21	Canadine synthase	Phthalideisoquinoline alkaloids Noscapine	[226]
	719B1	Salutaridine synthase	Morphinan alkaloidsMorphine	[227]
Sesame indicum	81Q1	Dimerization of pinoresinol	Furofuran lignan Sesamin	[83]
Taxus brevifolia	725A1	Taxane 10β-hydroxylase	Diterpenoids Paclitaxel	[228]
	725A2	Taxane 13α-hydroxylase	Diterpenoids Paclitaxel	[229]
	725A3	Taxane 14β-hydroxylase	Diterpenoids Paclitaxel	[230]
	725A-like	Taxadiene 5a-hydroxylase	Diterpenoids Paclitaxel	[231]
	725A-like	Paclitaxel 2a-hydroxylase	Diterpenoids Paclitaxel	[232]
	725A-like	Taxadiene 7β-hydroxylase	Diterpenoids Paclitaxel	[233]

P450 reductases, including two in *A. thaliana,* three each in *O. sativa, P. tricocarpa* and others, have indicated that CPR proteins fall into distinct clusters with the CPR1 cluster restricted to dicots and the CPR2 cluster present in dicots and monocots [3, 89]. Within the same species, conservations among the CPR sequences are moderate with 63 % identity between the two in *Arabidopsis* and 72 % identity between the three in *Oryza*. Even more divergence exists among the cyt b5 sequences with 35–67 % identity between the five in *Arabidopsis* and substantially more among the many in *Oryza*. While the physiological roles of these many CPR and cyt b5 proteins are unclear, it has been repeatedly suggested that they interact with different subsets of ER-localized P450s. Evidence in support of this exists only in a recent study showing that the *Oryza* CPR2 enhances cinnamic acid 4-hydroxylase activity significantly better than either *Oryza* CPR1 or CPR3 [90]. Evidence in refutation of this exists in an older study showing that both *Arabidopsis* CPR proteins support cinnamic acid 4-hydroxylase activity [91].

7.2.7 Genomic Resources

In contrast to the large quantity of genome and transcriptome information available for model plants on a variety of websites (*A. thaliana* (http://arabidopsis.org), *O. sativa* (http://rice.plantbiology.msu.edu; http://rapdb.dna.affrc.go.jp) and others), genome information is not yet available for most medicinal plants. Conse-

quently, transcriptome sequencing efforts have been mounted in the recent years via large-scale efforts on multiple species (Phytometasyn, http://www.phytometasyn.com, [92]; Medicinal Plant Genomics Consortium, http://medicinalplantgenomics.msu.edu, [93]) as well as smaller-scale efforts on individual species (*C. roseus* [94, 95]; *G. uralensis* [96]; *P. somniferum* [97–99]; *P. ginseng* [100]; *T. cuspidata* [101, 102]; *T. mairei* [103]). Large-scale genome and transcriptome sequencing efforts are underway for many conifer species subject to insect and fungal infestations, including sitka spruce (*Picea sitchensis* [104]); white spruce (*Picea glauca* [105], http://www.smartforests.ca), Norway spruce (*Picea abies* [106], http://congenie.org); loblolly pine (*Pinus taeda* [107], http://www.pinegenome.org/pinerefseq), lodgepole pine (*Pinus contorta*) and jack pine (*Pinus banksiana* [108]).

Coupled with metabolite analyses of natural plant mutants and/or ecotypes deficient in particular compounds as well as engineered plant lines silenced for particular P450s, these genomic and transcriptomic resources are providing details on the exceptionally large number of P450 transcripts expressed in different plant species, those co-regulated in branch pathways and metabolic interactions between primary and specialized compounds in individual species.

7.2.8 Gene Clusters

With the increasing amount of genomic information available, it is becoming evident that some previously mentioned plant P450s are physically clustered and co-regulated with other genes (OMT, NMT, oxidoreductase, etc.) in their biochemical pathways. First evident in the *Z. mays* CYP71C cluster for hydroxamic acid synthesis [109], P450 clusters for specialized products have now been annotated for avenacin synthesis in *Avena* spp. [110], momilactone and phytocassane syntheses in *O. sativa* [23, 48, 49, 111], thalianol and marneral syntheses in *A. thaliana* [85, 112], noscapine synthesis in *P. somniferum* [113], and cyanogenic glucoside and triterpene syntheses in *L. japonicus* [78, 114]. Although the evolutionary origins of these gene clusters are not clear, it is worth noting that the pathway clusters already identified contain between one and six P450 genes with multiple P450s frequently, but not always, within the same subfamily. As summarized in Field and Osbourn [85] and Chu et al. [115], there are obvious advantages to maintaining P450 genes in close proximity to non-P450 genes in synthetic pathways, including the probability that they will be co-inherited and co-regulated despite being in independent transcription units.

7.2.9 Critical Structural Regions

7.2.9.1 Classical Monooxygenases

Coupled with structural predictions, natural and engineered variations in several of these plant P450s have identified critical residues in SRS and non-SRS regions that are reviewed in Rupasinghe and Schuler [116], Hlavica and Lehnerer [117] and Schuler and Rupasinghe [29]. Examples of natural side-chain SRS variations affecting P450 regiospecificity include the C6- versus C3-limonene hydroxylases of *Mentha spicata* (spearmint) CYP71D18 and *M. piperita* (peppermint) CYP71D15 sequences that have a single Phe363Ile switch in SRS5 dictating their respective activities [118]. Examples of synthetic site-directed SRS variations affecting substrate positionings and activities include the *Helianthus tuberosus* (jerusalem artichoke) CYP73A1 (4-cinnamic acid hydroxylase) that has Asn302, Ala306, and Ala307 in SRS4 (I-helix), Ile371 and Pro372 in SRS5 (loop between the K-helix and β1–4 strand), and Lys484 in SRS6 (β-turn at the end of β-sheet 4) dictating its reactivities [119, 120], *N. tabacum* CYP71D20 (5-epiaristolochene 1,3-dihydroxylase) that has Ser368 in SRS5 and Ile486 in SRS6 controlling its overall activity [121], *H. muticus* CYP71D55 (premnaspirodiene oxygenase) that has Val366 in SRS5 and Val480, Val482 and Ala484 in SRS6 (aligning with Ser482, Ile484 and Ile486 in CYP71D20) affecting catalytic site geometry [122], *Vicia sativa* (vetch) CYP94A2 (fatty acid

ω-hydroxylase) that has Phe494 in SRS6 affecting hydroxylation positions on short-chain fatty acids [123], *G. echinata* (licorice) CYP93C2 (2-hydroxyisoflavonone synthase) that has Ser310 in SRS4 (in place of the oxygen-activating Thr) and Leu371 and Lys375 in SRS5 controlling aryl migrations occurring in its substrate [82], *Gerbera hybrida* (gerber daisy) CYP75B15 (flavonoid 3′-hydroxylase) that has Thr487 in SRS6 controlling substrate positioning [124] and *A. annua* CYP71AV1 that has Ser479 in SRS6 controlling the second oxidation on amorpha 4,11-diene [125]. Evidence that these and other small changes in catalytic site residues can alter metabolic activities exist in several of these previously mentioned studies as well as in a recent study detailing adaptive changes in the CYP79F subfamily of *Boechera stricta* (close relative of *A. thaliana*) where a Gly134Leu changes in SRS1 and a Pro536Lys change five amino acids from the C-terminus allow for the synthesis of new glucosinolates [126].

Likely due to the restricted targeting of site-directed mutations to SRS regions in plant P450s, there are few examples of non-SRS variations affecting catalytic activities. Some that do exist are *Triticum aestivum* (wheat) CYP98A subfamily members that have an additional Cys52 at the N-terminus of their A-helices orienting ρ-coumaroyltyramine for its *meta*-hydroxylation [127].

7.2.9.2 Non-classical Monooxygenases

Compared to the classical endoplasmic reticulum-localized P450s that utilize molecular oxygen, the nonclassical *A. thaliana* and *Parthenium argentatum* (guayule) CYP74A proteins (allene oxide synthases) are chloroplast-localized, soluble and extremely unusual in using hydroperoxides as oxygen donors without the need for an electron transfer partner [128]. Contributing to these atypical properties, these P450s have an atypical insertion of nine residues upstream from their heme Cys ligand. Structure determinations on the *A. thaliana* and *P. argentatum* CYP74A proteins [129, 130] have indicated that this insertion reorganizes external surfaces potentially interacting with electron transfer partners and, in *A. thaliana* CYP74A1, repositions the I-helix kink so that Asn321 is over the heme and Ile328 replaces the catalytically important Thr. Even with these structural differences, other SRS residues remain important for allene oxide formation and their replacements convert one CYP74 subfamily protein into another. Site-directed replacement of Phe137 in SRS1 of *A. thaliana* CYP74A1 with Leu allows for 13-hydroperoxide cleavage (an activity characteristic of the CYP74B subfamily) rather than cyclization (an activity characteristic of the CYP74A subfamily) [129]. In other examples, replacement of Glu292 (in SRS4) and Val379 of *N. tabacum* CYP74D3 with Gly and Phe converts it from a divinyl ether synthase (an activity of the CYP74D subfamily) to a cyclizing allene oxide synthase [131].

In short summary, plant P450s are evolving at varying rates depending on their catalytic functions. With the new metabolic pathways evolving as ecological pressures dictate, the P450 gene counts in individual plant species have increased in manners allowing for the acquisition of new functions while maintaining critical catalytic functions. With activities defined for just a small fraction of all sequenced plant P450s, there is much to be learned about plant metabolic pathways from the biochemical and molecular analyses of individual monooxygenases.

7.3 Insect P450s

7.3.1 Gene Counts

Sequencings of a relatively small number of insect genomes (of more than 950,000 insect species) have identified substantially fewer P450 genes than in most plant species. Specifically, there are 87 in *Bombyx mori* (silkworm), 76–91 in *Drosophila* spp. (“fruit flies”), 105–180 in *Anopheles gambiae, Aedes aegypti,* and *Culex pipiens* (mosquitoes), 46 in *Apis mellifera* (honey bee), 106 in *Nasonia vitripennis* (jewel wasp), 134 in *Tribolium casteneum* (red flour beetle), 64 in *Acrythosiphon pisum* (pea aphid), 36 in *Pediculus humanus* (body louse), and 85 in *Dendroctonus ponderosae* (mountain pine beetle) [6, 234–240].

7.3.2 Gene Conservations and Divergences

Comparisons among the P450 sequences annotated in completed insect genomes, which are available in a number of recent reviews [241, 242], identify four clans including the CYP2, CYP3, CYP4, and mitochondrial groupings. Of these, the CYP2 clan contains 10 families, the CYP3 clan contains 30 families, the CYP4 clan contains 16 families, and the mitochondrial clan contains 11 families. Most of those conserved in insect species occur in the CYP2 and mitochondrial clans and include the CYP302A, CYP306A, CYP307A, CYP314A, CYP315A subfamilies in ecdysteroid synthesis [243], the CYP18A subfamily in ecdysteroid inactivation [244], and the CYP15 family in juvenile hormone synthesis [245]. Less conserved in insect species are those in the expanded CYP4 clan that contains many uncharacterized P450 families and the substantially more expanded CYP3 clan that contains numerous CYP6 and CYP9 family members associated with xenobiotic metabolism.

Within these last two clans whose gene numbers vary most among insects, repeated duplications within some subfamilies have given rise to "blooms" of P450s that often are species-specific and likely associated with host plant usage [246]. Examples here include: the expansion of the 19-member CYP4AB subfamily in *N. vitripennis* [238], 15-member CYP6AS subfamily in *A. mellifera* [235], 13-member CYP6BQ subfamily in *T. casteneum* [236], 12-member CYP6A subfamily in *D. melanogaster,* 9-member CYP9A subfamily in *Spodoptera frugiperda* (fall armyworm) [247], and the CYP6AB and CYP6AE subfamilies in *Amyelois transitella* (navel orangeworm) [248]. As in many of the plant genomes, many of these reiterated P450 subfamilies remain clustered within insect genomes [242].

7.3.3 P450s in Model and Nonmodel Insects

The current list of activities for insect P450s characterized via one of the heterologous expression systems mentioned above is presented in Table 7.4. As detailed, four of the five conserved subfamilies in 20-hydroxyecdysone (20-HE) synthesis (CYP302A, CYP306A, CYP314A, CYP315A) have been characterized from *D. melanogaster, B. mori,* and/or *A. gambiae* [243]. The remaining CYP307A1 subfamily, which has not yet been heterologously expressed, is nonetheless heavily implicated in ecdysteroid synthesis [243, 249]. Balancing these 20-HE synthetic activities, the conserved CYP18A subfamily has been shown to mediate 20-HE inactivation via its 26-hydroxylation [244]. Less conserved than members of these six ecdysteroid-metabolizing subfamilies, multiple CYP15 family members have been shown to code for epoxidations in juvenile hormone (JH) synthesis [245]. Categorized in different subfamilies, these vary in their substrate preferences depending on whether they have been obtained from lepidopteran species (e.g., CYP15C1 in *B. mori*) that first epoxidize and then methylate farnesoic acid or from other species (e.g., CYP15A1 in *Diploptera punctata* (pacific beetle cockroach)) that do these reactions in the reverse order [245]. Balancing these JH synthetic activities, other P450s inactivate JH via its 12-hydroxylation. Expected to be conserved among insects, it is surprising that only two P450s in different families (*D. melanogaster* CYP6A1, *D. punctata* CYP4C7) have been shown to mediate JH catabolism [250, 251]. Other activities expected to be conserved among insect species include those mediating fatty acid hydroxylations; here again, it is surprising that only one (*D. melanogaster* CYP6A8) has been shown to have any ability to oxygenate fatty acids [252].

Other biosynthetic P450s in insects have been sporadically identified as researchers have sought to delineate species-specific conversions involved in the production of insect defense toxins and pheromones. Recently characterized in *Zygaena filipendulae* (burnet moth) larvae, CYP332A3 and CYP405A2 are responsible for the synthesis of the cyanogenic glycosides linamarin and lotaustralin from valine and isoleucine, respectively [253]. Mediating multiple steps converting amino acids to cyanogenic glycosides,

Table 7.4 Functionally defined P450s in insects

P450	Species	Substrates	References
Insects			
4C7	*Diploptera punctata*	Farnesol, farnesal, farnesoic acid, methyl farnesoate, JHIII	[251]
6A1	*Musca domestica*	Farnesal, methyl farnesoate, JHI, JHIII, steroid hormones, cyclodienes, organophosphates, aldrin, heptachlor, diazinon, chlorfenapyr, pisatin	[272] [250] [273] [329] [316]
6A2	*Drosophila melanogaster*	DDT, aldrin, heptachlor, diazinon, aflatoxin B1, DMBA, Trp-P-2	[330] [315] [276]
6A8	*Drosophila melanogaster*	Lauric acid, aldrin	[252]
6B1,6B3	*Papilio polyxenes*	Furanocoumarins, furanochromones, flavone	[308] [259] [262] [263]
6B4,6B17,6B21	*Papilio glaucus*	Furanocoumarins	[259] [260]
6B33	*Papilio multicaudatus*	Furanocoumarins	[266] [267]
6B8	*Helicoverpa zea*	Xanthotoxin, flavone, α-naphthoflavone, chlorogenic acid, indole-3-carbinol, quercetin, rutin, cypermethrin, diazinon, aldrin	[261] [269]
6D1	*Musca domestica*	Pyrethroids, polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons, methoxyresorufin	[331] [332] [280]
6G1	*Drosophila melanogaster*	DDT, imidacloprid, methoxychlor, *p*-nitroanisole	[277] [278] [279] [333]
6M2	*Anopheles gambiae*	Permethrin, deltamethrin, DDT	[299] [300]
6P3	*Anopheles gambiae*	Permethrin, deltamethrin	[334]
6P7	*Anopheles minimus*	Pyrethroids	[304]
6Z1	*Anopheles gambiae*	Furanocoumarins, furanochromones, methylenedioxy-phenyls, cypermethrin, DDT, carbaryl	[297] [302]
6Z2	*Anopheles gambiae*	α-naphthoflavone, resveratrol, piceatannol, xanthotoxin, carbaryl, 3-phenoxybenzoic alcohol, 3-phenoxybenzaldehyde	[297] [298] [301]
6Z8	*Aedes aegypti*	3-phenoxybenzoic alcohol, 3-phenoxybenzaldehyde, benzyloxyresorufin, ethoxyresorufin, α-naphthoflavone, resveratrol, diethylstilbesterol, pyriproxifen	[301]
6AA3	*Anopheles minimus*	Deltamethrin	[303] [304]
6AB3	*Depressaria pastinacella*	Imperatorin, myristicin	[264] [265] [268]
6AB11	*Amyelois transitella*	Imperatorin	[271]
6AS1,6AS3,6AS4,6AS10	*Apis mellifera*	Quercetin	[306]

Table 7.4 (continued)

P450	Species	Substrates	References
6AY1	*Nilaparvata lugens*	Imidacloprid	[335]
6BQ9	*Tribolium casteneum*	Deltamethrin, benzyloxyresorufin	[281]
6BQ23	*Meligethes aeneus*	Deltamethrin, *tau*-fluvalinate, 7-benzyloxymethoxy-4-trifluoromethyl coumarin, 7-benzyloxy-4-trifluoromethyl coumarin, 7-benzyloxymethoxyresorufin	[336]
6CM1	*Bemisia tabaci*	Imidacloprid, clothianidin, thiacloprid, pymetrozine, ethoxycoumarin, ethoxyresorufin, methoxyresorufin, benzyoxyresorufin	[282] [283] [284]
6CY3	*Myzus persicae*	Nicotine, imidacloprid, clothianidin	[274]
9A12,9A14	*Helicoverpa armigera*	*p*-nitroanisole, methoxyresorufin, esfenvalerate	[285]
9J24,9J26,9J28,9J32	*Aedes aegypti*	Permethrin, deltamethrin	[337]
9Q1,9Q2,9Q3	*Apis mellifera*	Quercitin, *tau*-fluvalinate, coumaphos, bifenthrin	[275]
9T1	*Ips confusus*	Myrcene	[255]
9T2 9T3	*Ips pini*	Myrcene, pinene, carene, limonene	[254] [255] [256]
12A1	*Musca domestica*	Aldrin, diazinon, heptachlor, azinphosmethyl, amitraz, steroids, 7-alkoxycoumarins	[338]
15A1	*Diploptera punctata*	Methyl farnesoate	[339]
15C1	*Bombyx mori*	Farnesoic acid	[340]
18A1	*Drosophila melanogaster*	20-hydroxyecdysone	[244]
302A1	*Drosophila melanogaster* *Bombyx mori* *Anopheles gambiae*	2,22-dideoxyecdysone	[341] [342] [343]
306A1	*Drosophila melanogaster* *Bombyx mori*	2,22,25-trideoxyecdysone	[344] [345]
314A1	*Drosophila melanogaster* *Anopheles gambiae*	Ecdysone	[346] [347] [343]
315A1	*Drosophila melanogaster*	2-deoxyecdysone	[341]
	Anopheles gambiae	2,22-dideoxyecdysone	[343]
321A1	*Helicoverpa zea*	Furanocoumarins, α-naphthoflavone, cypermethrin, diazinon, aldrin, aflatoxin B1	[312] [269] [270]
332A3	*Zygaena filipendulae*	Valine- and isoleucine-derived oximes	[253]
345E2	*Dendroctonus ponderosae*	Monoterpenes	[289]
405A2	*Zygaena filipendulae*	Valine, isoleucine	[253]
Mites			
392A16	*Tetranychus urticae*	Abamectin, luciferin, 7-ethoxy-4-trifluoromethyl coumarin, 7-ethoxycoumarin	[287]
392E10	*Tetranychus urticae*	Spirodiclofen, spiromesifen	[286]

DDT dichlorodiphenyltrichloroethane, *DMBA* 7,12-dimethylbenz(a)anthracene

these P450s have convergently evolved the same sorts of sequential conversions used in the synthesis of dhurrin, linamarin, and lotaustralin in cyanogenic plants (sorghum, cassava, lotus) [253]. Characterized in *Ips paraconfusus* (california fivespined ips) and *Ips pini* (pine engraver beetles), the CYP9T subfamily mediates both biosynthetic and detoxicative reactions in using the monoterpene myrcene present in conifer bark as the substrate for the production of aggregation pheromone [254–256], a mixture of ipsdienol, ipsenol, and other volatiles that recruit other beetles to damaged trees [257]. And, because they cannot rely solely on the presence of plant-derived myrcene, male bark beetles are also capable of synthesizing myrcene *de novo* and converting it into ipsdienol and ipsenol [257]. Biochemical characterizations of the species-specific differences between members of the CYP9T subfamily have shown that *I. paraconfusus* CYP9T1 utilizes myrcene to produce ipsdienol and ipsenol [255] and *I. pini* CYP9T2 and CYP9T3 (isolated from geographically distinct regions) utilize myrcene, pinene, carene, and limonene to produce ipsdienol and an array of other volatiles [254–256]. Another enzyme implicated in pheromone production is the *Dendroctonus ponderosae* (mountain pine beetle) CYP6CR1, which has been suggested to mediate the male-specific fatty acid epoxidation leading to production of the pheromone *exo*-brevicomin and another unidentified P450 has been suggested to mediate the female-specific hydroxylation of ingested α-pinene to the pheromone verbenol [258].

While the CYP15A and CYP15C subfamily members in 20-HE synthesis provide evidence that catalytic site differences can impact reaction orders in synthetic pathways, there are many more examples providing evidence that catalytic site divergences impact substrate preferences in detoxicative pathways. Originating in studies to understand the ecological bases for host plant ranges and shifts in nonmodel insects, catalytic site restrictions decreasing substrate range have been noted in the evolution of the CYP6B subfamily of *Papilio* spp. (swallowtails), *Helicoverpa zea* (corn earworm), and *Amyelois transitella* (navel orangeworm) and the CYP6AB subfamily of *Depressaria pastinacella* (parsnip webworm) and *A. transitella,* where duplications and divergences of subfamily members have allowed some specialist species to feed on a limited number of toxin-containing plant species and other generalist species to feed on a diverse array of toxin-containing plant species [259–271]. Contrasting with these, catalytic site accommodations enhancing substrate range have been noted in CYP6B8 and CYP321A1 of *Helicoverpa zea* (cotton bollworm) [269], CYP6A1 of *Musca domestica* (house fly) [250, 272, 273], CYP6CY3 of *Myzus persicae* (green peach aphid) [274], the CYP9Q subfamily of *A. mellifera* [275], and various subfamilies of mosquito vectors (discussed below), where divergences of individual P450s have allowed them to mediate the detoxification of plant compounds as well as insecticides. With no information available on their natural substrates, activities capable of catabolizing insecticides have been noted for CYP6A2 and CYP6G1 in *D. melanogaster* [276–279], CYP6D1 in *M. domestica* [280], CYP6BQ9 in *T. casteneum* [281], CYP6CM1 in *Bemisi tabaci* (white fly) [282–284], the CYP9A subfamily in *Helicoverpa armigera* (cotton bollworm) [285], *Nilaparvata lugens* (brown planthopper) and the CYP392 family in *Tetranychus urticae* (two-spotted spider mite) [286, 287]. In addition to these reactions detoxifying insecticides, several P450s have been shown to activate proinsecticides into toxic derivatives (e.g., chlorferuron via N-dealkylation, chlorfenapyrdiafenthiuron via S-oxidation) [288]. Characterized for its ability to catabolize natural compounds and not insecticides, CYP345E2 in *D. ponderosae* has been shown to mediate the clearance of monoterpene odorants [289]. Other insect oxygenations attributed to as-yet-uncharacterized P450s are reviewed in Feyereisen [242].

7.3.4 P450s in Vector Insects

Much of the research in insects vectoring human disease has centered on mosquito species, including *Anopheles* spp. (malaria vectors), *Ae. aegypti*

(dengue and yellow fever vectors), and *Culex* spp.(west nile vector), that are becoming increasingly resistant to insecticides. Microarray and transcriptome analyses in each of these species have identified varying sets of P450 transcripts in the CYP4, CYP6, CYP9, CYP12, CYP305, CYP307, CYP314, and CYP325 families constitutively overexpressed in different insecticide-resistant populations (compared to insecticide-susceptible populations) [242, 290, 291] and induced by fluoranthene, permethrin, glyphosate, and benzopyrene in *Ae. aegypti* or by permethrin in *C. quinquefasciatus* [292–296]. Narrowing the range of P450 candidates mediating the metabolism of different insecticide classes, subsequent expressions in insect cell systems have identified a range of insecticides catabolized by CYP6M2, CYP6P3, CYP6Z1, and CYP6Z2 in *A. gambiae* [297–302], CYP6P7 and CYP6AA3 in *A. minimus* [303, 304], CYP6Z8 and the CYP9J subfamily in *Ae. aegypti* [301]. Summarized in Table 7.4, these heterologous expressions have identified some, such as CYP6Z1, metabolizing many classes of insecticides (carbamates, type I and type II pyrethroids, DDT analogues), plant defense toxins (furanocoumarins, furanochromones), and natural and synthetic methylenedioxyphenyl (MDP) compounds (safrole, isosafole, myristicin, piperonyl butoxide) [297, 302], others, such as CYP6Z2 and CYP6Z8, metabolizing pyrethroid derivatives produced by carboxyesterases (3-phenoxybenzoic acid, 3-phenoxybezaldehyde) [301], and yet others, such as CYP6M2, mediating multiple modifications on deltamethrin [299]. Coupled with transcriptome data showing variable sets of P450s overexpressed in different insecticide-resistant strains and populations, it is becoming clear that the long-term outcome of exposure to insecticides is determined by the expression levels of multiple P450s and by the overlaps in their substrate profiles.

7.3.5 Critical Structural Regions

While these examples highlight the breadth of compounds metabolized by insect P450s, comparisons of the predicted catalytic sites have provided more significant information on the amino acid variations between nonselective and selective P450s. Recent reviews [291, 305] provide numerous examples of the variations affecting particular P450 activities with most examples drawn from comparisons of closely related subfamily members and not from natural variations in individual insect P450s. Not surprisingly, therefore, most of the highlighted variations map to residues in catalytic sites, substrate access channels, and proximal surfaces. Highlighting a few of the important differences between closely related subfamily members, instances of catalytic site differences include *A. gambiae* CYP6Z2, where protrusions of Arg210 (SRS2), Ile298 and Glu302 (both in SRS4) are predicted to restrict its substrate range compared to CYP6Z1 [297], *A. mellifera* CYP9Q2, where protrusion of Arg246 (SRS3) into its catalytic site is predicted to prevent quercetin metabolism compared to CYP9Q1 [275] and the *A. mellifera* CYP6AS subfamily, where side chains on residues 107 (SRS1) and 217 (SRS2) and the carbonyl backbone between residues 302 and 303 (SRS4) moderate quercetin metabolism [306]. Many other examples of catalytic site variations affecting activity exist in the *Papilio* and *Helicoverpa* CYP6B subfamily, where furanocoumarin metabolism rates are defined by the presence or absence of aromatic side chains in SRS1, SRS5, and SRS6 and other types of side chains in all six SRS regions [291]. Instances of substrate access channel differences affecting activity include *A. minimus* CYP6P8, where Arg114 (SRS1) and Arg216 (SRS2) are predicted to extend into the CYP6P8 substrate access channel and prevent pyrethroid access compared to the closely related CYP6P7 that metabolizes this insecticide quite efficiently [307].

Characteristic of the small number of natural and site-directed variants actually analyzed, some natural *P. polyxenes* CYP6B3 variants [263] and site-directed *P. polyxenes* CYP6B1 mutants [308–310] have identified particular SRS residues important in P450 folding, substrate turnover, and/or product exit. Adding to this collection of important residues, natural *D. pastinacella* CYP6AB3 variants have identified

proximal surface residues affecting catalytic efficiency with a single Val92Ala (B-helix on the proximal surface) switch substantially enhancing electron transfer from P450 reductase [265]. And, several site-directed *P. multicaudatus* CYP6B33 mutants have identified residue 32 (in the linker preceding the proline-rich hinge) as important for folding of this P450 in insect cell expression systems [267]. Not yet tested in site-directed mutants, other examples of potentially important residues likely exist in CYP6CM1 variants, where two changes in imidacloprid-resistant *B. tabaci* (His341Asn, Asn367Thr (numbered as in resistant compared to susceptible biotypes)) map to the proximal surface [282], CYP6A2 variants, where two changes in DDT-resistant *D. melanogaster* (Arg335Ser, Leu336Val) map to the proximal surface [276], CYP6B7 variants, where three changes in fenvalerate-resistant *H. armigera* (Val144Met, Glu256Lys, Cys319Tyr) map to D-helix, I-helix and G-H loop segments on the proximal surface [311] and CYP6Z1 variants where one change in permethrin- and DDT-resistant *A. gambiae* (Thr346Asn) maps to the proximal surface [297]. Summaries of these and other variations contributing to metabolism [305] show just how few amino acid differences in insect P450s have been evaluated in site-directed mutants.

7.3.6 Unusual Features

7.3.6.1 Reactivities and Residues

With characterized insect monooxygenases mediating more typical oxidations than those found in plants, there are fewer examples of insect P450s with unusual substrate reactivities and/or sequences in conserved regions. To date, only CYP6M2 of *A. gambiae* has been shown to mediate multiple modifications on deltamethrin that include hydroxylation and cleavage of its ether bond [299]. Likewise, only a handful of insect P450s contain significant changes in conserved motifs. Notable among these are the *A. gambiae* and *D. melanogaster* CYP307 proteins that contain an extremely unusual GGHSA(I/V) in place of (A/G)GX(D/E)*T*T (oxygen-activating Thr underlined) [79] as well as *H. zea* CYP321A1, *ptera litura* (oriental leafworm) CYP321B1, and *A. transitella* CYP321C1 and CYP321C3 [312, 313] (http://drnelson.uthsc.edu/cytochromeP450.html) that contain Pro in place of *T* and *D. melanogaster* CYP6G2 that contains Ser in place of *T* (http://p450.sophia.inra.fr/). Quite unusually, the CYP307 family proteins also have WXXXQ in place of the conserved WXXXR in the C-helix.

7.3.6.2 Inhibitor and Substrate Interactions

Unlike most other P450s, some insect P450s are not inhibited by natural MDP compounds, such as myristicin, or synthetic MDP compounds, such as piperonyl butoxide (PBO). Examples here include: *D. pastinacella* CYP6AB3 that metabolizes myristicin rather than allowing it to complex with heme [268] and *A. gambiae* CYP6Z1 that metabolizes PBO [302]. The atypical turnover of these compounds, which are generally presumed to inhibit P450 activities, have on occasion masked the role of P450s in particular metabolic processes.

Like CYP3A4 and other human P450s [314], some insect P450s (e.g., CYP6M2 in *A. gambiae*) and a mite P450 (e.g., CYP392E10 in *Tetranychus urticae* (two-spotted spider mite)) cooperatively bind their insecticide substrates [286, 300].

7.3.6.3 Electron Transfer Partners

Most sequenced insect genomes contain a single P450 reductase that shares 54–75 % identity with those in other insects [242]. Triple-transfections of insect cells with recombinant baculoviruses expressing P450, CPR and cyt b5 sequences have demonstrated that overexpression of these electron transfer partners can substantially enhance the low P450 activities typically obtained in insect cells transfected with recombinant virus expressing only P450 [262]. Single-transfections of insect cells with recombinant baculovirus expressing only P450 have shown that P450-containing cell lysates can be supplemented with purified CPR and cyt b5 proteins to enhance their P450 activities [315]. Apart from these appar-

ent translational limitations in heterologous expression systems, expressions of *M. domestica* CYP6A1 in *E. coli* cells and reconstitutions with purified electron transfer proteins have shown that the stability and activity of this monooxygenase are significantly enhanced by the presence of apo-cyt b5 [316]. Expressions and purifications of *A. minimus* CPR from *E. coli* cells under standard conditions have shown that this particular reductase is unstable and subject to significant flavin mononucleotide (FMN) loss because of atypical leucines in its FMN domain [317]. Conversion of these to the phenylalanines (Leu86Phe/Leu219Phe), which are found in other insect and vertebrate CPR proteins, and/or supplementation with FMN stabilize the *A. minimus* CPR and increase its activity with *A. minimus* CYP6AA3 [317, 318]; an additional Cys427Arg replacement in its predicted FAD-binding domain also increases activity [319]. Mechanistic studies have indicated that both the wildtype and Leu86Phe/Leu219Phe mutant forms of *A. minimus* CPR have a nonclassical two-site ping-pong mechanism for binding NADPH and cyt c [317, 318]. Expressions and purifications of *A. gambiae* CPR from *E. coli* cells have shown that this reductase is also subject to FMN and FAD loss and is inefficient in binding 2′, 5′ -ADP, which are all characteristics affecting its interaction and coupling efficiency with its associated P450s [320]. It is not yet clear what residues within the 2′, 5′ -ADP-binding site contribute to its poor performance and whether other insect CPR proteins have similar deficiencies.

7.3.7 Genomic Resources

Genome information is now accessible for multiple species of Drosophila (*D. melanogaster* and 20 others, http://flybase.org/), human and animal disease vectors (mosquitoes, sandflies, blackflies, tsetse fly, ticks, etc., https://www.vectorbase.org/), agronomic pests (hessian fly, house fly, red flour beetles, two-spotted spider mite, http://agripestbase.org/, http://www.spidermite.org/gapm/), arthropods (https://www.hgsc.bcm.edu/arthropod-sequencing, http://arthropodgenomes.org/wiki/Species_summary), Hymenoptera (bees, wasps, ants, http://hymenopteragenome.org/) and individual species such as *B. mori* (http://silkbase.ab.a.u-tokyo.ac.jp/cgi-bin/index.cgi)). For some of these species, P450-specific genomic information is available at http://p450.sophia.inra.fr/ and http://drnelson.uthsc.edu/cytochromeP450.html. With limited numbers of insect P450 activities characterized to date, many transcriptome sequencing projects are underway to provide comprehensive information on the range of P450s, GSTs, and UGTs constitutively or inducibly expressed in insecticide-resistant species. Recent transcriptome projects highlighting P450s include *Ae. aegypti* induced with atrazine (herbicide), fluoranthrene (polycyclic aryl hydrocarbon), propoxur, permethrin, and imidaclprid (insecticides) [295], *A. funestus* life stages [321], *A. gambiae* chemosensory appendages [322], *D. ponderosae* life stages, tissues and sexes [323–325], *Ips typographus* (spruce bark beetle) antennae [324], as well as comparative analyses in insecticide-susceptible, -resistant, and -selected strains (*Cimex lectularis* (bed bug), [326]; *A. gambiae,* [327, 328]).

In summary, these analyses have indicated that insects modulate expression of different subsets of P450s in their attempts to counter exposure to plant defense compounds and environmental xenobiotics. Current information suggests that, even within a single insect species, the array of P450s constitutively or inducibly expressed in response to selection pressure is not constant, with multiple subsets mediating the acquisition of toxin resistance in different populations and laboratory strains.

7.4 Fungal Pathogens

7.4.1 Gene Counts

Like plants and insects, fungi that interact with these species contain numerous P450s with roles in the production of primary and specialized metabolites as well as the detoxification and ca-

tabolism of natural compounds [348]. Genome sequencings have shown the fungal P450s to be extremely diverse and, sometimes, even more numerous than in some plants [349]. Characterizations of genomes and transcriptomes in multiple phytopathic fungi have identified 167 P450 genes in *A. flavus* (pathogen on corn, nuts), 131–136 in *Botrytis cinerea* (pathogen on grape) strains, 155 in *Aspergillus oryzae* (nonpathogen associated with soy fermentation) strains [349–351] (http://drnelson.uthsc.edu/, http://p450.riceblast.snu.ac.kr/), and at least 54 in *Grosmannia clavigera* (pathogen on lodgepole pines and other conifers) [352]. Genomes of basidiomycetes that infest other plants and degrade plant materials have exceptionally large collections of P450 genes with 149 in *Phanerochaete chrysosporium* (white-rot fungus), 353 in *Postia placenta* (brown-rot fungus), and 307 in *Moniliophthora perniciosa* (cocoa tree pathogen) [349, 353–355]. The presence of tandem arrays of P450 genes in these basidiomycetes suggest that they have been recently duplicated to allow for adaptation to the various functions associated with degradation of wood. Expansions of 11 P450 families in the basidiomycetes have yielded large families that are quite versatile and capable of accepting broad groups of substrates [355].

Substantially fewer characterizations exist for the genomes and transcriptomes of entomopathogenic fungi. Those completed to date have identified 83 and 123 P450 genes in *Beauveria bassiana* and *Metarhizium robertsii* (broad-range insect pathogens) that degrade cuticular layers in many insect species [356, 357] and 11 expressed P450 transcripts in *Ascosphaera apis* that exclusively infects honey bee larvae and causes chalkbrood disease [358].

7.4.2 Gene Conservations and Divergences

Found in most fungi, the CYP51 and CYP61 families, which have extremely small numbers of genes, mediate sterol 14α-demethylations and Δ22-desaturations, respectively, and the CYP52 family, which contains more genes, mediates hydroxylations of n-alkanes and fatty acids [348, 349]. Present in more limited fungal groups, the CYP53 family distributed in ascomycetes and basidiomycetes catalyzes hydroxylations of benzoic acid and its derivatives, which are plant phenylpropanoids, and the CYP505 family distributed in filamentous fungi catalyzes fatty acid hydroxylations. In significantly more limited groups of fungi, specialized pathways for the synthesis of aflatoxins in *A. flavus* and *A. parasiticus* are mediated by a cluster of CYP58, CYP59, CYP60, CYP62, and CYP64 genes [359], trichotecenes in *Fusarum* spp. are mediated by CYP58, CYP65, CYP68, CYP526 genes [360], fumonisins in *F. verticillioides* (maize pathogen) are mediated by CYP505 genes [361], and GAsin *F. fujikuroi* (rice pathogen) are mediated by CYP68, CYP69, and CYP503 genes [362]. Several of the P450 clusters involved in synthesis of these toxic metabolites also contain adjacent pathway genes needed for construction of the chemical backbone (e.g., polyketide synthase), export of the toxic metabolites (e.g., transporters), and transcriptional regulators. As a consequence, characterization of these pathways has been easier than in some of the plant species previously mentioned. Additionally, a P450 gene cluster in *Botrytis cinerea* has been shown to mediate the synthesis of ABA [363, 364].

In addition to these synthetic functions, several fungal P450s also have detoxicative functions toward plant compounds. Those characterized to date include the CYP57A subfamily members in *Fusarium, Nectria,* and *Neocosmospora* spp. that inactivate the isoflavonoid derivative pisatin and allow for infestation of pea plants [365], CYP57B3 in *A. oryzae* that hydroxylates genistein [366], CYP53D2 in *P. placenta* that O-demethylates methoxystilbene derivatives [353], and several CYP512 and CYP5150 family members that metabolize dehydroabietic acid [353]. Crossing the boundary between synthetic and detoxificative functions, CYP58 in *P. chrysosporium* has been predicted to participate both in synthesis of trichothecene (a fungal mycotoxin) and inactivation of benzoic acid (a plant phenylpropanoid)

[367]. Other detoxicative functions, such as CYP52X1 in the entomopathogenic fungus *B. bassiana,* are known to facilitate pathogenesis by oxidizing the long-chain fatty acids present in the protective layers of insect cuticles [368].

Residues important in some of these functionally characterized fungal P450s have been recently reviewed in Hlavica [369] (2013). With few studies detailing the P450s in plant and insect pathogens, most examples highlighted as important for catalytic activities are those in the common CYP51 and CYP61 families proteins present in many fungi, including *S. cerevisiae, Candida albicans* (pathogen in humans), and *Mycosphaerella graminicola* (pathogen on wheat).

7.4.3 Genomic Resources

Fungal P450 gene databases including more than 213 species exist at http://drnelson.uthsc.edu/ [6] (Nelson 2009) and http://p450.riceblast.snu.ac.kr/ [349, 370]. Limited information on the inducibilities of these is available from P450-specific oligoarrays in *P. chrysosporium* [354], the white-rot fungus that completely breaks down lignin, cellulose and hemicellulose, and from whole-genome microarrays in *P. chrysosporium* and *P. placenta* [371], the brown-rot fungus that does not completely break down lignin. These studies have shown that in lignin-degrading *P. chrysosporium,* CYP505D, CYP5037A, and CYP5141D subfamily members are highly induced by ligninolytic conditions and that multiple CYP63 family members are induced by alkanes [354]. Contrasting with these, only two P450s (CYP53 (benzoate hydroxylase), and CYP503 (undefined function)) are induced in lignin-nondegrading *P. placenta* by cellulose. Transcriptomic studies have also identified multiple P450 subfamilies induced and repressed by plant terpenes and triglycerides in *G. clavigera,* the conifer-invading fungus that is highly adapted to plant terpenoids [352]; notable among these is CYP65BJ1 in a biosynthetic cluster that produces aromatic polyketides. Clearly, much remains to be done in characterizing fungal P450s associated with pathogenesis in plants and insects.

7.5 Future Prospects

Clearly, plant and insect P450s abound. Our current understanding of their biochemistries has progressed as individual monooxygenases have been expressed in one or more of the available heterologous protein production systems and as natural variants and site-directed mutants have been characterized. Coupled with the growing body of P450 transcriptomic information available for a diverse array of plant species, there is much potential for the modification of metabolite profiles in transgenic plants and for the production of plant medicinals in microbial systems. Coupled with the transcriptomic information available for a sparser set of insect species, there is much potential for the identification of monooxygenases involved in the detoxification of insecticides and plant compounds and for their inhibition. Future studies in many of the species currently being explored will undoubtedly expand on the P450 examples cited in this chapter and begin to describe synthetic and detoxicative functions not yet characterized. Building on the sets of molecular, genetic, biochemical, and computational tools now available for manipulation of P450s in several model species, much remains to be done to fully understand the roles of individual P450s in normal growth and development as well as adaptation to new environments (plants) and new hosts (insects).

References

1. Wu S, Chappell J (2008) Metabolic engineering of natural products in plants: tools of the trade and challenges for the future. Curr Opin Biotechnol 19:145–152
2. Paquette SM, Bak S, Feyereisen R (2000) Intron-exon organization and phylogeny in a large superfamily, the paralogous cytochrome P450 genes of *Arabidopsis thaliana*. DNA Cell Biol 19:307–317
3. Paquette SM, Jensen K, Bak S (2009) A web-based resource for the *Arabidopsis* P450, cytochromes b5, NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductases, and family 1 glycosyltransferases (http://www.P450.kvl.dk). Phytochemistry 70:1940–1947
4. Nelson DR, Schuler MA, Paquette SM, Werck-Reichhart D, Bak S (2004) Comparative genomics of *Oryza sativa* and *Arabidopsis thaliana*. Analysis of

727 chromosome P450 genes and pseudogenes from a monocot and a dicot. Plant Physiol 135:756–772
5. Nelson DR, Ming R, Allm M, Schuler MA (2008) Comparison of cytochrome P450 genes from six plant genomes. Tropical Plant Biol 1:216–235
6. Nelson DR (2009) The cytochrome P450 homepage. Hum Genomics 4:59–65
7. Bak S, Beisson F, Bishop G, Hamberger B, Hofer R, Paquette S, Werck-Reichhart D (2011) Cytochromes P450. The arabidopsis book. doi/10.1199/tab.0144
8. Nelson D, Werck-Reichhart D (2011) A P450-centric view of plant evolution. Plant J 66:194–211
9. Nelson DR, Schuler MA (2013) Cytochrome P450 genes from the sacred lotus genome. Tropical Plant Biol Res 6:138–151
10. Ma B, Luo Y, Jia L, Qi X, Zeng Q, Xiang Z, He N (2014) Identification and characterization of cytochrome P450 genes in the mulberry, *Morus notabilis*. J Integr Plant Biol 56:887–901
11. Croteau R, Kutchan TM, Lewis NG (2000) Natural products (secondary metabolites). In: Buchanan B, Gruissem W, Jones R (eds) Biochemistry and molecular biology of plants. American Society of Plant Physiologists, Rockville MD Mary Schuler, pp 1250–1318
12. Zulak KG, Bohlmann J (2010) Terpenoid biosynthesis and specialized vascular cells of conifer defense. J Integr Plant Biol 52:86–97
13. Ziegler J, Facchini PJ (2008) Alkaloid biosynthesis: metabolism and trafficking. Ann Rev Plant Biol 59:735–769
14. Hagel JM, Facchini PJ (2013) Benzylisoquinoline alkaloid metabolism: a century of discovery and a brave new world. Plant Cell Physiol 54:647–672
15. Winkel BSJ (2006) The biosynthesis of flavonoids. In: Grotewold E (ed) The science of flavonoids. Springer, Berlin, pp 71–95
16. Saito K, Yonekura-Sakakibara K, Nakabayashi R, Higashi Y, Yamazaki M, Tohge T, Fernie AR (2013) The flavonoid biosynthetic pathway in *Arabidopsis*: structural and genetic diversity. Plant Physiol Biochem 72:21–34
17. Umezawa T (2003) Diversity in lignan biosynthesis. Phytochem Rev 2:371–390
18. Berenbaum MR (1991) Coumarins. In: Rosenthal G, Berenbaum M (eds) Herbivores: their interactions with secondary plant metabolites, vol 1. Academic, San Diego, pp 221–249
19. Murray M (2012) Toxicological actions of plant-derived and anthropogenic methylenedioxyphenyl-substituted chemicals in mammals and insects. J Toxicol Environ Health B 15:365–395
20. Halkier BA, Gershenzon J (2006) Biology and biochemistry of glucosinolates. Ann Rev Plant Biol 57:303–333
21. Nafisi M, Sønderbye IE, Hansen BG, Geu F, Eldin HHN, Nielsen MHN, Jensen NB, Li J, Halkier BA (2006) Cytochromes P450 in the biosynthesis of glucosinolates and indole alkaloids. Phytochem Rev 5:331–346
22. Frey M, Schullehner K, Dick R, Fiesselmann A, Gierl A (2009) Benzoxazinoid biosynthesis, a model for evolution of secondary metabolic pathways in plants. Phytochemistry 70:1645–1651
23. Wang Q, Hillwig ML, Peters RJ (2011) CYP99A3: functional identification of a diterpene oxidase from the momilactone biosynthetic gene cluster in rice. Plant J 65:87–95
24. Bak S, Paquette SM, Morant M, Morant AV, Saito S, Bjarnholt N, Zagrobelny M, Jørgensen K, Osmani S, Simonsen HT, Pérez RS, van Heeswijck TB, Jørgensen B, Møller BL (2006) Cyanogenic glycosides: a case study for evolution and application of cytochromes P450. Phytochem Rev 5:309–329
25. Crozier A, Kamiya Y, Bishop G, Yokota T (2000) Biosynthesis of hormones and elicitor molecules. In: Buchanan B, Gruissem W, Jones R (eds) Biochemistry and molecular biology of plants. American Society of Plant Physiologists, Rockville MD Mary Schuler, pp 850–929
26. DellaPenna D, Pogson BJ (2006) Vitamin synthesis in plants: tocopherols and carotenoids. Ann Rev Plant Biol 57:711–738
27. Pinot F, Beisson F (2011) Cytochrome P450 metabolizing fatty acids in plants: characterization and physiological roles. FEBS J 278:195–205
28. Mizutani M, Ohta D (2010) Diversification of P450 genes during land plant evolution. Ann Rev Plant Biol 61:291–315
29. Schuler MA, Rupasinghe SG (2011) Molecular and structural perspectives on cytochrome P450s in plants. Adv Botan Res 60:263–308
30. Hansen CH, Wittstock U, Olsen CE, Hick AJ, Pickett JA, Halkier BA (2001) Cytochrome P450 CYP79F1 from *Arabidopsis* catalyzes the conversion of dihomomethionine and trihomomethionine to the corresponding aldoximes in the biosynthesis of aliphatic glucosinolates. J Biol Chem 276:11078–11085
31. Reintanz B, Lehnen M, Reichelt M, Gershenzon J, Kowalczyk M, Sandberg G, Godde M, Uhl R, Palme K (2001) *Bus*, a bushy Arabidopsis CYP79F1 knockout mutant with abolished synthesis of short-chain aliphatic glucosinolates. Plant Cell 13:351–367
32. Chen S, Glawischnig E, Jørgensen K, Naur P, Jørgensen B, Olsen CE, Hansen CH, Rasmussen H, Pickett JA, Halkier BA (2003) CYP79F1 and CYP79F2 have distinct functions in the biosynthesis of aliphatic glucosinolates in *Arabidopsis*. Plant J 33:923–937
33. Hull AK, Vij R, Celenza JL (2000) *Arabidopsis* cytochrome P450s that catalyze the first step of tryptophan-dependent indole-3-acetic acid biosynthesis. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 97:2379–2384
34. Mikkelsen MD, Hansen CH, Wittstock U, Halkier BA (2000) Cytochrome CYP79B2 from *Arabidopsis* catalyzes the conversion of tryptophan to indole-3-acetaldoxime, a precursor of indole glucosinolates and indole-3-acetic acid. J Biol Chem 275:33712–33717

35. Wittstock U, Halkier BA (2000) Cytochrome P450 CYP79A2 from *Arabidopsis thaliana* L. catalyzes the conversion of L-phenylalanine to phenylacetaldoxime in the biosynthesis of benzylglucosinolate. J Biol Chem 275:14659–14666
36. Bak S, Feyereisen R (2001) The involvement of two P450 enzymes, CYP83B1 and CYP83A1, in auxin homeostasis and glucosinolate biosynthesis. Plant Physiol 127:108–118
37. Bak S, Tax FE, Feldmann KA, Galbraith DW, Feyereisen R (2001) CYP83B1, a cytochrome P450 at the metabolic branch point in auxin and indole glucosinolate biosynthesis in Arabidopsis. Plant Cell 13:101–111
38. Koch BM, Sibbesen O, Halkier BA, Svendsen I, Moller BL (1995) The primary sequence of cytochrome P450tyr, the multifunctional *N*-hydroxylase catalyzing the conversion of L-tyrosine to *p*-hydroxyphenylacetaldehyde oxime in the biosynthesis of the cyanogenic glucoside dhurrin in *Sorghum bicolor* (L.) Moench Arch Biochem Biophys 323:177–186
39. Bak S, Nielsen HL, Halkier BA (1998a) The presence of CYP79 homologues in glucosinolate-producing plants shows evolutionary conservation of the enzymes in the conversion of amino acid to aldoxime in the biosynthesis of cyanogenic glucosides and glucosinolates. Plant Mol Biol 38:725–734
40. Andersen MD, Busk PK, Svendsen I, Møller BL (2000) Cytochromes P-450 from Cassava (*Manihot esculenta* Crantz) catalyzing the first steps in the biosynthesis of the cyanogenic glucosides linamarin and lotaustralin. Cloning, functional expression in *Picia* pastoris, and substrate specificity of the isolated recombinant enzymes. J Biol Chem 275:1966–1975
41. Nielsen JS, Møller BL (2000) Cloning and expression of cytochrome P450 enzymes catalyzing the conversion of tyrosine to *p*-hydroxyphenylacetaldoxime in the biosynthesis of cyanogenic glucosides in *Triglochin maritime*. Plant Physiol 122:1311–1321
42. Forslund K, Morant M, Jørgensen B, Olsen CE, Asamizu E, Sato S, Tabata S, Bak S (2004) Biosynthesis of the nitrile glucosides rhodiocyanoside A and D and the cyanogenic glucosides lotaustralin and linamarin in *Lotus japonicas*. Plant Physiol 135:71–84
43. Bak S, Kahn RA, Nielsen HL, Møller BL, Halkier BA (1998b) Cloning of three A-type cytochromes P450, CYP71E1, CYP98, and CYP99 from *Sorghum bicolor* (L.) Moench by a PCR approach and identification by expression in *Escherichia coli* of CYP71E1 as a multifunctional cytochrome P450 in the biosynthesis of the cyanogenic glucoside dhurrin. Plant Mol Biol 36:393–405
44. Mizutani M, Sato F (2010) Unusual P450 reactions in plant secondary metabolism. Arch Biochem Biophys 507:194–203
45. Nafisi M, Goregaoker S, Botanga CJ, Glawischnig E, Olsen CE, Halkier BA, Glazebrook J (2007) Arabidopsis cytochrome P450 monooxygenase 71A13 catalyzes the conversion of indole-3-acetaldoxime in camalexin synthesis. Plant Cell 19:2039–2052
46. Böttcher C, Westphal L, Schmotz C, Prade E, Scheel D, Glawischnig E (2009) The multifunctional enzyme CYP71B15 (*Phytoalexin Deficient3*) converts cysteine-indole-3-acetonitrile to camalexin in the indole-3-acetonitrile metabolic network of *Arabidopsis thaliana*. Plant Cell 21:1830–1845
47. Teoh KH, Polichuk DR, Reed DW, Nowak G, Covello PS (2006) *Artemisia annua* L. (Asteraceae) trichome-specific cDNAs reveal CYP71AV1, a cytochrome P450 with a key role in the biosynthesis of the antimalarial sesquiterpene lactone artemisinin. FEBS Lett 580:1411–1416
48. Shimura K, Okada A, Okada K, Jikumaru Y, Ko KW, Toyomasu T, Sassa T, Hasegawa M, Kodama O, Shibuya N, Koga J, Nojiri H, Yamane H (2007) Identification of a biosynthetic gene cluster in rice for momilactones. J Biol Chem 282:34013–3418
49. Swaminathan S, Morrone D, Wang Q, Fulton DB, Peters RJ (2009) CYP76M7 is an *ent*-cassadiene C11α-hydroxylase defining a second multifunctional diterpenoid biosynthetic gene cluster in rice. Plant Cell 21:3315–3325
50. Wang Q, Hillwig ML, Okada K, Yamazaki K, Wu Y, Swaminathan S, Yamane H, Peters RJ (2012) Characterization of CYP76M5-8 indicates metabolic plasticity within a plant biosynthetic gene cluster. J Biol Chem 287:6159–6168
51. Wu Y, Wang Q, Hillwig ML, Peters RJ (2013) Picking sides: distinct roles for CYP76M6 and CYP76M8 in rice oryzalexin biosynthesis. Biochem J 454:209–216
52. Höfer R, Dong L, Andre F, Ginglinger J-F, Lugan R, Gavira C, Grec S, Lang G, Memelink J, van der Krol S, Bouwmeester H, Werck-Reichhart D (2013) Geraniol hydroxylase and hydroxygeraniol oxidase activities of the CYP76 family of cytochrome P450 enzymes and potential for engineering the early steps of the (seco)iridoid pathway. Metab Eng 20:221–232
53. Magome H, Nomura T, Hanada A, Takeda-Kamiya N, Ohnishi T, Shinma Y, Katsumata T, Kawaide H, Kamiya Y, Yamaguchi S (2013) CYP714B1 and CYP714B2 encode gibberellin 13-oxidases that reduce gibberellin activity in rice. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 110:1947–1952
54. Zhu Y, Nomura T, Xu Y, Zhang Y, Peng Y, Mao B, Hanada A, Zhou H, Wang R, Li P, Zhu X, Mander LN, Kamiya Y, Yamaguchi S, He Z (2006) Elongated uppermost internode encodes a cytochrome P450 monooxygenase that epoxidizes gibberellins in a novel deactivation reaction in rice. Plant Cell 18:442–456
55. Nomura T, Magome H, Hanada A, Takeda-Kamiya N, Mander LN, Kamiya Y, Yamaguchi S (2013) Functional analysis of *Arabidopsis* CYP714A1 and CYP714A2 reveals that they are distinct gibberellin modification enzymes. Plant Cell Physiol 54:1837–1851
56. Ro DK, Arimura G, Lau SY, Piers E, Bohlmann J (2005) Loblolly pine abietadienol/abietadienal oxidase PtAO (CYP720B1) is a multifunctional, multisubstrate cytochrome P450 monooxygenase. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 102:8060–8065

57. Hamburger B, Ohnishi T, Hamberger B, Seguin A, Bohlmann J (2011) Evolution of diterpene metabolism: sitka spruce CYP720B4 catalyzes multiple oxidations in resin acid biosynthesis of conifer defense against insects. Plant Physiol 157:1677–1695
58. Kaspera R, Croteau R (2006) Cytochrome P450 oxygenases of Taxol biosynthesis. Phytochem Rev 5:433–444
59. Kandel S, Sauveplane V, Olry A, Diss L, Benveniste I, Pinot F (2006) Cytochrome P450-dependent fatty acid hydroxylases in plants. Phytochem Rev 5:359–372
60. Le Bouquin R, Skrabs M, Kahn R, Benveniste I, Salaün JP, Schreiber L, Durst F, Pinot F (2001) CYP94A5, a new cytochrome P450 from *Nicotiana tabacum* is able to catalyze the oxidation of fatty acids to the ω-alcohol and to the corresponding diacid. Eur J Biochem 268:3083–3090
61. Kandel S, Sauveplane V, Compagnon V, Franke R, Millet Y, Schreiber L, Werck-Reichhart D, Pinot F (2007) Characterization of a methyl jasmonate and wounding-responsive cytochrome P450 of *Arabidopsis thaliana* catalyzing dicarboxylic fatty acid formation *in vitro*. FEBS J 274:5116–5127
62. Qi X, Bakht S, Qin B, Leggett M, Hemmings A, Mellon F, Eagles J, Werck-Reichhart D, Schaller H, Lesot A, Melton R, Osbourn A (2006) A different function for a member of an ancient and highly conserved cytochrome P450 family: from essential sterols to plant defense. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 103:18848–18853
63. Geisler K, Hughes RK, Sainsbury F, Lomonossoff GP, Rejzek M, Fairhurst S, Olsen C-E, Motawia MS, Melton RE, Hemmings AM, Bak S, Osbourn A (2013) Biochemical analysis of a multifunctional cytochrome P450 (CYP51) enzyme required for synthesis of antimicrobial triterpenes in plants. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 110:E3360–E3367
64. Wang Q, Hillwig ML, Wu Y, Peters RJ (2012b) CYP701A8: a rice *ent*-kaurene oxidase paralog diverted to more specialized diterpenoid metabolism. Plant Physiol 158:1418–1425
65. Duan H, Schuler MA (2006) Heterologous expression and strategies for encapsulation of membrane-localized plant P450s. Phytochem Rev 5:507–523
66. van der Heijden R, Jacobs DI, Snoeijer W, Hallard D, Verpoorte R (2004) The *Catharanthus* alkaloids: pharmacognosy and biotechnology. Curr Med Chem 11:607–628
67. Guerra-Bubb J, Croteau R, Williams RM (2012) The early stages of taxol biosynthesis: an interim report on the synthesis and identification of early pathway metabolites. Nat Product Rep 29:683–696
68. Zhao Y-J, Cheng Q-Q, Su P, Chen X, Wang X-J, Gao W, Huang L-Q (2014) Research progress relating to the role of cytochrome P450 in the biosynthesis of terpenoids in medicinal, plants. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 98:2371–2383
69. Helliwell CA, Sheldon CC, Olive MR, Walker AR, Zeevaart JA, Peacock WJ, Dennis ES (1998) Cloning of the *Arabidopsis ent*-kaurene oxidase gene *GA3*. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 95:9019–9024
70. Helliwell CA, Poole A, Peacock WA, Dennis ES (1999) *Arabidopsis ent*-kaurene oxidase catalyzes three steps of gibberellin biosynthesis. Plant Physiol 119:507–510
71. Helliwell CA, Chandler PM, Poole A, Dennis ES, Peacock WJ (2001) The CYP88A cytochrome P450, *ent*-kaurenoic acid oxidase, catalyzes three steps of the gibberellin biosynthesis pathway. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 98:2065–2070
72. Morrone D, Chen X, Coates RM, Peters RJ (2010) Characterization of the kaurene oxidase CYP701A3, a multifunctional cytochrome P450 from gibberellin biosynthesis. Biochem J 431:337–344
73. Hamberger B, Bohlmann J (2006) Cytochrome P450 monooxygenases in conifer genomes: discovery of members of the terpenoid oxygenase superfamily in spruce and pine. Biochem Soc Trans 34:1209–1214
74. Sakamoto T, Kawabe A, Tokida-Segawa A, Shimizu, B-I, Takatsuto S, Shimada Y, Fujioka S, Mizutani M (2011) Rice CYP734As function as multisubstrate and multifunctional enzymes in brassinosteroid catabolism. Plant J 67:1–12
75. Seki H, Ohyama K, Sawai S, Mizutani M, Ohnishi T, Sudo H, Akashi T, Aoki T., Saito K, Muranaka T (2008) Licorice β-amyrin 11-oxidase, a cytochrome P450 with a key role in the biosynthesis of the triterpene sweetener glycyrrhizin. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 105:14204–14209
76. Seki H, Sawai S, Ohyama K, Mizutani M, Ohnishi T, Sudo H, Fukushima EO, Akashi T, Aoki T, Saito K, Muranaka T (2011) Triterpene functional genomics in licorice for identification of CYP72A154 involved in the biosynthesis of glycyrrhizin. Plant Cell 23:4112–4123
77. Han JY, Kim M-J, Ban Y-W, Hwang HS, Choi YE (2013) The involvement of β-amyrin 28-oxidase (CYP716A52v2) in oleanane-type ginsenoside biosynthesis in *Panax ginseng*. Plant Cell Physiol 54:2034–2046
78. Krokida A, Delis C, Geisler K, Garagounis C, Tsikou D, Peña-Rodríguez LM, Katsarou D, Field B, Osbourn AE, Papadopoulou KK (2013) A metabolic gene cluster in *Lotus japonicus* discloses novel enzyme functions and products in triterpene biosynthesis. New Phytol 200:675–690
79. Denisov IG, Makris TM, Sligar SG, Schlichting I (2005) Structure and chemistry of cytochrome P450. Chem Rev 105:2253–2277
80. Ikezawa N, Tanaka M, Nagayoshi M, Shinkyo R, Sakaki T, Inouye K, Sato F (2003) Molecular cloning and characterization of CYP719, a methylenedioxy bridge-forming enzyme that belongs to a novel P450 family, from cultured *Coptis japonica* cells. J Biol Chem 278:38557–38565
81. Ikezawa N, Iwasa K, Sato F (2009) CYP719A subfamily of cytochrome P450 oxygenases and isoquinoline alkaloid biosynthesis in *Eschscholzia californica*. Plant Cell Rep 28:123–133

82. Sawada Y, Kinoshita K, Akashi T, Aoki T, Ayabe SI (2002) Key amino acid residues required for aryl migration catalysed by the cytochrome P450 2-hydroxyisoflavanone synthase. Plant J 31:555–564
83. Ono E, Nakai M, Fukui Y, Tomimori N, Fukuchi-Mizutani M, Saito M, Satake H, Tanaka T, Katsuta M, Umezawa T, Tanaka Y (2006) Formation of two methylenedioxy bridges by a Sesamum CYP81Q protein yielding a furofuran lignan, (+)-sesamin. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 103:10116–10121
84. Morikawa T, Mizutani M, Aoki N, Watanabe B, Saga H, Saito S, Oikawa A, Suzuki H, Sakurai N, Shibata D, Wadano A, Sakata K, Ohta D (2006) Cytochrome P450 CYP710A encodes the sterol C-22 desaturase in *Arabidopsis* and tomato. Plant Cell 18:1008–1022
85. Field B, Osbourn AE (2008) Metabolic diversification—independent assembly of operon-like gene clusters in different plants. Science 320:543–547
86. Kraus PF, Kutchan TM (1995) Molecular cloning and heterologous expression of a cDNA encoding berbamunine synthase, a C-O phenol-coupling cytochrome P450 from the higher plant *Berberis stolonifera*. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 92:2071–2075
87. Ikezawa N, Iwasa K, Sato F (2008) Molecular cloning and characterization of CYP80G2, a cytochrome P450 that catalyzes an intramolecular C-C phenol coupling of (S)-reticuline in magnoflorine biosynthesis, from cultured *Coptis japonica* cells. J Biol Chem 283:8810–8821
88. Siminsky B, Gavilano L, Bowen SW, Dewey RE (2005) Conversion of nicotine to nornicotine in *Nicotiana tabacum* is mediated by CYP82E4, a cytochrome P450 monooxygenase. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 102:14919–14924
89. Jensen K, Møller BL (2010) Plant NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductases. Phytochemistry 71:132–141
90. Park S, Kim Y-S, Rupasinghe SG, Schuler MA, Back K (2013) Rice P450 reductases differentially affect P450-mediated metabolism in bacterial expression systems. Bioprocess Biosyst Eng 36:325–331
91. Urban P, Mignotte C, Kazmaier M, Delorme F, Pompon D (1997) Cloning yeast expression, and characterization of the coupling of two distantly related *Arabidopsis thaliana* NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductases with P450 CYP73A5. J Biol Chem 272:19176–19186
92. Xiao M, Zhang Y, Chen X, Lee E-J, Barber CJS, Chakrabarty R, Desgagne-Penix I, Haslam TM, Kim Y-B, Liu E, MacNevin G, Masada-Atsumi S, Reed DW, Stout JM, Zerbe P, Zhang Y, Bohlmann J, Covello PS, DeLuca V, Page JE, Ro D-K, Martin VJJ, Facchini PJ, Sensen CW (2013) Transcriptome analysis based on next-generation sequencing of non-model plants producing specialized metabolites of biotechnological interest. J Biotechnol 166:122–134
93. Góngora-Castillo E, Childs KL, Fedewa G, Hamilton JP, Liscombe DK, Magallanes-Lundback M, Mandadi KK, Nims E, Runguphan W, Vaillancourt B, Varbanova-Herde M, DellaPenna D, McKnight TD, O'Connor S, Buell CR (2012) Development of transcriptomic resources for interrogating the biosynthesis of monterpene indole alkaloids in medcinal plant species. PLoS One 7:e52506
94. Rischer H, Oresic M, Seppänen-Laakso T, Katajamaa M, Lammertyn F, Ardiles-Diaz W, Van Montagu MC, Inzé D, Oksman-Caldentey KM, Goossens A (2006) Gene-to-metabolite networks for terpenoid indole alkaloid biosynthesis in *Catharanthus roseus* cells. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 103:5614–5619
95. van Moerkercke A, Fabris M, Pollier J, Baart GJ, Rombauts S, Hasnain G, Rischer H, Memelink J, Oksman-Caldentey KM, Goossens A (2013) CathaCyc, a metabolic pathway database built from *Catharanthus roseus* RNA-Seq data. Plant Cell Physiol 54:673–685
96. Ramilowski JA, Sawai S, Seki H, Mochida K, Yoshida T, Sakurai T, Muranaka T, Saito K, Daub CO (2013) Glycyrrhiza uralensis transcriptome landscape and study of phytochemicals. Plant Cell Physiol 54:697–710
97. Zulak KG, Cornish A, Daskalchuk TE, Deyholos MK, Goodenowe DB, Gordon PM, Klassen D, Pelcher LE, Sensen CW, Facchini PJ (2007) Gene transcript and metabolite profiling of elicitor-induced opium poppy cell cultures reveals the coordinate regulation of primary and secondary metabolism. Planta 225:1085–1106
98. Desgagne-Penix I, Khan MF, Schriemer DC, Cram D, Nowak J, Facchini PJ (2010) Integration of deep transcriptome and proteome analyses reveals the components of alkaloid metabolism in opium poppy cell cultures. BMC Plant Biol 10:252
99. Desgagne-Penix I, Farrow SC, Cram D, Nowak J, Facchini PJ (2012) Integration of deep transcript and targeted metabolite profiles for eight cultivars of opium poppy. Plant Mol Biol 79:295–313
100. Li C, Zhu Y, Guo X, Sun C, Luo H, Song J, Li Y, Wang L, Qian J, Chen S (2013) Transcriptome analysis reveals ginsenosides biosynthetic genes, microRNAs and simple sequence repeats in *Panax ginseng* C.A. Meyer. BMC Genomics 14:245
101. Wu Q, Sun C, Luo H, Li Y, Niu Y, Sun Y, Lu A, Chen S (2011a) Transcriptome analysis of *Taxus cuspidata* needles based on 454 pyrosequencing. Planta Med 77:394–400
102. Sun G, Yang Y, Xie F, Wen J-F, Wu J, Wilson IW, Tang Q, Liu H, Qiu D (2013) Deep sequencing reveals transcriptome re-programming of *Taxus x media* cells to the elicitation with methyl jasmonate. PLoS ONE 8:e62865
103. Hao DC, Ge G, Xiao P, Zhang Y, Yang L (2011) The first insight into the tissue specific *Taxus* transcriptome via Illumina second generation sequencing. PLoS ONE 6:e21220
104. Keeling CI, Weisshaar S, Ralph SG, Jancsik S, Hamberger B, Dullat HK, Bohlmann J (2011) Tran-

scriptome mining, functional characterization, and phylogeny of a large terpene synthase gene family in spruce (*Picea* spp.). BMC Plant Biol 11:43
105. Birol I, Raymond A, Jackman SD, Pleasance S, Coope R, Taylor GA, Yuen MMS, Keeling CI, Brand D, Vandervalk BP, Kirk H, Pandoh P, Moore RA, Zhao Y, Mungall AJ, Jaquish B, Yanchuk A, Ritland C, Boyle B, Bousquet J, Ritland K, MacKay J, Bohlmann J, Jones SJM (2013) Assembling the 20 Gb white spruce (*Picea glauca*) genome from whole-genome shotgun sequencing data. Bioinformatics 29:1492–1497
106. Nystedt B, Street NR, Wetterbom A, Zuccolo A, Lin Y-C, Scofield DG, Vezzi F, Delhomme N, Alexeyenko A, Giacomello S, Vicedomini R, Sahlin K, Sherwood E, Elfstand M, Gramzow L, Holmberg K, Hällman J, Keech O, Klasson L, Koriabine M, Kucukoglu M, Käller M, Luthman J, Lysholm F, Niittylä T, Olson Å, Rilakovic N, Ritland C, Rosselló JA, Sena J, Svensson T, Talavera-López C, Theißen G, Tuominen H, Vanneste K, Wu Z-Q, Zhang B, Zerbe P, Arvestad L, Bhalerao R, Bohlmann J, Bousquet J, Garcia Gil R, Hvidsten TR, deJong P, MacKay J, Morgante M, Ritland K, Sundberg B, Thompson SL, Van de Peer Y, Andersson B, Nilsson O, Ingvarsson PK, Lundeberg J, Jansson S (2013) The Norway spruce genome sequence and conifer genome evolution. Nature 497:579–584
107. Zimin A, Stevens KA, Crepeau M, Holtz-Morris A, Koriabine M, Marcais G, Puiu D, Roberts M, Wegrzyn JL, deJong PJ, Neale DB, Salzberg SL, Yorke JA, Langley CH (2014) Sequencing and assembly of the 22-Gb loblolly pine genome. Genetics 196:875–890
108. Hall DE, Yuen MM, Jancsik S, Quesada AL, Dullat HK, Li M, Henderson H, Arango-Velez A, Liao NY, Docking RT, Chan SK, Cooke JE, Breuil C, Jones SJ, Keeling CI, Bohlmann J (2013) Transcriptome resources and functional characterization of monoterpene synthases for two host species of the mountain pine beetle, lodgepole pine (*Pinus contorta*) and j ack pine (*Pinus banksiana*). BMC Plant Biol 13:80
109. Frey M, Chomet P, Glawischnig E, Stettner C, Grün S, Winklmair A, Eisenreich W, Bacher A, Meeley RB, Briggs SP, Simcox K, Gierl A (1997) Analysis of a chemical plant defense mechanism in grasses. Science 277:696–699
110. Qi X, Bakht S, Leggett M, Maxwell C, Melton R, Osbourn A (2004) A gene cluster for secondary metabolism in oat: implications for the evolution of metabolic diversity in plants. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 101:8233–8238
111. Wilderman PR, Xu M, Jin Y, Coates RM, Peters RJ (2004) Identificantion of *syn*-imara-7,15-diene synthase reveals functional clustering of terpene synthases involved in rice phytoalexin/allelochemical biosynthesis. Plant Physiol 135:2098–2105
112. Field B, Fiston-Lavier A-S, Kemen A, Geisler K, Quesneville H, Osbourn AE (2011) Formation of plant metabolic gene clusters within dynamic chromosomal regions. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 108:16116–16121
113. Winzer T, Gazda V, He Z, Kaminski F, Kern M, Larson TR, Li Y, Meade F, Teodor R, Vaistij FE, Walker C, Bowser TA, Graham IA (2012) A *Papaver somniferum* 10-gene cluster for synthesis of the anticancer alkaloid noscapine. Science 336:1704–1708
114. Takos AM, Knudsen C, Lai D, Kannangara R, Mikkelsen L, Motawia MS, Olsen CE, Sato S, Tabata S, Jørgensen K, Møller BL, Rook F (2011) Genomic clustering of cyanogenic glucoside biosynthetic genes aids their identification in *Lotus japonicus* and suggests the repeated evolution of this chemical defence pathway. Plant J 68:273–286
115. Chu HY, Wegel E, Osbourn A (2011) From hormones to secondary metabolism: the emergence of metabolic gene clusters in plants. Plant J 66:66–79
116. Rupasinghe S, Schuler MA (2006) Homology modeling of plant P450s. Phytochem Rev 5:473–505
117. Hlavica P, Lehnerer M (2010) Oxidative biotransformation of fatty acids by cytochromes P450: predicted key structural elements orchestrating substrate specificity, regioselectivity and catalytic efficiency. Curr Drug Metabol 11:85–104
118. Schalk M, Croteau R (2000) A single amino acid substitution (F363I) converts the regiochemistry of the spearmint (-)-limonene hydroxylase from a C6- to a C3-hydroxylase. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 97:11948–11953
119. Schalk M, Nedelkina S, Schoch G, Batard Y, Werck-Reichhart D (1999) Role of unusual amino acid residues in the proximal and distal heme regions of a plant P450, CYP73A1. Biochemistry 38:6093–6103
120. Schoch GA, Attias R, Le Ret M, Werck-Reichhart D (2003) Key substrate recognition residues in the active site of a plant cytochrome P450, CYP73A1: an homology modeling-guided site-directed mutagenesis study. Eur J Biochem 270:3684–3695
121. Takahashi S, Zhao Y, O'Maille PE, Greenhagen BT, Noel JP, Coates RM, Chappell J (2005) Kinetic and molecular analysis of 5-epiaristolochene 1,3-dihydroxylase, a cytochrome P450 enzyme catalyzing successive hydroxylations of sesquiterpenes. J Biol Chem 280:3686–3696
122. Takahashi S, Yeo YS, Zhao Y, O'Maille PE, Greenhagen BT, Noel JP, Coates RM, Chappell J (2007) Functional characterization of premnaspirodiene oxygenase, a cytochrome P450 catalyzing regio- and stereo-specific hydroxylations of diverse sesquiterpene substrates. J Biol Chem 282:31744–31754
123. Kahn RA, LeBouquin R, Pinot F, Benveniste I, Durst F (2001) A conservative amino acid substitution alters the regiospecificity of CYP94A2, a fatty avid hydroxylase from the plant *Vicia sativa*. Arch Biochem Biophys 391:180–187
124. Seitz C, Ameres S, Forkmann G (2007) Identification of the molecular basis for the functional differ-

ence between flavonoid 3′-hydroxylase and flavonoid 3′, 5′-hydroxylase. FEBS Lett 581:3429–3434
125. Komori A, Suzuki M, Seki H, Nishizawa T, Meyer JJM, Shimizu H, Yokoyama S, Muranaka T (2013) Comparative functional analysis of CYP71AV1 natural variants reveals an important residue for the successive oxidation of amorpha-4,11-diene. FEBS Lett 587:278–284
126. Prasad KV, Song B-H, Olson-Manning C, Anderson JT, Lee C-R, Schranz ME, Windsor AJ, Clauss MJ, Manzaneda AJ, Naqvi I, Reichelt M, Gershenzon J, Rupasinghe SG, Schuler MA, Mitchell-Olds T (2012) A gain-of-function polymorphism controlling complex traits and fitness in nature. Science 337:1081–1084
127. Morant M, Jørgensen K, Schaller H, Pinot F, Møller BL, Werck-Reichhart D, Bak S (2007) CYP703 is an ancient cytochrome P450 in land plants catalyzing in-chain hydroxylation of lauric acid to provide building blocks for sporopollenin synthesis in pollen. Plant Cell 19:1473–1487
128. Brash AR (2009) Mechanistic aspects of CYP74 allene oxide synthases and related cytochrome P450 enzymes. Phytochemistry 70:1522–1531
129. Lee DS, Nioche P, Hamberg M, Raman CS (2008) Structural insights into the evolutionary paths of oxylipin biosynthetic enzymes. Nature 455:363–368
130. Li L, Chang Z, Pan Z, Fu ZQ, Wang X (2008) Modes of heme binding and substrate access for cytochrome P450 CYP74A revealed by crystal structures of allene oxide synthase. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 105:13883–13888
131. Toporkova YY, Ermilova VS, Gorina SS, Mukhtarova LS, Osipova EV, Gogolev YV, Grechkin AN (2013) Structure-function relationship in the CYP74 family: conversion of divinyl ether synthases into allene oxide synthases by site-directed mutagenesis. FEBS Lett 587:2552–2558
132. Kushiro M, Nakano T, Sato K, Yamagishi K, Asami T, Nakano A, Takatsuto S, Fujioka S, Ebizuka Y, Yoshida S (2001) Obtusifoliol 14α-demethylase (CYP51) antisense *Arabidopsis* shows slow growth and long life. Biochem Biophys Res Comm 285:98–104
133. Kim HB, Schaller H, Goh C-H, Kwon M, Choe S, An CS, Durst F, Feldmann KA, Feyereisen R (2005a) *Arabidopsis cyp51* mutant shows postembryonic seedling lethality associated with lack of membrane integrity. Plant Physiol 138:2033–2047
134. Ginglinger J-F, Boachon B, Hofer R, Paetz C, Kollner TG, Miesch L, Lugan R, Baltenweck R, Mutterer J, Ullmann P, Beran F, Claudel P, Verstappen F, Fischer MJC, Karst F, Bouwmeester H, Miesch M, Schneider B, Gershenzon J, Ehlting J, Werck-Reichhart D (2013) Gene coexpression analysis reveals complex metabolism of the monoterpene alcohol linalool in *Arabidopsis* flowers. Plant Cell 25:4640–4657
135. Zhou N, Tootle TL, Glazebrook J (1999) *Arabidopsis PAD3*, a gene required for camalexin biosynthesis, encodes a putative cytochrome P450 monooxygenase. Plant Cell 11:2419–2428
136. Schuhegger R, Nafisi M, Mansourova M, Petersen BL, Olsen CE, Svatos A, Halkier BA, Glawischnig E (2006) CYP71B15 (PAD3) catalyzes the final step in camalexin biosynthesis. Plant Physiol 141:1248–1254
137. Nakamura M, Satoh T, Tanaka S, Mochizuki N, Tokota T, Nagatani A (2005) Activation of the cytochrome P450 gene, CYP72C1, reduces the levels of active brassinosteroids in vivo. J Exp Botany 56:833–840
138. Takahashi N, Nakazawa M, Shibata K, Yokota T, Ishikawa A, Suzuki K, Kawashima M, Ichikawa T, Shimada H, Matsui M (2005b) *shk1-D*, a dwarf *Arabidopsis* mutant caused by activation of the CYP72C1 gene, has altered brassinosteroid levels. Plant J 42:13–22
139. Mizutani M, Ohta D, Sato R (1997) Isolation of a cDNA and a genomic clone encoding cinnamate 4-hydroxylase from *Arabidopsis* and its expression manner in planta. Plant Physiol 113:755–763
140. Laudert D, Pfannschmidt U, Lottspeich F, Holländer-Czytko H, Weiler EW (1996) Cloning, molecular and functional characterization of *Arabidopsis thaliana* allene oxide synthase (CYP74), the first enzyme of the octadecanoid pathway to jasmonates. Plant Mol Biol 31:323–335
141. Bate NJ, Sivasankar S, Moxon C, Riley JMC, Thompson JE, Rothstein SJ (1998) Molecular characterization of an *Arabidopsis* gene encoding hydroperoxide lyase, a cytochrome P-450 that is wound inducible. Plant Physiol 117:1393–1400
142. Schoenbohm C, Martens S, Eder C, Forkmann G, Weisshaar B (2000) Identification of the *Arabidopsis thaliana* flavonoid 3′-hydroxylase gene and functional expression of the encoded P450 enzyme. J Biol Chem 381:749–753
143. Sauveplane V, Kandel S, Kastner PE, Ehlting J, Compagnon V, Werck-Reichhart D, Pinot F (2009) *Arabidopsis thaliana CYP77A4* is the first cytochrome P450 able to catalyze the epoxidation of free fatty acids in plants. FEBS J 276:719–735
144. Li-Beisson Y, Pollard M, Sauveplane V, Pinot F, Ohlrogge J, Beisson F (2009) Nanoridges that characterize the surface morphology of flowers require the synthesis of cutin polyester. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 106:22008–22013
145. Pfalz M, Mikkelsen MD, Bednarek P, Olsen CE, Halkier BA, Kroymann J (2011) Metabolic engineering in *Nicotiana benthamiana* reveals key enzyme functions in *Arabidopsis* indole glucosinolate modification. Plant Cell 23:716–729
146. Bednarek P, Pislewska-Bednarek M, Svatos A, Schneider B, Doubsky J, Mansurova M, Humphry M, Consonni C, Panstruga R, Sanchez-Vallet A, Molina A, Schulze-Lefert P (2009) A glucosinolate metabolism pathway in living plant cells mediates broad-spectrum antifungal defense. Science 323:101–106

147. Pfalz M, Vogel H, Kroymann J (2009) The gene controlling the indole glucosinolate modifier1 quantitative trait locus alters indole glucosinolate structures and aphid resistance in Arabidopsis. Plant Cell 21:985–999
148. Kruse T, Ho K, Yoo HD, Johnson T, Hippely M, Park JH, Flavell R, Bobzin S (2008) *In planta* biocatalysis screen of P450s identifies 8-methoxypsoralen as a substrate for the CYP82C subfamily, yielding original chemical structures. Chem Biol 15:149–156
149. Lee S, Badieyan S, Bevan DR, Herde M, Gatz C, Tholl D (2010) Herbivore-induced and floral homoterpene volatiles are biosynthesized by a single P450 enzyme (CYP82G1) in *Arabidopsis*. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 107:21205–21210
150. Hemm MR, Ruegger MO, Chapple C (2003) The Arabidopsis *ref2* mutant is defective in the gene encoding CYP83A1 and shows both phenylpropanoid and glucosinolate phenotypes. Plant Cell 15:179–194
151. Naur P, Petersen BL, Mikkelsen MD, Bak S, Rasmussen H, Olsen CE, Halkier BA (2003) CYP83A1 and CYP83B1, two nonredundant cytochrome P450 enzymes metabolizing oximes in the biosynthesis of glucosinolates in Arabidopsis. Plant Physiol 133:63–72
152. Meyer K, Cusumano JC, Somerville C, Chapple CCS (1996) Ferulate-5-hydroxylase from *Arabidopsis thaliana* defines a new family of cytochrome P450-dependent monooxygenases. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 93:6869–6874
153. Ruegger M, Meyer K, Cusumano JC, Chapple C (1999) Regulation of ferulate-5-hydroxylase expression in *Arabidopsis* in the context of sinapate ester biosynthesis. Plant Physiol 119:101–110
154. Humphreys JM, Hemm MR, Chapple C (1999) New routes for lignin biosynthesis defined by biochemical characterization of recombinant ferulate 5-hydroxylase, a multifunctional cytochrome P450-dependent monooxygenase. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 96:10045–10050
155. Shimada Y, Fujioka S, Miyauchi N, Kushiro M, Takatsuto S, Nomura T, Yokota T, Kamiya Y, Bishop GJ, Yoshida S (2001) Brassinosteroid-6-oxidases from *Arabidopsis* and tomato catalyze multiple C-6 oxidations in brassinosteroid biosynthesis. Plant Physiol 126:770–779
156. Shimada Y, Goda H, Nakamura A, Takatsuto S, Fujioka S, Yoshida S (2003) Organ-specific expression of brassinosteroid-biosynthetic genes and distribution of endogenous brassinosteroids in *Arabidopsis*. Plant Physiol 131:287–297
157. Nomura T, Kushiro T, Yokota T, Kamiya Y, Bishop GJ, Yamaguchi S (2005) The last reaction producing brassinolide is catalyzed by cytochrome P-450s, CYP85A3 in tomato and CYP85A2 in *Arabidopsis*. J Biol Chem 280:17873–17879
158. Kim TW, Hwang JY, Kim YS, Joo SH, Chang SC, Lee JS, Takatsuto S, Kim SK (2005b) *Arabidopsis* CYP85A2, a cytochrome P450, mediates the Baeyer-Villiger oxidation of castasterone to brassinolide in brassinosteroid biosynthesis. Plant Cell 17:2397–2412
159. Benveniste I, Tijet N, Adas F, Philipps G, Salaün J-P, Durst F (1998) CYP86A1 from *Arabidopsis thaliana* encodes a cytochrome P450-dependent fatty acid omega-hydroxylase. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 243:688–693
160. Rupasinghe SG, Duan H, Schuler MA (2007) Molecular definitions of fatty acid hydroxylases in *Arabidopsis thaliana*. Proteins 68:279–293
161. Höfer R, Briesen I, Beck M, Pinot F, Schreiber L, Franke R (2008) The *Arabidopsis* cytochrome P450 CYP86A1 encodes a fatty acid ω-hydroxylase involved in suberin monomer biosynthesis. J Exp Botany 59:2347–2360
162. Duan H, Schuler MA (2005) Differential expression and evolution of the *Arabidopsis* CYP86A subfamily. Plant Physiol 137:1067–1081
163. Wellesen K, Durst F, Pinot F, Benveniste I, Nettesheim K, Wisman E, Steiner-Lange S, Saedler H, Yephremov A (2001) Functional analysis of the *LACERATA* gene of *Arabidopsis* provides evidence for different roles of fatty acid ω-hydroxylation in development. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 98:9694–9699
164. Compagnon V, Diehl P, Benveniste I, Meyer D, Schaller H, Schreiber L, Franke R, Pinot F (2009) CYP86B1 is required for very long chain ω-hydroxyacid and α,ω-dicarboxylic acid synthesis in root and seed suberin polyester. Plant Physiol 150:1831–1843
165. Christ B, Sussenbacher I, Moser S, Bichsel N, Egert A, Muller T, Krautler B, Hortensteiner S (2013) Cytochrome P450 CYP89A9 is involved in the formation of major chlorophyll catabolites during leaf senescence in *Arabidopsis*. Plant Cell 25:1868–1880
166. Szekeres M, Németh K, Koncz-Kálmán Z, Mathur J, Kauschmann A, Altmann T, Rédei GP, Nagy F, Schell J, Koncz C (1996) Brassinosteroids rescue the deficiency of CYP90, a cytochrome P450, controlling cell elongation and de-etiolation in Arabidopsis. Cell 85:171–182
167. Choe S, Dilkes BP, Fujioka S, Takatsuto S, Sakurai A, Feldmann KA (1998) The *DWF4* gene of *Arabidopsis* encodes a cytochrome P450 that mediates multiple 22α-hydroxylation steps in brassinosteroid biosynthesis. Plant Cell 10:231–243
168. Fujita S, Ohnishi T, Watanabe B, Yokota T, Takatsuto S, Fujioka S, Yoshida S, Sakata K, Mizutani M (2006) *Arabidopsis* CYP90B1 catalyses the early C-22 hydroxylation of C_{27}, C_{28} and C_{29} sterols. Plant J 45:765–774
169. Kim GT, Fujioka S, Kozuka T, Tax FE, Takatsuto S, Yoshida S, Tsukaya H (2005c) CYP90C1 and CYP90D1 are involved in different steps in the brassinosteroid biosynthesis pathway in *Arabidopsis thaliana*. Plant J 41:710–721

170. Ohnishi T, Szatmari A-M, Watanabe B, Fujita S, Bancos S, Koncz C, Lafos M, Shibata K, Yokota T, Sakata K, Szekeres M, Mizutani M (2006) C-23 hydroxylation by *Arabidopsis* CYP90C1 and CYP90D1 reveals a novel shortcut in brassinosteroid bosynthesis. Plant Cell 18:3275–3288
171. Benveniste I, Saito T, Wang Y, Kandel S, Huang H, Pinot F, Kahn RA, Salaün J-P, Shimoji M (2006) Evolutionary relationship and substrate specificity of *Arabidopsis thaliana* fatty acid omega-hydroxylase. Plant Sci 170:326–338
172. Koo AJK, Cooke TF, Howe GA (2011) Cytochrome P450 CYP94B3 mediates catabolism and inactivation of the plant hormone jasmonoyl-l-isoleucine. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 108:9298–9303
173. Heitz T, Widemann E, Lugan R, Miesch L, Ullman P, Desaubry L, Holder E, Grausem B, Kandel S, Miesch M, Werck-Reichhart D, Pinot F (2012) Cytochromes P450 CYP94C1 and CYP94B3 catalyze two successive oxidation steps of plant hormone jasmonyl-isoleucine for catabolic turnover. J Biol Chem 287:6296–6306
174. Kitaoka N, Kawaide H, Amano N, Matsubara T, Nabeta K, Takahashi K, Matsuura H (2014) CYP94B3 activity against jasmonic acid amino acid conjugates and the elucidation of 12-*O*-β-glucopyranosyl-jasmonoyl-l-isoleucine as an additional metabolite. Phytochemistry 99:6–13
175. Greer S, Wen M, Bird D, Wu X, Samuels L, Kunst L, Jetter R (2007) The cytochrome P450 enzyme CYP96A15 is the midchain alkane hydroxylase responsible for formation of secondary alcohols and ketones in stem cuticular wax of *Arabidopsis*. Plant Physiol 145:653–667
176. Kim J, DellaPenna D (2006) Defining the primary route for lutein synthesis in plants: the role of *Arabidopsis* carotenoid β-ring hydroxylase CYP97A3. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 103 :3474–3479
177. Tian L, Musetti V, Kim J, Magallanes-Lundback M, DellaPenna D (2004) The *Arabidopsis LUT1* locus encodes a member of the cytochrome P450 family that is required for carotenoid ε-ring hydroxylation activity. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 101:402–407
178. Kim JE, Cheng KM, Craft NE, Hamberger B, Douglas CJ (2010) Over-expression of *Arabidopsis thaliana* carotenoid hydroxylases individually and in combination with a β-carotene ketolase provides insight into *in vivo* functions. Phytochemistry 71:168–178
179. Schoch G, Goepfert S, Morant M, Hehn A, Meyer D, Ullmann P, Werck-Reichhart D (2001) CYP98A3 from *Arabidopsis thaliana* is a 3′-hydroxylase of phenolic esters, a missing link in the phenylpropanoid pathway. J Biol Chem 276:36566–36574
180. Matsuno M, Compagnon V, Schoch GA, Schmitt M, Debayle D, Bassard JE, Pollet B, Hehn A, Heintz D, Ullmann P, Lapierre C, Bernier F, Ehlting J, Werck-Reichhart D (2009) Evolution of a novel phenolic pathway for pollen development. Science 325:1688–1692
181. Dobritsa AA, Shrestha J, Morant M, Pinot F, Matsuno M, Swanson R, Møller BL, Preuss D (2009) CYP704B1 is a long-chain fatty acid ω-hydroxylase essential for sporopollenin synthesis in pollen of *Arabidopsis*. Plant Physiol 151:574–589
182. Saito S, Hirai N, Matsumoto C, Ohigashi H, Ohta D, Sakata K, Mizutani M (2004) *Arabidopsis CYP707A*s encode (+)-abscisic acid 8′-hydroxylase, a key enzyme in the oxidative catabolism of abscisic acid. Plant Physiol 134:1439–1449
183. Kushiro T, Okamoto M, Nakabayashi K, Yamagishi K, Kitamura S, Asami T, Hirai N, Koshiba T, Kamiya Y, Nambara E (2004) The *Arabidopsis* cytochrome P450 CYP707A encodes ABA 8′-hydroxylases: key enzymes in ABA catabolism. EMBO J 23:1647–1656
184. Arnqvist L, Persson M, Jonsson L, Dutta PC, Sitbon F (2008) Overexpression of CYP710A1 and CYP710A4 in transgenic *Arabidopsis* plants increases the level of stigmasterol at the expense of sitosterol. Planta 227:309–317
185. Neff MM, Nguyen SM, Malancharuvil EJ, Fujioka S, Noguchi T, Seto H, Tsubuki M, Honda T, Takatsuto S, Yoshida S, Chory J (1999) *BAS1*: a gene regulation brassinosteroid levels and light responsiveness in *Arabidopsis*. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 96:15316–15323
186. Turk EM, Fujioka S, Seto H, Shimada Y, Takatsuto S, Yoshida S, Denzel MA, Torres QI, Neff MM (2003) CYP72B1 inactivates brassinosteroid hormones: an intersection between photomorphogenesis and plant steroid signal transduction. Plant Physiol 133:1643–1653
187. Takei K, Yamaya T, Sakakibara H (2004) *Arabidopsis* CYP735A1 and CYP735A2 encode cytokinin hydroxylases that catalyze the biosynthesis of *trans*-zeatin. J Biol Chem 279:41866–41872
188. Fujiwara T, Maisonneuve S, Isshiki M, Mizutani M, Chen L, Wong HL, Kawasaki T, Shimamoto K (2010) *Sekiguchi* lesion gene encodes a cytochrome P450 monooxygenase that catalyzes conversion of tryptamine to serotonin in rice. J Biol Chem 285:11308–11313
189. Park S, Kang K, Lee SW, Ahn MJ, Bae JM, Back K (2011) Production of serotonin by dual expression of tryptophan decarboxylase and tryptamine 5-hydroxylase in *Escherichia coli*. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 89:1387–1394
190. Wu Y, Hillwig ML, Wang Q, Peters RJ (2011b) Parsing a multifunctional biosynthetic gene cluster from rice: biochemical characterization of CYP71Z6 & 7. FEBS Lett 585:3446–3451
191. Saika H, Horita J, Taguchi-Shiobara F, Nonaka S, Ayako NY, Iwakami S, Hori K, Matsumoto T, Tanaka T, Itoh T, Yano M, Kaku K, Shimizu T, Toki S (2014) A novel rice cytochrome P450 gene, CYP72A31, confers tolerance to acetolactate synthase-inhibiting herbicides in rice and *Arabidopsis*. Plant Physiol 156:1232–1240

192. Imaishi H, Matumoto S (2007) Isolation and functional characterization in yeast of CYP72A18, a rice cytochrome P450 that catalyzes (ω-1)-hydroxylation of the herbicide pelargonic acid. Pestic Biochem Physiol 88:71–77
193. Mei C, Qi M, Sheng G, Yang Y (2006) Inducible overexpression of a rice allene oxide synthase gene increases the endogenous jasmonic acid level, PR gene expression, and host resistance to fungal infection. Mol Plant Microbe Interact 19:1127–1137
194. Kuroda H, Oshima T, Kaneda H, Takashio M (2005) Identification and functional analyses of two cDNAs that encode fatty acid 9-/13-hydroperoxide lyase (CYP74C) in rice. Biol Biotechnol Biochem 69:1545–1554
195. Shih CH, Chu H, Tang LK, Sakamoto W, Maekawa M, Chu IK, Wang M, Lo C (2008) Functional characterization of key structural genes in rice flavonoid biosynthesis. Planta 228:1043–1054
196. Pan G, Zhang X, Liu K, Zhang J, Wu X, Zhu J, Tu J (2006) Map-based cloning of a novel rice cytochrome P450 gene CYP81A6 that confers resistance to two different classes of herbicides. Plant Mol Biol 61:933–943
197. Hong Z, Ueguchi-Tanaka M, Shimizu-Sato S, Inukai Y, Fujioka S, Shimada Y, Takatsuto S, Agetsuma M, Yoshida S, Watanabe Y, Uozu S, Kitano H, Ashikari M, Matsuoka M (2002) Loss-of-function of a rice brassinosteroid biosynthetic enzyme, C-6 oxidase, prevents the organized arrangement and polar elongation of cells in the leaves and stem. Plant J 32:495–508
198. Sakamoto T, Miura K, Itoh H, Tatsumi T, Ueguchi-Tanaka M, Ishiyama K, Kobayashi M, Agrawal GK, Takeda S, Abe K, Miyao A, Hirochika H, Kitano H, Ashikari M, Matsuoka M (2004) An overview of gibberellin metabolism enzyme genes and their related mutants in rice. Plant Physiol 134:1642–1653
199. Sakamoto T, Morinaka Y, Ohnishi T, Sunohara H, Fujioka S, Ueguchi-Tanaka M, Mizutani M, Sakata K, Takatsuto S, Yoshida S, Tanaka H, Kitano H, Matsuoka M (2006) Erect leaves caused by brassinosteroid deficiency increase biomass production and grain yield in rice. Nat Biotech 24:105–109
200. Sakamoto T, Ohnishi T, Fujioka S, Watanabe B, Mizutani M (2012) Rice CYP90D2 and CYP90D3 catalyze C-23 hydroxylation of brassinosteroids. Plant Physiol Biochem 58:220–226
201. Du Y, Chu H, Chu IK, Lo C (2010) CYP93G2 is a flavanone 2-hydroxylase required for C-glycosylflavone biosynthesis in rice. Plant Physiol 154:324–233
202. Quinlan RF, Jaradat TT, Wurtzel ET (2007) *Escherichia coli* as a platform for functional expression of plant P450 carotene hydroxylases. Arch Biochem Biophys 458:146–157
203. Ko KW, Lin F, Katsumata T, Sugai Y, Miyazaki S, Kawaide H, Okada K, Nojiri H, Yamane H (2008) Functional identification of a rice ent-kaurene oxidase, OsKO2, using the *Pichia pastoris* expression system. Biol Biotechnol Biochem 72:3285–3288
204. Li H, Pinot F, Sauveplane V, Werck-Reichhart D, Diehl P, Schreiber L, Franke R, Zhang P, Chen L, Gao Y, Liang W, Zhang D (2010) Cytochrome P450 family member CYP704B2 catalyzes the ω-hydroxylation of fatty acids and is required for anther cutin biosynthesis and pollen exine formation in rice. Plant Cell 22:173–190
205. Yang SH, Choi D (2006) Characterization of genes encoding ABA 8′-hydroxylase in ethylene-induced stem growth of deepwater rice (*Oryza sativa* L.). Biochem Biophys Res Commun 350:685–690
206. Saika H, Okamoto M, Miyoshi K, Kushiro T, Shinoda S, Jikumaru Y, Fujimoto M, Arikawa T, Takahashi H, Ando M, Arimura S, Miyao A, Hirochika H, Kamiya Y, Tsutsumi N, Nambara E, Nakazono M (2007) Ethylene promotes submergence-induced expression of OsABA8ox1, a gene that encodes ABA 80′-hydroxylase in rice. Plant Cell Physiol 48:287–298
207. Schröder G, Unterbusch E, Kaltenbach M, Schmidt J, Strack D, De Luca V, Schröder J (1999) Light-induced cytochrome P450-dependent enzyme in indole alkaloid biosynthesis: tabersonine 16-hydroxylase. FEBS Lett 458:97–102
208. Besseau S, Kellner F, Lanoue A, Thamm AMK., Salim V, Schneider B, Geu-Flores F, Hofer R, Guirimand G, Guihur A, Oudin A, Glevarec G, Foureau E, Papon N, Clastre M, Giglioli-Guivarc'h N, St-Pierre B, Werck-Reichhart D, Burlat V, DeLuca V, O'Connor SE, Courdavault V (2013) A pair of taberosine 16-hydroxylases initiates the synthesis of vindoline in an organ-dependent manner in *Catharanthus roseus*. Plant Physiol 163:1792–1803
209. Giddings LA, Liscombe DK, Hamilton JP, Childs KL, DellaPenna D, Buell CR, O'Connor SE (2011) A stereoselective hydroxylation step of alkaloid biosynthesis by a unique cytochrome P450 in *Catharanthus roseus*. J Biol Chem 286:16751–16757
210. Irmler S, Schröder G, St-Pierre B, Crouch NP, Hotze M, Schmidt J, Strack D, Matern U, Schröder J (2000) Indole alkaloid biosynthesis in *Catharanthus roseus*: new enzyme activities and identification of cytochrome P450 CYP72A1 as secologanin synthase. Plant J 24:797–804
211. Salim V, Yu F, Altarejos J, DeLuca V (2013) Virus-induced gene silencing identifies *Catharanthus roseus* 7-deoxyloganic acid-7-hydroxylase, a step in iridoid and monterpene indole alkaloid biosynthesis. Plant J 76:754–765
212. Collu G, Unver N, Peltenburg-Looman AMG, van der Heijden R, Verpoorte R, Memelink J (2001) Geraniol 10-hydroxylase, a cytochrome P450 enzyme involved in terpenoid indole alkaloid biosynthesis. FEBS Lett 508:215–220
213. Pauli HH, Kutchan TM (1998) Molecular cloning and functional heterologous expression of two alleles encoding (*S*)-*N*-methylcoclaurine 3′-hydroxylase (CYP80B1), a new methyl jasmo-

nate-inducible cytochrome P-450-dependent monooxygenase of benzylisoquinoline alkaloid biosynthesis. Plant J 13:793–801
214. Takemura T, Ikezawa N, Iwasa K., Sato F (2013) Molecular cloning and characterization of a cytochrome P450 in sanguinarine biosynthesis from *Eschscholzia californica* cells. Phytochem 91:100–108
215. Ikezawa N, Iwasa K, Sato F (2007) Molecular cloning and characterization of methylenedioxy bridge-forming enzymes involved in stylopine biosynthesis in *Eschscholzia californica*. FEBS J 274:1019–1035
216. Akashi T, Aoki T, Ayabe S (1998a) CYP81E1, a cytochrome P450 cDNA of licorice (*Glycyrrhiza echinata* L.), encodes isoflavone 2′-hydroxylase. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 251:67–70
217. Akashi T, Aoki T, Ayabe S (1998b) Identification of a cytochrome P450 cDNA encoding (*2S*)-flavanone 2-hydroxylase of licorice (*Glycyrrhiza echinata* L.; Fabaceae) which represents licodione synthase and flavone synthase II. FEBS Lett 431:287–290
218. Ralston L, Kwon ST, Schoenbeck M, Ralston J, Schenk DJ, Coates RM, Chappell J (2001) Cloning, heterologous expression, and functional characterization of 5-epi-aristolochene-1,3-dihydroxylase from tobacco (*Nicotiana tabacum*). Arch Biochem Biophys 393:222–235
219. Gavilano LB, Siminsky B (2007) Isolation and characterization of the cytochrome P450 gene CYP82E5v2 that mediates nicotine to nornicotine conversion in the green leaves of tobacca. Plant Cell Physiol 48:1567–1574
220. Lewis RS, Bowen SW, Keogh MR, Dewey RE (2010) Three nicotine demethylase genes mediate nornicotine biosynthesis in *Nicotiana tabacum* L.: functional characterization of the CYP82E10 gene. Phytochemistry 71:1988–1998
221. Han JY, Kim H-J, Kwon Y-S, Choi YE (2012) The Cyt P450 enzyme CYP716A47 catalyzes the formation of protopanaxadiol from dammarenediol-II during ginsenoside biosynthesis in *Panax ginseng*. Plant Cell Physiol 52:2062–2073
222. Han JY, Hwang HS, Choi SW, Kim HJ, Choi YE (2012) Cytochrome P450 CYP716A53v2 catalyzes the formation of protopanaxatriol from protopanaxadiol during ginsenoside biosynthesis in *Panax ginseng*. Plant Cell Physiol 53:1535–1545
223. Frick S, Kramell R, Kutchan TM (2007) Metabolic engineering with a morphine biosynthetic P450 in opium poppy surpasses breeding. Metab Eng 9:169–176
224. Beaudoin GAW, Facchini PJ (2013) Isolation and characterization of a cDNA encoding (S)-*cis*-*N*-methylstylopine 14-hydroxylase from opium poppy, a key enzyme in sanguinarine biosynthesis. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 431:597–603
225. Dang T-TT, Facchini PJ (2014a) CYP82Y1 is N-methylcanadine 1-hydroxylase, a key noscapine biosynthetic enzyme in opium poppy. J Biol Chem 289:2013–2026
226. Dang T-TT, Facchini PJ (2014b) Cloning and characterization of canadiene synthase involved in noscapine biosynthesis in opium. FEBS Lett 588:198–204
227. Gesell A, Rolf M, Ziegler J, Diaz Chavez ML, Huang F-C, Kutchan TM (2009) CYP719B1 is salutaridine synthase, the C-C phenol-coupling enzyme of morphine biosynthesis in opium poppy. J Biol Chem 284:24432–24442
228. Schoendorf A, Rithner CD, Williams RM, Croteau RB (2001) Molecular cloning of a cytochrome P450 taxane 10β-hydroxylase cDNA from *Taxus* and functional expression in yeast. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 98:1501–1506
229. Jennewein S, Rithner CD, Williams RM, Croteau RB (2001) Taxol biosynthesis: taxane 13α-hydroxylase is a cytochrome P450-dependent monooxygenases. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 98:13595–13600
230. Jennewein S, Rithner CD, Williams RM, Croteau R (2003) Taxoid metabolism: taxoid 14β-hydroxylase is a cytochrome P450-dependent monooxygenase. Arch Biochem Biophys 413:262–270
231. Jennewein S, Long RM, Williams RM, Croteau R (2004) Cytochrome P450 taxadiene 5α-hydroxylase, a mechanistically unusual monooxygenase catalyzing the first oxygenation step of taxol biosynthesis. Chem Biol 11:379–387
232. Chau M, Croteau R (2004) Molecular cloning and characterization of a cytochrome P450 taxoid 2α-hydroxylase involved in Taxol biosynthesis. Arch Biochem Biophys 427:48–57
233. Chau M, Jennewein S, Walker K, Croteau R (2004) Taxol biosynthesis: molecular cloning and characterization of a cytochrome P450 taxoid 7β-hydroxylase. Chem Biol 11:663–672
234. Tijet N, Helvig C, Feyereisen R (2001) The cytochrome P450 gene superfamily in *Drosophila melanogaster*: Anotation, intron-exon organization and phylogeny. Gene 262:189–198
235. Claudianos C, Ranson H, Johnson RM, Biswas S, Schuler MA, Berenbaum MR, Feyereisen R, Oakeshott JG (2006) A deficit of detoxification enzymes: pesticide sensitivity and environmental response in the honeybee. Insect Mol Biol 15:615–636
236. Richards S et al (2008) The genome of the model beetle and pest *Tribolium casteneum*. Nature 452:949–955
237. Strode C, Wondji CS, David JP, Hawkes NJ, Lumjuan N, Nelson DR, Drane DR, Karunaratne SH, Hemingway J, Black WC, Ranson H (2008) Genomic analysis of detoxification genes in the mosquito Aedes aegypti. Insect Biochem Mol Biol 38:113–123
238. Oakeshott JG, Johnson RM, Berenbaum MR, Ranson H, Cristino AS, Claudianos C (2010) Metabolic enzymes associated with xenobiotic and chemosensory responses in *Nasonia vitripennis*. Insect Mol Biol 19(Suppl. s1):147–163
239. Ai J, Zhu Y, Duan J, Yu Q, Zhang G, Wan F, Xiang Z-H (2011) Genome-wide analysis of cytochrome

P450 monooxygenase genes in the silkworm, *Bombyx mori*. Gene 480:42–50
240. Keeling CI, Yuen MMS, Liao NY, Docking TR, Chan SK, Taylor GA, Palmquist DL, Jackman SD, Nguyen A, Li M, Henderson H, Janes JK, Zhao Y, Pandoh P, Moore R, Sperling FAH, Huber DPW, Birol I, Jones SJM, Bohlmann J (2013) Draft genome of the mountain pine beetle, *Dendroctonus ponderosae* Hopkins, a major forest pest. Genome Biol 14:R27
241. Li X, Schuler MA, Berenbaum MR (2007) Molecular mechanisms of metabolic resistance to synthetic and natural xenobiotics. Annu Rev Entomol 52:231–253
242. Feyereisen R (2012) Insect CYP genes and P450 enzymes. Chapter 8. In: Gilbert LI (ed) Insect molecular biology and biochemistry. Elsevier, Amsterdam, pp 236–295
243. Rewitz KF, O'Connor MB, Gilbert LI (2007) Molecular evolution of the insect Halloween family of cytochrome P450s: phylogeny, gene organization and functional conservation. Insect Biochem Mol Biol 37:741–753
244. Guittard E, Blais C, Maria A, Parvy JP, Pasricha S, Lumb C, Lafont R, Daborn PJ, Dauphin-Villemant C (2011) CYP18A1, a key enzyme of *Drosophila* steroid hormone inactivation, is essential for metamorphosis. Dev Biol 349:35–45
245. Daimon T, Shinoda T (2013) Function, diversity, and application of insect juvenile hormone epoxidases (CYP15). Biotechnol Appl Biochem 60:82–91
246. Feyereisen R (2011) Arthropod CYPomes illustrate the tempo and mode in P450 evolution. Biochem Biophys Acta 1814:19–28
247. d'Alencon E, Sezutsu H, Legeai F, Permal E, Bernard-Samain S, Gimenez S, Gagneur C, Cousserans F, Shinomura M, Brun-Barale A, Flutre T, Couloux A, East P, Gordon K, Mita K, Quesneville H, Fournier P, Feyereisen R (2010) Extensive synteny conservation of holocentric chromosomes in Lepidoptera despite high rates of local genome rearrangements. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 107:7680–7685
248. Noble K (2013) Xenobiotic detoxification in the navel orangeworm Amyelois transitella (Lepidoptera: Pyralidae). M.S. Dissertation, University of Illinois, Urbana-Champaign
249. Pondeville E, David J-P, Guittard E, Maria A, Jacques J-C, Ranson H, Bourgouin C, Dauphin-Villemant C (2013) Microarray and RNAi analysis of P450s in *Anopheles gambiae* male and female steroidogenic tissues: CYP307A1 is required for ecdysteroid synthesis. PloS One 8:e79861
250. Andersen JF, Walding JK, Evans PH, Bowers WS, Feyereisen R (1997) Substrate specificity for the epoxidation of terpenoids and active site topology of house fly cytochrome P450 6A1. Chem Res Toxicol 10:156–164
251. Sutherland TD, Unnithan GC, Andersen JF, Evans PH, Murataliev MB, Szabo LZ, Mash EA, Bowers WS, Feyereisen R (1998) A cytochrome P450 terpenoid hydroxylase linked to the suppression of insect juvenile hormone synthesis. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 95:12884–12889
252. Helvig C, Tijet N, Feyereisen R, Walker FA, Restifo LL (2004b) *Drosophila melanogaster* CYP6A8, an insect P450 that catalyzes lauric acid (omega-1)-hydroxylation. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 325:1495–1502
253. Jensen NB, Zagrobelny M, Hjerno K, Olsen CE, Houghton-Larsen J, Borch J, Moller BL, Bak S (2011) Convergent evolution in biosynthesis of cyanogenic defence compounds in plants and insects. Nat Commun 2:273
254. Sandstrom P, Welch WH, Blomquist GJ, Tittiger C (2006) Functional expression of a bark beetle cytochrome P450 that hydroxylates myrcene to ipsdienol. Insect Biochem Mol Biol 36:835–845
255. Sandstrom P, Ginzel MD, Bearfield JC, Welch WH, Blomquist GJ, Tittiger C (2008) Myrcene hydroxylases do not determine enantiomeric composition of pheromonal ipsdienol in *Ips* spp. J Chem Ecol 34:1584–1592
256. Song M, Kim AC, Gorzalski AJ, MacLean M, Young S, Ginzel MD, Blomquist GJ, Tittider C (2013) Functional characterization of myrcene hydroxylases from two geographically distinct *Ips pini* populations. Insect Biochem Mol Biol 43:336–343
257. Blomquist GJ, Figueroa-Teran R, Aw M, Song M, Gorzalski A, Abbott NL, Chang E, Tittiger C (2010) Pheromone production in bark beetles. Insect Biochem Mol Biol 40:699–712
258. Aw T, Schlauch K, Keeling CI, Young S, Bearfield JC, Blomquist GJ, Tittiger C (2010) Functional genomics of mountain pine beetle (*Dendroctonus ponderosae*) midguts and fat bodies. BMC Genomics 11:215
259. Hung C-F, Berenbaum MR, Schuler MA (1997) Isolation and characterization of CYP6B4, a furanocoumarin-inducible cytochrome P450 from a polyphagous caterpillar (Lepidoptera: Papilionidae). Insect Biochem Mol Biol 27:377–385
260. Li W, Berenbaum MR, Schuler MA (2003) Diversification of furanocoumarin-metabolizing cytochrome P450s in two papilionids: specificity and substrate encounter rate. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 100:14593–14598
261. Li X, Baudry J, Berenbaum MR, Schuler MA (2004) Structural and functional evolution of insect CYP6B proteins: from specialist to generalist P450. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 101:2939–2944
262. Wen Z, Pan L, Berenbaum MR, Schuler MA (2003) Metabolism of linear and angular furanocoumarins by *Papilio polyxenes* CYP6B1 co-expressed with NADPH cytochrome P450 reductase. Insect Biochem Mol Biol 33:937–947
263. Wen Z, Rupasinghe S, Niu G, Berenbaum MR, Schuler MA (2006) CYP6B1 and CYP6B3 of the black swallowtail (*Papilio polyxenes*): adaptive

evolution through subfunctionalization. Mol Biol Evol 23:2434–2443
264. Mao W, Rupasinghe S, Zangerl A, Schuler MA, Berenbaum MR (2006) Remarkable substrate-specificity of CYP6AB3 in *Depressaria pastinacella*, a highly specialized caterpillar. Insect Mol Biol 15:169–179
265. Mao W, Rupasinghe S, Zangerl A, Berenbaum MR, Schuler MA (2007) Allelic variation in the *Depressaria pastinacella* CYP6AB3 protein enhances metabolism of plant allelochemicals by altering a proximal surface residue and potential interactions with cytochrome P450 reductase. J Biol Chem 282:10544–10552
266. Mao W, Schuler MA, Berenbaum MR (2007) Cytochrome P450s in *Papilio multicaudatus* and the transition from oligophagy to polyphagy in the Papilionidae. Insect Mol Biol 16:481–490
267. Mao W, Berenbaum MR, Schuler MA (2008) Modifications in the N-terminus of an insect P450 enhance production of catalytically active protein in baculovirus-Sf9 cell expression systems. Insect Biochem Mol Biol 38:66–75
268. Mao W, Zangerl AR, Berenbaum MR, Schuler MA (2008) Metabolism of myristicin by *Depressaria pastinacella* CYP6AB3v2 and inhibition by its metabolite. Insect Biochem Mol Biol 38:645–651
269. Rupasinghe S, Wen Z, Chiu T-L, Schuler MA (2007) *Helicoverpa zea* CYP6B8 and CYP321A1: different molecular solutions to the problem of metabolizing plant toxins and insecticides. Protein Eng Des Sel 20:615–624
270. Niu G, Wen Z, Rupasinghe SG, Zeng RS, Berenbaum MR, Schuler MA (2008) Aflatoxin B1 detoxification by CYP321A1 in *Helicoverpa zea*. Arch Insect Biochem Physiol 69:32–45
271. Niu G, Rupasinghe SG, Zangerl AR, Siegel JP, Schuler MA, Berenbaum MR (2011) A substrate-specific cytochrome P450 monooxygenase, CYP6AB11, from the polyphagous navel orangeworm (*Amyelois transitella*). Insect Biochem Mol Biol 41:244–253
272. Andersen JF, Utermohlen JG, Feyereisen R (1994) Expression of housefly CYP6A1 and NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase in *Escherichia coli* and reconstitution of an insecticide-metabolizing P450 system. Biochemistry 33:2171–2177
273. Sabourault C, Guzov VM, Koener JF, Claudianos C, Plapp FW Jr, Feyereisen R (2001) Overproduction of a P450 that metabolizes diazinon is linked to a loss-of-function in the chromosome 2 ali-esterase (MdalphaE7) gene in resistant house flies. Insect Mol Biol 10:609–618
274. Bass C, Zimmer CT, Riveron JM, Wilding CS, Wondji CS, Kaussmann M, Field LM, Williamson MS, Nauen R (2013) Gene amplification and microsatellite polymorphism underlie a recent insect host shift. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 110:19460–19465
275. Mao W, Schuler MA, Berenbaum MR (2011) CYP9Q-mediated detoxification of the acaricide tau-fluvalinate in the honey bee (*Apis mellifera*). Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 108:12657–12662
276. Amichot M, Tares S, Brun-Barale A, Arthaud L, Bride JM, Berge JB (2004) Point mutations associated with insecticide resistance in the *Drosophila* cytochrome P450 Cyp6a2 enable DDT metabolism. Eur J Biochem 271:1250–1257
277. Joussen N, Heckel DG, Haas M, Schuphan I, Schmidt B (2008) Metabolism of imidacloprid and DDT by P450 CYP6G1 expressed in cell cultures of *Nicotiana tabacum* suggests detoxification of these insecticides in CYP6G1-overexpressing strains of *Drosophila melanogaster*, leading to resistance. Pest Manag Sci 64:65–73
278. Joussen N, Schuphan I, Schmidt B (2010) Metabolism of methoxychlor by the P450-monooxygenase CYP6G1 involved in insecticide resistance of *Drosophila melanogaster* after expression in cell cultures of *Nicotiana tabacum*. Chem Biodivers 7:722–735
279. Cheesman MJ, Traylor MJ, Hilton ME, Richards KE, Taylor MC, Daborn PJ, Russell RJ, Gillam EM, Oakeshott JG (2013) Soluble and membrane-bound *Drosophila melanogaster* CYP6G1 expressed in *Escherichia coli*: purification, activity and binding properties toward multiple pesticides. Insect Biochem Mol Biol 43:455–465
280. Scott JG (1999) Cytochrome P450 and insecticide resistance. Insect Biochem Mol Biol 29:757–777
281. Zhu F, Parthasarathy R, Bai H, Woithe K, Kaussmann M, Nauen R, Harrison DA, Palli SR (2010) A brain-specific cytochrome P450 responsible for the majority of deltamethrin resistance in the QTC279 strain of *Tribolium castaneum*. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 107:8557–8562
282. Karunker I, Morou E, Nikou D, Nauen R, Sertchook R, Stevenson BJ, Paine MJ, Morin S, Vontas J (2009) Structural model and functional characterization of the *Bemisia tabaci* CYP6CM1vQ, a cytochrome P450 associated with high levels of imidacloprid resistance. Insect Biochem Mol Biol 39:697–706
283. Roditakis E, Morou E, Tsagkarakou A, Riga M, Nauen R, Paine M, Morin S, Vontas J (2011) Assessment of the *Bemisia tabaci* CYP6CM1vQ transcript and protein levels in laboratory and field-derived imidacloprid-resistant insects and cross-metabolism potential of the recombinant enzyme. Insect Sci 18:23–29
284. Nauen R, Vontas J, Kaussmann M, Wolfel K (2013) Pymetrozine is hydroxylated by CYP6CM1, a cytochrome P450 conferring neonicotinoid resistance in *Bemisi tabaci*. Pest Manag Sci 69:457–461
285. Yang Y, Yue L, Chen S, Wu Y (2008) Functional expression of *Helicoverpa armigera* CYP9A12 and CYP9A14 in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Pestic Biochem Physiol 92:101–105
286. Demaeght P, Dermauw W, Tsakireli D, Khajehali J, Nauen R, Tirry L, Vontas J, Lummen P, van Leeuwen T (2013) Molecular analysis of resistance to

acaricidal spirocyclic tetronic acids in *Tetranychus urticae*: CYP392E10 metabolizes spirodiclofen, but not its corresponding enol. Insect Biochem Mol Biol 43:544–554

287. Riga M, Tsakireli D, Ilias A, Morou E, Myridakis A, Stephanou EG, Nauen R, Dermauw W, van Leeuwen T, Paine M, Vontas J (2014) Abamectin is metabolized by CYP392A16, a cytochrome P450 associated with high levels of acaricide resistance in *Tetranychus urticae*. Insect Biochem Mol Biol 46:43–53
288. Kayser H, Eilinger P (2001) Metabolism of diafenthiuron by microsomal oxidation: procide activation and inactivation as mechanisms contributing to selectivity. Pest Manag Sci 57:975–980
289. Keeling CI, Henderson H, Li M, Dullat HK, Ohnishi T, Bohlmann J (2013) CYP345E2, an antennaspecific cytochrome P450 from the mountain pine beetle, *Dendroctonus ponderosae* Hopkins, catalyses the oxidation of pine host monoterpene volatiles. Insect Biochem Mol Biol 43:1142–1151
290. David JP, Ismail HM, Chandor-Proust A, Paine MJI (2013) Role of cytochrome P450s in insecticide resistance: impact on the control of mosquito-borne diseases and use of insecticides on Earth. Philos Trans Royal Soc B-Biol Sci 368:20120429
291. Schuler MA, Berenbaum MR (2013) Structure and function of cytochrome P450s in insect adaptation to natural and synthetic toxins: insights gained from molecular modeling. J Chem Ecol 39:1232–1245
292. Poupardin R, Reynaud S, Strode C, Ranson H, Vontas J, David JP (2008) Cross-induction of detoxification genes by environmental xenobiotics and insecticides in the mosquito *Aedes aegypti*: impact on larval tolerance to chemical insecticides. Insect Biochem Mol Biol 38:540–551
293. Poupardin R, Riaz MA, Vontas J, David J-P, Reynaud S (2010) Transcription profiling of eleven cytochrome P450s potentially involved in xenobiotic metabolism in the mosquito *Aedes aegypti*. Insect Mol Biol 19:185–193
294. Riaz MA, Poupardin R, Reynaud S, Strode C, Ranson H, David J-P (2009) Impact of glyphosate and benzo[a]pyrene on the tolerance of mosquito larvae to chemical insecticides. Role of detoxification genes in response to xenobiotics. Aquat Toxicol 93:61–69
295. David JP, Coissac E, Melodelima C, Poupardin R, Riaz MA, Chandor-Proust A, Reynaud S (2010) Transcriptome response to pollutants and insecticides in the dengue vector *Aedes aegypti* using next-generation sequencing technology. BMC Genomics 11:216
296. Liu N, Li T, Reid WR, Yang T, Zhang L (2011) Multiple cytochrome P450 genes: their constitutive overexpression ad permethrin induction in insecticide resistant mosquitoes, *Culex quinquefasciatus*. PLoS One 6:e23403
297. Chiu T-L, Wen Z, Rupasinghe SG, Schuler MA (2008) Comparative molecular modeling of *Anopheles gambiae* CYP6Z1, a mosquito P450 capable of metabolizing DDT. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 105:8855–8860
298. McLaughlin LA, Niazi U, Bibby J, David JP, Vontas J, Hemingway J, Ranson H, Sutcliffe MJ, Paine MJ (2008) Characterization of inhibitors and substrates of *Anopheles gambiae* CYP6Z2. Insect Mol Biol 17:125–135
299. Stevenson BJ, Bibby J, Pignatelli P, Muangnoicharoen S, O'neill PM, Lian LY, Müller P, Nikou D, Steven A, Hemingway J, Sutcliffe MJ, Paine MJ (2011) Cytochrome P450 6M2 from the malaria vector *Anopheles gambiae* metabolizes pyrethroids: sequential metabolism of deltamethrin revealed. Insect Biochem Mol Biol 41:492–502
300. Mitchell SN, Stevenson B, Mueller P, Wilding CS, Egyir-Yawson A, Field S, Hemingway J, Paine MJI, Ranson H, Donnelly MJ (2012) Identification and validation of a gene causing cross-resistance between insecticide classes in *Anopheles gambiae* in Ghana. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 109:6147–6152
301. Chandor-Proust A, Bibby J, Regent-Kloeckner M, Roux J, Guittard-Crilat E, Poupardin R, Riaz MA, Paine M, Dauphin-Villemant C, Reynaud S, David J-P (2013) The central role of mosquito cytochrome P450 CYP6Zs in insecticide detoxification revealed by functional expression and structural modeling. Biochem J 455:75–85
302. Rupasinghe SG, Wen Z, Rodrigo IL, Berenbaum MR, Schuler MA (2014) CYP6Z1 from Anopheles gambiae metabolizes plant allelochemicals, insecticides and insecticide synergists: insights into mosquito control by insecticides. Submitted
303. Boonsuepsakul S, Luepromchai E, Rongnoparut P (2008) Characterization of *Anopheles minimus* CYP6AA3 expressed in a recombinant baculovirus system. Arch Insect Biochem Physiol 69:13–21
304. Duangkaew P, Pethuan S, Kaewpa D, Boonsuepsakul S, Sarapusit S, Rongnoparut P (2011) Characterization of mosquito CYP6P7 and CYP6AA3: differences in substrate preference and kinetic properties. Arch Insect Biochem Physiol 76:236–248
305. Hlavica P (2011) Insect cytochromes P450: topology of structural elements predicted to govern catalytic versatility. J Inorg Biochem 105:1354–1364
306. Mao W, Rupasinghe SG, Johnson RM, Zangerl AR, Schuler MA, Berenbaum MR (2009) Quercetin-metabolizing CYP6AS enzymes of the pollinator *Apis mellifera* (Hymetoptera: Apidae). Comp Biochem Physiol 154:427–434
307. Lertkiatmongkol P, Jenwitheesuk E, Rongnoparut P (2011) Homology modeling of mosquito cytochrome P450 enzymes involved in pyrethroid metabolism: insights into differences in substrate selectivity. BMC Res Notes 6:321
308. Chen J-S, Berenbaum MR, Schuler MA (2002) Amino acids in SRS1 and SRS6 are critical for furanocoumarin metabolism by CYP6B1v1, a cytochrome P450 monooxygenase. Insect Mol Biol 11:175–186

309. Pan L, Wen Z, Berenbaum MR, Schuler MA (2004) Identification of variable amino acids in the SRS1 region of CYP6B1 modulating furanocoumarin metabolism. Arch Biochem Biophys 422:31–41
310. Wen Z, Baudry J, Berenbaum MR, Schuler MA (2005) Ile115Leu mutation in the SRS1 region of an insect cytochrome P450 (CYP6B1) compromises substrate turnover via changes in a predicted product release channel. Protein Eng Des Sel 18:191–199
311. Zhang H, Tang T, Cheng Y, Shui R, Zhang W, Qiu L (2010) Cloning and expression of cytochrome P450 CYP6B7 in fenvalerate-resistant and susceptible *Helicoverpa armigera* (Hübner) from China. J Appl Entomol 134:754–761
312. Sasabe M, Wen Z, Berenbaum MR, Schuler MA (2004) Molecular analysis of CYP321A1, a novel cytochrome P450 involved in metabolism of plant allelochemicals (furanocoumarins) and insecticides (cypermethrin) in *Helicoverpa zea*. Gene 338:163–175
313. Niu G (2011) Toxicity of mycotoxins to insects and underlying molecular and biochemical mechanisms. Ph. D. Dissertation, University of Illinois, Urbana-Champaign
314. Denisov IG, Frank DJ, Sligar SG (2009) Cooperative properties of cytochromes P450. Pharmacol Therapeut 124:151–167
315. Dunkov BC, Guzov VM, Mocelin G, Shotkoski F, Brun A, Amichot M, Ffrench-Constant RH, Feyereisen R (1997) The *Drosophila* cytochrome P450 gene *Cyp6a2*: structure, localization, heterologous expression, and induction by phenobarbital. DNA Cell Biol 16:1345–1356
316. Murataliev MB, Guzov VM, Walker FA, Feyereisen R (2008) P450 reductase and cytochrome b5 interactions with cytochrome P450: effects on house fly CYP6A1 catalysis. Insect Biochem Mol Biol 38:1008–1015
317. Sarapusuit S, Xia C, Misra I, Rongnoparut P, Kim J-JP (2008) NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase from the mosquito *Anopheles minimus*: kinetic studies and the influence of Leu86 and Leu219 on cofactor binding and protein stability. Arch Biochem Biophys 477:53–59
318. Sarapusuit S, Pethuan S, Rongnoparut P (2010) Mosquito NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase: kinetics and role of phenylalanine amino acid substitutions at Leu86 and Leu219 in CYP6AA3-mediated deltamethrin metabolism. Arch Insect Biochem Physiol 73:232–244
319. Sarapusuit S, Lertkiatmongkol P, Duangkaew P, Rongnoparut P (2013) Modeling of the *Anopheles minimus* mosquito NADPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase (CYPOR) and mutagenesis analysis. Int J Mol Sci 14:1788–1801
320. Lian L-Y, Widdowson P, McLaughlin LA, Paine MJI (2011) Biochemical comparison of *Anopheles gambiae* and human NADPH P450 reductases reveals different 2′,5′-ADP and FMN binding traits. PLoS One 6:e20574
321. Gregory R, Darby AC, Irving H, Coulibaly MB, Hughes M, Koekemoer LL, Coetzee M, Ranson H, Hemingway J, Hall N, Wondji CS (2011) A *de novo* expression profiling of *Anopheles funestus*, malaria vector in Africa, using 454 pyrosequencing. PLoS One 6:e17418
322. Pitts RJ, Rinker DC, Jones PL, Rokas A, Zwiebel LJ (2011) Transcriptome profiling of chemosensory appendages in the malarial vector *Anopheles gambiae* reveals tissue- and sex-specific signatures of odor coding. BMC Genomics 12:271
323. Keeling CI, Henderson H, Li M, Yuen M, Clark EL, Fraser JD, Huber DP, Liao NY, Docking TR, Birol I, Chan SK, Taylor GA, Palmquist D, Jones SJ, Bohlmann J (2012) Transcriptome and full-length cDNA resources for the mountain pine beetle, *Dendroctonus ponderosae* Hopkins, a major insect pest of pine forests. Insect Biochem Mol Biol 42:525–536
324. Andersson MN, Grosse-Wilde E, Keeling CI, Bengtsson JM, Yuen MMS, Li M, Hillbur Y, Bohlmann J, Hansson BS, Schlyter F (2013) Antennal transcriptome analysis of the chemosensory gene families in the tree killing bark beetles, *Ips typographus* and *Dendroctonus ponderosae* (Coeoptera: Curculionidae: Scolytinae). BMC Genomics 14:198
325. Robert JA, Pitt C, Bonnett TR, Yuen MMS, Keeling CI, Bohlmann J, Huber DPW (2013) Disentangling detoxification: gene expression analysis of feeding mountain pine beetles illuminates molecular-level host chemical defense detoxification mechanisms. PLoS One 8:e77777
326. Mamidala P, Wijeratne AJ, Wijeratne S, Kornacher K, Sudhamalla B, Rivera-Vega LH, Hoelmer A, Meulia T, Jones SC, Mittapalli O (2012) RNA-Seq and molecular docking reveal multi-level pesticide resistance in the bed bug. MBC Genomics 13:6
327. Bonizzoni M, Afrane Y, Dunn WA, Atieli FK, Zhou G, Zhong D, Li J, Githeko A, Yan G (2012) Comparative transcriptome analyses of deltamethrin-resistant and -susceptible *Anopheles gambiae* mosquitoes from Kenya by RNA-SEq. PLoS One 7:e44607
328. David JP, Faucon F, Chandor-Proust A, Poupardin R, Riaz MA, Bonin A, Navratil V, Reynaud S (2014) Comparative analysis of response to selection with three insecticides in the dengue mosquito *Aedes aegypti* using mRNA sequencing. BMC Genomics 15:174
329. Jacobsen NE, Kover KE, Murataliev MB, Feyereisen R, Walker FA (2006) Structure and stereochemistry of products of hydroxylation of human steroid hormones by a housefly cytochrome P450 (CYP6A1). Magn Reson Chem 44:467–474
330. Saner C, Weibel B, Würgler FE, Sengstag C (1996) Metabolism of promutagens catalyzed by *Drosophila melanogaster* CYP6A2 enzyme in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Environ Mol Mutagen 27:46–58

331. Zhang M, Scott JG (1996) Cytochrome b5 is essential for cytochrome P450 6D1-mediated cypermethrin resistance in LPR house flies. Pestic Biochem Physiol 55:150–156
332. Smith FF, Scott JG (1997) Functional expression of house fly (*Musca domestica*) cytochrome P450 *CYP6D1* in yeast (*Saccharomyces cerevisiae*). Insect Biochem Mol Biol 27:999–1006
333. Hoi KK, Daborn PJ, Battlay P, Robin C, Batterham P, O'Hair RAJ, Donald WA (2014) Dissecting the insect metabolic machinery using twin ion mass spectrometry: a single P450 enzyme metabolizing the insecticide imidacloprid *in vivo*. Anal Chem 86:3525–3532
334. Müller P, Warr E, Stevenson BJ, Pignatelli PM, Morgan JC, Steven A, Yawson AE, Mitchell SN, Ranson H, Hemingway J, Paine MJ, Donnelly MJ (2008) Field-caught permethrin-resistant *Anopheles gambiae* overexpress CYP6P3, a P450 that metabolises pyrethroids. PLoS Genet 4:e1000286
335. Ding Z, Wen Y, Yang B, Zhang Y, Liu S, Liu Z, Han Z (2013) Biochemical mechanisms of imidacloprid resistance in *Nilaparvata lugens*: over-expression of cytochrome P450 CYP6AY1. Insect Biochem Mol Biol 43:1021–1027
336. Zimmer CT, Bass C, Williamson MS, Kaussmann M, Wolfel K, Gutbrod O, Nauen R (2014) Molecular and functional characterization of CYP6B23, a cytochrome P450 conferring resistance to pyrethroids in European populations of pollen beetle, *Meligethes aeneus*. Insect Biochem Mol Biol 45:18–29
337. Stevenson BJ, Pignatelli P, Nikou D, Paine MJI (2012) Pinpointing P450s associated with pyrethroid metabolism in the Dengue vector, *Aedes aegypti*: Developing new tools to combat iInsecticide resistance. PLoS Negl Trop Dis 6:e1595
338. Guzov VM, Unnithan GC, Chernogolov AA, Feyereisen R (1998) *CYP12A1*, a mitochondrial cytochrome P450 from the housefly. Arch Biochem Biophys 359:231–240
339. Helvig C, Koener JF, Unnithan GC, Feyereisen R (2004a) CYP15A1, the cytochrome P450 that catalyzes epoxidation of methyl farnesoate to juvenile hormone III in cockroach corpora allata. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 101:4024–4029
340. Daimon T, Kozaki T, Kobayashi I, Furuta K, Namiki T, Uchino K, Banno Y, Katsuma S, Tamura T, Mita K, Sezutsu H, Nakayama M, Itoyama K, Shimada T, Shinoda T (2012) Precocious metamorphosis in the juvenile hormone-defieient mutant of the silkworm, *Bombyx mori*. PloS Genet 8:e1002486
341. Warren JT, Petryk A, Marques G, Jarcho M, Parvy JP, Dauphin-Villemant C, O'Connor MB, Gilbert LI (2002) Molecular and biochemical characterization of two P450 enzymes in the ecdysteroidogenic pathway of *Drosophila melanogaster*. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 99:11043–11048
342. Niwa R, Sakudoh T, Namiki T, Saida K, Fujimoto Y, Kataoka H (2005) The ecdysteroidogenic P450 Cyp302a1/disembodied from the silkworm, *Bombyx mori*, is transcriptionally regulated by prothoracicotropic hormone. Insect Mol Biol 14:563–571
343. Pondeville E, Maria A, Jacques JC, Bourgouin C, Dauphin-Villemant C (2008) *Anopheles gambiae* males produce and transfer the vitellogenic steroid hormone 20-hydroxyecdysone to females during mating. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 105:19631–19636
344. Niwa R, Matsuda T, Yoshiyama T, Namiki T, Mita K, Fujimoto Y, Kataoka H (2004) CYP306A1, a cytochrome P450 enzyme, is essential for ecdysteroid biosynthesis in the prothoracic glands of *Bombyx* and *Drosophila*. J Biol Chem 279:35942–35949
345. Warren JT, Petryk A, Marques G, Parvy JP, Shinoda T, Itoyama K, Kobayashi J, Jarcho M, Li Y, O'Connor MB, Dauphin-Villemant C, Gilbert LI (2004) Phantom encodes the 25-hydroxylase of *Drosophila melanogaster* and *Bombyx mori*: a P450 enzyme critical in ecdysone biosynthesis. Insect Biochem Mol Biol 34:991–1010
346. Maeda S, Nakashima A, Yamada R, Hara N, Fujimoto Y et al (2008) Molecular cloning of ecdysone 20-hydroxylase and expression pattern of the enzyme during embryonic development of silkworm *Bombyx mori*. Comp Biochem Physiol B Biochem Mol Biol 149:507–516
347. Petryk A, Warren JT, Marques G, Jarcho MP, Gilbert LI, Kahler J, Parvy JP, Li Y, Dauphin-Villemant C, O'Connor MB (2003) Shade is the Drosophila P450 enzyme that mediates the hydroxylation of ecdysone to the steroid insect molting hormone 20-hydroxyecdysone. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 100:13773–13778
348. Cresnar B, Petric S (2011) Cytochrome P450 enzymes in the fungal kingdom. Biochim Biophys Acta 1814:29–35
349. Moktali V, Park J, Fedorova-Abrams ND, Park B, Choi J, Lee YH, Kang S (2012) Systematic and searchable classification of cytochrome P450 proteins encoded by gungal and oomycete genomes. BMC Genomics 13:525
350. Nazir KHNH, Ichinose H, Wariishi H (2010) Molecular characterization and isolation of cytochrome P450 genes from the filamentous fungus *Aspergillus oryzae*. Arch Microbiol 192:395–408
351. Ichinose H (2012) Molecular and functional diversity of fungal cytochrome P450s. Biol Pharmaceut Bull 35:833–837
352. Lah L Haridas S, Bohlmann J, Breuil C (2013) The cytochromes P450 of *Grosmannia clavigera*: genome organization, phylogeny and expression in response to pine host chemicals. Fungal Genet Biol 50:72–81
353. Ide M, Ichinose H, Wariishi H (2012) Molecular identification and functional characterization of cytochrome P450 monooxygenases from the brown-rot basiomycete *Postia placenta*. Arch Microbiol 194:243–253
354. Syed K, Yadav JS (2012) P450 monooxygenase (P450ome) of the model white rot fungus *Phanerochaete chrysosporium*. Crit Rev Microbiol 38:339–363

355. Syed K, Shale K, Pagadala NS, Tuszynski J (2014) Systematic identification and evolutionary analysis of catalytically versatile cytochrome P450 monooxygenase families enriched in model basidiomycete fungi. PLoS One 9:e86683
356. Gao Q, Jin K, Ying SH, Zhang Y, Xiao G, Shang Y et al (2011) Genome sequencing and comparative transcriptomics of the model entomopathogenic fungi *Metarhizium anisopliae* and *M. acridum*. PLoS Genet 7:e1001264
357. Pedrini N, Ortiz-Urquiza A, Huarte-Bonnet C, Zhang S, Keyhani NO (2013) Targeting of insect epicuticular lipids by entomopathogenic fungus *Beauvaria bassiana*: hydrocarbon oxidation within the context of a host-pathogen interaction. Front Microbiol 4:24
358. Cornman RS, Bennett AK, Murray KD, Evans JD, Elsik CG, Aronstein K (2012) Transcriptome analysis of the honey bee fungal pathogen, *Ascosphaera apis*: implications for host pathogenesis. BMC Genomics 13:285
359. Bhatnagar D, Ehrlich KC, Cleveland TE (2003) Molecular genetic analysis and regulation of aflatoxin biosynthesis. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 61:83–93
360. Kimura M, Tokai T, Takahashi-Ando N, Ohsato S, Fujimura M (2007) Molecular and genetic studies of Fusarium trichothecene biosynthesis: pathways, genes and evolution. Biosci Biotechnol Biochem 71:2105–2123
361. Proctor RH, Plattner RD, Desjardins AE, Busman M, Butchko RA (2006) Fumonisin production in the maize pathogen *Fusarium verticillioides*: genetic basis of naturally occurring chemical variation. J Agric Food Chem 54:2424–2430
362. Tudzynski B (2005) Gibberellin biosynthesis in fungi: genes, enzymes, evolution and impact of biotechnology. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 66:597–611
363. Siewers V, Smedsgaard J, Tudzynski P (2004) The P450 monooxygenase BcABA1 is essential for abscisic acid biosynthesis in *Botrytis cinerea*. Appl Environ Microbiol 70:3868–3876
364. Siewers V, Kokkelink L, Smedsgaard J, Tudzynski P (2006) Identification of an abscisic acid gene cluster in the grey mold *Botrytis cinerea*. Appl Environ Microbiol 72:4619–4626
365. Milani NA, Lawrence DP, Arnold AE, van Etten HD (2012) Origin of pisatin demethylase (PDA) in the genus *Fusarium*. Fungal Genet Biol 49:933–942
366. Nazir KHNH, Ichinose H, Wariishi H (2011) Construction and application of a functional library of cytochrome P450 monooxygenases from the filamentous fungus *Aspergillus oryzae*. Appl Environ Microbiol 77:3147–3150
367. Doddapaneni H, Charaborty R, Yadav JS (2005) Genome-wide structural and evolutionary analysis of the P450 monooxygenase genes (P450ome) in the white rot fungus *Phanerochaete chrysosporium*: evidence for gene duplications and extensive gene clustering. BMC Genomics 6:92
368. Zhang S, Widemann E, Bernard G, Lesot A, Pinot F, Pedrini N, Keyhani NO (2012SS) CYP52X1, representing new cytochrome P450 subfamily, displays fatty acid hydroxylase activity and contributes to virulence and growth on insect cuticular substrates in entomopathogenic fungus *Beauveria bassiana*. J Biol Chem 287:13477–13486
369. Hlavica P (2013) Evaluation of structural features in fungal cytochromes P450 predicted to rule catalytic diversification. Biochim Biophys Acta 1834:205–220
370. Park J, Lee S, Choi J, Ahn K, Park B, Park J, Kang S, Lee Y-H (2008) Fungal cytochrome P450 database. BMC Genomics 9:402
371. Martinez D et al (2009) Genome, transcriptome and secretome analysis of wood decay fungus *Postia placenta* supports unique mechanisms of lignocellulose conversion. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 106:1954–1959

P450 Biotechnology

8

Marco Girhard, Patrick J. Bakkes, Osama Mahmoud and Vlada B. Urlacher

8.1 Introduction

8.1.1 P450 Biotechnology: Application Potential

Oxyfunctionalization of nonactivated C–H bonds is one of the major challenges in chemistry. Nevertheless, this reaction type is crucial for the initial activation of simple starting molecules. Oxidation processes based on expensive and complex chemical catalysts, which have to be synthesized first—often via multistep processes—require harsh reaction conditions and are often not very effective. Although recent progress towards selective chemical hydroxylation of nonactivated C–H bonds has been made [1–3], a major disadvantage of most existing chemical catalysts still is their lack in selectivity [4]. In contrast, oxygenations of relatively cheap precursor molecules catalyzed by cytochrome P450 monooxygenases (P450 or CYP) in one step are often highly regioselective and stereoselective leading to high-value compounds that are difficult or even impossible to synthesize via traditional chemical routes [5]. In addition, P450s operate under mild reaction conditions utilizing molecular oxygen, which is abundant, environmentally friendly, and inexpensive. These characteristics make P450s potential biocatalysts for synthetic applications.

The history of P450s dates back to more than 50 years, when Klingenberg and Garfinkel independently discovered a carbon monoxide-binding pigment with a unique absorption maximum at 450 nm in rat and pig liver microsomes [6, 7]. Since their discovery, P450s have drawn the attention of chemists, biochemists and biotechnologists. During the last 20 years, P450s have gained interest not only from the viewpoint of advancing fundamental understanding but also from an industrial perspective. Their applications in the synthesis of oxyfunctionalized building blocks closely linked with the retrieval of new important compounds in demand (such as specialty chemicals and pharmaceutical synthons) are of immense importance. Moreover, P450s have a great potential for the development of biosensors, as well as in bioremediation.

Selective biocatalytic oxyfunctionalization of nonactivated hydrocarbons is considered as "potentially the most useful of all biotransformations" [8]. Cytochrome P450 enzymes contain heme b as prosthetic group that enables not only the activation of molecular oxygen (which is also possible by using flavin-containing enzymes) but also the oxidation of kinetically inert nonactivated C–H bonds. For instance, bond dissociation energies for *n*-alkanes lie within the range of 95–105 kcal mol^{-1}. Although no native

V. B. Urlacher (✉) · M. Girhard · P. J. Bakkes · O. Mahmoud
Institute of Biochemistry,
Heinrich Heine University Düsseldorf,
Universitätsstraße 1, 40225 Düsseldorf, Germany
e-mail: vlada.urlacher@hhu.de

M. Girhard
e-mail: marco.girhard@hhu.de

P. J. Bakkes
e-mail: patrick.bakkes@hhu.de

O. Mahmoud
e-mail: osama.mahmoud@hhu.de

P. R. Ortiz de Montellano et al. (eds.), *Cytochrome P450*, DOI 10.1007/978-3-319-12108-6_8

© Springer International Publishing Switzerland 2015

(wildtype) P450s with activity towards the most inert short chain length gaseous *n*-alkanes, such as methane, propane, or butane, have been identified so far, a number of P450s were discovered in nature with native activity towards pentane and longer alkanes.

Most P450s catalyze the reduction of molecular oxygen; one atom of molecular oxygen is introduced into the substrate molecule, whereas the second one is protonated to water (Eq. 8.1):

$$\begin{aligned} &\mathrm{NAD(P)H + RH + O_2 + H^+} \\ &\rightarrow \mathrm{R-OH + NAD(P)^+ + H_2O} \end{aligned} \quad (8.1)$$

The most typical reaction observed for P450s is hydrocarbon hydroxylation. In addition, P450s catalyze epoxidation of C=C double bonds and aromatic hydroxylation. After initial hydroxylation, subsequent reactions like alcohol oxidation; N-, O-, S-dealkylation; C–C bond cleavage; and others can occur, leading to a broad variability of potential reaction pathways [9]. Moreover, P450s do not only oxidize C atoms but also N and S atoms [10–12]. Some P450s are able to catalyze oxidative phenol coupling, a reaction that is usually carried out by peroxidases or laccases. For instance, three independent P450s with oxidative phenol coupling activities are involved in the synthesis of vancomycin-type antibiotics in the bacterium *Amycolatopsis balhimycina* [13]. Dimerization of thiophene S-oxide via a Diels–Alder reaction is catalyzed by CYP2C19 and CYP2D6 [14]. Baeyer–Villiger-type oxidations can also be catalyzed by some P450s [15]. The repertoire of P450 enzymes includes many other "unusual" reactions, such as oxidative deamination, oxidative dehalogenation, desaturation, isomerization, dehydrogenation, dehydration, reductive dehalogenation, epoxide reduction, and rearrangement reactions, such as ring formation and oxidative aryl migration [16–18]. The number of reported P450-catalyzed reactions is permanently increasing and numerous comprehensive reviews on this topic are currently available [17, 19–21]. A summary of the most common P450 reactions is given in the review by Sono et al. [22], where 21 different reaction types have been summarized, whereas an update of unusual reactions was recently provided by Guengerich and Munro [23]. Among the recently described unusual reactions catalyzed by P450s are nitration of tryptophan [24], cyclopropanation via carbene transfer [25], and intramolecular C–H amination [26].

P450s accept an extremely broad spectrum of organic substrate molecules, including fatty acids; alkanes; alkenes; mono-, di-, sesqui- and triterpenes (e.g., steroids); polyaromatic hydrocarbons; macrolides; heteroaromatic compounds; amino acids; and many others. Of course, there is no single P450 capable of accepting all these substrates. It is, however, relatively common for a certain P450 to metabolize multiple substrates [27]. Moreover, some P450s are reported to mediate multiple sequential modifications on a single substrate, which is particularly attractive when complex multistep biotechnological processes should be established.

The vast majority of P450 substrates are hydrophobic compounds with low solubility in water. The substrates are stabilized in the P450 binding pocket mainly via hydrophobic forces and van der Waals' forces and partially by electrostatic or π–π interactions. From the broad substrate spectrum on the one hand and a general preference for hydrophobic compounds on the other hand, it might be expected that P450 enzymes catalyze reactions with low stereoselectivity [28]. Contrary to this expectation, many P450s exhibit a high enantioselectivity towards racemic substrates or catalyze stereoselective introductions of oxygen into prochiral molecules.

In summary, cytochrome P450 monooxygenases have a number of advantages for biocatalysis:

1. P450s operate—like other enzymes—under ambient conditions.
2. P450s have been studied in enormous detail due to their involvement in a plethora of crucial cellular processes.
3. P450s are able to catalyze numerous different reaction types and can oxidize a wide range of molecules. Many of these compounds occur in nature and can be important precursors. Thereby, P450s often exhibit high regio-, chemo-, and/or stereoselectivity. In addition, enzyme engineering can be applied to further

Table 8.1 Challenges and limitations for biotechnological application of P450s

Challenge	Explanation or cause	Possible solution(s)
Low activity	Natural role of P450s	Protein engineering
	Complexity of catalysis	Fusions between monooxygenase and electron transfer proteins
Uncoupling	Poor fit of substrate to active site	Protein engineering
	Mismatch between redox partners	Redox chain optimization
Overoxidation	Product is also a substrate	In situ product removal
Cofactor depletion	Capacity of cell metabolism becomes limiting at higher oxygenase expression levels and/or activities	Coexpression of suitable enzymes for cofactor regeneration
Limited substrate uptake	Hydrophobic compounds disrupt cell membranes	Reduction of aqueous phase concentrations (e.g., by adsorption of substrates to a solid-phase or in situ product removal)
Substrate or product toxicity	General toxicity of polar compounds	Alternative hosts with altered uptake profiles
Product degradation		Coexpression of recombinant uptake systems
Limited oxygen transfer rates	Competition with endogenous respiration	Addition of oxygen
	Low $k_L a$ of standard bioreactors	Increased oxygen pressure
Low substrate solubility	Substrates are often hydrophobic and/or poorly soluble in water	Application of two-liquid phase systems (e.g., dissolving substrate in an inert organic solvent)
		Addition of cyclodextrins
		Addition of cosolvents (e.g., ethanol or dimethylsulfoxide)

improve the capabilities of P450s for biotechnological purposes.

4. P450s can be produced by fed-batch fermentation for production at large scale. Considerable progress has been made during the last decade concerning the recombinant expression of P450s in the well-established hosts *Escherichia coli, Pseudomonas putida,* and the yeasts *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* and *Pichia pastoris,* which facilitates the use of P450s as industrial catalysts [29–33].
5. The number of identified P450s is enormous and constantly increasing due to microbial screenings and available information on sequenced genomes. The collection of P450s in (recombinant) libraries allows high-throughput screenings, as well as functional characterization of new members of the P450 family and offers a route to diverse building blocks.

8.1.2 P450 for Biotechnological Applications: Limitations

Despite their high potential, the application of P450 reactions at industrial scale has been hampered by several widely recognized bottlenecks (Table 8.1) [34].

1. In comparison with other enzyme classes (e.g., hydrolases), monooxygenases generally display low turnover numbers. This observation can be explained by their natural physiological roles and by the complexity of P450 catalysis, as well as by the high bond dissociation energies of P450 substrates. Such low activities might be sufficient for establishing P450-based biosensors, but mostly hamper applications in biocatalytic processes in industry.
2. For their activity, P450s require the consecutive delivery of two electrons to the heme. Nearly all P450s rely on the expensive pyridine nucleotide cofactors nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide phosphate (NADPH) or nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide (NADH), which makes large-scale applications of P450s not feasible if the cofactor has to be added in stoichiometric amounts.
3. Most P450 systems require complex multiprotein electron transfer chains. The search for suitable redox proteins that can efficiently deliver the electrons to the heme or even con-

struct man-made functional redox modules still remains a challenge. This is especially relevant for bacterial P450s since often many different candidates for electron transfer are present in a microbial cell [35]. The contribution of redox partners to the overall activity of P450s is often underestimated [36, 37]. Protein–protein interactions and efficient electron transfer between the redox partner proteins are essential reaction steps that have to be investigated on a case-by-case basis and adapted to allow for efficient oxygen activation and product formation.

4. Uncoupling between NAD(P)H oxidation and product formation may occur during the P450 reaction cycle, or, between the redox partners, which in turn leads to the formation of reactive oxygen species [38]. Moreover, upon consumption of two electrons, water can be produced without concomitant substrate hydroxylation [39–41]. In those cases, the cofactor NAD(P)H is consumed, but the formation of hydroxylated products is low. In addition, the reactive oxygen species may lead to instability and degradation of the heme cofactor and apoprotein. Uncoupling therefore represents another limitation in P450 biocatalysis.
5. Industrial applications of P450s have so far been restricted to whole-cell systems, which mostly solve the problem of cofactor delivery and regeneration. In such instances, however, physiological effects such as limited substrate uptake and reduced efflux of products out of cells, substrate or product toxicity, product degradation, as well as elaborate downstream processing are additional limiting factors that must be taken into account and often require optimization [34].

8.1.3 Outline

This book chapter focuses on recent advances in the application of cytochrome P450 monooxygenases in biotechnology. First, we will describe the exploitation of the natural pool of P450s for selective oxidation activities (Sect. 8.2). The engineering of P450s for higher activity, altered selectivity, and increased protein stability, as well as improved electron transfer between P450s and redox partners will be discussed in Sect. 8.3. A much-applied approach to optimize the electron flow is the design of fusion proteins, which is described in Sect. 8.4. Considerable progress has been made to overcome the need for stoichiometric amounts of NAD(P)H, either by developing effective cofactor regeneration systems or by designing new strategies for simplified transfer of reducing power; in Sect. 8.5, some of these strategies will be discussed. In Sect. 8.6, several examples of successful whole-cell biocatalysis exploiting P450s will be discussed, with special focus on microbial de novo synthesis of plant secondary metabolites and the generation of transgenic plants (Sect. 8.7).

Clearly, it is a daunting task to discuss all aspects of the rapidly developing field of P450 biotechnology and to review all recent publications. One should keep in mind that in 2013 alone, more than 2400 manuscripts (original papers, reviews, monographs in books) were published on P450s according to a literature search in the "Web of Science" database (apps.webofknowledge.com; 2014/03/27). Therefore, we will focus from a more academic point of view on several basic aspects and recent advances in P450 biotechnology.

8.2 New P450 Activities Found by Genome Mining and Microbial Screening

8.2.1 Natural P450 Pool for Selective Oxidations

P450s are ubiquitous in nature [42]. It is therefore obvious that genome mining represents an important tool that has already proved highly rewarding for the discovery of novel oxidation activities [43].

In "earlier day", the identification of new P450s was limited to classical in vivo screening of microbial strains, e.g., maintained in culture collections or identified by enrichment of cultures from natural sources. Even today, such traditional methods are still eligible and get con-

stantly improved [44]. However, often, considerable efforts are required for the setup and maintenance of such culture collections. Moreover, a major hurdle is that only a small percentage (0.01–1 %) of cells visible under the microscope will form colonies on a petri dish under laboratory conditions, leaving the remaining majority "uncultured" [45].

Advancing technologies have opened up new perspectives leading to the development of alternative screening strategies that aim to overcome the hurdles of traditional microbial screenings. One example is the screening of metagenome libraries of nonculturable microorganisms [46]. Probably one of the most promising strategies is the in silico screening of annotated P450 sequences from various sources that are available in online databases. The number of these sequences is rapidly increasing due to a vast number of genome sequencing projects. While during the first 40 years of P450 research between 1958 (when the first P450s were discovered [6, 7]) and 1998 less than 1000 P450 sequences were identified [47], their number approached 4000 in 2004 [48], 18,000 in 2011 [49], and crossed 21,000 in 2013 [42].

Several online databases allow genome mining via in silico screening for novel P450 enzymes. The "official" P450 database (also known as "the cytochrome P450 homepage") is maintained by David Nelson (http://drnelson.uthsc.edu/CytochromeP450.html; University of Tennessee; 2014/03/20) [50]. This database provides a classification of 21,000 P450 genes, inter alia including bacteria with 1254 genes, fungi with 5729 genes, plants with 7446 genes, insects with 3452 genes, and mammals with 1056 genes (status as of August 2013).

Another well-organized and structured database is represented by the "*Cy*tochrome *P450 E*ngineering *D*atabase" (CYPED; http://www.cyped.uni-stuttgart.de; Universität Stuttgart; 2014/03/20) [51, 52]. CYPED includes more than 16,000 sequences of P450s. In addition, information on 741 structures of P450s is integrated into this database to facilitate protein engineering.

Some more specialized databases for individual groups of P450 enzymes also exist. Examples are the "Fungal Cytochrome P450 Database" hosted in Korea and listing more than 8700 fungal P450 sequences from 113 species (http://P450.riceblast.snu.ac.kr; Seoul National University: 2014/03/20) [53], or the "SuperCYP" database that contains 1170 drugs, 2785 cytochrome P450-drug interactions, and 1200 P450 alleles (http://bioinformatics.charite.de/supercyp; Charité-University Medicine Berlin; 2014/03/20) [54].

The speed at which new P450 sequences are identified makes it increasingly difficult to keep up with the characterization of their (biochemical) properties. So far, only a limited number of annotated P450 sequences have been cloned and only few P450 enzymes have been functionally expressed and characterized. Nevertheless, reports on the biotechnological exploitation of naturally occurring and highly selective oxidations by P450 enzymes are accumulating and have recently been reviewed by our group [55]. Several examples of such reactions will be presented within this section.

8.2.2 Selective Oxidations of Alkanes and Fatty Acids

Alkanes and fatty acids represent interesting targets for biotechnological application of P450s. Hydroxylated alkanes are important synthons and precursor compounds for the synthesis of pharmaceuticals, agrochemicals, and liquid crystals [56]. Hydroxy fatty acids are widely used in the food and cosmetic industries. They serve as starting materials for the synthesis of polymers and as additives for the manufacture of lubricants, emulsifiers, and stabilizers. Furthermore, they have antibiotic, anti-inflammatory, and anticancer activities and therefore can be applied for medicinal uses [57]. It is therefore not surprising that P450-catalyzed hydroxylations of alkanes and fatty acids have been intensively studied. However, although these substrates are accepted by numerous P450s, the regioselectivities of the catalyzed hydroxylations are often insufficient, resulting in mixtures of hydroxylated products.

Only a few examples of naturally occurring highly regioselective P450s have been reported, mostly belonging to the bacterial CYP153 family, which has been described in detail in several reviews [58, 59]. A number of new CYP153A genes were isolated from different sources and applied in the form of recombinant *E. coli* whole-cell biocatalysts for biotransformations of *n*-alkanes and cylohexane. Up to 500 μg mL^{-1} of 1-hexanol or 1-octanol and 450 μg mL^{-1} of cyclohexanol could be produced with high regioselectivity [60]. Another study investigated several members of the CYP153A and CYP153D subfamilies catalyzing the oxidation of *n*-hexane, *n*-octane, and *n*-decane. Herein, >95% regioselectivity for terminal hydroxylation was observed with in vitro turnover rates reaching up to 58 min^{-1} for CYP153A6 with *n*-octane as substrate [61]. Utilization of CYP153A6 for the production of 1-octanol with recombinant *E. coli* allowed the production of 8.7 g L^{-1} 1-octanol within 24 h [62].

Other enzymes of the CYP153A subfamily show even higher regioselectivities: CYP153A16 from *Mycobacterium marinum* and CYP153A *P.* sp. from *Polaromonas* sp. exhibited 100% regioselectivity for terminal oxidation of *n*-pentane and *n*-hexane yielding the respective primary alcohols. In addition, CYP153A16 displayed 96% ω-regioselectivity for production of 1,8-octanediol from 1-octanol [63]. The potential of CYP153A16 and CYP153A *M. aq.* from *Marinobacter aquaeolei* for ω-hydroxylation of several saturated fatty acids was also investigated [64]. Both enzymes displayed 100% ω-regioselectivity with decanoic acid. Moreover, CYP153A *M. aq.* combined high ω-regioselectivity towards 9-monounsaturated fatty acids (90–100% depending on substrate) with moderate-to-high conversions (34–93%) [64].

Our group has recently identified CYP154A8 from *Nocardia farcinica* that catalyzes the stereo- and regioselective hydroxylation of C7–C9 *n*-alkanes. In a biphasic reaction system, the regioselectivity for the C2-position was more than 90% with total turnover numbers of up to 4400. The enzyme showed strict *S*-selectivity for all tested substrates, with enantiomeric excess (*ee*) of up to 91% [65].

P450 enzymes that are described in the context of regioselective fatty acid oxidation originate from the yeast CYP52 family. Well-studied members of the CYP52 family are the enzymes of the alkane and fatty acid-metabolizing yeasts *Candida maltosa, C. tropicalis,* and *Yarrowia lipolytica* [66–68]. In all these strains, a number of CYP52 genes were identified and investigated several years ago. One more recent example is CYP52A21 from *Candida albicans* demonstrating high regioselectivity for ω-hydroxylation of dodecanoic acid [69]. CYP52 family members CYP52E3, CYP52M1, and CYP52N1 from *Candida bombicola* have been suggested to catalyze terminal hydroxylations of fatty acids as well [70]. After heterologous expression of these enzymes in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae,* the functions of the recombinant proteins were analyzed with a variety of alkane and fatty acid substrates using either microsomal fractions or whole-cell systems [71]. While CYP52M1 was found to hydroxylate C16–C20 saturated and unsaturated fatty acids at their ω- and ω-1 positions, CYP52N1 oxidized C14–C20 saturated and unsaturated fatty acids exclusively at the ω-position. Minor ω-hydroxylation activities were also shown for CYP52E3 [71].

In addition to CYP52 enzymes, P450s belonging to the CYP4 family are also linked to ω-hydroxylation of fatty acids. In mammals, six CYP4 subfamilies have been identified. Three subfamilies show a preference in the metabolism of short (C7–C10; CYP4B subfamily), medium (C10–C16; CYP4A family), or long (C16–C26; CYP4F subfamily) saturated, unsaturated, and branched chain fatty acids [72]. While most reports on CYP4 enzymes have a medical background and focus on their involvement in genetic disorders and diseases [73, 74], the biotechnological potential of this family has not been explored so far. This is probably due to the fact that the handling of eukaryotic P450s is generally more difficult. Only a few enzymes have been heterologously expressed and characterized. Examples include human CYP4V2 [75] and rabbit CYP4B1 [76].

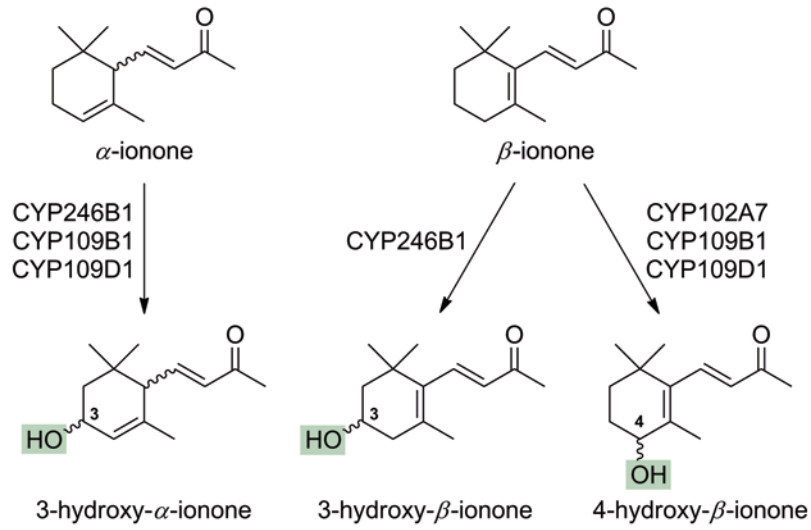


Fig. 8.1 Regioselective hydroxylations of α- and β-ionone by P450s

8.2.3 Selective Oxidations of Terpenes

P450-catalyzed regio- and enantioselective oxyfunctionalization of terpenes has evolved into an important research field [77, 78]. The importance of P450 oxidations is illustrated by the fact that more than 95% of the 60,000 known terpenoids are oxygenated. Oxygenated terpenoids are often high-priced and sought-after compounds for the food, fragrance, and pharmaceutical industries. Within this field, a driving force for novel biotechnological solutions is the fact that consumers show a strong preference for "natural" products. While according to the US and European food legislations, flavors that occur in nature but are produced by chemical synthesis must be called "nature-identical"; flavor substances originating from physical processes (extraction from natural sources), or from enzymatic or microbial processes that involve precursors isolated from nature are allowed to be labeled as "natural" [79].

Two examples, where the full potential of naturally occurring regioselective P450s is exploited, are the biotechnological production of artemisinic acid (a precursor of the antimalarial drug artemisinin) by CYP71AV1 from *Artemisia annua* [80] as well as production of 8-hydroxycadinene (a precursor for synthesis of the dimeric sesquiterpenoid gossypol) by CYP706B1 from *Gossypium arboretum* [81]. These (and other) examples will be described in detail in Sect. 8.7.

While it is less surprising that plant P450s are involved in oxidations of secondary plant metabolites, it seems rather unusual that also bacterial P450s are reported that are capable of regioselective oxidations of typical plant terpenes. Two terpenes of commercial interest are the regioisomeric α- and β-ionones, whose hydroxylated products are utilized as scents and building blocks for the synthesis of carotenoids and abscisic acid [82, 83]. Most P450s for which regioselective ionone oxidations have been described are of bacterial origin. Examples include CYP102A7 from *Bacillus licheniformis* [84] and CYP109B1 from *Bacillus subtilis* [85], as well as CYP109D1 [86] and CYP264B1 [87]—both from *Sorangium cellulosum* So ce56. The position of the carbon atom that is hydroxylated depends on the enzyme–substrate combination (Fig. 8.1): While α-ionone is not accepted by CYP102A7, β-ionone is exclusively oxidized to 4-hydroxy-β-ionone by this enzyme [84]. In contrast, CYP264B1 accepts both α- and β-ionone as substrates, but hydroxylation occurs exclusively at the C3 position [87]. CYP109B1 and CYP109D1 oxidize α- and β-ionone with 100% regioselectivity at the allylic carbon atom leading to the products 3-hydroxy-α-ionone and 4-hydroxy-β-ionone [85, 86].

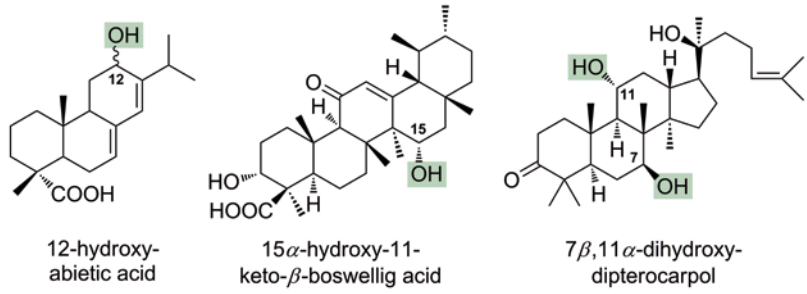


Fig. 8.2 Regioselective hydroxylations of di- and triterpenes catalyzed by CYP106A2

Another bacterial enzyme is CYP106A2 from *Bacillus megaterium:* Although the physiological role of this bacterial P450 is not known, CYP106A2 has been reported to convert a variety of "unnatural" substrates, especially di- and triterpenes, usually with high regio- and stereoselectivities. By screening of a library containing 16,671 synthetic organic compounds, Rita Bernhardt and coworkers identified several compounds of high commercial interest that are oxidized by CYP106A2 (Fig. 8.2).

Reactions include the regioselective allylic C12-hydroxylation of the plant diterpene abietic acid leading to 12-α- and 12-β-hydroxy-abietic acid [88], C15-hydroxylation of the pentacyclic triterpene 11-keto-β-boswellic acid [89], as well as C7- and C11-hydroxylation of the triterpenoid dipterocarpol leading to 7-β,11-α-dihydroxy-dipterocarpol [90]. All hydroxylated products could be produced by recombinant expression of CYP106A2 in *Bacillus megaterium* strains. Utilizing the recombinant whole-cell biocatalysts, final yields of 64 mg 12-hydroxy-abietic acid and 33 mg of 7-β,11-α-dihydroxy-dipterocarpol (within 48 h) as well as 561 mg L^{-1} day^{-1} 15-α-hydroxy-11-keto-β-boswellic acid were achieved.

Another enzyme that has recently been described to catalyze highly selective oxidations of diterpenoids is the well-characterized CYP105A1 from *Streptomyces griseolus* [91]. By screening of a small compound library consisting of the eight most abundant diterpene resin acids of the abietane and pimarane type, all compounds were found to be oxidized by CYP105A1. Oxidations of three substrates, namely abietic acid, dehydroabietic acid, and isopimaric acid, were highly specific, yielding exclusively one product. In the case of abietic and dehydroabietic acid, they were identified as 15-hydroxy-abietic acid and 15-hydroxy-dehydroabietic acid, respectively. The pimarane-type isopimaric acid, which lacks the isopropyl function in favor of a methyl and vinyl group at C13, was converted to 15,16-epoxyisopimaric acid (Fig. 8.3). The hydroxylation of abietic acid at C15 is extremely interesting, because the easy aromatization of ring carbon atoms is a major hurdle in

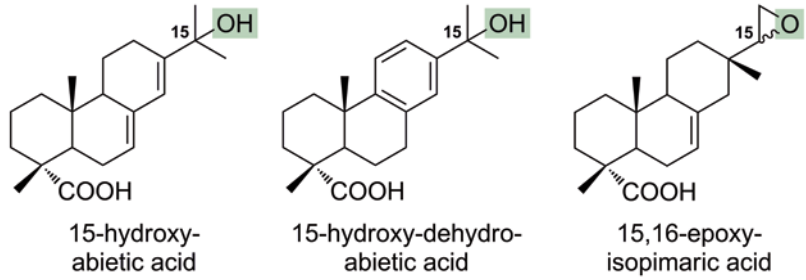


Fig. 8.3 Regioselective hydroxylations of resin acids catalyzed by CYP105A1

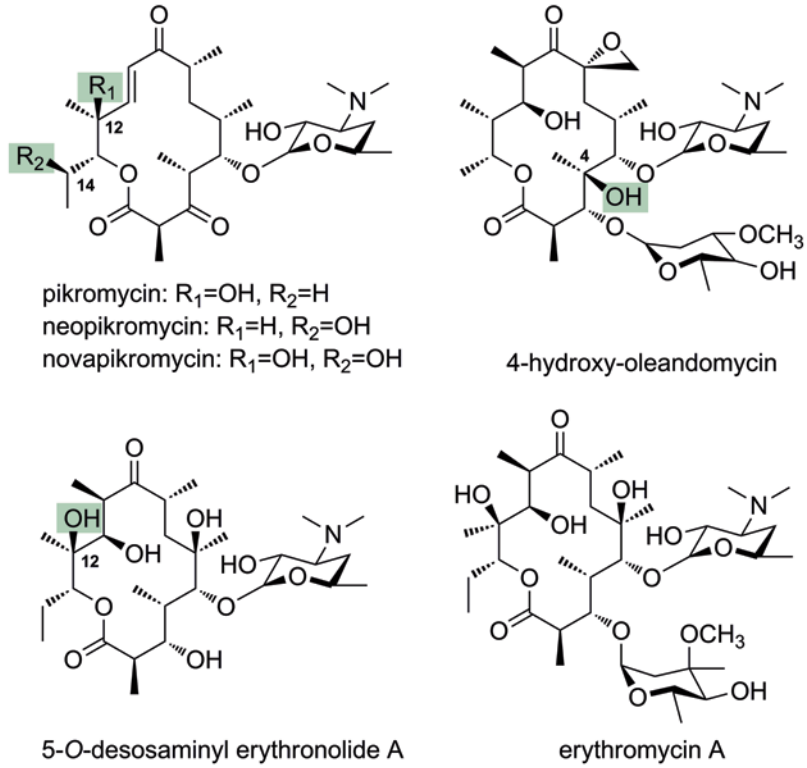


Fig. 8.4 Macrolide antibiotics originating from erythromycin A and their hydroxylated derivatives produced by P450 PikC

chemical synthesis of hydroxylated abietic acid derivatives [91].

The same research group designed an *E. coli* whole-cell biocatalyst expressing CYP105A1. Additionally, an enzyme-coupled cofactor regeneration system was integrated by coexpression of an alcohol dehydrogenase from *Lactobacillus brevis*. After optimizing the expression and conversion conditions, the cells were able to completely convert 200 μM of abietic acid into 15-hydroxy-abietic acid within 2 h [92].

8.2.4 Selective Oxidations of Macrolide Antibiotics

Macrolides belong to the class of polyketides. Their core structure is synthesized by polyketide synthases based on general precursor molecules and then further diversified among other P450-catalyzed hydroxylations and epoxidations [93].

Thirty five percent of all marketed antibiotic formulations contain an active ingredient derived from an actinomycete; since most antibiotics are semisynthetic derivatives of a few natural products, actinomycetes produce an impressive 76 % of all original natural product scaffolds used as anti-infective agents [94]. Therefore, the "deorphanization" of actinomycetes P450s is considered quite important for pharmacology, with ramifications for the use of clinical therapeutics [95, 96]. Heterologous gene expression is one of the main strategies used to access the full biosynthetic potential of *Streptomyces*, as well as to study the metabolic pathways of natural product biosynthesis and to create unnatural pathways [94].

A well-characterized P450 involved in ring decoration of macrolide antibiotics is PikC from *Streptomyces venezuelae* catalyzing regioselective C12-hydroxylation of narbomycin—the final step in pikromycin biosynthesis (Fig. 8.4) [97]. PikC is also involved in the production of

neopikromycin (arising from C14-hydroxylation of narbomycin) and novapikromycin (arising from C14-hydroxylation of pikromycin) [98]. Furthermore, PikC was demonstrated to perform regio- and stereoselective C4-hydroxylation of oleandomycin [99], as well as regioselective C12-hydroxylation of 5-*O*-desosaminyl erythronolide B yielding 5-*O*-desosaminyl erythronolide A (Fig. 8.4) [100].

MycCI and MycG were found in the mycinamicin biosynthetic gene cluster of *Micromonospora griseorubida*. MycCI catalyzes the C21-hydroxylation of mycinamicin VIII yielding mycinamicin VII. In the biosynthetic pathway, the substrate mycinamicin IV undergoes consecutive hydroxylation and epoxidation by the dual-functional P450 MycG, yielding the final product mycinamicin II [101].

Several reports on the identification and characterization of other macrolide-modifying P450s exist—for example, CYP154C1, 105D6, 105D7, 105F2, 105P1, or 170A1—and have been reviewed [96, 102, 103].

8.3 Protein Engineering of P450s

8.3.1 General Strategies

Protein engineering, the process of developing useful proteins for a certain target, has been widely applied to generate P450s with altered substrate specificities, substantially increased activities, and/or enhanced process stabilities. The large number of studies on P450 engineering not only provides new biotechnologically relevant catalysts but also leads to fundamental insights on how changing certain features of the active site of an enzyme might influence its properties. Several comprehensive reviews on P450 engineering have been published recently [4, 104–108]. Outstanding in this regard is the review by Whitehouse et al. [109] summarizing almost all reports on CYP102A1 (also referred to as P450 BM3) from *Bacillus megaterium* with the aim of creating a resource that can be used as a gateway to the field.

There are two general strategies for protein engineering (Fig. 8.5) [110]:

1. "Rational protein design" based on structural knowledge of the protein of interest and computational modeling; and
2. "Directed evolution", which resembles the process of natural evolution and in principle can be applied without knowledge of the protein structure or even the DNA sequence.

Directed evolution experiments use random (point) mutagenesis of a whole gene or domain, insertions and deletions, as well as other, more hypothesis-driven mutagenesis schemes [111]. Another important natural mutation mechanism is recombination of homologous genes, which is highly conservative as compared to random mutation (Fig. 8.5). Thus, a protein can acquire numerous mutations by recombination and still retain its function, whereas similar levels of random mutation may lead to loss of function [111]. The major limitation of directed evolution is, however, that it requires the screening of large variant libraries with thousands of clones. In most cases, the hit rates for new activities are rather low.

In recent years, many P450 proteins (either with or without substrates) were crystallized and their structures were solved, which greatly aided the rational design of these enzymes. For example, a search for the term "P450" in the *P*rotein *D*ata *B*ank database (PDB; http://www.rcsb.org/pdb/home/home.do; 2014/03/27) resulted in 712 structure hits of 47 individual P450 enzymes. Particularly interesting are protein structures of P450 enzymes in their "productive" conformation, e.g., with a C–H bond of the substrate close to the heme iron, as they help to explain (at least to some extent) P450 catalysis and their ability to accept a large variety of substrates. There are, however, still only few such structures available.

A disadvantage of rational design is that even if a crystal structure of a P450 is available, the number of potential substrate-interacting residues is often quite high and therefore an exhaustive analysis of possible cooperative effects is required.

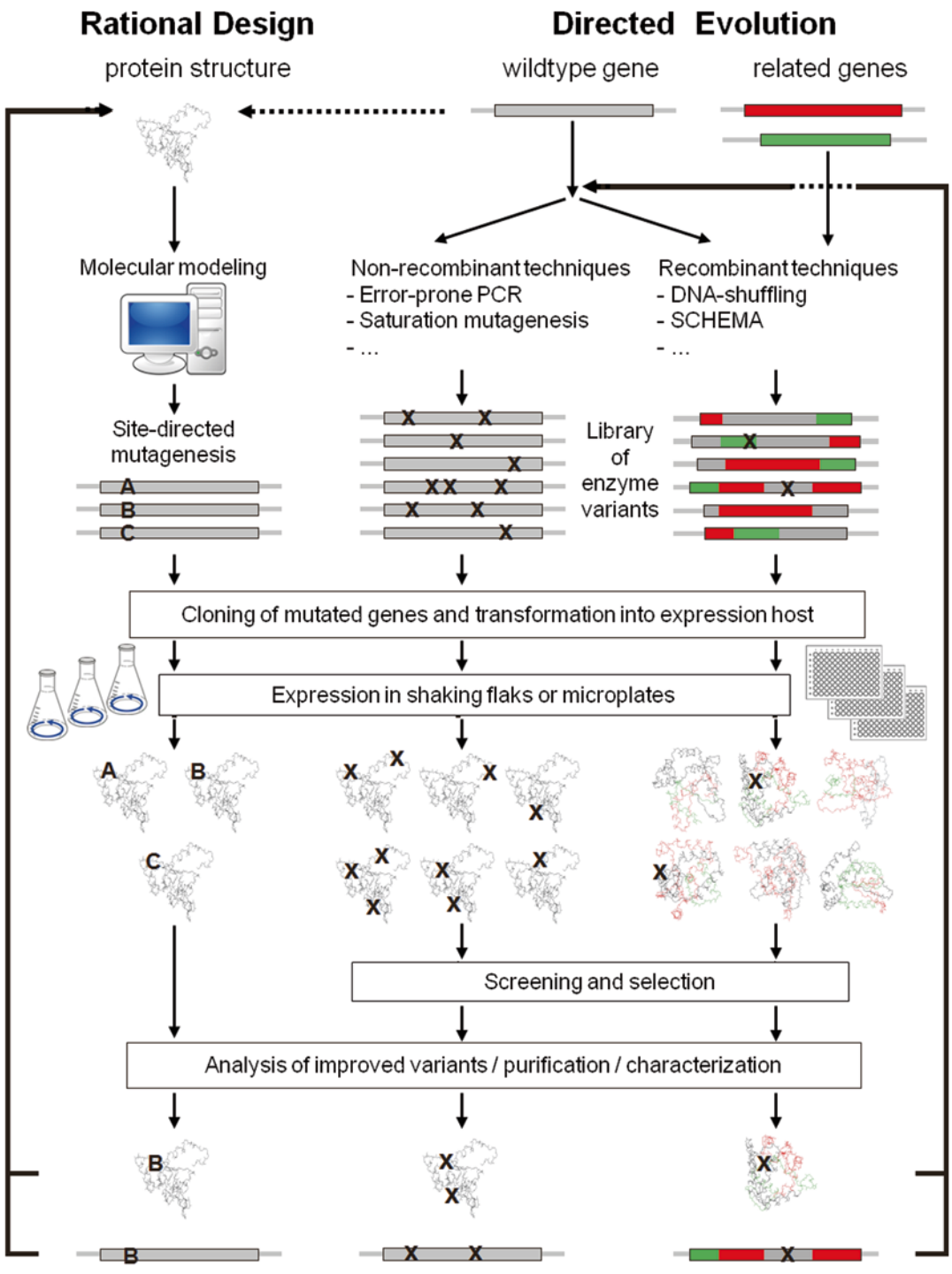


Fig. 8.5 General strategies applied for protein engineering. While "rational design" is based on structural knowledge of the protein and computational modeling, "directed evolution" can be applied without such knowledge

Taken together, directed evolution and rational design are not mutually exclusive, and novel techniques for P450 engineering often combine both strategies. Facilitated by accumulating knowledge of P450 structures and function, as well as advances in (automated) high-throughput technology, the capabilities of P450 engineering are greatly expanding.

8.3.2 Selected Examples of P450 Engineering

A vast number of reports on P450 engineering is currently available. In this section, several selected examples of P450 engineering are discussed in detail, with special attention to altering the P450 substrate spectrum and selectivity.

8.3.2.1 Altering the Substrate Spectrum of P450s

Xenobiotic-metabolizing hepatic P450s accept a broad range of substrates but display low activities and are difficult to express in recombinant hosts. In contrast, many bacterial P450s usually demonstrate narrower physiological substrate profiles but they are easier to handle. Therefore, altering the substrate scope of bacterial P450s to accept nonphysiological substrates is an obvious target of protein engineering. P450 engineering via evolutionary approaches has provided a major route towards this goal [4].

P450 BM3 represents an obvious target for engineering, largely because of its high catalytic activity, solubility, and high expression level in *E. coli,* as well as the early availability of structural information of the monooxygenase domain. The wildtype enzyme catalyzes the hydroxylation of linear and branched fatty acids with a chain length of C12–C20 at subterminal (ω-1, ω-2, ω-3) positions with high turnover rates (1000–3500 min^{-1}, or even 17,100 min^{-1}, for arachidonic acid [112]) and high coupling efficiencies of 88–98% [113, 114].

P450 BM3 has been engineered for oxidation of alkanes, terpenes, heteroaromatics, alkaloids, steroids, and other classes of chemical substances, catalyzing hydroxylations, epoxidations, and demethylations [109]. In some cases, turnover rates and coupling efficiencies of the P450 BM3 variants were comparable to those measured for the wildtype enzyme with fatty acids. For example, a laboratory-evolved P450 propane monooxygenase ($P450_{PMO}R2$) with 20 heme domain substitutions oxidized propane with turnover rates of 370 min^{-1} and a coupling efficiency between NADPH and substrate oxidation of more than 98%. More importantly, a total turnover number of 45,800 could be achieved with this variant [115].

The P450 BM3 variant A74G/F87V/L188Q designed by saturation mutagenesis was shown to oxidize indole, *n*-octane, highly branched fatty acids and fatty alcohols, polychlorinated dibenzo-*p*-dioxins, polyaromatic hydrocarbons, styrene, and many other chemical compounds [116–120]. The monoterpene geranylacetone was converted by P450 BM3 R47L/Y51F/F87V with high activity (>2000 min^{-1}) and stereoselectivity (97% *ee*) to the single product 9,10-epoxygeranylacetone [121].

Although wildtype P450 BM3 has not been able to metabolize any drug-like compound tested so far, it has been turned by rational protein design and directed evolution into an enzyme that oxidizes human drugs, such as testosterone, amodiaquine, dextromethorphan, and 3,4-methylenedioxymethyl-amphetamine [122], as well as propranolol [123] and buspirone [124]. Other P450 BM3 variants with applicability as biocatalysts in the production of reactive metabolites from the drugs clozapine, diclofenac, and acetaminophen [125], as well as variants metabolizing trimethoprim—an antibacterial agent [126]—have also been reported. Several examples hereof are discussed in Sect. 8.6.

Another major target for protein engineering is CYP101A1 (also referred to as P450cam) from *Pseudomonas putida*. The wildtype enzyme catalyzes the regioselective and stereoselective oxidation of (+)-camphor to 5-*exo*-hydroxycamphor with a turnover rate of >2000 min^{-1} and a coupling efficiency of >95% under optimal conditions, i.e., in the presence of saturating concentrations of its physiological redox partners putidaredoxin reductase (PdR) and putidaredoxin (Pdx) [127].

P450cam has been engineered, primarily via structure-based rational design, to accept a variety of nonnative substrates such as other terpenes (e.g., (+)-α-pinene), alkanes, diphenylmethane, styrene, polychlorinated benzenes, and other aromatic compounds (reviewed in [4]). These studies revealed four "hot spots" that determine the substrate specificity of P450cam, namely the residues Y96, F87, L244, and V247.

How far protein engineering can be driven is demonstrated by the structure-based engineering of P450cam variants that are able to convert propane to propanol with a turnover rate of 176 min^{-1} and a coupling efficiency of 66% (F87W/Y96F/T101L/L1244M/V247L; named EB-variant) [128], or ethane to ethanol with a turnover rate of 78 min^{-1}, albeit with only 10% coupling efficiency (EB-variant + L294M/T185M/L1358P/G248A) [129].

Another strategy to alter the substrate spectra of P450s is the creation of chimeras, which has been applied to bacterial and mammalian P450s. Common approaches for the generation of chimeras are "DNA-shuffling" (e.g., as applied for the CYP2C subfamily [130, 131] or CYP11A1 [132]), computationally guided recombination (e.g., SCHEMA, as described below), or the exchange of substrate recognition sites (SRS) across unrelated P450s (e.g., chimeras of P450 BM3 and CYP4C7 [133, 134]).

An approach called SCHEMA, which is based on structure-guided DNA recombination, was developed and applied by Frances Arnold and colleagues to obtain chimeras containing the heme-binding domains of P450 BM3 and its homologues CYP102A2 and CYP102A3, sharing only ~60% amino acid identity [135]. A survey of the activities of the new P450 chimeras revealed completely novel functions that were absent in the wildtype enzymes. These functions included the ability to accept and oxidize drugs like verapamil and astemizole [136].

Highly active chimeric fusion proteins were constructed by swapping reductase domains of several P450 BM3 mutants. Subsequently, random mutagenesis at the heme domain of the chimeras was applied to generate chimeric variants that were more active than the parental chimeras. Some of the chimeric variants showed high activity towards typical human P450 substrates including drugs [137].

8.3.2.2 Altering the Selectivity of P450s

A challenging problem for P450 engineering is the fine-tuning of regio- and/or stereoselectivities. Generally, mutations that are intended to expand the substrate spectrum of a P450 towards nonphysiological compounds will typically enlarge the active site where substrate docking occurs. This often allows the substrate of interest to bind in multiple orientations resulting in poor regio- and/or stereoselectivities. In addition, high-throughput screenings are usually not feasible for determination of regio- and stereoselectivity, but instead must be established on a case-by-case basis, e.g., through (chiral) gas chromatography (GC)- or liquid chromatography (LC)-analysis [4]. Nevertheless, successful alterations of the regio- and/or stereoselectivity of P450s have been reported.

For example, the regioselectivity of CYP106A2 could be altered considerably by site-saturation mutagenesis. CYP106A2 is a bacterial steroid hydroxylase that hydroxylates inter alia progesterone to 15-β-hydroxy-progesterone, as well as 11-α-hydroxy-progesterone, 9-α-hydroxy-progesterone, and 6-β-hydroxy-progesterone as minor products. Based on homology modeling and substrate docking experiments, the residues A395 and G397 in the active site were identified as possible candidates contributing to enzyme regioselectivity [138]. Saturation mutagenesis combined with subsequent library screening has revealed the variants A395I and A395W/G397K with high 11-α-hydroxylase activity [139].

The systematic comparison of 29 P450 crystal structures and more than 6300 P450 sequences has revealed conserved structural elements in close proximity to the active heme oxygen that are important for the interaction with any given substrate [140]. Based on this study, a minimal P450 BM3 variant library of only 24 variants was constructed by exchanging the amino acids in positions 87 and 328, located in the identified region, for one of the five hydrophobic amino acids (A, V, F, L, or I). The library was screened

with four terpene substrates: geranylacetone, nerylacetone, (4*R*)-limonene, and (+)-valencene. As compared to the wildtype enzyme, most variants demonstrated either a strongly shifted or improved regio- or chemoselectivity for the oxidation of at least one substrate [141]. Members of this library also exhibited an up to 100-fold higher hydroxylation activity towards cyclooctane and cyclodecane. Furthermore, several variants were identified that hydroxylated cyclododecane, a reaction that cannot be catalyzed by the wildtype enzyme [142]. The main advantage of this iterative approach compared to site-directed mutagenesis is that, through the specific choice of two amino acids located close to each other, unpredictable synergistic effects can be achieved.

Another iterative approach called "combinatorial active-site saturation test (CAST)" was successfully applied to engineer P450 BM3 variants with high regio- and stereoselectivity for testosterone and progesterone oxidation [143]. Twenty active-site positions, identified using the three-dimensional structure of P450 BM3 and based on earlier studies, were divided into nine groups in order to maximize the probability of cooperative effects within a single site and between different sites. While the parent P450 BM3 F87A variant produces a mixture of 2-β- and 15-β-hydroxytestosterone, simultaneous substitutions at the positions R47/T49/Y51 provided a variant, yielding up to 94% of 2-β-hydroxytestosterone. In contrast, combined mutations in the sites V78 and A82 favored the 15-β position for hydroxylation. Further mutagenesis including these two positions increased the regio- and stereoselectivity of the final variant R47Y/T49F/V78L/A82M/F87A up to 96% towards 15-β-hydroxylation [143].

8.3.2.3 Miscellaneous

A unique approach to expand substrate spectra of P450s to nonnatural compounds without mutagenesis or substrate engineering has been described [144]. Substrate-like "decoy molecules" were employed to extend the substrate spectrum of the natural fatty acid peroxygenase CYP152A1 ($P450_{Bs\beta}$) from *Bacillus subtilis*. The decoy molecule (a short chain fatty acid) is able to bind in the binding pocket but is not converted by the enzyme [144]. It was suggested that the carboxylate group of the decoy molecule serves as the general acid–base catalyst, which is indispensable for the efficient generation of the active P450-species using H_2O_2 [145]. By using this approach, guaiacol, styrene, and ethylbenzene were successfully oxidized by CYP152A1 [144].

The same strategy was later applied to P450 BM3 for the hydroxylation of gaseous alkanes [146]. Herein, perfluorocarboxylic acids with chain length between C8 and C14 that bind in the binding pocket with increasing affinity, served as the decoy molecules. Propane, butane, and cyclohexane were subsequently used as substrates. As products 2-propanol, 2-butanol, and cyclohexanol, respectively, were formed. Interestingly, only the enzyme activity but not its regioselectivity upon octane oxidation changed in the presence of perfluorononanoic acid [147].

8.3.3 Molecular Tools for the Construction of P450 Fusionproteins

From a biotechnological point of view, the main focus of P450 engineering was initially on the heme-containing P450 domain to enhance activity or selectivity as described above. It was quickly noted, however, that the dependence of P450s on accessory redox partners and the requirement for NAD(P)H limits their biotechnological exploitation (discussed in detail in [148]). To circumvent these limitations, different approaches for efficient delivery of electrons to the heme of P450s have been developed. These include among others, enzymatic cofactor regeneration, chemical or electrochemical reduction of P450s, and photochemical (light-driven) regeneration of P450s. These approaches will be described in Sect. 8.5.

An alternative engineering strategy is represented by the generation of man-made fusions of redox partners with P450 enzymes (described in detail in Sect. 8.4). To date, a variety of molecular tools have been developed to optimize redox chains and to facilitate the construction of artificial P450–redox partner fusion enzymes:

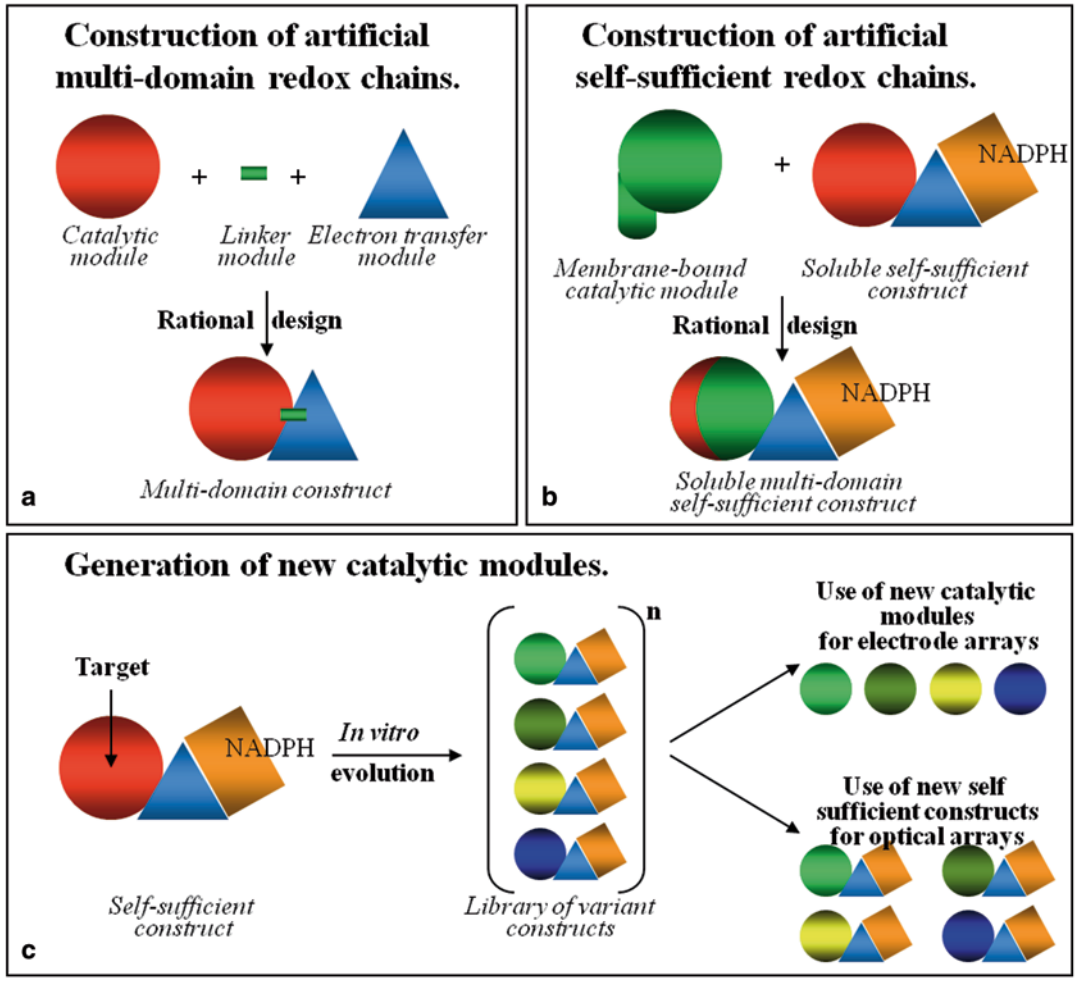


Fig. 8.6 The molecular Lego approach applied to the scaffold of P450 BM3; **a** to generate a P450 catalytic domain electrochemically accessible through the fusion with the electron transfer protein flavodoxin; **b** to solubilize the human membrane-bound P450 2E1 by fusion with selected parts of the scaffold of the catalytically self-sufficient P450 BM3; **c** to generate libraries of P450 BM3 enzymes with different catalytic domains to be used for pharmacological and biosensing applications. (Reproduced from [149] with permission of Elsevier Limited, Oxford, UK)

1. "Molecular Lego": An approach for the design of molecular assemblies of P450 enzymes and redox partners for nanobiotechnology [149, 150].
2. "LICRED": A versatile drop-in vector for rapid generation of redox-self-sufficient cytochrome P450s [151, 152].
3. "PUPPET": A protein scaffold-based approach (*P*CNA-*u*tilized *p*rotein complex of *P450* and its two *e*lectron *t*ransfer-related proteins) [153, 154].

8.3.3.1 Molecular Lego

The "molecular Lego" approach for the construction of artificial P450 fusion enzymes was developed with the aim to generate P450 enzymes with novel catalytic functions (Fig. 8.6) [149]. In analogy to the children's toy "Lego", monooxygenase domains and reductase domains of different P450 systems were used as building blocks for the construction of catalytically self-sufficient enzymes.

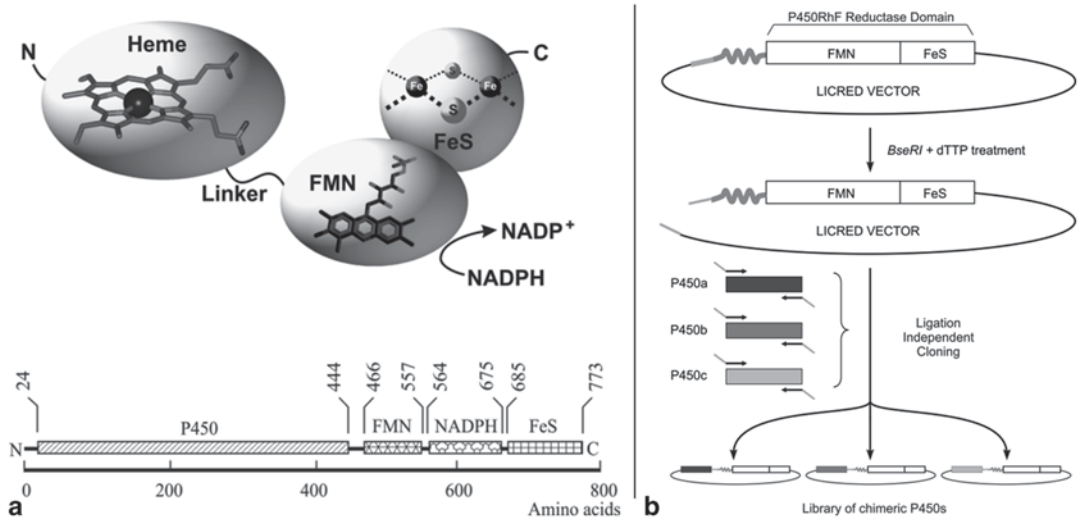


Fig. 8.7 LICRED. **a** Schematic representation of the architecture of P450RhF (CYP116B2) spanning from the N-terminal heme domain to the C-terminal reductase domain. **b** Schematic representation of the general strategy used to clone P450 heme domains in the LICRED platform to generate libraries of self-sufficient P450s. (Reproduced from [152] with permission of WILEY-VCH, Weinheim, Germany)

This approach proved to be a powerful molecular tool, especially in combination with error-prone polymerase chain reaction (PCR) to generate a library of random variants of P450s and subsequent screening for P450 activity by an in-house developed alkali-based method [149]. Gianfranco Gilardi and coworkers constructed a fusion protein comprised of an N-terminal human CYP2E1 module (residues 22–439) and a C-terminal reductase module containing the reductase domain of P450 BM3 (residues 473–1049) [155]. The CYP2E1 module lacked the hydrophobic N-terminus, which permitted expression of the CYP2E1–BMR fusion enzymes in soluble form [155]. CYP2E1–BMR was shown to be catalytically self-sufficient and to exhibit many of the hallmarks of CYP2E1, including catalytic activity towards the typical substrates *p*-nitrophenol and chlorzoxazone. CYP2E1–BMR catalyzed the hydroxylation of *p*-nitrophenol with a k_{cat} of ~3 $nmol_{product}$ min^{-1} $nmol_{P450}{}^{-1}$, whereas with chlorzoxazone, a k_{cat} of ~1 $nmol_{product}$ min^{-1} $nmol_{P450}{}^{-1}$ was measured. Importantly, CYP2E1–BMR achieved wildtype-like activities without the addition of detergents and lipids [155].

8.3.3.2 LICRED

The ever-growing number of discovered P450s calls for high-throughput tools to facilitate their isolation and characterization. For this purpose, the ligation-independent cloning (LIC) vector termed "LICRED" (Fig. 8.7) was designed to facilitate the high-throughput construction of libraries of catalytically self-sufficient P450 fusion enzymes by connecting a variety of monooxygenase domains to the reductase domain of P450RhF (RhFRed) of the self-sufficient P450RhF (CYP116B2) from *Rhodococcus* sp. Target P450s are amplified with specifically designed PCR primers containing LIC-compatible overhangs that allow for cloning into the LICRED vector [151, 152].

In such manner, fusion enzymes comprised of RhFRed and the monooxygenase domains of either P450cam or CYP177A1 were successfully produced [152]. These artificial P450 systems were shown to be expressed in a soluble form and to be catalytically active. Importantly, electrons from NADPH were shown to be transferred primarily intramolecularly to the P450 heme domain. The robustness and universal applicability of LICRED was demonstrated by generating a

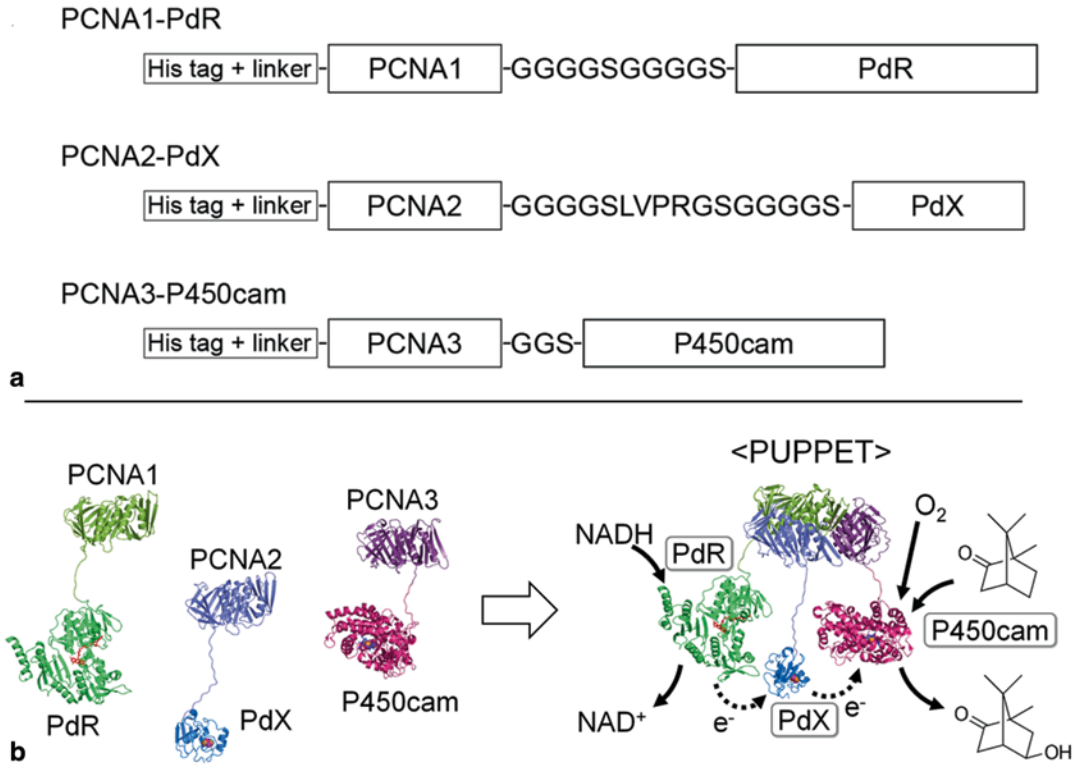


Fig. 8.8 *P*CNA-*u*tilized *p*rotein complex of *P450* and its two-electron-*t*ransfer-related proteins (PUPPET). **a** Schematic representation of the link design of individual PCNA fusion proteins. **b** Model depicting the self-assembly of PCNA1-PdR, PCNA2-PdX, and PCNA3-P450cam. (Reproduced from [153] with permission of WILEY-VCH, Weinheim, Germany)

library of RhFRed fusion constructs with 22 different P450s taken from the genome of *Nocardia farcinica*. Subsequent screening of this library against a variety of substrates identified fusion enzymes that were capable of the hydroxylation of testosterone and methyltestosterone, as well as dealkylation of 7-ethoxycoumarin [152].

8.3.3.3 PUPPET

Besides constructing "linear" P450–redox partner fusion enzymes, alternative approaches have been followed to bring the redox partners and P450 monooxygenase in close proximity to each other for efficient electron transfer. Inspired by the high stability and high catalytic activity of multienzyme complexes occurring in nature, Teruyuki Nagamune and coworkers created a platform that employs three distinct proliferating cell nuclear antigens (PCNAs) from *Sulfolobus solfataricus* that assemble into a heterotrimer [153, 154]. A heterotrimeric complex called "PUPPET" was created that consisted of PCNA1-PdR, PCNA2-Pdx, and PCNA3-P450cam (Fig. 8.8) [153].

PUPPET exhibited a much higher monooxygenase activity than control reaction mixtures containing equimolar amounts of PdR, Pdx, and P450cam [153]. The authors suggested that the close proximity of P450cam to its dedicated redox partners fused to the PCNA scaffold allowed more efficient electron transfer from PdR to P450cam via Pdx [153]. Moreover, this system was recently further optimized by replacing the GGGGSLVPRGSGGGS linker connecting PCNA2 and Pdx, by the more rigid, proline-rich linker GGGGS$(PPPPP)_4$GGGGS, which improved the monooxygenase activity of the system by almost twofold [154]. Likely, the rigid stretch

Table 8.2 Classification of P450 systems based on their dedicated redox chains according to Hannemann et al. [35]. (Reproduced with permission of Elsevier limited, Oxford, UK)

P450 class and origin	Electron transfer chain	Typical P450 representatives
Class I *Bacteria, mitochondria*	NAD(P)H → FdR → Fdx → P450	*Pseudomonas putida* CYP101 (P450cam) [162, 163] Mammalian CYP11A1 (P450ssc) [164]
Class II *Bacteria, microsome, plants, fungi*	NAD(P)H → CPR→ P450	*Streptomyces carbophilus* CYP105A3 (P450sca) [165] Microsomal P450s [166]
Class III *Bacteria*	NAD(P)H → FdR → Fld → P450	*Cytrobacter braakii* CYP176A1 (P450cin) [167, 168]
Class IV *Bacteria*	Pyruvate, CoA → OFOR → Fdx → P450	*Sulfolobus solfataricus* CYP119 [169]
Class V *Bacteria*	NADH → FdR → [Fdx-P450]	*Methylococcus capsulatus* CYP51 [170]
Class VI *Bacteria*	NAD(P)H → FdR → [Fld-P450]	*Rhodococcus rhodochrous* CYP177A1 (P450 XplA)[171]
Class VII *bacteria*	NADH → [PFOR-P450]	*Rhodococcus* sp. CYP116B2 (P450RhF) [172, 173]
Class VIII *Bacteria, fungi*	NAD(P)H → [CPR-P450]	*Bacillus subtilis* CYP102A1(P450 BM3) [174–177]*Fusarium oxysporum* CYP505A1 (P450foxy) [178, 179]
Class IX *Fungi*	NADH → [P450]	*Fusarium oxysporum* CYP55 (P450nor) [180]
Class X *Plants, mammals*	[P450]	Plant divinyl ether synthase (DES) (CYP74D) [160] Mammalian thromboxane synthase (TXAS) [159]

FdR ferredoxin/flavodoxin reductase, *Fdx* Ferredoxin, *CPR* cytochrome P450 diflavin reductase, *Fld* flavodoxin, *OFOR* 2-oxoacid-ferredoxin oxidoreductase, *PFOR* phthalate-family dioxygenase reductase

of 20 consecutive proline residues contributes to positioning Pdx close to the Pdx-binding site of P450cam, thereby facilitating electron transfer [154].

8.4 Optimization of Redox Chains

8.4.1 Redox Partners of Cytochrome P450 Monooxygenases

As mentioned above, cytochrome P450 monooxygenase activity relies on the consecutive delivery of two electrons to enable the reduction of the P450 heme iron and the final formation of the highly reactive ferryl-oxo species [156]. These electrons are usually donated by the cellular cofactors NADH or NADPH and are delivered to the P450 monooxygenase by dedicated redox proteins or redox domains. Whereas it is generally believed that the various P450s have evolved from a common ancestor, differences exist in the nature of the electron carriers that deliver the electrons to the P450s [157]. Initially, two main systems for delivery of electrons to P450s were described, namely electron transfer by the cooperative action of ferredoxin reductase (FdR) and ferredoxin (Fdx) for class I P450s, or electron delivery by the flavin adenine dinucleotide (FAD)- and flavin mononucleotide (FMN)-binding cytochrome P450 diflavin reductase (CPR), as is the case for class II P450s [158].

To date, various other routes of electron delivery to P450s have been recognized, leading to diverse classifications, e.g., those suggested by Hannemann et al. (Table 8.2) [35]. The diversity of the P450 systems is striking, ranging from complex systems composed of three individual proteins (classes I, III, and IV) to the more simple catalytic self-sufficient systems that harbor the

necessary redox modules and the P450 monooxygenase enzyme in a single polypeptide chain (classes VII and VIII). P450 fusion enzymes which combine a P450 moiety with either Fdx or a flavodoxin (Fld) moiety were assigned to classes V and VI, respectively. Moreover, P450s have been identified that can function independent of redox proteins and NAD(P)H (class X) [159–161].

To drive monooxygenase activity, human P450s receive the necessary electrons from individual redox partner proteins, which include a CPR or an adrenodoxin reductase–adrenodoxin (AdR–Adx) couple. On the other hand, in bacteria and lower eukaryotes, a number of natural fusions of P450s with their dedicated redox partners have been identified (Fig. 8.9). By comparison, such P450 fusion enzymes usually exhibit much higher turnover rates than the human P450s, which has been attributed, in part, to superior electron transfer within these P450 fusion enzymes [112].

P450 BM3 represents the first natural fusion enzyme that was discovered to harbor both a P450 moiety and a redox partner module within a single polypeptide chain [176, 177]. P450 BM3 is a soluble enzyme that consists of an N-terminal P450 domain exhibiting fatty acid hydroxylase activity, which is fused via a short peptide linker to a C-terminal diflavin-containing CPR-like domain (Fig. 8.9). Thus, P450 BM3 is a self-sufficient P450 system that requires only its substrates, NADPH, fatty acids, and dioxygen for catalytic activity [176, 177].

P450 BM3 has attracted great attention as a model system for biotechnological exploitation due to its unprecedented high enzymatic activity in conjunction with highly efficient electron transfer [109, 181, 182]. In the last decade, an increasing number of P450–redox partner fusion proteins has been identified [170, 172, 183]. Even though a wealth of novel P450 systems have been discovered and constructed since, the highest reported oxygenase activity of a P450 to this day remains that of P450 BM3, with a k_{cat} of 17,100 min^{-1} in the presence of arachidonic acid as a substrate [112].

8.4.2 Linker Design in Protein Engineering

Recent advances in the field of protein engineering have come from constructing multifunctional recombinant fusion proteins [184, 185]. It has been recognized that the proper design of linker peptides is vital to the desired function of the fusion protein.

A systematic study of inter-domain linkers occurring in natural fusion proteins revealed the existence of two main types of linkers: helical and nonhelical [184]. Helical linkers are thought to act as rigid spacers separating two domains. Nonhelical linkers were found to contain a high number of proline residues, which also provides structural rigidity and contributes to isolation of the linker from the connected domains [184]. Based on structural data of more than 600 multidomain proteins, approximately 1300 linker peptides were identified, which were demonstrated to have an average length of 10.0±5.8 amino acids and to exhibit a general preference for the amino acids Pro, Arg, Phe, Leu, Glu, and Gln (in respective order of decreasing preference) [184]. Whereas Pro, Thr, and Phe were dominant in nonhelical linkers, helical linkers were enriched in Leu, Arg, Glu, Met, and Gln [184]. The high preference for Pro in nonhelical linkers was explained by the fact that this residue has no amide hydrogen to donate in hydrogen bonding and therefore reduces the interaction between the linker and the adjacent protein domains [184]. Moreover, it was noted that long linkers (21.0±7.6 residues) exhibited a decreased preference for the hydrophobic amino acid Met, whereas an increased propensity for Cys, Asn, and Gln was observed [184]. In contrast, short linkers (4.5±0.7 residues) showed an increased preference for hydrophobic amino acids and a concomitant decrease in the content of polar and acidic amino acids [184]. It is reasonable to assume that with increasing linker length also the degree of exposure of the linker to solvent is increased, and therefore, longer linkers are more likely to contain hydrophilic amino acids.

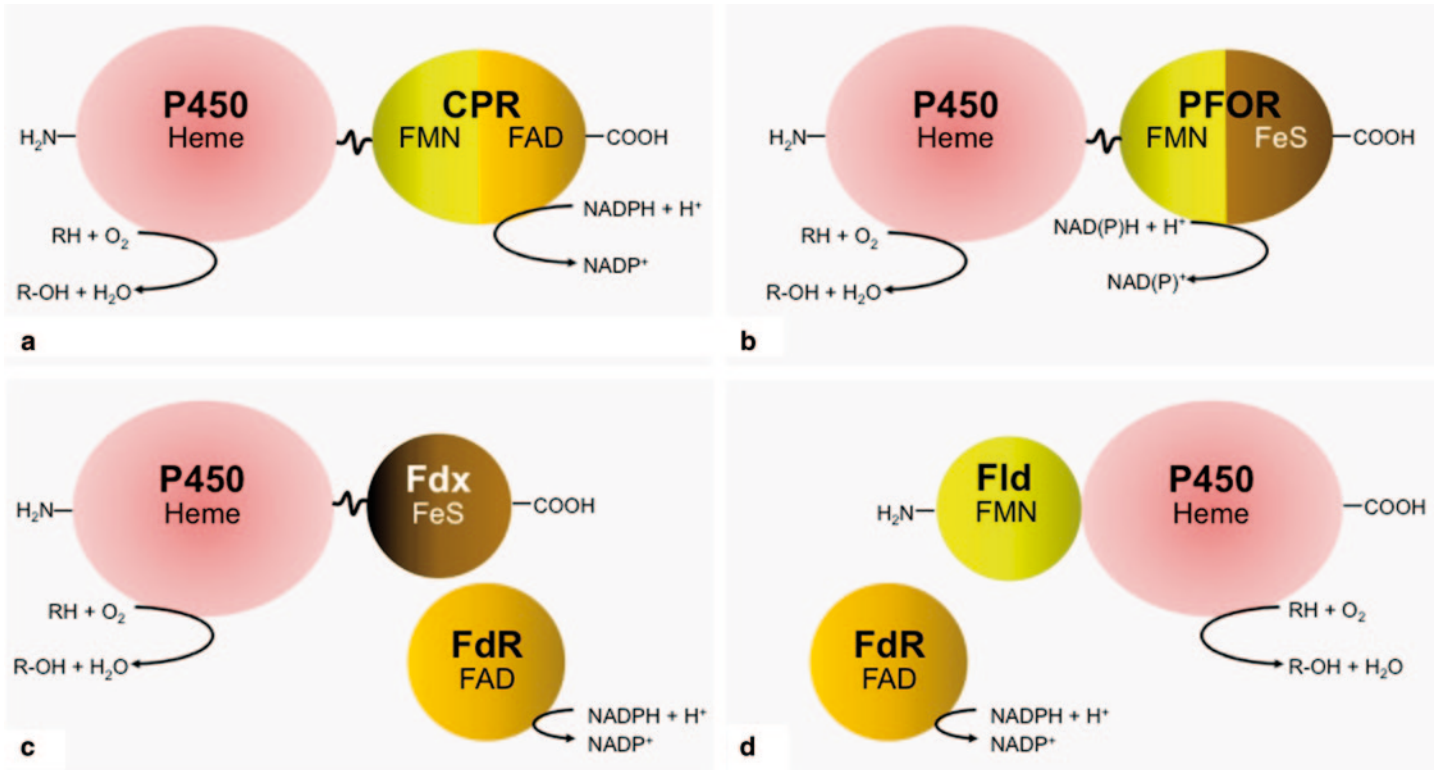


Fig. 8.9 Schematic representation of the four major types of natural P450–redox partner fusions and their domain arrangements. **a** P450 connected via a short flexible linker to a diflavin CPR, exemplified by P450 BM3. **b** P450 fused to PFOR with a 16-amino acid linker, as found in CYP116B2 (P450 RhF). **c** P450 fused via an alanine-rich linker to Fdx and separate FdR, exemplified by the CYP51 system. **d** P450 fused to Fld and separate FdR with CYP177A1 (P450 XplA) as prototype

In many cases, the aforementioned inherent properties of natural linkers of multidomain proteins have served as a basic guide to linker design for the construction of man-made fusion enzymes. For the engineering of recombinant fusion proteins, three main types of linkers are often employed; these include flexible linkers, rigid linkers, and linkers that can be cleaved, either proteolytically or chemically [185].

8.4.2.1 Flexible Linkers

Flexible linkers are often employed in cases where the joined domains or proteins require a certain degree of movement or interaction. Such linkers frequently contain small, nonpolar amino acids such as Gly and/or polar residues such as Ser or Thr [185, 186]. The small size of these amino acids confers flexibility to the linker, which in turn facilitates the movement of the attached domains. In addition, the Ser and/or Thr residues contribute to the stability of the linker in aqueous milieus by forming H-bonds with the water molecules [185]. In such manner also unfavorable interactions between the linker and the attached protein domains are prevented [185]. A typical example of a flexible linker that has been widely used for engineering recombinant fusion proteins is the oligopeptide $(Gly–Gly–Gly–Gly–Ser)_n$ [187–190]. Herein, the linker length can be tailored by inserting several copies of this oligopeptide in tandem to achieve the optimal distance between the attached domains [185].

8.4.3 Rigid Linkers

Rigid linkers have also been successfully employed in generating fusion proteins, often to maintain a fixed distance between the connected protein domains [185]. Arai et al. designed a rigid linker consisting of $A(EAAAK)_nA$ ($n = 2–5$) with the aim of separating the domains of a bifunctional fusion protein [191]. This linker was based on an earlier study by Marqusee and Baldwin, who demonstrated that the small peptide $A(EAAAK)_3A$ adopts an α-helical conformation, which was stabilized by the Glu^-Lys^+ salt bridges within each segment [192]. Arai et al. demonstrated that by inserting the linker $A(EAAAK)_nA$ between enhanced blue fluorescent protein (EBFP) and enhanced green fluorescent protein (EGFP), the efficiency of fluorescence resonance energy transfer (FRET) between the two proteins could be regulated [191]. An increase in the number of EAAAK linker segments reduced the FRET efficiency. In contrast, flexible linkers composed of GGGGS segments of similar length were substantially less effective in reducing the FRET efficiency [191]. Thus, the helical segments controlled the distance between EBFP and EGFP more effectively.

A different type of rigid linkers that have been described consists of proline-rich amino acid sequences, such as $(XP)_n$ [184, 185]. Herein, X represents any amino acid, with preference for Ala, Lys, or Glu [184]. For instance, artificial fusion proteins comprised of interferon-γ(IFN-γ) and gp120 of the human immunodeficiency virus were constructed, using $(Ala–Pro)_n$ linkers of different lengths [193]. All fusion proteins actively formed dimers, but full biological activity of IFN-γ was achieved only with the longest linker consisting of 34 amino acids [193].

Taken together, α-helical linkers and proline-rich linkers form rigid structures that are often deployed in cases where the spatial separation of the individual domains is crucial to maintain the stability and/or biological activity of the entire fusion protein.

8.4.3.1 Cleavable Linkers

Cleavable linkers represent a third large category of linkers used to generate recombinant fusion proteins [185]. Such linkers are often designed with the aim to liberate the separate fusion domains for the desired biological activity. Examples of cleavable linkers include linkers that harbor disulfide bridges or recognition sequences for proteases such as Factor Xa, Cathepsin B, or HCV protease [194, 195]. Whereas the covalent linkage of protein domains may have many advantages, including for instance an increased plasma half-life (e.g., albumin- or Fc-fusions), a potential major drawback includes functional interference between the separate domains leading to reduced biological activity of the fusion

protein [185]. Such drawback might be circumvented by chemical or enzymatic cleavage of the linker, thereby separating the functional domains [185].

Whereas cleavable linkers seem less relevant with respect to engineering functional interactions between P450 and redox partner(s), flexible and rigid linkers have been used frequently to construct a variety of artificial fusion proteins with the aim to increase the efficiency of electron transfer and improve the catalytic efficiency of the P450 system.

8.4.4 Construction of Artificial P450 Fusion Proteins

Nearly all of the naturally occurring P450 redox partner fusion systems are soluble enzymes, which notably, can be more easily purified than their membrane-associated multicomponent relatives. In addition, these natural P450 fusion systems appear to have a superior catalytic activity and stability, with P450 BM3 as the best example [181]. Therefore, a much-applied approach to circumvent laborious efforts to reconstitute P450 redox chains from individual proteins involves the creation of artificial P450 fusion enzymes by linking the usually separate redox partners to selected P450 enzymes [148, 162, 196].

The artificial linkage of redox and P450 monooxygenase modules has been frequently accomplished by introducing linker peptides connecting the C-terminus to the N-terminus of the individual components [196]. Linker peptides can be derived from naturally fused P450 systems (e.g., P450 BM3) or are of man-made origin [148]. Alternatively, the linkage of redox modules can be brought about by introducing disulfide-bridges at sites important for redox partner interaction [148, 196].

Taken together, covalent fusions of redox modules and P450s are thought to have several advantages over the parental multicomponent P450 systems; the fused proteins constitute a simplified redox system, both with respect to protein expression and isolation. In addition, it is a widely accepted view that the covalent linkage of redox partners may govern a more efficient electron transport, which, in turn, may improve the catalytic efficiency of the target P450 enzyme. The number of reports concerning the structure and function of man-made P450 fusion enzymes is increasing rapidly and excellent reviews on this topic are available [112, 148, 181, 196]. A variety of fusion proteins containing selected heme domains of mammalian, plant, fungal or bacterial P450s, and redox partner proteins, either from bacterial sources (class II and VIII) or from microsomal origin (class II), were shown to exhibit catalytic activity [148, 196]. Here, for simplicity, only a small selection of developed artificial P450 fusion systems relevant to biotechnological exploitation will be discussed in some detail, with special attention to the different strategies that were employed to generate the various fusion enzymes.

8.4.5 Artificial P450—Redox Partner Fusion Enzymes

8.4.5.1 Eukaryotic Fusions Comprised of P450 and CPR

The first self-sufficient fusion comprising a eukaryotic P450 and a CPR was already reported in 1987 by Murakami et al., who fused rat CYP1A1 to rat CPR. Herein, the P450 moiety was fused with its C-terminus to the CPR lacking its N-terminal membrane anchor [197]. Spectral properties of the fused enzyme confirmed the presence of heme, FAD, and FMN as prosthetic groups. Moreover, the fusion enzyme exhibited monooxygenase activity towards 7-ethoxycoumarin following first-order kinetics [197]. This pioneering study initiated the construction of a large number of microsomal catalytic self-sufficient P450–CPR fusion enzymes that exhibited altered and often improved enzymatic properties.

Following a similar strategy, the same research group constructed a set of seven different fusions between bovine CYP17A1 (P450c17) and yeast CPR, which differed in the length and amino acid composition of the linker region between the P450 and CPR domain, due to differ-

ences in truncation of the N-terminus of CPR [198, 199]. Most of these fusions showed improved 17-α-hydroxylase activity as compared to CYP17A1 control reactions. Moreover, these studies demonstrated that both the length and amino acid composition of the linker region contributed to efficient intramolecular electron transport [198, 199].

Such type of P450 fusion system was further diversified with the biotechnological aim to produce steroidogenic specialty drugs [196]. Heme domains of bovine, guinea pig, or porcine microsomal CYP17A1 have been consequently fused to either rat or yeast CPR [196]. For example, a fusion protein of bovine CYP17A and modified rat CPR, linked via the dipeptide Ser-Thr, yielded a fusion enzyme capable of catalyzing the 17-α-hydroxylation of progesterone and pregnenolone [196, 200]. Similarly, several different fusions of bovine CYP21 and yeast CPR have been produced that were active in the 21-hydroxylation of 17-α-hydroxyprogesterone [199]. The various fusion enzymes differed with respect to the order of the functional domains (i.e., CYP21–CPR vs. CPR–CYP21), as well as the linker region in between [199]. The CYP21–CPR fusion with a Ser–Thr linker showed the highest catalytic activity with a V_{max} of 222 $nmol_{product}$ min^{-1} $nmol_{P450}{}^{-1}$ that was about twofold higher when compared to control reactions where CYP21 and CPR were expressed as separate proteins. It was concluded that the higher catalytic activity was governed by efficient electron transfer via intramolecular interaction of the P450 and CPR domains within the fusion enzyme [199].

8.4.5.2 Plant P450 Fusion Enzymes

The kingdom of plants represents a valuable apothecary, as it is the origin of many important therapeutic agents. Thus, the expression of plant P450 fusion enzymes in bacteria may permit the high-level production of medically relevant compounds that plants produce naturally at low levels. In *Catharanthus roseus,* the synthesis of vinblastine and vincristine, two important alkaloids that find application in the treatment of leukemia, starts with tabersonine hydroxylation [201]. Schröder et al. generated a fusion enzyme of *C. roseus* CYP71D12 linked on the N-terminal to its cognate CPR. The fusion enzyme was successfully expressed in *E. coli* and was demonstrated to catalyze 16-hydroxylase activity of tabersonine [201].

Plant P450 systems may also find biotechnological application in the field of herbicide resistance. For example, CYP71B1 from *Thlaspi arvense* covalently attached to CPR from *C. roseus* was shown to metabolize the polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbon benzo(a)pyrene [202]. For expression purposes, the N-terminus of CYP71B1 was modified to code for the initial eight amino acids of CYP17A [202]. In a subsequent study, it was demonstrated that this fusion protein has potential in bioremediation [203]. The aforementioned fusion protein could be immobilized using an oil-in-water macro-emulsion called polyaphron and was shown to be active in metabolizing the antibiotic erythromycin, as well as the herbicide chlortoluron, with activities superior to those of the free P450 [203]. Similarly, Didierjean et al. generated fusion enzymes of CYP76B1 from *Helianthus tuberosus* with truncated forms of CPR from the same organism, which were able to rapidly catalyze the oxidative dealkylation of various recalcitrant herbicides, including isoproturon and chlortoluron [204].

Further examples of plant P450-CPR fusions are described in Sect. 8.7.

8.4.5.3 Bacterial P450 Fusion Enzymes

Among microbial P450s, P450cam has been a major target for the construction of artificial fusions [148, 196]. As such, P450cam was fused to its natural redox partners (PdR and Pdx) to generate a tripartite catalytic self-sufficient P450 system [205]. In this study, different orders of the individual components, as well as different linker sequences, were tested. The highest camphor turnover (k_{cat} ~30 min^{-1}) was observed with the PdR–Pdx–P450cam fusion enzyme, with peptide sequences TDGASSS and PLEL as linker between the respective components [205]. The authors noted that for their fusion system the order of the components rather than the linker length was critical for catalytic activity. It is of note that reconstitution of the P450cam system from its in-

dividual components at a 1:1:1 ratio still outperformed the aforementioned fusion enzyme [205]. Nevertheless, these results demonstrated the feasibility of constructing P450 fusion enzymes for bacterial bioreactors for metabolizing xenobiotics or synthesis of fine chemicals.

Nodate et al. demonstrated that fusions of P450cam and RhFRed from *Rhodococcus* sp. could be functionally expressed in *E. coli* [206]. To enhance the efficiency of this type of fusion enzyme, Robin et al. generated in a follow-up study a set of seven P450cam–RhFRed fusion constructs using peptide linkers of different lengths [207]. The introduction of a nine-amino-acid linker (HMRLASTHM) between the components accomplished a higher in vivo conversion of (+)-camphor to 5-*exo*-hydroxycamphor, improving the yield 20-fold. By further optimizing the reaction conditions, 80 % conversion was obtained at a substrate concentration of 30 mM, which makes this P450 fusion system amenable to industrial biocatalysis [207].

8.4.5.4 Mixed P450 Fusion Enzymes

Whereas the heme domain of P450 BM3 has been subject to extensive engineering, its reductase domain (BMR), in addition, has been frequently employed as a redox partner in artificial P450 fusion constructs [112]. Fusion constructs between N-terminally modified forms of human CYP2C9, 2C19, and 3A4 and BMR, connected via a Pro–Ser–Arg linker, were all demonstrated to be catalytically self-sufficient and to exhibit turnover rates that were comparable to those obtained for the native human P450s when reconstituted with their natural CPRs [112, 208]. For example, the CYP2C9–BMR fusion enzyme catalyzed the 4-hydroxylation of diclofenac with a k_{cat} of 40 min^{-1} [208].

In a different approach, hybrids of P540 BM3 and neuronal nitric oxide synthase (nNOS) were generated in which the heme and reductase domains of the respective enzymes were swapped, while maintaining the natural domain order [112, 209]. Such hybrids could successfully be expressed in *E. coli* and were shown to be catalytically active [162, 209]. With such hybrids, BMR was able to support high-level nitric oxide production by the fused nNOS heme domain, suggesting efficient electron transfer between the domains [209]. However, the protein stability of this hybrid enzyme was reduced and the rate of nitric oxide production was approximately eightfold lower than measured for native nNOS [209]. In contrast, with the converse hybrid, the nNOS reductase domain was rather unproductive at supporting reduction of the P450 BM3 heme domain, likely due to an inappropriate large distance between the flavin and heme redox centers [209]. Active fusions between RhFRed and a plant P450 has been recently described [210].

8.5 Substitution or Regeneration of NAD(P)H

The limited use of P450-catalyzed reactions in industry stems (at least to some extent) from the high cost of NAD(P)H cofactors. Consequently, several approaches have been developed and successfully applied to avoid the use of natural nicotine amide cofactors including chemical, electrochemical, and photochemical reduction of the heme Fe^{3+}. Another approach aiming to minimize the amount of NAD(P)H required comprises enzymatic cofactor regeneration. Moreover, several methods were described to directly convert P450s from their resting state into their active ferric hydroperoxy complex form, which enables substrate conversion without the need for cofactors or redox partners.

8.5.1 Chemical and Electrochemical Cofactor Substitution

8.5.1.1 Chemical Cofactor Substitution

At first sight, chemical reduction of ferrous iron appears to be a very simple and straightforward strategy to circumvent the use of costly NAD(P)H. Already in 1992, Peterson et al. demonstrated the effective reduction of ferrous iron by the strong and inexpensive reducing

agent sodium dithionite [211]. Later, the reductive capacity of sodium dithionite was shown to support P450 BM3-catalyzed hydroxylation of palmitic acid [212]. The hydroxylation reaction was carried out in two separate steps: anaerobic reduction and subsequent oxidation of P450 BM3 by oxygen bubbling. However, in both cases, the reduction rate of the heme iron was approximately 8000-fold slower than observed with NADPH [212]. Generally, strong reducing agents destabilize the porphyrin, which in turn results in low enzyme stability. This is probably one of the reasons why this approach has not been pursued.

Peroxides that directly convert the heme iron of P450s to a ferric hydroperoxy complex by the "peroxide shunt" (e.g., hydrogen peroxide, cumene peroxide, *tert*-butyl peroxide) might be useful for oxidation of various substrates. Some P450s are quite effective as peroxygenases, whereas others have to be engineered to become more efficient [213]. For example, CYP107A1 from *Streptomyces peucetius* was demonstrated to catalyze the H_2O_2-mediated dealkylation of 7-ethoxycoumarin [214]. CYP167A1 from *Sorangium cellulosum* was able to catalyze the oxidation of 7-ethoxy-4-trifluoromethylcoumarin when H_2O_2 was employed as the oxidizing agent [215]. Further, the group of Frances Arnold developed self-sufficient, peroxide-driven P450 BM3 catalysts [216, 217].

The essential problem in utilizing the "peroxide shunt" for P450 biocatalysis seems to lie in the time-dependent degradation of the heme and in oxidation of the protein [218, 219]. Therefore, methods of directed evolution, such as random and site-specific mutagenesis have been applied to evolve P450s to enhance the efficiency of the "peroxide shunt" pathway [216].

Natural P450 peroxygenases from the CYP152 family, such as CYP152B1 ($P450_{Spα}$) from *Sphingomonas paucimobilis* [220], CYP152A1 ($P450_{Bsβ}$) from *B. subtilis* [221], or CYP152A2 ($P450_{Cla}$) from the anaerobe *Clostridium acetobutylicum* [222], are attractive candidates for NAD(P)H-independent biocatalysis. However, the substrate spectrum of these P450s is restricted to fatty acids, which limits their practical applicability. It has been demonstrated, however, that the substrate spectrum of CYP152A1 can be extended by tricking its substrate recognition mechanism by the application of decoy molecules [144] (described in Sect. 8.3.2.3).

8.5.1.2 Electrochemical Cofactor Substitution

Electrochemical reduction of P450s seems to be a convenient way to supply electrons. Generally, such studies are typically performed to determine fundamental parameters of redox enzymes. Electrochemical reduction of P450s has been studied in detail for almost 20 years now and is sought-after for its potential use in biosensors or biocatalytic processes. The main idea behind these trials is to develop monooxygenases that could work in a "reactor plugged to a wall socket".

Electrochemistry of P450s has been investigated on graphite, glassy carbon, pyrolytic graphite, gold, platinum, or on metal oxide electrodes or nanostructured electrodes [223–225].

In brief, the main strategies of P450 electrochemistry are:

1. Indirect or mediated electron transfer utilizing redox compounds (so-called mediators) that are used to shuttle electrons between a P450 and an electrode; and
2. Direct electron transfer between an electrode and a P450.

The advantages and disadvantages of these strategies, as well as related examples, are discussed in detail in several reviews to which the interested reader is referred to [223–227].

For the indirect electrochemical regeneration of P450s, biological mediators (e.g., flavins) or electron carrier proteins (e.g., ferredoxins) are often applied. For example, electrochemical regeneration of P450cam was accomplished via cathodic reduction of Pdx [228–230]. Pdx was chosen as a natural redox mediator on account of the difficulty of transferring electrons directly from electrode to the interior heme of the large P450cam protein and in part because of the important role Pdx plays in maintaining the viability of the natural catalytic cycle (e.g., turnover rate, minimization of peroxide formation).

Another way to achieve indirect chemical reduction in solution is represented by the use of organometallic complexes (e.g., cobalt(III) sepulchrate trichloride). Often also redox partners and sometimes NAD(P)H are included in the reaction mixtures along with mediators [231, 232]. For example, application of a platinum wire working electrode supported the hydroxylation of lauric acid by recombinant CYP4A1 in the presence of rat CPR and cobalt(III) sepulchrate trichloride in solution. The product formation rate obtained was comparable to that obtained with NADPH [233]. In a similar system, P450 BM3 catalyzed the hydroxylation of lauric acid with a rate of 110 min^{-1} in the presence of cobalt(III) sepulchrate trichloride, whereas with NADPH, a hydroxylation rate of 900 min^{-1} was obtained [231].

One of the disadvantages of cobalt(III) sepulchrate trichloride is its aggregation. In addition, cobalt(III) sepulchrate trichloride can induce the production of reactive oxygen species in the system. The use of 1,1′-dicarboxycobaltocene as alternative mediator allowed to overcome the problem of mediator aggregation. In experiments with P450 BM3, 1,1′-dicarboxycobaltocene was observed to reduce the FAD and FMN in the reductase domain. The mediator was able to support lauric acid hydroxylation by the holoenzyme at a rate of 16.5 min^{-1}. Moreover, the heme iron in the separate monooxygenase domain could be reduced via 1,1′-dicarboxycobaltocene as well. The turnover rate in this case was 1.8 min^{-1} [234]. Nevertheless, the recognized limitations of this approach are low system efficiency and low sensitivity of mediators to molecular oxygen leading to high uncoupling. A possible strategy to minimize the uncoupling is the covalent attachment of the mediator to the enzyme resulting in a decreased distance between them.

For example, microsomal CYP2B4, CYP1A2, or mitochondrial CYP11A containing covalently bound riboflavin were immobilized on screen-printed rhodium–graphite electrodes and could be reduced [235]. Furthermore, the elegant concept of “molecular Lego” [150] (described in Sect. 8.3.3.1) to create artificial flavocytochromes has also been exploited for the generation of P450-based biosensors. Functional multidomain proteins with designed properties were generated beyond the restrictions imposed by the naturally occurring protein domains. For instance, the N-terminally modified human CYP3A4 was fused either to the reductase domain of P450 BM3 (BMR) or to the Fld from *D. vulgaris* and immobilized on modified glassy carbon or gold electrodes. The product formation and coupling efficiency of such systems were found to vary as a function of the electron transfer rate k_s’; the slowest k_s’ measured for CYP3A4–Fld fusion resulted in highest product formation and coupling. The authors explained the better performance for the slower k_s’ values through a longer-lived ferric–peroxy intermediate that leads to a better controlled catalysis [236].

The first direct electrochemistry for a P450 was reported in 1996 employing recombinant P450cam on an edge-plane graphite electrode [237]. Direct electrochemistry of P450s immobilized on a cathode is often complicated by a weak protein-mediated coupling between the heme and electrodes, because of the deeply buried prosthetic group or by unfavorable orientation of the protein on the electrode [238]. Moreover, the instability of enzymes upon interaction with the electrode surface represents a significant disadvantage of this method. Improvements include modifications of the electrode surface, e.g., by detergents [239] as well as entrapment of P450s in conductive polymers [240, 241], hydrophilic gels [242, 243], or biomembrane-like films [244–248].

The immobilization of P450 BM3 within didodecyldimethylammonium bromide (DDAB) films provided a very favorable environment for transferring electrons from the electrode to the heme iron. This transfer was measured directly and occurred at a fast rate (k_s’ = 221 s^{-1}), similar to the natural biological rate measured with palmitic acid as substrate. Furthermore, the electron transfer very much depended on the nature of the substrate and showed a lower k_s’ value of 130 s^{-1} when the less favored substrate lauric acid was used [223].

However, it has been demonstrated that high k_s’ values do not necessarily lead to catalytically active P450s [236]. Nevertheless, several

examples demonstrate the applicability of this approach for P450 biocatalysis. In situ entrapment of a P450 BM3 mutant in polypyrrole immobilized on platinum and glassy carbon electrodes resulted in a stable catalyst, which could be repeatedly applied in enzymatic reactions [249]. Thermostable CYP119 immobilized in a dimethyldidodecylammonium poly (*p*-styrene sulfonate) (DDAPSS) film has good retention of electrochemical activity up to 80 °C. Upon electrochemical reduction the CYP119–DDAPSS films demonstrated catalytic dehalogenation activities towards CCl_4, $CHCl_3$, and CH_2Cl_2 [250]. CYP1A2 or P450cam–polyion films grown layer-by-layer were employed on electrodes for catalytic oxidation of styrene derivatives to epoxides [246–248]. Further, the immobilization of microsomes on a polycation-coated electrode resulted in electrocatalytic oxidation of styrene [251].

One important finding from many studies on direct electrochemical heme reduction is that the heme redox couple is very sensitive to the presence of molecular oxygen (O_2), because oxygen is likely to be a strong competitor for electrons, thereby forming reactive oxygen species. For catalytic reactions involving P450s, the formation of reactive oxygen species, such as H_2O_2, is not desired because it dramatically reduces the efficiency of the catalytic process. Once generated, the ferrous heme rapidly binds dioxygen, but the catalytic reduction of O_2 to H_2O_2 usually follows quickly (Eqs. 8.2 and 8.3).

$$\mathbf{Fe^{2+} + O_2 \rightarrow Fe^{2+} - O_2} \tag{8.2}$$

$$\mathbf{Fe^{2+} - O_2 + 2H^+ + 2\bar{e} \rightarrow Fe^{2+} + H_2O_2} \tag{8.3}$$

The real challenge then, in any development of electrode-based biotransformations aimed at utilizing the P450 activities, is the use of the second electron for ferric peroxy complex formation rather than for H_2O_2 formation.

Generally, it seems that electrochemical approaches (at least at present) are not applicable for P450 biotransformations, but might be useful for the pharmaceutical industry for the investigation of drug-drug interactions, as well as for substrate screening in a biosensor arrangement [252–259].

8.5.2 Enzymatic Cofactor Regeneration

One of the most common approaches to overcome the stoichiometric need for NAD(P)H for P450 biotransformations involves application of an accessory enzyme for cofactor regeneration. Ideally, such enzymes need a sacrificial substrate that is cheap and innocuous. Moreover, both substrate and product of the cofactor-regenerating enzyme should be inert. Enzymatic cofactor regeneration is meanwhile a well-established approach applied for, e.g., alcohol dehydrogenases also at an industrial scale [260].

Common strategies for the enzymatic regeneration of NAD(P)H are based on D/L-isocitrate dehydrogenase (IDH), glycerol dehydrogenase (GlyDH), formate dehydrogenase (FDH), alcohol dehydrogenase (ADH), glucose dehydrogenase (GDH), or glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase (G-6P-DH) (Fig. 8.10).

P450 BM3 and its variant F87V were exploited for the preparation of (+)-leukotoxin B [(+)-12(*S*),13(*R*)-vernolic acid] from linoleic acid as well as 14(*S*),15(*R*)-epoxyeicosatrienoic acid from arachidonic acid, with application of G-6P-DH as the cofactor-regenerating enzyme (Fig. 8.11) [261].

Several cofactor regeneration systems were based on FDH. The substrate formate is an inexpensive, stable, and innocuous compound, while CO_2, which is produced by FDH, can be easily removed from the reaction by evaporation. A general drawback of FDH is, however, its low specific activity [262]. More stable FDH variants have been engineered and successfully applied [263]. Engineered FDH from *Pseudomonas sp.* 101, accepting not only NAD^+ but also $NADP^+$, has also been applied for NADPH regeneration [264]. For example, the maximal hydroxylation activity of P450 BM3 in solution towards the model substrate 10-*para*-nitrophenoxydecanoic acid was achieved by adding the engineered FDH

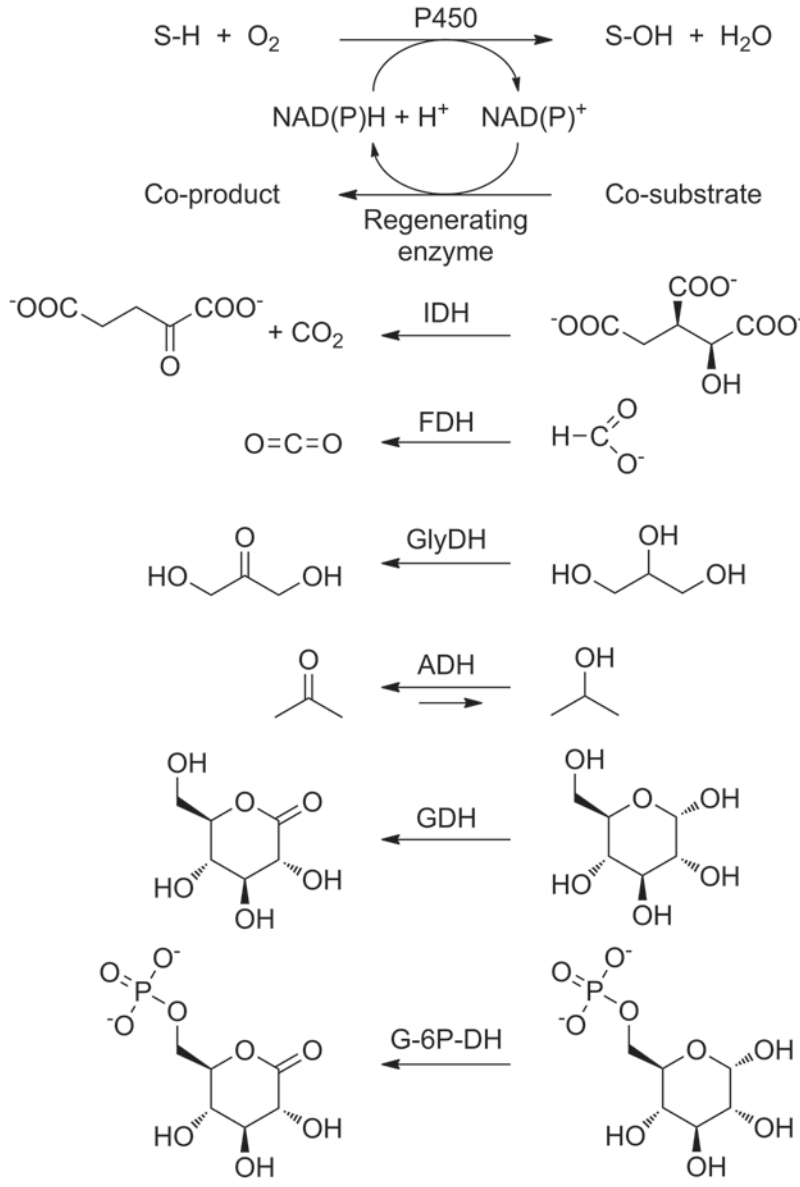


Fig. 8.10 Enzymes applied for regeneration of NAD(P)H in P450 biocatalysis. *IDH* D/L-isocitrate dehydrogenase, *FDH* formate dehydrogenase, *GlyDH* glycerol dehydrogenase, *ADH* alcohol dehydrogenase, *GDH* glucose dehydrogenase, *G-6P-DH* glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase

from *Pseudomonas sp.* 101. A tenfold excess of a P450 substrate over $NADP^+$ resulted in quantitative oxidation [265]. The same FDH variant supported P450 BM3-catalyzed reactions in biphasic systems with organic solvents [266, 267]. In such systems, the $NADP^+$-dependent formate dehydrogenase variant demonstrated a high operational stability under almost all tested reaction conditions.

A P450cam system with integrated enzymatic NADH regeneration by bacterial GlyDH was investigated in stable water-in-oil emulsions formed by the nonionic surfactant tetraethylene glycol dodecyl ether [268]. As a result, the cam-

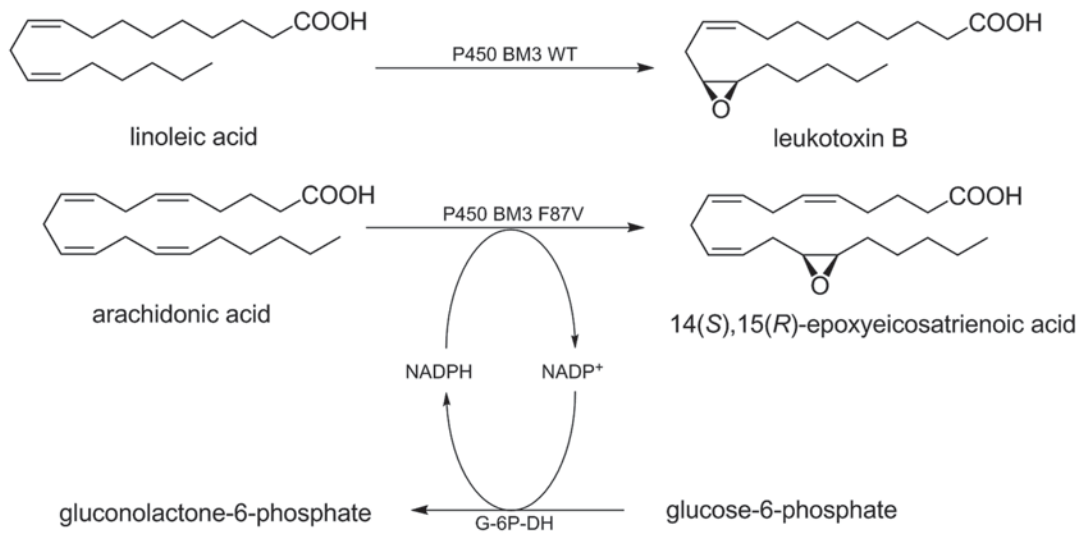


Fig. 8.11 Stereoselective synthesis of 14(*S*),15(*R*)-epoxyeicosatrienoic acid utilizing P450 BM3 F87V and glucose-6-phosphate dehydrogenase (G-6P-DH) for cofactor regeneration. Chemical steps yielded the corresponding antipode

phor hydroxylation rate was successfully improved approximately fivefold when GlyDH was employed [268].

A biocatalytic system containing P450 BM3 variants for the selective epoxidation of terminal alkenes and the commercially available alcohol dehydrogenase from *Thermoanaerobium brockii* for in vitro NADPH regeneration has been established [269]. In this case, the ADH was applied not only for cofactor regeneration but also because the alcoholic cosubstrate served as a cosolvent for the hydrophobic P450 BM3 substrates. A disadvantage of such systems, however, is that the substrate and product of a coupled ADH-catalyzed reaction are organic solvents (e.g., isopropanol and acetone), which might destabilize the P450 leading to lower productivities.

Some more complex systems have been tested for cofactor regeneration as well: P450 BM3 catalysis was linked to a two-step cofactor regeneration system composed of an NAD^+-dependent GlyDH and transhydrogenase from *E. coli*. Herein, P450 BM3 catalyzed the hydroxylation of a model substrate upon concomitant oxidation of NADPH to $NADP^+$, while simultaneously NADH was produced by GlyDH. Hydrides were subsequently transferred from NADH to $NADP^+$ by the transhydrogenase to form NADPH [270].

Recently, phosphite dehydrogenase (PTDH) from *Pseudomonas stutzeri* was applied to support cofactor regeneration for P450 BM3-catalyzed selective epoxidation of fatty acids, which was combined with a chemical metathesis [271]. PTDH and phosphite constitute a very promising system due to the great thermodynamic driving force for catalysis ($\Delta G^0 = -15$ kcal mol^{-1} compared to $\Delta G^0 = -5$ kcal mol^{-1} for FDH) and the low costs of the substrate phosphite [272]. During NADH regeneration with PTDH, a phosphite buffer was essentially converted to a phosphate buffer at a turnover rate of ~15,000 h^{-1} [273]. In addition, a PTDH variant has been generated that demonstrated high affinities to both NAD^+ and $NADP^+$ and thus can be used for the regeneration of both cofactors [274].

8.5.3 Photochemical (Light-Driven) Cofactor Regeneration

A number of photochemical approaches for cofactor substitution or regeneration to achieve ferrous heme reduction and support P450 catalysis have been reported. The main principle behind is the use of artificial photosensitive compounds, which mimic the function of photosynthetic or-

ganisms to convert light energy to chemical potential in the form of long-living charge-separated states. These processes are generally based on the photochemical reduction of flavins or other compounds mediating photo-induced electron transfer. In addition, the use of light-active cell components such as chloroplasts has been reported.

One report demonstrated the use of a non-covalently bound riboflavin for photo-induced intermolecular electron transfer from the isoalloxazine moiety of the flavin to the heme group of CYP2B4 [275]. Although an effect of different substrates on the electron transfer rate in this artificial system was observed, no product formation was reported.

We recently reported the use of a light-driven approach based on photo-excited flavins and the electron donor ethylenediaminetetraacetate (EDTA) as the electron source for in situ generation of H_2O_2 to support the CYP152 peroxygenases $P450_{Bs\beta}$ and $P450_{Cla}$ [276]. The peroxygenase activities determined for these systems were generally lower than those observed after direct addition of H_2O_2 (since they strongly depend on the ratio of H_2O_2 to P450). However, the in situ generation of H_2O_2 proved to be advantageous, since these systems generally displayed a better operational stability and therefore allowed higher overall substrate conversions.

An unconventional application of the ruthenium *tris*(2,2′-bipyridine)-linked heme group of myoglobin has been reported by two research groups [277, 278]. Herein, oxidation of ferric heme iron was performed by photo-activated Ru(bpy)3 resulting in compound I species ($Fe^{IV}=O$). This strategy was successfully extended to P450 BM3 [279]: Covalent linkage of a Ru^{II}-diimine photosensitizer to a cysteine near the heme group promoted electron transfer from the heme Fe^{III} to photogenerated Ru^{III}. Flash-quench oxidation of the ferric-aquo heme yielded the Fe^{IV}-hydroxide species (compound II). Finally, several hybrid P450 BM3 heme domains containing a covalently attached Ru^{II} photosensitizer at different cysteines near the heme groups, as well as substitution of two other cysteines, have been constructed and studied with respect to stability, labeling properties, and catalytic activity towards lauric acid. The best hybrid Ru^{II}–L407C–Fe^{III} demonstrated the highest stability and catalyzed the light-driven hydroxylation of lauric acid with total turnover numbers of 935 and an initial reaction rate of 125 $nmol_{product}$ min^{-1} $nmol_{P450}{}^{-1}$ [280].

A promising resourceful approach represents the rerouting of natural photosynthetic electron transfer into the biosynthetic production of high-value products by P450s. Upon irradiation, the natural photosystem II in chloroplasts splits a water molecule, thereby generating molecular oxygen, whereas photosystem I transfers electrons to $NADP^+$, yielding NADPH. This NADPH can be then applied for P450-catalyzed reactions in artificial systems. Already in earlier studies, attempts have been made to use plant chloroplasts for the development of light-driven P450 systems. A light-driven P450 catalysis has been performed by mixing isolated spinach chloroplasts and yeast microsomes containing a genetically engineered fusion of rat CYP1A1 and yeast CPR [281]. Upon irradiation, this mixture supported conversion of 7-ethoxycoumarin to 7-hydroxycoumarin. The same system was immobilized by different methods to prove its applicability for biocatalytic processes [282]. Herein, entrapment in agarose resulted in the highest conversion. A two-phase column-type reactor with separately immobilized microsomes and chloroplasts performed best and exhibited a higher conversion as compared to a reactor with coimmobilized components, with turnover rates of 6.3 and 2.5 $nmol_{product}$ min^{-1} $nmol_{P450}{}^{-1}$ after 40 and 180 min, respectively.

Recently, in a similar study, the isolated photosystem I from barley (*Hordeum vulgare*) was combined with spinach Fdx and the membrane-bound CYP79A1 from Sorghum (*Sorghum bicolor*) [283]. Upon irradiation, CYP79A1 catalyzed hydroxylation of L-tyrosine to oxime. In addition to spinach Fdx, also Fld from a photosynthetic cyanobacterium *Synechococcus* sp. was able to support transfer of electrons from NADPH to CYP79A1, thereby enabling catalysis, but at a much lower rate [283]. Recent trials to replace NADPH production via regeneration systems by

light and electron transfer via the photosynthetic system from barley have been also reported for bacterial soluble CYP124 from *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* [284]. The first results of light-driven P450 biocatalysis seem to be very promising, but further studies are necessary to compare the efficiency and sustainability of such systems with those using recombinant microorganisms [285].

8.6 Whole-Cell Processes with P450 Enzymes

Due to the cofactor dependency and the multicomponent nature of P450 systems, as well as the need for membrane integration in the case of eukaryotic P450s, their industrial applications have so far been restricted to whole-cell systems, which take advantage of the host's endogenous cofactor regeneration systems (and sometimes also its redox partners). In such instances, however, physiological effects like limited substrate uptake and product efflux by the microbial cell, toxicity of substrate or product, product degradation, and elaborate downstream processing have to be taken into account (see Sect. 8.1.2) [34, 286]. Moreover, when titers of a recombinant P450 biocatalyst within the cell reach a certain threshold, the cofactor concentration may again become a bottleneck for the overall process.

8.6.1 Production of Drug Metabolites

With respect to their biotechnological potential, P450s play a vital role in the field of drug transformation. They are important enzymes in phase I drug metabolism reactions in humans and are responsible for the initial oxidation of xenobiotics. Out of the 57 P450 isoenzymes that are expressed in human, focus is given to CYP1A2, 2C9, 2C19, 2D6, and 3A4 since they mediate about 75–80% of the drug metabolism [287, 288]. Detailed investigation of the properties of drug metabolites is an essential prerequisite for the assessment of drug-induced side effects, drug–drug interaction, and drug toxicity. Since drug metabolite standards are in most cases not commercially available or difficult to synthesize by chemical means, P450s are the most important enzymes for the biotransformation of drugs and the preparation of metabolites.

While bacterial P450s are mainly soluble enzymes that can be expressed in high amounts in bacterial expression systems, eukaryotic P450s are membrane-bound enzymes, which render their expression much more difficult. Therefore, it is not surprising that many attempts have been focused on engineering eukaryotic P450s for successful expression in recombinant hosts [104, 289]. In most cases, *E. coli* was selected as the appropriate host system because of its easy handling, inexpensive culture medium, and rapid growth. It is widely recognized that membrane-bound regions of eukaryotic P450s can severely reduce the yield of heterologous protein expression in prokaryotic hosts [290, 291]. Therefore, most of the work aimed at tailoring membrane-bound P450 enzymes for soluble expression in *E. coli* concerned modifications of the hydrophobic N-terminal amino acid sequence. The main strategies include mutagenesis of this region [292, 293], replacement by an optimized N-terminal sequence of bovine CYP17A1 [29], complete or partial removal of the N-terminal sequence [294–298], or a combination of these approaches. Furthermore, the introduction of the signal peptide from OmpA or PelB at the N-terminus of several microsomal P450 improved the integration into the bacterial inner membrane [299]. Also modifications within the F–G loop [300] as well as protein engineering performed on the whole gene [289, 301, 302] led to significantly enhanced concentrations of the recombinantly expressed mammalian P450s. There is, however, no possibility to predict the effect of such modifications on the expression level beforehand, and successful expression is not guaranteed.

The application of recombinant human P450s for the production of drug metabolites is by now widely established [303]. Pharmaceutical companies (e.g., Novartis Pharma AG, Hoffmann-La Roche, or Codexis) have implemented collections of recombinant human CYP isoenzymes, which have a number of advantages over hepatic microsomes or recombinant insect cells

[304, 305]. For example, Novartis Pharma AG has created *E. coli* strains in which 14 different recombinant human CYPs are functionally co-expressed with human CPR [303]. Recombinant *E. coli* strains expressing various human P450s can be cultivated at scales of up to 100 L [303, 306]. Importantly, up to 300 mg of different drug metabolites could be obtained by application of permeabilized resting *E. coli* whole-cells at a 1–2-L-scale production [306]. The enzymes are used as biocatalysts for the biosynthesis of drug metabolites as well as for *d*rug *m*etabolism and *p*harmaco*k*inetics (DMPK) applications, for example, in P450 inhibition screenings [306].

Recombinant human P450s have also been expressed in eukaryotic expression hosts, which further facilitated their use for the synthesis of drug metabolites. A recent overview describing various recombinant systems including bacteria, yeast, and mammalian cell cultures is provided in [307]. For example, several microsomal human P450 isoforms have been coexpressed in fission yeast *Schizosaccharomyces pombe* together with either human CPR or with its homologues from fission yeast (ccr1) or the bishop's weed *Ammi majus* (AmCPR). In total, 28 recombinant strains were constructed and compared regarding their synthetic efficiency towards several drugs. P450 activities were shown to differ depending on the P450-CPR combination: While CYP3A4 was more active with human CPR, CYP2D6 displayed its highest activity when coexpressed with ccr1, whereas CYP2C9 showed highest activity with AmCPR [308].

Besides recombinant human P450s, microbial wildtype strains that are natural producers of the compound of interest, as well as recombinant strains expressing bacterial P450s, have been shown to be eligible by research institutions and pharmaceutical companies for the larger-scale (100 mg to multi-g) synthesis of drug metabolites. Microbial strains, as well as recombinant and engineered P450s, are of particular interest for the identification and production of nonhuman metabolites with new biological activities. Pharmaceutical companies possess collections of bacteria, yeasts, and fungi to systematically screen target drugs with the goal to identify additional P450s with new substrate ranges. Interesting candidates have been identified in among others in the genera *Cunninghamella, Curvularia, Aspergillus, Rhizopus, and Streptomyces* [309].

A number of studies have been dedicated to protein engineering of bacterial P450s for the production of drug metabolites [310]. A vast number of reports describe mutants of P450 BM3. The first evidence that P450 BM3 can bind drug-like molecules was provided in 2005 by Nico Vermeulen and coworkers [311]. One year later, the triple mutant R47L/F87V/L188Q was found to metabolize testosterone, amodiaquine, dextromethorphan, acetaminophen, and 3,4-methylenedioxymethylamphetamine [122]. Consequently, P450 BM3 has been extensively engineered to metabolize various drugs by using site-directed mutagenesis, site-saturation mutagenesis, directed evolution, or a combination of these approaches [123, 143, 310, 312–315]. Frances Arnold and coworkers have created a library of CYP102A-chimeras demonstrating completely new activities including the ability to metabolize a number of drugs [136, 312]. Importantly, several products were formed with high regioselectivity.

It was shown that also other bacterial and fungal P450s can be applied for the production of drug metabolites. For example, wild-type CYP105A1 was able to produce human drug metabolites from glimepiride and glibenclamide [316]. Also a fungal self-sufficient P450 from *Aspergillus fumigatus* expressed in *E. coli* was successfully applied to produce the human metabolites 4′-hydroxy-diclofenac and 6-hydroxychlorzoxazone [317]. Taken together, investigations of microbial recombinant P450s may provide a large reservoir of enzymes for the production of drug metabolites with very different structures.

8.6.2 Production of Building Blocks for Chemical Synthesis

P450s are widely used not only for the production of drug metabolites but also in the synthesis of drug compounds or their precursors. Among

these are steroid-based compounds, which are widely used as "anti-agents," exhibiting, for example, antitumor, anti-inflammatory, antimicrobial, antiviral, antifungal, or antiallergic functions [318]. On a molecular level, steroid hormones are known to be involved in cell proliferation and tissue differentiation, in regulation of signal transduction and in other vital processes [319–321]. Probably, the best-established commercial applications of natural strains are the 11α-hydroxylation of progesterone to yield cortisone by *Rhizopus* sp. (former Pharmacia & Upjohn, now Pfizer Inc.) [322, 323] and the 11β-hydroxylation of 11-deoxycortisol to cortisol with *Curvularia* sp. established at an industrial scale of approximately 100 t/year (former Schering AG, now Bayer HealthCare Pharmaceuticals) [324]. Both processes involve one or two oxidation steps catalyzed by fungi starting with complex precursor steroid molecules, such as diosgenin, which are isolated from plants and subsequently chemically derivatized [325, 326]. High productivities and low production costs of the oxidized steroid products have been reached by optimizing the production strains and establishing high cell density fermentations of stable biocatalysts. However, detailed information on the production conditions has not been released.

Also in the field of steroid transformations, a number of successful developments in genetic and metabolic engineering and whole-cell biocatalysis have been reported recently. The physiological activity of steroids depends on their structure as well as on the number and stereo- and regio-position of the functional groups on the steroid core. It is obvious that steroid hydroxylases with different stereo- and regioselectivities are needed. One interesting example is provided by the screening of a recombinant library containing 250 bacterial wildtype P450s expressed in *E. coli* for testosterone oxidation. This screening identified 24 bacterial P450s that monohydroxylate testosterone in a regio- and stereoselective manner at the 2α-, 2β-, 6β-, 7β-, 11β-, 12β-, 15β-, 16α-, or 17-positions [327, 328]. Most of these hydroxylations are common for both prokaryotic and human P450s. Therefore, the identified bacterial candidates can be applied without further modifications for the production of human drug metabolites on a preparative scale. The majority of these bacterial P450s originate from actinomycetes, which have been studied extensively in the last years with respect to steroid degradation [329, 330]. Therefore, it is not surprising that two novel steroid hydroxylases, which were recently characterized, originate from actinomycetes [331, 332]. Both, CYP154C5 from *Nocardia farcinica* IFM10152 [331] and CYP154C3 from *Streptomyces griseus* [332] demonstrated high regio- and stereoselectivity for the 16α-position and produced 16α-hydroxylated derivatives of steroids like testosterone, pregnenolone, and progesterone.

The regioselectivity of steroid hydroxylases can successfully be improved or altered by the means of protein engineering as was demonstrated for the 15β-steroid-hydroxylase CYP106A2 from *B. megaterium,* which was engineered to produce 11α-hydroxyprogesterone [138, 139]. In another study, human CYP2D6 was mutated at two active site positions with the aim of constructing a regioselective steroid hydroxylase [333]. Four hundred possible combinatorial mutations at these two positions were generated and the corresponding mutant P450s were expressed individually in *Pichia pastoris* and tested for activity with testosterone as a model substrate. High-performance liquid chromatography-tandem mass spectrometry (HPLC-MS) analysis revealed several CYP2D6 mutants with improved activity and selectivity towards the 2β-position, which is not oxidized by the wildtype enzyme.

Apart from the usually low activity and sometimes insufficient selectivity of P450s towards steroids (which can be improved by means of protein engineering), the low solubility of steroid compounds in water (1–100 μM [334]) represents a challenging problem for the establishment of whole-cell biocatalysis. Consequently, several promising reaction-engineering techniques that were applied for biotransformations of other hydrophobic compounds have also been tested with steroid substrates. Among these are (1) biphasic reaction setups with an organic phase, which serves as substrate reservoir, (2) surfactant-

facilitated emulsification of steroids, and (3) the use of solubilizing agents such as cyclodextrins [335, 336]. In addition, biphasic systems or the addition of resins can partially solve the problem of product degradation by in situ product recovery [337].

Low substrate uptake into the microbial cell might hinder effective whole-cell biotransformation as well. In these cases, exchange of the expression host can sometimes improve the biocatalyst performance significantly. Recently, a xylose-inducible expression system based on *Bacillus megaterium* MS941was constructed, in which CYP106A2 was coexpressed with the heterologous redox partners AdR and Adx. It was demonstrated that the pentacyclic triterpene 11-keto-boswellic acid can efficiently cross the membrane of the recombinant *B. megaterium* cells, while it did not occur when using recombinant *E. coli* cells, where no activity was observed [89]. The authors suggested that this is probably due to the inability of hydrophobic acids to cross the outer membrane of the *E. coli* cells. The optimized whole-cell *B. megaterium* biocatalyst achieved a space–time yield of 561 mg 15α-hydroxylated 11-keto-β-boswellic acid L^{-1} day^{-1} with 80% product selectivity [89].

The alkane-assimilating yeast *Yarrowia lipolytica* that possess an efficient uptake system for hydrophobic substances was used as expression host for human CYP2D6 and CYP3A4 along with human CPR. Recombinant *Y. lipolytica* was successfully used for the conversion of poorly soluble steroids like testosterone and progesterone in a biphasic system with ethyl oleate [338].

On the other hand, treatment of *E. coli* with the peptide antibioticpolymyxin B led to an effective permeabilization of *E. coli* supporting the entry of abietic acid, which led to an almost fivefold improved conversion of abietic acid into 15-hydroxyabietic acid by CYP105A1 [92].

The limited uptake of the precursor cholesterol into the cells in general and the need for sustainable steroid production based on renewable resources fuelled the development of the industrially relevant de novo artificial biosynthesis of hydrocortisone starting from endogenous ergosterol in recombinant *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* [339, 340]. The biosynthesis of ergosterol, which is the major yeast sterol, was rerouted by cloning and expression of a Δ7-reductase from *Arabidopsis thaliana* to produce precursors resembling cholesterol, namely ergosta-5-ene-ol and ergosta-5,22-diene-ol, which in turn served as substrates for bovine CYP11A1. The genes encoding the redox partners for CYP11A1, i.e., AdR and Adx, were coexpressed in the engineered yeast as well. With such a system, a total pregnenolone concentration of 60 mg L^{-1} was obtained. By additional coexpression of human 3β-hydroxysteroid dehydrogenase/isomerase, pregnenolone could further be converted to progesterone [339]. Subsequent conversion of progesterone to hydrocortisone via the intermediates 17-hydroxy-progesterone and 11-deoxycortisol was catalyzed by the heterologously expressed CYP17A1, CYP21B1, and CYP11B1. Thus, an artificial biosynthetic pathway for the production of hydrocortisone was established in a single yeast strain by expressing nine engineered recombinant mammalian and plant genes [340].

Another well-documented industrial process is the production of pravastatin via 6β-hydroxylation of the precursor compactin (also referred to as mevastatin) by *Streptomyces carbophilus* (Daiichi Sankyo and Bristol-Myers Squibb) [341–343]. Statins inhibit 3-hydroxy-3-methyl-glutarylcoenzyme A (HMG-CoA) reductase, which is involved in cholesterol biosynthesis [344]. The biotechnological production of pravastatin consists of two steps: compactin is first produced in *Penicillium citrinum* and then hydroxylated at position 6β to form the target product pravastatin by *S. carbophilus* [345]. While *S. carbophilus* has been successfully used for industrial production of pravastatin, further investigations on this system were undertaken for its improvement. *S. carbophilus* is sensitive to compactin, which inhibits cell growth and causes cell lysis, which in turn limits the production of pravastatin [345, 346]. Hence, a search for less sensitive and more effective biocatalysts via microbial screening has been and still remains one of the main foci of process optimization [347, 348]. Moreover, significant advances were made with respect to the identification and mutagenesis of CYP105A3 in *S. carbophilus* (known as P450 sca-2), which was demonstrated to be responsible

for the stereo- and regioselective hydroxylation of compactin [165, 342]. Recently, an artificial redox chain consisting of CYP105A3, together with PdR and Pdx from *P. putida*, was constructed and optimized by means of protein engineering, resulting in mutants that exhibited a more than tenfold increased activity [349]. Another improvement in pravastatin production could be achieved by implementation of recombinant *E. coli* whole-cell systems expressing CYP105A3 with disrupted AcrAB and TolC efflux pump systems resulting in a higher biocatalytic efficiency [350]. The strongest effect was achieved after the disruption of TolC, which led to a sevenfold increased pravastatin level. The author suggested that the positive effect is due to the reduced compactin efflux out of the cell [350].

8.6.3 Optimization of Whole-Cell Biocatalysts

Low substrate solubility as well as strain-related physiological limitations, as discussed above, have been addressed in many independent studies that focused on whole-cell based P450 transformation of a variety of hydrophobic compounds. It has been demonstrated for medium- and long-chain aliphatic compounds that low substrate transfer rates across the membrane into *E. coli* cells is one of the major limiting steps in whole-cell biotransformations [351, 352]. To overcome inefficient uptake of pentadecanoic acid by intact *E. coli* cells harboring fatty acid hydroxylase P450 BM3, the *alkL* gene belonging to the alkane uptake system of *P. putida* GPo1 (formerly known as *Pseudomonas oleovorans*) was cloned and coexpressed, which led to an at least twofold increased hydroxylation rate [352]. In addition, improved substrate uptake in recombinant *E. coli* has recently been confirmed for dodecanoic acid methyl ester as substrate and attributed to the function of AlkL as outer membrane transporter [353]. This strategy was successful with other P450s. For instance, coexpression of AlkL resulted in a fivefold enhanced (*S*)-limonene oxidation catalyzed by recombinant *E. coli* expressing CYP153A6 [354] or led to improved production of ω-hydroxy dodecanoic acid (4 vs. 1.2 g L^{-1}) in a biphasic system using recombinant *E. coli* cells expressing the artificial fusion CYP153A–BMR (reductase domain of P450 BM3) as biocatalyst [355]. Alternatively, in order to circumvent the sensitivity of *E. coli* to organic solvents, solvent-resistant strains like *P. putida S12* [356] or *B. subtilis* 3C5N can be used as alternative production hosts [357].

Substrate or product toxicity can seriously affect biotechnological application of P450s, as was demonstrated, e.g., for *S. cerevisiae* producing the sesquiterpenoid fragrances β-nootkatol and nootkatone by heterologously expressed plant CYP71D51v2. Both products were toxic for yeast at concentrations exceeding 100 mg L^{-1}, which hampered the application of this system for the industrial bioconversion of valencene [358]. A recombinant *E. coli* containing bacterial CYP109B1 was shown to produce nootkatol and nootkatone at up to 120 mg L^{-1} in a biphasic system, without a significant effect on bacterial performance [359].

As long as living cells are provided with the necessary nutrients, all endogenous cofactor-recycling systems are functional and there is no need to supplement cells with external nicotine amide cofactors. However, when the activity of a recombinant P450 or its concentration in the cell reaches a certain threshold, or in cases where the uncoupling between NAD(P)H consumption and product formation is high, the concentration of cellular NAD(P)H can become limiting for P450 catalysis [360]. In such cases, cofactor-regenerating enzymes coexpressed together with target P450s can help to improve the biocatalytic process.

When GlyDH was coexpressed together with P450cam and its physiological redox partners in *E. coli,* a tenfold higher camphor conversion was observed compared to a system without GlyDH (37 vs. 4%, respectively). Notably, conversion was performed without the addition of glycerol to the reaction mixture, which indicated that endogenous glycerol was efficiently utilized by GlyDH. In an aqueous system with ethanol as cosolvent, a camphor conversion of 100% was achieved after the addition of 10% (v/v) glycerol to the reaction mixture [361].

Another approach in this field is the construction of an *E. coli* whole-cell biocatalyst with

improved intracellular cofactor regeneration driven by external glucose [362]. In this system, additional intracellular NADPH regeneration occurs through coexpression of a glucose facilitator from *Zymomonas mobilis* for the uptake of non-phosphorylated glucose and a $NADP^+$-dependent glucose dehydrogenase from *B. megaterium,* which oxidizes glucose to gluconolactone. This strain was successfully utilized for the oxidation of the cyclic monoterpene α-pinene catalyzed by a mutant of P450 BM3 and showed a nine times higher initial α-pinene oxide formation rate and a sevenfold increased α-pinene oxide yield in the presence of glucose as compared to glucose-free conditions [363].

In a different system, the heterologous proteins Adx, AdR, and CYP106A2 were coexpressed in *E. coli* along with an alcohol dehydrogenase from *Lactobacillus brevis* [364]. This whole cell biocatalyst was then applied for the oxidation of progesterone and testosterone to the corresponding 15β-hydroxylated derivatives. 2-Propanol was chosen as solvent for the steroids and as a substrate for the alcohol dehydrogenase. The highest activity was observed in the presence of 2 M 2-propanol (15.4% v/v), which was suggested to be largely due to enhanced substrate solubilization rather than improved intracellular cofactor regeneration. In order to overcome the problem of impaired substrate transport across the cell membrane, lyophilized cell free extracts were applied for this system, which increased the productivity up to 18-fold as compared to the *E. coli* whole-cell catalyst without cofactor regeneration [364].

8.7 Microbial de novo Synthesis of Plant Secondary Metabolites and Transgenic Plants

8.7.1 Microbial Synthesis of Plant Secondary Metabolites Using P450s

For long, plant secondary metabolites have been utilized by mankind; they are relevant to health and nutrition issues and are still a main source for new pharmaceuticals [365, 366]. However, usually only small amounts can be obtained from plants, due to slow plant growth and low concentrations of the secondary metabolites in plant material. Other drawbacks may arise from season-dependent variations in secondary metabolite yields and high phytochemical background in plants producing many similar substances [367–370].

To satisfy the growing demand for scalable production of plant metabolite-based pharmaceutical drugs, alternative production strategies are necessary. Chemical de novo syntheses of these structural complex substances are not trivial and normally include many waste-generating reactions and purification steps, causing high expenses and resulting in low product yields [371]. Microbial production systems on the other hand represent a promising alternative. Such systems exhibit high growth rates and allow the use of renewable resources, which offers short production periods and limits waste accumulation.

While many efforts have been made to engineer microbes for the production of secondary metabolite core structures, the implementation of the tailoring steps to diversify highly functionalized molecules still remains a challenge. The high number of genes encoding P450s identified in the genomes of plants reflects the important role of these enzymes in (secondary) metabolic pathways [372]. However, the function of many of these P450s is still unknown, explaining why only early steps or partial plant secondary metabolite pathways have been implemented in microbes so far.

Metabolites generated in microbes often serve as a starting point for chemical routes towards the target products, but are also necessary for the functional testing of candidate enzymes to further elucidate metabolic pathways [373, 374]. Besides the biosynthetic routes starting from renewable feed stocks such as sugars or glycerol, also commercially available intermediates might be used in cases when information on early pathway steps is lacking [375].

For the implementation of the secondary metabolite pathways involving P450s, a suitable microbial host is required. The selection criteria

for a suitable host usually involve product/substrate tolerance, intrinsic availability of precursors, genetic accessibility, and ability to grow to high cell densities [376]. The model organisms *E. coli* and *S. cerevisiae* have been successfully employed for secondary metabolite production. The overwhelming majority of plant P450s, as well as their dedicated redox partner CPRs, are localized in the endoplasmic reticulum (ER). For the heterologous expression of plant P450s, *S. cerevisiae* with its ER membrane, native P450s, and CPR seems advantageous as compared to *E. coli,* which lacks an ER and does not possess any P450. Nevertheless, P450s and CPRs have also been successfully expressed in *E. coli,* mainly by engineering of the transmembrane regions of these enzymes [377].

The next section aims to point out the potential and limitations of P450s as part of pathways for the production of plant secondary metabolites in *E. coli* and *S. cerevisiae*.

8.7.1.1 De novo Synthesis of Terpenoids

With more than 60,000 isolated substances (Dictionary of Natural Products; http://dnp.chemnetbase.com; 2014/03/27), terpenoids represent the structurally most diverse group of plant secondary metabolites. Often several P450s are involved in the biosynthesis of these highly oxidized compounds [71, 378]. Terpenoids are considered high potential pharmaceuticals and thus many attempts have been undertaken to engineer microbes for terpenoid production. Such engineering approaches usually follow a similar scheme: Either the mevalonate (MVA) or the methylerythritol phosphate (MEP; also designated as Non-MVA or DXP) pathway is used to generate the universal isoprenoid precursors isopentenyl pyrophosphate (IPP) and dimethylallyl pyrophosphate (DMAPP) [379–386]. These are further converted to the respective terpenes by prenyltransferases and terpene cyclases. As a last step, tailoring enzymes such as P450s are integrated to produce the desired terpenoids. In some cases, only a single P450 is necessary to catalyze several steps, yielding the respective terpenoic acids.

8.7.1.1.1 Monoterpenoids

An early attempt for the de novo biosynthesis of a plant secondary metabolite, including a P450-catalyzed step, was aimed at the production (−)-carvone [387]. Carvone is the main component of spearmint (*Mentha spicata*) essential oil. Interestingly, in addition to its use as a fragrance and flavor additive, carvone exhibits antimicrobial and cancer chemopreventive activity. To achieve (−)-carvone production, the native MEP pathway of *E. coli* was exploited and geranyl diphosphate synthase, limonene synthase, an artificial CYP71D18-CPR fusion, and carveol dehydrogenase were simultaneously expressed in *E. coli* (Fig. 8.12). Although 5 mg/mL limonene could be produced, significant accumulation of (−)-carvone occurred only when external limonene was fed. The amounts of (−)-carvone, however, never exceeded 2 μM (ca. 0.3 mg/mL), which was attributed to the suboptimal expression of the P450–CPR fusion protein and low intracellular concentration of limonene caused by the poor solubility and uptake as well as efficient excretion by the host.

Recently, the production of the antitumor agent perillyl alcohol was established in *E. coli* [388]. This secondary metabolite is usually produced by *Perilla frutescens* via limonene-7-hydroxylase (CYP71D174)-mediated hydroxylation of limonene with 50 % specificity [389]. By implementation of the nonnative MVA pathway, as well as the introduction of geranyl diphosphate synthase and limonene synthase, 400 mg L^{-1} limonene could be produced in *E. coli* (Fig. 8.12). Bacterial CYP153A6 and its redox partners were additionally introduced in *E. coli* for the further hydroxylation. Although CYP153A6 shows a high specificity as compared to CYP71D174 and, in contrast to many plant P450s, was shown to be expressed at high levels in *E. coli,* only 100 mg L^{-1} perillyl alcohol could be produced. It thus appears that the P450-catalyzed reaction is a bottleneck in the production of perillyl alcohol. An additional contributing factor likely is the extreme toxicity of monoterpenes towards microbial organisms. The latter phenomenon was partially overcome by the use of resins for in situ product removal [388].

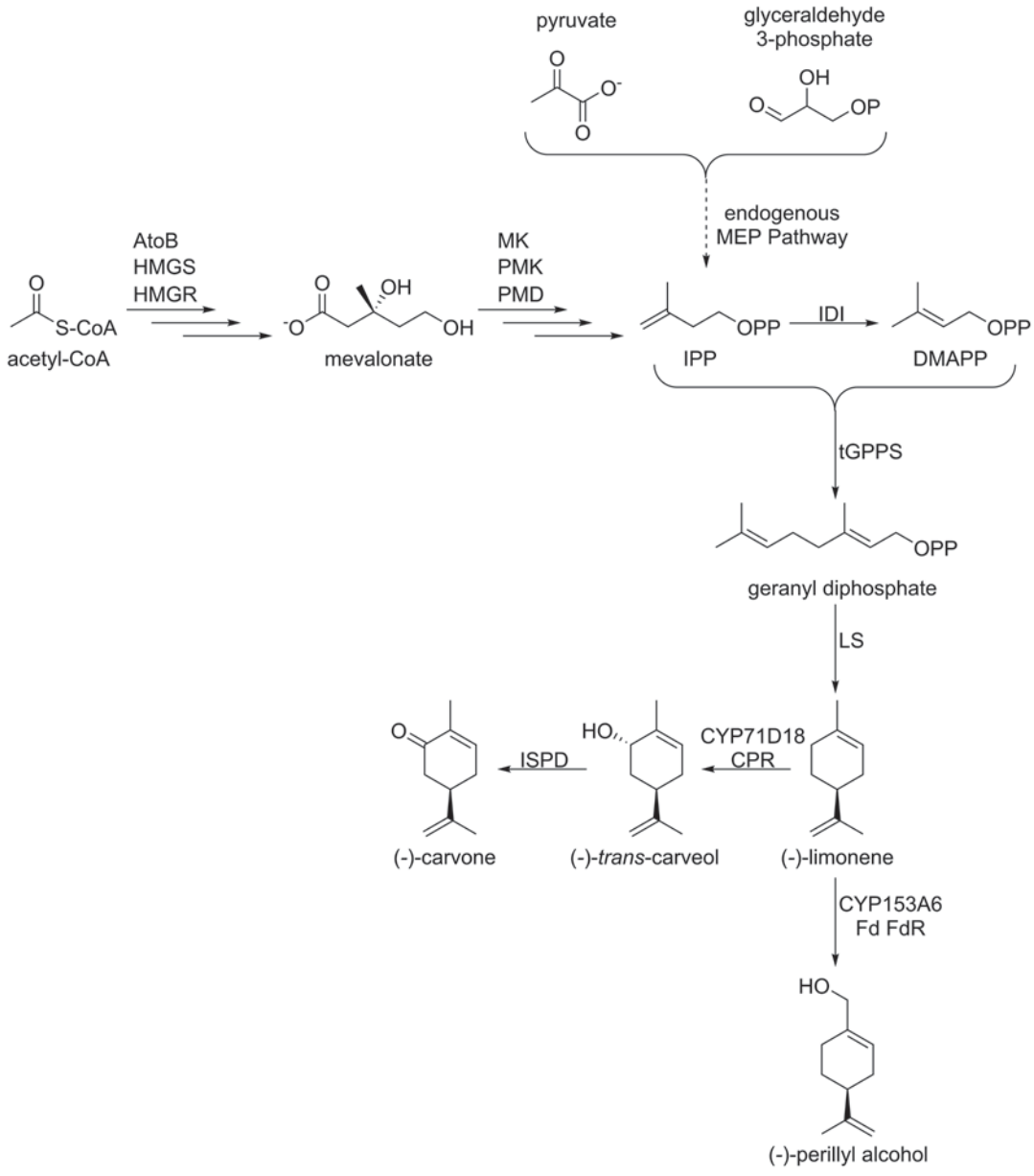


Fig. 8.12 Heterologous and endogenous pathways used for the production of the monoterpenes (−)-carvone and (−)-perillyl alcohol in *E. coli*. *AtoB* acetyl-CoA acetyltransferase *HMGS* hydroxymethylglutaryl-CoA synthase, *HMGR* 3-hydroxy-3-methylglutaryl-coenzyme A reductase, *MK* mevalonate kinase, *PMK* phosphomevalonate kinase, *PMD* diphosphomevalonate kinase, *IDI* isopentenyl-diphosphate isomerase, *tGPPS* truncated geranyl diphosphate synthase, *LS* limonene synthase, *ISPD* (−)-isopiperitenol/(−)-carveol dehydrogenase

8.7.1.1.2 Sesquiterpenoids

Several sesquiterpenoids have already been produced in microorganisms (Fig. 8.13). The least complex example is the production of the grapefruit aroma compounds nootkatol and nootkatone in yeast, relying on farnesyl diphosphate (FPP) supplied via the endogenous MVA pathway in studies aimed at the identification of valencene

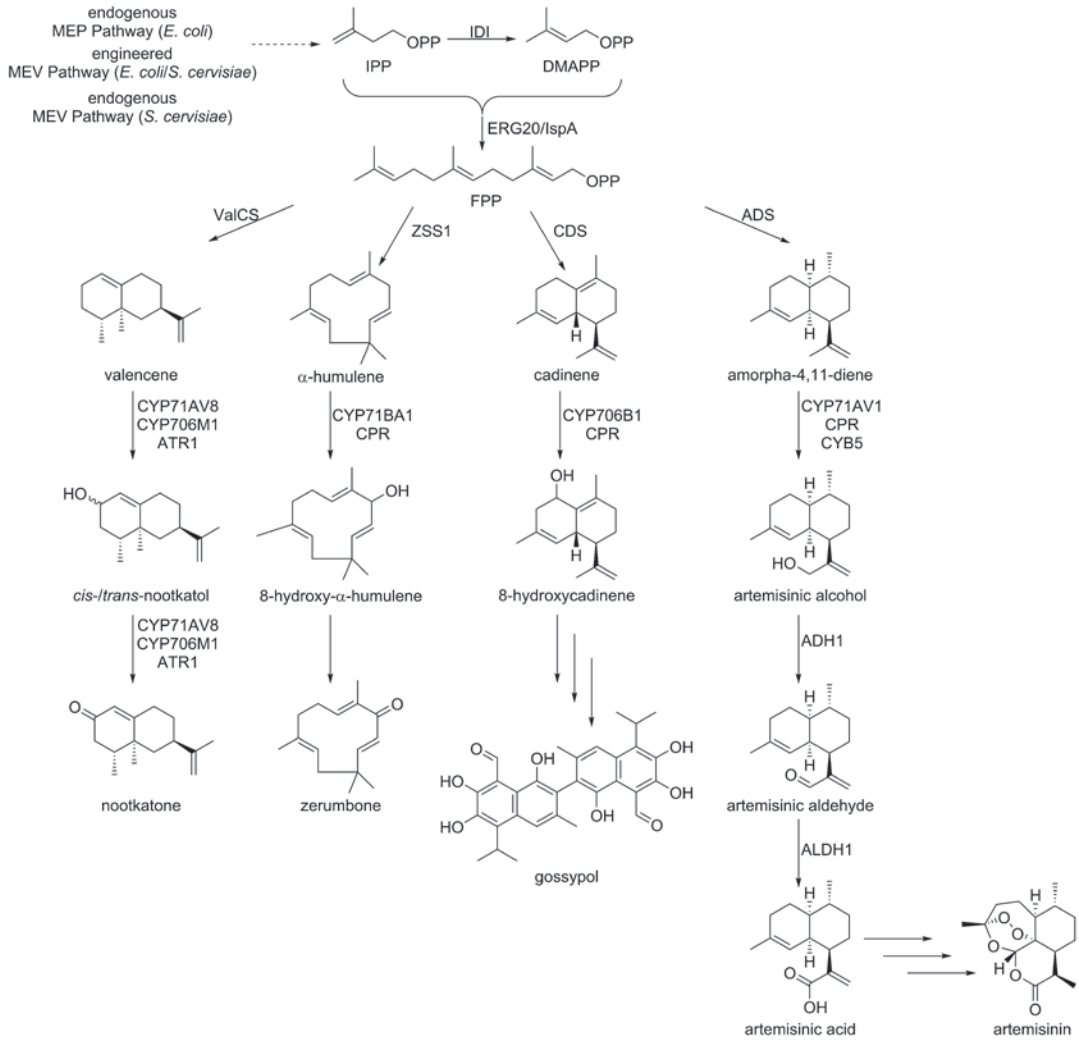


Fig. 8.13 Pathways employed for the production of nootkatone, 8-hydroxy-α-humulene, 8-hydroxycadinene, and artemisinic acid in microbial hosts. Further downstream metabolites like zerumbone, gossypol, and artemisinin are also shown. In studies using *E. coli,* an engineered mevalonate (*MVA*) pathway as well as the endogenous methylerythritol phosphate (*MEP*) pathway and farnesyl diphosphate (*FPP*) synthase support FPP production. When using *S. cerevisiae* as host, either the native (for nootkatone production) or an optimized homologous MVA pathway (for artemisinic acid production) was used. *IDI* isopentenyl-diphosphate isomerase, *IspA/ERG20* FPP synthase, *ValCS* valencene synthase, *ZSS1* α-humulene synthase, *CDS* cadinene synthase, *ADS* amorpha-4,11-diene synthase, *CYB5* cytochrome b_5, *ADH* artemisinic alcohol dehydrogenase, *ALDH* artemisinic aldehyde dehydrogenase

oxidases [390, 391]. When coexpressed with valencene synthase and reductase 1 (ATR1), CYP71AV8, and CYP706M1 enabled the production of nootkatol and nootkatone at low levels in yeast (40 and 144 μg L^{-1}, respectively). An interesting observation made with CYP706M1 was that nootkatone was produced in vivo exclusively in the absence of a second *n*-dodecane phase.

A more complex example is the production of 8-hydroxy-α-humulene. This is the direct precursor of zerumbone, which is contained in *Zingiber zerumbet* ("shampoo ginger"). 8-Hydroxy-α-

humulene was shown to be a promising chemopreventive agent for suppressing atherosclerosis, HIV, as well as tumors [392, 393]. Its production from mevalonate could be achieved in *E. coli* via a combination of an engineered lower MVA pathway, α-humulene synthase, CYP71BA1, and different CPRs. Maximum product accumulation of 0.4 mg L^{-1} occurred when ginger CPR1 was coexpressed with CYP71BA1. 37.7 mg L^{-1} of remaining α-humulene indicate that the subsequent hydroxylation step represents a limitation in this pathway.

Improved sesquiterpenoid production of approximately 100 mg L^{-1} 8-hydroxycadinene, which is a precursor of the potential anticancer drug gossypol, was accomplished in *E. coli*. These metabolically engineered cells contained a heterologous MVA pathway and overexpressed FPP synthase along with cadinene synthase, CYP706B1 from *Gossypium arboretum* (Cotton), and a surrogate CPR from *Candida tropicalis* [81].

The most perfected example for the microbial production of a plant-based secondary metabolite is the "Artemisinin Success Story." Artemisinin is part of the artemisinin-based combination therapies (ACT) against malaria, which are recommended by the World Health Organization [394]. The natural source is the sweet wormwood plant *A. annua*, which is grown mostly in China and Vietnam. However, the availability and market supply of this drug is hampered by varying harvests and long production periods (~14 months). The production of the precursor artemisinic acid using engineered yeast was first described by Jay Keasling and coworkers in 2006 [80]. The endogenous MVA pathway and subsequent prenylation steps in *S. cerevisiae* were optimized to increase the production of FPP, which was converted to the sesquiterpene amorpha-4,11-diene by coexpression of amorphadiene synthase. This pathway was extended by the introduction of CYP71AV1 and its cognate CPR from *A. annua* for further amorpha-4,11-diene oxyfunctionalization yielding artemisinic acid via the intermediates artemisinic alcohol and artemisinic aldehyde. Using this engineered whole cell system, titers of up to 100 mg L^{-1} artemisinic acid could be produced. An analogously engineered *E. coli* strain produced up to 325 mg L^{-1} artemisinic acid. Addition of an *n*-dodecane phase resulted in the accumulation of the intermediates artemisinic alcohol and artemisinic aldehyde, while full oxidation of the sesquiterpene precursor was only observed in the absence of a second phase [81], similar to the case of nootkatone production discussed above. This effect was attributed to the ability of the organic overlay to extract both the product artemisinic acid and the intermediates artemisinic alcohol and artemisinic aldehyde.

Recently, further improved yeast systems were reported [395]. These included, among others, CYP71AV1 and an alcohol dehydrogenase and aldehyde dehydrogenase (Adh1 and AldH1) from *A. annua* for the respective conversion of artemisinic alcohol and aldehyde [396]. Titers of artemisinic acid of up to 25 g L^{-1} were achieved in fermentation experiments and could be further converted to artemisinin by means of classical chemistry or photochemistry [395]. This semisynthetic process is now used at Sanofi for the industrial production of artemisinin.

8.7.1.1.3 Diterpenoids

E. coli strains engineered to produce labdane-type diterpenes by a modular approach were the basis for the production of the corresponding diterpenoids [397]. For this, the *E. coli* MEP pathway was exploited in conjunction with coexpression of GGPP synthase from *Abies grandis* and a first diterpene cyclase to produce either *syn*- or *ent*-copalyl pyrophosphate (CPP). These compounds are further converted by a second terpene cyclase to the respective labdane-related diterpenes (Fig. 8.14). For instance, based on such an approach, the precursor of the antifungal phytocassanes A-E, namely 11-hydroxy-*ent*-cassadiene, was produced by coexpression of CYP76M7 in a strain capable of *ent*-cassadiene accumulation [398]. Multifunctional CYP99A3 coexpressed in *syn*-pimaradiene- and *syn*-stemodene-producing strains catalyzed oxidations at the C19 moiety to sequentially form the respective alcohols, aldehydes, and acids, which are precursors of the chemotherapeutic momilactone B [399]. Introduction CYP71Z6 into an *ent*-isokaurene-pro-

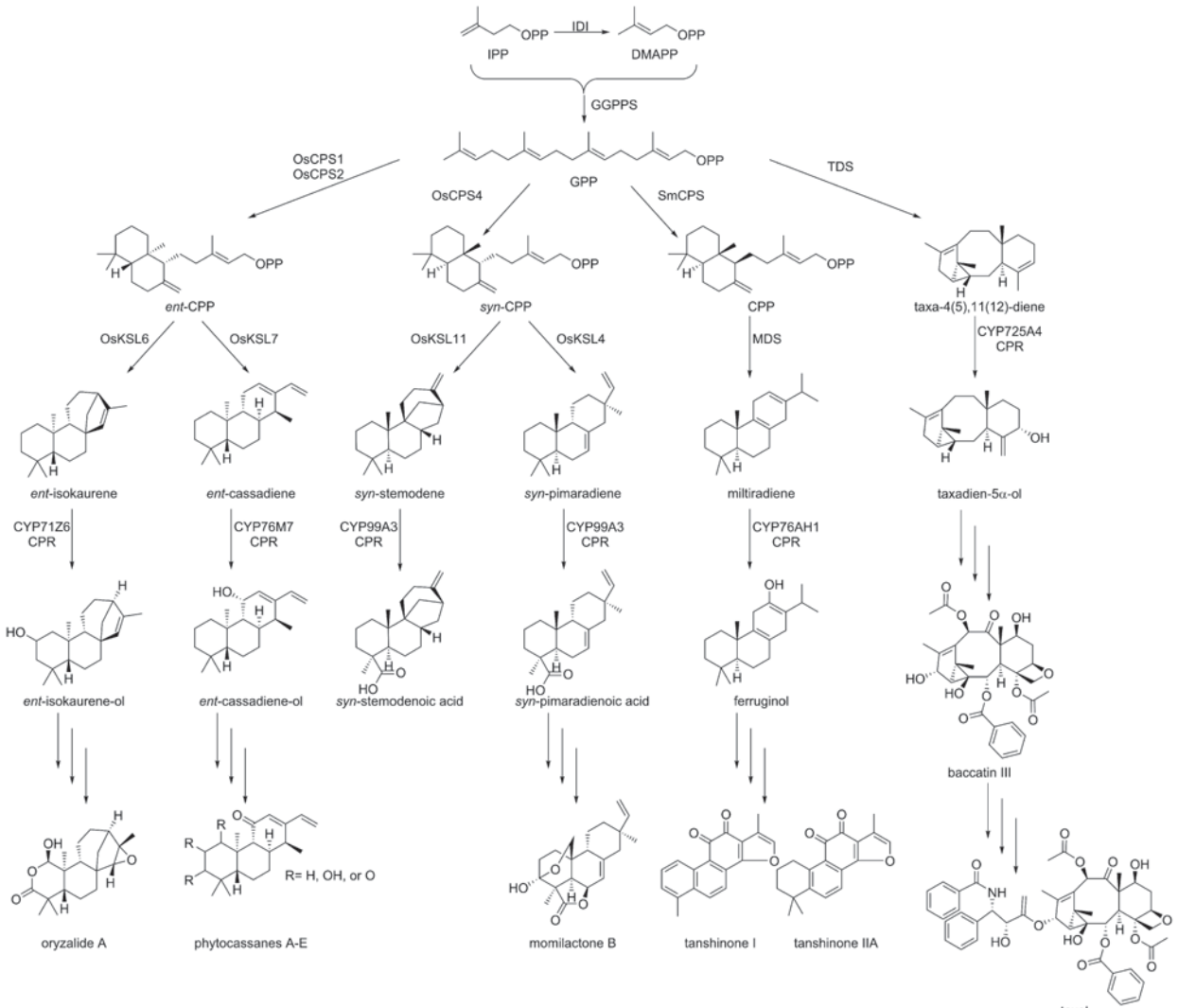


Fig. 8.14 Engineered pathways for the production of diterpenoids. Isopentenyl pyrophosphate (*IPP*) and dimethylallyl pyrophosphate (*DMAPP*) are derived either from the native or optimized methylerythritol phosphate (*MEP*) pathway in the case of diterpenoid phytoalexins and taxadien-5-α-ol, respectively. For ferruginol production in yeast, the precursors were provided by the internal mevalonate (*MVA*) pathway. *IDI* isopentenyl-diphosphate isomerase, *GGPPS* GGPP synthase, *OsCPS Oryza sativa* CPP synthase, *SmCPS Salvia miltiorrhiza* CPP synthase, *OsKSL Oryza sativa* kaurene synthase like diterpene cyclases, *MDS* miltiradiene synthase, *TDS* taxa-4(5),11(12)-diene synthase

ducing strain led to the production of 2-hydroxy-*ent*-isokaurene, which is a precursor of oryzalide A [400].

The recombinant production of ferruginol, which is the precursor of the anticancer compounds tanshinones, was achieved by using CYP76AH1 in a strain optimized for miltiradiene accumulation and reached titers of 10.5 mg L^{-1} [401]. In addition, the strain contained an artificial fusion protein of GGPP synthase and FPP synthase as well as a truncated HMGR and a fused synthetic mitiradiene–CPP synthase module (Fig. 8.14).

The implementation of an engineered pathway for paclitaxel (referred to as taxol) precursor production in *E. coli* including a P450 was reported by the group of Greg Stephanopoulos [402]. Taxol and its derivatives are mitotic inhibitors used as chemotherapeutic agents. Taxol was first isolated from the bark of the pacific yew tree, *Taxus brevifolia,* and later also found in other *Taxus* species. The demand for taxol is currently covered by semisynthetic routes starting with the intermediates 10-deacetylbaccatin III or baccatin III extracted from *Taxus* needles (Idena) or plant cell culture (Bristol-Myers-Squibb/Phyton Inc.). However, both strategies are labor and time intensive and the first might be subject to seasonal fluctuations with regard to product yield, so that microbial production might be a competitive alternative. In contrast to the successful application of the MVA pathway for monoterpenoid and sesquiterpenoid production, taxadiene-5-α-ol was produced by engineering the endogenous MEP pathway of *E. coli*. Furthermore, the universal isoprenoid precursors IPP and DMAPP were converted to geranylgeranyl pyrophosphate (GGPP) by coexpression of GGPP synthase. GGPP in turn serves as substrate for coexpressed taxadiene synthase forming the unfunctionalized taxol precursor taxa-4(5),11(12)-diene at titers of approximately 1 g L^{-1}. The researchers further demonstrated the implementation of taxadiene-5-α-hydroxylase (CYP725A4) catalyzing the first oxidation step in taxol biosynthesis (Fig. 8.14), yielding taxadien-5-α-ol at titers of 58 mg L^{-1}. Interestingly, taxadiene-5-α-hydroxylase was employed as an artificial fusion protein consisting of CYP725A4 and *Taxus* CPR. Although the results of this study represent a milestone in taxol production, the way towards taxol-producing microorganisms remains long; it presumably requires 17 more enzymatic steps, of which several are catalyzed by P450s, and some of the involved enzymes are still unknown [374, 403].

8.7.1.1.4 Triterpenoids

Triterpenoids have lately attracted great attention. The biosynthetic pathways for these compounds are encoded by clustered genes in plants. Besides their natural role as secondary metabolites for the optimization of plant–environment interactions, triterpenoids are also considered as pharmaceuticals and pesticides [376, 404]. Consequently, an increasing number of attempts to produce triterpenoids in *S. cerevisiae* have been reported (Fig. 8.15). On the basis of strains producing the triterpene core structures β-amyrin, α-amyrin, and lupeol, it was shown that *Medicago truncatula* CYP716A12, *Vitis vinifera* CYP716A15, as well as CYP716A17 were all multifunctional enzymes. Together with the *Lotus japonicus* CPR, each of the enzymes was capable of catalyzing the three-step oxidations of β-amyrin to oleanolic acid, α-amyrin to ursolic acid, and lupeol to betulinic acid in yeast [405]. Further, transgenic yeast strains producing soyasapogenol B and gypsogenic acid were constructed by combinatorial biosynthesis, employing β-amyrin synthase, CPR, as well as CYP93E2 and CYP72A61v2 or CYP716A12 and CYP72A68v2 from *M. truncatula* [406].

In a different study, the roles of CYP708A2, CYP705A1, and CYP71A16 from *A. thaliana* in triterpenoid metabolism were unraveled by introducing these enzymes in yeast strains producing thalianol, arabidiol, and marneral. Using the internal 2,3-oxidosqualene pool, these metabolically engineered yeast strains produced the corresponding oxygenated derivatives in the range of mg L^{-1} [407]. A recent study combines an increased carbon flux through the native MVA pathway resulting from the expression of a truncated HMG-CoA reductase, with the introduction of yeast squalene synthase and plant 2,3-oxidosqualene cyclases to produce a β-amyrin and dam-

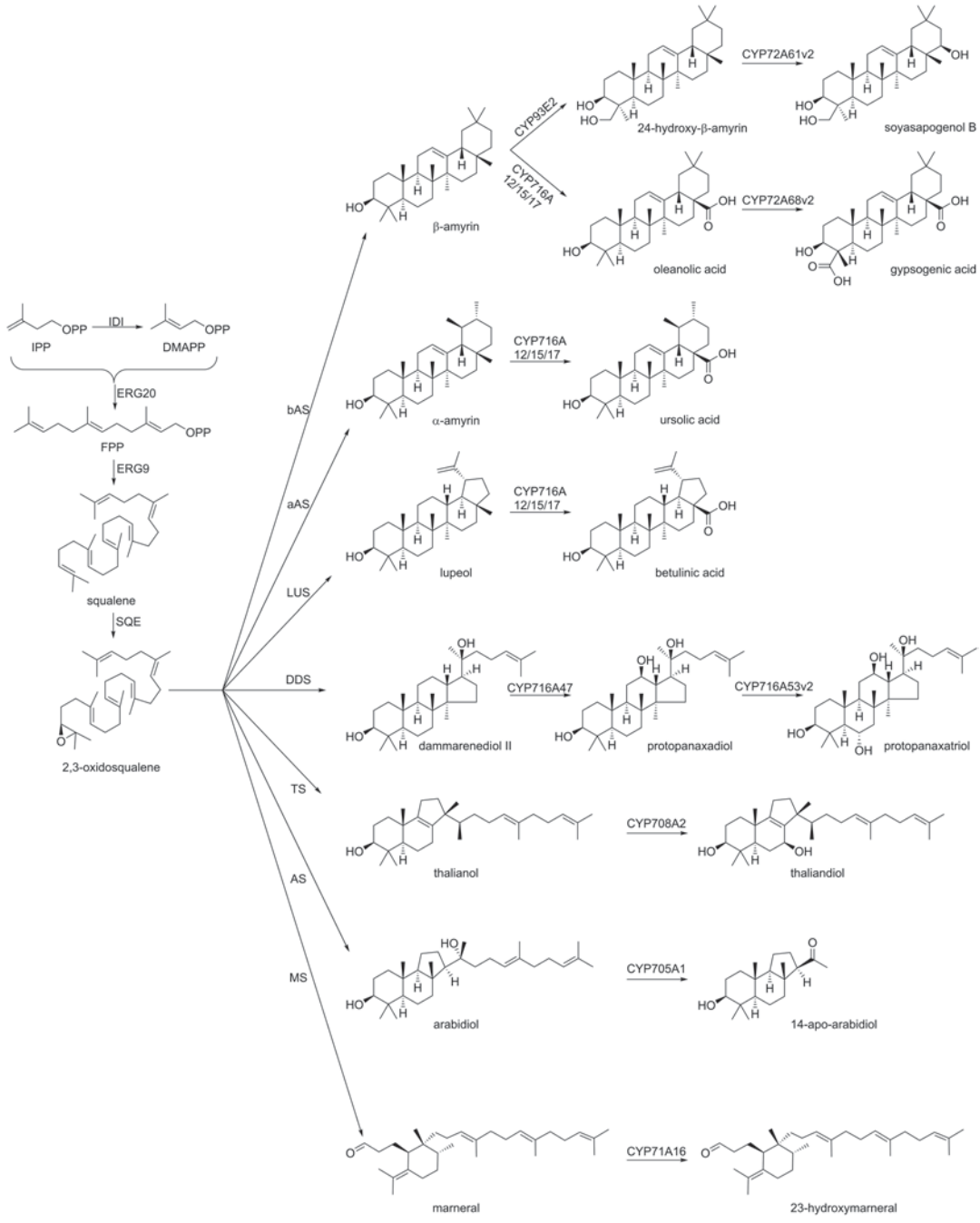


Fig. 8.15 Engineered pathways for the production of triterpenoids in *S. cerevisiae*. Isopentenyl pyrophosphate (*IPP*) and dimethylallyl pyrophosphate (*DMAPP*) were provided either by an optimized or native mevalonate (MVA) pathway. Although not indicated in this figure, in all cases, a cytochrome P450 diflavin reductase (CPR) of *A. thaliana* served as redox partner for the indicated P450s. *ERG20* FPP synthase, *ERG9* squalene synthase, *SQE* squalene epoxidase, *bAS* β-amyrin synthase, *aAS* α-amyrin synthase, *LUS* lupeol synthase, *DDS* dammarenediol II, *AS* arabidiol synthase, *MS* marneral synthase

marenediol II [408]. Furthermore, simultaneous employment of CYP716A12, CYP716A47, and CYP716A53v2 and a CPR led to the production of 21.4 mg L^{-1} oleanolic acid, 17.2 mg L^{-1} protopanaxadiol, and 15.9 mg L^{-1} protopanaxatriol, respectively. This strain might serve in the future as basis for the production of a broad range of ginsenosides by coexpression of glycosyltransferases.

8.7.1.1.5 Carotenoids

Carotenoids are derived from tetraterpenes and are assumed to provide health benefits by decreasing the risk of disease, particularly in cancers and eye disease. For the production of hydroxylated carotenoids, along with functional identification of the involved enzymes, P450s from *Oryza sativa* were introduced in carotenoid-producing *E. coli* strains (Fig. 8.16) [409]. CYP97A4 catalyzed the conversion of β-carotene to β-cryptoxanthin and zeaxanthin. In contrast, CYP97C2 converted only the ε-ring substrates δ-carotene and ε-carotene.

8.7.1.2 De Novo Synthesis of Flavonoids

Flavonoids are a diverse family of plant polyphenols and of special interest due to their potential in the treatment of various human diseases. The first attempts to produce flavonoid precursors were accomplished by cloning of the flavanone pathway consisting of cinnamate-4-hydroxylase (CYP73A5) from *A. thaliana* together with 4-coumaroyl:CoA ligase (4CL), chalcone synthase (CHS), and chalcone isomerase (CHI) in *S. cerevisiae* [410]. The generated strain was able to convert cinnamic acid to 200 μg L^{-1} naringenin (Fig. 8.17). Naringenin could be further functionalized to produce apigenin (57 μg L^{-1}), when flavone synthase II (CYP93B) from *Antirrhinum majus* (snapdragon) and endogenous CPR were coexpressed in this yeast strain [411]. The same research group also used *E. coli* to produce hydroxylated flavonoids by introducing 4CL, CHS, CHI, flavanone 3β-hydroxylase (FHT), flavonol synthase (FLS), and flavonoid 3′,5′-hydroxylase (CYP75A) fused to its CPR redox partner (Fig. 8.17) [412]. The production of highly functionalized flavonoids was strongly dependent on the choice of the growth medium and whether phenylpropanoid acids or flavanones were fed to the cells. Interestingly, reactions catalyzed by omitting the P450-catalyzed step, by using eriodictyol instead of naringenin as starting point of the reaction, proved to be more productive in flavonol synthesis.

8.7.1.3 De Novo Synthesis of Glucosinolates

Glucosinolates are amino acid derived and sulfur-rich secondary metabolites, which are characteristic for cruciferous plants. Glucosinolates have been linked to a number of benefits to human health, such as prevention of cardiovascular diseases and reduction of the risk of developing cancer [413]. In a proof-of-concept study, tryptophan-derived indolylglucosinolates (IGs) were produced in recombinant yeast by stepwise integration of catalytic enzymes to yield a seven-step pathway for the production of indolmethyl-glucosinolate (Fig. 8.18) [414]. The first two steps of this pathway included CYP79B2 and CYP83B1 from *A. thaliana*, which catalyze the conversion of tryptophan to indolylacetaldoxime and further to indolylacetonitrile oxide. Coexpression of ATR1, glutathione S-transferase (GSTF9), γ-glutamyl peptidase (GGP1), C-S lyase (SUR1), a glycosyltransferase (UGT74B1), and a sulfotranferase (ST5a; all from *A. thaliana*) showed that production of IG is possible, even though titers were low (1.07 mg L^{-1}).

8.7.1.4 De Novo Synthesis of Alkaloids

Work on the microbial production of plant alkaloids has been mainly focused on benzylisoquinoline alkaloids (BIAs), which are a diverse class of metabolites with a broad range of pharmaceutical activities. Hawkins and Smolke engineered yeast to express combinations of enzymes from plants and humans for the production of a wide array of BIAs (Fig. 8.19) [415]. As early steps of BIA biosynthesis were not identified at that time, the commercially available but unnatural substrate (*R,S*)-norlaudanosoline was converted to the key intermediate (*R,S*)-reticuline by three consecutive methyl transfer steps. (*S*)-reticuline

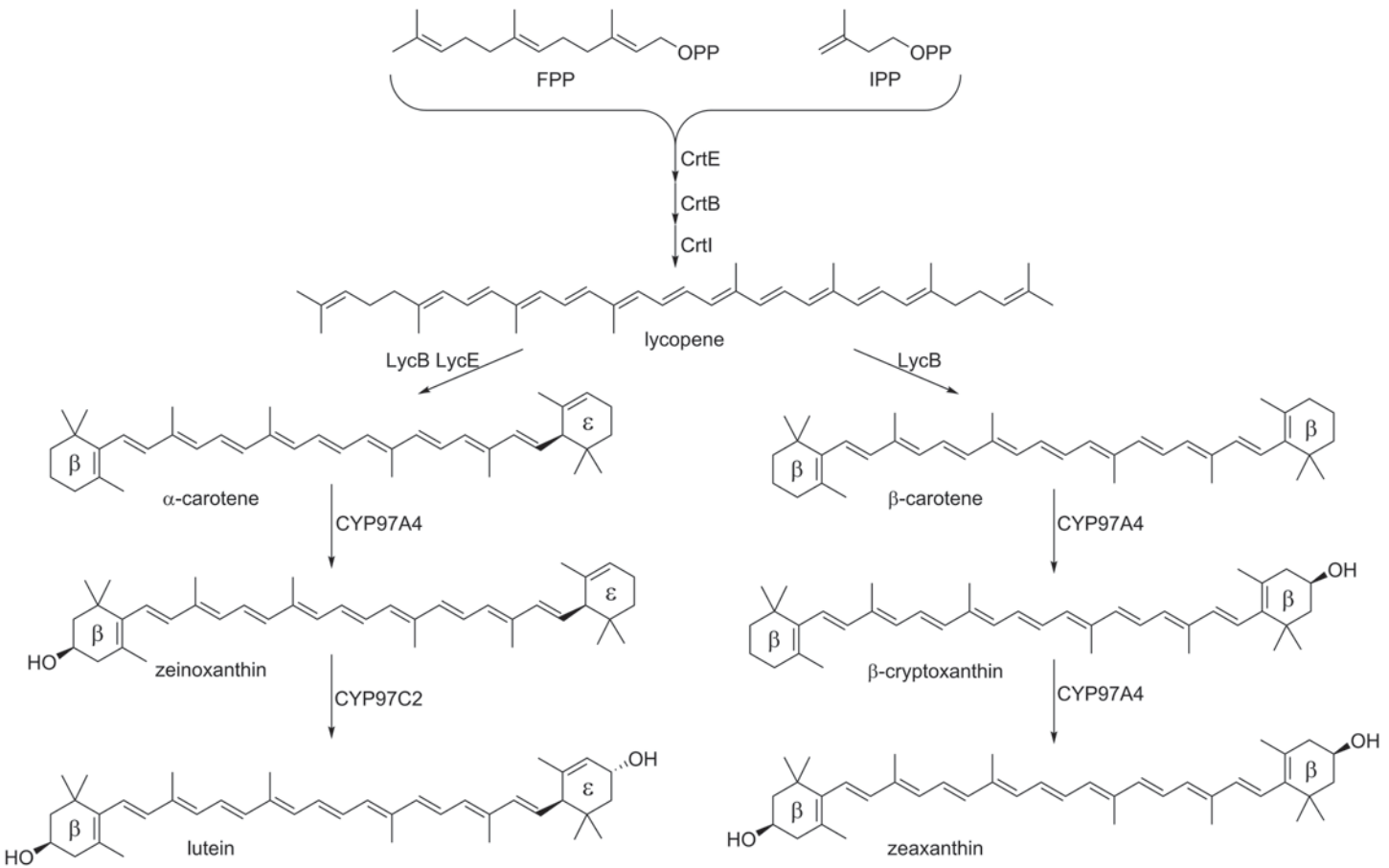


Fig. 8.16 Pathways for the production of hydroxylated carotenoids in *E. coli*. Isopentenyl pyrophosphate (*IPP*) and farnesyl diphosphate (*FPP*) are produced via internal methylerythritol phosphate (MEP) pathway and FPP synthase. *CrtE* GGPP synthase, *CrtB* phytoene synthase, *CrtI* phytoene dehydrogenase, *LycB* lycopene β-cyclase, *LycE* lycopene ε-cyclase

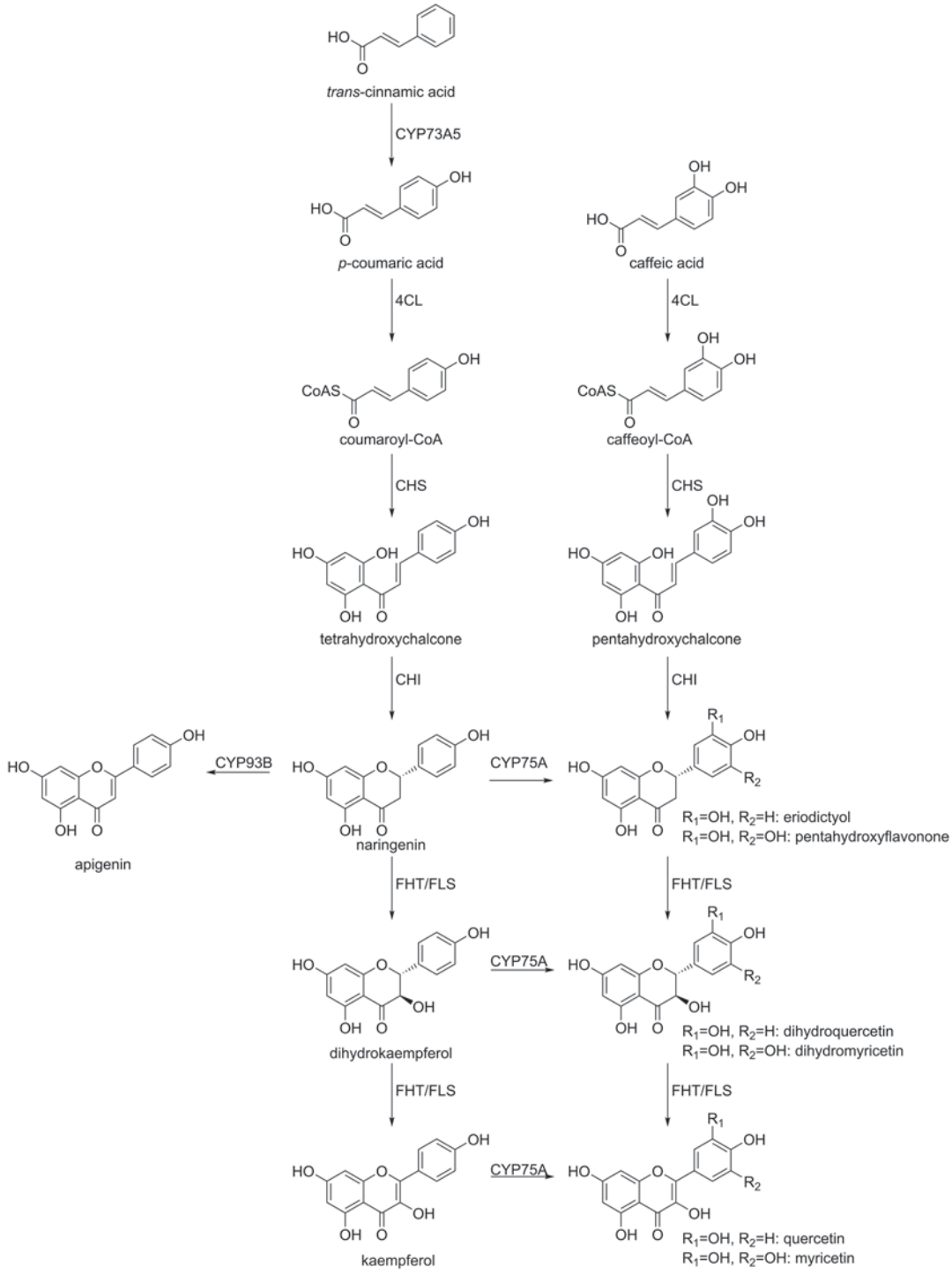


Fig. 8.17 Schematic representation of pathways for the production of flavonoids. *4CL* 4-coumaroyl:CoA ligase, *CHS* chalcone synthase, *CHI* chalcone isomerase, *FHT* flavanone 3β-hydroxylase, *FLS* flavonol synthase

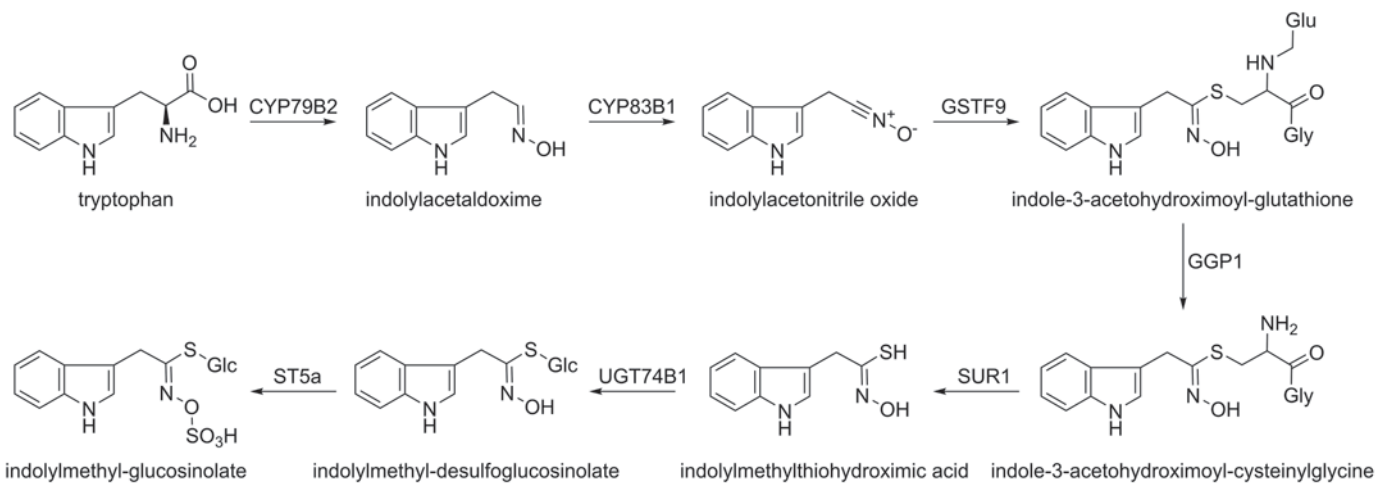


Fig. 8.18 Seven-step pathway introduced in yeast for the accumulation of indolmethyl-glucosinolate. The precursor tryptophan is produced by the native yeast pathway

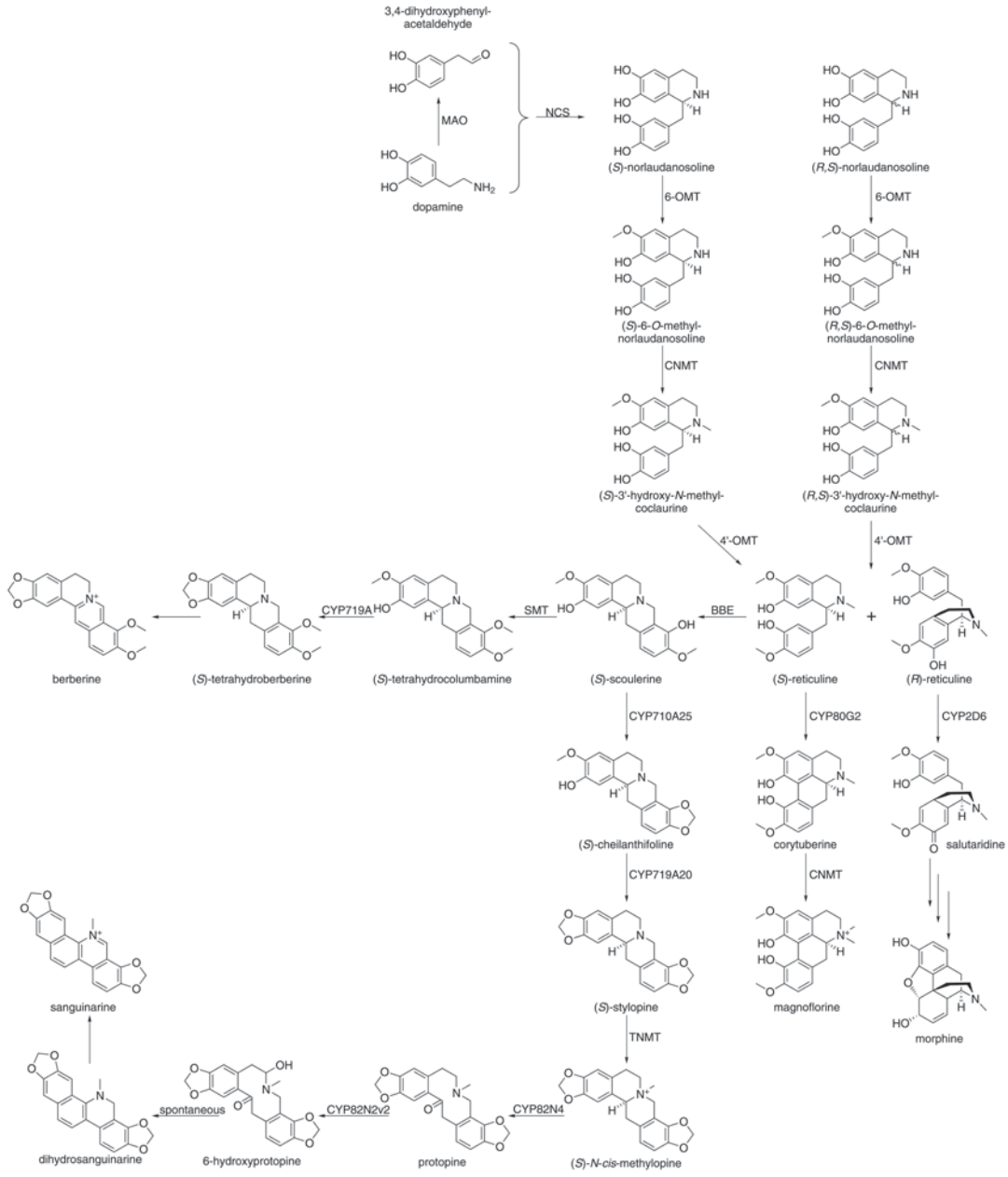


Fig. 8.19 Natural and nonnatural pathways for the production of the BIA branch point metabolite reticuline as well as further downstream metabolites. The final products berberine, morphine, and sanguinarine are also indicated. Unlabeled arrows indicate that the corresponding enzymes have not been identified so far. *MAO* monoamine oxidase, *NCS* norcoclaurine synthase, *6-OMT* 6-*O*-methyltransferase, *CNMT* coclaurine-*N*-methyltransferase, *4′-OMT* 3′-hydroxy-N-methylcoclaurine-4′-O-methyltransferase, *BBE* berberine bridge enzyme, *SMT* (*S*)-scoulerine 9-O-methyltransferase, *TNMT* tetrahydroprotoberberine *cis*-*N*-methyltransferase

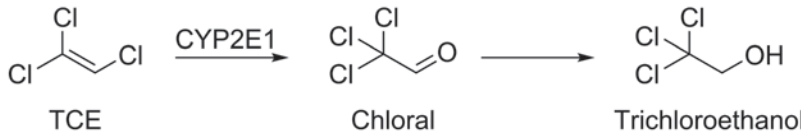


Fig. 8.20 CYP2E1-mediated transformation of trichloroethylene (*TCE*)

could be further converted by the joined action of berberine bridge enzyme (BBE), (*S*)-scoulerine 9-*O*-methyltransferase (SMT), and canadine synthase (CYP719A1) to yield the berberine precursor (*S*)-tetrahydroberberine [415]. Interestingly, a lower gene dose of the surrogate reductase ATR1 as a result of chromosomal integration turned out to be more favorable for (*S*)-tetrahydroberberine production. An estimated titer of 30 mg L^{-1} from a substrate concentration of 4 mM (approx. 1150 mg L^{-1}) was achieved, while conversion was in the range of 1–2%. The accumulation of several reaction intermediates indicated that flux limitations were still present. An alternative route converting the formed (*R*)-reticuline to yield the morphine precursor salutaridine required the use of human CYP2D6 because the native plant enzyme catalyzing this step has not been identified so far. However, the relatively low activity of CYP2D6 on (*R*)-reticuline led to titers of approximately 20 mg L^{-1} from 4 mM substrate.

In a recent study, a ten-gene pathway for the synthesis of the BIA dihydrosanguinarine was reconstituted in *S. cerevisiae* (Fig. 8.19) [416]. (*S*)-reticuline was produced in the same way as in the aforementioned study and then further converted to dihydrosanguinarine by five additional steps, with a final product yield of 1.5% from 10 μM substrate. Importantly, four of these reaction steps were catalyzed by P450s, which included cheilanthifoline synthase (CFS; CYP710A25), stylopine synthase (SPS; CYP719A20), (*S*)-*cis*-N-methylstylopine 14-hydroxylase (MSH; CYP82N4), and protopine 6-hydroxylase (P6H, CYP82N2v2).

Another study features the use of *E. coli* and *S. cerevisiae* for BIA production [417]. While *E. coli* was employed for the production of (*S*)-reticuline from 5 mM dopamine, *S. cerevisiae* cells expressing CYP80G2 and coclaurine-*N*-methyltransferase (CNMT) (both enzymes difficult to express in *E. coli*) were added at a later stage to synthesize 7.2 mg L^{-1} magnoflorine with a yield of 2.2%.

8.7.2 Transgenic Plants

8.7.2.1 Phytoremediation

Phytoremediation is the use of plants to clean up environmental pollution. To overcome limitations like the slow rate of removal or incomplete metabolism, new enzymatic activities are introduced in plants by genetic engineering. In several cases, P450s of bacterial or mammalian origin were expressed in plants in order to remediate polluted soil, groundwater, or air [418].

Expression of the human CYP2E1 in hydroponically grown tobacco enhanced the metabolism of the volatile hydrocarbon trichloroethylene (TCE) up to 640-fold. The oxidation product 2,2,2-trichloroacetaldehyde (chloral) which was generated by the P450 was further metabolized in the plant to the corresponding alcohol (Fig. 8.20) [419]. In a later study, transgenic poplar rather than tobacco was used due to its faster growth, larger size, and more extensive root system. The best performing transgenic lines expressing rabbit CYP2E1 showed more than 100-fold higher TCE-metabolism rates than the control. Due to the broad substrate spectrum of CYP2E1, improved removal rates could also be observed for other environmental pollutants, such as chloroform, carbon tetrachloride, and vinyl chloride. Interestingly, volatile TCE could also be removed from polluted air by whole transgenic plants [420].

In addition, phytoremediation of herbicides can be enhanced by transgenic plants expressing P450s. Rice plants expressing human CYP1A1, either separately or in conjunction with CYP2B6 and CYP2C19, showed a high resistance to a broad range of herbicides with different modes of action, including atracine, metolachlor, norflurazon and mixtures thereof [421–423].

Phytoremediation has also been achieved for the military explosive hexahydro-1,3,

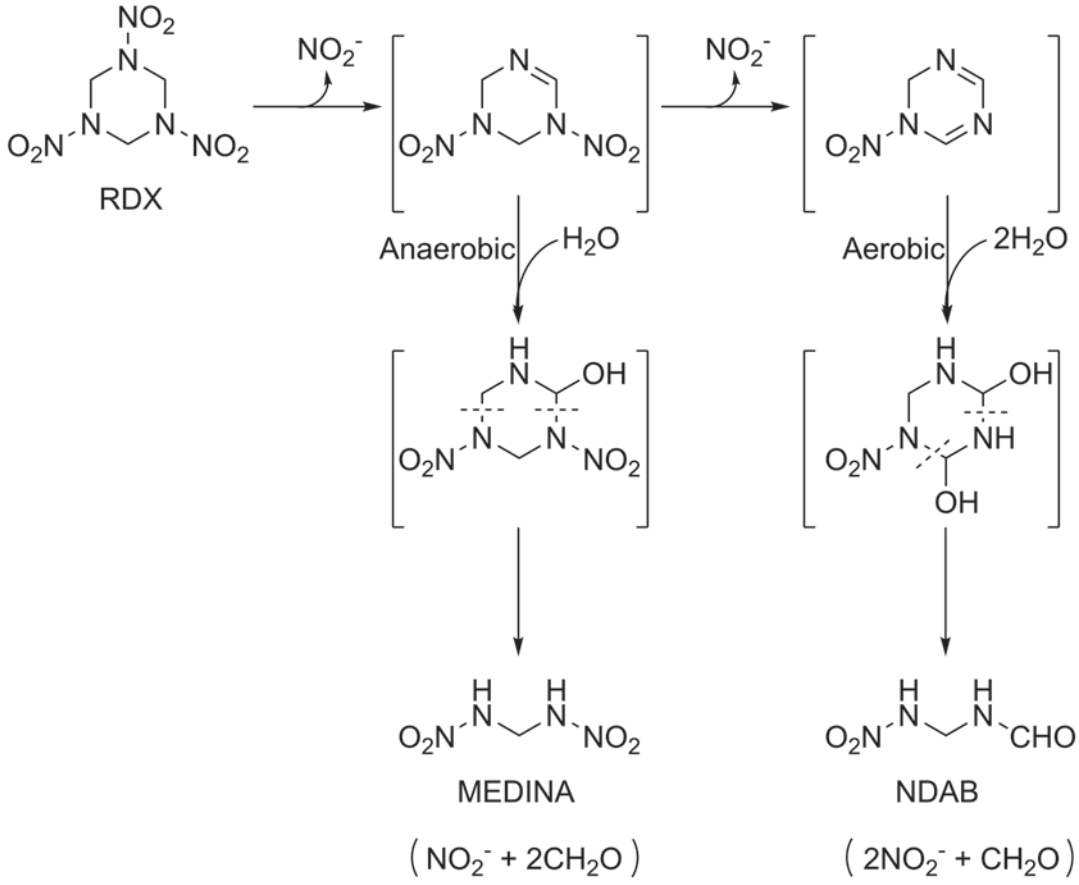


Fig. 8.21 Proposed mechanism for the CYP177A1-mediated degradation of royal demolition explosive (RDX) under anaerobic and aerobic conditions

5-trinitro-1,3,5-triazine (royal demolition explosive, RDX). This compound is toxic not only to mammalians but also to plants. Consequently, it cannot be degraded by classical phytoremediation. Nevertheless, the use of CYP177A1 (XplA) which was originally found in *Rhodococcus* sp. isolated from RDX-contaminated sites allowed the degradation of RDX. CYP177A1 displays an unusual structure with an N-terminal Fld domain fused to a C-terminal P450 domain (see Fig. 4.9, Sect. 4.1). Although the complete mechanism has not been elucidated so far, it has been shown that CYP177A1 catalyzes the single or double denitration of RDX under anaerobic and aerobic conditions, respectively. Hydration probably leads to unstable intermediates, which decompose to nitrite and formaldehyde and either methylendinitramine (MEDINA) or 4-nitro-2,4-diaza-butanal (NDAB; Fig. 8.21). However, the reaction occurs more efficiently at hypoxic conditions. Axenic liquid cultures of *A. thaliana* expressing CYP177A1 detoxified media containing 180 µM RDX within 5 days. When grown on contaminated soil, the same plants exhibited no signs of RDX-toxicity or growth deficiency, whereas wild-type plants did [171]. Engineered plants co-expressing the P450 along with its native reductase XplB operated 30 times faster in terms of RDX removal [424].

8.7.2.2 Reduction of Toxic Secondary Metabolites

Besides the expression of P450s in plants, as shown in the case of phytoremediation, also gene silencing plays an important role, e.g., to prevent the production of endogenous carcino-

genic or antinutritional secondary metabolites. A successful example is the suppression of nicotine conversion to nornicotine, a direct precursor in the synthesis of the potent carcinogen N′-nitrosonornicotine. Knockout of the nicotine N-demethylases (CYP82E4, CYP82E5v2 and CYP82E10) in tobacco resulted in significantly reduced nornicotine levels compared to those found in conventional tobacco cultivars [425, 426]. Recently, the biosynthesis of antinutritional steroidal glycoalkaloids (SGAs), such as α-solanine, α-chaconine, or α-tomatine in solanaceous crops was elucidated. SGAs cause gastrointestinal and neurological disorders and, at high concentrations, may be lethal to humans. By silencing the *GAME4* gene encoding CYP88 the accumulation of SGAs was prevented in potato tubers and tomato fruit [427].

8.7.2.3 Ornamental Plants

An actual industrial application promoted by Suntory Ltd. (Japan) and Florigene Pty Ltd. (Australia) is the exploitation of P450s involved in biosynthesis of delphinidin-type anthocyanins for the production of roses and carnations with nonnatural colors that cannot be achieved by classical breeding [428]. Expression of the flavonoid 3′,5′-hydroxylase (F3′,5′-H; CYP75A) and dihydroflavonol reductase (DFR) from *Petunia* in *DFR*-deficient variants led to an exclusive accumulation of delphinidin derivatives and a significant color shift towards blue (Fig. 8.22) [429].

The resulting flower FLORIGENE Moondust was the first commercially available floricultural crop in the world. Introduction of pansy F3′,5′-H instead of its *Petunia* homolog, either alone or in combination with CYP75A of *Salvia* sp., increased delphinidin levels, yielding dark violet carnations (FLORIGENE Moonshadow and FLORIGENE Moonique) [430, 431]. Up to now, carnations with several shades have been developed from suitable varieties through the expression of different genes in diverse genetic arrangements and the customized downregulation of DFR and flavonoid 3′-hydroxylase (F3′-H; CYP75B) genes [432].

For the generation of roses with higher delphinidin content cultivars with higher petal vacuolar pH and flavonol amounts as well as lower F3′-H activity were selected and transformed with F3′,5′-H from pansy [433]. Suntory blue rose *Applause* has been commercialized in Japan since 2009 (Fig. 8.23). To achieve a more pansy-like blue color, further modifications regarding the production of strong copigments and elevation of vacuolar pH are still needed.

8.8 Conclusions and Perspectives

Cytochrome P450 enzymes catalyze a vast variety of chemical transformations and accept a broad spectrum of substrates. Their ability to perform highly selective oxidation reactions at unactivated C–H bonds at room temperature and under normal pressure demonstrates the sustainability of P450 biocatalysts. Therefore, P450s are considered as attractive candidates for the synthesis of valuable compounds. However, as generally recognized, the use of P450s in industrial processes is still limited because of their complexity, low activity, and the need for the reducing cofactors NAD(P)H and redox partner proteins, which generally result in low product yields. Over the last two decades, our fundamental understanding of P450 systems has greatly improved and tremendous progress has been made in making these systems more suitable for industrial application. Bioprocesses for industrial production of fine chemicals are considered to require space–time yields of at least 0.1 g L^{-1} h^{-1} [434]. To date, most of the reported P450-based biocatalytic systems do not fulfill this requirement. However, for the production of pharmaceutical compounds, acceptable process productivities may be as low as 0.001 g L^{-1} h^{-1} [435]. This value is already met by several reported P450 biocatalysts.

The aspect of economic feasibility of biotechnological processes involving P450s has been studied by Andreas Schmid and colleagues [435]. An operational window for twelve reported P450-based processes was analyzed and compared to the industrially relevant space–time yields. Interesting in this context is the artificial multienzyme cascade process involving CYP71AV1 from *A.*

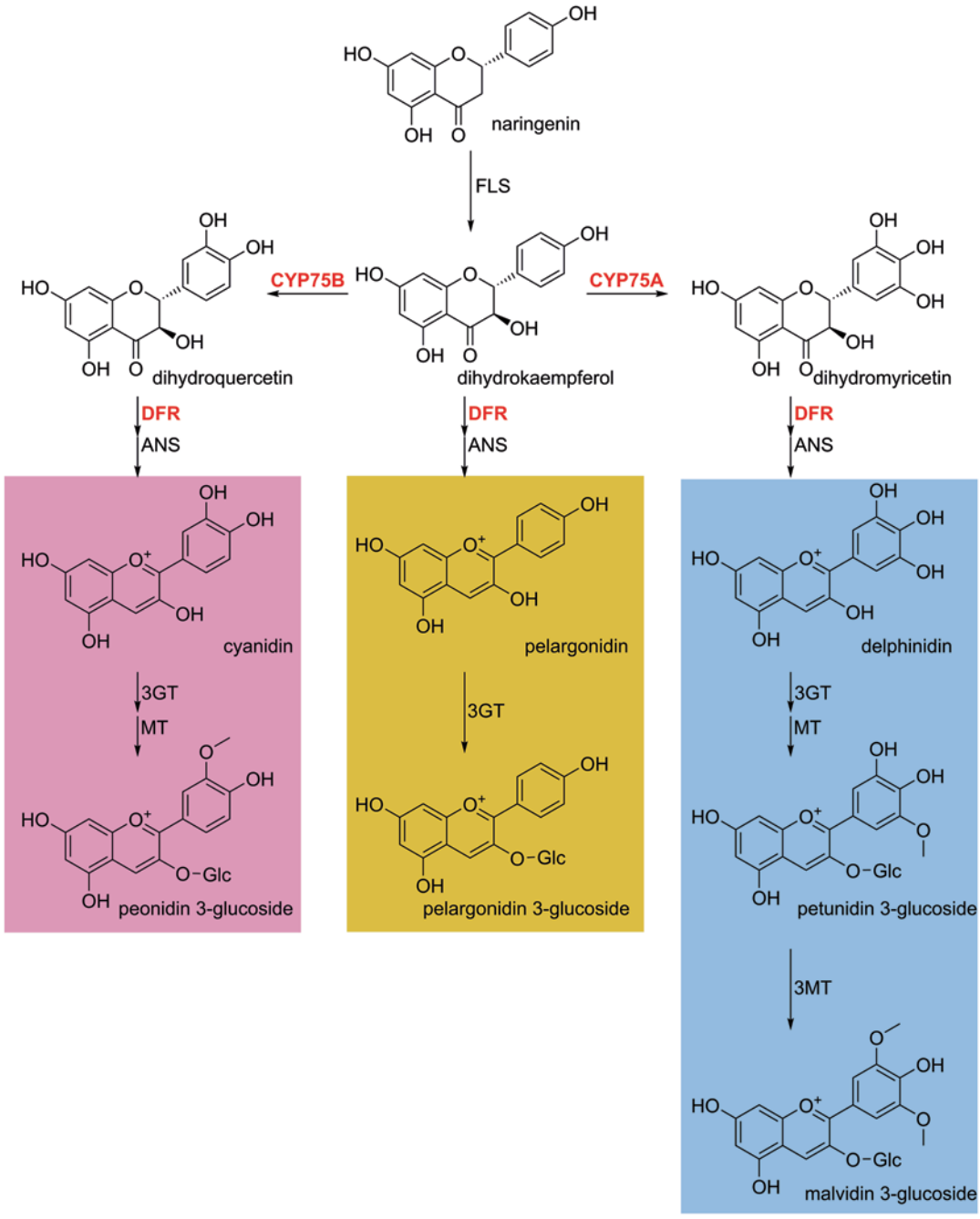


Fig. 8.22 Flavonoid biosynthetic pathways relevant for flower colors. Typical colors resulting from each of the anthocyanins are indicated by the *colored boxes*. Other factors affecting the color like copigments are not represented. Modified activities are highlighted in *red*. *DFR* dihydroflavonol 4-reductase, *ANS* anthocyanidin synthase, *3GT* anthocyanidin 3-*O*-glucosyltransferase, *MT* methyltransferase

Fig. 8.23 The blue rose *Applause* developed by Suntory. (Reproduced with permission of Suntory Flowers Limited, Tokyo, Japan)

annua for the production of artemisinic acid in engineered *S. cerevisiae, reported in 2006* [80]. This production system hardly fulfilled the minimal requirements defined for pharmaceutical compounds at that time [435]. However, further improvements of this system led in 2013 to artemisinic acid concentrations of up to 25 g L^{-1} in fermentation experiments [395, 436]. A process based on the engineered *S. cerevisiae* strain producing artemisinic acid is now used for the industrial production of artemisinin at Sanofi (http://www.rsc.org/chemistryworld/2013/04/sanofi-launches-malaria-drug-production). This example perfectly demonstrates that recombinant protein technology combined with the methods of synthetic biology, metabolic engineering, and downstream processing opens up completely new perspectives for P450-based processes. The ability of P450s to catalyze highly selective reactions on complex molecules, which can be combined with additional chemical reactions to create chemo-enzymatic processes for the production of molecules of interest (as in the case of artemisinin), makes P450s interesting tools for the synthesis and modification of natural compounds based on renewable feedstocks.

Artemisinin is a component of the artemisinin-based combination malaria therapies [394]. In 2010, more than 200 million cases of malaria, and at least 655,000 malaria-related deaths were reported [437]. Obviously, a constant and cheap source of artemisinin is required to support a cost-effective treatment [395]. In addition, new effective agents against cancer as well as new antibiotics and new anti-inflammatory compounds are required. For instance, the annual production of steroid drugs has exceeded 1,000,000 t and the global market is around US$ 10 billion [318]. The demand for drug metabolites is also rising, while at the same time safety regulations are tightened. In 2008, the US Food and Drug Administration (FDA) issued a "Guidance for Industry: Safety Testing of Drug Metabolites," which defines that drug metabolites present in circulation at a fraction >10% (formerly >25%) of the parent drug must undergo safety testing [438, 439]. A similar "Guideline on the Investigation of Drug Interactions" was issued in June 2012 by the Committee for Human Medicinal Products (CHMP) of the European Medicines Agency (EMA) [440].

The demand for high-value oxyfunctionalized fine chemicals has also been increasing over the past years. In 2011, the estimated sales volume of the top ten flavor and fragrance industry leaders was US$ 22 billion (in comparison: US$ 16 billion in 2005) [441]. From an academic as well as commercial point of view, the increasing demands of high-value compounds represent strong market incentives for further developments in the field of biotransformation and de novo biosynthesis of oxygenated compounds. In cases where chemical synthesis or extraction from plants is not feasible, microbial systems could be a suitable alternative source for the production of such compounds. To achieve this goal, the use of P450 seems inevitable. A variety of secondary metabolites from different substance classes have already been produced by exploiting the synthetic

power of P450s. In addition to improved process engineering and control of the carbon flux by metabolic engineering, investigations of P450s and their dedicated redox partners have proven instrumental to metabolite production.

An important step towards improving the catalytic activities of P450 enzymes involves the covalent fusion of redox partner protein(s) to these enzymes. Many different approaches have been followed to create a multitude of artificial P450–redox partner fusion enzymes that catalyze a large variety of reactions. At first sight, it appears that no general rules for designing the optimal artificial P450 fusion construct can be deduced. On the other hand, it is evident that the proximity of the P450 domain to its redox partner(s) as well as a certain structural flexibility are important factors that contribute to efficient electron transfer.

Apart from activity improvement, enzyme engineering also allows the production of completely novel compounds that normally are not produced via natural routes [442]. To accelerate this process, the development and improvement of efficient microbial expression systems as well as high throughput screening methods are still crucial. The combination of such novel strategies enables exciting perspectives for future biocatalytic research and will certainly provide us with a completely new range of chemical compounds.

In this context, the modularity of P450 systems can be readily exploited. Strategies based on the easy exchange of modules (e.g., redox partners, NAD(P)H regeneration), which already have been established for a number of P450s, could easily be applied to other P450 systems as well, thereby significantly accelerating the setup of biotechnological processes.

Taken together, the elaborate strategies to improve the activity of P450 enzymes and to overcome their limitations make them excellent examples of biotechnological engineering. The extraordinary versatility of P450 enzymes that are used already today, as well as novel P450 enzymes or activities that will be discovered in the future, will undoubtedly be further developed and exploited for biotechnological application.

References

1. Chen MS, White MC (2007) A predictably selective aliphatic C–H oxidation reaction for complex molecule synthesis. Science 318:783–787
2. Godula K, Sames D (2006) C–H bond functionalization in complex organic synthesis. Science 312:67–72
3. Newhouse T, Baran PS (2011) If C–H bonds could talk: selective C–H bond oxidation. Angew Chem Int Ed Engl 50:3362–3374
4. Fasan R (2012) Tuning P450 enzymes as oxidation catalysts. ACS Catal 2:647–666
5. Lewis JC, Coelho PS, Arnold FH (2011) Enzymatic functionalization of carbon-hydrogen bonds. Chem Soc Rev 40:2003–2021
6. Garfinkel D (1958) Studies on pig liver microsomes. I. Enzymic and pigment composition of different microsomal fractions. Arch Biochem Biophys 77:493–509
7. Klingenberg M (1958) Pigments of rat liver microsomes. Arch Biochem Biophys 75:376–386
8. Davies HG, Green RH, Kelly DR, Roberts SM (1989) Biotransformations in preparative organic chemistry: the use of isolated enzymes and whole-cell systems in synthesis. Academic, London, pp 1–23
9. Bernhardt R (1996) Cytochrome P450: structure, function, and generation of reactive oxygen species. Rev Physiol Biochem Pharmacol 127:137–221
10. Hlavica P, Kunzel-Mulas U (1993) Metabolic *N*-oxide formation by rabbit-liver microsomal cytochrome *P*-4502B4: involvement of superoxide in the NADPH-dependent *N*-oxygenation of *N, N*-dimethylaniline. Biochim Biophys Acta 1158:83–90
11. Seto Y, Guengerich FP (1993) Partitioning between *N*-dealkylation and *N*-oxygenation in the oxidation of *N, N*-dialkylarylamines catalyzed by cytochrome P450 2B1. J Biol Chem 268:9986–9997
12. Kashiyama E, Yokoi T, Odomi M, Funae Y, Inoue K, Kamataki T (1997) Cytochrome P450 responsible for the stereoselective *S*-oxidation of flosequinan in hepatic microsomes from rats and humans. Drug Metab Dispos 25:716–724
13. Bischoff D, Bister B, Bertazzo M, Pfeifer V, Stegmann E, Nicholson GJ, Keller S, Pelzer S, Wohlleben W, Sussmuth RD (2005) The biosynthesis of vancomycin-type glycopeptide antibiotics—a model for oxidative side-chain cross-linking by oxygenases coupled to the action of peptide synthetases. Chembiochem 6:267–272
14. Dalvie DK, O'Connell TN (2004) Characterization of novel dihydrothienopyridinium and thienopyridinium metabolites of ticlopidine in vitro: role of peroxidases, cytochromes P450, and monoamine oxidases. Drug Metab Dispos 32:49–57
15. Kim TW, Hwang JY, Kim YS, Joo SH, Chang SC, Lee JS, Takatsuto S, Kim SK (2005) *Arabidopsis* CYP85A2, a cytochrome P450, mediates the Baeyer-Villiger oxidation of castasterone to brassinolide in brassinosteroid biosynthesis. Plant Cell 17:2397–2412

16. Cryle MJ, Stok JE, De Voss JJ (2003) Reactions catalyzed by bacterial cytochromes P450. Aust J Chem 56:749–762
17. Isin EM, Guengerich FP (2007) Complex reactions catalyzed by cytochrome P450 enzymes. Biochim Biophys Acta 1770:314–329
18. Ortiz de Montellano PR, Nelson SD (2011) Rearrangement reactions catalyzed by cytochrome P450s. Arch Biochem Biophys 507:95–110
19. Bernhardt R (2006) Cytochromes P450 as versatile biocatalysts. J Biotechnol 124:128–145
20. Guengerich FP (2001) Uncommon P450-catalyzed reactions. Curr Drug Metab 2:93–115
21. Urlacher VB, Eiben S (2006) Cytochrome P450 monooxygenases: perspectives for synthetic application. Trends Biotechnol 24:324–330
22. Sono M, Roach MP, Coulter ED, Dawson JH (1996) Heme-containing oxygenases. Chem Rev 96:2841–2888
23. Guengerich FP, Munro AW (2013) Unusual cytochrome P450 enzymes and reactions. J Biol Chem 288:17065–17073
24. Barry SM, Kers JA, Johnson EG, Song L, Aston PR, Patel B, Krasnoff SB, Crane BR, Gibson DM, Loria R, Challis GL (2012) Cytochrome P450-catalyzed L-tryptophan nitration in thaxtomin phytotoxin biosynthesis. Nat Chem Biol 8:814–816
25. Coelho PS, Brustad EM, Kannan A, Arnold FH (2013) Olefin cyclopropanation via carbene transfer catalyzed by engineered cytochrome P450 enzymes. Science 339:307–310
26. McIntosh JA, Coelho PS, Farwell CC, Wang ZJ, Lewis JC, Brown TR, Arnold FH (2013) Enantioselective intramolecular C–H amination catalyzed by engineered cytochrome P450 enzymes in vitro and in vivo. Angew Chem Int Ed Engl 52:9309–9312
27. Schuler MA, Werck-Reichhart D (2003) Functional genomics of P450s. Annu Rev Plant Biol 54:629–667
28. Trager WF (1989) Stereochemistry of cytochrome P450 reactions. Drug Metab Rev 20:489–496
29. Gonzalez FJ, Korzekwa KR (1995) Cytochromes P450 expression systems. Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol 35:369–390
30. Park JB (2007) Oxygenase-based whole-cell biocatalysis in organic synthesis. J Microbiol Biotechnol 17:379–392
31. Pawlowska M, Augustin E (2011) Expression systems of cytochrome P450 proteins in studies of drug metabolism in vitro. Postepy Hig Med Dosw (Online) 65:367–376
32. Yabusaki Y (1998) Expression of mammalian cytochromes P450 in yeast. Methods Mol Biol 107:195–202
33. Zelasko S, Palaria A, Das A (2013) Optimizations to achieve high-level expression of cytochrome P450 proteins using Escherichia coli expression systems. Protein Expr Purif 20:00143–00145
34. van Beilen JB, Duetz WA, Schmid A, Witholt B (2003) Practical issues in the application of oxygenases. Trends Biotechnol 21:170–177
35. Hannemann F, Bichet A, Ewen KM, Bernhardt R (2007) Cytochrome P450 systems—biological variations of electron transport chains. Biochim Biophys Acta 1770:330–344
36. Ewen KM, Hannemann F, Iametti S, Morleo A, Bernhardt R (2011) Functional characterization of Fdx1: evidence for an evolutionary relationship between P450-type and ISC-type ferredoxins. J Mol Biol 413:940–951
37. Ewen KM, Kleser M, Bernhardt R (2010) Adrenodoxin: the archetype of vertebrate-type [2Fe-2S] cluster ferredoxins. Biochim Biophys Acta 1814:111–125
38. Hanukoglu I, Rapoport R, Weiner L, Sklan D (1993) Electron leakage from the mitochondrial NADPH-adrenodoxin reductase-adrenodoxin-P450scc (cholesterol side chain cleavage) system. Arch Biochem Biophys 305:489–498
39. Sligar SG, Makris TM, Denisov IG (2005) Thirty years of microbial P450 monooxygenase research: peroxo-heme intermediates—the central bus station in heme oxygenase catalysis. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 338:346–354
40. Loida PJ, Sligar SG (1993) Molecular recognition in cytochrome P450—mechanism for the control of uncoupling reactions. Biochemistry 32:11530–11538
41. Makris TM, Davydov R, Denisov IG, Hoffman BM, Sligar SG (2002) Mechanistic enzymology of oxygen activation by the cytochromes P450. Drug Metab Rev 34:691–708
42. Nelson DR (2013) A world of cytochrome P450s. Philos Trans R Soc Lond B Biol Sci 368:20120430
43. Furuya T, Kino K (2010) Genome mining approach for the discovery of novel cytochrome P450 biocatalysts. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 86:991–1002
44. Thaker MN, Wang W, Spanogiannopoulos P, Waglechner N, King AM, Medina R, Wright GD (2013) Identifying producers of antibacterial compounds by screening for antibiotic resistance. Nat Biotechnol 31:922–927
45. D'Onofrio A, Crawford JM, Stewart EJ, Witt K, Gavrish E, Epstein S, Clardy J, Lewis K (2010) Siderophores from neighboring organisms promote the growth of uncultured bacteria. Chem Biol 17:254–264
46. Schmeisser C, Steele H, Streit WR (2007) Metagenomics, biotechnology with non-culturable microbes. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 75:955–962
47. Nelson DR (1999) Cytochrome P450 and the individuality of species. Arch Biochem Biophys 369:1–10
48. Nelson DR (2006) Cytochrome P450 nomenclature, 2004. Methods Mol Biol 320:1–10
49. Nelson DR (2010) Progress in tracing the evolutionary paths of cytochrome P450. Biochim Biophys Acta 1814:14–18
50. Nelson DR (2009) The cytochrome P450 homepage. Hum Genomics 4:59–65
51. Fischer M, Knoll M, Sirim D, Wagner F, Funke S, Pleiss J (2007) The cytochrome P450 engineering database: a navigation and prediction tool for the cytochrome P450 protein family. Bioinformatics 23:2015–2017

52. Sirim D, Wagner F, Lisitsa A, Pleiss J (2009) The cytochrome P450 engineering database: integration of biochemical properties. BMC Biochem 10:27
53. Park J, Lee S, Choi J, Ahn K, Park B, Kang S, Lee YH (2008) Fungal cytochrome P450 database. BMC Genomics 9:402
54. Preissner S, Kroll K, Dunkel M, Senger C, Goldsobel G, Kuzman D, Guenther S, Winnenburg R, Schroeder M, Preissner R (2010) SuperCYP: a comprehensive database on cytochrome P450 enzymes including a tool for analysis of CYP-drug interactions. Nucleic Acids Res 38:D237–243
55. Schulz S, Girhard M, Urlacher VB (2012) Biocatalysis: key to selective oxidations. Chem Cat Chem 4:1889–1895
56. Liese A, Zelinski T, Kula MR, Kierkels H, Karutz M, Kragl U, Wandrey C (1998) A novel reactor concept for the enzymatic reduction of poorly soluble ketones. J Mol Catal B Enzym 4:91–99
57. Kim KR, Oh DK (2013) Production of hydroxy fatty acids by microbial fatty acid-hydroxylation enzymes. Biotechnol Adv 31:1473–1485
58. Funhoff EG, van Beilen JB (2007) Alkane activation by P450 oxygenases. Biocatal Biotransform 25:186–193
59. van Beilen JB, Funhoff EG, van Loon A, Just A, Kaysser L, Bouza M, Holtackers R, Rothlisberger M, Li Z, Witholt B (2006) Cytochrome P450 alkane hydroxylases of the CYP153 family are common in alkane-degrading eubacteria lacking integral membrane alkane hydroxylases. Appl Environ Microbiol 72:59–65
60. Kubota M, Nodate M, Yasumoto-Hirose M, Uchiyama T, Kagami O, Shizuri Y, Misawa N (2005) Isolation and functional analysis of cytochrome P450 CYP153A genes from various environments. Biosci Biotechnol Biochem 69:2421–2430
61. Funhoff EG, Salzmann J, Bauer U, Witholt B, van Beilen JB (2007) Hydroxylation and epoxidation reactions catalyzed by CYP153 enzymes. Enzyme Microb Technol 40:806–812
62. Gudiminchi RK, Randall C, Opperman DJ, Olaofe OA, Harrison STL, Albertyn J, Smit MS (2012) Whole-cell hydroxylation of n-octane by *Escherichia coli* strains expressing the CYP153A6 operon. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 96:1507–1516
63. Scheps D, Malca SH, Hoffmann H, Nestl BM, Hauer B (2011) Regioselective ω-hydroxylation of medium-chain n-alkanes and primary alcohols by CYP153 enzymes from *Mycobacterium marinum* and *Polaromonas* sp. strain JS666. Org Biomol Chem 9:6727–6733
64. Honda Malca S, Scheps D, Kühnel L, Venegas-Venegas E, Seifert A, Nestl BM, Hauer B (2012) Bacterial CYP153A monooxygenases for the synthesis of omega-hydroxylated fatty acids. Chem Commun (Camb) 48:5115–5117
65. von Buhler CJ, Urlacher VB (2014) A novel P450-based biocatalyst for the selective production of chiral 2-alkanols. Chem Commun (Camb) 50:4089–4091
66. Craft DL, Madduri KM, Eshoo M, Wilson CR (2003) Identification and characterization of the CYP52 family of *Candida tropicalis* ATCC 20336, important for the conversion of fatty acids and alkanes to alpha, omega-dicarboxylic acids. Appl Environ Microbiol 69:5983–5991
67. Ohkuma M, Muraoka S, Tanimoto T, Fujii M, Ohta A, Takagi M (1995) CYP52 (cytochrome P450alk) multigene family in *Candida maltosa*: identification and characterization of eight members. DNA Cell Biol 14:163–173
68. Takai H, Iwama R, Kobayashi S, Horiuchi H, Fukuda R, Ohta A (2012) Construction and characterization of a *Yarrowia lipolytica* mutant lacking genes encoding cytochromes P450 subfamily 52. Fungal Genet Biol 49:58–64
69. Kim D, Cryle MJ, Voss JJ, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2007) Functional expression and characterization of cytochrome P450 52A21 from *Candida albicans*. Arch Biochem Biophys 464:213–220
70. van Bogaert IN, De Mey M, Develter D, Soetaert W, Vandamme EJ (2009) Importance of the cytochrome P450 monooxygenase CYP52 family for the sophorolipid-producing yeast *Candida bombicola*. FEMS Yeast Res 9:87–94
71. Zhao Y-J, Cheng Q-Q, Su P, Chen X, Wang X-J, Gao W, Huang L-Q (2014) Research progress relating to the role of cytochrome P450 in the biosynthesis of terpenoids in medicinal plants. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 98:2371–2383
72. Hardwick JP (2008) Cytochrome P450 omega hydroxylase (CYP4) function in fatty acid metabolism and metabolic diseases. Biochem Pharmacol 75:2263–2275
73. Edson KZ, Rettie AE (2013) CYP4 Enzymes as potential drug targets: focus on enzyme multiplicity, inducers and inhibitors, and therapeutic modulation of 20-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid (20-HETE) synthase and fatty acid omega-hydroxylase activities. Curr Top Med Chem 13:1429–1440
74. Gandhi AV, Saxena S, Relles D, Sarosiek K, Kang CY, Chipitsyna G, Sendecki JA, Yeo CJ, Arafat HA (2013) Differential expression of cytochrome P450 omega-hydroxylase isoforms and their association with clinicopathological features in pancreatic ductal adenocarcinoma. Ann Surg Oncol 20:S636–S643
75. Nakano M, Kelly EJ, Rettie AE (2009) Expression and characterization of CYP4V2 as a fatty acid omega-hydroxylase. Drug Metab Dispos 37:2119–2122
76. Fisher MB, Zheng YM, Rettie AE (1998) Positional specificity of rabbit CYP4B1 for omega-hydroxylation of short-medium chain fatty acids and hydrocarbons. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 248:352–355
77. Cane DE, Ikeda H (2012) Exploration and mining of the bacterial terpenome. Acc Chem Res 45:463–472
78. Schewe H, Mirata MA, Holtmann D, Schrader J (2011) Biooxidation of monoterpenes with bacterial monooxygenases. Process Biochem 46:1885–1899
79. Serra S, Fuganti C, Brenna E (2005) Biocatalytic preparation of natural flavours and fragrances. Trends Biotechnol 23:193–198

80. Ro DK, Paradise EM, Ouellet M, Fisher KJ, Newman KL, Ndungu JM, Ho KA, Eachus RA, Ham TS, Kirby J, Chang MC, Withers ST, Shiba Y, Sarpong R, Keasling JD (2006) Production of the antimalarial drug precursor artemisinic acid in engineered yeast. Nature 440:940–943
81. Chang MC, Eachus RA, Trieu W, Ro DK, Keasling JD (2007) Engineering *Escherichia coli* for production of functionalized terpenoids using plant P450s. Nat Chem Biol 3:274–277
82. Eschenmoser W, Uebelhart P, Eugster CH (1981) Synthesis and chirality of the enantiomeric 6-hydroxy-alpha-ionones and of *cis* and t*rans*-5,6-dihydroxy-5,6-dihydro-beta-ionones. Helv Chim Acta 64:2681–2690
83. Roberts DL, Heckman RA, Hege BP, Bellin SA (1968) Synthesis of (RS)-abscisic acid. J Org Chem 33:3566–3569
84. Dietrich M, Eiben S, Asta C, Do TA, Pleiss J, Urlacher VB (2008) Cloning, expression and characterisation of CYP102A7, a self-sufficient P450 monooxygenase from *Bacillus licheniformis*. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 79:931–940
85. Girhard M, Klaus T, Khatri Y, Bernhardt R, Urlacher VB (2010) Characterization of the versatile monooxygenase CYP109B1 from *Bacillus subtilis*. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 87:595–607
86. Khatri Y, Girhard M, Romankiewicz A, Ringle M, Hannemann F, Urlacher VB, Hutter MC, Bernhardt R (2010) Regioselective hydroxylation of norisoprenoids by CYP109D1 from *Sorangium cellulosum* So ce56. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 88:485–495
87. Ly TTB, Khatri Y, Zapp J, Hutter MC, Bernhardt R (2012) CYP264B1 from *Sorangium cellulosum* So ce56: a fascinating norisoprenoid and sesquiterpene hydroxylase. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 95:123–133
88. Bleif S, Hannemann F, Lisurek M, Kries JP, Zapp J, Dietzen M, Antes I, Bernhardt R (2011) Identification of CYP106A2 as a regioselective allylic bacterial diterpene hydroxylase. Chembiochem 12:576–582
89. Bleif S, Hannemann F, Zapp J, Hartmann D, Jauch J, Bernhardt R (2012) A new *Bacillus megaterium* whole-cell catalyst for the hydroxylation of the pentacyclic triterpene 11-keto-beta-boswellic acid (KBA) based on a recombinant cytochrome P450 system. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 93:1135–1146
90. Schmitz D, Zapp J, Bernhardt R (2012) Hydroxylation of the triterpenoid dipterocarpol with CYP106A2 from *Bacillus megaterium*. FEBS J 279:1663–1674
91. Janocha S, Zapp J, Hutter M, Kleser M, Bohlmann J, Bernhardt R (2013) Resin acid conversion with CYP105A1: an enzyme with potential for the production of pharmaceutically relevant diterpenoids. Chembiochem 14:467–473
92. Janocha S, Bernhardt R (2013) Design and characterization of an efficient CYP105A1-based whole-cell biocatalyst for the conversion of resin acid diterpenoids in permeabilized *Escherichia coli*. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 97:7639–7649
93. Zhan J (2009) Biosynthesis of bacterial aromatic polyketides. Curr Top Med Chem 9:1958–1610
94. Gomez-Escribano JP, Bibb MJ (2014) Heterologous expression of natural product biosynthetic gene clusters in *Streptomyces coelicolor*: from genome mining to manipulation of biosynthetic pathways. J Ind Microbiol Biotechnol 41:425–431
95. Guengerich FP, Tang Z, Salamanca-Pinzon SG, Cheng Q (2010) Characterizing proteins of unknown function: orphan cytochrome P450 enzymes as a paradigm. Mol Interv 10:153–163
96. Lamb DC, Waterman MR, Zhao B (2013) *Streptomyces* cytochromes P450: applications in drug metabolism. Expert Opin Drug Metab Toxicol 9:1279–1294
97. Sherman DH, Li S, Yermalitskaya LV, Kim Y, Smith JA, Waterman MR, Podust LM (2006) The structural basis for substrate anchoring, active site selectivity, and product formation by P450 PikC from *Streptomyces venezuelae*. J Biol Chem 281:26289–26297
98. Lee SK, Park JW, Kim JW, Jung WS, Park SR, Choi CY, Kim ES, Kim BS, Ahn JS, Sherman DH, Yoon YJ (2006) Neopikromycin and novapikromycin from the pikromycin biosynthetic pathway of *Streptomyces venezuelae*. J Nat Prod 69:847–849
99. Lee SK, Basnet DB, Hong JSJ, Jung WS, Choi CY, Lee HC, Sohng JK, Ryu KG, Kim DJ, Ahn JS, Kim BS, Oh HC, Sherman DH, Yoon YJ (2005) Structural diversification of macrolactones by substrate-flexible cytochrome P450 monooxygenases. Adv Synth Catal 347:1369–1378
100. Basnet DB, Park JW, Yoon YJ (2008) Combinatorial biosynthesis of 5-O-desosaminyl erythronolide A as a potent precursor of ketolide antibiotics. J Biotechnol 135:92–96
101. Anzai Y, Li S, Chaulagain MR, Kinoshita K, Kato F, Montgomery J, Sherman DH (2008) Functional analysis of MycCI and MycG, cytochrome P450 enzymes involved in biosynthesis of mycinamicin macrolide antibiotics. Chem Biol 15:950–959
102. Urlacher VB, Girhard M (2012) Cytochrome P450 monooxygenases: an update on perspectives for synthetic application. Trends Biotechnol 30:26–36
103. Lamb DC, Guengerich FP, Kelly SL, Waterman MR (2006) Exploiting *Streptomyces coelicolor* A3(2) P450s as a model for application in drug discovery. Expert Opin Drug Metab Toxicol 2:27–40
104. Gillam EM (2008) Engineering cytochrome P450 enzymes. Chem Res Toxicol 21:220–231
105. Grogan G (2011) Cytochromes P450: exploiting diversity and enabling application as biocatalysts. Curr Opin Chem Biol 15:241–248
106. Jung ST, Lauchli R, Arnold FH (2011) Cytochrome P450: taming a wild type enzyme. Curr Opin Biotechnol 22:809–817
107. McIntosh JA, Farwell CC, Arnold FH (2014) Expanding P450 catalytic reaction space through evolution and engineering. Curr Opin Chem Biol 19C:126–134

108. O'Reilly E, Kohler V, Flitsch SL, Turner NJ (2011) Cytochromes P450 as useful biocatalysts: addressing the limitations. Chem Commun (Camb) 47:2490–2501
109. Whitehouse CJ, Bell SG, Wong LL (2012) P450(BM3) (CYP102A1): connecting the dots. Chem Soc Rev 41:1218–1260
110. Bornscheuer UT, Pohl M (2001) Improved biocatalysts by directed evolution and rational protein design. Curr Opin Chem Biol 5:137–143
111. Arnold FH (2009) How proteins adapt: lessons from directed evolution. Cold Spring Harb Symp Quant Biol 74:41–46
112. McLean KJ, Girvan HM, Munro AW (2007) Cytochrome P450/redox partner fusion enzymes: biotechnological and toxicological prospects. Expert Opin Drug Metab Toxicol 3:847–863
113. Capdevila JH, Wei S, Helvig C, Falck JR, Belosludtsev Y, Truan G, Graham-Lorence SE, Peterson JA (1996) The highly stereoselective oxidation of polyunsaturated fatty acids by cytochrome P450 BM-3. J Biol Chem 271:22663–22671
114. Narhi LO, Fulco AJ (1986) Characterization of a catalytically self-sufficient 119,000-dalton cytochrome P-450 monooxygenase induced by barbiturates in *Bacillus megaterium*. J Biol Chem 261:7160–7169
115. Fasan R, Chen MM, Crook NC, Arnold FH (2007) Engineered alkane-hydroxylating cytochrome P450 BM3 exhibiting nativelike catalytic properties. Angew Chem Int Ed Engl 46:8414–8418
116. Appel D, Lutz-Wahl S, Fischer P, Schwaneberg U, Schmid RD (2001) A P450 BM-3 mutant hydroxylates alkanes, cycloalkanes, arenes and heteroarenes. J Biotechnol 88:167–171
117. Budde M, Morr M, Schmid RD, Urlacher VB (2006) Selective hydroxylation of highly branched fatty acids and their derivatives by CYP102A1 from *Bacillus megaterium*. Chembiochem 7:789–794
118. Li QS, Ogawa J, Schmid RD, Shimizu S (2001) Engineering cytochrome P450 BM3 for oxidation of polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons. Appl Environ Microbiol 67:5735–5739
119. Li QS, Schwaneberg U, Fischer P, Schmid RD (2000) Directed evolution of the fatty-acid hydroxylase P450 BM3 into an indole-hydroxylating catalyst. Chemistry 6:1531–1536
120. Sulistyaningdyah WT, Ogawa J, Li QS, Shinkyo R, Sakaki T, Inouye K, Schmid RD, Shimizu S (2004) Metabolism of polychlorinated dibenzo-p-dioxins by cytochrome P450 BM3 and its mutant. Biotechnol Lett 26:1857–1860
121. Watanabe Y, Laschat S, Budde M, Affolter O, Shimada Y, Urlacher VB (2007) Oxidation of acyclic monoterpenes by P450 BM3 monooxygenase: influence of the substrate E/Z-isomerism on enzyme chemo- and regioselectivity. Tetrahedron 63 9413–9422
122. van Vugt-Lussenburg BM, Damsten MC, Maasdijk DM, Vermeulen NP, Commandeur JN (2006) Heterotropic and homotropic cooperativity by a drug-metabolising mutant of cytochrome P450 BM3. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 346:810–818
123. Otey CR, Bandara G, Lalonde J, Takahashi K, Arnold FH (2006) Preparation of human metabolites of propranolol using laboratory-evolved bacterial cytochromes P450. Biotechnol Bioeng 93:494–499
124. Landwehr M, Hochrein L, Otey CR, Kasrayan A, Backvall JE, Arnold FH (2006) Enantioselective alpha-hydroxylation of 2-arylacetic acid derivatives and buspirone catalyzed by engineered cytochrome P450 BM3. J Am Chem Soc 128:6058–6059
125. Damsten MC, van Vugt-Lussenburg BM, Zeldenthuis T, de Vlieger JS, Commandeur JN, Vermeulen NP (2008) Application of drug metabolising mutants of cytochrome P450 BM3 (CYP102A1) as biocatalysts for the generation of reactive metabolites. Chem Biol Interact 171:96–107
126. Damsten MC, de Vlieger JS, Niessen WM, Irth H, Vermeulen NP, Commandeur JN (2008) Trimethoprim: novel reactive intermediates and bioactivation pathways by cytochrome P450s. Chem Res Toxicol 21:2181–2187
127. Kadkhodayan S, Coulter ED, Maryniak DM, Bryson TA, Dawson JH (1995) Uncoupling oxygen transfer and electron transfer in the oxygenation of camphor analogues by cytochrome P450cam. Direct observation of an intermolecular isotope effect for substrate C–H activation. J Biol Chem 270:28042–28048
128. Bell SG, Stevenson JA, Boyd HD, Campbell S, Riddle AD, Orton EL, Wong LL (2002) Butane and propane oxidation by engineered cytochrome P450cam. Chem Commun (Camb) 5:490–491
129. Xu F, Bell SG, Lednik J, Insley A, Rao Z, Wong LL (2005) The heme monooxygenase cytochrome P450cam can be engineered to oxidize ethane to ethanol. Angew Chem Int Ed Engl 44:4029–4032
130. Huang W, Johnston WA, Hayes MA, De Voss JJ, Gillam EM (2007) A shuffled CYP2C library with a high degree of structural integrity and functional versatility. Arch Biochem Biophys 467:193–205
131. Robinson JK, Pollack SV, Robins P (1980) Invasion of cartilage by basal cell carcinoma. J Am Acad Dermatol 2:499–505
132. Pikuleva IA, Bjorkhem I, Waterman MR (1996) Studies of distant members of the P450 superfamily (P450scc and P450c27) by random chimeragenesis. Arch Biochem Biophys 334:183–192
133. Chen CK, Berry RE, Shokhireva T, Murataliev MB, Zhang H, Walker FA (2010) Scanning chimeragenesis: the approach used to change the substrate selectivity of fatty acid monooxygenase CYP102A1 to that of terpene omega-hydroxylase CYP4C7. J Biol Inorg Chem 15:159–174
134. Chen CK, Shokhireva T, Berry RE, Zhang H, Walker FA (2008) The effect of mutation of F87 on the properties of CYP102A1-CYP4C7 chimeras: altered regiospecificity and substrate selectivity. J Biol Inorg Chem 13:813–824

135. Otey CR, Landwehr M, Endelman JB, Hiraga K, Bloom JD, Arnold FH (2006) Structure-guided recombination creates an artificial family of cytochromes P450. PLoS Biol 4:e112
136. Li Y, Drummond DA, Sawayama AM, Snow CD, Bloom JD, Arnold FH (2007) A diverse family of thermostable cytochrome P450s created by recombination of stabilizing fragments. Nat Biotechnol 25:1051–1056
137. Kang JY, Ryu SH, Park SH, Cha GS, Kim DH, Kim KH, Hong AW, Ahn T, Pan JG, Joung YH, Kang HS, Yun CH (2014) Chimeric cytochromes P450 engineered by domain swapping and random mutagenesis for producing human metabolites of drugs. Biotechnol Bioeng 111:1313–1322. doi:10.1002/bit.25202
138. Lisurek M, Simgen B, Antes I, Bernhardt R (2008) Theoretical and experimental evaluation of a CYP106A2 low homology model and production of mutants with changed activity and selectivity of hydroxylation. Chembiochem 9:1439–1449
139. Nguyen KT, Virus C, Gunnewich N, Hannemann F, Bernhardt R (2012) Changing the regioselectivity of a P450 from C15 to C11 hydroxylation of progesterone. Chembiochem 13:1161–1166
140. Seifert A, Pleiss J (2009) Identification of selectivity-determining residues in cytochrome P450 monooxygenases: a systematic analysis of the substrate recognition site 5. Proteins 74:1028–1035
141. Seifert A, Vomund S, Grohmann K, Kriening S, Urlacher VB, Laschat S, Pleiss J (2009) Rational design of a minimal and highly enriched CYP102A1 mutant library with improved regio-, stereo- and chemoselectivity. Chembiochem 10:853–861
142. Weber E, Seifert A, Antonovici M, Geinitz C, Pleiss J, Urlacher VB (2011) Screening of a minimal enriched P450 BM3 mutant library for hydroxylation of cyclic and acyclic alkanes. Chem Commun (Camb) 47:944–946
143. Kille S, Zilly FE, Acevedo JP, Reetz MT (2011) Regio- and stereoselectivity of P450-catalysed hydroxylation of steroids controlled by laboratory evolution. Nat Chem 3:738–743
144. Shoji O, Fujishiro T, Nakajima H, Kim M, Nagano S, Shiro Y, Watanabe Y (2007) Hydrogen peroxide dependent monooxygenations by tricking the substrate recognition of cytochrome P450BSbeta. Angew Chem Int Ed Engl 46:3656–3659
145. Shoji O, Fujishiro T, Nagano S, Tanaka S, Hirose T, Shiro Y, Watanabe Y (2010) Understanding substrate misrecognition of hydrogen peroxide dependent cytochrome P450 from *Bacillus subtilis*. J Biol Inorg Chem 15:1331–1339
146. Kawakami N, Shoji O, Watanabe Y (2011) Use of perfluorocarboxylic acids to trick cytochrome P450 BM3 into initiating the hydroxylation of gaseous alkanes. Angew Chem Int Ed Engl 50:5315–5318
147. Zilly FE, Acevedo JP, Augustyniak W, Deege A, Hausig UW, Reetz MT (2011) Tuning a P450 enzyme for methane oxidation. Angew Chem Int Ed Engl 50:2720–2724
148. Sadeghi SJ, Gilardi G (2013) Chimeric P450 enzymes: activity of artificial redox fusions driven by different reductases for biotechnological applications. Biotechnol Appl Biochem 60:102–110
149. Gilardi G, Meharenna YT, Tsotsou GE, Sadeghi SJ, Fairhead M, Giannini S (2002) Molecular Lego: design of molecular assemblies of P450 enzymes for nanobiotechnology. Biosens Bioelectron 17:133–145
150. Sadeghi SJ, Meharenna YT, Fantuzzi A, Valetti F, Gilardi G (2000) Engineering artificial redox chains by molecular 'Lego'. Faraday Discuss 116:135–153
151. Sabbadin F, Grogan G, Bruce NC (2013) LICRED: a versatile drop-in vector for rapid generation of redox-self-sufficient cytochromes P450. Methods Mol Biol 987:239–249
152. Sabbadin F, Hyde R, Robin A, Hilgarth EM, Delenne M, Flitsch S, Turner N, Grogan G, Bruce NC (2010) LICRED: a versatile drop-in vector for rapid generation of redox-self-sufficient cytochrome P450s. Chembiochem 11:987–994
153. Hirakawa H, Nagamune T (2010) Molecular assembly of P450 with ferredoxin and ferredoxin reductase by fusion to PCNA. Chembiochem 11:1517–1520
154. Haga T, Hirakawa H, Nagamune T (2013) Fine tuning of spatial arrangement of enzymes in a PCNA-mediated multienzyme complex using a rigid poly-*L*-proline linker. PLoS One 8:e75114
155. Fairhead M, Giannini S, Gillam EM, Gilardi G (2005) Functional characterisation of an engineered multidomain human P450 2E1 by molecular Lego. J Biol Inorg Chem 10:842–853
156. Munro AW, Girvan HM, Mason AE, Dunford AJ, McLean KJ (2013) What makes a P450 tick? Trends Biochem Sci 38:140–150
157. Lewis DF, Watson E, Lake BG (1998) Evolution of the cytochrome P450 superfamily: sequence alignments and pharmacogenetics. Mutat Res 410:245–270
158. Munro AW, Girvan HM, McLean KJ (2007) Variations on a (t)heme-novel mechanisms, redox partners and catalytic functions in the cytochrome P450 superfamily. Nat Prod Rep 24:585–609
159. Wang LH, Kulmacz RJ (2002) Thromboxane synthase: structure and function of protein and gene. Prostaglandins Other Lipid Mediat 68–69:409–422
160. Grechkin AN (2002) Hydroperoxide lyase and divinyl ether synthase. Prostaglandins Other Lipid Mediat 68–69:457–470
161. Tijet N, Brash AR (2002) Allene oxide synthases and allene oxides. Prostaglandins Other Lipid Mediat 68–69:423–431
162. McLean KJ, Sabri M, Marshall KR, Lawson RJ, Lewis DG, Clift D, Balding PR, Dunford AJ, Warman AJ, McVey JP, Quinn AM, Sutcliffe MJ, Scrutton NS, Munro AW (2005) Biodiversity of cytochrome P450 redox systems. Biochem Soc Trans 33:796–801
163. Peterson JA, Lorence MC, Amarneh B (1990) Putidaredoxin reductase and putidaredoxin. Cloning,

sequence determination, heterologous expression of the proteins. J Biol Chem 265:6066–6073
164. Lambeth JD, Stevens VL (1984) Cytochrome P-450scc: enzymology, and the regulation of intramitochondrial cholesterol delivery to the enzyme. Endocr Res 10:283–309
165. Serizawa N, Matsuoka T (1991) A two component-type cytochrome P450 monooxygenase system in a prokaryote that catalyzes hydroxylation of ML-236B to pravastatin, a tissue-selective inhibitor of 3-hydroxy-3-methylglutaryl coenzyme A reductase. Biochim Biophys Acta 1084:35–40
166. Schenkman JB, Jansson I (2003) The many roles of cytochrome b5. Pharmacol Ther 97:139–152
167. Hawkes DB, Adams GW, Burlingame AL, Ortiz de Montellano PR, De Voss JJ (2002) Cytochrome P450(cin) (CYP176A), isolation, expression, and characterization. J Biol Chem 277:27725–27732
168. Meharenna YT, Li H, Hawkes DB, Pearson AG, De Voss J, Poulos TL (2004) Crystal structure of P450cin in a complex with its substrate, 1,8-cineole, a close structural homologue to D-camphor, the substrate for P450cam. Biochemistry 43:9487–9494
169. Wright RL, Harris K, Solow B, White RH, Kennelly PJ (1996) Cloning of a potential cytochrome P450 from the archaeon *Sulfolobus solfataricus*. FEBS Lett 384:235–239
170. Jackson CJ, Lamb DC, Marczylo TH, Warrilow AG, Manning NJ, Lowe DJ, Kelly DE, Kelly SL (2002) A novel sterol 14alpha-demethylase/ferredoxin fusion protein (MCCYP51FX) from *Methylococcus capsulatus* represents a new class of the cytochrome P450 superfamily. J Biol Chem 277:46959–46965
171. Rylott EL, Jackson RG, Edwards J, Womack GL, Seth-Smith HM, Rathbone DA, Strand SE, Bruce NC (2006) An explosive-degrading cytochrome P450 activity and its targeted application for the phytoremediation of RDX. Nat Biotechnol 24:216–219
172. De Mot R, Parret AH (2002) A novel class of self-sufficient cytochrome P450 monooxygenases in prokaryotes. Trends Microbiol 10:502–508
173. Roberts GA, Celik A, Hunter DJ, Ost TW, White JH, Chapman SK, Turner NJ, Flitsch SL (2003) A self-sufficient cytochrome P450 with a primary structural organization that includes a flavin domain and a [2Fe-2S] redox center. J Biol Chem 278:48914–48920
174. Warman AJ, Roitel O, Neeli R, Girvan HM, Seward HE, Murray SA, McLean KJ, Joyce MG, Toogood H, Holt RA, Leys D, Scrutton NS, Munro AW (2005) Flavocytochrome P450 BM3: an update on structure and mechanism of a biotechnologically important enzyme. Biochem Soc Trans 33:747–753
175. Ruettinger RT, Wen LP, Fulco AJ (1989) Coding nucleotide, 5′ regulatory, and deduced amino acid sequences of P450 BM3, a single peptide cytochrome P450:NADPH-P450 reductase from *Bacillus megaterium*. J Biol Chem 264:10987–10995
176. Narhi LO, Fulco AJ (1987) Identification and characterization of two functional domains in cytochrome P-450BM-3, a catalytically self-sufficient monooxygenase induced by barbiturates in *Bacillus megaterium*. J Biol Chem 262:6683–6690
177. Miles JS, Munro AW, Rospendowski BN, Smith WE, McKnight J, Thomson AJ (1992) Domains of the catalytically self-sufficient cytochrome P450 BM3. Genetic construction, overexpression, purification and spectroscopic characterization. Biochem J 288:503–509
178. Nakayama N, Takemae A, Shoun H (1996) Cytochrome P450foxy, a catalytically self-sufficient fatty acid hydroxylase of the fungus *Fusarium oxysporum*. J Biochem 119:435–440
179. Kitazume T, Takaya N, Nakayama N, Shoun H (2000) *Fusarium oxysporum* fatty-acid subterminal hydroxylase (CYP505) is a membrane-bound eukaryotic counterpart of *Bacillus megaterium* cytochrome P450BM3. J Biol Chem 275:39734–39740
180. Daiber A, Shoun H, Ullrich V (2005) Nitric oxide reductase (P450nor) from *Fusarium oxysporum*. J Inorg Biochem 99:185–193
181. Munro AW, Girvan HM, McLean KJ (2007) Cytochrome P450-redox partner fusion enzymes. Biochim Biophys Acta 1770:345–359
182. Hlavica P, Lehnerer M (2010) Oxidative biotransformation of fatty acids by cytochromes P450: predicted key structural elements orchestrating substrate specificity, regioselectivity and catalytic efficiency. Curr Drug Metab 11:85–104
183. Roberts GA, Grogan G, Greter A, Flitsch SL, Turner NJ (2002) Identification of a new class of cytochrome P450 from a *Rhodococcus* sp. J Bacteriol 184:3898–3908
184. George RA, Heringa J (2002) An analysis of protein domain linkers: their classification and role in protein folding. Protein Eng 15:871–879
185. Chen X, Zaro JL, Shen WC (2013) Fusion protein linkers: property, design and functionality. Adv Drug Deliv Rev 65:1357–1369
186. Argos P (1990) An investigation of oligopeptides linking domains in protein tertiary structures and possible candidates for general gene fusion. J Mol Biol 211:943–958
187. Bai Y, Shen WC (2006) Improving the oral efficacy of recombinant granulocyte colony-stimulating factor and transferrin fusion protein by spacer optimization. Pharm Res 23:2116–2121
188. Bergeron LM, Gomez L, Whitehead TA, Clark DS (2009) Self-renaturing enzymes: design of an enzyme-chaperone chimera as a new approach to enzyme stabilization. Biotechnol Bioeng 102:1316–1322
189. Huston JS, Levinson D, Mudgett-Hunter M, Tai MS, Novotny J, Margolies MN, Ridge RJ, Bruccoleri RE, Haber E, Crea R et al (1988) Protein engineering of antibody binding sites: recovery of specific activity in an anti-digoxin single-chain Fv analogue

produced in *Escherichia coli*. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 85:5879–5883
190. Zhao HL, Yao XQ, Xue C, Wang Y, Xiong XH, Liu ZM (2008) Increasing the homogeneity, stability and activity of human serum albumin and interferon-alpha2b fusion protein by linker engineering. Protein Expr Purif 61:73–77
191. Arai R, Ueda H, Kitayama A, Kamiya N, Nagamune T (2001) Design of the linkers which effectively separate domains of a bifunctional fusion protein. Protein Eng 14:529–532
192. Marqusee S, Baldwin RL (1987) Helix stabilization by Glu-…Lys + salt bridges in short peptides of de novo design. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 84:8898–8902
193. McCormick AL, Thomas MS, Heath AW (2001) Immunization with an interferon-gamma-gp120 fusion protein induces enhanced immune responses to human immunodeficiency virus gp120. J Infect Dis 184:1423–1430
194. Goyal A, Batra JK (2000) Inclusion of a furin-sensitive spacer enhances the cytotoxicity of ribotoxin restrictocin containing recombinant single-chain immunotoxins. Biochem J 345(Pt 2):247–254
195. Vessillier S, Adams G, Chernajovsky Y (2004) Latent cytokines: development of novel cleavage sites and kinetic analysis of their differential sensitivity to MMP-1 and MMP-3. Protein Eng Des Sel 17:829–835
196. Hlavica P (2009) Assembly of non-natural electron transfer conduits in the cytochrome P450 system: a critical assessment and update of artificial redox constructs amenable to exploitation in biotechnological areas. Biotechnol Adv 27:103–121
197. Murakami H, Yabusaki Y, Sakaki T, Shibata M, Ohkawa H (1987) A genetically engineered P450 monooxygenase: construction of the functional fused enzyme between rat cytochrome P450c and NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase. DNA 6:189–197
198. Shibata M, Sakaki T, Yabusaki Y, Murakami H, Ohkawa H (1990) Genetically engineered P450 monooxygenases: construction of bovine P450c17/yeast reductase fused enzymes. DNA Cell Biol 9:27–36
199. Sakaki T, Shibata M, Yabusaki Y, Murakami H, Ohkawa H (1990) Expression of bovine cytochrome P450c21 and its fused enzymes with yeast NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. DNA Cell Biol 9:603–614
200. Shet MS, Fisher CW, Arlotto MP, Shackleton CH, Holmans PL, Martin-Wixtrom CA, Saeki Y, Estabrook RW (1994) Purification and enzymatic properties of a recombinant fusion protein expressed in *Escherichia coli* containing the domains of bovine P450 17A and rat NADPH-P450 reductase. Arch Biochem Biophys 311:402–417
201. Schroder G, Unterbusch E, Kaltenbach M, Schmidt J, Strack D, De Luca V, Schroder J (1999) Light-induced cytochrome P450-dependent enzyme in indole alkaloid biosynthesis: tabersonine 16-hydroxylase. FEBS Lett 458:97–102
202. Lamb DC, Kelly DE, Hanley SZ, Mehmood Z, Kelly SL (1998) Glyphosate is an inhibitor of plant cytochrome P450: functional expression of *Thlaspi arvensae* cytochrome P45071B1/reductase fusion protein in *Escherichia coli*. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 244:110–114
203. Lamb SB, Lamb DC, Kelly SL, Stuckey DC (1998) Cytochrome P450 immobilisation as a route to bioremediation/biocatalysis. FEBS Lett 431:343–346
204. Didierjean L, Gondet L, Perkins R, Lau SM, Schaller H, O'Keefe DP, Werck-Reichhart D (2002) Engineering herbicide metabolism in tobacco and *Arabidopsis* with CYP76B1, a cytochrome P450 enzyme from Jerusalem artichoke. Plant Physiol 130:179–189
205. Sibbesen O, De Voss JJ, Montellano PR (1996) Putidaredoxin reductase-putidaredoxin-cytochrome P450cam triple fusion protein. Construction of a self-sufficient *Escherichia coli* catalytic system. J Biol Chem 271:22462–22469
206. Nodate M, Kubota M, Misawa N (2005) Functional expression system for cytochrome P450 genes using the reductase domain of self-sufficient P450RhF from *Rhodococcus* sp. NCIMB 9784. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 71:455–462
207. Robin A, Roberts GA, Kisch J, Sabbadin F, Grogan G, Bruce N, Turner NJ, Flitsch SL (2009) Engineering and improvement of the efficiency of a chimeric [P450cam-RhFRed reductase domain] enzyme. Chem Commun (Camb) 14:2478–2480
208. Dodhia VR, Fantuzzi A, Gilardi G (2006) Engineering human cytochrome P450 enzymes into catalytically self-sufficient chimeras using molecular Lego. J Biol Inorg Chem 11:903–916
209. Fuziwara S, Sagami I, Rozhkova E, Craig D, Noble MA, Munro AW, Chapman SK, Shimizu T (2002) Catalytically functional flavocytochrome chimeras of P450 BM3 and nitric oxide synthase. J Inorg Biochem 91:515–526
210. Schuckel J, Rylott EL, Grogan G, Bruce NC (2012) A gene-fusion approach to enabling plant cytochromes P450 for biocatalysis. Chembiochem 13:2758–2763
211. Peterson JA, Boddupalli SS (1992) P450 BM3: reduction by NADPH and sodium dithionite. Arch Biochem Biophys 294:654–661
212. Fang X, Halpert JR (1996) Dithionite-supported hydroxylation of palmitic acid by cytochrome P450 BM-3. Drug Metab Dispos 24:1282–1285
213. Hrycay EG, Bandiera SM (2012) The monooxygenase, peroxidase, and peroxygenase properties of cytochrome P450. Arch Biochem Biophys 522:71–89
214. Niraula NP, Kanth BK, Sohng JK, Oh TJ (2011) Hydrogen peroxide-mediated dealkylation of 7-ethoxycoumarin by cytochrome P450 (CYP107AJ1) from *Streptomyces peucetius* ATCC27952. Enzyme Microb Technol 48:181–186
215. Ogura H, Nishida CR, Hoch UR, Perera R, Dawson JH, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2004) EpoK, a

cytochrome P450 involved in biosynthesis of the anticancer agents epothilones A and B. Substrate-mediated rescue of a P450 enzyme. Biochemistry 43:14712–14721
216. Cirino PC, Arnold FH (2003) A self-sufficient peroxide-driven hydroxylation biocatalyst. Angew Chem Int Ed Engl 42:3299–3301
217. Cirino PC, Tang Y, Takahashi K, Tirrell DA, Arnold FH (2003) Global incorporation of norleucine in place of methionine in cytochrome P450 BM3 heme domain increases peroxygenase activity. Biotechnol Bioeng 83:729–734
218. Gutteridge JM (1989) Iron and oxygen: a biologically damaging mixture. Acta Paediatr Scand Suppl 361:78–85
219. Gutteridge JM (1990) Superoxide-dependent formation of hydroxyl radicals from ferric-complexes and hydrogen peroxide: an evaluation of fourteen iron chelators. Free Radic Res Commun 9:119–125
220. Matsunaga I, Yokotani N, Gotoh O, Kusunose E, Yamada M, Ichihara K (1997) Molecular cloning and expression of fatty acid alpha-hydroxylase from *Sphingomonas paucimobilis*. J Biol Chem 272:23592–23596
221. Matsunaga I, Ueda A, Fujiwara N, Sumimoto T, Ichihara K (1999) Characterization of the ybdT gene product of *Bacillus subtilis*: novel fatty acid beta-hydroxylating cytochrome P450. Lipids 34:841–846
222. Girhard M, Schuster S, Dietrich M, Durre P, Urlacher VB (2007) Cytochrome P450 monooxygenase from *Clostridium acetobutylicum*: a new alpha-fatty acid hydroxylase. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 362:114–119
223. Fleming BD, Tian Y, Bell SG, Wong LL, Urlacher V, Hill HA (2003) Redox properties of cytochrome P450 BM3 measured by direct methods. Eur J Biochem 270:4082–4088
224. Schneider E, Clark DS (2012) Cytochrome P450 (CYP) enzymes and the development of CYP biosensors. Biosens Bioelectron 39:1–13
225. Shumyantseva V, Bulko T, Archakov A (2005) Electrochemical reduction of cytochrome P450 as an approach to the construction of biosensors and bioreactors. J Inorg Biochem 99:1051–1063
226. Bistolas N, Wollenberger U, Jung C, Scheller F (2005) Cytochrome P450 biosensors—a review. Biosens Bioelectron 20:2408–2423
227. Udit A, Gray H (2005) Electrochemistry of heme-thiolate proteins. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 338:470–476
228. Mayhew MP, Reipa V, Holden MJ, Vilker VL (2000) Improving the cytochrome P450 enzyme system for electrode-driven biocatalysis of styrene epoxidation. Biotechnol Prog 16:610–616
229. Reipa V, Mayhew MP, Holden MJ, Vilker VL (2002) Redox control of the P450cam catalytic cycle: effects of Y96F active site mutation and binding of a non-natural substrate. Chem Commun (Camb) 4:318–319
230. Reipa V, Mayhew MP, Vilker VL (1997) A direct electrode-driven P450 cycle for biocatalysis. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 94:13554–13558
231. Estabrook RW, Faulkner KM, Shet MS, Fisher CW (1996) Application of electrochemistry for P450-catalyzed reactions. Methods Enzymol 272:44–51
232. Estabrook RW, Shet MS, Fisher CW, Jenkins CM, Waterman MR (1996) The interaction of NADPH-P450 reductase with P450: an electrochemical study of the role of the flavin mononucleotide-binding domain. Arch Biochem Biophys 333:308–315
233. Faulkner KM, Shet MS, Fisher CW, Estabrook RW (1995) Electrocatalytically driven omega-hydroxylation of fatty acids using cytochrome P450 4A1. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 92:7705–7709
234. Udit AK, Arnold FH, Gray HB (2004) Cobaltocene-mediated catalytic monooxygenation using holo and heme domain cytochrome P450 BM3. J Inorg Biochem 98:1547–1550
235. Shumyantseva VV, Bulko TV, Usanov SA, Schmid RD, Nicolini C, Archakov AI (2001) Construction and characterization of bioelectrocatalytic sensors based on cytochromes P450. J Inorg Biochem 87:185–190
236. Sadeghi SJ, Fantuzzi A, Gilardi G (2011) Breakthrough in P450 bioelectrochemistry and future perspectives. Biochim Biophys Acta 1814:237–248
237. Kazlauskaite J, Westlake ACG, Wong L-L, Hill HAO (1996) Direct electrochemistry of cytochrome P450cam. Chem Commun (Camb) 18: 2189–2190
238. Gray HB, Winkler JR (1996) Electron transfer in proteins. Annu Rev Biochem 65:537–561
239. Shumyantseva VV, Ivanov YD, Bistolas N, Scheller FW, Archakov AI, Wollenberger U (2004) Direct electron transfer of cytochrome P450 2B4 at electrodes modified with nonionic detergent and colloidal clay nanoparticles. Anal Chem 76:6046–6052
240. Cosnier S (1999) Biomolecule immobilization on electrode surfaces by entrapment or attachment to electrochemically polymerized films. Biosens Bioelectron 14:443–456
241. Schuhmann W, Wohlschlager H, Huber J, Schmidt HL, Stadler H (1995) Development of an extremely flexible automatic analyzer with integrated biosensors for online control of fermentation processes. Anal Chim Acta 315:113–122
242. Antonini M, Ghisellini P, Pastorino L, Paternolli C, Nicolini C (2003) Preliminary electrochemical characterisation of cytochrome P4501A2-clozapine interaction. IEE Proc Nanobiotechnol 150:31–34
243. Guo YZ, Dong SJ (1997) Organic phase enzyme electrodes based on organohydrogel. Anal Chem 69:1904–1908
244. Rusling JF (1998) Enzyme bioelectrochemistry in cast biomembrane-like films. Acc Chem Res 31:363–369
245. Zu X, Lu Z, Zhang Z, Schenkman JB, Rusling JF (1999) Electroenzyme catalyzed oxidation of styrene and cis-β-methylstyrene using thin films of

cytochrome P450cam and myoglobin. Langmuir 15:7372–7377
246. Munge B, Estavillo C, Schenkman JB, Rusling JF (2003) Optimization of electrochemical and peroxide-driven oxidation of styrene with ultrathin polyion films containing cytochrome P450cam and myoglobin. Chembiochem 4:82–89
247. Lvov YM, Lu Z, Schenkman JB, Zu X, Rusling JF (1998) Direct electrochemistry of myoglobin and cytochrome P450cam in alternate layer-by-layer films with DNA and other polyions. J Amer Chem Soc 120:4073–4080
248. Estavillo C, Lu Z, Jansson I, Schenkman JB, Rusling JF (2003) Epoxidation of styrene by human cyt P450 1A2 by thin film electrolysis and peroxide activation compared to solution reactions. Biophys Chem 104:291–296
249. Holtmann D, Mangold KM, Schrader J (2009) Entrapment of cytochrome P450 BM3 in polypyrrole for electrochemically-driven biocatalysis. Biotechnol Lett 31:765–770
250. Blair E, Greaves J, Farmer PJ (2004) High-temperature electrocatalysis using thermophilic P450 CYP119: dehalogenation of CCl_4 to CH_4. J Am Chem Soc 126:8632–8633
251. Sultana N, Schenkman JB, Rusling JF (2005) Protein film electrochemistry of microsomes genetically enriched in human cytochrome P450 monooxygenases. J Am Chem Soc 127:13460–13461
252. Iwuoha EI, Joseph S, Zhang Z, Smyth MR, Fuhr U, Ortiz de Montellano PR (1998) Drug metabolism biosensors: electrochemical reactivities of cytochrome P450cam immobilised in synthetic vesicular systems. J Pharm Biomed Anal 17:1101–1110
253. Joseph S, Rusling JF, Lvov YM, Friedberg T, Fuhr U (2003) An amperometric biosensor with human CYP3A4 as a novel drug screening tool. Biochem Pharmacol 65:1817–1826
254. Ferrero VE, Andolfi L, Di Nardo G, Sadeghi SJ, Fantuzzi A, Cannistraro S, Gilardi G (2008) Protein and electrode engineering for the covalent immobilization of P450 BMP on gold. Anal Chem 80:8438–8446
255. Shumyantseva VV, Bulko TV, Kuznetsova GP, Samenkova NF, Archakov AI (2009) Electrochemistry of cytochromes P450: analysis of current-voltage characteristics of electrodes with immobilized cytochromes P450 for the screening of substrates and inhibitors. Biochemistry (Mosc) 74:438–444
256. Fantuzzi A, Capria E, Mak LH, Dodhia VR, Sadeghi SJ, Collins S, Somers G, Huq E, Gilardi G (2010) An electrochemical microfluidic platform for human P450 drug metabolism profiling. Anal Chem 82:10222–10227
257. Panicco P, Dodhia VR, Fantuzzi A, Gilardi G (2011) Enzyme-based amperometric platform to determine the polymorphic response in drug metabolism by cytochromes P450. Anal Chem 83:2179–2186
258. Fantuzzi A, Mak LH, Capria E, Dodhia V, Panicco P, Collins S, Gilardi G (2011) A new standardized electrochemical array for drug metabolic profiling with human cytochromes P450. Anal Chem 83:3831–3839
259. Sadeghi SJ, Ferrero S, Di Nardo G, Gilardi G (2012) Drug-drug interactions and cooperative effects detected in electrochemically driven human cytochrome P450 3A4. Bioelectrochemistry 86:87–91
260. Bommarius AS, Schwarm M, Drauz K (1998) Biocatalysis to amino acid-based chiral pharmaceuticals—examples and perspectives. J Mol Catal B Enzym 5:1–11
261. Falck JR, Reddy YK, Haines DC, Reddy KM, Krishna UM, Graham S, Murry B, Peterson JA (2001) Practical, enantiospecific synthesis of 14,15-EET and leukotoxin B (vernolic acid). Tetrahedron Lett 42:4131–4133
262. Tishkov VI, Popov VO (2006) Protein engineering of formate dehydrogenase. Biomol Eng 23:89–110
263. Tishkov VI, Galkin AG, Marchenko GN, Egorova OA, Sheluho DV, Kulakova LB, Dementieva LA, Egorov AM (1993) Catalytic properties and stability of a *Pseudomonas* sp.101 formate dehydrogenase mutants containing Cys-255-Ser and Cys-255-Met replacements. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 192:976–981
264. Andreadeli A, Platis D, Tishkov V, Popov V, Labrou NE (2008) Structure-guided alteration of coenzyme specificity of formate dehydrogenase by saturation mutagenesis to enable efficient utilization of $NADP^+$. FEBS J 275:3859–3869
265. Maurer S, Urlacher V, Schulze H, Schmid RD (2003) Immobilisation of P450 BM3 and an $NADP^+$ cofactor recycling system: towards a technical application of heme-containing monooxygenases in fine chemical synthesis. Adv Synth Catal 345:802–810
266. Kuehnel K, Maurer SC, Galeyeva Y, Frey W, Laschat S, Urlacher VB (2007) Hydroxylation of dodecanoic acid and (2R,4R,6R,8R)-tetramethyldecanol on a preparative scale using an NADH-dependent CYP102A1 mutant. Adv Synth Catal 349:1451–1461
267. Maurer SC, Kuhnel K, Kaysser LA, Eiben S, Schmid RD, Urlacher VB (2005) Catalytic hydroxylation in biphasic systems using CYP102A1 mutants. Adv Synth Catal 347:1090–1098
268. Michizoe J, Ichinose H, Kamiya N, Maruyama T, Goto M (2005) Functionalization of the cytochrome P450cam monooxygenase system in the cell-like aqueous compartments of water-in-oil emulsions. J Biosci Bioeng 99:12–17
269. Kubo T, Peters MW, Meinhold P, Arnold FH (2006) Enantioselective epoxidation of terminal alkenes to (*R*)- and (*S*)-epoxides by engineered cytochromes P450 BM3. Chemistry 12:1216–1220
270. Mouri T, Shimizu T, Kamiya N, Goto M, Ichinose H (2009) Design of a cytochrome P450 BM3 reaction system linked by two-step cofactor regeneration catalyzed by a soluble transhydrogenase and glycerol dehydrogenase. Biotechnol Prog 25:1372–1378
271. Denard CA, Huang H, Bartlett MJ, Lu L, Tan Y, Zhao H, Hartwig JF (2014) Cooperative tandem ca-

talysis by an organometallic complex and a metalloenzyme. Angew Chem Int Ed Engl 53:465–469
272. Relyea HA, van der Donk WA (2005) Mechanism and applications of phosphite dehydrogenase. Bioorg Chem 33:171–189
273. Vrtis JM, White AK, Metcalf WW, van der Donk WA (2002) Phosphite dehydrogenase: a versatile cofactor-regeneration enzyme. Angew Chem Int Ed Engl 41:3257–3259
274. Woodyer R, van der Donk WA, Zhao H (2003) Relaxing the nicotinamide cofactor specificity of phosphite dehydrogenase by rational design. Biochemistry 42:11604–11614
275. Shumyantseva VV, Bulko TV, Schmid RD, Archakov AI (2002) Photochemical properties of a riboflavins/cytochrome P450 2B4 complex. Biosens Bioelectron 17:233–238
276. Girhard M, Kunigk E, Tihovsky S, Shumyantseva VV, Urlacher VB (2013) Light-driven biocatalysis with cytochrome P450 peroxygenases. Biotechnol Appl Biochem 60:111–118
277. Hu YZ, Tsukiji S, Shinkai S, Oishi S, Hamachi I (2000) Construction of artificial photosynthetic reaction centers on a protein surface: vectorial, multistep, and proton-coupled electron transfer for long-lived charge separation. J Am Chem Soc 122:241–253
278. Immoos CE, Di Bilio AJ, Cohen MS, Van der Veer W, Gray HB, Farmer PJ (2004) Electron-transfer chemistry of Ru-linker-(Heme)-modified myoglobin: rapid intraprotein reduction of a photogenerated porphyrin cation radical. Inorg Chem 43:3593–3596
279. Ener ME, Lee YT, Winkler JR, Gray HB, Cheruzel L (2010) Photooxidation of cytochrome P450 BM3. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 107:18783–18786
280. Tran NH, Nguyen D, Dwaraknath S, Mahadevan S, Chavez G, Nguyen A, Dao T, Mullen S, Nguyen TA, Cheruzel LE (2013) An efficient light-driven P450 BM3 biocatalyst. J Am Chem Soc 135:14484–14487
281. Kim Y-S, Hara M, Ikebukuro K, Miyake J, Ohkawa H, Karube I (1996) Photo-induced activation of cytochrome P450/reductase fusion enzyme coupled with spinach chloroplasts. Biotechnol Tech 10:717–720
282. Hara M, Iazvovskaia S, Ohkawa H, Asada Y, Miyake J (1999) Immobilization of P450 monooxygenase and chloroplast for use in light-driven bioreactors. J Biosci Bioeng 87:793–797
283. Jensen K, Jensen PE, Moller BL (2011) Light-driven cytochrome P450 hydroxylations. ACS Chem Biol 6:533–539
284. Jensen K, Johnston JB, de Montellano PR, Moller BL (2012) Photosystem I from plants as a bacterial cytochrome P450 surrogate electron donor: terminal hydroxylation of branched hydrocarbon chains. Biotechnol Lett 34:239–245
285. Jensen K, Jensen PE, Moller BL (2012) Light-driven chemical synthesis. Trends Plant Sci 17:60–63
286. Meyer D, Buhler B, Schmid A (2006) Process and catalyst design objectives for specific redox biocatalysis. Adv Appl Microbiol 59:53–91
287. Evans WE, Relling MV (1999) Pharmacogenomics: translating functional genomics into rational therapeutics. Science 286:487–491
288. Guengerich FP (2003) Cytochromes P450, drugs, and diseases. Mol Interv 3:194–204
289. Gillam EM (2007) Extending the capabilities of nature's most versatile catalysts: directed evolution of mammalian xenobiotic-metabolizing P450s. Arch Biochem Biophys 464:176–186
290. Gillam EM, Guo Z, Martin MV, Jenkins CM, Guengerich FP (1995) Expression of cytochrome P450 2D6 in *Escherichia coli*, purification, and spectral and catalytic characterization. Arch Biochem Biophys 319:540–550
291. Purnapatre K, Khattar SK, Saini KS (2008) Cytochrome P450s in the development of target-based anticancer drugs. Cancer Lett 259:1–15
292. Barnes HJ, Arlotto MP, Waterman MR (1991) Expression and enzymatic activity of recombinant cytochrome P450 17 alpha-hydroxylase in *Escherichia coli*. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 88:5597–5601
293. Pernecky SJ, Larson JR, Philpot RM, Coon MJ (1993) Expression of truncated forms of liver microsomal P450 cytochromes 2B4 and 2E1 in *Escherichia coli*: influence of NH_2-terminal region on localization in cytosol and membranes. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 90:2651–2655
294. Pikuleva IA, Bjorkhem I, Waterman MR (1997) Expression, purification, and enzymatic properties of recombinant human cytochrome P450c27 (CYP27). Arch Biochem Biophys 343:123–130
295. von Wachenfeldt C, Richardson TH, Cosme J, Johnson EF (1997) Microsomal P450 2C3 is expressed as a soluble dimer in *Escherichia coli* following modifications of its N-terminus. Arch Biochem Biophys 339:107–114
296. Wu ZL, Bartleson CJ, Ham AJ, Guengerich FP (2006) Heterologous expression, purification, and properties of human cytochrome P450 27C1. Arch Biochem Biophys 445:138–146
297. Yano JK, Wester MR, Schoch GA, Griffin KJ, Stout CD, Johnson EF (2004) The structure of human microsomal cytochrome P450 3A4 determined by X-ray crystallography to 2.0 angstrom resolution. Drug Metab Rev 36:345–345
298. Yip SSM, Coulombe RA (2006) Molecular cloning and expression of a novel cytochrome P450 from turkey liver with aflatoxin B-1 oxidizing activity. Chem Res Toxicol 19:30–37
299. Pritchard MP, Ossetian R, Li DN, Henderson CJ, Burchell B, Wolf CR, Friedberg T (1997) A general strategy for the expression of recombinant human cytochrome P450s in *Escherichia coli* using bacterial signal peptides: expression of CYP3A4, CYP2A6, and CYP2E1. Arch Biochem Biophys 345:342–354

300. Cosme J, Johnson EF (2000) Engineering microsomal cytochrome P450 2C5 to be a soluble, monomeric enzyme. Mutations that alter aggregation, phospholipid dependence of catalysis, and membrane binding. J Biol Chem 275:2545–2553
301. Kumar S, Halpert JR (2005) Use of directed evolution of mammalian cytochromes P450 for investigating the molecular basis of enzyme function and generating novel biocatalysts. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 338:456–464
302. Kumar S, Zhao Y, Sun L, Negi SS, Halpert JR, Muralidhara BK (2007) Rational engineering of human cytochrome P450 2B6 for enhanced expression and stability: importance of a Leu264Phe substitution. Mol Pharmacol 72:1191–1199
303. Schroer K, Kittelmann M, Lutz S (2010) Recombinant human cytochrome P450 monooxygenases for drug metabolite synthesis. Biotechnol Bioeng 106:699–706
304. Rushmore TH, Reider PJ, Slaughter D, Assang C, Shou M (2000) Bioreactor systems in drug metabolism: synthesis of cytochrome P450-generated metabolites. Metab Eng 2:115–125
305. Guengerich FP (2002) Cytochrome P450 enzymes in the generation of commercial products. Nat Rev Drug Discov 1:359–366
306. Hanlon SP, Friedberg T, Wolf CR, Ghisalba O, Kittelmann M (2007) Recombinant yeast and bacteria that express human P450s: Bioreactors for drug discovery, development and biotechnology. In: Schmid RD, Urlacher VB (eds) Modern biooxidations. Enzymes, reactions and applications. Wiley, Weinheim, pp 233–252
307. Zollner A, Buchheit D, Meyer MR, Maurer HH, Peters FT, Bureik M (2010) Production of human phase 1 and 2 metabolites by whole-cell biotransformation with recombinant microbes. Bioanalysis 2:1277–1290
308. Neunzig I, Widjaja M, Peters FT, Maurer HH, Hehn A, Bourgaud F, Bureik M (2013) Coexpression of CPR from various origins enhances biotransformation activity of human CYPs in *S. pombe*. Appl Biochem Biotechnol 170:1751–1766
309. Ghisalba O, Kittelmann M (2007) Preparation of drug metabolites using fungal and bacterial strains. In: Schmid RD, Urlacher VB (eds) Modern biooxidation. Wiley, Weinheim, pp 211–232
310. Di Nardo G, Gilardi G (2012) Optimization of the bacterial cytochrome P450 BM3 system for the production of human drug metabolites. Int J Mol Sci 13:15901–15924
311. Lussenburg BM, Babel LC, Vermeulen NP, Commandeur JN (2005) Evaluation of alkoxyresorufins as fluorescent substrates for cytochrome P450 BM3 and site-directed mutants. Anal Biochem 341:148–155
312. Sawayama AM, Chen MM, Kulanthaivel P, Kuo MS, Hemmerle H, Arnold FH (2009) A panel of cytochrome P450 BM3 variants to produce drug metabolites and diversify lead compounds. Chemistry 15:11723–11729
313. Boerma JS, Vermeulen NP, Commandeur JN (2011) Application of CYP102A1M11H as a tool for the generation of protein adducts of reactive drug metabolites. Chem Res Toxicol 24:1263–1274
314. Reinen J, van Leeuwen JS, Li Y, Sun L, Grootenhuis PD, Decker CJ, Saunders J, Vermeulen NP, Commandeur JN (2011) Efficient screening of cytochrome P450 BM3 mutants for their metabolic activity and diversity toward a wide set of drug-like molecules in chemical space. Drug Metab Dispos 39:1568–1576
315. Vottero E, Rea V, Lastdrager J, Honing M, Vermeulen NP, Commandeur JN (2011) Role of residue 87 in substrate selectivity and regioselectivity of drug-metabolizing cytochrome P450 CYP102A1 M11. J Biol Inorg Chem 16:899–912
316. Kleser M, Hannemann F, Hutter M, Zapp J, Bernhardt R (2012) CYP105A1 mediated 3-hydroxylation of glimepiride and glibenclamide using a recombinant *Bacillus megaterium* whole-cell catalyst. J Biotechnol 157:405–412
317. Weis R, Winkler M, Schittmayer M, Kambourakis S, Vink M, Rozzell JD, Glieder A (2009) A diversified library of bacterial and fungal bifunctional cytochrome P450 enzymes for drug metabolite synthesis. Adv Synth Catal 351:2140–2146
318. Donova MV, Egorova OV (2012) Microbial steroid transformations: current state and prospects. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 94:1423–1447
319. Baker ME (2011) Origin and diversification of steroids: co-evolution of enzymes and nuclear receptors. Mol Cell Endocrinol 334:14–20
320. Rupprecht R (2003) Neuroactive steroids: mechanisms of action and neuropsychopharmacological properties. Psychoneuroendocrinology 28:139–168
321. Schule C, Eser D, Baghai TC, Nothdurfter C, Kessler JS, Rupprecht R (2011) Neuroactive steroids in affective disorders: target for novel antidepressant or anxiolytic drugs? Neuroscience 191:55–77
322. Peterson DH, Murray HC, Eppstein SH, Reineke LM, Weintraub A, Meister PD, Leigh HM (1952) Microbiological transformations of steroids.1. Introduction of oxygen at carbon-11 of progesterone. J Am Chem Soc 74:5933–5936
323. Hogg JA (1992) Steroids, the steroid community, and Upjohn in perspective: a profile of innovation. Steroids 57:593–616
324. Petzoldt K, Annen K, Laurent H, Wiechert R (1982) Process for the preparation of 11-beta-hydroxy steroids. Berlin, Germany (Patent 4,353,985, Schering Aktiengesellschaft)
325. Hanson JR (2005) Steroids: reactions and partial synthesis. Nat Prod Rep 22:104–110
326. Laveaga GS (2005) Uncommon trajectories: steroid hormones, *Mexican peasants*, and the search for a wild yam. Stud Hist Philos Biol Biomed Sci 36:743–760

327. Agematu H, Matsumoto N, Fujii Y, Kabumoto H, Doi S, Machida K, Ishikawa J, Arisawa A (2006) Hydroxylation of testosterone by bacterial cytochromes P450 using the *Escherichia coli* expression system. Biosci Biotechnol Biochem 70:307–311
328. Arisawa A, Agematu H (2007) A modular approach to biotransformation using microbial cytochrome P450 monooxygenases. In: Schmid RD, Urlacher VB (eds) Modern biooxidation, 1st edn. Wiley-VCH, Weinheim, pp 177–192
329. Uhia I, Galan B, Kendall SL, Stoker NG, Garcia JL (2012) Cholesterol metabolism in *Mycobacterium smegmatis*. Environ Microbiol Rep 4:168–182
330. van der Geize R, Yam K, Heuser T, Wilbrink MH, Hara H, Anderton MC, Sim E, Dijkhuizen L, Davies JE, Mohn WW, Eltis LD (2007) A gene cluster encoding cholesterol catabolism in a soil actinomycete provides insight into *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* survival in macrophages. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 104:1947–1952
331. Bracco P, Janssen DB, Schallmey A (2013) Selective steroid oxyfunctionalisation by CYP154C5, a bacterial cytochrome P450. Microb Cell Fact 12:95
332. Makino T, Katsuyama Y, Otomatsu T, Misawa N, Ohnishi Y (2014) Regio- and stereospecific hydroxylation of various steroids at the 16alpha position of the D ring by the *Streptomyces griseus* cytochrome P450 CYP154C3. Appl Environ Microbiol 80:1371–1379
333. Geier M, Braun A, Fladischer P, Stepniak P, Rudroff F, Hametner C, Mihovilovic MD, Glieder A (2013) Double site saturation mutagenesis of the human cytochrome P450 2D6 results in regioselective steroid hydroxylation. FEBS J 280:3094–3108
334. Goetschel R, Bar R (1992) Formation of mixed crystals in microbial conversion of sterols and steroids. Enzyme Microb Technol 14:462–469
335. Manosroi A, Saowakhon S, Manosroi J (2008) Enhancement of androstadienedione production from progesterone by biotransformation using the hydroxypropyl-beta-cyclodextrin complexation technique. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 108:132–136
336. Roglic U, Znidarsic-Plazl P, Plazl I (2005) The influence of beta-cyclodextrin on the kinetics of progesterone transformation by *Rhizopus nigricans*. Biocatal Biotransform 23:299–305
337. Lam KS (2010) Application of whole-cell biotransformation in the pharmaceutical industry. In: Tao J, Lin G-Q, Liese A (eds) Biocatalysis for the pharmaceutical industry: discovery, development, and manufacturing. Wiley, New York, pp 213–227
338. Braun A, Geier M, Buhler B, Schmid A, Mauersberger S, Glieder A (2012) Steroid biotransformations in biphasic systems with *Yarrowia lipolytica* expressing human liver cytochrome P450 genes. Microb Cell Fact 11:106
339. Duport C, Spagnoli R, Degryse E, Pompon D (1998) Self-sufficient biosynthesis of pregnenolone and progesterone in engineered yeast. Nat Biotechnol 16:186–189
340. Szczebara FM, Chandelier C, Villeret C, Masurel A, Bourot S, Duport C, Blanchard S, Groisillier A, Testet E, Costaglioli P, Cauet G, Degryse E, Balbuena D, Winter J, Achstetter T, Spagnoli R, Pompon D, Dumas B (2003) Total biosynthesis of hydrocortisone from a simple carbon source in yeast. Nat Biotechnol 21:143–149
341. Serizawa N (1997) Development of two-step fermentation-based production of pravastatin, a HMG-CoA reductase. J Synth Org Chem Jpn 55:334–338
342. Watanabe I, Nara F, Serizawa N (1995) Cloning, characterization and expression of the gene encoding cytochrome P-450sca-2 from *Streptomyces carbophilus* involved in production of pravastatin, a specific HMG-CoA reductase inhibitor. Gene 163:81–85
343. Sakaki T (2012) Practical application of cytochrome P450. Biol Pharm Bull 35:844–849
344. Watanabe I, Serizawa N (1998) Molecular approaches for production of pravastatin, a HMG-CoA reductase inhibitor: transcriptional regulation of the cytochrome p450sca gene from *Streptomyces carbophilus* by ML-236B sodium salt and phenobarbital. Gene 210:109–116
345. Hosobuchi M, Kurosawa K, Yoshikawa H (1993) Application of computer to monitoring and control of fermentation process: microbial conversion of ML-236B Na to pravastatin. Biotechnol Bioeng 42:815–820
346. Park JW, Lee JK, Kwon TJ, Yi DH, Kim YJ, Moon SH, Suh HH, Kang SM, Park YI (2003) Bioconversion of compactin into pravastatin by *Streptomyces* sp. Biotechnol Lett 25:1827–1831
347. Peng Y, Yashphe J, Demain AL (1997) Biotransformation of compactin to pravastatin by *Actinomadura* sp. 2966. J Antibiot (Tokyo) 50:1032–1035
348. Chen CH, Hu HY, Cho YC, Hsu WH (2006) Screening of compactin-resistant microorganisms capable of converting compactin to pravastatin. Curr Microbiol 53:108–112
349. Ba L, Li P, Zhang H, Duan Y, Lin Z (2013) Semi-rational engineering of cytochrome P450sca-2 in a hybrid system for enhanced catalytic activity: insights into the important role of electron transfer. Biotechnol Bioeng 110:2815–2825
350. Fujii T, Fujii Y, Machida K, Ochiai A, Ito M (2009) Efficient biotransformations using *Escherichia coli* with tolC acrAB mutations expressing cytochrome P450 genes. Biosci Biotechnol Biochem 73:805–810
351. Grant C, Woodley JM, Baganz F (2011) Whole-cell bio-oxidation of n-dodecane using the alkane hydroxylase system of *P. putida* GPo1 expressed in *E. coli*. Enzyme Microb Technol 48:480–486
352. Schneider S, Wubbolts MG, Sanglard D, Witholt B (1998) Biocatalyst engineering by assembly of fatty acid transport and oxidation activities for In vivo application of cytochrome P450 BM3 monooxygenase. Appl Environ Microbiol 64:3784–3790

353. Julsing MK, Schrewe M, Cornelissen S, Hermann I, Schmid A, Buhler B (2012) Outer membrane protein AlkL boosts biocatalytic oxyfunctionalization of hydrophobic substrates in *Escherichia coli*. Appl Environ Microbiol 78:5724–5733
354. Cornelissen S, Julsing MK, Volmer J, Riechert O, Schmid A, Buhler B (2013) Whole-cell-based CYP153A6-catalyzed (*S*)-limonene hydroxylation efficiency depends on host background and profits from monoterpene uptake via AlkL. Biotechnol Bioeng 110:1282–1292
355. Scheps D, Honda Malca S, Richter SM, Marisch K, Nestl BM, Hauer B (2013) Synthesis of omega-hydroxy dodecanoic acid based on an engineered CYP153A fusion construct. Microb Biotechnol 6:694–707
356. Ruijssenaars HJ, Sperling EM, Wiegerinck PH, Brands FT, Wery J, de Bont JA (2007) Testosterone 15beta-hydroxylation by solvent tolerant *Pseudomonas putida* S12. J Biotechnol 131:205–208
357. Siriphongphaew A, Pisnupong P, Wongkongkatep J, Inprakhon P, Vangnai AS, Honda K, Ohtake H, Kato J, Ogawa J, Shimizu S, Urlacher VB, Schmid RD, Pongtharangkul T (2012) Development of a whole-cell biocatalyst co-expressing P450 monooxygenase and glucose dehydrogenase for synthesis of epoxyhexane. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 95:357–367
358. Gavira C, Hofer R, Lesot A, Lambert F, Zucca J, Werck-Reichhart D (2013) Challenges and pitfalls of P450-dependent (+)-valencene bioconversion by *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Metab Eng 18:25–35
359. Girhard M, Machida K, Itoh M, Schmid RD, Arisawa A, Urlacher VB (2009) Regioselective biooxidation of (+)-valencene by recombinant *E. coli* expressing CYP109B1 from *Bacillus subtilis* in a two-liquid-phase system. Microb Cell Fact 8:36, 1–13
360. Buhler B, Park JB, Blank LM, Schmid A (2008) NADH availability limits asymmetric biocatalytic epoxidation in a growing recombinant *Escherichia coli* strain. Appl Environ Microbiol 74:1436–1446
361. Mouri T, Michizoe J, Ichinose H, Kamiya N, Goto M (2006) A recombinant *Escherichia coli* whole cell biocatalyst harboring a cytochrome P450cam monooxygenase system coupled with enzymatic cofactor regeneration. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 2:514–520
362. Schewe H, Kaup BA, Schrader J (2008) Improvement of P450(BM-3) whole-cell biocatalysis by integrating heterologous cofactor regeneration combining glucose facilitator and dehydrogenase in *E. coli*. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 78:55–65
363. Schewe H, Holtmann D, Schrader J (2009) P450(BM3)-catalyzed whole-cell biotransformation of alpha-pinene with recombinant *Escherichia coli* in an aqueous-organic two-phase system. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 83:849–857
364. Zehentgruber D, Hannemann F, Bleif S, Bernhardt R, Lutz S (2010) Towards preparative scale steroid hydroxylation with cytochrome P450 monooxygenase CYP106A2. Chembiochem 11:713–721
365. Schmidt BM, Ribnicky DM, Lipsky PE, Raskin I (2007) Revisiting the ancient concept of botanical therapeutics. Nat Chem Biol 3:360–366
366. Newman DJ, Cragg GM (2012) Natural products as sources of new drugs over the 30 years from 1981 to 2010. J Nat Prod 75:311–335
367. Chemler JA, Koffas MAG (2008) Metabolic engineering for plant natural product biosynthesis in microbes. Curr Opin Biotechnol 19:597–605
368. Marienhagen J, Bott M (2013) Metabolic engineering of microorganisms for the synthesis of plant natural products. J Biotechnol 163:166–178
369. Mora-Pale M, Sanchez-Rodriguez SP, Linhardt RJ, Dordick JS, Koffas MAG (2014) Biochemical strategies for enhancing the in vivo production of natural products with pharmaceutical potential. Curr Opin Biotechnol 25:86–94
370. Siddiqui MS, Thodey K, Trenchard I, Smolke CD (2012) Advancing secondary metabolite biosynthesis in yeast with synthetic biology tools. FEMS Yeast Res 12:144–170
371. Newhouse T, Baran PS, Hoffmann RW (2009) The economies of synthesis. Chem Soc Rev 38:3010–3021
372. Nelson D, Werck-Reichhart D (2011) A P450—centric view of plant evolution. Plant J 66:194–211
373. Facchini PJ, Bohlmann J, Covello PS, De Luca V, Mahadevan R, Page JE, Ro D-K, Sensen CW, Storms R, Martin VJJ, Synthetic biosystems for the production of high-value plant metabolites. Trends Biotechnol 30:127–131
374. Heinig U, Jennewein S (2009) Taxol: a complex diterpenoid natural product with an evolutionarily obscure origin. Afr J Biotechnol 8:1370–1385
375. Chang MCY, Keasling JD (2006) Production of isoprenoid pharmaceuticals by engineered microbes. Nat Chem Biol 2:674–681
376. Moses T, Pollier J, Thevelein JM, Goossens A (2013) Bioengineering of plant (tri)terpenoids: from metabolic engineering of plants to synthetic biology in vivo and in vitro. New Phytol 200:27–43
377. Duan H, Schuler M (2006) Heterologous expression and strategies for encapsulation of membrane-localized plant P450s. Phytochem Rev 5:507–523
378. Weitzel C, Simonsen H (2013) Cytochrome P450 enzymes involved in the biosynthesis of mono- and sesquiterpenes. Phytochem Rev doi:10.1007/s11101-013-9280-x
379. Anthony JR, Anthony LC, Nowroozi F, Kwon G, Newman JD, Keasling JD (2009) Optimization of the mevalonate-based isoprenoid biosynthetic pathway in *Escherichia coli* for production of the antimalarial drug precursor amorpha-4,11-diene. Metab Eng 11:13–19
380. Farmer WR, Liao JC (2001) Precursor balancing for metabolic engineering of lycopene production in *Escherichia coli*. Biotechnol Prog 17:57–61
381. Gruchattka E, Hadicke O, Klamt S, Schutz V, Kayser O (2013) In silico profiling of *Escherichia coli*

and *Saccharomyces cerevisiae* as terpenoid factories. Microb Cell Fact 12:84
382. Martin VJJ, Pitera DJ, Withers ST, Newman JD, Keasling JD (2003) Engineering a mevalonate pathway in *Escherichia coli* for production of terpenoids. Nat Biotech 21:796–802
383. Morrone D, Lowry L, Determan M, Hershey D, Xu M, Peters R (2010) Increasing diterpene yield with a modular metabolic engineering system in *E. coli*: comparison of MEV and MEP isoprenoid precursor pathway engineering. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 85:1893–1906
384. Partow S, Siewers V, Daviet L, Schalk M, Nielsen J (2012) Reconstruction and evaluation of the synthetic bacterial MEP pathway in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. PLoS One 7:e52498
385. Pitera DJ, Paddon CJ, Newman JD, Keasling JD (2007) Balancing a heterologous mevalonate pathway for improved isoprenoid production in *Escherichia coli*. Metab Eng 9:193–207
386. Yuan LZ, Rouvière PE, LaRossa RA, Suh W (2006) Chromosomal promoter replacement of the isoprenoid pathway for enhancing carotenoid production in *E. coli*. Metab Eng 8:79–90
387. Carter OA, Peters RJ, Croteau R (2003) Monoterpene biosynthesis pathway construction in *Escherichia coli*. Phytochemistry 64:425–433
388. Alonso-Gutierrez J, Chan R, Batth TS, Adams PD, Keasling JD, Petzold CJ, Lee TS (2013) Metabolic engineering of *Escherichia coli* for limonene and perillyl alcohol production. Metab Eng 19:33–41
389. Mau CJD, Karp F, Ito M, Honda G, Croteau RB (2010) A candidate cDNA clone for (−)-limonene-7-hydroxylase from *Perilla frutescens*. Phytochemistry 71:373–379
390. Cankar K, van Houwelingen A, Bosch D, Sonke T, Bouwmeester H, Beekwilder J (2011) A chicory cytochrome P450 monooxygenase CYP71AV8 for the oxidation of (+)-valencene. FEBS Lett 585:178–182
391. Cankar K, van Houwelingen A, Goedbloed M, Renirie R, de Jong RM, Bouwmeester H, Bosch D, Sonke T, Beekwilder J (2014) Valencene oxidase CYP706M1 from Alaska cedar (*Callitropsis nootkatensis*). FEBS Lett 588:1001–1007
392. Harada H, Shindo K, Iki K, Teraoka A, Okamoto S, Yu F, Hattan J-i, Utsumi R, Misawa N (2011) Efficient functional analysis system for cyanobacterial or plant cytochromes P450 involved in sesquiterpene biosynthesis. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 90:467–476
393. Yu F, Okamoto S, Harada H, Yamasaki K, Misawa N, Utsumi R (2011) *Zingiber zerumbet* CYP71BA1 catalyzes the conversion of α-humulene to 8-hydroxy-α-humulene in zerumbone biosynthesis. Cell Mol Life Sci 68:1033–1040
394. WHO (2006) Guidelines for the treatment of malaria. World Health Organization, Geneva
395. Paddon CJ, Westfall PJ, Pitera DJ, Benjamin K, Fisher K, McPhee D, Leavell MD, Tai A, Main A, Eng D, Polichuk DR, Teoh KH, Reed DW, Treynor T, Lenihan J, Fleck M, Bajad S, Dang G, Dengrove D, Diola D, Dorin G, Ellens KW, Fickes S, Galazzo J, Gaucher SP, Geistlinger T, Henry R, Hepp M, Horning T, Iqbal T, Jiang H, Kizer L, Lieu B, Melis D, Moss N, Regentin R, Secrest S, Tsuruta H, Vazquez R, Westblade LF, Xu L, Yu M, Zhang Y, Zhao L, Lievense J, Covello PS, Keasling JD, Reiling KK, Renninger NS, Newman JD (2013) High-level semi-synthetic production of the potent antimalarial artemisinin. Nature 496:528–532
396. Teoh KH, Polichuk DR, Reed DW, Covello PS (2009) Molecular cloning of an aldehyde dehydrogenase implicated in artemisinin biosynthesis in *Artemisia annua*. Botany 87:635–642
397. Cyr A, Wilderman PR, Determan M, Peters RJ (2007) A modular approach for facile biosynthesis of labdane-related diterpenes. J Am Chem Soc 129:6684–6685
398. Swaminathan S, Morrone D, Wang Q, Fulton DB, Peters RJ (2009) CYP76M7 is an ent-cassadiene C11α-hydroxylase defining a second multifunctional diterpenoid biosynthetic gene cluster in rice. Plant Cell 21:3315–3325
399. Wang Q, Hillwig ML, Peters RJ (2011) CYP99A3: functional identification of a diterpene oxidase from the momilactone biosynthetic gene cluster in rice. Plant J 65:87–95
400. Wu Y, Hillwig ML, Wang Q, Peters RJ (2011) Parsing a multifunctional biosynthetic gene cluster from rice: biochemical characterization of CYP71Z6 & 7. FEBS Lett 585:3446–3451
401. Guo J, Zhou YJ, Hillwig ML, Shen Y, Yang L, Wang Y, Zhang X, Liu W, Peters RJ, Chen X, Zhao ZK, Huang L (2013) CYP76AH1 catalyzes turnover of miltiradiene in tanshinones biosynthesis and enables heterologous production of ferruginol in yeasts. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 110:12108–12113
402. Ajikumar PK, Xiao WH, Tyo KE, Wang Y, Simeon F, Leonard E, Mucha O, Phon TH, Pfeifer B, Stephanopoulos G (2010) Isoprenoid pathway optimization for Taxol precursor overproduction in *Escherichia coli*. Science 330:70–74
403. Jiang M, Stephanopoulos G, Pfeifer B (2012) Downstream reactions and engineering in the microbially reconstituted pathway for Taxol. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol 94:841–849
404. Liby KT, Yore MM, Sporn MB (2007) Triterpenoids and rexinoids as multifunctional agents for the prevention and treatment of cancer. Nat Rev Cancer 7:357–369
405. Fukushima EO, Seki H, Ohyama K, Ono E, Umemoto N, Mizutani M, Saito K, Muranaka T (2011) CYP716A subfamily members are multifunctional oxidases in triterpenoid biosynthesis. Plant Cell Physiol 52:2050–2061
406. Fukushima EO, Seki H, Sawai S, Suzuki M, Ohyama K, Saito K, Muranaka T (2013) Combinatorial biosynthesis of legume natural and rare triterpenoids in engineered yeast. Plant Cell Physiol 54:740–749

407. Castillo DA, Kolesnikova MD, Matsuda SPT (2013) An effective strategy for exploring unknown metabolic pathways by genome mining. J Am Chem Soc 135:5885–5894
408. Dai Z, Wang B, Liu Y, Shi M, Wang D, Zhang X, Liu T, Huang L, Zhang X (2014) Producing aglycons of ginsenosides in bakers' yeast. Sci Rep 4:3698. doi:10.1038/srep0369
409. Quinlan RF, Jaradat TT, Wurtzel ET (2007) *Escherichia coli* as a platform for functional expression of plant P450 carotene hydroxylases. Arch Biochem Biophys 458:146–157
410. Yan Y, Kohli A, Koffas MAG (2005) Biosynthesis of natural flavanones in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Appl Environ Microbiol 71:5610–5613
411. Leonard E, Yan Y, Lim KH, Koffas MAG (2005) Investigation of two distinct flavone synthases for plant-specific flavone biosynthesis in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Appl Environ Microbiol 71:8241–8248
412. Leonard E, Yan Y, Koffas MAG (2006) Functional expression of a P450 flavonoid hydroxylase for the biosynthesis of plant-specific hydroxylated flavonols in *Escherichia coli*. Metab Eng 8:172–181
413. Grubb CD, Abel S (2006) Glucosinolate metabolism and its control. Trends Plant Sci 11:89–100
414. Mikkelsen MD, Buron LD, Salomonsen B, Olsen CE, Hansen BG, Mortensen UH, Halkier BA (2012) Microbial production of indolylglucosinolate through engineering of a multi-gene pathway in a versatile yeast expression platform. Metab Eng 14:104–111
415. Hawkins KM, Smolke CD (2008) Production of benzylisoquinoline alkaloids in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Nat Chem Biol 4:564–573
416. Fossati E, Ekins A, Narcross L, Zhu Y, Falgueyret J-P, Beaudoin GAW, Facchini PJ, Martin VJJ (2014) Reconstitution of a 10-gene pathway for synthesis of the plant alkaloid dihydrosanguinarine in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Nat Commun 5:3283. doi:10.1038/ncomms4283
417. Minami H, Kim J-S, Ikezawa N, Takemura T, Katayama T, Kumagai H, Sato F (2008) Microbial production of plant benzylisoquinoline alkaloids. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 105:7393–7398
418. Reichenauer TG, Germida JJ (2008) Phytoremediation of organic contaminants in soil and groundwater. ChemSusChem 1:708–717
419. Doty SL, Shang TQ, Wilson AM, Tangen J, Westergreen AD, Newman LA, Strand SE, Gordon MP (2000) Enhanced metabolism of halogenated hydrocarbons in transgenic plants containing mammalian cytochrome P450 2E1. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 97:6287–629
420. Doty SL, James CA, Moore AL, Vajzovic A, Singleton GL, Ma C, Khan Z, Xin G, Kang JW, Park JY, Meilan R, Strauss SH, Wilkerson J, Farin F, Strand SE (2007) Enhanced phytoremediation of volatile environmental pollutants with transgenic trees. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 104:16816–16821
421. Kawahigashi H, Hirose S, Ohkawa H, Ohkawa Y (2003) Transgenic rice plants expressing human CYP1A1 exude herbicide metabolites from their roots. Plant Sci 165:373–381
422. Kawahigashi H, Hirose S, Ohkawa H, Ohkawa Y (2006) Phytoremediation of the herbicides atrazine and metolachlor by transgenic rice plants expressing human CYP1A1, CYP2B6, and CYP2C19. J Agric Food Chem 54:2985–2991
423. Kawahigashi H, Hirose S, Ohkawa H, Ohkawa Y (2005) Transgenic rice plants expressing human CYP1A1 remediate the triazine herbicides atrazine and simazine. J Agric Food Chem 53:8557–8564
424. Jackson RG, Rylott EL, Fournier D, Hawari J, Bruce NC (2007) Exploring the biochemical properties and remediation applications of the unusual explosive-degrading P450 system XplA/B. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 104:16822–16827
425. Gavilano LB, Coleman NP, Burnley L-E, Bowman ML, Kalengamaliro NE, Hayes A, Bush L, Siminszky B (2006) Genetic engineering of *Nicotiana tabacum* for reduced nornicotine content. J Agric Food Chem 54:9071–9078
426. Lewis RS, Bowen SW, Keogh MR, Dewey RE (2010) Three nicotine demethylase genes mediate nornicotine biosynthesis in *Nicotiana tabacum* L.: functional characterization of the CYP82E10 gene. Phytochemistry 71:1988–1998
427. Itkin M, Heinig U, Tzfadia O, Bhide AJ, Shinde B, Cardenas PD, Bocobza SE, Unger T, Malitsky S, Finkers R, Tikunov Y, Bovy A, Chikate Y, Singh P, Rogachev I, Beekwilder J, Giri AP, Aharoni A (2013) Biosynthesis of antinutritional alkaloids in solanaceous crops is mediated by clustered genes. Science 341:175–179
428. Tanaka Y, Brugliera F (2013) Flower colour and cytochromes P450. Philos Trans R Soc Lond B Biol Sci 368
429. Holton TA (1996) Plant transgenosis with flavanoid pathway enzyme gene in genetic engineering of altered flower color. WO9636716A1, International Flower Developments Pty. Ltd., Australia
430. Brugliera F, Tanaka Y, Mason J (2004) Flavonoid 3′,5′-hydroxylase genes of flowering plants and their use in manipulation of flower color. WO2004020637A1, International Flower Developments Pty. Ltd., Australia
431. Brugliera F (2009) Nucleotide sequences of flavonoid 3′,5′-hydroxylase and dihydroflavonol-4-reductase encoding gene and genetically modified plants with altered inflorescence. WO2009062259A1, International Flower Developments Pty. Ltd., Australia
432. Brugliera F (2010) Methods for engineering carnations with altered inflorescence color by expressing Viola and Salvia flavonoid 3′,5′-hydroxylase gene and Petunia dihydroflavonol-4-reductase gene. WO2010069004A1, International Flower Developments Pty. Ltd., Australia

433. Katsumoto Y, Fukuchi-Mizutani M, Fukui Y, Brugliera F, Holton TA, Karan M, Nakamura N, Yonekura-Sakakibara K, Togami J, Pigeaire A, Tao G-Q, Nehra NS, Lu C-Y, Dyson BK, Tsuda S, Ashikari T, Kusumi T, Mason JG, Tanaka Y (2007) Engineering of the rose flavonoid biosynthetic pathway successfully generated blue-hued flowers accumulating delphinidin. Plant Cell Physiol 48:1589–1600
434. Straathof AJ, Panke S, Schmid A (2002) The production of fine chemicals by biotransformations. Curr Opin Biotechnol 13:548–556
435. Julsing MK, Cornelissen S, Buhler B, Schmid A (2008) Heme-iron oxygenases: powerful industrial biocatalysts? Curr Opin Chem Biol 12:177–186
436. Westfall PJ, Pitera DJ, Lenihan JR, Eng D, Woolard FX, Regentin R, Horning T, Tsuruta H, Melis DJ, Owens A, Fickes S, Diola D, Benjamin KR, Keasling JD, Leavell MD, McPhee DJ, Renninger NS, Newman JD, Paddon CJ (2012) Production of amorphadiene in yeast, and its conversion to dihydroartemisinic acid, precursor to the antimalarial agent artemisinin. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 109:E111–118
437. Guidelines for the treatment of malaria (2010) World Health Organization, Geneva, Switzerland
438. Guidance for industry—safety testing of drug metabolites (2008) UCM079266, US Department of health and human services, Silver Spring, Maryland, USA
439. Smith DA, Obach RS (2009) Metabolites in safety testing (MIST): considerations of mechanisms of toxicity with dose, abundance, and duration of treatment. Chem Res Toxicol 22:267–279
440. Guideline on the investigation of drug interactions (2012) CPMP/EWP/560/95/Rev.1, European medicines agency, London, UK
441. 2007–2011 Flavor & fragrance industry leaders (2012) Leffingwell & Associates. http://www.leffingwell.com/top_10.htm; 2014/03/20
442. Bommarius AS, Blum JK, Abrahamson MJ (2011) Status of protein engineering for biocatalysts: how to design an industrially useful biocatalyst. Curr Opin Chem Biol 15:194–200

Part II
Volume 2

Human Cytochrome P450 Enzymes

9

F. Peter Guengerich

9.1 History

The history of cytochrome P450 (P450) really began with studies on the metabolism of drugs, carcinogens, and steroids. The early research in these fields necessarily involved animal models, but the intent was always to understand the human systems in the context of the enzymes catalyzing the observed transformations.

A number of in vivo experiments in the realm of clinical pharmacology showed that drug metabolism was inducible [1–3] and varied among individuals [4]. Such phenomena were attributed to P450 enzymes after the development of research with experimental animals, but the molecular basis was unknown.

Early in vitro studies with human tissues were done but were difficult because of the limited availability of samples. It was possible to document the variability of human drug metabolism [5], although there were caveats about the quality of samples, etc.

The next phase of research was the purification of human P450s from liver microsomes. Some early efforts in this area were in the laboratories of Coon [6], Beaune [7], Kamataki [8], and Guengerich [9]. Highly purified P450s could be obtained, but analysis of catalytic specificity was generally limited to sets of a few typical substrates used with rat and rabbit P450 enzymes. However, some studies with warfarin oxidation were to provide insight, in that distinct activities were noted [10]. Clearly, multiple P450 existed in humans, as already appreciated in rats and rabbits. However, there was no clear indication how many human P450s might exist or how many would be involved in xenobiotic metabolism.

The human studies of Smith and his associates [11], along with others [12, 13], were very useful in that they first showed that the metabolism of an individual drug was genetically controlled. Monogenic control of the oxidation of a drug suggested that a single P450 would be dominant in its metabolism. This information led to a different plan to study human P450s: Purification was monitored with analysis of individual drug oxidation activities, rather than simply purifying the colored hemoproteins and then trying to establish their activities. The approach was, however, technically challenging in that individual fractions recovered from chromatography needed to be depleted of detergent, reconstituted with nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide phosphate-cyrochrome P450 (NADPH-P450) reductase, and monitored for activity using gas or liquid chromatography (LC). Nevertheless, with debrisoquine 4-hydroxylation and phenacetin *O*-deethylation, the approach yielded what are today termed P450s 2D6 and 1A2 [14]. Further work in this laboratory led to the purification of what are known today as P450s 2C8, 2C9 [15], 3A4 [16],

F. P. Guengerich (✉)
Department of Biochemistry and Center in Molecular Toxicology, Vanderbilt University School of Medicine, 638 Robinson Research Building, 2200 Pierce Avenue, Nashville, TN, 37232-0146, USA
e-mail: f.guengerich@vanderbilt.edu

P. R. Ortiz de Montellano et al. (eds.), *Cytochrome P450*, DOI 10.1007/978-3-319-12108-6_9
© Springer International Publishing Switzerland 2015

2A6 [17], and 1A1 [18]. Work in other laboratories also yielded these same P450s purified from human liver [19–21] and P450s 2C19 [22] and 2E1 [23], plus P450 3A7 from fetal liver [24].

The purified P450s and their antibodies could be utilized to define the roles of individual P450s in the metabolism of individual drugs, carcinogens, and steroids. Other approaches developed during the 1980s included correlation of individual catalytic activities (in liver microsomes prepared from different individuals [25], or immunochemically determined levels of P450s [26, 27]) and the development/application of selective chemical inhibitors [14, 28–31].

Despite all of this progress in enzymology, there were still issues that could not be addressed easily. Some P450s were not expressed at levels high enough to be purified this way (and affinity chromatography methods were not effective). The need for large amounts of P450s in the future was a limitation. The development of recombinant DNA technology in the 1980s was yielding complementary DNAs (cDNAs) for P450s, but the only way to associate these with isolated P450 proteins was by N-terminal amino acid sequence analysis, using Edman degradation.

cDNA clones for many of the human P450s were rapidly isolated and used to determine nucleotide (and predictably amino acid) sequences, following the elegant work of Fujii-Kuriyama and his associates with rat P450 2B1 [32]. Much of the cDNA work was done by Gonzalez and his laboratory [33]. The cDNA work led to insight into the basis of the debrisoquine polymorphism described by Smith [11, 34].

After the success of cDNA cloning, practical heterologous expression of P450 enzymes was achieved in cells being CV-1 in origin and carrying the SV40 genetic material (COS) cells [35] and yeast [36] and then, very importantly, achieved in bacterial systems in the early 1990s [37–39]. The high-yield expression methods were important for the crystallization of human P450s, which was done primarily by Johnson and his associates following their success with a rabbit subfamily 2C P450 [40, 41]. Today, the three-dimensional structures of at least 21 human P450s have been determined (Table 9.1).

Recombinant DNA technology allowed for insight into the regulation of human P450 genes and also for the analysis of single nucleotide variations (SNVs), which could sometimes be associated with altered drug or steroid metabolism

Table 9.1 Classification of human P450s based on major substrate class

Sterols	Xenobiotics	Fatty acids	Eicosanoids	Vitamins	Unknown
1B1[a]	1A1[a]	2J2	4F2	2R1[a]	2A7
7A1[a]	1A2[a]	2U1	4F3	24A1[c]	2S1
7B1	2A6[a]	4A11	4F8	26A1	2W1
8B1	2A13[a]	4B1	5A1	26B1	4A22
11A1[a]	2B6[a]	4F11	8A1[a]	26C1	4F22
11B1	2C8[a]	4F12		27B1	4X1
11B2*	2C9[a]	4V2		27C1	4Z1
17A1[a]	2C18				20A1
19A1[a]	2C19[a]				
21A2[b]	2D6[a]				
27A1	2E1[a]				
39A1	2F1				
46A1[a]	3A4[a]				
51A1[a]	3A5				
	3A7				
	3A43				

[a] X-ray crystal structure(s) reported (for human enzyme)
[b] Bovine X-ray crystal structure reported [42]
[c] Rat X-ray crystal structure reported [43]

Table 9.2 Human P450 locations and marker reactions

P450	Tissue sites	Subcellular localization[a]	Typical reaction[b]
1A1	Lung, several extrahepatic sites	ER	Benzo[*a*]pyrene 3-hydroxylation
1A2	Liver	ER	Caffeine N^3-demethylation
1B1	Several extrahepatic sites	ER[c]	17β-Estradiol 4-hydroxylation
2A6	Liver, lung, and several extrahepatic sites	ER	Coumarin 7-hydroxylation
2A7		ER	
2A13	Nasal tissue	ER	Activation of 4-(methylnitrosamino)-1-(3-pyridyl)-1-butanone (NNK)
2B6	Liver, lung	ER	(*S*)-Mephenytoin *N*-demethylation
2C8	Liver	ER[c]	Taxol 6α-hydroxylation
2C9	Liver	ER	Tolbutamide methyl hydroxylation
2C18	Liver	ER	
2C19	Liver	ER	(*S*)-Mephenytoin 4′-hydroxylation
2D6	Liver	ER[c]	Debrisoquine 4-hydroxylation
2E1	Liver, lung, other tissues	ER[c]	Chlorzoxazone 6-hydroxylation
2F1	Lung	ER	3-Methylindole activation
2J2	Lung	ER	Arachidonic acid oxidations
2R1	Liver	ER	Retinoic acid oxidation
2S1	Lung	ER	(several drug reductions)
2U1	Thymus, brain	ER	Arachidonic acid oxidation
2W1	Tumors	ER	
3A4	Liver, small intestine	ER[c]	Testosterone 6β-hydroxylation
3A5	Liver, lung	ER	Testosterone 6β-hydroxylation
3A7	Fetal liver	ER	Testosterone 6β-hydroxylation
3A43	Brain, liver	ER	
4A11	Liver, kidney	ER	Fatty acid ω-hydroxylation
4A22	Liver, kidney	ER	
4B1	Lung	ER	Lauric acid ω-hydroxylation
4F2	Liver	ER	Leukotriene B_4 ω-hydroxylation
4F3	Neutrophils	ER	Leukotriene B_4 ω-hydroxylation
4F8	Seminal vesicles	ER	Prostaglandin ω-2 hydroxylation
4F11	Liver	ER	Fatty acid ω-hydroxylation
4F12	Liver	ER	Arachidonic acid ω-,ω-1 hydroxylation
4F22	Liver	ER	Vitamin K ω-hydroxylation
4V2	Eye	ER	Fatty acid ω-hydroxylation
4X1	Liver, brain	ER	
4Z1	Breast cancer	ER	
5A1	Platelets	ER	Thromboxane A_2 synthase reaction
7A1	Liver	ER	Cholesterol 7α-hydroxylation
7B1	Brain	ER	DHEA 7α-hydroxylation
8A1	Aorta, others	ER	Prostacyclin synthase reaction
8B1	Liver	ER	7α-Hydroxycholesterol 12-hydroxylation
11A1	Adrenals, other steroidogenic tissues	Mit	Cholesterol side-chain cleavage
11B1	Adrenals	Mit	11-Deoxycortisol 11-hydroxylation
11B2	Adrenals	Mit	Corticosterone 18-hydroxylation
17A1	Steroidogenic tissues	ER	Pregnenolone 17α-hydroxylation
19A1	Steroidogenic tissues, adipose	ER	Androgen aromatization
20A1	Liver, other tissues	ER	

Table 9.2 (continued)

P450	Tissue sites	Subcellular localization[a]	Typical reaction[b]
21A2	Steroidogenic tissues	ER	17α-Hydroxyprogesterone 21-hydroxylation
24A1	Kidney	Mit	25-Hydroxyvitamin D_3 24-hydroxylation
26A1	Several	ER	Retinoic acid 4-hydroxylation
26B1	Brain	ER	Retinoic acid 4-hydroxylation
26C1		ER	Retinoic acid 4-,18-hydroxylation
27A1	Liver	Mit	Sterol 27-hydroxylation
27B1	Kidney	Mit	Vitamin D_3 1-hydoxylation
27C1	Liver	Mit	
39A1	Liver, other tissues	ER	24-Hydroxycholesterol 7-hydroxylation
46A1	Brain	ER	Cholesterol 24-hydroxylation
51A1	Liver, testes	ER	Lanosterol 14α-demethylation

DHEA dehydroepiandrosterone
[a] *ER* endoplasmic reticulum (microsomal), *Mit* mitochondria
[b] If known
[c] Mainly ER, some detected in mitochondria

(http://www.cypalleles.ki.se). (The term "variations" will be used here, in that "polymorphism" is usually defined as an occurrence at a ≥1% frequency [44], and many of the cases to be described here are observed at lower frequencies.) Ultimately, the availability of the human genome nucleotide sequence led to the discovery of more P450 genes. Most of the P450s listed in the "unknown" substrate column in Table 9.1 were found in this way, on the basis of the signature sequence surrounding the Cys residue that serves as the axial heme ligand. Very importantly, the number of P450 genes was set at 57 (Tables 9.1 and 9.2), thereby closing old debates on the subject [45, 46].

As mentioned earlier, the history of P450 research can be traced to early studies on the metabolism of drugs, carcinogens, and steroids. Application in these areas was remarkable in the period 1985 to present, and each area will be treated separately. Overall, the P450 field can be considered a model for how basic research can lead to important developments for human medicine. Defects in several of the P450s have been linked to serious human diseases (Table 9.3).

9.2 Relevance of P450s in Drug Metabolism

P450s are the major enzymes involved in human drug metabolism (Fig. 9.1). In looking at the fraction of the number of (small molecule) drugs processed by enzymes (Fig. 9.1a), P450s account for ~75%. Constructing a figure of this type can be somewhat misleading in that the contribution of each P450 is more difficult to evaluate in vivo than in vitro (for an earlier tabulation, see [51]). The large contributions of P450s 3A(4) and 2C9 are driven to a large extent by the high levels of expression of these two enzymes in human liver (and small intestine) and to their broad substrate specificity (Figs. 9.2 and 9.3). The charts do not necessarily reflect all drugs currently in development. A current tendency has been the development of larger molecules as drug candidates, in order to achieve target specificity and affinity, and a general axiom is that these are more readily accommodated by P450s 3A4 and 2C9. In recent years, pharmaceutical companies have tried to avoid developing drug candidates that are substrates (or inhibitors) for the highly variant

Table 9.3 Some diseases associated with defects in *CYP* genes [47, 48]

Gene	Disorder
CYP1B1	Primary congenital glaucoma (buphthalmos)
CYP2R1	Rickets
CYP4A	Defects in salt metabolism, water balance leading to arterial hypertension
CYP4F22	Ichthyosis
CYP4V2	Bietti's crystalline dystrophy
CYP5A1, 8A1	Defects leading to clotting and inflammatory disorders, coronary artery disease, and pulmonary hypertension
CYP7A1	Hypercholesterolemia
CYP7B1	Severe hyperoxysterolemia and neonatal liver disease
CYP11A1	Lipoid adrenal hyperplasia; occasional congenital adrenal hyperplasia (CAH)
CYP11B1	Occasional CAH
CYP11B2	Corticosterone methyloxidase deficiency type I, or type II; occasional CAH
CYP11B1, 11B2	Chimeric enzymes causing glucocorticoid-remediable aldosteronism; occasional CAH
CYP17A1	Mineralocorticoid excess syndromes, glucocorticoid and sex hormone deficiencies; association with increased risk of prostate cancer and benign prostatic hypertrophy; occasional CAH
CYP19A1	Loss of function: virilization of females, hypervirilization of males, occasional CAH; gain of function: gynecomastia in young males
CYP21A2	>90% of all CAH
CYP24A1[a]	Hypervitaminosis D
CYP27A1	Cerebrotendinous xanthomatosis
CYP27B1	Vitamin D-dependent rickets type I
CYP46A1[a]	Learning disability

[a] Evidence of disease in animal models but not yet in clinical studies

P450s 2D6 and 2C19. With all of these caveats in hand, the allocation of the P450s in the chart in Fig. 9.1b is probably a good estimate and will not change considerably in the near future. However, a point to be made here is that the metabolism of many drugs is a function not only of P450s but also other enzymes and, as recognized more in recent years, transporters that alter the concentrations of drugs within cells. A discussion of drug transporters is outside the scope of this chapter, and the reader is referred elsewhere [57–59].

The subjects of P450 regulation and variation have already been mentioned and will be treated again with individual P450s. At this point, some general practical considerations are discussed. If one considers the total concentration of P450 in liver samples from different healthy individuals (on a milligram protein basis), most individuals fall within a range of ~threefold [28]. However, when individual "drug-metabolizing" P450s (e.g., families 1, 2, 3) are considered, the variation is considerable, with five- to tenfold being common and 40-fold not unusual, e.g., P450 1A2 [60]. With P450 1A2, a similar variability (40-fold) is seen in in vivo caffeine pharmacokinetics [61]. With some enzymes, the variability in the same in vivo pharmacokinetic parameters can be 10^4-fold (Fig. 9.4).

Two examples of studies of the variability among individuals are presented in Fig. 9.5 (Caucasians) and Fig. 9.6 (Caucasians and Japanese). Gender has not been shown to have a major influence on levels of expression of the major xenobiotic-metabolizing P450s [64] (with a German P450 3A4 study seemingly unusual [65]), and inter-gender pharmacokinetic differences are probably due to other influences of bioavailability [66]. Racial differences exist due to allelic variations, which may influence either levels of expression or the inherent catalytic activity of the P450s (e.g., P450 2D6 [67]). Some apparent racial differences are seen here (Fig. 9.6) and have also been reported in in vivo studies (e.g., P450 3A4 [68], P450 2E1 [69]). Controlling diets is an issue in many in vivo studies of this type, and in vitro studies can also be affected. In general, the differences in activities of a given P450 between races are much less than within a race (e.g., Fig. 9.6). Finally, the

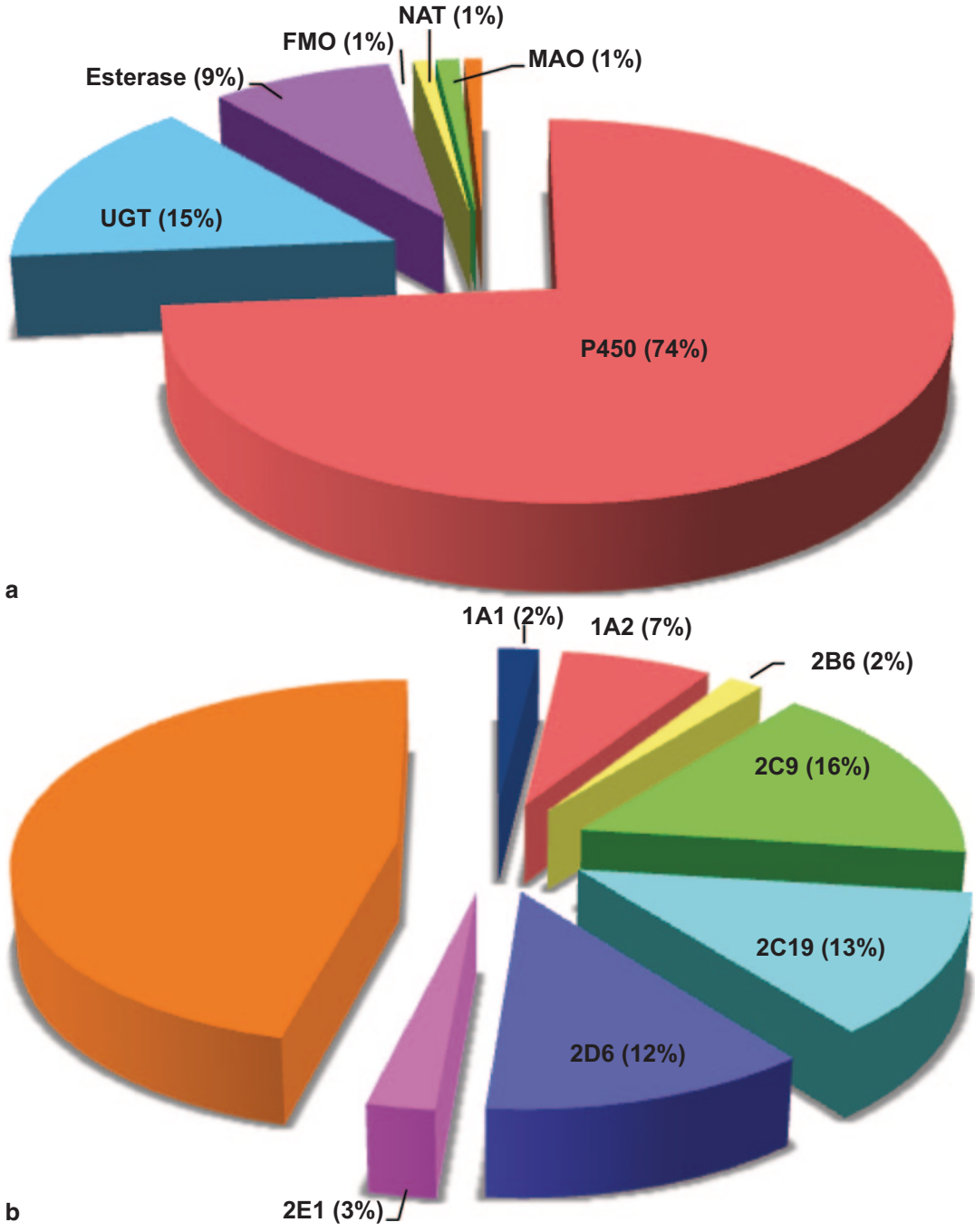


Fig. 9.1 The enzymes of drug metabolism. **a** Contributions of different enzymes to drug metabolism. **b** Contributions of individual human P450 enzymes to (P450) drug metabolism [49] (see also [50]). *UGT* UDG glucuronosyl transferase, *FMO* flavin-containing monoxygenase, *NAT N*-acetyltransferase, *MAO* monoamine oxidase

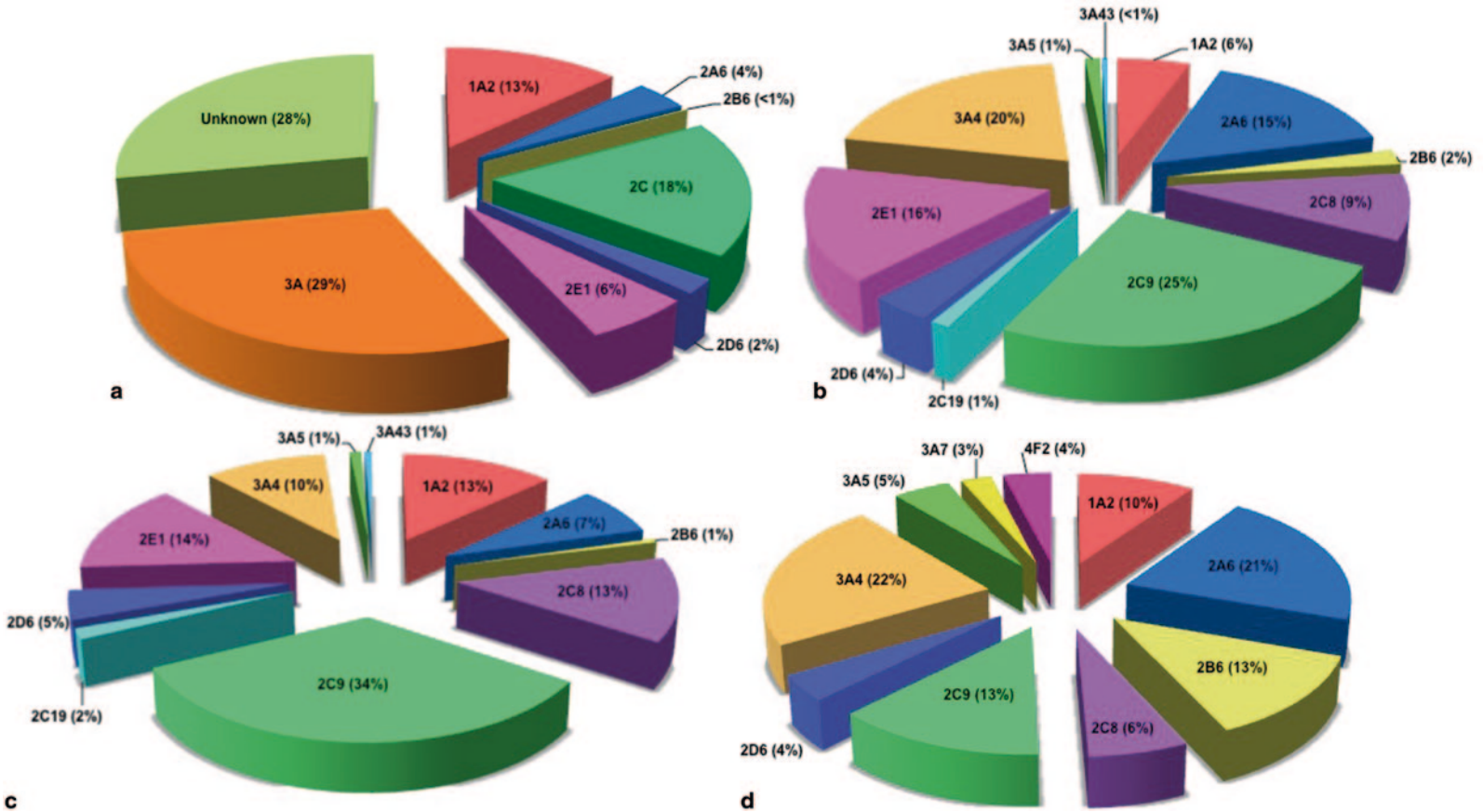


Fig. 9.2 Relative concentrations of P450 in human liver microsomes. **a** P450s in 60 liver samples were estimated using immunochemical methods (electrophoresis/immunoblotting) [52]. Because of cross-reactivity, the individual P450s in subfamilies are not distinguished. The "unknown" fraction is the difference between the sum of the immunochemically determined forms and the total amount, calculated from $Fe^{2+}{\cdot}CO$ versus Fe^{2+} difference spectroscopy [53]. **b–d** Estimates were made using liquid chromatography–mass spectrometry (LC–MS) proteomic analysis with heavy-atom peptides. **b** Results of an analysis of 50 pooled human liver samples (XenoTech, HLM610 preparation) [54]. **c** Results reported in the same reference as Part *B* [54] as means from analysis of ten individual human samples. **d** Analysis of a pooled set of 23 human liver samples by another laboratory [55]

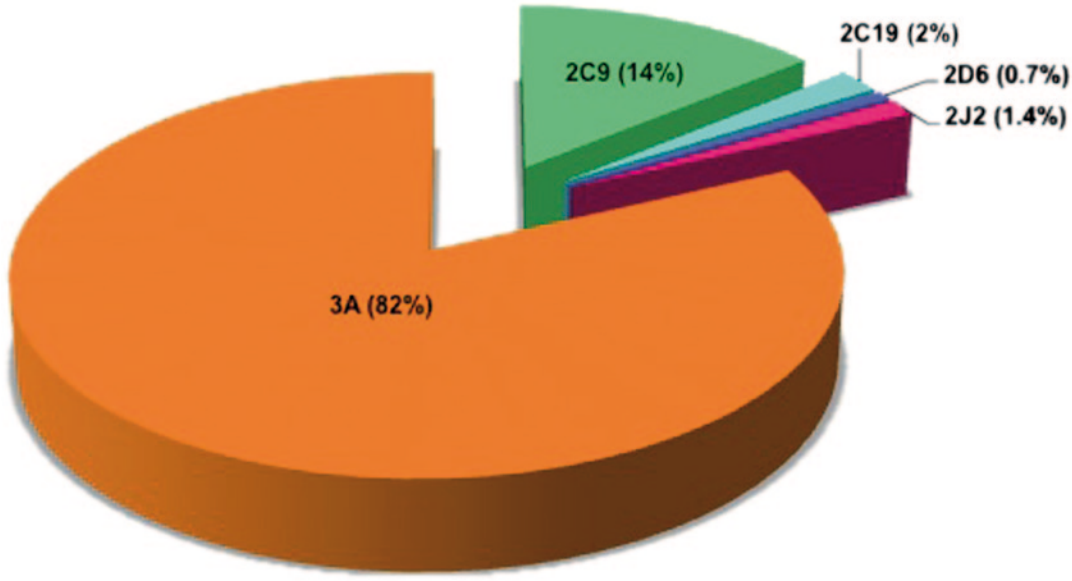


Fig. 9.3 Relative concentrations of individual P450s in human intestine (determined immunochemically) [56]. *3A* indicates all subfamily 3A P450s

point should be made that the levels of the P450s involved in steroid hormone metabolism (e.g., first column of Table 9.1) vary considerably less than do the xenobiotic-metabolizing P450s (families 1, 2, 3), probably due to their well-defined roles in regulation of physiological processes.

Many chemicals are capable of inducing P450s, as clearly demonstrated in animals and with cell culture systems [70]. In vivo induction experiments with humans are not as readily done as with animals, but ample evidence for P450 induction is available, going back to the barbiturate observations of Remmer in the 1950s [2]. A short list of some established P450 inducers is presented in Table 9.4. This list is rather conservative in that only information is included from studies in which in vivo evidence has been obtained. Much of the studies have involved pharmacokinetics, but some "moderately invasive" studies have involved direct measurement of proteins, messenger RNA (mRNA), or enzyme activities in peripheral blood cells or small intestinal biopsies; liver biopsy data are rare. Table 9.4 could probably be expanded considerably if all information from in vitro studies were included, e.g., P450s 1B1 and 2S1 are probably inducible by aryl hydrocarbon receptor (AhR) ligands [71, 72]. The major problem in demonstrating human P450 induction in vivo is the lack of diagnostic pharmacokinetic parameters for many of P450s.

The clinical influence of differences in P450 activity can be rationalized using the scheme of Fig. 9.7. A list of major drug substrates of each human P450, from the Indiana University website (http://medicine.iupui.edu/clinpharm/ddis/maintable/), is presented in Tables 9.5, 9.6, and 9.7. This is intended to be useful but not comprehensive, and of course more drugs will continue to be added. Drug doses are generally developed with the extensive metabolizers (EMs) as the general population of major interest, or at least this was the emphasis in the past. The plasma concentration rises to a peak ($C_{p,max}$) following the first dose and then decreases to a lower level prior to the next dose. With subsequent doses, the plasma concentration remains within this region and yields the desired pharmacological effect. Without prior knowledge about a problem with this drug, the poor metabolizer (PM; lower panel of Fig. 9.7) would be administered the same doses. Very limited metabolism would occur between doses, and the plasma concentration of the drug (and presumably the concentration of the drug in the target tissue) will rise to an unexpectedly high

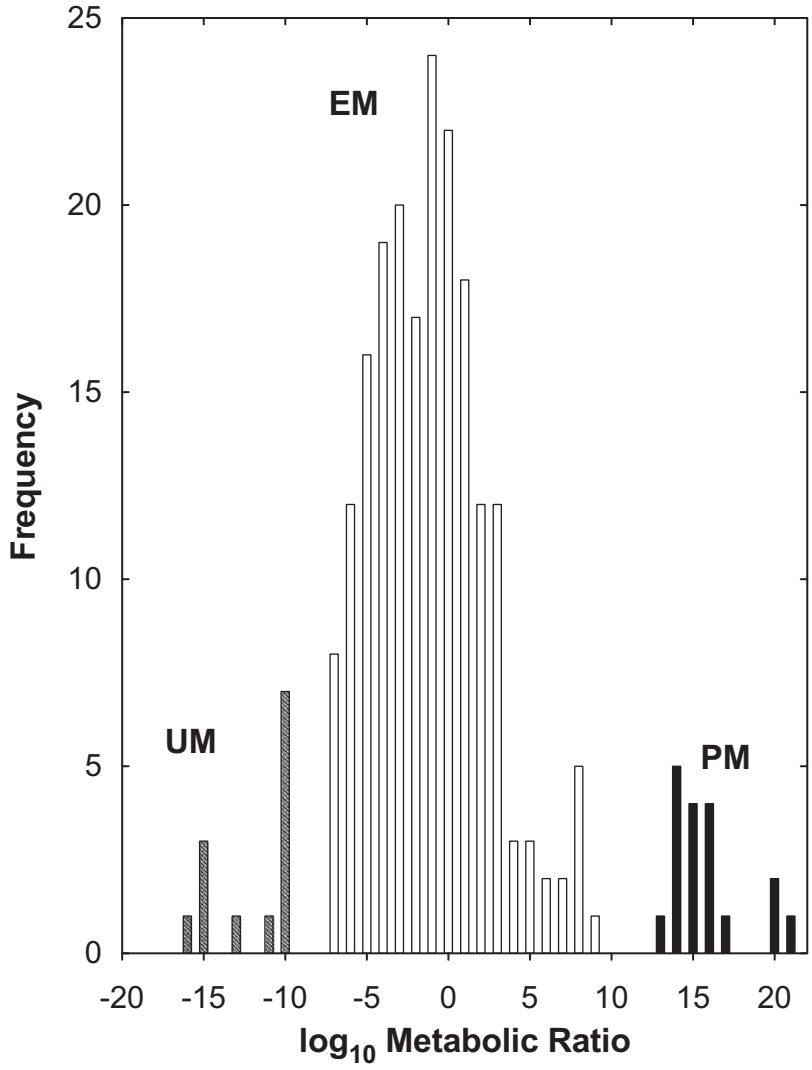


Fig. 9.4 Frequency distribution histogram of (in vivo) debrisoquine 4-hydroxylation in a Caucasian population [62]. The metabolic ratio is the ratio of debrisoquine/4-hydroxydebrisoquine in the urine of individuals who were administered debrisoquine (10-mg free base) 8 h previously. The groups are designated *PM* (poor metabolizers,) and *EM* (extensive metabolizers,). The group labeled *UM* (ultra-metabolizer) is from retrospective research [63] and probably represents gene duplication. (With kind permission from Springer Science + Business Media: [149], Fig. 10.5)

level, with an attendant increase in the area under the curve (AUC). The simplest effect would be an exaggerated (and probably undesirable) pharmacological response. Sometimes there is a situation in which metabolism is more rapid than expected in the typical patient (Fig. 9.4), e.g., due to gene amplification or enzyme induction. In this case, $C_{p,max}$ and AUC would be smaller than in the case of the EM (Fig. 9.7, upper panel), and decreased drug efficacy would be expected.

Some practical situations follow and can be addressed in the context of our current general knowledge of substrates, inducers, and inhibitors (Fig. 9.8, Tables 9.5, 9.6, and 9.7). With regard to polymorphisms and other variations, several are known that can render some drugs impracti-

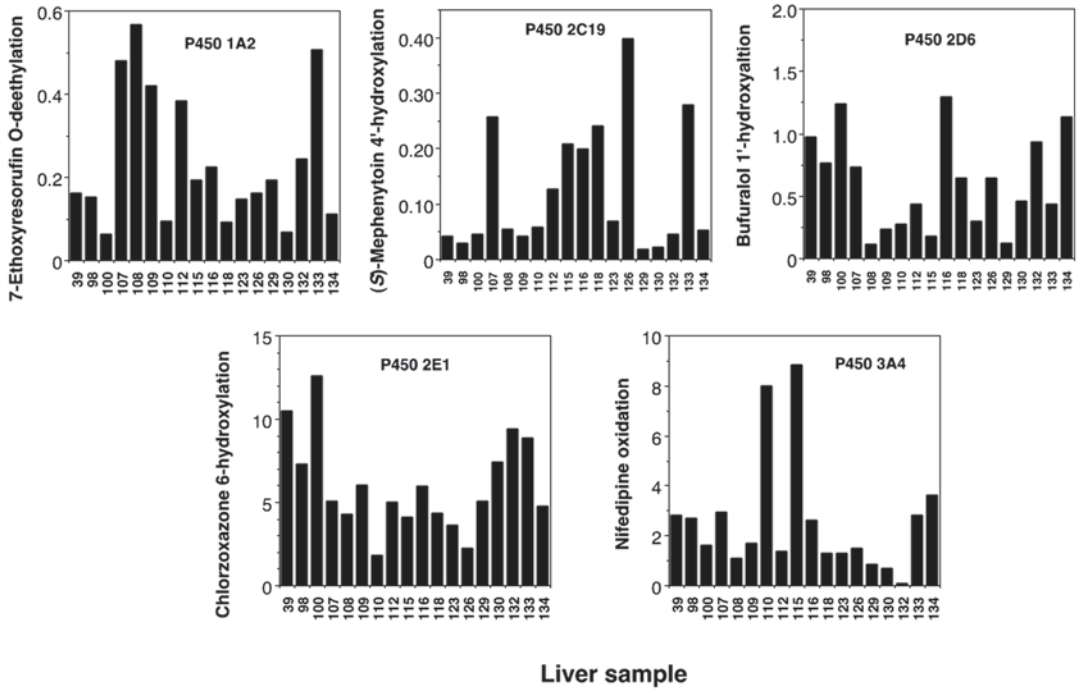


Fig. 9.5 Variation in levels of five P450s in 18 human liver samples. Individual P450s and catalytic activities are indicated on each chart [2768]. Sample number refers to a code from this laboratory. (With kind permission from Springer Science + Business Media: [149], Fig. 10.1)

cal due to toxicity (e.g., perhexiline, leading to peripheral neuropathy due to lack of metabolism by P450 2D6 [75]) or can alter the recommended dose (e.g., warfarin/P450 2C9 [76–78] and omeprazole/P450 2C19 [79, 80]). Perhaps surprisingly, no deaths have been documented to date due to PM phenotypes (to the author's knowledge and in a discussion with Robert Smith), although it is possible that these have occurred but not recognized. However, a death of a nursing infant occurred because the mother was an ultrarapid metabolizer (Fig. 9.4) and the codeine she used resulted in an overdose of the P450 2D6 product morphine in her breast milk [81].

Drug interactions are a serious problem, and pharmacokinetic interactions have several molecular bases. One is enzyme induction, which usually results in decreased bioavailability. The decreased bioavailability of a drug can be the result of induction by that same drug or by another drug. A classic example is the decreased bioavailability of the oral contraceptive 17α-ethinylestradiol following treatment of individuals with rifampicin, barbiturates, or St. John's wort, leading to P450 3A4 induction [26, 82, 83]. Another aspect of drug–drug interactions involves P450 inhibition. The inhibition can be of a competitive nature, i.e., two substrates competing for a limiting amount of a P450 or a bona fide inhibitor (no enzymatic transformation) competing with substrates. An example here is the antihistamine terfenadine, the metabolism of which is inhibited by the P450 3A4 inhibitors erythromycin and ketoconazole. Another major type of P450 inhibition is "mechanism-based" (or "suicide") inactivation, in which oxidation of a substrate destroys the P450 [84, 85]. An example here is the inactivation of P450 3A4 by bergamottin and other flavones found in grapefruit juice [86–89].

In the above cases, the effects have been discussed only in terms of altered bioavailability; i.e., with increased clearance of 17α-ethinylestradiol, unexpected menstrual bleeding

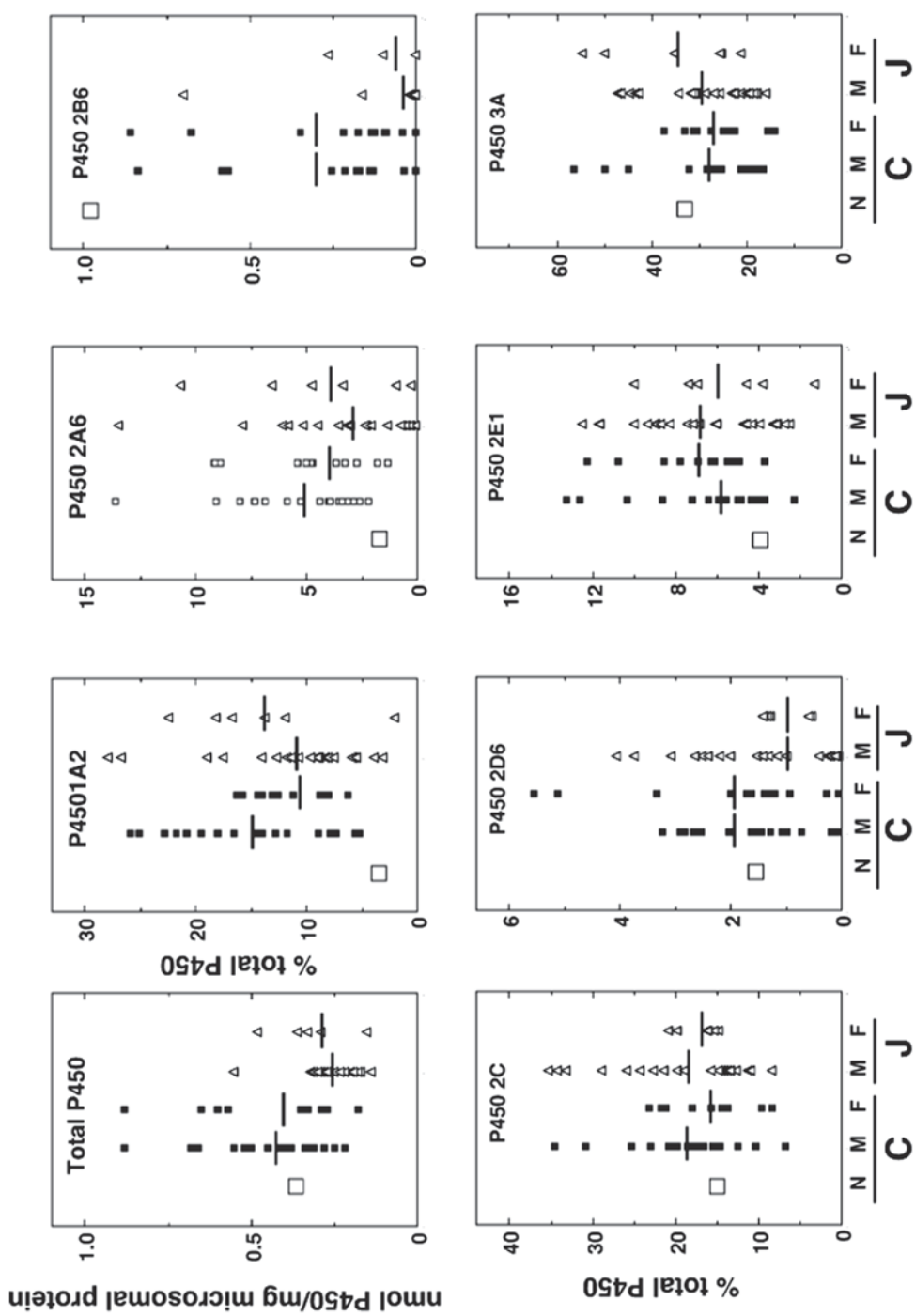


Fig. 9.6 Comparison of some immunochemically determined levels of individual P450s and catalytic activities in human liver microsomes. Results from samples obtained from Caucasian (*C*) and Japanese (*J*) males (*M*), females (*F*), and a single neonatal sample (*N*) are shown [52]. The vertical axis is nmol P450/mg protein in the *Total P450* chart and % of total P450 in all other cases. (With kind permission from Springer Science + Business Media: [149], Fig. 10.2)

Table 9.4 Some major inducers of human P450 enzymes

Class of inducers	Some sources	Example	Subfamily P450s induced[a]
AhR ligands	Tobacco, broiled meat, accidental exposures to pollutants	Polychlorinated biphenyls	1A1, 1A2
Barbiturates and similar compounds	Drugs, some polyhalogenated biphenyls, DDT	Diphenylhydantoin	2C, 3A
PXR ligands	Some steroids and antibiotics, other drugs	Rifampicin	3A
P450 2E1 inducers	Ethanol, isoniazid	Ethanol	2E1

AhR aryl hydrocarbon receptor, *DDT* dichlorodiphenyltrichloroethane, *PXR* pregnane X receptor
[a] Based on in vivo responses

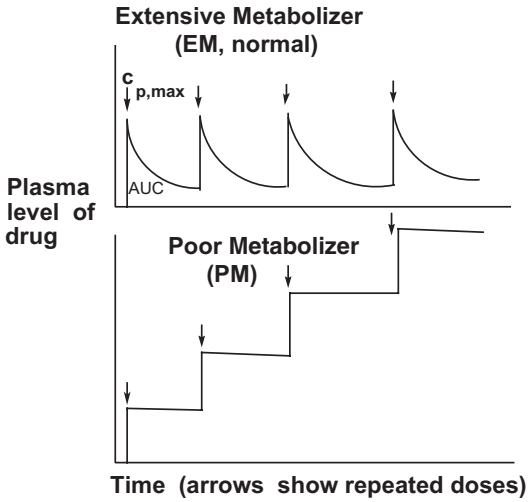


Fig. 9.7 Significance of low metabolism of a drug by P450s (or other enzymes). A "typical" pattern is seen in the upper panel (*EM*), where the plasma level of the drug is maintained in a certain range when a particular repetitive dose is prescribed. Unusually, slow metabolism (lower panel, *PM*) results in an elevated plasma level of the drug. $C_{p,max}$ = maximum plasma concentration, *AUC* area under the curve. (Reproduced with kind permission from Springer Science + Business Media: [149], Fig. 10.8)

and pregnancies have resulted [83, 90, 91]. Some of the drug interaction problems can be more complex, even when the analysis is restricted to pharmacokinetic aspects. For instance, in the example mentioned above, terfenadine can be considered a prodrug [92]; in most individuals, the P450 oxidation (followed by further oxidation) yields fexofenadine, the circulating (and active) form of the drug. Low levels of P450 3A4 activity (due to inhibition or other reasons) [93, 94] cause the accumulation of the parent (prodrug) terfenadine to toxic levels that can cause arrhythmias [92, 95]. Another possibility is that blocking a primary route of metabolism of a drug may favor secondary pathways that lead to toxicity, e.g., blocking phenacetin *O*-deethylation (P450 1A2) can lead to deacetylation, *N*-oxygenation, and methemoglobinemia [96]. Although a good example is not available, it is possible that blocking the oxidation of one drug by a P450 could cause it to accumulate and behave as an inhibitor towards another. A potential example would be decreasing the P450 3A4-catalyzed oxidation of quinidine and having the accumulated drug inhibit P450 2D6 [97]. P450 induction could result not only in decreased oral availability but also in the enhanced bioactivation of chemicals. This is a general concern with potential carcinogens, as discussed in the next section of this chapter, and one of the reasons why regulatory agencies have concern about P450 1A inducers.

In the process of drug development, there are several guiding principles to dealing with P450 metabolism, aside from details of each specific case: (1) use of in vitro screening to eliminate compounds that will have poor bioavailability (i.e., rapid in vitro oxidation); (2) use of in vitro screens to avoid obvious problems of toxicity, induction, and inhibition; (3) searching for drug candidates in which the metabolism is the result of several different enzymes and not dependent upon a single one, particularly a highly variable P450 (or other enzyme); and (4) use of in vivo human studies to address in vitro predictions as early as possible.

Table 9.5 Human P450 drug interactions—substrates. (Reproduced from http://medicine.iupui.edu/clinpharm/ddis/main-table/ with permission from the Indiana University Division of Clinical Pharmacology)

1A2	2B6	2C8	2C9	2C19	2D6	2E1	3A4,5,7
Clozapine	Bupropion cyclophosphamide	Paclitaxel	**NSAIDs** Diclofenac	**PPIs** Lansoprazole	**Beta-blockers**	**Anesthetics** Enflurane	**Macrolide antibiotics**
Cyclobenzaprine		Torsemide					
Duloxetine		Amodiaquine	Ibuprofen	Omeprazole	(*S*)-metoprolol	Halothane	Clarithromycin
Fluvoxamine	Efavirenz	Cerivastatin	Piroxicam	Pantoprazole	Propafenone	Isoflurane	Erythromycin
Haloperidol	Ifosfamide	Repaglinide		Rabeprazole	Timolol	Methoxyflurane	(not 3A4)
Imipramine	Methadone		**Oral hypoglycemics**			Sevoflurane	NOT
Mexiletine				**Antiepileptics**	**Antidepressants**		Azithromycin
Nabumetone			Tolbutamide		Amitriptyline	**Others**	Telithromycin
Naproxen			Glipizide	Diazepam	Clomipramine	Acetaminophen	
Benzene							
Olanzapine			**Angiotensin II blockers**	Phenytoin	Desipramine	Chlorzoxazone	**Anti-arrhythmics**
Riluzole				Phenobarbitone	Imipramine	Ethanol	
Tacrine			Losartin		Paroxetine	*N,N*-dimethyl-formamide	quinidine→3-OH
Theophyline			Irbesartan	**Others**			
Tizanidine				Amitriptyline	**Antipsychotics**	Theophyline	
Triamterene			**Others**	Clomipramine	Haloperidol		**Benzodiazepines**
Zileuton			Celecoxib	Clopidogrel	Risperidone		Alprazolam
Zolmitriptan			Fluvastatin	Cyclophosphamide	Thioridazine		Diazepam
			Naproxen				Midazolam
			Phenytoin	Progesterone	**Others**		Triazolam
			Rosiglitazone		Aripiprazole		
			Sulfamethoxazole		Codeine		**Immune modulators**
			Tamoxifen		Dextromethorphan		
			Tolbutamide		Duloxetine		Cyclosporine
			Torsemide		Flecainide		Tacrolimus
			Warfarin		Mexiletine		(FK506)
					Ondansetron		
					Tamoxifen		**HIV antivirals**
					Tramadol		Indinavir
					Venlafaxine		Ritonavir
							Saquinavir

Table 9.5 (continued)

1A2	2B6	2C8	2C9	2C19	2D6	2E1	3A4,5,7
							Prokinetics
							Cisapride
							Antihistamines
							Astemizole
							Chlorpheniramine
							Calcium channel blockers
							Amiodipine
							Diltiazem
							Felodipine
							Nifedipine
							Nisoldipine
							Nitrendipine
							Verapamil
							HMG-CoA reductase inhibitors
							Atorvastatin
							Lovastatin
							Simvastatin
							Others
							Aripiprazole
							Boceprevir
							Buspirone
							Gleevec
							Haloperidol
							Methadone
							Pimozide
							Quinine
							Sildenafil
							Tamoxifen
							Telaprevir
							Trazodone
							Vincristine

NSAID nonsteroidal anti-inflammatory drug, *PPI* proton pump inhibitor, *HMG-CoA* 3-hydroxy-3-methyl-glutaryl-coenzyme A

Table 9.6 Human P450 inhibitors (http://medicine.iupui.edu/clinpharm/ddis/main-table/)

1A2	2B6	2C8	2C9	2C19	2D6	2E1	3A4,5,7
Cimetidine	Thiotepa	Gemfibrozil	Fluconazole	Esomeprazole	Bupropion	Disulfiram	**HIV antivirals**
Fluoroquinolones	Ticlopidine	Montelukast	Amiodarone	Fluoxetine	Fluoxetine		
Fluvoxamine			Isoniazid	Fluvoxamine	Paroxetine		Indinavir
Ticlopidine				Ketoconazole	Quinidine		Nelfinavir
				Lansoprazole	Duloxetine		Ritonavir
				Omeprazole	Amiodarone		
				Ticlopidine	Cimetidine		**Antimicrobials**
					Chlor-pheniramine		
							Clarithromycin
					Doxepin		
					Haloperidol		Itraconazole
					Methadone		Ketoconazole
					Mibefradil		Nefazodone
					Ritonavir		
							Others
							Erythromycin
							Grapefruit
							Juice
							Verapamil
							Suboxone
							Diltiazem
							Cimetidine
							Amiodarone
							Fluvoxamine
							Mibefradil
							Troleandomycin

Table 9.7 Human P450 inducers (http://medicine.iupui.edu/clinpharm/ddis/main-table/)

1A2	2B6	2C8	2C9	2C19	2D6	2E1	3A4,5,7
Smoking	Phenobarbital		Rifampin			Ethanol	Carbamazepine
	Phenytoin		Secobarbital			Isoniazid	Phenobarbital
	Rifampin						Phenytoin
							Pioglitazone
							Rifabutin
							Rifampin
							St. John's Wort
							Troglitazone

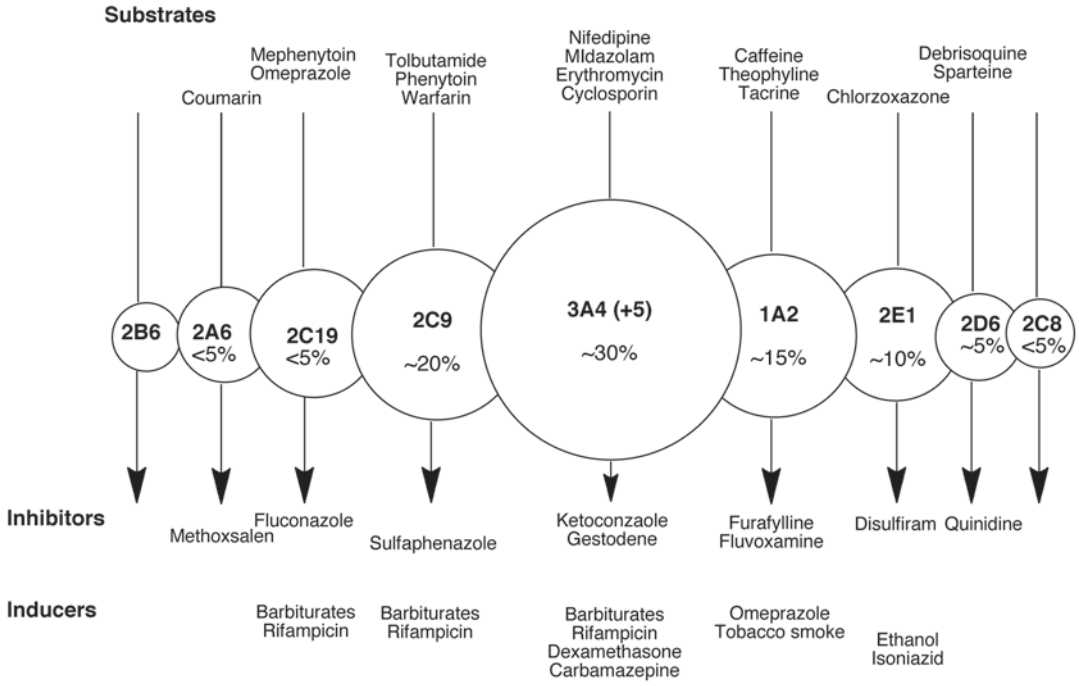


Fig. 9.8 A summary of major human P450s involved in drug metabolism, including major substrates, inhibitors, and inducers (adapted from [73, 74]. The sizes of the *circles* indicate the approximate mean percentages of the total hepatic P450 attributed to each P450 (see also Fig. 9.2). The overlap of the circles is to make the point that overlap of catalytic action is often observed, although the overlap does not necessarily refer to the indicated substrates (or inhibitors). (With kind permission from Springer Science + Business Media: [149], Fig. 10.4)

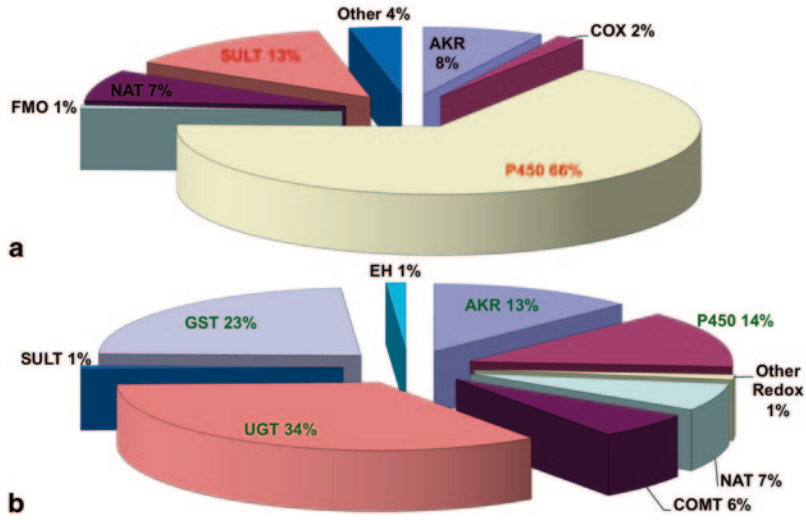


Fig. 9.9 Carcinogen metabolism by human enzymes [99]. **a** Contributions of different (human) enzyme systems to carcinogen activation. **b** Contributions of different (human) enzyme systems to carcinogen detoxication. *FMO* flavin-containing monoxygenase, *NAT* *N*-acetyltransferase, *SULT* sulfotransferase, *AKR* aldo-keto reductase, *COX* cyclooxygenase/prostaglandin synthase, *UGT* UDG glucuronosyl transferase , GST glutathione transferase, COMT catechol O-methyl transferase.

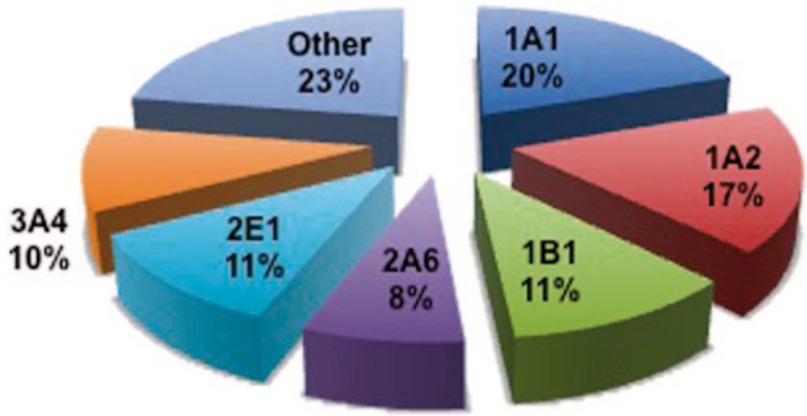


Fig. 9.10 Contributions of individual human P450s to the P450 sector of carcinogen activation [99]

9.3 Relevance of P450s in Toxicology and Cancer Risk

Historically, much of the attention given to P450s has come from the interest in cancer, going back to some of the first demonstrations of oxidation and reduction reactions in the metabolism of chemical carcinogens [98] and the inducibility of P450s by carcinogens [1] (Figs. 9.9 and 9.10). The interest in P450s was also extended to chemical toxicities other than cancer with the demonstration of bioactivation of compounds such as the drug acetaminophen [100] and the insecticide parathion [101, 102]. Many studies have been done with P450 animal models, particularly using P450 inducers and inhibitors and genetically modified mice, either naturally occurring or transgenic. These studies provide strong evidence that alterations in the activities of P450s can

modify the sensitivity of mice to various chemicals. For instance, the *Ah* locus (which controls P450s 1A1, 1A2, and 1B1 as well as some conjugating enzymes) can modify the sensitivity in AhR-deficient mice, depending upon the chemical and the organ site [103]. Effects of specific P450 knockouts have been reported in transgenic mice as well, e.g., prevention of acetaminophen toxicity by deleting P450s 2E1 and 1A2 [104, 105] and of 7,12-dimethylbenz[*a*]anthracene-induced lymphomas by deleting P450 1B1 [106].

When the enzymes involved in the activation of chemical carcinogens in humans are considered, two-thirds of the reactions are catalyzed by P450 enzymes (Fig. 9.9a) [99]. Of the human P450s, six account for 77% of these reactions (Fig. 9.10). The three family 1 P450s (1A1, 1A2, 1B1) account for one half of the reactions [99]. Two other points should be made. One is that the reported distributions (Fig. 9.10) are a function of how many compounds in prominent classes have been considered. That is, P450s 1A2 and 1B1 activate many arylamines, P450s 1A1 and 1B1 activate many polycyclic hydrocarbons, P450 2A6 and 2E1 activate many *N*-nitrosamines, etc. Therefore, the pattern may change in the future as other categories are studied more. The other point is that P450s are involved in detoxication reactions. About 14% of the enzymatic detoxication reactions are done by P450s (Fig. 9.9b), including *C*-hydroxylations, reductions, and *N*-oxidations [99].

Despite the strong evidence for effects of variability of P450 on chemical toxicity and cancer risk in animals and the knowledge that human P450 levels vary considerably (Figs. 9.5, 9.6, 9.7, and 9.11), demonstrating relationships with human disease has been difficult. In the 1960s, the demonstration of the inducibility of aryl hydrocarbon hydroxylase (P450 1A1 and possibly P450 1B1) by Nebert and Gelboin [107] led to more investigations with human samples, particularly peripheral blood cells. The work of Shaw and Kellerman [108, 109] suggested that the inducibility of aryl hydrocarbon hydroxylase (now recognized as P450 1A1 and 1B1 under these conditions) is correlated with susceptibility of smokers to lung cancer. In the early work, this apparently genetic variability was trimodal. Subsequently, this phenomenon has proven difficult to study, in part due to technical difficulties in the earlier phases of the work [110]. Many of the early problems have been circumvented with the ability to measure mRNA expression and the access to DNA sequences. While evidence for correlation of P450 1A1 mRNA expression with lung cancer incidence has been obtained [111], an unresolved issue is the nature of any genetic variability. In contrast to the situation seen in mouse models [112], the allelic variations in the human AhR (which has apparently considerably lower affinity for many of the ligands of interest than the mouse receptor [113]) do not appear to account for interindividual levels of inducibility of P450 1A1 [114, 115]. Epidemiological evidence has been presented for association of lung cancer incidence with an *Msp*I polymorphism of P450 1A1 [116]. However these results, obtained in studies done with Japanese, have not been reproduced in Caucasians [117–119]. Further, the heterologously expressed human P450 1A1 allelic variant (V462I) showed only a relatively small change in oxidation of the prototypic polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbon (PAH) carcinogen benzo[*a*]pyrene [120, 121]. A possible explanation to the quandary comes from the report that P450 1B1, not P450 1A1, is the major P450 responsible for the aryl hydrocarbon hydroxylation activity in lymphocytes and that it is P450 1B1 expression that shows the classic trimodality, not P450 1A1 [122].

Today the search for roles of a particular P450 in human disease follows a route similar to that just discussed for P450 1A1, i.e., the identification of SNVs (see earlier note about difference between variations and polymorphisms, *vide supra*) is a basis for epidemiological associations with various maladies. This approach is commonly applied to the possible roles of P450s in cancers at various organ sites. The positive aspects of this strategy are that we have an extensive knowledge base of allelic variations of P450s (e.g., http://www.imm.ki.se/cypalleles/), sophisticated and very sensitive biological tools,

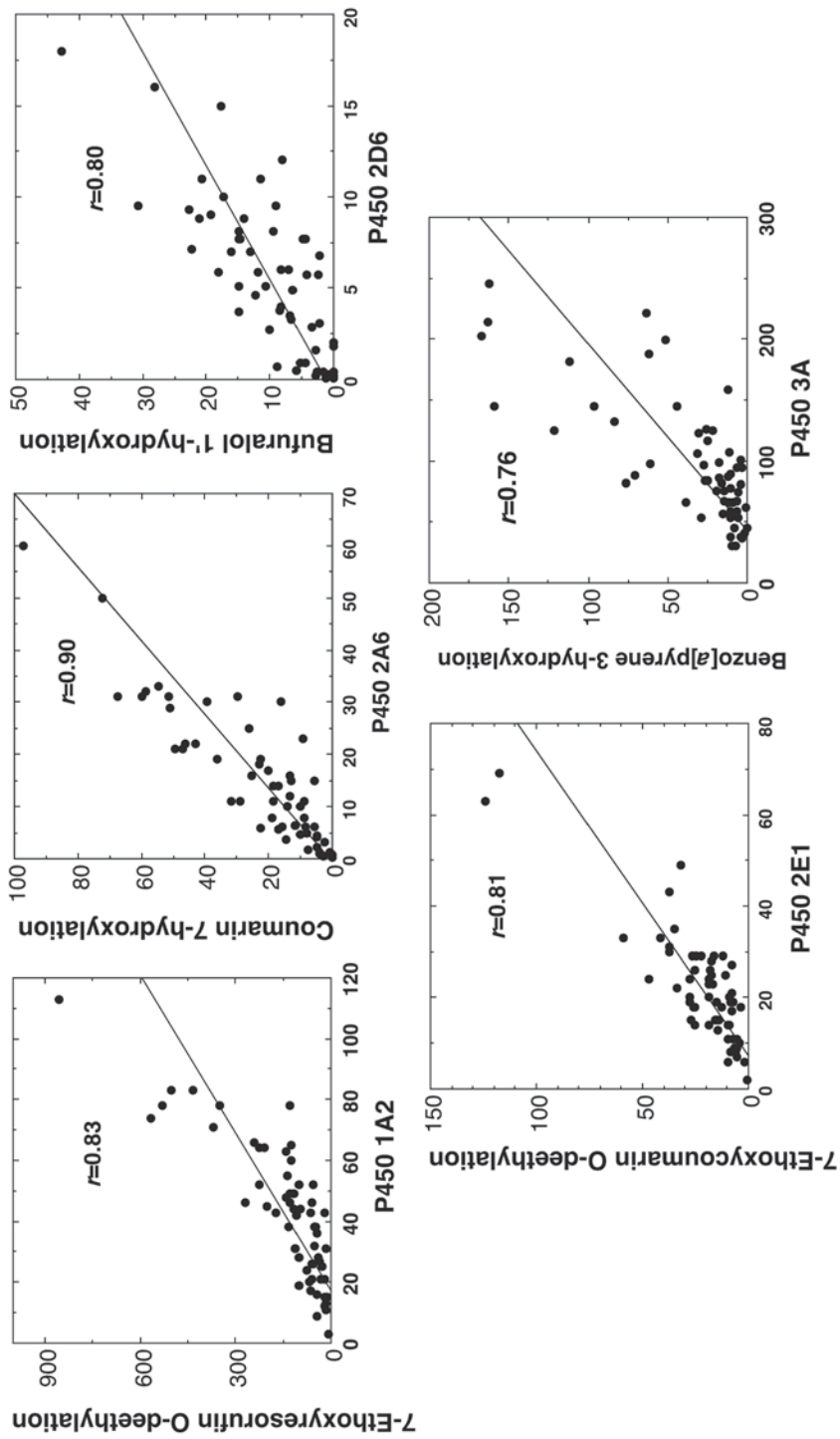


Fig. 9.11 Correlation of catalytic activities with immunochemically determined levels of five P450s in human liver microsomes. The correlation coefficients (r) were determined using linear regression analysis [52]. (With kind permission from Springer Science + Business Media: [149], Fig. 10.7)

and the potential to noninvasively analyze large populations, at least in the case of some diseases and P450s. On the negative side, the ability to rapidly screen for associations without serious consideration of present or past chemical exposure levels has led to many studies with little or only marginal biological plausibility. Many association studies have been difficult to repeat. An example in point is the reported association of attenuated lung cancer risk (of smokers) with the P450 2D6 PM phenotype. Although the initial reports were quite exciting [123], subsequent studies yielded variable results and meta-analysis has not supported an association [124]; no real experimental support for a biological association was ever found [125]. A review by Vineis [126] concludes that the risks of cancer due to genetics are considerably less than those associated with smoking or some other environmental factors.

What associations of P450 have been adequately demonstrated? The list below is short and not intended to necessarily be totally inclusive but emphasizes some of the more positive associations found to date. (The absence of several of the steroid-oxidizing P450s is known to be debilitating, but these are not treated here (Table 9.3); see the sections on individual P450s and reference [47].) The possible association between P450 1A1 and lung cancer has already been discussed above; a confounding factor may be expression of P450 1B1. Truncation of P450 1B1 is associated with glaucoma, for unknown reasons [127]; this defect has also been seen in P450 1B1-knockout mice, but the molecular basis is not known [128]. Allelic variants in P450 1B1 do not appear to have major effects in the oxidation of carcinogens [129]; some differences in cancer risk have been reported in the epidemiology literature [130, 131]. P450 1A2 activity has been reported to be associated with colon cancer incidence, when the factors of *N*-acetyltransferase and well-done meat intake are considered [132]; an association has plausibility in the activation of heterocyclic amines by P450 1A2 [31]. One of the stronger associations reported to date involves that of P450 2A6 with lung cancer; the association is driven by the data obtained with individuals with the gene deletion [133]. A relationship has plausibility in the demonstrated ability of P450 2A6 to activate *N*-nitrosamines (Table 9.8) and possibly in the decreased smoke intake of null-type individuals due to impaired metabolism of nicotine [134] (see Sect. 7.4.7, *vide infra*). Although many epidemiological studies have been done with SNVs of P450 2E1, any putative changes in P450 2E1 phenotype have not been validated with in vivo assays and must be considered suspect [135].

In the process of drug development, the induction of P450 family 1 and P450 2B enzymes (in animals or in human cell or reporter assays) has often been considered an issue for potential toxicity [136, 137]. The concern about induction is that the rodents may be likely to develop liver or other tumors in cancer bioassays with these compounds, and any association between these inductions and human cancer is not established; e.g., epileptics with long-term exposure to barbiturates and hydantoins have not been found to have more cancer [138]. Likewise, the induction of subfamily 4A P450s is an indicator of peroxisomal proliferation, a phenomenon associated with rodent liver tumors but probably not human [139]. Thus, induction of rodent P450s has been shown to be a means of identifying types of potential rodent toxicity [140], some of which may be relevant to humans, but should not be used as evidence for adverse roles of these agents in humans. Transgenic studies with "humanized" mouse models have provided some insight into more appropriate risk assessment [141, 142].

9.4 Relevance of P450s in Endocrinology

Another area that has driven the P450 field is steroid metabolism (Fig. 9.12). As the structures of the important steroids were elucidated in the first half of the twentieth century, it became apparent that the metabolic pathways linking these were dominated by oxidation and reduction. Subsequently, roles of P450s were discovered in the hydroxylations and even more complex oxidations involving C–C bond scissions. One of the first P450 reactions demonstrated was the steroid

Table 9.8 Some human P450 enzymes involved in the activation of carcinogens [30, 99]. (See also Table 9.10 and Fig. 9.10).

P450 1A1, 1B1	P450 1A2, 1B1	P450 2A6, 2A13	P450 2E1	P450 3A4
Benzo[*a*]pyrene and other polycyclic hydrocarbons 2-Amino-1-methyl-6-phenylimidazo-4,5-*b*]pyridine (PhIP)	PhIP 2-Amino-6-methyl-dipyrido[1,2-*a*:3,2'-*d*]-imidazole (Glu P-1) 2-Aminodipyrido-[1,2-*a*:3,2'-*d*]imidazole (Glu P-2) 2-Amino-3-methylimidazo-[4,5-*f*] quinoline (IQ) 2-Amino-3,5-dimethyl-imidazo[4,5-*f*] quinoline (MeIQ) 2-Amino-3,8-dimethyl-imidazo[4,5-*f*] quinoline (MeIQx) 3-Amino-1-methyl-5*H*-pyrido[4,3-*b*] indole (Trp P-2) 4-Aminobiphenyl 2-Naphthylamine 2-Aminofluorene 2-Acetylaminofluorene	*N,N*-Dimethylnitrosamine (DMN) *N,N*-Diethylnitrosamine (DEN) NNK 4-(Methylnitrosamino)-1-(3-pyridyl)-1-butanol (NNAL) Nornitrosonicotine (NNN) 4-(Methylnitrosamino)-1-(3-pyridyl)-1-butanone (NNK)	Benzene Styrene Acrylonitrile Vinyl carbamate Vinyl chloride Vinyl bromide Ethyl carbamate Trichlorethylene Carbon tetrachloride Chloroform DMN DEN NNK NNAL NNN Butadiene	Aflatoxin B1 Aflatoxin G1 Sterigmatocystin 7,8-Dihydroxy-7,8-dihydrobenzo[*a*] pyrene and some other polycyclic hydrocarbons 17β-Estradiol 6-Aminochrysene Senecionine 4,4′-Methylene-*bis* (2-chloroaniline) (MOCA) tris(2,3-Dibromopropyl) phosphate

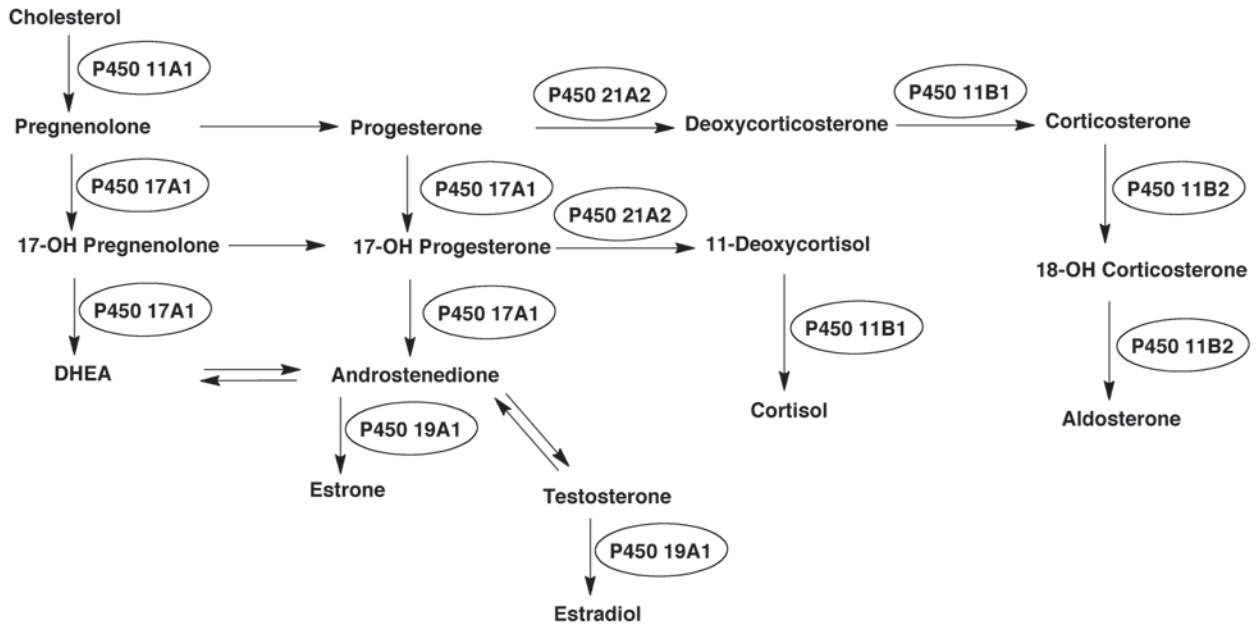


Fig. 9.12 A view of the metabolic pathway of steroidogenesis and the major P450s involved [47]. (With kind permission from Springer Science + Business Media: [149], Fig. 10.13)

aromatase reaction (conversion of androgens to estrogens) [143]. Incidentally, one of the first (1952) prominent uses of (microbial) P450s was in the practical synthesis of cortisone by the Upjohn Company [144].

The interest in P450 metabolism of steroids has been driven by several factors. One is that many steroids are used as drugs, and this section of the chapter is not independent of the one on drug metabolism. The other driving feature is inborn errors of metabolism involving steroids (Table 9.3). The subject of P450s in steroidogenesis and clinical features is treated in more depth in another chapter in this book [145] and will not be reiterated here. However, the point is made that genetic deficiencies in the steroid-metabolizing P450s usually result in obvious clinical phenotypes, as opposed to the polymorphisms in the P450s that metabolize xenobiotics.

One example of a genetic problem is P450 21A2, where about 1 in 15,000 births is affected [145]. More than 100 different gene variants have been identified in individuals presenting at the clinic. The consequences can range considerably. With P450 17A1, ~50 different genetic variants have been identified. P450 19A1 insufficiency, somewhat surprisingly, is fairly infrequent.

Some general points should be made here. Although androgens and estrogens are often considered male and female steroids, respectively, this is not really true. Both genders have some of each, and imbalances cause problems in both genders. Another point is that steroids are not restricted only to a few organs. Neurosteroids are produced by P450s in the brain and other nervous tissues. Placental steroid metabolism is important to both the mother and child [145].

Finally, some of the steroid-metabolizing P450s are drug targets themselves, in that production of androgens and estrogens is a driving factor in some tumors. Individual P450s will be discussed below, but suffice it to say for now that inhibition of estrogen production by P450 19A1 is an important aspect of many chemotherapies for breast and endometrial cancers [146], and abiraterone, an inhibitor of P450 17A1, is used in treatment of androgen-stimulated prostate cancers [147].

9.5 Approaches to Defining Catalytic Specificity of Human P450s

Knowledge of the roles of individual P450s in specific reactions (Fig. 9.8) is critical in the application of P450 biochemistry to practical issues in drug metabolism. Originally some of the P450s were purified on the basis of their catalytic activities towards certain specific drugs [14–16, 21], but even with such a strategy there are the issues of the extent of contribution of that form and the involvement of that P450 in other reactions, particularly with new substrates. Identification of the individual P450s contributing to the metabolism of a new drug candidate is routinely done in the pharmaceutical industry. This information is often requested by the US Food and Drug Administration at the time of an IND ("Investigational New Drug") application. Identifying P450s involved in oxidations is important in predicting drug–drug interactions and the extent of variation in bioavailability. In general, it is desirable to develop drugs for which several P450s have a contribution to metabolism. Drug candidates that are metabolized exclusively by a highly variant P450 (e.g., 2D6, 2C19) are often dropped from further development.

A combination of methods involving the use of human tissues and recombinant human P450s is usually used to identify P450s involved in a particular reaction, using an approach outlined earlier [30, 148, 149]. A combination of the following methods is usually done, not necessarily in a particular order. Lu has also reviewed these approaches [150].

9.5.1 Inhibitors

The reaction is demonstrated in NADPH-fortified human liver microsomes (if the reaction of interest is restricted to another tissue, then this tissue would be used instead). The effects of selective inhibitors on the reaction are examined. A list of some of the inhibitors that have been used was presented previously and a revised one is included elsewhere in this monograph by Correia and Hollenberg [85, 151].

The choice of substrate concentration is important in this and some other approaches. Ideally the effect of the substrate concentration on the rate of catalytic activity should be determined in the absence of inhibitor to determine V_{max} and K_m parameters. If this information is available, the inhibition experiments are best done with a concentration of substrate at or below the K_m, in order to observe the effect of the inhibitor on the ratio V_{max}/K_m, which is the parameter usually most relevant to human drug metabolism. If the V_{max} and K_m information is not available, an alternative is to select a substrate concentration near that expected for the in vivo plasma concentration ($C_{p,max}$ or less). Modern mass spectrometry methods have been very useful in pushing the sensitivity limits.

With regard to inhibitor concentration, ideally a range of concentrations would be used. However, if a single concentration of the diagnostic inhibitor is used, it must be selected on the basis of previous literature because nonselective effects are often observed. For instance, α-naphthoflavone (α-NF) can inhibit P450s other than P450 1A2 at high concentrations [152], and azoles inhibit many P450s at higher concentrations [85]. Use of a titration approach (concentration dependence) has merit [150].

Another general issue is the selection of a protein concentration. Microsomal proteins can bind drugs in a nonselective manner and effectively lower the free concentration of substrate or inhibitor [153, 154], which can influence the interpretation of results. Another point is that the concentration of the P450 of interest should be less than that of the drug and the inhibitor, in order for the basic assumptions about steady-state kinetics to apply (and for the reaction to remain linear during the incubation time, although some of the inhibitors are mechanism based and the loss of activity will be time dependent, requiring preincubation). A corollary of these latter points, which also apply to the other approaches that follow, is that having a very sensitive assay method is very desirable. Thus, methods such as high-performance liquid chromatography–mass spectrometry (HPLC–MS) have gained popularity.

Finally, the choice of an organic solvent (to deliver the substrate) is an issue. Most P450 substrates are hydrophobic. Ideally the substrate should be dissolved in H_2O or very little organic solvent, but this may not be possible with many drugs. Several examinations of the effects of individual solvents on human P450s have been published [155, 156]. Some very hydrophobic substrates (e.g., cholesterol) should be delivered in cyclodextrins [157].

In principle, the extent of inhibition of a reaction by a P450-selective inhibitor indicates the fraction of that reaction attributable to that P450. For instance, if a 1 μM concentration of quinidine (a P450 2D6 inhibitor) inhibits 50% of a reaction, then 50% of that reaction may be attributed to P450 2D6. To obtain a more global view than possible with a single liver sample, a pooled set of microsomes (e.g., from ≥10 samples, balanced on the basis of liver weight or protein) is generally used for the inhibition assays. However, if one desires to examine the differences among individuals in terms of the contribution of a P450, then doing several experiments with individual liver samples is the approach to use.

9.5.2 Correlations

Another approach with a set of human tissue microsomal samples is to measure the new reaction of interest in each and attempt correlation with rates of marker activities (for individual P450s) [25]. Lists are also published in this monograph by Correia and Hollenberg [85] and elsewhere [158, 159].

Correlation can be done by plotting the specific activity for the new reaction versus the marker reaction (Fig. 9.11). In principle, the correlation coefficient r^2 estimates the fraction of the variance attributable to the relationship between the two activities, i.e., the fraction of the activity catalyzed by the particular enzyme (assuming that all of the marker activity is catalyzed by this enzyme). In some cases, excellent correlations have been reported [26, 60]. An alternative method of analysis is a Spearman rank plot, which has some deficiencies but avoids the overweighting of unusually high or low values [27].

Although the approach works well when high correlation coefficients are generated, the method

is less useful when several P450s contribute to a reaction, i.e., $r^2 < 0.4$. The results should, in all cases, be considered in the context of results obtained with other approaches.

9.5.3 Antibody Inhibition

The points raised in the above section, Inhibitors, apply to antibodies as well. Antibodies are used to inhibit activities in human liver (or other tissue) microsomes and are of several general types: (1) polyclonal antibodies raised against purified animal P450s, (2) polyclonal antibodies raised against purified human P450s, (3) monoclonal antibodies raised against purified human P450s, (4) polyclonal antibodies raised against peptide fragments of P450s, and (5) antibody phage display library antibodies selected for recognition of individual P450s.

At this time, almost all antibodies raised against intact P450s have been generated using recombinant P450s (or against peptides), in contrast to early work in the field with P450s isolated from liver and other tissues. Another point to make is that not all antibodies inhibit catalytic activity. Further, specificity in one immunochemical assay (e.g., electrophoretic/immunoblotting) does not necessarily implicate specificity in another (immunoinhibition).

Three points should be made in designing immunoinhibition experiments. (1) The concentration of antibody should be varied and increased to the point where the extent of inhibition is constant. (2) A nonimmune antibody should be used as a control, using the same concentrations as with the antibody raised against the P450. (3) The antibody should be shown not to inhibit reactions known to be attributable to other P450s. Immunoglobulin G fractions are generally preferred in that they produce less nonspecific inhibition than crude preparations such as sera. Polyclonal antibodies can vary in their specificity and titer from one animal to another and from one bleed to another, so constant properties cannot necessarily be assumed. In principle, monoclonal antibodies and antibodies eluted from phage display libraries should not vary (among individual preparations), although this has not always been the case with monoclonals.

In general, antibodies are often selective for individual P450 families/subfamilies, e.g., 1 versus 2A versus 2B versus 2C, etc., but cross-reaction among families can be detected, and in some cases the (P450) sites of cross-reactivity have been identified [160]. Achieving selectivity among individual P450 subfamily members (e.g., P450 3A4 versus 3A5 versus 3A7) is more difficult. With polyclonal antibodies, this can be achieved by cross-absorption [161]; with monoclonals and phage display libraries, this can be done by selection. The point should be made that any selectivity demonstrated among classes of animal P450s (e.g., rat P450 families) cannot be assumed to carry over to human P450s.

Anti-peptide antibodies have become popular in recent years and have two major advantages: (1) peptides can be synthesized and readily purified by HPLC, avoiding the need to express and rigorously purify P450 proteins (although demonstration of purity by HPLC, capillary electrophoresis, and mass spectrometry is still in order), and (2) peptides can be selected for use as antigens by sequence comparisons, favoring specific regions.

Phage display antibody libraries are relatively new and have been used in a few P450 applications to date [162]. These have a number of advantages, including potential selectivity due to the large number of potential antibodies in libraries, the ability to avoid animal protocols, the immediate availability of libraries (as opposed to waiting on animals to develop antibodies), the consistency of reproduction of the proteins propagated in bacterial systems, and the ability to include a second “epitope tag” for recovery.

9.5.4 Demonstration of Reaction with Recombinant P450

In early work in this field, this point would have been the demonstration of the reaction of interest with an enzyme purified from tissue. Today P450 proteins are generally produced in recombinant systems and seldom purified from tissue

sources. In routine practice in the pharmaceutical industry, new reactions are examined with a battery of the major recombinant human (liver) P450s, many of which are available from commercial sources. Systems used for expression include bacteria, yeast, baculovirus (-infected insect cells), and mammalian cells. The P450 need not be purified for these comparisons but must have suitable provision for NADPH-P450 reductase in a crude system (and cytochrome b_5 in certain cases).

Usually activity results obtained with several of the major P450s are compared to each other and to those obtained with tissue microsomes, in order to put the work in context. Ideally assays are done at several substrate concentrations and the parameters k_{cat} (V_{max}) and k_{cat}/K_m are obtained. These values should be normalized on the basis of P450 concentration, in that any values based on mg protein for the expression system cannot be used for comparisons with tissue microsomes. In principle, the k_{cat} (total P450 basis) should be at least as high for the recombinant reaction than the tissue microsomes. A more realistic way to make a comparison is to immunoquantify the amount of the particular P450 in the tissue microsomes and then use this value in correcting the microsomal k_{cat} for comparison to the recombinant system. The matter of scaling these parameters to generate predicted microsomal (or in vivo) rates from in vitro experiments with recombinant enzymes is not trivial, but there has been considerable progress in this area and there is commercial software in wide use [163].

9.6 Interindividual Variation

9.6.1 Genetic

Variability in patterns of drug metabolism has been recognized for some time, even before the discovery of P450s. For instance, the field of pharmacogenetics had been identified by the 1950s [44, 164] and the early work of Remmer [2] showed the influence of barbiturates upon drug metabolism. Further, a number of congenital defects in steroid metabolism were known and some could be attributed to alterations in specific hydroxylations [165]. Much of the subsequent work on inducibility has been done in experimental animal models [1] and, later, in cell culture.

In the 1960s and 1970s, a number of accounts appeared describing variations in rates of metabolism of drugs in human liver biopsy samples [28]. The first characterization of a monogenic variability in a human drug-metabolizing P450 was the work of Smith with debrisoquine [11], as well as Tucker and Lennard [12], which was paralleled by the work of Dengler and Eichelbaum on sparteine [13]. This polymorphism was first described in the context of EMs and PMs (Fig. 9.4) [62, 63]. These polymorphisms were first studied at the level of the phenotype, i.e., pharmacokinetics and in some cases unusual responses to drugs due to reduced metabolism [166]. The area of pharmacogenetics (now expanded to "pharmacogenomics") was facilitated by the identification of the P450 enzymes involved in the drug metabolism phenotypes and particularly by the development of molecular biology, which allows the precise characterization of genetic differences between individuals. The majority of the allelic differences are SNVs, or single base changes. As anticipated from previous knowledge of pharmacoethnicity, many of these SNVs and polymorphisms show racial linkage. (Again, a polymorphism is generally defined as a $\geq 1\%$ frequency of an allelic variant in a population; below this frequency, the term "rare allele" is applied or, in the case of a very detrimental allele, a mutant or "inborn error of metabolism." Therefore, as mentioned earlier, the terms "variant" and "SNV" will be used to include both, not distinguishing for frequency.)

The debrisoquine polymorphism is now well understood in terms of P450 2D6 and has been a prototype for research in this area. The characterization of the gene [34] yielded a basic understanding of the PM phenotype. The incidence of the PM phenotype is $\sim 7\%$ in most northern European populations, with different phenotypic incidence (and SNVs) in other racial groups [62, 67, 167, 168]. More than 160 allelic variants are now known, and 98% of the PMs in northern European populations can be accounted for by four

variant alleles [67, 169]. A nomenclature system has been set up for P450 alleles (using the suffixes *1 (where *1 is the "wild type," or most common gene), *2, *3…) and is maintained at http://www.cypalleles.ki.se. Reference to this database will be made with most of the individual P450s.

Several P450 2D6 allelic variants clearly lead to the PM phenotype, for a variety of reasons. A relatively rare case is a gene deletion (*5) [170]. The most common (Caucasian) PM phenotype is an SNV that leads to aberrant RNA splicing (i.e., in splice site) and no mRNA or protein (*4). Other alleles involve deletions (e.g., *5), frameshifts (e.g., *3A), and coding for proteins with either intrinsically low catalytic activity or instability (reduced half-life). These general patterns have been seen in other P450s (and other genes). In addition to the EM and PM phenotypes, there is also a "very extensive metabolizer" (or "ultrametabolizer," UM) phenotype (Fig. 9.4), due to gene duplication (*2XN). A Swedish family was identified with 13 gene copies, in principle leading to 13 times more enzyme [63]. The level of hepatic P450 2D6 and a parameter of in vivo debrisoquine metabolism (the urinary metabolic ratio = urinary debrisoquine/4-hydroxydebrisoquine) vary ~10^4-fold among people (Fig. 9.4). With P450 2D6 and several other P450s, the alleles describing the most commonly observed high and low levels of metabolism have been described, but the kinetic parameters for many of the alleles have not been determined by heterologous expression and measurements. This is still the general case with most of the human P450s. P450 2D6 is regulated by a hepatic nuclear factor (HNF) element [171] but is not considered to be inducible by xenobiotics. With many other P450s, there is regulation and variability due to noncoding region SNVs, levels of inducers consumed, and interactions between P450s and transporters such as P-glycoprotein [66, 172] may influence the phenotype.

Although the level of P450 2D6 may have a dramatic effect on the metabolism of certain drugs (Fig. 9.4), no other striking biological changes have been reported in PMs (but see some of the epidemiology under Sect. 7.12.7). This appears to be the general case for many of the hepatic P450s primarily involved in the metabolism of xenobiotics, and few observable physiological effects have been reported in transgenic mice in which these genes have been deleted [128]. As pointed out earlier, however, deficiencies in some of the steroid-hydroxylating P450s can be very debilitating or lethal [145, 165]. In general, the variation in the levels of these "more critical" P450s is limited in most of the population, compared to the xenobiotic-metabolizing P450s in which an order of magnitude variation is not unusual [52].

Another general point to make is that, in contrast to some animal models [173], human P450 expression shows little if any gender differences [64].

9.6.2 Environmental Variation

Interindividual variability of P450 activity can be due to genetics or to environmental factors, i.e., anything that is not genetic. These factors also give rise to intraindividual variations, which can be equally important in predicting how an individual will respond to a drug. These variations may be caused by drugs, food, tobacco, alcohol, and other influences. The three major issues here are enzyme induction, downregulation, and inhibition. These topics are dealt with elsewhere in the book and will only be discussed briefly, insofar as they relate to human P450s. One other topic, enzyme stimulation, is also discussed below.

When developmental differences are seen in humans, they tend to be relatively soon after birth (e.g., P450 3A4, 3A7 [174, 175]), and changes in expression in the elderly have not been very dramatic [176–178].

9.6.2.1 Induction

Induction is a process that is relatively common among the P450s involved in the oxidation of xenobiotic chemicals (second column of Table 9.1). The overall process can be seen as an adaptive one, at least in some cases, in which a person responds to a chemical in the environment by synthesizing an enzyme to metabolize that compound or a set of similar ones.

The general model is one of transcriptional regulation, based on a paradigm developed for the steroid nuclear receptor family (Fig. 9.13), which is considered in more detail in Chap. 10. A ligand is bound to a cytosolic receptor, which facilitates heterodimer formation with another protein. This complex then translocates to the nucleus and binds to a specific nucleotide sequence (5′) upstream of the P450 structural gene. Coactivator proteins are often recruited to the complex. This process has the net effect of chromatin remodeling and opening the promoter site to allow RNA polymerases binding and initiation of transcription.

Several major systems are known to be involved with (human) P450s. The AhR system involves the AhR and AhR nuclear transporter (ARNT) proteins, regulating P450s 1A1, 1A2, 1B1, and 2S1. The constitutive androgen receptor (CAR) dimerizes with the retinoid X receptor (RXR), which is loaded with retinoic acid. CAR can bind a strong ligand (e.g., 1,4-bis[2-(3,5-dichloropyridyloxy)]benzene (TCBOPOP)) but usually acts without a ligand. Recent evidence indicates that phenobarbital, the classic barbiturate inducer, binds to the epidermal growth factor receptor (EGFR), leading to a cascade of extracellular signal-regulated kinase (ERK) phosphorylation, and then dephosphorylation of CAR (at Thr-38) leads to transport of the CAR–RXR*α* complex to the nucleus and gene activation [179]. This process induces subfamily 2C and 2B P450 genes, plus possibly some others. The pregnane X receptor (PXR) binds a number of steroids, drug, and other ligands and, like CAR, heterodimerizes with retinoid-activated RXR*α,* moves to the nucleus, and activates the transcription of P450 subfamily 3A genes, particularly

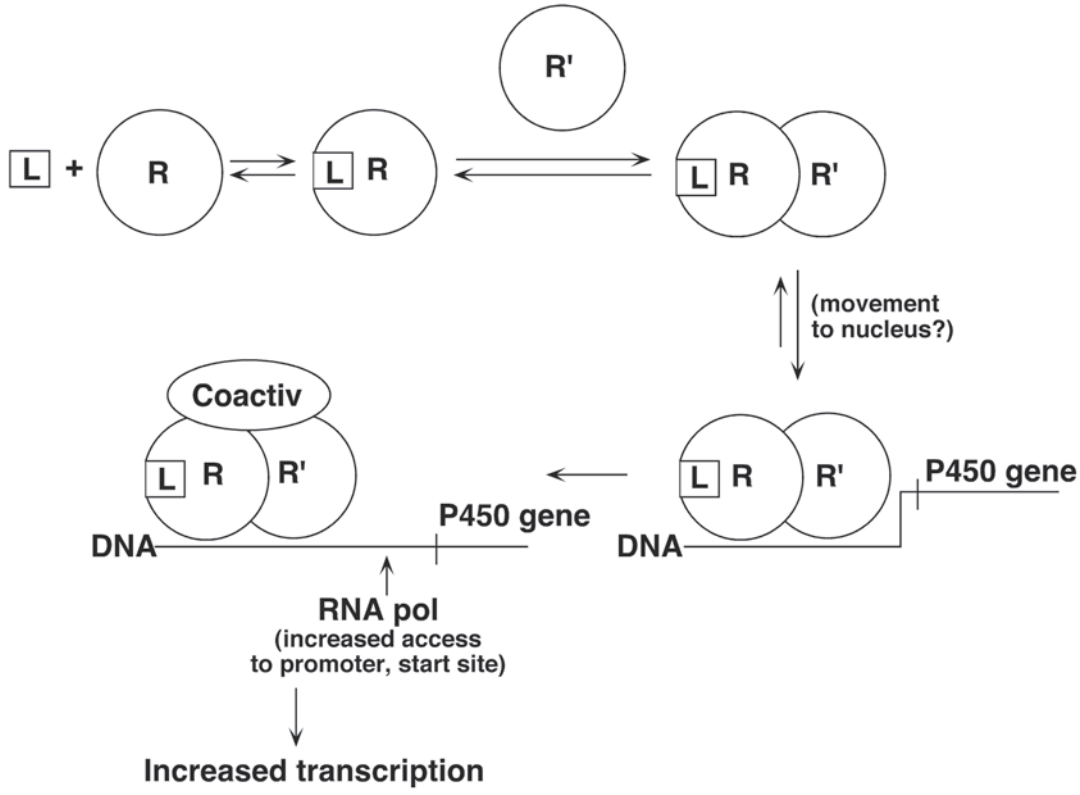


Fig. 9.13 Generalized model for regulation of P450 genes by induction. *L* ligand, *R* receptor, *R′* partner protein for heterodimer of R, *Coactiv* coactivator, *RNA pol* RNA polymerase. (With kind permission from Springer Science + Business Media: [149], Fig. 10.6)

P450 3A4. The peroxisomal proliferator-activating receptor α (PPARα) binds fatty acids and a number of hydrophobic drugs, heterodimerizes with retinoid-activated RXRα, and induces P450 4A11 and 4X1 [180].

Some of the steroid-oxidizing P450s are regulated by adrenocorticotropic hormone (ACTH) and cyclic adenosine monophosphate (AMP) pathways [181].

Evidence has been presented that some P450s are regulated at post-transcriptional levels, including stabilization of mRNA or protein [182]. The regulation of P450 2E1 is extremely complex, at least in animal models [183, 184]. Several reports of epigenetic regulation of P450s have appeared, including gene methylation (e.g., P450s 2A13, 2E1, 2R1, 5A1, 8A1, 19A1, 24A1, 27A1, 27B1, 2W1 [185, 186]), microRNAs (e.g., P450s 1B1, 2E1, 3A4, 24A1) [187], and histone acetylation (e.g., P450s 2A13, 2E1, 46A1 [188]).

9.6.2.2 Downregulation of P450s

It should be pointed out that several of the P450s can be downregulated by cytokines, and the result has practical significance in the impairment of drug metabolism in individuals with colds or flu or who have received vaccinations [189].

Another phenomenon observed in rat models is the downregulation of some constitutive P450s by the same chemicals that induce others, e.g., phenobarbital and 3-methylcholanthrene [190]. The mechanism of this response is at the transcriptional level [191] but beyond this mechanism remains unknown. Whether this phenomenon is operative in humans (in vivo) is also unknown.

9.6.2.3 Inhibition

The subject of P450 inhibition is also treated separately in this book (Chap. 5) [85], and this section is brief, focused on human P450s. A relatively extensive set of P450 inhibitors is now available, and many of these can be used in a diagnostic way for "reaction phenotyping," i.e., identifying which P450s catalyze a newly discovered reaction in tissue microsomes (see Sect. 5).

Inhibition of human P450s is an important practical matter on drug discovery/development and in clinical practice (Table 9.6) (medicine.iupui.edu/clipharm/ddis). P450 inhibition has the same effect as a genetic deficiency (attenuation of drug metabolism, leading to enhanced pharmacological response), but can be even more problematic because of temporal changes. For instance, some drugs can produce a delayed response for various reasons, and the pharmacokinetics of a drug (substrate) may vary with time. Another important point is that not all human P450 inhibitors are drugs. For instance, an inhibitor in grapefruit (bergamottin) explains the interaction with P450 3A4 [88]. A number of herbal medicines contain P450 inhibitors that attenuate drug metabolism [192].

9.6.2.3.1 Reversible Inhibitors

Competitive inhibitors are common. They act by binding in the active site, in competition with the substrate. For instance, two substrates of P450 2D6 would be expected to compete for access to the area surrounding the iron atom. This behavior is described by the simple equation

$$v = V_{\max} \cdot \frac{[S]}{K_{\mathrm{m}}\left(1+\frac{[I]}{K_{\mathrm{I}}}\right)+[S]}.$$

Noncompetitive inhibition is the result of an enzyme interaction of a ligand at a site other than the substrate-binding site. The equation

$$\frac{1}{v} = \frac{1}{V_{\max}}\left[1+\frac{[I]}{K_{\mathrm{I}}}\right]+\frac{K_{\mathrm{m}}}{V_{\max}}\left(1+\frac{[I]}{K_{\mathrm{I}}}\right)\frac{1}{[S]}$$

indicates that the K_{m} will not change but the $V_{\max}$ (k_{cat}) will.

In *uncompetitive inhibition,* the inhibitor combines with only the ES form of the enzyme, and the inhibitor constant K_{I} is based on the interaction of the inhibitor with this complex,

so that

$$\frac{1}{v} = \frac{1}{V_{\max}}\left(1+\frac{[I]}{K_{\mathrm{I}}}\right)+\frac{K_{\mathrm{m}}}{V_{\max}}\cdot\frac{1}{[S]},$$

and in a classic Lineweaver–Burk double reciprocal plot (1/*v* versus 1/[S]), two parallel lines are obtained, i.e., both V_{max} and K_I change [193].

In practice, the most common type of reversible inhibition relevant to human P450s and drug metabolism is the competitive mechanism. Uncompetitive inhibition is very rare; one (non-P450) example is the inhibition of steroid 5*α*-reductase by the drug finasteride [194]. An example of noncompetitive inhibition is that of cholesterol blocking the oxidation of nifedipine and quinidine by P450 3A4, even though cholesterol is also a substrate for the enzyme [157].

9. 6. 2. 3. 2 Irreversible Inhibition

For several reasons these mechanisms are commonly seen in P450 reactions. In a sense, they are more problematic than competitive inhibitors, in that the inhibition is more persistent, i.e., the enzyme is generally inactivated and activity will not be restored until new synthesis is completed.

Metabolite Intermediates

Metabolite intermediate complexes are formed by the oxidation of amines to C-nitroso compounds or from oxidation of methylene dioxyphenyl compounds to carbenes [195]. These bind extremely tightly to ferrous P450 iron. Both of the bound forms are characterized by their 455-nm absorption bands, which can be produced in in vitro experiments. A classic example is seen with troleandomycin (TAO) and P450 3A4 [196]. These complexes can be disrupted by $K_3Fe(CN)_6$ oxidation of the iron (in vitro).

Covalent Binding

Covalent binding, where *σ* chemical bonds are formed, is the result of the generation of electrophilic species in the course of P450 oxidation of compounds. The binding may occur to the heme, the apoprotein, or both (i.e., cross-linking, a rare but documented event [197, 198]). A number of chemical moieties are notorious for such mechanism-based inactivation, including acetylenes, some terminal olefins, and cyclopropylamines [199]. The destruction of heme is probably due to very transient species that are generated during catalysis and do (usually) not leave the enzyme. In many cases, the covalent binding to protein is restricted to the P450 that activates the compound, which is one of the marks of an enzyme intermediate. However, in some cases there may be reactions with the P450 and with other proteins. In this case, the reactive products are long-lived and there is concern not only about the (P450) enzyme inhibition but also potential toxicity due to modification of other proteins.

Along with a chapter on P450 inhibition (Chap. 5) [85], inhibitors of each human P450 are discussed in the appropriate Sects. (7.X.6) of this chapter (X indicates each of the 57 P450s).

9.6.2.4 Stimulation

Enzyme stimulation is an increase in enzyme activity resulting directly from the addition of a chemical. This is a somewhat unusual phenomenon in enzymology, usually relegated to classically allosteric systems [200]. The concept is that a chemical stimulates the catalytic activity of an enzyme. This cooperativity may be considered in two aspects. One is *homotropic* cooperativity, in which a chemical stimulates its own biotransformation. This is usually manifested in sigmoidal (S-shaped) plots of *v* versus *S*. *Heterotropic* cooperativity is the stimulation of catalytic activity by direct addition of a different compound.

Both of these phenomena have been observed with P450s in vitro. Heterotropic stimulation was reported with animal-derived P450 systems [201, 202] and then human systems [203]. Homotropic cooperativity was reported later, actually first with human systems [204, 205]. Homotropic cooperativity can be shown in hepatocytes [206], but it may be unrealistic to observe this phenomenon in vivo. Evidence for in vivo cooperativity comes from a number of studies with experimental animals [202, 207]. Whether this phenomenon presents itself clinically is unknown. It would not generally be desirable in that the effects on pharmacokinetics would be rather unpredictable.

At least four pieces of evidence suggest that such behavior is possible: (1) homotropic cooperativity has been reported in hepatocyte cultures [206]; (2) an early experiment with neonatal mice (individual P450s unknown) by Conney's group indicated the immediate enhancement of

an activity by flavones [202]; (3) the work of Slattery and Nelson with rats shows interaction between caffeine and acetaminophen that imply such behavior [208]; and (4) quinidine enhanced the in vivo oxidation of diclofenac in monkeys, in a manner consistent with in vitro human work [207, 209]. The first example (hepatocytes) relates to homotropic cooperativity, but this would be very hard to demonstrate in vivo, except perhaps in the interpretation of unusual nonlinear pharmacokinetics, if induction can be ruled out. The other three (in vivo) are cases of heterotropic cooperativity. If stimulation does occur in vivo, it is a phenomenon that has been very difficult to predict (even in vitro), and in the case of P450 3A4 substrates, the situation would probably be further complicated by issues involving P-glycoprotein behavior (and P-glycoprotein also shows cooperativity of its own [210]).

The mechanistic basis of P450 stimulation has been studied extensively. Some aspects of P450 stimulation will be treated under the topic of P450 3A4 (Sect. 7.20.4), with which much of the work has been done. An open question is whether such behavior occurs in humans. Many classic allosteric enzymes have distinct regulatory sites for binding chemicals, but to date there has been no clear evidence for this. One of the early proposals was that the second ligand fits into the canonical active site, near the substrate [205]. This view was advanced in a number of indirect studies that supported the concept [211, 212]. Although a number of different (human) P450s have exhibited cooperative behavior, much of the emphasis has been on P450 3A4. This was the first human P450 to show heterotropic cooperativity [204, 205]. In addition, its broad substrate specificity allows the examination of more chemicals, both substrates and effector molecules. Although there had been many postulates of multiple ligand occupancy in P450 3A4, this was first demonstrated with X-ray diffraction, i.e., two ketoconazole molecules in P450 3A4 [213].

The physical presence of two ligands in an active site can be readily linked to sigmoidal kinetics if activity towards the substrate is dependent upon the presence of two substrates [214].

Two X-ray structures of P450 3A4 have reported a single steroid molecule bound at a peripheral site [215, 216], although the relationship to function is unclear. Evidence from this laboratory [217, 218] and others [219] has provided evidence that binding of at least some substrates to P450 3A4 involves rapid binding to a peripheral site followed by a slower movement to the heme area. Evidence for a similar course of substrate movement has been observed with P450s 1A2 and 19A1 [214, 220].

Two-ligand occupancy of a P450 active site, with the ligands stacked together, has now been observed with bacterial P450s 107 [221] and 158A2 [222] and human P450s 2C8 [223], 3A4 [213], and 21A2 [42]. The case that cooperativity is due to multiple-ligand occupancy now has physical support, but the question arises as to why cooperativity has not been seen in P450s that do have two ligands, e.g., P450 2C8 [223]. (With P450 21A2, there was no evidence for cooperativity but there was for two affinities [42].)

9.7 Individual Human P450 Enzymes

Each of the 57 human P450 genes/gene products will be covered here. Clearly much more information is available about some than others. Points to be covered with each, when possible, include sites of expression and relative abundance, regulation, genetic variation, substrates and reactions, structure, inhibitors, and clinical issues. It must be emphasized that this chapter is not intended to be comprehensive, and the literature accumulates rapidly; the reader is encouraged to do further literature searches for each P450 of interest.

9.7.1 P450 1A1

9.7.1.1 Sites of Expression

The gene has seven exons, and the cDNA region is ~70% identical to that of the closest relative, P450 1A2. P450 1A1 is expressed in fetal liver but not at appreciable levels in adult liver [224–226]. P450 1A1 can be induced in primary human he-

patocyte cultures [227]. The dominance of hepatic P450 1A2 over 1A1 in vivo may be due to preferential induction of P450 1A2 > 1A1 at low doses of inducers (a phenomenon established in rats [228]) or to the presence of factors in liver that are not preserved in hepatocyte cultures.

P450 1A1 is expressed in human lung and was partially purified [18]. One estimate of a median level of P450 in human lung [229] was 6.0 pmol P450 1A1 in nonsmokers' lungs ($n = 7$), 16 pmol/mg in smokers ($n = 18$), and 19 pmol lung protein in ex-smokers ($n = 7$). The variation in levels of P450 1A1 is very high (> 100-fold) [18, 229], as suggested from earlier work in which only benzo[*a*]pyrene hydroxylation was used as an indicator [230].

P450 1A1 is also expressed in placenta [231] and peripheral blood cells (lymphocytes, monocytes) [232], and these tissues have been used in many studies. Expression (at least at the mRNA level) has been reported in a number of other extrahepatic tissues, including pancreas, thymus, prostate, small intestine, colon, uterus, and mammary gland [233].

Another aspect of P450 1A1 expression involves mitochondria. P450 1A1 has both endoplasmic reticulum and mitochondrial-targeting domains [234] and distributes into both organelles, utilizing adrenodoxin for functional electron transfer in the mitochondria.

9.7.1.2 Regulation

The induction of P450 1A1 has been studied extensively and has been discussed elsewhere in this series [235]. Briefly, the AhR resides in the cytosol and, when activated by binding of an appropriate agonist, loses the accessory protein Hsp90 and dimerizes with the ARNT protein, moving to the nucleus and interacting with a xenobiotic-responsive element (XRE) to initiate transcription (Fig. 9.13, with R = Ah receptor, R^1 = ARNT, and L = 2,3,7,8-tetrachlorodibenzo-*p*-dioxin (TCDD) or other inducer). A number of details regarding this scheme remain to be elucidated, e.g., roles of coactivators, whether an endogenous ligand exists, and if so what it is. The list of inducers reported from in vitro studies includes TCDD and is quite long. The list of compounds for which in vivo evidence of induction is more limited but is generally accepted includes cigarette smoke, heterocyclic amines, polychlorinated biphenyls [236], and some drugs (e.g., omeprazole [237]).

At least six human AhR genetic variants have been identified and found to vary in functional activity but surprisingly (based on mouse work) only ~two-fold [238].

In Michigan Cancer Foundation-7 (MCF-7) breast cancer cells, regulation of P450 1A1 (via AhR) is dependent on the Ca^{2+}/calmodulin/CaMKIα pathway [239]. Epidermal growth factor (EGF) has been reported to downregulate AhR in human keratinocytes [240, 241]. There is also cross talk of AhR systems with the estrogen receptor (ER)α [240]. CAR transcriptionally activates both P450 1A1 and 1A2 genes through a common 5′-flanking region regulatory element [242]. Liver X receptor α (LXRα) also regulates human P450 1A1 [243]. In (human) HepG2 cells, P450 1A1 gene regulation by ultraviolet (UV) light (UVB) involves cross talk between AhR and the nuclear factor NFκB [244], which also has relevance to an inflammatory response [245] and possibly humans.

An unusual mechanism of regulation involves inhibition of the clearance of an endogenous AhR agonist, 6-formylindolo[3,2-*b*]carbazole (FICZ; a tryptophan photodegradation product), as a mechanism for activating AhR [246]. Another unusual regulatory mechanism, demonstrated only in mice thus far, involves activation of AhR by modified low-density lipoprotein (LDL) [247]. Finally, 1-nitropyrene has been reported to stabilize mouse P450 1A1 mRNA via an Akt pathway [248].

9.7.1.3 Genetic Variation

Currently at least 13 alleles are known, plus another seven single nucleotide polymorphisms (SNPs) in which the haplotype has not been determined (http://www.cypalleles.ki.se).

As mentioned earlier, there is also information available about genetic variation in the AhR, which controls P450 1A1 transcription [238].

Polymorphism in the inducibility of benzo[*a*]-pyrene hydroxylation activity has attracted considerable interest following the early reports of

Shaw and Kellerman [108, 109] that the induction in lymphocytes of smokers can be associated with susceptibility to lung cancer. The link to lung cancer has been studied extensively, but few general conclusions can be reached. Smoking clearly induces levels of lung P450 1A1 [111, 229, 249]. Some epidemiological investigations have linked the *2A (*Msp*I) and *2B (I462V) polymorphisms to lung cancer incidence in Japanese [116], but this association has not been reproduced in other studies with Caucasians [117, 118]. These two alleles are in linkage disequilibrium [119]. Two studies with recombinant human P450 1A1 have not shown a major difference in any catalytic activities due to the substitution at codon 462 [120, 121]. Although there is a general consensus that phenotypic variation in the inducibility of P450 1A1 is observed, extensive searches have not associated the inducibility with any known polymorphisms in the P450 1A1, AhR, or ARNT genes [250, 251].

9.7.1.4 Substrates and Reactions

This enzyme was first explored in the context of an aryl hydrocarbon hydroxylase, using fluorescence assays that measure primarily the 3-hydroxylation of benzo[*a*]pyrene [107]. (It should be noted that the fluorescence assay also picks up other fluorescent products, e.g., 9-hydroxybenzo[*a*]pyrene, and that other P450s also catalyze the 3-hydroxylation reaction, e.g., P450 2C9 in human liver [252].) Another classic model reaction used for P450 1A1 is 7-ethoxyresorufin *O*-deethylation [253, 254], but a number of other P450s also catalyze this reaction. Human P450 1A1 oxidizes benzo[*a*]pyrene to a variety of products [255, 256]. Many other polycyclic hydrocarbons are substrates for P450 1A1 and have been studied extensively [257, 258] (Fig. 9.10). Some heterocyclic and aromatic amines can also be activated by P450 1A1 (Fig. 9.10) [259]. P450 1A1 does not appear to play a major (in vivo) role in the metabolism of many drugs, possibly because of its locations of expression.

Human P450 1A1 activates aminomethylphenylnorharman, a fusion product of norharman [260], but not as well as P450 1A2. P450 1A1 is involved in the detoxication of the important toxic natural product aristolochic acid [261]. The EGFR antagonist erlotinib is activated to a reactive electrophile by human P450 1A1 [262]. Some substituted benzothiazole compounds can be activated (quinones, *N*-hydroxylation) by human P450 1A1 [263].

TCDD and other dioxins can be oxidized (albeit slowly) by P450 1A1 enzymes, but rat P450 1A1 is more active than human P450 [264]. 1-Nitropyrene is deactivated by P450 1A1, to a product that does not induce the tumor suppressor p53 [265].

Cytochrome b_5 has generally been considered not to stimulate P450 1A1 [266], but some examples have been published [267].

9.7.1.5 Structure

Early work on pharmacophore models for rat P450 1A1 was done by Jerina's group [268]. Some homology modeling was done by Lewis [269]. The lack of effect of interchanging Val and Leu at position 462 has already been mentioned [120, 121].

An X-ray crystal structure of human P450 1A1 has been published by Scott and her associates [270]. Because the structure contains α-NF, it can be compared directly with the structures of the related proteins P450 1A2 [271] and P450 1B1 [272]. The planar region of α-NF is packed flat against the I-helix, with the 2-phenyl substituent oriented towards the iron atom of the heme. π–π stacking with Phe-224 was observed [270].

As in the case of P450 1A2 (Sect. 7.2.5, *vide infra*), α-NF has the site of oxidation (5,6-epoxidation [256]) furthest away from the iron atom and the observed P450 1A1 α-NF structure is presumably not a catalytically productive complex. Docking studies could place α-NF in a juxtaposition to explain the oxidation [270] (which is known to be slow, but faster with P450 1A1 than P450 1A2 [256]).

A combinatorial approach has been used to "mix" human P450 1A1 and 1A2 to define residues that contribute to the "identity" of each of these two P450s [273].

9.7.1.6 Inhibitors

Despite the long interest in this enzyme, the list of inhibitors is relatively short, and many inhibitors show overlap with P450s 1A2 and 1B1 [274]. For instance, α-NF is often used as inhibitor but is more effective against P450 1A2 [274, 275]. Another inhibitor is ellipticine [159]. 1-(1′-Propynyl)pyrene and 2-(1′-propynyl)phenanthrene were found to be selective P450 1A1 inhibitors when compared against human P450s 1A2 and 1B1 [274].

More efforts have been made to synthesize new inhibitors of P450 1A1 [276]. Several organoselenium compounds are inhibitors [277], as well as flavonoid derivatives [278]. The natural product rhapontigenin is a low K_I inhibitor of P450 1A1 [279]. The furanocoumarin chalepensin is a mechanism-based inactivator of P450 1A1 [280]. Finally, the endogenous (tryptophan photolysis product) AhR ligand FICZ (*vide supra*) is a high-affinity ligand/inhibitor of human P450 1A1 [246].

9.7.1.7 Clinical Issues

Because of a rather limited role of P450 1A1 in drug metabolism, there are no real pharmacokinetic issues. The issue with P450 1A1 is induction and a possible role in chemical carcinogenesis. Work with animal models shows that P450 1A1 inducers can be cocarcinogens [70, 103]. Thus, regulatory agencies have tended to look unfavorably at induction of P450 1A1 by potential drugs in animal models. However, the point should be made that there is presently little experimental or epidemiological evidence to support this hypothesis, and Ah inducers can afford protection from cancer in some animal models [103] (Figs. 9.9 and 9.10).

Very little evidence has been obtained that the common genetic variations in human P450 1A1 have functional consequences with carcinogen metabolism, e.g., Ile-462 versus Val-462 [120]. However, genetic variations have been examined for relationship to overall cancer [281] and to breast [282], colorectal [283], lung [284], oral [285], and endometrial [286] cancers. The overall evidence for relationship in any case is still very limited.

9.7.2 P450 1A2

9.7.2.1 Sites of Expression

As mentioned earlier, human P450s 1A1 and 1A2 both have seven exons and 70% sequence identity in their coding regions. These two genes both show similar patterns of regulation by the AhR system, but P450 1A2 is essentially only expressed in the liver [233], probably due to the involvement of HNF in its regulation (*vide infra*). Several lines of evidence indicate that the level of expression is substantial (Fig. 9.2), ~6–13% of the total P450 on the average, with levels varying ~40-fold among individuals (Figs. 9.5 and 9.11). A similar fold variation is seen in the in vivo metabolism of the marker drug caffeine [61].

One LC–MS proteomic analysis of human liver microsomes yielded a mean of 29 pmol P450 1A2/mg microsomal protein (range 2.9–104) [55] while another yielded 11–18 pmol/mg microsomal protein [54].

Occasional reports cite mRNA expression in some extrahepatic tissues, e.g., colon [287]. Extensive searches have not found expression in human lung [233].

9.7.2.2 Regulation

The variability and inducibility of P450 1A2 have been recognized for some time, indirectly, going back to studies on phenacetin metabolism by Conney and his associates [288]. The characterization of P450 1A2 ("$P450_{PA}$") as the low K_m phenacetin *O*-deethylase [14] led to some interpretation of the earlier results. P450 1A2 was shown to be the caffeine N^3-demethylase [60], and the 40-fold variation in levels of liver P450 1A2 is reflected in the 40-fold variation in some in vivo parameters of caffeine metabolism [61]. Some of Vesells's earlier work on the metabolism of antipyrine in twins suggests a role for genetic polymorphism in P450 1A2 activity [4], and a more recent twin study confirms the strong genetic component of caffeine demethylation [289].

One complication with genetic polymorphism, as with P450 1A1 (*vide supra*), is the inducibility. Because of the availability of markers of hepatic P450 1A2 function (phenacetin is no longer used, due to its carcinogenicity in animal

tests, but caffeine and theophylline are), demonstrating in vivo changes in P450 is relatively easy to do and the effects are consistently seen, at least quantitatively. The mechanism of induction appears to be similar to that of P450 1A1 (Fig. 9.13), with expression restricted to the liver because of the need for HNFα [290]. An interesting observation made recently in mice is that the inducer 3-methylcholanthrene causes a persistent induction (of P450 1A1) in liver, lasting beyond the time suggested by pharmacokinetic expectations [291]. One interpretation is that a P450 1A2-generated metabolite is involved. Further details and any relevance to humans remain to be established. With animal P450 1A2, one mechanism of induction involves protein stabilization, e.g., by isosafrole-derived products [292]. Whether or not this mechanism is relevant in humans is unknown. Reported inducers include cigarette smoking, charbroiled food (presumably polycyclic hydrocarbons and heterocyclic amines), cruciferous vegetables, vigorous exercise [293], and the drug omeprazole (actually a metabolite) [294].

The nuclear receptor LXRα has been found to be involved in the regulation of both human P450 1A2 and 1A1 [295]. Dehydroepiandrosterone (DHEA) has been reported to downregulate human P450 1A2 through an unusual mechanism, destabilizing the mRNA [296]. P450 1A2 phosphorylation has also been reported in vivo [297]

Table 9.9 Some drug substrates for human P450 1A2[a]

Drug[a]	Reference
Acetaminophen (3′)	[304]
Antipyrine (4,3-methyl)	[305]
Bufuralol (1,4)	[306]
Caffeine (3)	[60]
Clozapine	[67]
Olanzapine	[67]
Ondansetron (7,8)	[307]
Phenacetin	[14]
Tacrine	[308, 309]
Theophylline (1,3,8)	[310]

[a] Site of oxidation indicated in some cases. See also Rendic [51]

9.7.2.3 Genetic Variation

Although many early studies in this field discounted a genetic contribution to the variability of P450 1A2 levels due to lack of sharp breaks in frequency distribution plots [132, 298], the gene has been shown to be rather polymorphic/variable. At least 41 alleles are known [168], and five additional SNPs remain to be characterized for haplotype (http://www.cypalleles.ki.se). Of these, several have changes in the coding sequences that cause amino acid changes. Recent work in this laboratory with the expressed coding region variants indicates that most do not differ more than twofold in their kinetic parameters for several assays (phenacetin *O*-deethylation and *N*-hydroxylation of heterocyclic amines), although one of the variants (R431W) did not express holoprotein in *Escherichia coli* [299]. In cases where analysis has been done, the variations generally lead to lower activity (http://www.cypalleles.ki.se). An exception is *CYP1A2*1F* (−163 C>A), which is associated with higher inducibility. P450 1A2 is now considered to be more variable than previously thought, as evidenced by additional sites identified in an Ethiopian study [300].

Genome-wide association studies (GWAS) have identified sites in the P450 1A2 and AhR genes as being determinants for coffee consumption and induction of P450 1A2 by coffee [301–303].

9.7.2.4 Substrates and Reactions

The list of drug substrates is long [51], and only a few of the more well-known reactions are listed in Tables 9.5, 9.6, 9.7, and 9.9.

The only major endogenous substrates are 17β-estradiol and estrone (2-hydroxylation, with some 4- and 16α-hydroxylation). The physiological relevance of this reaction is unknown, particularly because of the wide variation in levels of P450 1A2 (this reaction is also catalyzed by other P450s, e.g., 3A4 [311]). Induction of P450 1A2 and 2-hydroxylation has been proposed as a means of preventing oxidation of 17β-estradiol to the potentially more reactive 4-hydroxy product [312, 313].

P450 1A2 is prominent among the human P450s involved in carcinogen bioactivation [99]. Many carcinogens are substrates, particularly aromatic and heterocyclic amines (Table 9.8, Figs. 9.9 and 9.10). Other carcinogens shown to be substrates include polycyclic hydrocarbons, nitropolycyclic hydrocarbons, and some *N*-nitrosamines [314]. One of the most relevant carcinogens is aristolochic acid, a causative agent in human nephropathy and urothelial cancer [315].

Although P450 1A2 is not generally considered to be a P450 stimulated by cytochrome b_5 [266], it has been reported that cytochrome b_5 can shift the balance of ellipticine from detoxication to bioactivation [267].

Chemical mechanisms of P450 1A2 reactions have been considered, particularly for *N*-oxygenation. A classical view involves the so-called compound I (FeO^{3+}) entity, acting via 1-electron oxidation followed by oxygen rebound [316, 317]. A deficiency of this model is that electron-withdrawing groups did not perturb *N*-oxygenation of a series of *N,N*-dimethylanilines [317], in contrast to *N*-dealkylation (which showed a negative ρ value in Hammett analysis) [317–319]. Other mechanisms have been proposed [320], including a recent "anionic" intermediate model based on theoretical studies [321].

9.7.2.5 Structure

In 2007, Johnson and his associates [271] reported an X-ray crystal structure of human P450 1A2 complexed with α-NF. That structure may be compared with the subsequently published structures of P450 1A1 [270] and 1B1 [323], which also contain the same ligand. P450 1A2 has a compact, closed active site that is appropriate for relatively large plasma molecules. In the published structure, as with P450 1A1 [270], the site of the α-NF that is oxidized (to the 5,6-epoxide is furthest away from the heme iron [214, 256]). (However, the rate of oxidation is very slow and may reflect the tendency to bind in an unproductive conformation.) The issue of cooperativity will be discussed later under P450 3A4. Cooperativity has not been reported for the human P450, but behavior of the rabbit ortholog has been interpreted in the context of multiple, overlapping binding sites [214, 324]. Docking studies suggest that two molecules of pyrene (or other small ligands) can be accommodated in the P450 1A2 site [214, 325] (Fig. 9.14).

9.7.2.6 Inhibitors

Several human P450 1A2 inhibitors are known from clinical work, including furafylline (mechanism based) [326] and fluvoxamine. α-NF is a readily commercially available and strong inhibitor of human P450 1A2 (K_I~6 nM [274]) for in vitro work. A number of polycyclic acetylenes are potent inhibitors of P450 1A2 [274]. With rat P450 1A2, TCDD and some polyhalogenated biphenyls are strong inhibitors, but these studies have not been extended to human P450 1A2 [327].

The multikinase inhibitor axitinib is also a potent inhibitor of human P450 1A2 (IC_{50} 0.1 μM) [328]. Some 7-ethynylcoumarin inhibitors have been synthesized that are selective inhibitors of human P450 1A1 and 1A2 [329]. Other ethinyl derivatives and some natural products also selectively inhibit the three human P450s in family 1 [274, 278]

9.7.2.7 Clinical Issues

Some drug interactions have been reported. An older example is that of low activity towards phenacetin favoring a potentially toxic secondary pathway, deacetylation followed by quinoneimine formation and methemoglobinemia [96]. Furafylline was a drug candidate but was never developed because of its strong P450 1A2 inhibition and interference with caffeine metabolism [330]. High levels of P450 1A2 activity have also been associated with ineffectiveness of theophylline therapy (for asthma) [331, 332].

The other concern about P450 1A2 is the same discussed earlier for P450 1A1, the cocarcinogenic effect. In this regard, there is some epidemiological evidence that high P450 1A2 activity (measured as in vivo caffeine metabolism) is associated with enhanced risk of colon cancer, although the effect was not seen in the absence of high *N*-acetyltransferase activity and high consumption of charbroiled meat [132].

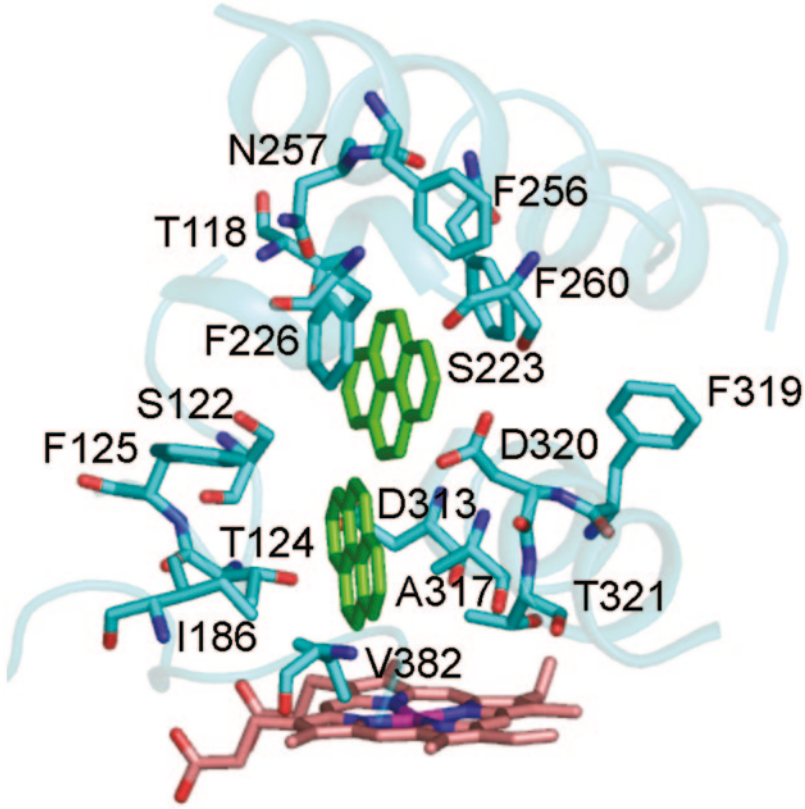


Fig. 9.14 Docking of two pyrene molecules into the active site of human P450 1A2 [214]. Pyrene molecules are in *green,* and the heme is at the *bottom* of the figure

Some evidence has been reported that P450 1A2 genetic variants can be correlated with lung cancer incidence [333].

In addition to the caffeine metabolism method of noninvasive phenotyping [61], a [^{13}C]-methacetin breath test has been reported [334].

9.7.3 P450 1B1

9.7.3.1 Sites of Expression

P450 1B1 was originally discovered in keratinocyte cultures in a search for new dioxin-inducible genes [71] and in work on adrenals in animal models [335]. In contrast to P450 1A1 and 1A2 (seven exons), the P450 1B1 gene has only three exons and is located on chromosome 2 instead of 15 [336]. Although most of the detailed studies of tissue-specific expression have been done at the mRNA level and not protein, strong responses are seen in fetal kidney, heart, and brain, in that order [259]. In adults (human), there is little detectable expression in liver but expression in kidney, spleen, thymus, prostate, lung, ovary, small intestine, colon, uterus, and mammary gland [259]. Many of these tissues are of particular interest because of the tumors that develop there. Immunochemical staining of P450 1B1 has been reported in a variety of different malignant tumors [337].

The level of expression (of the protein) in human lung has been estimated to be at the level of ~1 pmol/mg microsomal protein in nonsmokers and 2–4 pmol/mg microsomal protein in smokers, levels an order of magnitude lower than for P450 1A1 [229]. These low values may explain the lack of immunostaining in (nontumor) tissues reported by Murray et al. [337]. Specific values for levels of expression in tissues other than lung have not been published. Traces

of P450 1B1 mRNA were found in human liver using real-time polymerase chain reaction (PCR), but the protein was undetectable within the limits of sensitivity [338].

The eye is an important site relevant to the glaucoma associated with loss of activity alleles (Sect. 7.3.7, *vide infra*). In the eye (human), P450 1B1 mRNA is present at a high level in the iris and ciliary body and at lower levels in the cornea, retinal pigment epithelium, and retina [127, 339]. P450 1B1 protein is absent in the trabecular network but present in nonpigmented ciliary epithelium, corneal epithelium and keratocytes, both layers of the iris pigmented epithelium, and retina [127, 339].

P450 1B1 expression (at the protein level) has been detected in human lungs and is higher (1.8 pmol/mg microsomal protein) in smokers [229]. The level was even higher (4.4 pmol/mg microsomal protein) in ex-smokers.

It has recently been demonstrated that processing of P450 1B1 by a cytosolic serine protease activates a mitochondrial-targeting signal of P450 1B1 and leads to mitochondrial localization and activity, where functional activity results from coupling with the adrenodoxin electron delivery system [340].

9.7.3.2 Regulation

In vitro experiments show the inducibility of P450 1B1 in patterns expected for an *Ah*-responsive gene, which is one way in which the gene was found [71]. Unlike P450 1A1 and particularly P450 1A2 (*vide supra*), there is limited direct evidence for inducibility of human P450 1B1 in vivo because of the low, extrahepatic expression and the lack of a diagnostic probe drug. Although the expression of P450 1B1 is driven by the AhR system, additional factors must be involved because of the known tissue and cell line selectivity of expression. For instance, major differences are seen between HepG2, MCF-7, and ACHN cells (of liver, breast, and kidney tumor origin, respectively) [336]. With the information available today, one would expect the gene to be induced (in extrahepatic tissue) by the compounds that induce P450s 1A1 and 1A2.

In addition to the AhR regulation, the human P450 1B1 gene is also regulated by estrogens via the ER [341]. Human P450 1B1 is also regulated by microRNA [342].

9.7.3.3 Genetic Variation

Levels of P450 1B1 in human lung vary by at least one order of magnitude [229]. An interesting observation is that a termination variant of P450 1B1 is strongly associated with glaucoma [127, 343]. Other polymorphisms of (human) P450 1B1 are known and are predominantly in a set of haplotypes involving four variations, Arg/Gly-48, Ala/Ser-119, Val/Leu-432, and Asn/Ser-453. Assays involving the metabolism of 17β-estradiol and polycyclic hydrocarbons by these recombinant P450 1B1 variants show some variations but have not been particularly dramatic (reviewed by Shimada et al. [129]).

At this time, the http://www.cypalleles.ki.se website shows 26 allelic variants of P450 1B1, plus six additional ones where the haplotype has not been determined. The number of allelic variants listed in http://www.cypalleles.ki.se is an underestimate, in that many more have been reported to be associated with glaucoma (at least 82) [339]. The functional effects on some of the coding sequence variants have been determined [129, 344] but are not particularly strong (*vide supra*). There is considerable interest in genetic variations of P450 1B1 in the context of cancer and glaucoma (Sect. 7.3.7, *vide infra*).

9.7.3.4 Substrates and Reactions

Human P450 1B1 has never been purified from tissue, and all of our information has come from the protein expressed in heterologous systems. 7-Ethoxyresorufin *O*-deethylation can be used as a model reaction [345]. The catalytic activity of P450 1B1 is intermediate between P450s 1A1 and 1A2 [274]. Some other model reactions can be used as well [345].

Much of the interest in P450 1B1 has been because of its ability to activate a very broad spectrum of chemical carcinogens, including polycyclic hydrocarbons and their oxygenated derivatives, heterocyclic amines, aromatic amines, and nitropolycyclic hydrocarbons [259] (Table 9.10,

Table 9.10 Some carcinogens activated by human P450 1B1

Substrate	Reference
Polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons	
Benzo[*a*]pyrene	[274]
Benzo[*a*]pyrene-4,5-diol	[259]
(+) Benzo[*a*]pyrene-7,8-diol	[259]
(−) Benzo[*a*]pyrene-7,8-diol	[259]
Dibenzo[*a, l*]pyrene	[344]
Dibenzo[*a, l*]pyrene-11,12-diol	[259]
Benz[*a*]anthracene	[274]
Benz[*a*]anthracene-1,2-diol	[259]
Benz[*a*]anthracene-*cis*-5,6-diol	[259]
7,12-Dimethylbenz[*a*]anthracene	[259]
7,12-Dimethylbenz[*a*]anthracene-3,4-diol	[259]
Benzo[*c*]phenanthrene-3,4-diol	[259]
Fluoranthene-2,3-diol	[259]
Benzo[*b*]fluoranthene-9,10-diol	[259]
Chrysene-1,2-diol	[259]
5-Methylchrysene	[344]
5-Methylchrysene-1,2-diol	[259]
5,6-Dimethylchrysene-1,2-diol	[259]
Benzo[*g*]chrysene-11,12-diol	[259]
6-Aminochrysene-1,2-diol	[259]
Heterocyclic amines	
MeIQ	[259]
MeIQx	[259]
IQ	[259]
Trp-P1	[259]
Trp-P2	[259]
PhIP	[259]
Aromatic amines	
2-Aminoanthracene	[259]
2-Aminofluorene	[259]
4-Aminobiphenyl	[259]
3-Methoxy-4-aminoazobenzene	[259]
o-Aminoazotoluene	[259]
6-Aminochrysene	[259]
Nitropolycyclic hydrocarbons	
1-Nitropyrene	[346]
2-Nitropyrene	[259]
6-Nitrochrysene	[259]
2-Nitrofluoranthene	[346]
3-Nitrofluoranthene	[346]
6-Nitrobenzo[*a*]pyrene	[346]
1,8-Dinitropyrene	[346]
1-Aminopyrene	[346]
Estrogens	
17β-Estradiol	[347]
Estrone	[348]

Fig. 9.10). This broad specificity of human P450 1B1 in activating aryl and heterocyclic amines, polycyclic hydrocarbons, and other carcinogens has been reviewed elsewhere [99, 259, 349–351].

Of particular interest is the observation that human P450 1B1 is at least as active as P450 1A1 in the conversion of the classic carcinogen benzo[*a*]pyrene to the 7,8-dihydrodiol, the first step in the formation of the (7,8) diol (9,10) epoxide [352]. In general, it would appear that the rodent P450 1B1 enzymes have similar catalytic specificity as human P450 towards carcinogens, from the available information [353]. If this is a valid view, then the observation that P450 1B1-knockout mice do not form tumors when administered 7,12-dimethylbenz[*a*]anthracene is of particular importance [106].

One of the interesting findings with human P450 1B1 is that this enzyme is an efficient catalyst of 17β-estradiol hydroxylation and that the pattern is for 4->2-hydroxylation [311, 347, 354]. This pattern is the opposite seen for P450s 1A2 and 3A4 (2->4-hydroxylation) [311, 355] and is of significance because 4-hydroxyestradiol is chemically more reactive with oxygen and also more likely to oxidize (to an *o*-quinone) and bind DNA [356]. Thus, 4-hydroxyestrogens are considered to be candidates for causing estrogen-dependent tumors [357]. However, mouse P450 1B1 preferentially catalyzes estrogen 2-hydroxylation compared to 4-hydroxylation, in sharp contrast to human P50 1B1 [353], providing a potentially important difference with the human enzyme. This apparent lack of conservation of selectivity has relevance in use of mouse (and rat) models in some of the biology, e.g., the human glaucoma mentioned earlier [127, 343].

9.7.3.5 Structure

Johnson and his associates [272] reported an X-ray crystal structure of human P450 1B1 bound to α-NF. The structure can be compared directly with that P450 1A2 [271] and with P450 1A1 [270] with the same ligand bound. Both P450s 1A2 and 1B1 have narrow active site cavities, explaining the preference for flat aromatic substrates. A distortion of helix F places the residue Phe-231 in position for π–π stacking with α-NF [272].

Nishida et al. [358] reported that mutagenesis of Val-395 of human P450 1B1 to Leu changed the regioselectivity of 17β-estradiol hydroxylation from the C4 position to C2, demonstrating the sensitive nature of the active site, at least with regard to some reactions. The effects of the allelic variants are probably not strong enough to be of much use in understanding the effects of those residues [129].

9.7.3.6 Inhibitors

α-NF is a strong inhibitor, as in the case of P450 1A2 [274]. Some acetylenes developed by Alworth's group have been found to selectively inhibit P450 1B1 (at least relative to P450s 1A1 and 1A2), including 2-ethynylpyrene [274]. A potential drawback to these compounds is that they are rapidly oxidized by P450 1B1.

The polyphenol resveratrol is found in red grapes and has been of interest in the context of its potential to inhibit cancer [359]. Resveratrol is a noncompetitive inhibitor of P450 1B1, with a K_I value of 23 μM in model systems [360] (with selectivity towards P450 1A1). Potter et al. [361] reported that P450 1B1 oxidizes resveratrol to the known anticancer agent piceatannol, a tyrosine kinase inhibitor. A series of methoxy-substituted *trans*-stilbene compounds of the resveratrol/rhapontigenin family were prepared and tested; of these, 2,4,3′,5′-tetramethoxystilbene was found to be a strong and selective competitive inhibitor of P450 1B1 (K_I 3 nM) and resisted demethylation [279].

Because of the roles of P450 1B1 in the activation of carcinogens [99] (Fig. 9.10), there is strategic interest in developing inhibitors of P450 1B1 [362, 363]. Another tetramethoxystilbene (2,2′,4,6′-) has been reported to be a strong inhibitor of human P450 1B1 [364], in addition to the 2,4,3′,5′-substituted stilbene [279]. A number of other compounds have been considered regarding their inhibition of P450 1B1, including derivatives of flavonoids, stilbenes, pyrenes, naphthalenes, phenanthrenes, and biphenyls [365].

9.7.3.7 Clinical Issues

No issues regarding drug interactions have been raised. The two dominant clinical issues with P450 1B1 are its potential roles in cancer and glaucoma. As with the subfamily P450 1A enzymes, an issue is that induction of P450 1B1 might increase the activation of procarcinogens (Fig. 9.10). This issue may be real, although presently there is no strong epidemiological evidence to support such a relationship. Although the coding region polymorphisms have only indicated a limited potential for contribution to cancer (*vide supra*), the evidence for its trimodal expression [122] is certainly of interest, particularly in light of the number of carcinogens that P450 1B1 activates (Table 9.10). The issue of oxidation of estrogens to reactive products is one worth considering, in light of the long-standing experimental evidence for tumorigenicity of estrogens [366]. Another matter that has only begun to be addressed is the possible metabolism of the various estrogens in postmenopausal hormone treatments (e.g., Premarin® by P450 1B1 (e.g., see [356, 367] regarding DNA adducts formed by some of these estrogens).

Because P450 1B1 has such a prominent role in carcinogen activation in vitro (Fig. 9.10) [99, 259], there is considerable interest in molecular epidemiology on the subject, as reviewed by Roos and Bolt [368]. Kamataki and his associates [122] found that the trimodal distribution of inducibility of aryl hydrocarbon hydroxylase activity (benzo[*a*]pyrene hydroxylation) is due to the induction of P450 1B1, not P450 1A1. This information is relevant to the earlier findings of Shaw and Kellerman [108, 109] correlating the inducibility with lung cancer risk in smokers. However, apparently no major progress has been reported in this area following the report of Toide et al. [122]. P450 genetic variations have been considered in the epidemiology of breast [369], head and neck [370], endometrial [371], pancreatic [372], colorectal [373], hormonal [374], and prostate [375] cancers, although overall the evidence is not strong. In a mouse model, P450 1B1 is associated with smoking-induced bone loss [376].

The other major clinical issue is glaucoma, where P450 1B1 variants are clearly associated with the disease [127, 339]. The condition is reproduced in a mouse *CYP1B1* knockout, but the mechanism is still elusive [106, 339]. As mentioned previously, P450 1B1 has a broad catalytic specificity, and estrogens, arachidonic acid, retinoids, and melatonin have all been considered as possibly being involved [339].

Finally, P450 1B1 has been considered to have a role in hypertension, possibly involving its role in arachidonic acid ω-hydroxylation [377, 378].

9.7.4 P450 2A6

9.7.4.1 Sites of Expression

P450 2A6 (formerly termed IIA3 and 2A3 [379]) was purified from human liver microsomes [17] and a cDNA was first isolated from a human liver library [380]. The protein is expressed at medium levels in liver (Fig. 9.2). In one study, the fraction of total human liver P450 attributed to P450 2A6 ranged from <0.2 to 13% among individual samples, with a mean of ~4% [52]. P450 was not found in placenta (full term) [381]. In a recent LC–MS proteomic study, P450 2A6 was found at a mean level of 63 pmol/mg liver microsomal protein, almost as high as P450 3A4 (Fig. 9.2d) [55]. However, LC–MS-determined levels were not this high in other studies [54] (Fig. 9.2b, c)

P450 2A6 is also expressed in other tissues, particularly in the nasal–pharyngeal region. Expression has been detected in nasal mucosa, trachea, lung [382], and esophageal mucosa [383]. These sites of expression are of interest regarding certain cancers. In liver cancers, overexpression of P450 2A6 protein was associated with chronic inflammation and cirrhosis [384].

P450 2A6 was found to be overexpressed in colorectal tumors [385]. P450s 2A6 and 2A13 are very similar proteins (94% identity) but differ in structure (Sect. 7.4.5, *vide infra*) and some activities, as well as localization. Both P450 2A6 and 2A13 are expressed in epithelial cells of trachea and bronchi, and only P450 2A6 (no 2A13) was detected in bronchial epithelial cells of peripheral lungs [386].

9.7.4.2 Regulation

The regulation of P450 2A6 expression has been studied in primary cultures of human hepatocytes. Expression (mRNA and protein) is inducible by rifampicin [387], phenobarbital [388], and (to a lesser extent) clofibrate, cobalt, griseofulvin, and pyrazole [388]. The nuclear receptor HNF-4 is involved in expression in cultured hepatocytes [389].

P450 2A6 transcriptional regulation has been reviewed by Pitarque et al. [390]. Induction has been shown to involve the PXR, along with PPARα [391]. P450 2A6 is also induced by estrogen via the ER [392], which may be relevant to a reported influence of the menstrual cycle on P450 2A6 activity (and the cardiovascular effects of nicotine) [393].

Other factors influencing P450 2A6 transcription are NF-Y [394] and nuclear factor-erythroid 2-related factor 2 [395]. In addition, heterogeneous nuclear ribonucleoprotein A1 has been reported to be involved in post-transcriptional regulation of P450 2A6 [396], and a polymorphism in the 3′-untranslated region affects mRNA stability and enzyme expression [397]. Finally, P450 2A6 phosphorylation has been detected in vivo [297], although the effect is not known.

9.7.4.3 Genetic Variation

At least 86 allelic variants are known, with eight haplotypes yet to be determined (http://www.cypalleles.ki.se). These include a splice variant (*12) in which *CYP2A7* exons are included and the protein has lost catalytic activity [398, 399]. Some are deletions and the activities of some of the coding region variants are known to be decreased [400]. Another SNV (*2), recognized earlier, is the L160H change which yields very low catalytic activity [401]. At least one polymorphism is important for promoter activity [402]. Also of interest is a gene deletion (*4). The incidence of these variants is racially linked [168].

In part, because of the extensive genetic variation and the metabolism of carcinogens, genetic variations have been extensively considered regarding cancer (Sect. 7.4.7, *vide infra*). P450 2A6 is involved in nicotine oxidation, and Tyndale and her group reported that individuals with low P450 2A6 activity smoke less and might have lower cancer risk [134]. This proposal seems reasonable, but the findings have been questioned. General agreement exists that defective P450 2A6 genes cause reduced nicotine metabolism (the presumed basis for reduced smoking) [403–405]. Several reports conclude that having deficient P450 2A6 reduces smoking [406–409] and also lung cancer [133, 410, 411] in smokers. The latter hypothesis has biological plausibility because many carcinogens from tobacco are activated by P450 2A6 (Table 9.8 and *vide infra*). However, other studies have not revealed any relationship between P450 2A6 genotype and smoking; cancer is also somewhat controversial [412–415]. Some of the discrepancies may be racial [416], but even this is unclear [417]. Some problems are attributed to technical shortcomings in genotype analyses [418], and a definite relationship is still lacking [418] in Caucasians but is more likely in Asians [419], where the incidence of gene deletion is higher.

9.7.4.4 Substrates and Reactions

The most characteristic and specific reaction of P450 2A6 is coumarin 7-hydroxylation [17, 380]. Coumarin 7-hydroxylation has also been used as an in vivo diagnostic assay [420–422].

Soucek [423] demonstrated that a 1:1 ratio of cytochrome b_5 to P450 was required for optimal coumarin 7-hydroxylation catalyzed by the purified recombinant enzyme. The effect of cytochrome b_5 on catalytic selectivity has not been evaluated in all reports on P450 2A6.

Coumarin 7-hydroxylation can be used in vivo with humans as a phenotypic assay. An alternative procedure is to administer caffeine to individuals and determine the conversion of 1,7-dimethylxanthine to 1,7-dimethyluric acid, a reaction catalyzed by P450 2A6 [424].

Some industrial chemicals are substrates for oxidation by P450 2A6, including alkoxyethers (used as fuel additives, e.g., *tert*-butyl methyl ether) [425] and the vinyl monomer 1,3-butadiene, a cancer suspect [426].

Some drugs are also substrates, including (+)*cis*-3,5-dimethyl-2-(3-pyridyl)thiazolidin-4-one (SM-12502) [427, 428] and tegafur [429, 430], which is converted to 5-fluorouracil. Halo-

thane is reductively converted to a free radical by P450 2A6, which can yield at least two products and initiate lipid peroxidation [431].

Some of the catalytic selectivity of P450 2A6 overlaps with that of P450 2E1 (*vide infra*). One area in which the overlap has been noted is in the oxidation of nitrosamines. P450 2A6 preferentially catalyzes the oxidation (and activation) of *N*-nitrosodiethylamine, in contrast to P450 2E1, which oxidizes *N*-nitrosodimethylamine [432, 433]. P450 2A6 is also involved in the oxidation of many tobacco-specific nitrosamines, including 4-(methylnitrosamino)-1-(3-pyridyl)-1-butanone (NNK) [433–436]. P450 2A6 appears to be the major human P450 involved in the activation of *N*-nitrosobenzylmethylamine [437], *N*-nitrosodipropylamine, *N*-nitrosobutylamine, *N*-nitrosophenylmethylamine, and *N*-nitrosonornicotine (NNN) [438]. Fujita and Kamataki [439] studied the bacterial mutagenicity of a number of tobacco-specific *N*-nitrosamines and concluded that P450 2A6 is the major human enzyme involved in activation of all.

P450 2A6 is also involved in the metabolism of nicotine (*vide supra*). P450 2A6 is the main catalyst in the oxidation of nicotine to cotinine [440–442]. P450 2A6 is also involved in the 3′-hydroxylation of cotinine [443]. In addition, P450 2A6 catalyzes 2′-hydroxylation of nicotine, yielding a precursor of a lung carcinogen [444].

P450 2A6 can also *N*-demethylate hexamethylphosphoramide [445].

Several forms of human P450 catalyze the 3-hydroxylation of indole [446], and the product dimerizes to the dye indigo. P450 2A6 was the most active human P450 identified for this activity and could also catalyze several oxidations of indole [446]. Mutants of P450 2A6 generated from a randomized library were shown to catalyze the oxidation of several substituted indoles to generate variously colored indigos and indirubins [447].

Other substrates of interest include 1,7-dimethylxanthine, a major caffeine metabolite [448] (this can be applied in phenotyping studies), pilocarpaine [449], bilirubin [450], and metronidazole [451].

More recently, Shimada et al. [351] have demonstrated that P450 2A6 can catalyze the bioactivation of a number of PAHs and arylamines.

Yun et al. [452] analyzed the kinetics of the catalytic cycle of P450 2A6 with coumarins and concluded that substrate binding, product release, electron transfer, and oxygen binding were all rapid steps and that C–H bond cleavage is probably mainly rate limiting.

9.7.4.5 Structure

In 2005, Johnson and his associates reported the X-ray crystal structure of P450 2A6 complexed with coumarin and methoxysalen [453]. Subsequent structures with synthetic inhibitors [454] and mutants [455] added to the knowledge of this P450. It has one of the smallest active sites (~260 Å^3 volume) and is relatively rigid, although some larger ligands can be accommodated.

The structure of P450 2A6 has been compared with those of P450s 2A13 and 2E1 (with pilocarpine bound) [456] and inferences about important residues differing between these proteins have been made [457].

Some mutations, developed in random mutagenesis work [458], result in large change in the active site volume of P450 2A6 [459] (Fig. 9.15).

Lewis published several homology models of P450 2A6 and also attempted to rationalize the pattern of nicotine oxidation using molecular orbital calculations [460].

9.7.4.6 Inhibitors

Several selective inhibitors of P450 2A6 are known. Diethyldithiocarbamate appears to be a mechanism-based inactivator, although the inactivation has not been extensively characterized [433]. Diethyldithiocarbamate and its oxidized form, disulfiram, also inhibit P450 2E1 [461]. In vivo single-dose treatment of people with disulfiram inhibits P450 2E1 but not P450 2A6 [462].

A number of chemicals have been tested as inhibitors of P450 2A6 in human liver microsomes [463]. Of these, the most selective and potent inhibitors appear to be 8-methoxypsoralen, tranylcypromine, and tryptamine, with K_I values ~1 μM [463–465]. The inhibition by the natural product 8-methoxypsoralen (present in many foods) is mechanism based [466]. 8-Methoxypsoralen (methoxysalen) inhibits P450 2A6 in vivo [462] and has also been reported to decrease

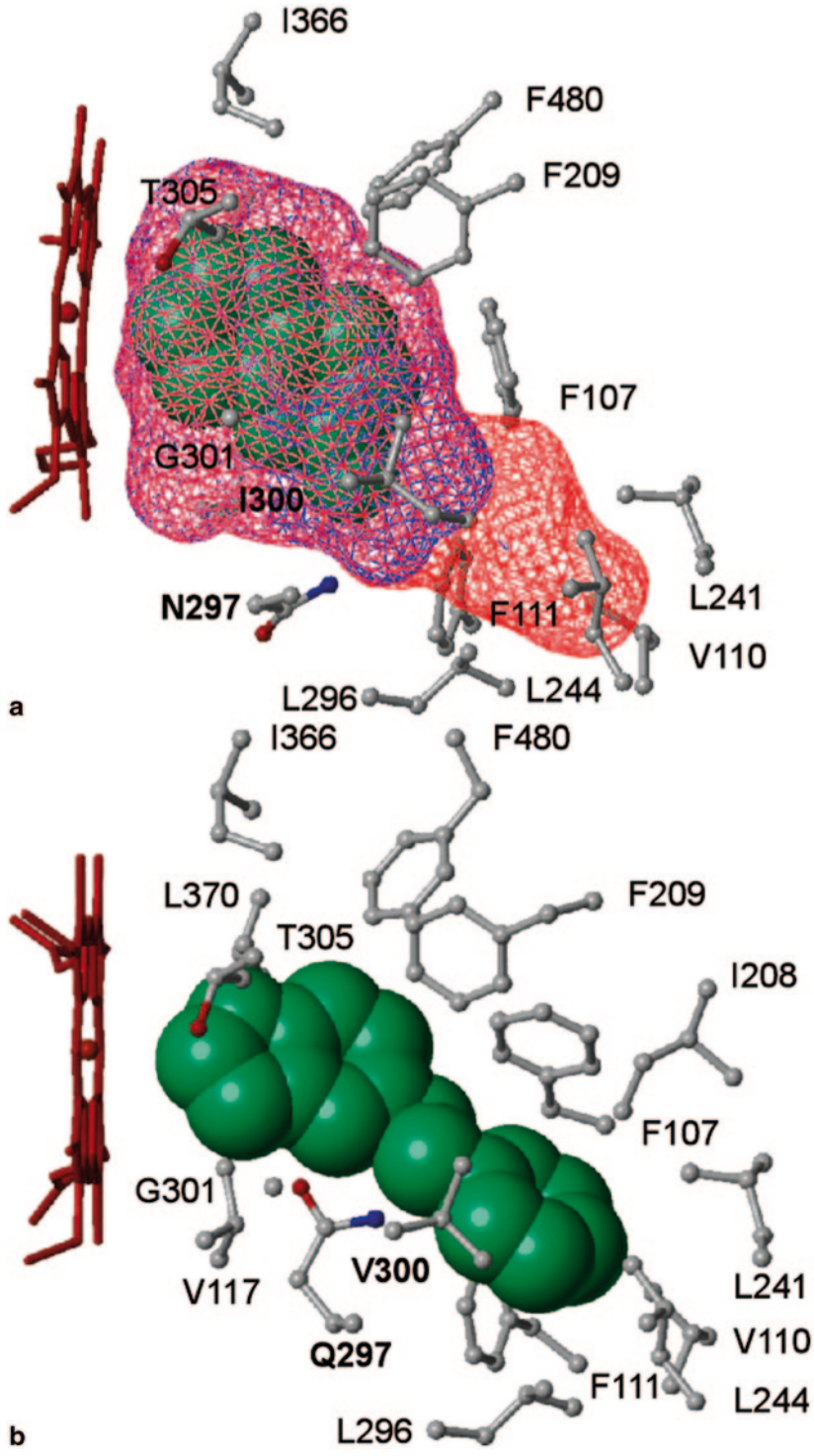


Fig. 9.15 Active site of P450 2A6. **a** In the wild-type enzyme, Ile-300 and Asn-297 restrict the available space to the area shown with the *purple* mesh (359 Å^3). The extra space made available in the I300V mutant is shown with the *orange* mesh (total 440 Å^3). **b** Minimized energy docking of the substrate 5-benzoylindole to the P450 2A6 N297Q/I300V mutant [459]

nicotine metabolism in smokers [467]. Both the inhibitors 8- and 5-methoxypsoralen were covalently bound to P450 2A6 during incubation with NADPH [468]. Menthofuran, another natural product, is also a mechanism-based inactivator of P450 2A6 [469]. Isoniazid has been reported to be a weak mechanism-based inactivator of P450 2A6 [470].

A number of heterocyclic inhibitors of P450 2A6 have been synthesized [471], and the interaction of some other new inhibitors has been visualized in P450 2A6 crystal structures [454].

The selectivity of P450 2A6 "reaction phenotyping" inhibitors was reevaluated by Stephens et al. [472], who compared chemicals for inhibition of P450s 2A6 and 2A13 (*vide infra*): tranylcypromine and (*R*)-(+)-menthofuran had > tenfold selectivity in favor of P450 2A6 > P450 2A13 and 8-methoxypsoralen had a sixfold lower K_I for P450 2A13. Khojasteh et al. [473] concluded that 3-(pyridine-3-yl)-1*H*-(pyrazol-5-yl)pyridine was more selective than tranylcypromine.

Another inhibitor of P450 2A6 is chalepensin (mechanism based) [474]. Heteroatom nicotine derivatives have been identified as inhibitors [475], and P450 2A6 is inactivated during the oxidation of nicotine itself [476].

Finally, a variety of chemicals, including PAHs, chlorinated biphenyls, and flavonoids were demonstrated to interact with (spectral binding) and to inhibit P450 2A6 (as well as P450 2A13) [477]. This inhibition has relevance to potential use of some of these compounds as therapeutic inhibitors as well as to interactions in the activation of them by P450 2A6 (and 2A13) [351].

Much of the enthusiasm about inhibitors of P450 2A6 stems from the hope of cancer prevention, in that 8-methoxpsoralen (despite the caveats about human P450 2A13 selectivity, *vide supra*) effectively deceased tumors in an NNK treatment mouse model [478].

9.7.4.7 Clinical Issues

As indicated in Sect. 7.4.2, the major issue regarding P450 2A6 polymorphisms is the effects on lung and esophageal cancers and smoking habits, for which there is epidemiological evidence in Asians [410], but reports remain controversial in Caucasians [416, 418, 419, 479, 480].

As pointed out above, some drugs are P450 substrates, although the relative contribution of P450 2A6 is still so small (Fig. 9.1b) that P450 2A6 reactions are generally not included in screens.

P450 2A6 expression has been reported to be induced during infection by (carcinogenic) liver flukes [481] and downregulated during infection by hepatitis A virus [482].

Genetic variations in P450 2A6 have been extensively considered in regard to nicotine metabolism and smoking cessation therapy [483–486], and genetic variations have been considered in the direct context of smoking-related cancers [487–490]. P450 2A6 genetic variation has also been considered in the context of hepatoxicity of coumarin [491] and pancreatic cancer [492].

9.7.5 P450 2A7

The situation involving the *CYP2A7* gene is complex, and sometimes this has even been erroneously referred to as a pseudogene [168]. Two pseudogenes (*CYP2A7PTX* and *CYP2A7PCX*) are known. The P450 2A7 mRNA transcript is produced in human liver, at roughly the same level as that for P450 2A6 [398, 493]. Gonzalez's laboratory had isolated cDNA clones now recognized as P450 2A6, the 2A6 variant L160H, and 2A7 and expressed all three in HepG2 cells [380]. Of the three, only the "wild-type" P450 2A6 incorporated heme. Others have also attempted to express P450 2A7 in heterologous systems but not reported any evidence of a catalytically active P450 2A7 holoprotein [398]. Whether or not a functional P450 2A7 is transcribed from the mRNA in human tissues is still unclear, and nothing can be said about catalytic activity.

Gene conversion events between the *CYP2A6* and *CYP2A7* genes have been reported, yielding chimeric proteins in humans [398, 399, 494]. These proteins have some of the coumarin 7-hydroxylation conferred by the 2A6 component [399].

It has been reported that there are at least four polymorphic P450 2A7 gene variants, and some of these can be confounding when genotyping for certain P450 2A6 alleles [495].

9.7.6 P450 2A13

9.7.6.1 Sites of Expression

P450 2A13 cDNA was first cloned from a human nasal mucosa library [445]. mRNA was detected primarily in nasal mucosa, trachea, and lung, with the level in liver being only ~1% of that in nasal mucosa [496]. This is in sharp contrast to P450 2A6, which is primarily a liver enzyme (see Sect. 7.5.1, *vide supra*). At the protein level, immunochemical analysis has shown P450 2A13 in the epithelial cells of human bronchus and trachea [386, 497]. P450 2A13 has also been detected in human bladder [498], and there are reports of some expression in brain, mammary gland, prostate, testes, and uterus [496] and pancreatic α-islet cells [499].

P450 2A13 mRNA was reported to be elevated in small-cell lung cancer tissue in one study [500] but was not detected or was downregulated in any lung cancers in two other studies [497, 501].

9.7.6.2 Regulation

P450 2A13 transcription involves CcATT/enhancer-binding protein (C/EBP) transcription factors [502]. This interaction is believed to be responsible for olfactory mucosa-specific expression in humans. In addition, there is evidence for epigenetic regulation of P450 2A13 expression, at both the levels of DNA methylation and histone acetylation [502, 503].

9.7.6.3 Genetic Variation

At least 21 different CYP2A13 gene variants have been reported (http://www.cypalleles.ki.se). There is evidence that some of those that produce amino acid changes can alter catalytic properties and that expression levels can change [504–508]. Genetic differences are racially linked [503, 509–511].

9.7.6.4 Substrates and Reactions

Although P450 2A13, 94% identical to P450 2A6, can oxidize some relatively common subfamily 2A P450 substrates such as coumarin [512], the interest in P450 2A13 has been driven by its ability to activate procarcinogens [496]. The catalytic efficiency in activating the so-called tobacco-specific nitrosamines (NNK, NNN) is considerably higher than P450 2A6. When coupled with the selective expression of P450 2A13 in the respiratory tract, there is potential for understanding aspects of tobacco-induced cancers of the lung and the rest of the respiratory tract [496, 513].

The active site of P450 2A13 is larger than that of P450 2A6 (*vide infra*), and a number of additional substrates of P450 2A13 have been identified, including nicotine and cotinine [514], the nicotinium Δ^5 (1′) iminium ion [515], aflatoxin B_1 [516, 517], phenacetin and theophylline [518], 4-aminobiphenyl [498], and 5-methoxypsoralen [519]. In addition, P450 2A13 was found to activate a large variety of PAHs (and their dihydrodiol derivatives), arylamines, and heterocyclic amines to genotoxic products [351].

The relevance of the activation of all of these procarcinogens can be addressed in a P450 2A13-humanized mouse model [520].

9.7.6.5 Structure

Some early site-directed mutagenesis work implicated roles of certain amino acids in the metabolic activation of NNK [521]. A structure of P450 2A13 was reported by Scott's laboratory in 2007 [522]. Although no substrate had been added, the finished structure revealed the presence of indole, which is known to be a substrate. Like P450 2A6, the active site cavity is relatively small and hydrophobic, with a cluster of Phe residues composing the roof. The size of the active site appears to be larger than that of P450 2A6. Residues at positions 117, 300, 301, and 208 help define differences with P450 2A6 [522]. Some computational work has also appeared [523].

Another structure has been reported with pilocarpine (an imidazole) bound [456]. As might be expected from the imidazole ring and the type

II binding spectrum, the imidazole ring was closest to the heme (the Fe–N distance was 2.3 Å). The pilocarpine-bound structure was compared to that of P450 2A6 and 2E1 [456].

9.7.6.6 Inhibitors

In light of the activation of procarcinogens by P450 2A13, there is interest in developing inhibitors to prevent cancer, and some success has been achieved [471, 524–526]. One of the issues is selective inhibition of P450 2A13 relative to P450 2A6. Some compounds, e.g., 8-methoxypsoralen, menthofuran, and β-tyramine, show an order of magnitude selectivity for P450 2A13 > P450 2A6 [472, 527, 528]. Nicotine is a mechanism-based inactivator of P450 2A13 [476]. Shimada et al. [477] examined 66 chemicals as inhibitors of P450 2A13, including a variety of flavonoids and polycyclic hydrocarbons. Several selectively inhibited P450 2A13 (relative to P450 2A6), with low- or sub-μM IC_{50} values. One of the conclusions, based upon spectral binding studies, was that the active site of P450 2A13 is more spacious than that of P450 2A6, consistent with the X-ray crystal structure (*vide supra*).

9.7.6.7 Clinical Issues

P450 2A13 can oxidize some drugs [518], but there is no evidence that it makes a major contribution to the clearance of any (Fig. 9.1b). The major issue is possible contribution to cancers of the respiratory tract, particularly those caused by smoking [496]. Accordingly, a number of epidemiological studies have been done, particularly with regard to alleles associated with lower metabolic activity [503, 505, 507, 529–533], with at least some of the studies showing significant correlations of lung cancer with risk in smokers associated with P450 2A13 genotypes [503, 505].

9.7.7 P450 2B6

9.7.7.1 Sites of Expression

P450 2B6 is expressed primarily in liver, and the protein was partially purified [534]. The protein has also been detected in human lung [535].

Much of the early work with P450s in experimental animals was focused on the phenobarbital-inducible enzymes now recognized to be in the P450 2B subfamily [536, 537] and a general expectation was that similar P450s would be prominent in human liver (and further suggested by immunochemical studies [9] and early cloning work [538]). However, the major P450 in human liver (and small intestine) proved to be P450 3A4 (Figs. 9.2 and 9.3). The mean level of P450 2B6 in human liver has been somewhat controversial.

One of the problems has been antibody specificity. Antibodies raised against rat P450 2B1 have not been very specific [534]; unfortunately many papers in this area show only limited sections of gels (or actually show major cross-reactive material present). The results tend to fall into two groups. One set reports levels vary from low to 80 pmol P450 2B6 per mg protein [539–541]. Another set of reports ranges from near-zero levels to 28 pmol P450 2B6/mg microsomal protein [534, 542–545]. However, the mean values differ considerably in the former and latter groups. While some of the discrepancy may be attributable to the differences in liver samples, the main difference may be with the antibodies used and cross-reactivity with other proteins, as well as error inherent in other aspects of immunochemical methods. Our own work is in line with the lower set of estimates of expression levels (mean 1–2 % of total P450, with values rarely exceeding 5 % even in samples from individuals administered inducers) [545]. This level is an order of magnitude less than for P450 3A4 (Fig. 9.2).

Recently Achour et al. [55] used an LC–MS proteomic approach with human liver microsomes and reported a mean value of 39 pmol/mg protein. This value was ~one half of that found for P450 3A4 in the same set of samples (Fig. 9.2d). The concentration was much less in the other samples (Fig. 9.2a, b, c), with another LC–MS study reporting only 0.5 and 7 pmol P450 2B6/mg protein [54].

9.7.7.2 Regulation

Studies with HepG2 cells (derived from hepatocytes) have shown the role of CAR, a member

of the steroid receptor superfamily, and its interaction with the phenobarbital-responsive enhancer module (PBREM) in the region between −1733 and −1683 bp in the 5′-flanking region [546]. Other work with HepG2 cells implicated the liver-selective transcription factor C/EBP*α* [547]. Kliewer's group [548] also demonstrated the involvement of another previously orphan receptor, PXR, in binding to PBREM in primary human hepatocytes to induce P450 2B6. PXR is active only when ligand activated, but CAR apparently acts without an added ligand; both CAR and PXR heterodimerize with (liganded) RXR [549] (Fig. 9.13). "Cross talk" also exists at the PBREM site with the vitamin D receptor (VDR) as well as CAR and PXR [550, 551]. The levels of CAR and PXR mRNA in individual human livers correlate with the level of P450 2B6 mRNA [552]. The regulation of P450 2B6 has considerable similarity to those of the P450 2C and 3A subfamilies (*vide infra*), with some differences. CAR does have ligand-activated effects and 6-(4-chlorophenyl)imidazo[2,1-*b*;1,3] thiazole-5-carbaldehyde *O*-(3,4-dichlorobenzyl) oxime has been identified as an agonist [553]. A novel distal enhancer regulated by PXR and CAR was identified in the *CYP2B6* gene [554].

The roles of nuclear receptors in P450 2B6 induction have been reviewed by Wang and Negishi [555] and Wang and LeCluyse [556]. In primary human hepatocytes, P450 2B6 was induced by clotrimazole, phenobarbital, rifampicin, ritonavir, carbamazepine, and phenytoin, with all but the latter two compounds apparently activating via PXR [557].

Negishi's group also reported a novel CAR-mediated mechanism for synergistic activation of two distinct elements within the P450 2B6 gene [558]. Neurosteroids and nicotine were identified as PXR activators [559]. Negishi and his associates were able to classify P450 2B6 inducers in terms of PXR versus CAR mechanisms [560]. They also showed that CAR was an early growth response factor in activating the P450 2B6 gene [561]. Oltipraz, generally considered in the context of Nrf2, also activates CAR [562]. Metformin represses P450 2D6 by modulating CAR signaling [563].

P450 2B6 has been found to be phosphorylated in vivo, although the effect on activity is unknown [297].

9.7.7.3 Genetic Variation

As mentioned in the previous edition of this chapter [149], P450 2B6 is highly polymorphic. At least 63 allelic variants have been identified, and at least six more variants are known in which the haplotypes have not been determined yet (http://www.cypalleles.ki.se). A number of these are known to be associated with lower activity, and a number of clinical consequences have been reported (Sect. 7.7.7, *vide infra*). A partial deletion of the P450 2B6 gene has been attributed to crossover with the pseudogene *CYP2B7* [564].

9.7.7.4 Substrates and Reactions

The number of P450 2B6 substrates has grown with time but is still not as extensive as for P450 3A4 (Sect. 7.20.4, *vide infra*). However, with the availability of more knowledge about genetic variants (*vide supra*) and diagnostic marker substrates, it has been possible to show the relevance of P450 2B6 in vivo in several cases.

The substrate specificity of P450 2B6 has been reviewed [565–567]. "Marker" fluorescent substrates are available for some in vitro uses [568].

One diagnostic substrate is efavirenz [569], which also has clinical issues (Sect. 7.7.7, *vide infra*). Perhaps the most widely accepted reference substrate for P450 2B6 (in vitro) is bupropion [570, 571]. Efavirenz has been utilized as a marker in vivo [572].

An important substrate for P450 2B6 is the antimalarial drug artemisinin [573]. Another is methadone, used in treating heroin addiction [574]. P450 2B6 is also involved in the metabolism of a number of environmental chemicals, including the pesticide chlorpyrifos [575].

9.7.7.5 Structure

Relatively little site-directed mutagenesis has been done with P450 2B6. Halpert's laboratory modified ten residues and measured some activities, although most of the changes were ≤twofold [576]. Halpert and his associates have published

several X-ray crystal structures of P450 2B6, some with inhibitors [577–579] and one with a substrate, amlodipine [580] (this is also a substrate for P450 3A4). Several features are of note. The apparent size of the active site is large but not as large as that of P450 3A4 or P450 2C9. Two amlodipine molecules are bound in the enzyme structure. Finally, the protein is malleable and residues move to accommodate different ligands.

Several homology models of P450 2B6 have been published [581, 582], including one using molecular dynamics [583].

Yamazaki and his associates have published a two-dimensional model for rationalizing and predicting substrates for P450 2B6 [584]. In silico approaches have been used for the prediction of P450 2B6 substrates [585].

9.7.7.6 Inhibitors

A list of the reported inhibitors of P450 2B6 has been compiled by Rendic [51]. Orphenadrine had been utilized in some work with microsomes but does not appear to be particularly selective [586, 587]. 2-Isopropenyl-2-methyladamantane and 3-isopropenyl-3-methyldiamantane have been reported as selective inhibitors of P450 2B6 [588]. Triethylenethiophosphoramide has also been reported to be a selective inhibitor of P450 2B6 [589].

Khojasteh et al. [473] reported that 2-phenyl-2(1-piperidinyl)propane is the most selective in vitro inhibitor for use in reaction phenotyping. New inhibitors have been considered based on structure–activity relationships [590]. The effect of a K262R substitution on inhibition by several drugs has been noted by Hollenberg and his associates [591], and Thr-302 has been implicated (by the same group) in irreversible inactivation by *tert*-butylacetylene [592].

The oral contraceptive 17α-ethinylestradiol is a mechanism-based inactivator of P450 2B6 and modifies the (apo) protein [593, 601], but the in vivo relevance of the inhibition has not been established. Inhibition by duloxetine has been described as being both reversible and time dependent [594]. Other P450 2B6 inhibitors include an acetylenic drug candidate [595], ticlopidine, clopidogrel [596, 597], phencyclidine [598], diaziridines [599], peroxynitrite [600], methadone [602], selegiline [603], sibutramine [604], and ritonavir [605]. Another clinically relevant inhibition involves grapefruit juice [606].

9.7.7.7 Clinical Issues

Some of the clinical issues have been reviewed recently by Zanger and Klein [607]. The major issues are interindividual variations due to induction and genetic variation as well as some inhibitions. The effects of genetic variation have been reported for the drug efavirenz (used for HIV) [608–611]. Another drug in which genetic variations make an in vivo difference is bupropion, used in smoking cessation therapy [612, 613]. Efavirenz–bupropion interactions have also been reported [614].

Genetic variations have not been found to effect nicotine metabolism (or plasma levels) [615, 616]. However, genetic variations in P450 2B6 have been associated with the outcome of cyclophosphamide therapy [617–619] and the doses of methadone used in addiction therapy [620]. Other drugs for which genetic variations have been shown to be important are sibutramine [621] and imatinib [622]. Genetic variation has also been reported to contribute to the metabolism of the insecticide chloropyrifos [623].

The phenomenon of barbiturate-like enzyme induction is still an issue in drug development, however. The point is not only drug interactions but particularly the prospect of tumor promotion in rodent cancer bioassays, which is probably unrelated to the P450 induction [138].

9.7.8 P450 2C8

The P450s in the 2C subfamily have been of interest for some time. Some of the first human P450 preparations purified were probably P450 2C9, in retrospect [9, 10]. A major impetus for research in this field was the observed genetic polymorphism in (*S*)-mephenytoin 4′-hydroxylation [624, 625], which led to efforts at purification. Purified proteins had some catalytic activity towards mephenytoin [15], but subsequent in vivo pharmacokinetic [626] and heterologous expres-

sion experiments [627] demonstrated a distinction between tolbutamide and (*S*)-mephenytoin hydroxylation. Genomic analysis indicated the complexity of the *CYP2C* gene subfamily [628]. Subsequently the subfamily was characterized in terms of four P450s: 2C8, 2C9, 2C18, and 2C19 [629]. P450 2C19 is the polymorphic (*S*)-mephenytoin 4′-hydroxylase [22, 630]; P450 2C9 is involved in a considerable number of drug oxidations (Fig. 9.3). Two previous entries in the P450 nomenclature, 2C10 and 2C17, are considered allelic variants of other genes or other artifacts and have been deleted [631].

9.7.8.1 Sites of Expression

P450 2C8 was first purified from human liver [15]; the enzyme is known to be expressed in liver and kidney [632]. The level of expression of P450 2C8 has been estimated at 11–29 pmol/mg in liver microsomes using LC–MS [54, 55] but may be one of the more substantial P450s in the kidney. Other sites of P450 2C8 (mRNA) include adrenal gland, brain, uterus, mammary gland, ovary, and duodenum [633]. Expression has also been detected in cardiovascular tissue [634].

Proteomic analysis of human liver indicated P450 2C8 was detected in all samples analyzed [54, 55, 635]. A lack of effect of gender, age, or genotype on expression has also been reported [636].

Kemper and his associates have presented evidence that P450 2C8 exists as a dimer in membranes [637]. Avadhani and his associates have reported that a significant fraction of P450 2C8 is localized and functionally active in mitochondria [638].

9.7.8.2 Regulation

The level of P450 2C8 expression in human liver varies at least 20-fold [54, 55, 639]. Rifampicin induces P450 2C8 in hepatocyte culture [387]. The enzyme appears to be inducible by barbiturates [640]. Transcriptional regulation involves the nuclear receptors CAR, PXR, HNF-1α, and the glucocorticoid receptor [641].

As mentioned earlier, P450 2C8 has reported to be phosphorylated in vivo [297], but the effect on catalytic activity is unknown. Post-transcriptional control of P450 2C8 by microRNAs 103 and 107 has been reported in human liver [642].

An interesting approach with the inhibitor gemfibrozil has been used to estimate the (human) in vivo half-life of P450 2C8 at 20 h [643].

9.7.8.3 Genetic Variation

The http://www.cypalleles.ki.se website currently lists 16 allelic variants of P450 2C8. The functional effects of eight of these have been reviewed by Totah and Rettie [644]. For in vitro studies on the functional effects of P450 2C8 variations, see [645, 646]. Two coding region polymorphisms involve the amino acid substitutions I264M and K399R, with the latter appearing in a haplotype with R139K [639]. The rate of oxidation of taxol (paclitaxel) is decreased with the *3 allele (K399R/R139K), but the extent of the decrease has been variable in different studies, ranging from 90% [632] to 25% [639, 647]. The *1C polymorphism appears to cause some attenuation of the mean level of expression [639]. In vivo clinical effects of P450 2C8 variants have been reviewed by Daily and Aquilante [648], and the results are not always consistent with in vitro studies.

P450 2C8 variants show racial linkage [644, 649].

Some of the drugs considered for response (in metabolism) in regard to genetic variation include rosiglitazone [650, 651], amiodarone [652, 653], and paclitaxel and 13-*cis*-retinoic acid [654].

9.7.8.4 Substrates and Reactions

P450 2C8 does not appear to have the general significance of P450 2C9 or 2C19 in drug metabolism (Fig. 9.1b). An important substrate is taxol (paclitaxel)(6α-hydroxylation) [152, 655]. Another substrate for P450 2C8 is all-*trans*-retinoic acid [656]. P450 2C8 also contributes to the oxidation of troglitazone [657] and verapamil, rosiglitazone, cerivastatin, amiodarone, dapsone, and amodiaquine [51, 639].

In general, P450 2C8 has relatively low catalytic activity towards the known substrates of P450s 2C9 and 2C19. However, Mansuy and his associates have synthesized model substrates that all of the human subfamily 2C P450s have activity towards [658, 659].

The substrates of P450 2C8 have been reviewed by Totah and Rettie [644] and more recently by Niwa and Yamazaki [660]. P450 2C8 is involved in the oxidation of pioglitazone [661], repaglinide [662], montelukast (now considered a "classic" P450 2C8 ligand) [663, 664], an endothelin ET_A receptor antagonist ((*H*)-(5*S*,6*R*,7*R*-2-isopropylamino-7-[4-methoxy-2-[(2*R*)-3-methoxy-2-methylpropyl]]-5-(3,4-methylenedioxyphenyl)cyclopenteno(1,2-*b*)pyridine 6-carboxylic acid)) [665], imatinib [666], and 4-hydroxyretinoic acid [667]. P450 2C8 has been assigned major roles in the metabolism of amiodarone, amodiaquine, arachidonic acid, cerivastatin, chloroquine, paclitaxel (taxol), repaglinide, retinoic acid, tazarotenic acid, and troglitazone [644].

Molecular differences in genetic variants regarding several probe substrates have been considered in the context of binding affinity [668].

9.7.8.5 Structures

An X-ray crystal structure of P450 2C8 was published by Johnson and his associates in 2004 [669]. This structure is of interest in that two molecules of palmitic acid, derived from the bacteria (used for heterologous expression), were bound to the dimer interface. Another series of structures from the Johnson group [223] were solved with montelukast, troglitazone, felodipine, and 9-*cis*-retinoic acid present. The size of the active site is large (~1400 $Å^3$), similar to that of P450 3A4 (*vide infra*), but more rigid, with an "L-shape." In the case of 9-*cis*-retinoic acid, a second molecule was located above the proximal ligand and is postulated to "push" the first for more efficient oxygenation (although no evidence for binding or catalytic cooperativity was found) [223]. There is flexibility in the active site, and the ability of Arg-241 and other residues to reorient was noted.

A gating mechanism has been proposed for P450 2C8 based on theoretical studies [670].

9.7.8.6 Inhibitors

In contrast to P450 2C9, sulfaphenazole is not a strong inhibitor of P450 2C8. Mansuy's group synthesized several sulfaphenazole-based selective inhibitors of individual P450 2C enzymes, including P450 2C8 [671, 672]. Early work on paclitaxel metabolism suggests that high concentrations of the natural flavonoids naringenin, quercetin, and kaempferol and the synthetic α-NF inhibit [152], but little in vivo inhibition would be expected. Walsky et al. [673] have screened 204 drugs for P450 2C8 inhibition. P450 2C8 inhibitors have also been reviewed by Totah and Rettie [644] and Niwa and Yamazaki [660]. One of the most useful diagnostic inhibitors is montelukast, a leukotriene receptor antagonist that has also been used in a crystal structure (Sect. 7.8.5, *vide supra*) [223] and has clinical significance [674]. Another selective inhibitor reported recently is the tyrosine kinase inhibitor nilotinib [675].

Another selective inhibitor with clinical significance is the fibrate gemfibrozil. The mechanism is unusual in that the glucuronide conjugate is oxidized in the (large) active site of P450 2C8, leading to irreversible inactivation due to heme alkylation [676–678].

9.7.8.7 Clinical Issues

Some of the current issues have been reviewed by Totah and Rettie [644] and Niwa and Yamazaki [660].

Induction and inhibition of P450 2C8 are not major issues at this point (Tables 9.6 and 9.7). The epoxides formed from arachidonic acid (epoxyeicosatrienoic acids or "EETs") by P450 2C8 (and 2C9) have been considered in cardiovascular protection and in cancer therapy [679]. However, no disease etiology with P450 2C8 has been implicated at this point. The most serious issue is probably any impact on the disposition of the cancer chemotherapeutic agent paclitaxel. Polymorphisms may have some effect on in vivo 6α-hydroxylation [632, 639], although any influence may be modulated in part by the contribution of P450 3A4 to other reactions [152].

One issue was the statin (3-hydroxy-3-methyl-glutaryl-coenzyme A (HMG-CoA) reductase inhibitor) cerivastatin, which was withdrawn shortly after marketing due to rhabdomyolysis issues. This drug had several issues, but some are related to it being a P450 2C8 substrate. Two problems were the interaction with the fibrate

gemfibrozil (*vide supra*) [680] and the influence of genetic variations of P450 2C8 [681–683].

Genetic variations in P450 2C8 have been related to amodiaquine efficacy in malaria treatment [684], response to paclitaxel treatment for breast cancer [685], pioglitazone pharmacokinetics [686], and celecoxib pharmacokinetics [687].

9.7.9 P450 2C9

In retrospect, many of the observations regarding in vivo metabolism of barbiturates [2, 688] are some of the first reports on what is now known as P450 2C9. P450 2C9 is one of the major enzymes involved in drug metabolism (Fig. 9.1b). Some of the first purified human liver P450s can now be recognized as P450 2C9 [9, 10]. A protein purified with some mephenytoin 4′-hydroxylation activity ($P450_{MP\text{-}1}$) was also P450 2C9 [15], and the cDNA corresponded to the N terminus determined by Edman degradation [689]. Proteins now recognized as P450 2C9 were also purified from liver on the basis of their oxidation of tolbutamide [626] and hexobarbital [690, 691]. The human P450 2C subfamily is complex [628], and characterization of individual members was not achieved without heterologous expression and careful analysis of catalytic activities [627, 692]. A transcript designated as P450 2C10 from this laboratory had only two coding region changes [628]. This is now recognized as an allelic variant of P450 2C9; the original assignment had been based on the unexplained distinct 3′ noncoding sequence [628].

9.7.9.1 Sites of Expression

P450 2C9 is primarily a liver P450. The hepatic level of expression is probably the highest, on the average, except for P450 3A4 (Figs. 9.2 and 9.6) [52].

All subfamily 2C P450 enzymes are expressed at only low levels in fetal liver, including P450 2C9 [689], and levels rise quickly in the first month after birth [693]. Very low levels of P450 2C9 (1–2% of adult values) were detected during the first trimester in fetal livers with values rising to ~30% in the second and third trimesters [694]. Pharmacokinetic experiments with accepted P450 2C9 substrates indicate that the level of hepatic P450 2C9 does not change with age, at least to 68 years [695].

P450 2C9 is also expressed in the small intestine (Fig. 9.3) [696]. P450 2C9 has also been detected in aorta and coronary artery [634], which may have relevance to hypertension and other cardiovascular disease.

In human (adult) liver microsomes, P450 2C9 is one of the most plentiful P450s, usually following only P450 3A4. One LC–MS proteomic analysis gave a mean of 40 pmol P450 2C9/mg microsomal protein (range 17–139) [55]. Another analysis [54] reported 80 pmol P450 2C9/mg microsomal protein for a pooled sample and a mean of 28 pmol P450 2C9/mg microsomal protein (range 8–61) for another set (Fig. 9.2).

9.7.9.2 Regulation

Early work with human hepatocytes showed induction of P450 2C9 by barbiturates and rifampicin [697], consistent with earlier in vivo work on the induction of barbiturate metabolism [688]. Subsequent studies have shown that P450 2C9 expression is induced by rifampicin, dexamethasone, and phenobarbital in hepatocytes [640, 698]. The induction involves the glucocorticoid receptor, CAR, and PXR, with CAR and PXR apparently competing at the same site [699].

Recently evidence for action of CAR at an additional site has been presented [700]. It should be emphasized that the action of CAR is somewhat different than that of other receptors from the steroid superfamily, in that it enhances transcription in the absence of a bound ligand and some of the control is at the level of nuclear translocation related to dephosphorylation of Thr-38 [179, 701]. Other factors involved are HNF-4 [702] and C/EBPα [547], accounting at least in part for hepatic localization.

The P450 2C9 promoter contains several regulatory elements, including two HNF-4α sites, a PXR site, a CAR site, and a glucocorticoid response element [703, 704]. In addition, GATA-4 [705] and ER α [706] regulation have been reported.

9.7.9.3 Genetic Variation

The genetic polymorphism of P450 2C9 has been studied extensively and has major clinical significance, although P450 2C9 has not been shown to have a critical function in normal physiology. Tolbutamide metabolism had been reported to display polymorphism [707], which was an impetus to purify the protein catalyzing the hydroxylation [626]. At least 65 alleles are known, plus eight SNPs that have not been classified as to haplotype (http://www.cypalleles.ki.se). Some of these are in the promoter region and have functional consequences for drug therapy, e.g., phenytoin [708]. Two of the most studied polymorphisms are *2 (R144C, *rs1799853*) and *3 (I359 L, *rs1057910*). Both have much lower frequencies in Asians and Africans [703]. A six-base deletion in the coding region lowered catalytic activity in a recombinant enzyme [709]. A number of P450 2C9 SNVs have been identified [710] and their racial linkage has been explored [711]. Of some interest, in addition to the *2 and *3 alleles with generally lower catalytic activity, is the *5 allele (of higher frequency in Africans) with lower catalytic activity [712]. Some of the SNPs occur in the 5′-flanking region and attenuate the expression of P450 2C9 [713]. Also of interest is an unusual phenomenon in which the *CYP2C18* exon 1-like locus is fused with combinations of exons and introns from *CYP2C9* to yield chimeric RNA transcripts [714]. Finally, linkage between *CYP2C8* and *CYP2C9* genetic polymorphisms has been reported [715].

The functional difference of 36 (protein) variants was analyzed in vitro and showed a 100-fold variation in the catalytic efficiency towards losartan (k_{cat}/K_m) [716]. Another study analyzed the functional effects of 32 variants with warfarin and tolbutamide, also reporting a variation of at least two orders of magnitude [717].

It has long been known that the functional effect of a genetic variant in (the coding region) of P450 2C9 is substrate dependent, which is not surprising in light of our current understanding of P450 function [718].

Some unusual variants are those involving promoter variations [708], and a splice variant with a ten-residue section substituted for the normal 18 residues near the N terminus gave a typical $Fe^{2+}\cdot CO$ versus Fe^{2+} difference spectrum but no catalytic activity [719].

The reason for the lower activities of the common *2 and *3 variants has been considered. One report has attributed the effect to changes in uncoupling [720]. Our own work, using arachidonic acid as a ligand, indicates that the difference can be explained simply by rates of reduction of P450 2C9, the step which appears to be rate limiting [721].

9.7.9.4 Substrates and Reactions

P450 2C9 is one of the major P450s involved in drug metabolism (Fig. 9.1b). Some earlier aspects of substrate specificity were reviewed by Miners and Birkett [722] and by Rendic [51]. One of the early substrates examined was phenytoin, which undergoes 4-hydroxylation [15]. P450s 2C18 and 2C19 can also catalyze this reaction, but P450 2C9 is the major catalyst [723].

Mansuy's group used the P450 2C9 inhibitor sulfaphenazole to build a substrate common to all four subfamily 2C P450 enzymes [658].

Some compounds normally in the body are oxidized by P450 2C9, including arachidonic and linoleic acids (epoxidation) [724] and vitamin A (all-*trans*-retinoic acid, 4-hydroxylation) [725], although the physiological significance is unknown. P450 2C9 oxidizes arachidonic acid to several of the epoxides (EETs), which have important vascular and other properties [726–731].

Several reactions have been used as in vivo probes, including tolbutamide, warfarin, flurbiprofen, and losartan [732].

One substrate of recent interest is celocoxib, a cyclooxygenase-2 inhibitor (Celebrex®). P450 2C9 is the major catalyst of oxidation, and variants affect the in vivo pharmacokinetic parameters [733, 734].

Several aspects of P450 2C9 reactions are of concern regarding interpretation of results, at least in in vitro research. One issue is the effect of solvents on catalytic activity [735]. A concentration of 1% (v/v) CH_3CN markedly inhibited the catalytic activity of P450 2C9 [735]. Another issue is the enhancement of most reactions by cytochrome b_5 [266]. Further work also showed

that apo-cytochrome b_5 (devoid of heme) was as effective as cytochrome b_5 [736], arguing against a need for electron transfer. Other work showed that even other P450s could enhance the rates of some P450 2C9 reactions, even though those P450s did not catalyze the reactions themselves [266]. These results are reminiscent of some of the interactions of rabbit P450s 1A2 and 2B4 reported by Backes [737].

Other work with P450 2C9 has provided evidence for cooperativity in some reactions, although the area has not been as developed as for P450 3A4 (*vide infra*). Dapsone and some analogs enhance the binding and 4-hydroxylation of diclofenac [738, 739]. However, the activity of P450 2C9 towards dapsone is unaffected by diclofenac, in a situation similar to that of P450 3A4, aflatoxin B_1, and α-NF [740]. The interpretation that P450 2C9 uses two binding sites in these interactions is probably valid [739], although (as with P450 3A4) the mechanism remains to be elucidated (including the exact nature of the binding).

The substrates for P450 2C9 have been reviewed by Niwa and Yamazaki [660] and compared with the other three subfamily 2C P450s. Important drugs that are oxidized (mainly) by P450 2C9 include irbesartan, losartan, phenytoin, cyclophosphamide, tamoxifen, fluvastatin, celocoxib, diclofenac, ibuprofen, lornoxicam, meloxicam, naproxen, glibenclamide, glipizide, tolbutamide, and warfarin [703]. A list of the drugs for which genetic variation in P450 2C9 has been an issue in clinical practice has also been published (Table 9.5) [741]. For in vitro work, tolbutamide and diclofenac are considered the most validated substrates [742]. Tolbutamide, recognized early as a substrate [626], is also used for in vivo phenotyping [743].

P450 2C9 contributes to the 2-hydroxylation of the oral contraceptive 17α-ethinylestradiol [744]. Another substrate is nabumetone [745].

Some compounds are activated to potentially dangerous electrophilic products, including the natural product safrole [746] and two drug-related thiophenes [747].

9.7.9.5 Structure

Two important X-ray crystal structures have been published, one with bound warfarin [41] and one with flurbiprofen [748]. The active site is relatively large, allowing many drug substrates, and Arg-108 is involved in binding to the carboxylates of some of the substrates [748]. The structure has been compared with those of P450 2C8 and 2C9 [749].

The importance of Arg-108 has been underscored by site-directed mutagenesis studies [750], although the picture is more complex than simple substrate charge pairing. The roles of other residues have also been studied by site-directed mutagenesis, including Phe-114, Phe-476, and Leu-208 [751]. Movement of the helix B–C loop and Arg-108 between the open and closed (substrate bound) forms has been proposed [749].

Theoretical studies have been done on P450 2C9 protein dynamics and substrate binding [752, 753]. Structures and other information have been utilized to develop models for the prediction of substrate binding and reactivity [754–758].

Changes in particular residues of P450 2C9 yield markedly different effects depending on the substrate and reaction under consideration. For instance, the polymorphism *3 (I359 L), which appears to be very conservative, changed catalytic efficiencies of different reactions by factors of 3- to 27-fold (in vitro) [759]. Although the *2 and *3 polymorphisms cause considerable changes with some substrates, diclofenac metabolism is not altered [760], consistent with the in vitro findings.

With the above caveats, the roles of a number of amino acids have been examined with several reactions, although extrapolation to more reactions requires caution. Changes in Arg-97 and Arg-98 affected activity towards diclofenac [761]. Asp-293 has been shown to have a relatively general structural role, possibly by bonding to a partner amino acid or amide [762]. Studies with coumarins suggested two sites, one for π-stacking of aromatic rings and an ionic binding site for organic anions [763]; many P450 2C9 ligands have an anionic charge [764, 765].

P450 2C9 was converted into an enzyme with (*S*)-mephenytoin 4′-hydroxylation activity (i.e., P450 2C19-like) with a relatively small number of changes (I99H, S220P, P221T, S286N, V292A, F295 L). Conversely, P450 2C19 could be transformed to an enzyme with warfarin hydroxylation activity similar to that of P450 2C9 (and also sulfaphenazole binding) with the changes N286S, I289N, and E241K [766]. Mansuy's laboratory identified residues 476, 365, and 114 as being important in diclofenac and sulfaphenazole binding and in inactivation by tienilic acid [767]. Phe-114 is proposed to be involved in π-stacking [767], perhaps serving the role proposed in the coumarin studies mentioned earlier [763].

9.7.9.6 Inhibitors

Sulfaphenazole has been recognized as a highly selective competitive inhibitor of P450 2C9 for some time [768] and has relatively poor affinity for other subfamily 2C P450 enzymes [671]. Mansuy's group examined some other similar compounds as ligands and inhibitors [764, 769]. Other inhibitors have been reported, although some have relatively poor affinity [770, 771], including several warfarin analogs [772]. For an early compilation of inhibitors, see Rendic [51]. Inhibitors of the subfamily 2C P450s have been reviewed more recently by Niwa and Yamazaki [660]. See also Table 9.6. Hanatani et al. [773] reported no differences in the effects of inhibitors on the *1 and *3 proteins (wild type and R144C), although it seems likely that some coding region variants may be found to differ.

Tienilic acid is a mechanism-based inactivator of P450 2C9 [774]. The mechanism involves *S*-oxygenation, and the unstable product reacts with P450 2C9 [775]. Subsequently, autoimmune antibodies develop in some patients who recognize unmodified P450 2C9 [774]. Exactly how (or if) this process is related to the hepatitis seen in some individuals who used tienilic acid is still unclear [776], but the phenomenon has raised concerns about whether such processes might be associated with other drugs that covalently modify proteins and could lead to idiosyncratic drug reaction in patients, one of the major concerns today for safety assessment in drug development. Structure–activity relationships have been reported on thiophenes other than tienilic acid [765].

A series of type II (spectra) π-binding ligands have been analyzed, in regard to their physical parameters [777]. Tienilic acid and (±) suprofen are mechanism-based inhibitors [778, 779].

Finally, some hydroxylated products of warfarin have been reported to be potent inhibitors of P450 2C9 [780], although not the ones derived from warfarin by P450 2C9.

9.7.9.7 Clinical Issues

One of the major current clinical issues regarding P450 2C9 is warfarin therapy (blood thinning for strokes). The safety margin is narrow, and too much warfarin can lead to internal hemorrhaging. There is a relationship between P450 2C9 genotype and warfarin dose [76, 781], and one issue is whether genotyping is useful in management of the drug [782]. Both negative [783] and affirmative [784–786] opinions have been expressed.

Another interesting issue regarding P450 2C9 involves the drug tienilic acid. The compound is a substrate and a mechanism-based inactivator of P450 2C9 [778]. A product of tienilic acid becomes selectively covalently bound to P450 2C9 (Sect. 7.9.6, *vide supra*). Some patients treated with tienilic acid develop liver injury (hepatitis). Some patients treated with tienilic acid also present with so-called liver–kidney microsomal (LKM) antibodies in their blood. These antibodies react with unmodified P450 2C9 [774]. Although it could be proposed that the modified P450 2C9 produces these autoantibodies and that they are involved in the liver injury, a causal relationship has never been demonstrated.

Genetic variations in P450 2C9 can lead to elevated levels of meloxicam [787] and celocoxib [788]. Polymorphisms have also been related to the response to celocoxib in cancer prevention [789].

The incidence of the *2 genotype has been related to bosentan-induced liver injury [790, 791]. The *2 genotype has also been reported to increase the risk for hypoglycemia in diabetic patients treated with sulfonylureas (e.g., tolbutamide) [792].

Finally, P450 2C9 genetic variation has been reported to contribute to the incidence of stroke [793] and to colorectal cancer [794].

9.7.10 P450 2C18

9.7.10.1 Sites of Expression

Relatively little has changed regarding P450 2C18 since the previous edition of this chapter was published [149]. Of the four human P450 subfamily 2C members, the level of hepatic expression is lowest for 2C18, at both the mRNA [629, 795, 796] and protein levels [297, 796, 797]. In intestine, P450 2C18 mRNA levels were high, but no protein was detected [796]. Expression in lung and skin has been reported to be significant [382, 797–800].

9.7.10.2 Regulation

Relatively limited information is available about regulation of P450 2C18. The levels of P450 2C18 mRNA in human liver and intestine were both reported to vary 25-fold [796]. At the protein level, expression in liver is reported to be very low (<2.5 pmol/mg protein) [55, 797].

Rae et al. [387] reported that P450 2C18 was not inducible by rifampicin in human hepatocytes, in contrast to P450s 2C8, 2C9, and 2C19.

In a humanized transgenic mouse model, P450 2C18 was expressed in liver and kidney in a male-specific manner [801], but the relevance to humans is unknown.

9.7.10.3 Genetic Variation

Variations in the *CYP2C18* gene have been reported [802] but are not included on the website http://www.cypalleles.ki.se. Effects on expression and catalytic activities are not well characterized. One variant has an exon 5 deletion [803].

9.7.10.4 Substrates and Reactions

P450 2C18 has low catalytic activity in tolbutamide methyl hydroxylation [803]. P450 2C18 is active in phenytoin metabolism, having an enzyme efficiency (k_{cat}/K_m) for 4-hydroxylation comparable to P450 2C9 and being more efficient in bioactivation to a reactive product [800]. Catalytic activities have also been reported with the substrates bisphenol A, diclofenac, the diclofenac derivative 2-[2(2,6-dichlorophylamino)] phenylethanol, and verapamil [660, 795]. Recently, P450 2C18 has been reported to oxidize 5-hydroxythalidomide to a reactive product (but does not catalyze the oxidation of thalidomide itself) [804].

9.7.10.5 Structure

No crystal structures have been published. Information about the active site of P450 2C18 is relatively limited beyond comparisons of the substrates mentioned above [795], the interaction of other P450 2C proteins with general P450 subfamily 2C substrates [659] and inhibitors [805], and inferences from the crystal structures of the other three P450 subfamily 2C crystal structures (i.e., 2C8, 2C9, 2C19). At least one homology model has been published [806].

9.7.10.6 Inhibitors

P450 2C18 is appreciably inhibited by sulfaphenazole, a classical inhibitor of P450 2C9. Mansuy's group has published on a set of sulfaphenazole derivatives that can be used in vitro [671, 672].

9.7.10.7 Clinical Issues

The limited expression and repertoire of catalytic activity for P450 2C18 still precludes consideration of any clinical issues at this time.

9.7.11 P450 2C19

Interest in P450 2C19 developed from the discovery of the polymorphic metabolism of the *S*-isomer of mephenytoin, the first major polymorphism to be studied following P450 2D6 [624, 625]. Initial work led to the purification of an enzyme with some (*S*)-mephenytoin 4′-hydroxylation activity [15]. Exactly how this and other gene products from the complex P450 2C subfamily [628, 689] were involved was unclear [807, 808]. Although there were some indications that the hexobarbital 3′-hydroxylase (P450 2C9) was the enzyme involved in mephenytoin hydroxylation [691, 809], expression of P450 2C9 cDNA [689] in yeast yielded a protein

with activity towards tolbutamide but not (*S*)-mephenytoin [627, 692]. P450 2C18 had also been suggested to be the enzyme [629].

Wrighton [630] compared (*S*)-mephenytoin 4′-hydroxylation activity in different liver samples with a protein gel band recognized by anti-rat P450 2B1 and correlated this with P450 2C19, a sequence which had been reported earlier. Subsequently, Goldstein et al. [22] expressed several subfamily 2C P450 cDNAs in yeast and identified P450 2C19 has having the highest activity with mephenytoin.

9.7.11.1 Sites of Expression

Apparently, significant expression only occurs in the liver. As with other human P450s examined to date, there appears to be no gender difference [810]. P450 2C19 has been detected in human liver microsomes using LC–MS proteomics methods [297]. P450 2C19 is a relatively minor P450 in its abundance, probably accounting for < 5 % of total P450 even in EM liver samples (Fig. 9.2) [54].

Neither P450 2C19 nor (*S*)-mephenytoin 4′-hydroxylation activity was detected in fetal liver samples [689].

9.7.11.2 Regulation

In vivo work had shown that the enzyme was inducible by rifampicin [811]. Thus, this P450 differed from P450 2D6 in that it was both polymorphic and inducible. Analysis of the regulatory system has not been extensive, but studies with human hepatocytes demonstrated induction of P450 2C19 mRNA by rifampicin, dexamethasone, and phenobarbital [698].

The regulation of transcription of P450 2C19 has been reviewed elsewhere [812]. P450 2C19 expression is downregulated by ER α [706]. Regulatory variations (e.g., *17) can increase rates of transcription (~twofold) [813], and this variant has been associated with peptic ulcer disease [814].

9.7.11.3 Genetic Variation

The variation and polymorphisms are now relatively well understood. The incidence of the PM phenotype in Caucasians is generally 2–3 %, but the incidence in Asians (at least Japanese, Koreans, Chinese) is ~20 % [167]. On some Pacific islands, the incidence has been reported to be as high as 75 % [815, 816]. In Thai, Burmese, and Karen populations, the incidence of PMs is "intermediate," i.e., 8–11 % [817].

The major defect in Caucasians and Japanese was first identified in an exon 5 mutation that leads to an aberrant splice site and yields a truncated protein [818]. Other variants are collected at the website http://www.ki.se/cypalleles/. These are rather diverse and include a mutation of the initiation codon [819] and altered enzymatic properties [815]. At the time of the update of this chapter, at least 48 allelic variants are known, with an additional 20 SNVs for which haplotypes have not been determined.

9.7.11.4 Substrates and Reactions

(*S*)-Mephenytoin 4′-hydroxylation is the classic reaction attributed to P450 2C19 (*vide supra*). Early studies on the basis of the polymorphism of tolbutamide hydroxylation suggested that the same enzyme might be responsible for both activities [626], but in vivo work [626] and heterologous expression studies [627] distinguished the two activities. Nevertheless, recombinant P450 2C19 has now been shown to have some tolbutamide hydroxylation activity [820].

A list of P450 2C19 reactions has been published by Rendic [51]. Another list of P450 2C19 substrates has been compiled, and catalytic efficiencies are compared to the other subfamily 2C P450s [660]. The scope of P450 2C19 in drug metabolism is rather significant (Fig. 9.1b, Tables 9.5, 9.6 and 9.7). One drug of particular interest is the ulcer drug omeprazole (and related compounds), because individuals with low enzyme activity show a better response to treatment for ulcers [79, 80]. Some of the early variations seen in warfarin metabolism [821] can be explained by the finding that P450 2C19 catalyzes the 8-hydroxylation of (*R*)-warfarin [822]. 18-Methoxycoronaridine is *O*-demethylated by P450 2C19 [823]. P450 2C19 is responsible for the 5- and 5′-hydroxylation of thalidomide, an older drug notorious for teratogenic effects that has been "rediscovered" [824]. Whether the ge-

netic variation is related to the birth defects is unclear.

P450 2C19 can also catalyze steroid oxidations, including progesterone 21-hydroxylation and testosterone 17-hydroxylations [825]. The organophosphate insecticide diazinon is activated in human liver by P450 2C19 [826].

One of the more well-studied substrates is the drug clopidogrel (Plavix®), which is converted to its active form in two steps, both catalyzed (in large part) by P450 2C19 [827] (see Sect. 7.11.7 regarding clinical issues). P450 2C19 is involved in the *N*-oxidation of voriconazole [828], and genotype is a major factor contributing to the highly variable in vivo pharmacokinetics [829]. Another substrate is the drug clobazam [830], and genetic variation in P450 2C19 affects the efficacy of therapy [831]. Other drug substrates of interest are escitalopram [832], fenbendazole [833], and thalidomide [834, 835].

As with other P450 2C subfamily enzymes, P450 2C19 activities are usually stimulated by cytochrome b_5 [736]. In this case, stimulation is not dependent on the heme in the cytochrome b_5 and thus electron transfer cannot be involved [736].

9.7.11.5 Structures

Johnson and his associates [749] have reported an X-ray crystal structure of P450 2C19 containing the inhibitor (2-methyl-1-benzofuran-3-yl)-(4-(hydroxy-3,5-dimethylpentyl) methanone. A comparison has been made with the available structures of P450 2C8 and 2C9 (*vide supra*). The size of the active site is similar to that of P450 2C9 and much smaller than that of P450 2C8.

Goldstein and her associates did chimera analysis and then site-directed mutagenesis on P450 2C9 to convert it to a protein with P450 2C19-characteristic omeprazole hydroxylation activity [836]. Only three changes were needed to achieve the activity of wild-type P450 2C19—I99H, S200P, and P221T. However, at least three different mutations were needed to convert P450 2C9 to an enzyme with (*S*)-mephenytoin 4′-hydroxylation activity, even to a catalytic efficiency one third of wild-type P450 2C19 (*1) [837]. In an opposite experiment, P450 2C19 was converted to a P450 2C9-like warfarin hydroxylase with high sensitivity to sulfaphenazole [766]. Residues 286 and 289 appear to be important. However, these residues may exert an indirect influence by adjusting the active site or substrate access channels [837].

9.7.11.6 Inhibitors

Niwa and Yamazaki [660] have compiled a list of inhibitors of subfamily 2C P450s. Two diagnostic inhibitors validated for P450 2C19 reaction phenotyping (in liver microsomes) are (+)*N*-3-benzylnirvanol [838] and (−)*N*-3-benzylphenobarbital [839]. The point has been made that the choice of "probe" substrates can influence in vitro inhibition profiles [840], which is not surprising in light of experience with P450 3A4 (*vide infra*). As indicated in Sect. 7.11.5 (*vide supra*), (2-methyl-1-benzofuran-3-yl)-(4-hydroxy-3,5-dimethyl)methanone was the inhibitor used to obtain the P450 2C19 crystal structure [749].

Two interesting inhibitors of practical interest are cannabidiol (marijuana constituent) [841] and grapefruit juice (extensively studied with P450 3A4) [842].

9.7.11.7 Clinical Issues

The issue is the genetic variation, particularly so for drugs marketed in Asian populations. At least eight alleles have been associated with the PM phenotype [816]. Desta et al. [816] reviewed some of the drugs for which the 2C19 phenotype is a problem (Tables 9.5, 9.6 and 9.7). Most pharmaceutical companies and regulatory agencies discourage development of a P450 2C19 substrate because of potential problems for PM individuals. Mephenytoin itself is seldom used and is not an issue. Several studies indicate that PM patients may have more effective therapy (for ulcers) with omeprazole and related compounds [816, 843–846]. The popular proton pump inhibitors omeprazole, lansoprazole, pantoprazole, and rabeprazole are metabolized by P450 2C19 (but not esomeprazole), and genetic variation is an issue in use for acid-related intestinal disease [847].

Another major drug of interest is clopidogrel (Plavix®), which is a P450 2C19 substrate

(converting the drug to the active form in two steps) [827]. The question has been raised as to whether the use of genotyping is useful in prescribing (correct doses of) this drug [848]. Both positive [849–852] and negative [853] opinions have been expressed. An Australian study concluded that genotyping for the use of clopidogrel was economically justified but for ticagrelor was not [854].

Other drug issues regarding P450 2C19 variation involve thalidomide therapy [835] and treatment of small-cell lung cancer with tivantinib and erlotinib [855].

As with many polymorphisms, epidemiology studies have been done to explore risks to diseases in the absence of information about etiology, substrates, etc. Some of the reports include suggestion of more hepatocellular cancer in PMs [856] and lack of association of leukemia with polymorphism [857]. Other possible relationships have been explored, but evidence for any associations is limited at this time [816]. Genetic variation in P450 2C19 has also been considered in regard to cancers of the breast (decreased with *17) [858], biliary tract [859], and digestive system [860]. Other diseases in which P450 2C19 genetic variation has been considered include endometriosis [861], essential tremor [862], peptic ulcers [814], and mortality following acute myocardial infarction [863].

9.7.12 P450 2D6

P450 2D6 is one of the main enzymes involved in drug metabolism (Fig. 9.1b). It was the first "xenobiotic-metabolizing" P450 recognized to be under monogenic regulation [11].

9.7.12.1 Sites of Expression

P450 2D6 is expressed mainly in liver and was first purified from liver microsomes [14, 19]. In the average person, P450 2D6 accounts for ~5% of total P450 (with wide variation) [52]. Estimates of the level of P450 2D6 vary in different studies. An older immunoblotting analysis of 60 samples (one-half Caucasian, one-half Japanese) showed a mean of 5 pmol P450 2D6/mg microsomal protein [52]. Similar levels were reported in adolescents by Stevens et al. [864]. One LC–MS analysis gave a mean of 30 pmol P450 2D6/mg microsomal protein [865], but a more recent LC–MS analysis gave a mean value of 12 pmol P450 2D6/mg microsomal protein [55]. Another yields values of 4–12 pmol P450 2D6/mg microsomal protein [54]. However, this enzyme is involved in the oxidation of ~25% of all drugs oxidized by P450s (Fig. 9.1b).

Developmental studies showed little P450 2D6 in early fetal liver and a rapid increase in protein shortly after birth, yielding a peak accumulation in newborns and decline in adulthood [866]. In another study, P450 2D6 levels increase during development, being low in fetal liver, increasing the third trimester and then somewhat high postnatally, increasing during childhood and adolescence [864].

P450 2D6 is also expressed at low levels in lung (bronchial mucosa and lung parenchyma) [867]. Another site of P450 2D6 expression is brain, with localization in large principal neurons [868]. Higher levels of brain expression have been reported in alcoholics [869].

In the central nervous system, there is evidence of several endogenous substrates and for neurophysiological differences in different genotypes (*vide infra*). Recently, a transgenic mouse line expressing human P450 2D6 has been developed and may provide insight [870].

P450 2D6 is generally considered a microsomal protein, but Avadhani and his associates have shown that an N-terminal chimeric signal in the protein (residues 23–33) also mediates targeting to mitochondria [871]. Naturally occurring variants can affect the localization, and phosphorylation has a role [872]. In the mitochondria, P450 2D6 is capable of using electrons from adrenodoxin, and the mitochondrial localization may be an issue in the bioactivation of the neurotoxicant 1-methyl-4-phenyl-1,2,3,6-tetrahydropyridine (MPTP) [873].

9.7.12.2 Regulation

All information available indicates that P450 2D6 is not inducible. Some factors are known to be involved in constitutive expression, including C/EBPα [547] and HNF4α [171].

Phosphorylation of P450 2D6 (in vivo) has also been reported [297].

9.7.12.3 Genetic Variation

The wide variability in the activity of P450 2D6 is attributed to genetic variation (Fig. 9.4). Reduced ability to metabolize the drug debrisoquine was first noted (personally) by Smith in a drug trial. Subsequent work led to the report of polymorphic hydroxylation of debrisoquine [11], including a phenotypic hypotensive response [874]. Racial differences were first noted in Africans [62]. The phenomenon of polymorphic debrisoquine hydroxylation [875] was also reported for sparteine oxidation [13, 876].

Today, P450 2D6 is considered to be a very polymorphic P450. At least 165 genetic variants are known (and 26 more not characterized for haplotype) (http://www.cypalleles.ki.se). The effects of formation of some have been identified [877] but not all (particularly the coding region variants, where function may vary depending upon the substrate and inhibitor). There is also variation of activity in vivo within each genotype [878], possibly due to differences in regulatory factors (or possibly the existence of endogenous or food-borne inhibitors).

The most significant decreases in activity for P450 2D6 alleles, aside from mRNA splicing problems and gene deletion [170], are considered to result from less stable proteins [879], although low-activity P450 2D6 variant proteins have also been reported [880, 881]. Some of the allelic differences are present as haplotypes [882].

In addition to the "poor" and "intermediate" metabolizer phenotypes, a "very extensive" or "ultra-metabolizer" (UM) phenotype was identified in early work (Fig. 9.4). Ingelman-Sundberg's group identified the basis for this as a gene duplication, with up to 13 copies present in some individuals [63]. The main form of this phenomenon is a haplotype resulting from gene duplication [63, 883]. The amplification appears to result from unequal segregation and extrachromosomal replication of the acentric DNA [884]. As many as 7% of Caucasians show some of this effect, and the incidence is even higher in some Middle Eastern populations [885].

9.7.12.4 Substrates and Reactions

Since the original work with debrisoquine [11], many substrates and reactions have been reported for P450 2D6. In some cases, the role of P450 2D6 is very dominant in vivo and the clinical manifestations of genetic polymorphism are important and even deadly [874, 886]. Lists of P450 2D6 substrates have been published [51]; see Table 9.5.

P450 2D6 catalyzes many of the basic kinds of oxidative reactions of P450s, e.g., aliphatic and aromatic hydroxylations, heteroatom dealkylations, etc. [887]. In early work in this laboratory [888], the observation was made that many of the substrates contained a basic nitrogen atom situated ~5 Å away from the site of oxidation, possibly due to a specific anionic charge in P450 2D6. Subsequently more detailed pharmacophore models have been developed [889–892]. All of these are based on the premise that a basic nitrogen atom in the molecule interacts (coulombic bond) with an acidic amino acid in P450 2D6, usually Asp-301 in most studies. (More recent work shows a role for Glu-216, however, *vide infra*.)

The use of these models requires some caveats. Although the pK_a of the substrate has been proposed to have a dominant influence [893], work in this laboratory has shown that the intrinsic pK_a of a substrate can be altered in the active site of P450 2D6 [894]. Another issue is that some compounds with a single amine nitrogen undergo *N*-dealkylation, e.g., deprenyl [895], which cannot be easily rationalized with an amine-oxidation site interatomic distance of 5–7 Å. Some substrates devoid of basic nitrogen (and any nitrogen) have been reported, including steroids [896, 897]. Spirosulfonamide and several analogs do not have a basic nitrogen but have been shown to be good substrates and ligands for P450 2D6 [898] (Fig. 9.16).

A large fraction of the population is devoid of functional P450 2D6 but appears to function well. This information may be interpreted to mean that P450 2D6 has no "physiological" substrate. Nevertheless, some reactions may be catalyzed by P450 2D6 and yield physiological responses that yield less than obvious changes. For instance,

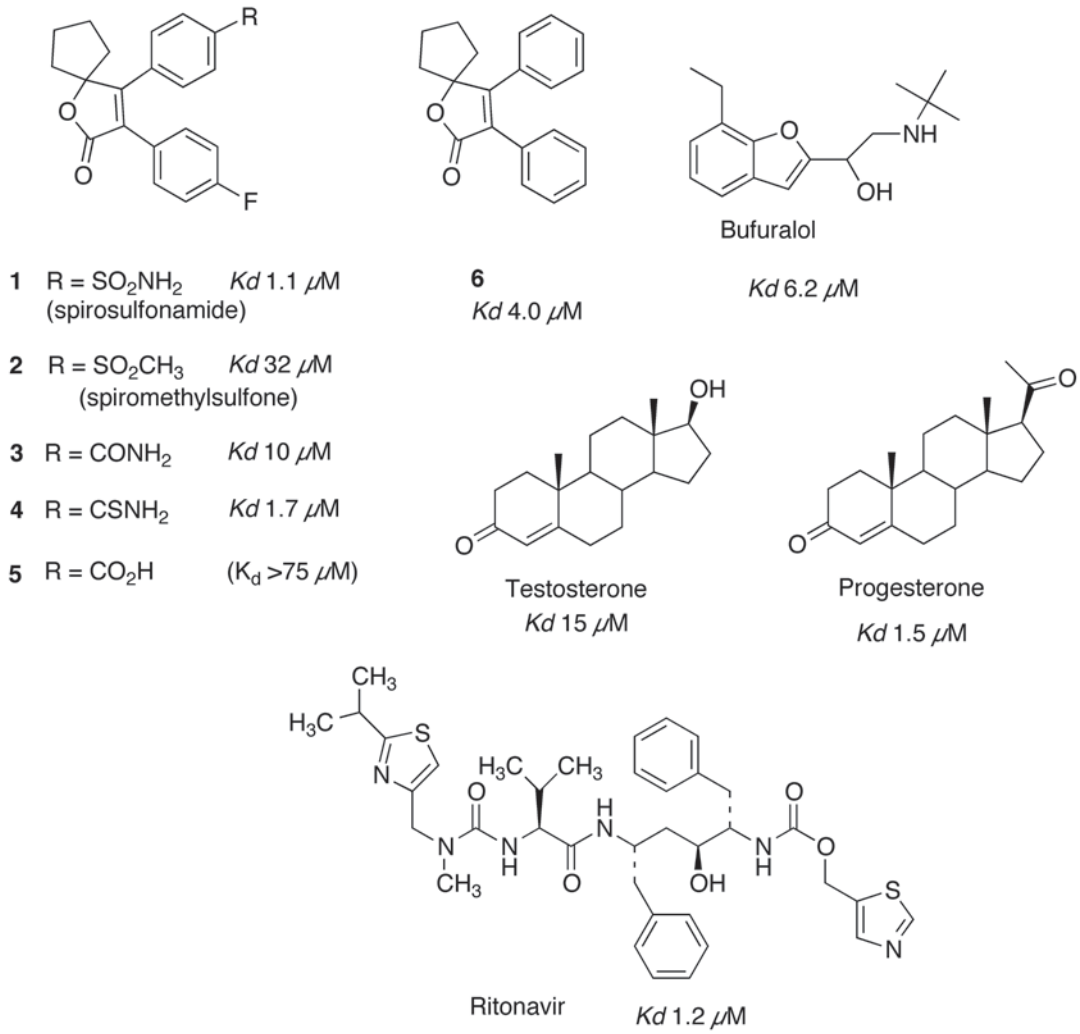


Fig. 9.16 Analogs of spirosulfonamide and other P450 2D6 ligands. K_d values were estimated by spectral titration [898]. (With kind permission from Springer Science + Business Media: [149], Fig. 10.10)

overexpression of human P450 2D6 in transgenic mice produces a higher capability to adapt to anxiety [870]. Tryptamine has been proposed as a physiological substrate in one study [899] but discounted in another [900]. Proposed physiological reactions catalyzed by P450 2D6 are the *O*-demethylation of 5-methoxytryptamine, 5-methoxy-*N*,*N*-dimethyltryptamine, and pinoline (6-methoxy-1,2,3,4-tetrahydro-*β*-carboline) [900, 901]. Whether significant catalysis is seen at the low concentrations seen in vivo and what the effect is remains to be established.

P450 2D6 catalyzes tamoxifen *α*-hydroxylation and formation of *α*,4-dihydroxy tamoxifen [902]. P450 2D6 has been reported to be the major enzyme involved in the *O*-demethylation of the designer drug *p*-methoxymethamphetamine [903]. MPTP, a breakdown product of a designer drug, is oxidized by P450 2D6-catalyzed aromatic hydroxylation and *N*-demethylation [904]. P450 2D6 can also convert MPTP to MPP^+ (1-methyl-4-phenylpyridine), as shown in mitochondria, and contributes to neurotoxicity in the substantia nigra [873].

Possible endogenous substrates have also been considered, including 5-methoxyindolethylamine [900]. Human P450 2D6 also catalyzes some important steps in mammalian opioid biosynthesis, including conversion of (*R*)-reticuline to salutaridine, thebaine to oripavine, and codeine to morphine (Fig. 9.17) [905, 906].

Modi et al. [907] reported differences in product profiles of P450 2D6 reactions supported with artificial oxygen surrogates and NADPH-P450 reductase and interpreted these as evidence for an allosteric influence of the reductase. Subsequent experiments in this laboratory did not support this conclusion and are in accord with some differences in the chemical mechanisms for the oxygen surrogates [908].

Detailed experiments have been done on the *O*-demethylation of 3- and 4-methoxyphenethylamine by P450 2D6 [909]. Analysis of kinetic deuterium isotope effects, kinetic simulation, and other experiments yields evidence that both late steps in O_2 activation and C–H bond breaking contribute to k_{cat}. The exact meaning of K_m is still not defined with this and most P450 reactions. Some of the P450 2D6 allelic variants show no changes in k_{cat} for certain reactions but do show K_m differences [910]; these are probably more complex than simple "affinity" for the substrate.

9.7.12.5 Structure

The active site of P450 2D6 has been the subject of considerable interest, probably because of the relevance to issues in the pharmaceutical industry. Some residues have been identified as being important, and early homology and pharmacophore models have been published [889–892, 911–917].

The original clone reported by Gonzalez [34] had Met at position 374, but this now appears to be a gene variant or artifact; the correct residue is Val [918, 919]. This residue appears to be in the active site and affects activity.

Rowland et al. [920] published an X-ray crystal structure of a slightly modified P450 2D6 without a ligand. Johnson and his associates [323] subsequently published a structure of P450 2D6 with the ligand prinomastat bound. The latter structure had the *1 Val-374 instead of Met-374 and differed significantly from the earlier P450 2D6 structure devoid of a ligand. The differences in the structure are attributed to the flexibility of P450 2D6 and conformational changes seen with binding [323]. High-pressure experiments indicate that P450 2D6 is a much more rigid molecule when a substrate is bound [921].

The crystal structures indicated that both Asp-301 and Glu-216 are in position to form ionic bonds to charged amines [323]. Although much of the earlier literature was focused on Asp-301, both Asp-301 and Glu-216 have anionic changes that are used in binding positively charged substrates [922, 923]. Interestingly, site-directed mutagenesis of a few residues of P450 2D6 allowed oxidation of quinidine [924], which is only an inhibitor of the wild-type enzyme [97]. Previous studies had shown that neutral molecules are ligands of P450 2D6 (Fig. 9.17) [898], in contrast to earlier views about the need for basic atoms in ligands. Even acidic (e.g., pactimibe) molecules can be ligands and substrates [925].

Newer predictive pharmacophore schemes have been developed, some based in part on the available crystal structure of P450 2D6 [926–928].

9.7.12.6 Inhibitors

Many inhibitors of P450 2D6 have been reported (Table 9.6) [51, 890]. Inhibition of P450 2D6 is an undesirable issue in drug development, and most pharmaceutical companies have screening programs in place. As with some other P450s (e.g., P450 3A4, *vide infra*), inhibitor screening results have been reported to be dependent upon the test substrate used [929]. Structure–activity relationship studies have been done with quinidine analogs [930].

The most established inhibitor of P450 2D6 is quinidine [931]. The K_I is ~50 nM and inhibition is competitive. Interestingly, quinidine is not a substrate for P450 2D6 [97, 909].

Mechanism-based inactivation of P450 2D6 is known, e.g., 5-fluoro-2-[4-[(2-phenyl-1*H*-imidazoyl-5-yl)methyl]-1-piperazinyl]pyrimidine (SCH66712) [932]. In the case of this compound, covalent binding to protein was detected, but the position of attachment has not been identified.

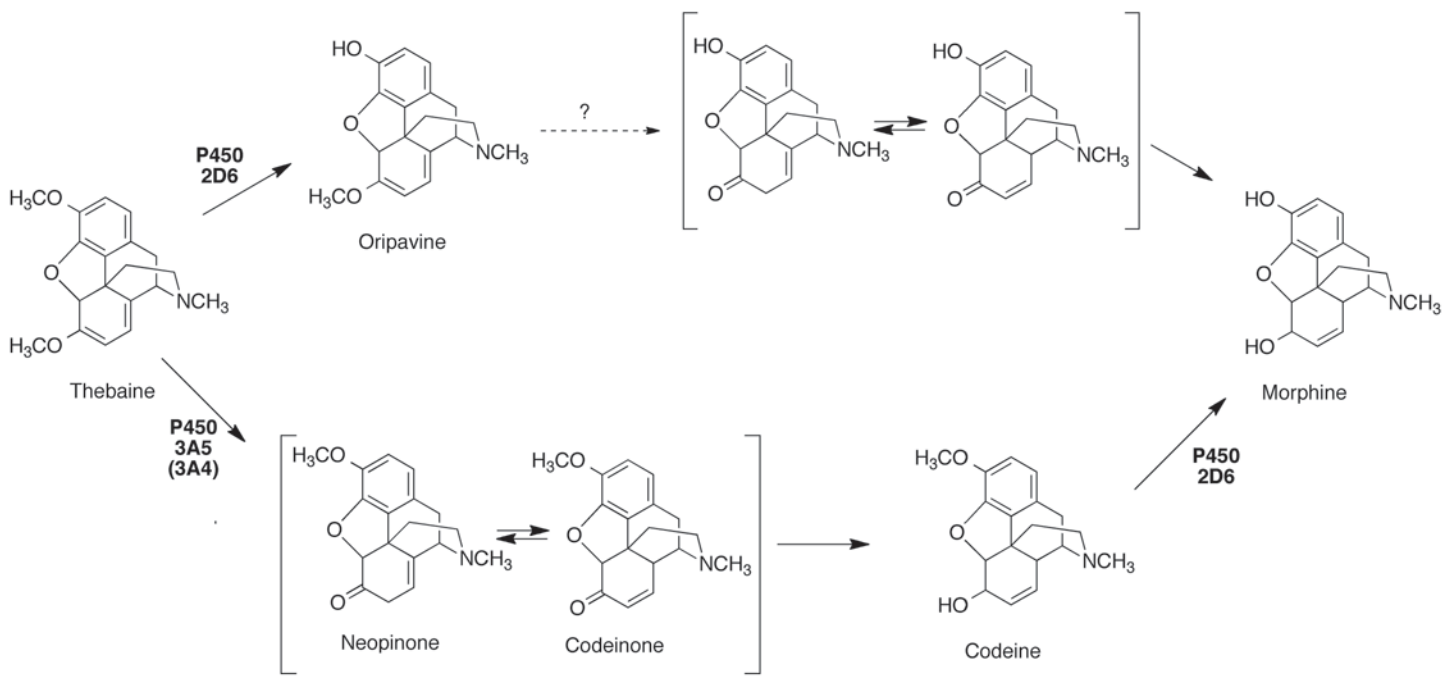


Fig. 9.17 Steps in mammalian morphine synthesis [905, 906]. P450 3A4 and 3A5 catalyze the O^6-demethylation of thebaine with 3A5 being ~10-fold more active than P450 3A4 [906]. The microsomal oxidation of oripavine is very slow and is considered not to contribute. The conversion of codeinone to codeine is catalyzed by a reductase. (Adapted with kind permission from Springer Science + Business Media: [149])

Two related mechanism-based inactivators, 1-[2-ethyl-4-methyl-1*H*-imidazol-5-yl)methyl]-4-[4-(trifluoromethyl)-2-pyrinyl]piperazine [933] and 5-fluoro-2-[4-[(2-phenyl-1H-imidzo-5-yl)methyl]-1–1piperazinyl]pyrimidine [934], modify the apoprotein. Several other mechanism-based inactivators of P450 2D6 have been reported [935], including methylenedioxymethamphetamine [936] but not metoclopramide [937].

Other reported P450 2D6 inhibitors include sanguinarine [938] and cannabidiol, a marijuana constituent [939].

9.7.12.7 Clinical Issues

The clinical issues regarding P450 2D6 are considerable due to the large variation in the genetics in the population (Figs. 9.1b, 9.5, and 9.6) and the contribution of P450 2D6 in the total scheme of drug metabolism (Fig. 9.1b). Individuals seem to be rather tolerant of the wide variability in expression with many marketed drugs, probably because of generally wide therapeutic windows selected for in the basic process of drug development. However, P450 2D6 PMs can be at considerable risk when they encounter certain drugs, as first observed by Smith [11, 874]. The problem is seen with drugs having a relatively narrow therapeutic index, e.g., debrisoquine [11], phenformin [940], captopril [941]. The effects of P450 2D6 deficiency are seen not only in short-term treatments but also in long-term therapy [942]. The issue of ineffectiveness of drugs that are very rapidly metabolized by "very extensive" (UM) metabolizers is an issue (Fig. 9.4). Modeling of the variability is still an issue [943] and may be a function of particular drugs. The issue of whether genotyping/phenotyping is economical has been considered, particularly in the case of neuroactive and antipsychotic drugs [944, 945]. The overlap between P450 2D6 substrates and neuroactive drugs is also an issue in drug development, largely due to the overlap of these two groups of compounds [946].

Zhang et al. [947] have commented on the role of genetic polymorphisms in withdrawal of drugs from the market. Another concern, in the context of drug–drug interaction, is "phenoconversion," making an individual a "PM" due to inhibition (e.g., prescribing quinidine to a P450 2D6 "EM") [948].

Although it seems very possible that individuals might die due to drug interactions related to genetic variations, there is actually only very limited evidence that this has happened. A study of individuals who died due to drug toxicity did not show any relationships to known genetic variations in P450s [949]. There is a report of near-fatal tramadol cardiotoxicity in a P450 2D6 ultrarapid metabolizer [950]. In 2004, an infant died due to codeine intoxication when nursing from his mother, who was an ultrarapid (UM) P450 2D6 metabolizer (and generated an overdose of morphine) [81].

One of the substrates of P450 2D6 is tamoxifen [902], an ER antagonist used extensively in breast cancer therapy. There has been controversy regarding application of genotyping to improve therapy. Recommendations in favor of genotyping and against it [951] have appeared, and several meta-analyses conclude that more study is needed [952–954].

Another issue with P450 2D6 is the relevance of the genetic variation to cancer risks. In 1984, Idle [123] reported an association of lower risk of lung cancer (in smokers) with the P450 2D6 PM phenotype. These epidemiological results were repeated in some studies [955] but not others [124]. Attempts were made to resolve the discrepancies on the basis of levels of smoking [956]. Although some expression of P450 2D6 is detectable in lung [867], no clear role for P450 2D6 in carcinogen activation could be established, even with crude tobacco smoke fractions [125]. The issue of whether lung cancer is associated with P450 2D6 was not resolved by changing analyses from phenotyping to genotyping. The generally accepted epidemiological conclusion today is that P450 2D6 is not related to lung cancer [124, 957–960].

Other epidemiology studies have suggested relationships of P450 2D6 with other cancers [961, 962], but these findings have not been scrutinized as rigorously as the lung cancer hypothesis.

Another disease in which P450 2D6 has been proposed to play a role, on the basis of epidemiol-

ogy, is Parkinson's disease [963]. Contradictory findings have been reported [964, 965]. Although a hypothesis has been raised that induction of P450 2D6 by smoking might explain some discrepancies [966], this proposal lacks biological plausibility in light of the known refractory response of P450 2D6 to induction. Some positive evidence for risk of Parkinson's disease with "PM" P450 2D6 status has been published [953].

Autoantigens (LKM1) that recognize P450 2D6 have been known for some time [967, 968]. These antibodies are associated with some cases of hepatitis. The exact mechanism of how they arise is still unclear, as is the relationship with hepatitis. The antibodies may arise by molecular mimicry [969] or they may result from P450 2D6 translocation to the outer plasma membrane [970, 971]. These LKM1 antibodies may serve as diagnostic tools for particular types of hepatitis [972, 973], but causal relationships have never been demonstrated.

P450 2D6 genetic variation has been considered, with some evidence, in explaining depression [974], suicide in relation to serotonin use [975], and type A versus type B personality [976].

9.7.13 P450 2E1

The microsomal mixed-function oxidation of ethanol was reported nearly 50 years ago [977]. The view that ethanol could be a P450 substrate was not readily accepted because of the hydrophilic nature of the molecule, but Lieber's group characterized the enzymatic reaction in rat liver [978, 979]. Collaborative work with Levin led to the isolation of a P450 ("j"), which was also found to be inducible by isoniazid [980]. Human P450 2E1 was purified by Wrighton et al. [23], and Gonzalez's group characterized the human gene [981].

9.7.13.1 Sites of Expression

The greatest concentration is in the liver, and P450 2E1 is a moderately abundant P450 (Fig. 9.2). Using LC–MS proteomics, Shrivas et al. [635] detected P450 2E1 in all human liver microsomal samples analyzed. Seibert et al. [982] used LC–MS and reported values of 88–200 pmol (P450 2E1)/mg microsomal protein in four samples, which seems unusually high compared to other P450s (Fig. 9.2) [55] and an average total of ~500 pmol/mg protein [10]. The interindividual variation is an order of magnitude (Fig. 9.6) [52, 983]. A racial difference exists, with Japanese samples having mean expression levels lower than Caucasians (Fig. 9.6) [69].

P450 2E1 was reported not to be present in fetal liver but appears within a few hours after birth, regardless of the gestational age [984]. However, P450 2E1 has also been reported to be detectable as early as gestational day 93 in fetal liver [985]. The activity increases during the first year of childhood, and transcriptional regulation due to hypermethylation has been proposed.

P450 2E1 is expressed in many extrahepatic sites, including lung [535], esophagus, small intestine [382], brain [986, 987], nasal mucosa [988], and pancreas [989] (some of the evidence is extrapolated from rat work and not necessarily extendable to humans).

P450 2E1 is found mainly in the endoplasmic reticulum. With heterologous expression in bacteria (rabbit), P450 2E1 was membrane bound and catalytically active even when amino acids 3–29 are deleted [38, 990]. The same bacterial localization was seen with human P450 2E1 from which 21 N-terminal residues were deleted [991]. However, P450 2E1 can show some unusual localization in mammalian systems. Ingelmann-Sundberg's group deleted residues 2–29 of rat P450 2E1 and demonstrated the presence of a fragment in the mitochondria of a mouse hepatoma cell line [992]. Avadhani's group found P450 2E1 intact in rat liver mitochondria and reported that it could couple with adrenodoxin and adrenodoxin reductase with full catalytic activity [993]. Subsequent work demonstrated a cryptic mitochondrial-targeting signal at positions 21–31 that was activated by cyclic AMP-dependent phosphorylation of Ser-129 [994]. Neve et al. [995] found that the charge of the N terminus of (rat) P450 2E1 was such that part is directed to either the lumen of the endoplasmic reticulum or the outside of the plasma membrane. Migration of human P450 2E1 into mitochondria and the

relevance to oxidative stress have been published [996, 997].

9.7.13.2 Regulation

Early work in experimental animals was focused on the induction of P450 2E1 in rat liver [978]. Subsequently many other chemicals, including isoniazid and some solvents, were shown to induce P450 2E1 [998]. It is also of interest to note that some of the common polycyclic hydrocarbons and other inducers of P450 1 family enzymes attenuated the level of P450 2E1 in rats [998]. The regulation of P450 2E1 has come to be recognized to be relatively complex, involving transcriptional activation, mRNA stabilization, increased mRNA translation efficiency, and decreased protein degradation [999].

HNF-1 is believed to regulate *CYP2E1* gene transcription [183]. Obesity and diabetes are known to modulate P450 2E1 in rat models. In rat hepatocyte cell culture, insulin attenuated mRNA levels and glucagon or dibutyryl cyclic AMP elevated mRNA, with the latter effect down-regulated by a protein kinase A inhibitor [1000]. mRNA levels are also selectively attenuated in mice or cell culture (relative to other P450s) by interleukin-6 [1001], interleukin-4 [1002], or interleukin-1β or tumor necrosis factor (TNF)α [1003]. Multiple mechanisms have been invoked, including kinase pathways, control of HNF-1α function, and regulation of other transcription factors.

Evidence for control at the level of mRNA stability and enhanced translation efficiency has been presented by Novak [182, 1004]. The 3′-region of the gene appears to be important in stability. The relevance of this rat model to human P450 2E1 is still unknown.

Another mechanism, generally well accepted although not completely understood, involves protein stabilization by substrate. Rat studies (in vivo) showed that ~half of P450 2E1 was lost in 1 h, and a ubiquitin-linked pathway was invoked [1005]. Similar findings were also reported for human P450 2E1 in HepG2 cells [1006]. An attempt has been made to estimate the half-life of P450 2E1 in humans in vivo using chlorzoxazone pharmacokinetics and a P450 2E1 inhibitor [1007]. The half-life was estimated at 50 ± 19 h, but this approach may not be sensitive enough to detect a short-lived P450 2E1 pool.

Some aspects of P450 2E1 regulation have been reviewed by Gonzalez [184]. P450 2E1 is also regulated by miR-378 [1008]. Daly has reviewed genetic variation involving P450 2E1 gene regulation [1009].

P450 2E1 phosphorylation has been detected in vivo [297], although the relevance is not yet clear.

9.7.13.3 Genetic Variation

P450 2E1 is polymorphic. At least 14 allelic variants of P450 2E1 are known, with four additional variants for which the haplotype has not been determined (http://www.cypalleles.ki.se). In some cases, the functional effects of coding region substitutions have been defined [1010]. Because of the nature of many of the substrates, many efforts have been made to determine the relevance of SNPs and other variations to disease and risk of injury. A polymorphism in the 5′-flanking region was suggested to be related to the binding of a transcription factor and related to alcohol intake [168, 1011]. A number of other polymorphisms have been identified [168, 1012, 1013]. However, the evidence to date indicates that these variations do not seem to have much significance in terms of their effects on in vitro or in vivo activity of P450 2E1 [69, 1012, 1014–1016].

9.7.13.4 Substrates and Reactions

P450 2E1 was originally characterized as an ethanol-oxidizing enzyme. P450 2E1 can oxidize some compounds that are present in the body, including acetone and possibly other ketones involved in certain physiological syndromes (fasting, diabetes) [1017]. Transgenic P450 2E1-knockout mice appear to be relatively normal, although the blood acetone levels become much higher (than in wild-type mice) after fasting [1018].

The role that P450 2E1 plays in ethanol metabolism has been debated for many years [1019]. What seems to be the general consensus is that alcohol dehydrogenase is the main enzyme involved in ethanol oxidation. The overall contribution of P450s to the oxidation of etha-

nol is considered elsewhere, relative to alcohol dehydrogenase and catalase [1020]. The point is made that even if an overall role of an enzyme (P450) is low, there may be strong "local" effects. Somewhat surprisingly, the experimental survey of human P450 enzymes did not show a strong role for P450 2E1 relative to other P450s [1021]. P450 2E1 may contribute at very high ethanol concentrations or in individuals with low levels of alcohol dehydrogenase activity. P450 2E1-knockout mice have blood ethanol levels not significantly different from wild-type animals after administration of ethanol [1022]. Acetaldehyde, the product of ethanol oxidation, is also oxidized to acetic acid by rat and human P450 2E1 (Fig. 9.19) [1023–1025].

The oxidation of 4-nitrophenol to 4-nitrocatechol has been used as an in vitro marker of human P450 2E1 [1026]. Chlorzoxazone 6-hydroxylation was demonstrated to be a relatively specific reaction catalyzed by human P450 2E1; other enzymes (e.g., P450 1A1) can catalyze the reaction but with poor catalytic efficiency [1027, 1028]. Chlorzoxazone is a relatively innocuous muscle relaxant, and the assay can be used in vivo to estimate hepatic P450 2E1 function noninvasively [69, 1016].

One group of substrates of interest is *N*-alkylnitrosamines, which are carcinogens at many sites and can be formed by chemical reactions within the body (e.g., stomach acid) [1029]. Early research on the activation of *N*-nitrosodimethylamine (*N,N*-dimethylnitrosamine) indicated biphasic kinetics of the activating *N*-demethylation reaction in liver microsomes and the possible contribution of multiple P450s and possibly other enzymes [1030, 1031]. The enzyme involved in the "low K_m" reaction was shown to be P450 2E1 in rat and human liver [1032, 1033]. An in vivo role of P450 2E1 has been confirmed in rats [1034]. However, P450 2A6 has a significant share of the role of activation of some more complex nitrosamines, even *N*-nitrosodiethylamine [432, 433]. The oxidation of *N*-nitrosodimethylamine is actually a two-step reaction leading to formic acid, which appears to be relatively processive (Fig. 9.18) [1035].

P450 2E1 has been shown to be a major P450 involved in the oxidation of a number of low molecular weight procarcinogens, including not only nitrosamines but also benzene, styrene, CCl_4, $CHCl_3$, CH_2Cl_2, CH_3Cl, CH_3CCl_3, 1,2-dichloropropane, ethylene dichloride, ethylene dibromide, vinyl chloride, vinyl bromide, acrylonitrile, vinyl carbamate, ethyl carbamate, and trichloroethylene [461]. The oxidations by P450 2E1 all have relevance to the activation and detoxication of these compounds and their risk assessment (Figs. 9.9 and 9.10) [461, 1036]. Another substrate is the gasoline additive methyl *tert*-butyl ether [1037]. A role of P450 2E1 has been shown in the activation of some of these chemicals in knockout mice [1038, 1039].

Another substrate for human P450 2E1 is lauric acid, which undergoes 11-hydroxylation [1040, 1041]. The physiological relevance of this reaction is unknown. Indole is oxidized by P450 2E1 (3-hydroxylation to indoxyl, generating indigo) as well as by other P450s, particularly P450 2A6 and 2C19 [446, 1042]. The relevance of this reaction to the urinary excretion of indigoids [1043] is still unclear.

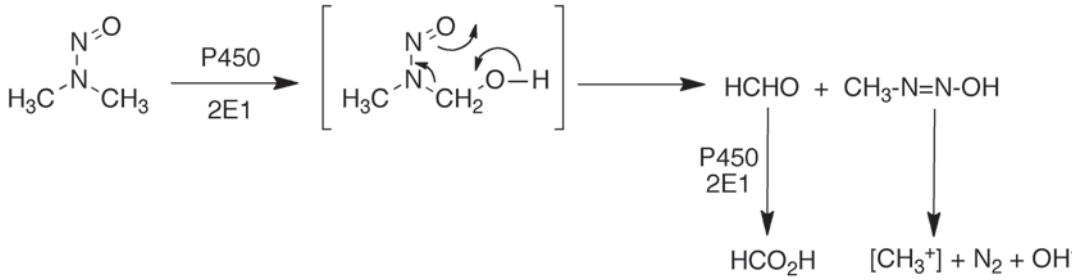


Fig. 9.18 Sequential oxidation of *N,N*-dimethylnitrosamine to formaldehyde and formic acid by P450 2E1 [1035]

Relatively few drugs are oxidized by P450 2E1 (Fig. 9.1b). Chlorzoxazone is one [1027]. Halogenated anesthetics are often metabolized by P450 2E1, including halothane [1044] and isoflurane [1045]. For more substrates, see Rendic [51].

Another example of an *N*-oxygenation by P450 2E1 has been reported, that of nicotinamide [1046], to go with pyridine *N*-oxygenation.

A detailed kinetic analysis of the human P450 2E1-catalyzed oxidation of ethanol showed that the product acetaldehyde was converted to acetic acid in a rather processive manner [1025, 1047]. Both reactions occur with burst kinetics, i.e., a rate-limiting step occurs after product formation, and the actual rate of oxidation (formal C–H bond cleavage) is very fast [1047]. Similar phenomena were observed with P450 2E1 oxidation of *N*-nitrosomethylamine (*N,N*-dimethylnitrosamine), in terms of oxidation of the resulting formaldehyde to formic acid (and processive oxidation of *N*-nitrosodiethylamine to acetaldehyde to acetic acid) [1035]. This processivity is rather unique to P450 reactions, including steroid hydroxylations [220] but has also been observed with P450 2A6 in nitrosamine oxidations [1048]. These phenomena are related to the expression of kinetic deuterium isotope effects in the K_m parameter [1025, 1047]. The intermolecular isotope effect is expressed in the K_m parameter, which includes the C–H bond-breaking step. k_{cat} is governed largely by an enzyme physical step after oxidation of the substrate. In this system, the K_m term contains k_{cat} as a variable [1025, 1047, 1049]. The reasons for the processivity in these reactions are not clear yet, in that there does not appear to be an intrinsic chemical affinity for the aldehyde products to P450 2E1 (or P450 2A6) [1025, 1047, 1048, 1050]. One possibility, which can be rationalized in kinetic models, is that a conformational change occurs after the initial substrate binding and that this stays "locked" after the aldehyde forms, leading to a favorable oxidation of the aldehyde [1048].

One of the issues in P450 2E1 in vitro reactions is the need for cytochrome b_5, first demonstrated with the rat enzyme [1032] and also the human enzyme [1033, 1047]; the involvement also exists in microsomes [1051]. Cytochrome b_5 also augments P450 2E1 activity in bacterial expression systems [736, 1052]. In contrast to several of the P450s, apo-cytochrome b_5 (minus heme) does not function, arguing for a "classic" role of electron donation in enhancement of catalysis [736, 1053].

Other unusual phenomena have been reported in P450 2E1 reactions, including negative cooperativity and inhibition at high substrate concentrations [1054]. These effects have been rationalized in terms of multiplicity of ligand binding, although there has been no structural support for this hypothesis yet (Sect. 7.13.5, *vide infra*).

Mathematical models have also been developed for rates of oxidation by P450 2E1 [1055, 1056]. In essence, these are based on chemical reactivity at individual substrate atom sites. In both of the cited examples [1055, 1056], the models were used for relatively small sets of related compounds and may have some utility. An inherent problem in more extended sets is the difficulty in interpretation of the parameters k_{cat} and K_m. Thus, the rate-limiting step may not be related to hydrogen abstraction or a similar chemical step involving the substrate (*vide supra*).

9.7.13.5 Structure

In 2008, Scott and her associates reported X-ray crystal structures of human P450 2E1 with imidazole and the inhibitor 4-methylpyrazole bound [1057]. Her group has also published structures with imidazole-modified fatty acids [1058] and pilocarpine [456]. The structures reveal an extra pocket near the binding site of a small molecule, and with different ligands the size of the active space available to the substrate can vary from 190 to 470 Å^3 [456]. Thus, P450 2E1 is somewhat flexible, and this behavior can explain the range in the size of substrates from ethanol to long-chain fatty acids (Sect. 7.13.4, *vide supra*).

A pharmacophore template for prediction of oxidations by P450 2E1 has been published by Yamazoe et al. [1059].

The kinetics of CO binding to human P450 2E1 following flash photolysis [1060] appeared to be monophasic and the rate was decreased in the presence of (400 mM) ethanol. One interpre-

tation of the results is that binding of the substrate makes P450 2E1 more rigid [1060].

9.7.13.6 Inhibitors

As mentioned earlier, many low molecular weight solvents are substrates for P450 2E1. These are also inhibitors of P450 2E1 [155, 156]. Such inhibition is a problem in that historically many insoluble P450 substrates are added to enzymes with solvent concentrations of 1% (v/v), which is often ~100 mM, and thus care is needed in analyses. It is possible to dilute many of the P450 2E1 low molecular weight substrates directly in water to add them to incubations, e.g., methylene chloride (normally considered immiscible) has a solubility of ~100 mM in H_2O [1061].

Some of the alcohol and aldehyde dehydrogenase inhibitors are also inhibitors of P450 2E1, making interpretations of in vivo ethanol metabolism studies difficult. 4-Methylpyrazole is an excellent inhibitor [314, 1062] and probably the best one for in vitro experiments at this time. 3-Amino-1,2,4-triazole [1063] and diethyldithiocarbamate [461] are mechanism-based inactivators. The latter is of interest in that the oxidized form, disulfiram (Antabuse®), is an aldehyde dehydrogenase inhibitor used with patients in alcohol aversion therapy. Many of the early animal and human studies on interactions of ethanol and disulfiram with various chemicals can now be rationalized in the context of P450 2E1 [1064, 1065].

A number of compounds of natural origin have also been examined as P450 2E1 inhibitors, many of which are derived from vegetables such as onions, garlic, and cruciferous vegetables [1066, 1067].

In addition, the characterization of mechanism-based inhibition of P450 2E1 by diethyldithiocarbamate [1068], 3-hydroxyacetanilide (the "*meta*" isomer of acetaminophen) [1069], and the chemopreventive agent phenethyl isothiocyanate [1070] have been reported. The inhibition by diethyldithiocarbamate has been proposed to involve modification of one of the thiol groups of P450 2E1 [1068].

9.7.13.7 Clinical Issues

Gonzalez has reviewed some of the clinical and practical aspects of P450 2E1 [184], which include the role of P450 2E1 in the oxidation of certain drugs, alcoholism, oxidative stress, and risk from cancer.

As pointed out earlier, the most generally accepted noninvasive human assay involves 6-hydroxylation of the muscle relaxant chlorzoxazone [1016, 1027]. Studies with humans show little effect of diabetes [1016, 1071] but an effect of body weight/obesity [1071, 1072]. As mentioned before, genotype has shown little impact on the in vivo parameters to date [69, 1072].

Another issue is drug metabolism and toxicity. Acetaminophen (paracetamol) overdose remains a major cause of liver failure in the USA and Europe. Several P450s are involved in the oxidation to the reactive iminoquinone [304]. Studies with P450 2E1-knockout mice indicate that P450 2E1 is probably a major determinant of acetaminophen toxicity in humans, because the toxicity was considerably attenuated in P450 2E1-knockout animals [104].

P450 2E1-null mice have the same blood ethanol levels as wild-type animals after ethanol dosing [1022], suggesting that P450 2E1 activity is not a major factor in ethanol metabolism, at least in mice. The situation regarding a role for P450 2E1 in alcohol-induced liver injury in other models is unclear, with some reports suggesting a link [1073, 1074] and others not [1022, 1075]. Autoantibodies against P450 2E1 have been reported in alcoholics [1076] and attributed to hydroxyethyl radicals [1077] (which may arise from lipid peroxidation processes rather than as intermediates in P450-catalyzed oxidation, *vide supra*). P450 2E1 is also a major autoantigen associated with halothane hepatitis, a rather idiosyncratic response [1078]. As with other autoimmunities involving P450s (2C9, 2D6, 21A2, *vide supra* and *vide infra*), causal associations remain to be demonstrated.

Many studies have been reported on the relationship of *CYP2E1* genetic variations to risk of diseases. Benzene poisoning in Chinese workers

showed some changes in risk with one genotype but only in smokers. With regard to cancers, the results appear to be very mixed. An early report suggested a link of lung cancer with a polymorphism, but since then the results have been mixed for cancers of the lung [1079–1084], oral cavity [1085, 1086], and stomach [1087]. In most of these cases, it should be emphasized that there is little information about exposure and the only relevant etiology is probably tobacco-derived nitrosamines. In a study of workers exposed to vinyl chloride (a P450 2E1 substrate [461]), some association was found between a P450 2E1 polymorphism and p53 mutations [1088]. However, it should be emphasized again that the relevance of *CYP2E1* genetic variants to known P450 2E1 reactions is unclear, particularly in vivo [1072], and it is difficult to define roles of these genetic polymorphisms in cancer risk; overall, P450 2E1 expression due to environmental influences may have a role but is more difficult to establish.

Because of the role of P450 2E1 in the metabolism of industrial chemicals, there is considerable interest in the field of occupational medicine [1089]. Genetic variations of P450 2E1 in human population have been linked to vinyl chloride-induced liver fibrosis [1090] and risk assessment of volatile organic chemicals [1091]. Physiologically based pharmacokinetic models have been developed to incorporate variation in human population, using trichloroethylene as an example [1092]. Efforts have been made to relate genetic variations in P450 2E1 to cancer of the lung [1093], head and neck [1094], gastric tract [1095, 1096], and colon/rectum [1097] and various chemically induced cancers [1098].

Autoantibodies to P450 2E1 have also been detected in cases of chronic hepatitis C infection [1099, 1100].

There is an extensive literature relating P450 2E1 to generation of reactive oxygen species and oxidative stress, e.g., [1101–1104]. Ingelman-Sundberg reported that P450 2E1 contributed ~20% of the NADPH-dependent lipid peroxidation in rat liver microsomes (and 45% in microsomes prepared from rats treated with acetone to induce P450 2E1) [1105]. Transfection of human P450 2E1 into a rat hepatic stellate cell culture system elevated the production of reactive species [1106]. Cederbaum [1107] has reviewed studies on the relationship of oxidative stress to P450 in liver cell models. However, almost all of the studies on P450 oxidative stress are in vitro studies (including cell culture), and there have been few in vivo studies. Even in the in vivo work that has been done, the biomarkers for oxidative stress are not ideal [1108, 1109]. Results from this laboratory showed that F_2 isoprostanes, considered the most reliable biomarkers of oxidative stress [1110], were not altered in rats treated with isoniazid to induce P450 2E1 [1111]. The same findings were observed (for liver, kidney, brain, and urinary isoprostanes) in mice [1112]. Further, no differences in the levels of the isoprostanes were seen between *CYP2E1*$^{+/+}$ and *CYP2E1*$^{-/-}$ mice. Mice with an Nrf2 reporter transgene system did not show increased activity when treated with isoniazid to induce P450 2E1 and did not show changes [1112], in marked contrast to in vitro studies on P450 2E1 in HepG2 cell culture [1102]. Although "global" oxidative stress does not appear to be associated with P450 2E1 in rodent models, the production of local "pockets" of reactive oxygen species, e.g., in mitochondria (as documented by isoprostane formation in in vitro systems [997]).

P450 2E1 may also be involved in nonalcoholic fatty liver disease, although this area is also controversial and genetic variations have not been implicated [184, 1113].

9.7.14 P450 2F1

9.7.14.1 Sites of Expression

P450 2F1 was originally cloned from a human lung library [1114]. It is expressed in bronchial epithelial cells. This is considered a lung-specific P450, although there have been some repeats of protein expression in liver [635] and of mRNA at some other sites, e.g., nasal mucosa [1115] and placenta [381].

9.7.14.2 Regulation

A lung-specific factor (LSF) protein has been reported to bind in the -152 to -182 5′-region of the

gene to yield the preferential expression in lung [1116]. The factors Sp1 and Sp3 have also been implicated in the expression of P450 2F1 [1117].

Metabolites of the P450 2F1 substrate 3-methylindole have been reported to induce P450 2F1 by a non-AhR mechanism [1118].

9.7.14.3 Genetic Variation

Polymorphisms have been reported in the CYP2F1 gene [1119, 1120]. The http://www.cypalleles.ki.se website currently shows eight alleles, with two frameshift variants and five coding region variants. The most frequent (*2A) is a frameshift and does not lead to a functional P450 2F1 [1119].

9.7.14.4 Substrates and Reactions

Several model fluorescent substrates have been used with P450 2F1 [1121], but most of the interest in P450 2F1 has been in regard to its ability to activate several potential toxicants and carcinogens, including 4-ipomeanol [1121], 3-methylindole [1122, 1123], styrene [1124], and naphthalene [1125].

9.7.14.5 Structure

No crystal structures have been reported. At least one homology model has been published [1126].

9.7.14.6 Inhibitors

The substrate 3-methylindole has been also reported to be a mechanism-based inactivator of P450 2F1 [1127].

9.7.14.7 Clinical Issues

Clinical issues have not been considered. Although functional polymorphisms have been reported [1120] and potential carcinogens can be activated by P450 2F1 (*vide supra*), epidemiological reports have not appeared.

9.7.15 P450 2J2

9.7.15.1 Sites of Expression

P450 2J2 is generally considered an extrahepatic P450. The highest level of expression is in the heart, but expression is also seen in skeletal muscle, placenta, small intestine, kidney, lung, pancreas, seminal vesicles, leukocytes, and brain [1128–1136]. The protein has been detected in human liver microsomes using LC–MS [635], although at a low level in one study [55]. High levels of P450 2J2 are expressed in adult human primary cardiomyocytes [1129]. Varying levels of P450 2J2 are expressed in human fetal tissues [1137]. P450 2J2 has also been reported to be expressed at higher levels in some tumors [833].

9.7.15.2 Regulation

The general consensus in the literature is that P450 2J2 is not very inducible [833, 1129]. Totah's laboratory reported a twofold induction of P450 2J2 mRNA by rosiglitazone in human primary cardiomyocytes [1129]. It has been reported that some regulation of P450 2J2 occurs through an AP-1 site and with microRNA let-7B [833, 1138–1140].

9.7.15.3 Genetic Variation

At least ten genetic variants of the *CYP2J2* gene have been reported (http://www.cypalleles.ki.se). Of the six alleles examined (other than wild type), five resulted in lower activity [1141]. Racial differences have been reported [1142].

Associations have been considered for a number of disease states, including diabetes [1143], hypertension [1144, 1145], ischemia [1146], and myocardial infarction [1147]. Other disease states have been considered with P450 2J2 in animal models.

9.7.15.4 Substrates and Reactions

The major endogenous substrate known for P450 2J2 is arachidonic acid, which is converted to all four epoxides (EETs) [1128]. These epoxides have a variety of biological activities and are a considerable source of interest (see also P450 2C9, Sect. 7.9.4).

P450 2J2 has also been found to be rather proficient in the oxidation of a number of drugs, including terfenadine [1129, 1148], ebastine [1149], astemizole [1150, 1151], hydroxyebastine and carebastine [1152], eperisone [1153], vorapaxar [1154], amiodarone [1155], albendazole and fenbendazole [833], thioridazine, me-

soridazine, danazol [1148], apixaban [1156], and some model substrates [1157]. With these drugs, it is not clear how much the generally extrahepatic metabolism of these contributes to the overall clearance, but in some cases local metabolism may be important.

9.7.15.5 Structure

No crystal structures have been reported. Some homology models have been proposed [1157, 1158].

9.7.15.6 Inhibitors

Several inhibitors of P450 2J2 have been synthesized, some with sub-μM K_I values [1157, 1159, 1160]. One of the goals is to inhibit P450 2J2 in tumors [1159]. Of the available drugs, danazol was the most selective and potent inhibitor (K_I 20 nM for inhibiting artemizole oxidation) [1155].

To date, there appear to be no reports of issues of drug–drug interactions due to inhibition.

9.7.15.7 Clinical Issues

As indicated earlier, there have not been any issues of drug–drug interaction with P450 2J2, and exactly how much this P450 contributes to overall drug clearance is unknown.

The major issue with P450 2J2 is its role in endogenous metabolism (i.e., arachidonic acid oxidation) and the etiology of several diseases, including hypoxia [1161], cardiotoxicity [1162, 1163], coronary artery disease [1164–1167], myocardial infarction [1168–1170], atherosclerosis [1171], hypertension [1172, 1173], asthma [1174], stroke [1169, 1175], hyperhomocysteinemia [1176], diabetes [1177], preeclampsia [1178], Crohn's disease [1179], and others [1130, 1180–1182].

9.7.16 P450 2R1

9.7.16.1 Sites of Expression

In the last edition of this chapter [149], nothing was known about P450 2R1. Today, this P450 is recognized as a major contributor in vitamin D metabolism and a three-dimensional structure is available [1183–1185].

Russell and his associates [1183] first cloned mouse P450 2R1 in a search for a liver microsomal vitamin D_3 25-hydroxylase. The mRNA is abundant in liver and testis of mice and was also identified (mice) in kidney, brain, epididymis, skin, heart, muscle, and spleen [1183]. In humans, a similar mRNA profile was reported [1186], with the highest levels in testis, followed by pancreas, and then the tissues reported by Cheng et al. [1183], including liver. Thus, P450 2R1 mRNA is expressed in many tissues. Protein detection has not been reported.

9.7.16.2 Regulation

Almost all of the work on regulation comes from cell culture systems. DNA methylation levels have been reported to predict variations in response to vitamin D [1187]. In a prostate cancer cell line (LNCaP cells) and skin fibroblasts, calcitriol suppressed P450 2R1 mRNA levels [1188]. The drug efavirenz suppressed P450 2R1 in fibroblasts but not LNCaP cells.

9.7.16.3 Genetic Variation

With the finding that P450 2R1 is a major vitamin D 25-hydroxylase [1183], considerable effort has been put into establishing the relationships of genetic variations. Shortly after the report that P450 2R1 is a vitamin D 25-hydroxylase [1183], Russell's group also reported that a patient with low circulating levels of 25-hydroxyvitamin D had an L99P change, which was associated with the defect [1189]. Surprisingly, no other polymorphisms have been entered in the http://www.cypalleles.ki.se site as of this writing. A GWAS of circulating vitamin D levels also identified an SNV in *CYP2R1* [1190].

However, a number of studies (not all cited here) have been done, and not all associated diseases under investigation are linked with the variation (see Clinical Implications, *vide infra*).

9.7.16.4 Substrates and Reactions

The only reaction attributed to P450 2R1 is the 25-hydroxylation of both vitamin D_2 and D_3 [1191].

A number of animal and human P450s (at least six) have been reported to catalyze vitamin D 25-hydroxylation, including P450s 2R1,

27A1, 3A4, 2J3, 2J2, 2D25, and 2C11 [1192]. In mice, a *CYP2R1* knockout lowered the level of 25-hydroxyvitamin D in serum by 50% and a *CYP27A1* deletion had no further effect [1184]. At least in mice, there may be another as yet unknown vitamin D 25-hydroxylase [1184]. Of the human P450 enzymes examined, P450 2R1 had >20-fold higher catalytic efficiency than any other P450 in vitamin D_3 25-hydroxylation [1191].

9.7.16.5 Structure

A crystal structure of P450 2R1 with bound vitamin D_3 has been reported [1185]. Cyclodextrin (used to solubilize the ligand vitamin) was present near the F–G loop. Vitamin D_3 was bound at a channel between the G- and I-helices and the B^1 helix/B–C loop, in an elongated conformation. The C-25 carbon distance to the heme iron was 6.5 Å, slightly longer than might be expected. However, this distance might change with the redox state or binding of P450 2R1 to accessory enzymes.

9.7.16.6 Inhibitors

Apparently, no inhibitors of P450 2R1 have been reported.

9.7.16.7 Clinical Issues

The major issue is vitamin D-dependent rickets, a rare autosomal recessive disease associated with low levels of activated vitamin D_3. This is the disease associated with the L99P variant by Cheng et al. [1189].

Since then a number of studies have been done to associate P450 2R1 with other diseases, including asthma [1193, 1194], diabetes [1195], multiple sclerosis [1196], and cancers [1197, 1198].

9.7.17 P450 2S1

9.7.17.1 Sites of Expression

P450 2S1 was discovered by Ingelman-Sundberg's group [1199] in searching databases. mRNA and protein blotting work indicate highest levels of expression in trachea, lung (and fetal lung), stomach, small intestine, and spleen. mRNA expression was also detected in colon, appendix, liver [1200], kidney, thymus, brain (substantia nigra), peripheral leukocytes, and placenta [1199, 1201]. Recently the protein was detected in human liver [635].

9.7.17.2 Regulation

Rivera et al. [72] reported that both mouse and human P450 2S1 mRNA transcripts are inducible by TCDD in cell culture, in a mechanism involving the AhR. Interestingly, induction is not seen in rats [1202]. Downregulation by corticosteroids in cell culture has been reported [1203].

9.7.17.3 Genetic Variation

Genetic variation appears to be extensive, with at least 13 alleles reported [1204, 1205] (http://www.cypalleles.ki.se). Most of these are outside of the coding region, and in no case have any resulting phenotypic changes been identified.

9.7.17.4 Substrates and Reactions

The identification of substrates for human P450 2S1 has been somewhat controversial. Reports of two oxidations—retinoic acid and naphthalene [1206, 1207]—have not been repeatable, at least with an *E. coli* recombinant enzyme [350, 1208]. Bui et al. [1209] reported that P450 2S1 could not be reduced by NADPH-P450 reductase, but this was disproven in a series of reduction reactions [263, 1208, 1210].

Bui et al. [1209] reported "peroxygenase"-type reaction of P450 2S1 with hydroperoxides. Such reactions have long been known in the P450 field [1211, 1212], but their physiological relevance has never been established. In these peroxygenase reactions, a number of polycyclic hydrocarbons and aflatoxin B_1 were substrates [1209]. However, one point that should not be dismissed is that these compounds were oxidized in cells in which P450 2S1 was transfected [1213], regardless of the mechanism. It is conceivable that the N-terminal modification used to express P450 2S1 might alter its catalytic selectivity, but the expressed form is definitely capable of accepting electrons from NADPH-P450 reductase [1210]. Other substrates for P450 2S1 include some aryl-

hydroxylamines, which are reduced to arylamines [263, 1214] (the corresponding arylamines were not substrates for oxidation). Some *N*-oxides are also reduced by P450 2S1 [1208, 1210].

Surprisingly, then, P450 2S1 is left without catalyzing any typical mixed-function oxidations, only reductions and peroxygenations. It seems highly unlikely it would only catalyze reductions. A metabolomic search of lungs from *CYP2S1*$^{(-/-)}$ mice revealed the accumulation of two molecules, taurocholic acid and tauro-β-muricholic acid, but only in female mice (Xiao, Y., Ding, X., and Guengerich, F.P., unpublished). Neither compound was found to be a substrate for human P450 2S1 nor were any of the precursors, so that a number of other explanations must be considered. Nevertheless, the relevance to any particular catalytic selectivity is unknown.

(Human) P450 2S1 was found not to appreciably activate any of a battery of procarcinogens tested [350].

9.7.17.5 Structure

No structure has been reported. One homology model has been published [1209].

9.7.17.6 Inhibitors

No inhibitors have been reported, in that definitive oxidations have not been identified.

9.7.17.7 Clinical Issues

The only clinical issue involves searches for association of cancer and respiratory diseases with genotype [1215, 1216].

9.7.18 P450 2U1

9.7.18.1 Sites of Expression

Essentially all of the expression reports have been at the mRNA level. P450 2U1 mRNA expression has been reported in brain and thymus [1217, 1218]. Some expression was also detected in other tissues, including heart, kidney, liver, lung, testes, and leukocytes [1217]. In the brain, the highest level of mRNA was in the cerebellum, as well as limbic structures and cortex, plus cerebellum, olfactory bulbs, and pons and medulla [1217]; see also [1219]. Another site of expression is white adipose tissue [1220]. P450 2U1 is also expressed in skin [1221].

9.7.18.2 Regulation

Relatively little is known about regulation of P450 2U1, other than what might be inferred from aspects of tissue localization (*vide supra*). P450 2U1 mRNA was upregulated in leukocytes following trauma, for unknown reasons [1222].

9.7.18.3 Genetic Variation

Genetic variation of P450 2U1 has been reported in a French population, with four variants reported [1223]. All of these four variations are outside of the protein coding region.

9.7.18.4 Substrates and Reactions

Chuang et al. expressed P450 2U1 in a baculovirus-based system and reported the ω- and ω-1 hydroxylation of arachidonic acid [1217]. Other long-chain fatty acids were oxidized (sites not identified) but short-chain fatty acids were not. Substrates included arachidonic, palmitic, palmitoleic, stearic, and vaccenic acids, plus eicosapentaenoic and docosahexaenoic acids. No kinetic parameters were reported [1217].

A metabolomics-based search for P450 2U1 substrates revealed arachidonic acid and also *N*-arachidonoylserotonin as substrates [1224]. The site of oxidation of *N*-arachidonoylserotonin was identified as the C-2 of the indole ring [1224]. *N*-Arachidonoylserotonin, an inhibitor of fatty acid amide hydrolase [1225], was shown to be present in human brain, and the oxidation at the C-2 site attenuated its ability to inhibit the hydrolase [1224].

9.7.18.5 Structure

No information is presently available.

9.7.18.6 Inhibitors

No information about inhibitors is presently available.

9.7.18.7 Clinical Issues

At the present time, there are no clinical issues regarding P450 2U1. The only clinical issues in-

volve the potential of P450 2U1 as a tumor marker [1226]. A variant has been associated with complicated forms of hereditary spastic paraparesis [1227].

9.7.19 P450 2W1

9.7.19.1 Sites of Expression

mRNA searches showed little expression in most tissues [350, 1228] but expression in colorectal tumors [1228]. However, the protein has also been detected in human liver [635].

9.7.19.2 Regulation

P450 2W1 has been shown to be regulated by gene methylation [185]. The protein has also been reported to be glycosylated in human embryonic kidney (HEK)-293 cells and to have inverted endoplasmic reticulum topology [185].

9.7.19.3 Genetic Variation

Several reports have appeared on the genetic variation of P450 2W1 [1229–1232]. The http://www.cypalleles.ke.se website lists seven known alleles, five of which lead to coding changes (effects are unknown). One of the issues is potential relationship to colon cancer prognosis.

9.7.19.4 Substrates and Reactions

Although P450 2W1 could probably still be considered an "orphan" P450 (Table 9.1), a number of catalytic activities have now been ascribed to it. P450 2W1 activates a number of procarcinogens, including PAHs, aflatoxins, and aryl- and heterocyclic amines [350, 1233]. A cancer chemotherapeutic agent, AQ4N, is reduced by P450 2W1 [1208]. P450 2W1 also activates several cancer chemotherapeutic agents by oxidation, including aryl benzothiazoles [1214, 1234] and duocarmycin analogs [1235].

A metabolomic search for endogenous substrates for P450 2W1 revealed lysolecithins [1236]. Hydroxylation and epoxidation at the internal carbons of the fatty acids were observed, and the reaction occurred with other monoacyl (but not diacyl) glycerophospholipids [1236]. Other reported substrates are indole, 3-methylindole, and chlorzoxazone [1237]. Only very low catalytic activity towards arachidonic acid is observed [350, 1228, 1237].

9.7.19.5 Structure

A homology model of P450 2W1 has been published [1238].

9.7.19.6 Inhibitors

No inhibitors of P450 2SW1 have been reported.

9.7.19.7 Clinical Issues

The only clinical issues reported relevant to P450 2W1 relate to the possibility of P450 2W1 expression as a cancer marker [1230, 1239, 1240].

9.7.20 P450 3A4

P450 3A4 is the most abundant P450 in the human body (e.g., Figs. 9.2 and 9.3) and has a dominant role in drug metabolism (Fig. 9.1b). Some of the earliest preparations of human P450 [9, 10] were retrospectively found to be P450 3A4. Two approaches led to an extensive characterization. Watkins et al. [1241] isolated a P450 from human liver using immunochemical cross-reactivity with what is now recognized as a rat subfamily 3A P450. This laboratory isolated an enzyme from human livers that catalyzed the oxidation of the hypotensive dihydropyridine drug nifedipine [16]. cDNA cloning yielded sequences corresponding to *CYP3A3* [1242] and *CYP3A4* [1243]. (The former differed from *CYP3A4 at* 14 sites and could be considered a rare allele, although it has not been reported again [1244–1246] and originally came from the same single-liver cDNA library as the *CYP3A4* clone; *CYP3A3* has accordingly been dropped from the nomenclature and earlier references to this should probably be considered to indicate P450 3A4.)

Subsequently studies with microsomes, antibodies, and purified P450 3A4 quickly indicated that nifedipine was not the only substrate; other substrates included other dihydropyridines [1247], steroids [16, 1248], quinidine [97], the oral contraceptive 17α-ethinylestradiol [26], and the carcinogen aflatoxin B_1 [29]. With more stud-

ies and the application of recombinant systems, the repertoire of substrates expanded rapidly [1249].

9.7.20.1 Sites of Expression

P450 3A4 is the most abundant P450 in human liver and in the small intestine. The average fraction of the total P450 in liver accounted for by P450 3A4 has been estimated to be 25–30% [52] (Figs. 9.2 and 9.6); in small intestine, the fraction attributed to P450 3A4 is even higher (Fig. 9.3). A study with the selective inhibitor gestodene, which destroys P450 3A4, indicated that P450 3A4 can constitute 60% of the total hepatic P450 [1250]. Several estimates have been made of the absolute amount of P450 3A4 (Fig. 9.2b, c, and d). One estimate with a pool of Japanese samples was 64 pmol P450 3A4/mg protein, but analysis of nine individual samples in the same laboratory yielded a mean of 9 (pmol P450 3A4/mg microsomal protein, range 1–28) [54]. Another laboratory reported a mean of 68 (pmol P450 3A4/mg microsomal protein, range 10–262) [55].

P450 3A4 is also expressed in some extrahepatic tissues, including lung [382, 1251], stomach, colon [382], brain [1252], and adrenal (weak) [1253]. P450 3A4 has not been reported to be expressed in kidney, prostate, testis, or thymus but other subfamily 3A P450s are [1253]. P450 3A4 expression has been reported in brain at both the mRNA and protein levels, particularly in the cortex, neurons, and blood–brain barrier endothelial cells [1252, 1254, 1255]. This location is of relevance regarding not only drug metabolism of neurochemical drugs but also metabolism of endogenous chemicals there, e.g., morphine (Sect. 7.20.4, *vide infra*; Fig. 9.17). The literature is mixed on whether expression occurs in peripheral blood lymphocytes or not [1253, 1256].

P450 3A4 is expressed in some tumors, although the literature is very mixed as to reports of levels being lower or higher than the surrounding tissue [1257–1259].

A significant gender difference in P450 3A4 expression does not appear to occur [52, 64] (although one report indicated a difference [65]), and some apparent pharmacokinetic gender differences may be attributable to P-glycoprotein not P450 3A4 [66]. In fetal liver, P450 3A7 is the most abundant form and P450 3A4 expression is very low [174, 1260]. P450 3A4 expression increases rapidly after birth and reaches 50% of adult levels between 6 and 12 months of age [1260]. Although many general regulatory concerns have been expressed about additional safety margins for children with drugs and other chemicals, the evidence in this case indicates that P450 3A4 activity levels in infants are slightly higher than in adults [1260]. Other studies concur that there is a marked development of P450 3A4 (switch from P450 3A7 expression fetal period) following birth and increase during the first year of life [1261], with relatively little change after childhood [64].

9.7.20.2 Regulation

The *CYP3A4* gene is at chromosome 7q22.1 [1262]. Although 3A subfamily enzymes were long known to be inducible in animals [1263] and considerable literature existed on the in vivo induction of many activities by barbiturates and macrolide antibiotics (e.g., rifampicin) [2], early demonstrations of inducibility were indirect but some progress was made [1241]. A general correlation between enzymes and mRNA levels could be shown in human liver samples [1242, 1244]. Defining the mechanism of regulation was difficult [1264], to some extent because of the difficulty in finding appropriately responsive cells to utilize the *CYP3A4* gene and vector constructs derived from it. Guzelian's laboratory reported that the source of liver cells was a greater issue than the *CYP3A* regulatory region in comparing interspecies differences in *CYP3A* gene regulation [1265], and this result can now be rationalized in the context of new knowledge about receptors (*vide infra*).

Although most *CYP3A* subfamily genes are inducible by dexamethasone, the classic glucocorticoid receptor was shown not to be involved in rat liver [1266]. In early 1998, Maurel and his associates reported that the macrolide antibiotic rifampicin acted as a nonsteroidal ligand and agonist of the human glucocorticoid receptor, providing a possible mechanism for regulation and a difference with the rodent systems [1267].

The interpretation of these conclusions was questioned by Ray et al. [1268].

Shortly thereafter, Kliewer's group characterized the human homologue of mouse PXR, which bound steroids and interacted with *CYP3A* subfamily genes in the manner expected for a major regulatory influence [1269, 1270] (some literature also refers to the human PXR as "SXR"). This member of the steroid receptor family "orphan" group (PXR) interacted with barbiturates, steroids (including dexamethasone), statin drugs, macrolide antibiotics, and some organochlorine pesticides [1270, 1271].

Knowledge of PXR and its cognate binding site has led to the development of PXR receptor and reporter assays to screen for P450 3A4 induction with new drug candidates [1272–1274]. The discovery of PXR suggested that alleles of this receptor might be responsible for the variable inducibility in different individuals. However, the PXR SNVs found to date have not been found to control P450 3A4 induction [1275]. The regulation of *CYP3A4* expression is more complicated than simple loading of activated PXR (e.g., Fig. 9.13), as suggested by Kliewer's early work showing the roles of coactivators [1269, 1270]. However, the glucocorticoid-mediated induction of P450 3A4 is mediated by elements in addition to the canonical PXR site [1276, 1277]. Some compounds (e.g., ketoconazole) suppress *CYP3A4* gene expression, apparently via binding to the PXR and interaction with "corepressors" (NCoR, SMRT) [1278]. CAR (see Sect. 6.7.2) appears to interact with the *CYP3A4* gene at the PXR site to cause induction [1279]. Further, there is evidence that 1*α*,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 (see Sect. 6.53) also controls the transcription of P450 3A4 [1280]. This effect is mediated through the VDR [551], which has similarity to PXR and CAR in the steroid receptor superfamily. Further, kinases have been shown to modulate the induction of P450 3A4 via VDR in Caco-2 cells [1281].

Other factors also contribute to P450 3A4 regulation. Among these are C/EPP*α*, DBP [1282], and HNF-4*α* [1283]. Interleukin-6 has been reported to downregulate P450 3A4 through translational induction of the repressive C/EBP*β*-LIP protein [1284]. Thus, the transcriptional regulation of P450 3A4 expression centers on PXR but involves many other aspects. A systematic transcriptomic analysis of the regulation of human P450s, including P450 3A4, has been published, based on pathway analysis in human liver samples [64, 1285].

Regulation of P450 3A4 expression has been reviewed by Schuetz [1286]. The P450 3A4 gene is somewhat unique in having an upstream proximal ER6 element, with xenobiotic response enhancer module (XREM) and constitutive liver enhancer module (CLEM) [1287]. The novel enhancer CLEM4 is important, and HNF-1*α*, HNF-4*α*, upstream stimulatory factor (USF) 1, and Ap-1 all interact with CLEM-4 [1288]. It is also polymorphic. HNF-4*α* determines PXR- and CAR-mediated induction of P450 3A4 [1289]. Nuclear factors (e.g., VDR) can compete with PXR for binding to its cognate site [1290]. PPAR*α* has also been reported to regulate P450 3A4 [1291].

Based on results obtained with endometrial samples, it has been postulated that estrogens upregulate P450 3A4 [1292]. In addition, Wolbold et al. [1293] reported twofold higher levels of P450 3A4 in livers from women than men in a collection of 94 samples. However, this gender dimorphism has not been observed in other studies except for Schirmer et al. [65], which was only seen when testosterone 6*b*-hydroxylation activity was considered (but not when midazolam was the test substrate) and was not statistically significant [64].

Another aspect of P450 3A4 regulation involves degradation. TAO, erythromycin, and some related amine macrolide antibiotics form "metabolite complexes" (C-nitroso:iron (R–N=O:Fe)) and inactive protein accumulates [1294, 1295]. These studies have relevance to in vivo P450 3A4 inhibition by these drugs.

Degradation of P450 3A4 appears to be degraded by a ubiquitin-linked pathway [336]. Correia and her associates also reported that protein kinase C-modified P450 3A4 at Thr-264 and Ser-420; the relevance of these phosphorylations to ubiquitin-linked degradation is yet unknown [1296].

Phosphorylation of P450 3A4 has been reported in liver samples [297]. The effect on catalytic activity is not known. Phosphorylation (Thr-264, Ser-420, Ser-478) is also important in ubiquitin-dependent proteasomal degradation [1297], which involves gp78 and CHIP E3 ligases [1298]. Conformational phosphodegrous (negatively charged patches) have been considered for (ubiquitin) E2/E3 recognition [1299]. The NFκB pathway has also been considered to interact with proteasomal degradation in regulating the stability of the P450 3A4 protein [1300].

Hughes et al. [1301] reported that progesterone receptor membrane component 1 (PGTMC1, or Dop1) binds and regulates (human) P450 3A4, based on work with a yeast model. However, in studies in mammalian cell culture, downregulation of PGTMC1 did not affect expression or localization of P450 3A4 [1302]. Transfection of PGRMC1 along with P450 3A4 resulted in the inhibition of P450 3A4, and this inhibition was relieved by increased expression of NADPH-P450 reductase.

9.7.20.3 Genetic Variation

The issue of genetic variation is considered in the context of attempts to explain the population variability in P450 3A4 activity, which does not show truly modal distribution [1303].

At least 43 alleles of P450 3A4 are known, and an additional four SNVs have yet to be characterized with regard to haplotype (http://www.cypalleles.ki.se). The SNVs and other variants identified have not yet shown much relationship to catalytic activities [1304–1310].

Some of the variants have impaired function [1311, 1312]. The *17 allele (coding for an F189S change) had < 1 % of the normal catalytic activity [1313]. Polymorphisms in transcription factors and other regulatory proteins can influence P450 3A4 expression [1314].

Klein and Zangar [1315] have reviewed the contributions of various genetic components in the context of the overall variation in P450 3A4.

9.7.20.4 Substrates and Reactions

Analysis of the catalytic activity of P450 3A4 and other subfamily 3A P450 enzymes is not always easy to assess because of nuances about the effects of the membranes and other proteins. Wrighton examined P450s 3A4, 3A5, and 3A7 under identical conditions and concluded that P450 3A4 is generally more catalytically active than 3A4 or 3A7 towards all substrates examined [1316].

9.7.20.4.1 Substrates

P450 3A4 contributes to the metabolism of ~50 % of the drugs on the market or under development (Fig. 9.1b). For lists, see Table 9.5 and Rendic [51]. Many of these are important drugs such as simvastatin (Zocor®) and some other statins [1317], the prostate hypertrophy inhibitor finasteride (Proscar®/Propecia®) [1318], the immune suppressant cyclosporin [20, 1319], protease inhibitors such as indinavir [1320], and sildenafil (Viagra®) [1321].

In the course of these reactions, P450 3A4 catalyzes some atypical reactions [887], including desaturation [1317], oxidative carboxylic acid ester cleavage [1322], and oxidation of a nitrile to an amide [1323]. An unexpected reaction encountered in this laboratory was the oxidation of alkylphenyl ether nonionic detergents, which have been commonly used in enzyme purification [537] and also have some medical and industrial applications [1324]. Methylene hydroxylations yield hemiacetals, which break down to shorten the chains [1324].

One of the classic (and fastest) reactions catalyzed by P450 3A4 is testosterone 6β-hydroxylation [16]. However, the physiological significance of this and several other steroid hydroxylations [1248] is unclear. The significance of P450 3A4 in physiology may be questioned, given its variability (Fig. 9.5). However, some contributions are possible and may be suggested from recent work. Cholesterol is oxidized by P450 3A4 to 4β-hydroxycholesterol, a major circulating oxysterol [1325, 1326]. P450 3A4 also catalyzes the 25-hydroxylation of 5β-cholestane-3α,7α,12α-triol [1327, 1328]. The product is a potent PXR agonist, and this system might function as an autoregulatory pathway (i.e., excess triol activates PXR and P450 3A4, which reduces the level of triol [1329]).

P450 3A4 also functions in the metabolism of cancer chemotherapeutic drugs. In addition, attention has been given to activations of drugs and chemical carcinogens. P450 3A4 activates the ER antagonist tamoxifen to produce DNA adducts (Fig. 9.10) [1330]. Another example of carcinogen activation involves aflatoxin B_1, which undergoes both a detoxicating 3α-hydroxylation and formation of the highly mutagenic 8,9-*exo*-epoxide [29, 1331, 1332]. Some other carcinogen substrates of P450 3A4 are listed in Table 9.8.

One of the issues with P450 3A4 is which reaction provides the most appropriate index of activity, both in vitro and in vivo. Historically nifedipine oxidation and testosterone 6β-hydroxylation were among the first activities identified [16] and are still used in vitro [158]. Midazolam 1′-hydroxylation has also been used extensively [158], in part because of its acceptance for in vivo assays.

Some higher-throughput fluorescence assays were also developed and gained commercial appeal [1333, 1334]. One issue regarding these and also several other P450 3A4 reactions is that they show variable effects of added chemicals, i.e., one compound may inhibit a certain P450 3A4 reaction but stimulate another. Chauret et al. [1335] reported a fluorescence reaction that behaves in a very similar way to testosterone 6β-hydroxylation. Houston has examined the behavior of P450 3A4 probe substrates in vitro and grouped them into two categories. Although all of these reactions are catalyzed by P450 3A4, they have been categorized into two groups by their behavior in the presence of other compounds, as mentioned above [1336]. One group includes testosterone, cyclosporin, and erythromycin. The second includes midazolam, triazolam, dextromethorphan, and diazepam. Terfenadine fits in either group, and nifedipine seemed to have properties unique from both groups [1336].

The ambivalence about the variability of probe drugs is even greater for in vivo human experiments than in vitro, as one might expect. A number of reactions have been used, including nifedipine oxidation [1337], erythromycin *N*-demethylation [1338], lidocaine oxidation [1339], dapsone *N*-hydroxylation [1340], midazolam 1′-hydroxylation [1341], and quinine 3′-hydroxylation [1342]. In most cases, the test drug is administered orally for convenience, except for some uses of erythromycin and midazolam (i.v.). The ratio of (endogenous) urinary 6β-hydroxycortisol to cortisol has also been used to assess P450 3A4 function [1343]. Many of the assays reflect the activity of P450 3A4 in the small intestine, particularly with the drugs administered orally. The erythromycin breath test (exhaled CO_2 produced from the HCHO released in the reaction) is generally used to estimate hepatic P450 3A4 and has been used as an aid in selecting cyclosporin doses for liver transplant patients [1344]. The lack of correlation of these indicators is a problem in the practical analysis of drug interactions [1345–1347]. Some of the discrepancies are probably inherent in the nature of P450 3A4 itself (i.e., see in vitro assays, *vide supra*). Other issues involve the lack of coordinate regulation of hepatic and intestinal P450 3A4 [1348] and the activity of P-glycoprotein [1349] which shows some overlap in regulation patterns with P450 3A4 [1350] and influences the availability of substrates to P450 3A4 in both small intestine and liver.

The substrates of most interest with P450 3A4 are drugs, steroids, and carcinogens. It is very clear that P450 3A4 is a major factor in drug metabolism (Figs. 9.1b, 9.2, and 9.3). P450 3A4 catalyzes many steroid reactions, although the physiological significance of these remains to be established. P450 3A4 is also able to activate many procarcinogens (Fig. 9.10) [99], although the impact on human cancer remains to be established.

P450 3A4 is involved in the oxidation of cholic acid to 3-dehydrocholic acid and of chenodeoxycholic acid (CDCA; 6α-hydroxylation) [1351]. P450 3A4 hydroxylates cholesterol at the 4β-position, and this product accumulates and can be of use as a noninvasive marker of P450 3A4 function [1352–1354]. Cholesterol is also hydroxylated at the 25 position by P450 3A4 [1355, 1356].

P450 3A4 has also been demonstrated to catalyze testosterone 1β-hydroxylation [1357] and progesterone 21-hydroxylation [1358]. P450

3A4 has long been known to catalyze estradiol 2- (and some 4-) hydroxylation [16]; more recent studies with transgenic mice suggest that P450 3A4 may have an important physiological role in catalyzing this reaction in vivo [1359].

In addition to the list of major drugs for which P450 3A4 has a major role (Tables 9.5, 9.6, 9.7, and Fig. 9.1b), the enzyme has more recently been shown to have roles in the oxidation of thalidomide [1360, 1361], and tamoxifen (α-hydroxylation) [1362].

P450 has also been demonstrated to play important roles in the biosynthesis of endogenous morphine in mammals, catalyzing both (1) the cyclizations of (*R*)-reticuline to salutaridine [905] and (2) the elusive O^6-demethylation of thebaine involved in the latter stages of morphine synthesis [906] (Fig. 9.17). With this, a minimal scheme can be proposed with P450 enzymes capable of all oxidative steps in the pathway.

9.7.20.4.2 Catalytic Mechanism

The mechanism of P450 3A4 has been studied extensively, and several aspects of it bear discussion (along with structure considerations, Sect. 7.20.5) before considering the issue of cooperativity. The basic P450 catalytic scheme is actually a rather minimal scheme. Studies with substrates and inhibitors provided evidence that substrate binding is a multistep kinetic process [217, 218], as corroborated by others [219]. The evidence for multiple occupancy of P450 3A4 (Sect. 7.20.5, *vide infra*), coupled with the multistep binding, makes the process difficult. Sligar and his associates have shown that the oxidation–reduction potential of P450 3A4 is lowered by at least some substrates [1363], and the presence of substrate is known to facilitate rates of reduction of ferric P450 3A4 [1364, 1365]. The FeO_2^{2+} complex has been observed (stabilized in the presence of substrate) but is less stable than in several other P450s and degrades rapidly [1366, 1367]. Some, but not all, P450 3A4 reactions are stimulated by the presence of cytochrome b_5 [1365]. Two surfaces of cytochrome b_5 have major and minor roles in interactions with P450 3A4 [1368]. Electron transfer is not required for the stimulatory role of cytochrome b_5 (with P450 3A4), in that apo-cytochrome b_5 (without heme, devoid of electron transfer capability) is also effective [1369, 1370].

One point that can be made here (but that applies to many P450s) is that they exist, in part, in the ferrous state in the cell [1371]. Thus, the ferric state is not necessarily the starting point in the catalytic cycle.

Deuterated testosterone has been used to probe the catalytic mechanism of P450 3A4 [1372] (Fig. 9.19). Abstraction of the 6β hydrogen of testosterone is highly stereoselective, with the oxygen rebound also going only to the β position. The use of both 6-deuterated and 6-tritiated testosterone led to the conclusion that the 6β-hydroxylation step has a high intrinsic kinetic deuterium isotope effect, which is considerably attenuated in the steady state [1372]. The conclusion is that steps other than C–H bond breaking limit rates of the steady-state reaction.

More recently, P450 3A4 was also shown to oxidize 4,5-dihydrotestosterone, a more potent androgen that differs only from testosterone in the pucker of the A-ring (Fig. 9.20). The sites of hydroxylation were the two axial methyls (C-18, C-19; Fig. 9.20), which is surprising on the basis

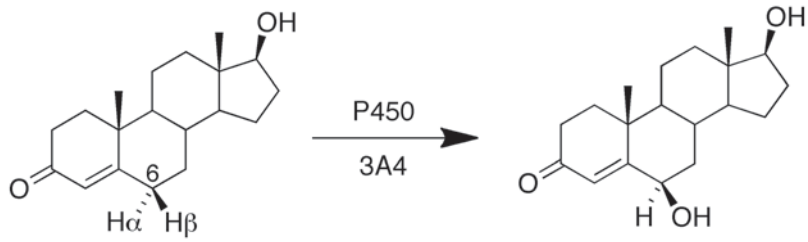


Fig. 9.19 Stereoselective removal of 6β-hydrogen from testosterone by P450 3A4 [1372]

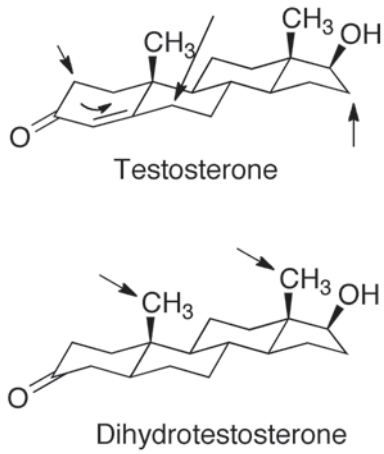


Fig. 9.20 Regioselectivity of oxidation of testosterone and dihydrotestosterone by P450 3A4 [1357, 1373]

of both chemical reactivity and modeling predictions [1373].

9. 7.20.4.3 Cooperativity

At the outset, cooperativity of P450s was regarded as a curiosity, but today there is interest in practical settings, as reviewed by Obach [1374]. Both heterotropic and homotropic cooperativity have been observed with several human (and other P450s), although it has been most reported with P450 3A4 over the past 20 years [1375]. For a review of the mechanistic issues with P450 3A4, see Sevrioukova and Poulos [1376].

Although there are older examples of in vivo heterotropic cooperativity [202], it is difficult to assign these to particular P450s. The results of Tang and Stearns with quinidine and warfarin in animals are probably attributable to subfamily 3A P450s [207]. Evidence for heterotropic oxidation of thalidomide in a transgenic P450 3A4 mouse has been presented [1377]. Also, midazolam oxidation could be stimulated by a drug candidate—5-(4-fluorobenzyl)-2-((3-fluorophenoxy)methyl)-4,5,6,7-tetrahydropyrazolo[1,5-*a*] pyrazine—that also had (in vivo) enhancing effects in rats [1378].

Suggestions of multiple occupancy of the active site of P450 3A4 were made in the 1990s [205, 211, 212]. However, dual occupancy was not definitively demonstrated until the X-ray crystallography work of Ekroos and Sjogren [213] appeared. A number of kinetic and spectroscopic measurements were analyzed and estimates of the number of ligands included in the active site of 2–4 were made using various models [1379–1384]. Cytochrome b_5 has been reported to induce P450 3A4 substrate cooperativity [1385].

To summarize the cited literature (and much more for which space was not available), the evidence is in favor of cooperativity involving multiple occupancy within the active site (of P450 3A4 in this case), and there is little if any evidence for a completely distinct allosteric site on the protein. Direct evidence (X-ray crystallography) exists for multiple occupancy [213], and Auclair and her associates have shown that attaching a large molecule (theobromine) to substrates not only allows catalysis but also changes the regioselectivity of oxidation [1386]. Models based on kinetic systems are very complex, particularly in light of limited information about what step(s) is rate limiting in most cases [1372] and the demonstrated complexity of ligand binding [217, 218, 1387]. Hill plot n values for cooperativity are low (<1.5) in most cases (subject to error), and artifactual sigmoidicity can be introduced simply by running low substrate concentration reactions beyond linearity. The number of variables often greatly exceeds the experimental parameters used. Another obstacle is finding a satisfactory substrate and effector, in that the patterns with different P450 3A4 ligands are rather unpredictable.

In many respects, equilibrium physical measurements could be considered most valuable. Nuclear magnetic resonance (NMR) spectra (T_1 paramagnetic relaxation) were used to probe cooperativity of midazolam with testosterone and α-NF [1388]. Atkins and his associates [1389] used a single-molecule fluorescent approach to show "allosteric" effects of one ligand on the dissociation rate of another substrate, Nile red. Nile red is an allosteric fluorescent substrate and has utility for such studies [1390]; evidence could also be obtained for a second binding site [1391].

Another aspect and possibly another solution to the issue comes from work by Friedman using flash photolysis kinetics (of CO rebinding after

photodissociation from ferrous P450 3A4). The kinetics were multiphasic and were selectively altered by the presence of different substrates [1392]. Heterotropic effects were observed with benzo[*a*]pyrene and α-NF [1393]. The interpretation of the results is that different substrates differentially modulate these kinetics by (1) changing the P450 conformation to alter the rate, and/or (2) steric effects (of ligands) that reduce rates [1394]. Both effects are possible, although the enhancement of rates in some cases [1392] argue against the generality of the latter explanation and in favor of multiple conformations for P450 3A4 bound to various ligands. The concept advanced is that some ligands act as allosteric factors to "switch" P450 3A4 conformations [1395]. Some possibly relevant work has been done by Anzenbacherová [1396], who did pressure studies on P450 3A4 and found that the compressibility of P450 3A4 was less than that of bacterial P450 102A1; the compressibility was modified by the ligand TAO. The concept of preexisting multiple conformers of P450 3A4 is an explanation for the flash photolysis work [1392–1395] and has support in newer nonclassical approaches to general protein chemistry [1397–1399]. This view differs from the more general static "lock-and-key" view of enzyme/substrate complexes and the induced-fit theory in which enzymes are shaped by their substrates. The basic concept is that protein dynamics present an ensemble of structures of an enzyme in solution and different ligands bind to individual states depending upon their complementarity [1397–1399]. Another consideration in this discussion, somewhat related, is that there is good evidence that P450 conformations change during the course of the catalytic cycle [1400], and evidence has already been presented that different forms of P450 3A4 can differ in their binding of a ligand (e.g., ferric and ferrous) [211].

Where does all of the work to date leave us in this area? A recent review by Atkins et al. [1401] summarizes much of the work in more detail and presents a cogent analysis. Summarizing and expanding on this, there are several major possibilities to explain the observed cooperativity of P450 (and the other P450s showing this behavior), which are not necessarily exclusive: (1) a "classic" allosteric model with binding of effectors at a site that then regulates the conformation for substrate binding; (2) a relatively rigid P450 with a large active site that can accommodate two to three ligands, with the results depending on the chemical interactions of the two ligands with each other and with P450 residues; and (3) a series of preexisting conformations of P450 3A4 that selectively interact with individual ligands [1397–1399]. A general concept of induced fit is related to the third possibility, as in the phenomena already mentioned that different protein conformations exist throughout the catalytic cycle, can differ in affinities and substrate orientation, and may not be in rapid equilibria. Many steady-state kinetic schemes have been proposed but, in considering the possible origins [200, 1402], cannot be considered unique and do not provide mechanistic answers.

To return to the questions raised by Sevrioukova and Poulos [1376], there are still many unanswered questions about cooperativity, even 20 years after the first reports with P450 3A4 [204] and 45 years after the first general reports of the phenomenon with P450s [201, 203, 1403], explaining the mechanisms at a molecular level is not yet within our grasp. However, the battery of structural, spectroscopic, and other tools available is promising. There is evidence that the phenomenon may contribute to drug–drug interactions and human variability in response to molecules.

9.7.20.5 Structure

A number of site-directed mutagenesis studies on the possible roles of individual residues have been published. Phe-304 [1404] and Ala-305 [1405], in the putative I-helix, are proposed to control access to the catalytic center. Phe-304 was also implicated in the partitioning of aflatoxin B_1 oxidation (between 3α-hydroxylation and 8,9-*exo*-epoxidation) [1406]. A role for Asn-206 was also proposed in the work with aflatoxin B_1 [1406]. Leu-211 is also postulated to control the size of the active site [1407].

A number of X-ray crystal structures of P450 3A4 are now available, including the protein without a ligand [1408] and with bound metyra-

pone, progesterone [215], erythromycin, ketoconazole [213], and ritonavir and several ritonavir analogs [1387, 1409, 1410]. The active site is large (~1285 Å^3), and in the case of ketoconazole two molecules of the ligand are present, only one of which is in a position to be oxidized [213]. Another interesting aspect is the binding of progesterone at a peripheral site, 17 Å from the iron, in a position incompatible with catalysis [215]. Collectively these structures are very valuable in understanding how this enzyme handles so many reactions (*vide infra*, Fig. 9.1b). One general conclusion from all of the structural work is that P450 3A4 can use multiple conformations to accommodate different ligands, i.e., has "malleability" [1410, 1411]. Support for this malleability of P450 3A4 comes from molecular dynamics simulations, which show much more flexibility for P450 3A4 than for P450 2A6 or 2C9 [1412].

Whether the site of progesterone binding in the structure of Williams et al. [215] is relevant is an interesting question. Subsequently evidence has been presented that P450 3A4 can have initial binding to P450 3A4 prior to moving near the heme iron [217], and the peripheral site might represent this. Davydov et al. [1413] also reported a peripheral binding site for a dye (fluorol-7GA) using fluorescence energy transfer.

Cross-linking studies and mass spectrometry have been used to characterize a site of interaction of P450 3A4 with cytochrome b_5/apo-cytochrome b_5 [1414].

Numerous systems have been developed to predict sites of oxidation by P450 3A4, e.g., [926].

9.7.20.6 Inhibitors

Inhibition of P450 3A4 is a major issue in the pharmaceutical industry and the cause of a number of important drug–drug interactions (Table 9.6). A compendium of P450 3A4 inhibitors has also been compiled by Rendic [51]. Only a few other specific examples of P450 inhibitors will be mentioned here. One example of a problem leading to recall of a drug is that of terfenadine [92–95]. Inhibition of P450 3A4 is a frequent problem with drug candidates, particularly unsuspected mechanism-based inactivation, and strategies have been developed for minimizing it [1415] or making in vitro assessment as to the extent it may be an issue in vivo [1416].

The inhibition of P450 3A4 has been shown to be altered by the presence of (coding region) variations [1417].

Erythromycin and ketoconazole are two of the most established inhibitors of P450 3A4, based on clinical experience. Ketoconazole, used at ~1 μM, is probably the best established P450 3A4 inhibitor for in vitro use [85]. Another P450 inhibitor is TAO [1418], which also has clinical implications. TAO has been used as a diagnostic in vitro inhibitor of P450 3A4, although its mode of action (activation to a nitroso derivative that complexes P450 iron) requires time for the inhibition to occur.

One issue is the inhibition of P450 3A4 by grapefruit juice, first reported by Bailey [1419]. The effect was rather specific for grapefruit and a few other citrus fruits (not orange), and warning labels now include this contraindication for many drugs [1420]. Naringenin has some effect [1421], but the most active compounds appear to be the furanocoumarins bergamottin and 6′,7′-dihydroxybergamottin, which behave as mechanism-based inactivators to destroy intestinal P450 3A4 [88, 89]. The magnitude of the effect of the interaction varies with drugs, with some of the statins, buspirone, terfenadine, astemizole, and amiodaraone reported to show the greatest interactions [1420].

Many of the HIV protease inhibitors are also potent inhibitors of P450 3A4 as well as substrates in some cases [1422]. Because of the variety of drugs that AIDS patients use, the potential for interactions is considerable.

The effects of some herbal medicines on P450 3A4 have already been mentioned. In addition to P450 3A4 induction (e.g., St. John's wort), some of these materials also contain inhibitors. For instance, kava kava extracts produce kavapyrones that inhibit P450 3A4 [1423].

Oral contraceptives contain acetylenes and can be mechanistic inactivators of P450 3A4. Inactivation has been demonstrated for 17α-ethinylestradiol, the major estrogenic component of oral contraceptives [26, 1424], and several of

the progestogenic components, particularly gestodene [1250]. Because of the very low doses of these contraceptives that are used today, the effects might be expected to be small [1425], although some in vivo effects have been reported [1426, 1427].

Some chemicals and also oxidants have been shown to cause the covalent cross-linking of heme to apo-P450 [197]. Correia's group has characterized the products of the destruction of P450 3A4 with cumene hydroperoxide; the information is consistent with a dipyrrolic fragment of heme bound to fragment of the protein [1428].

Among diagnostic inhibitors used for reaction phenotyping, ketoconazole (at 1–2 μM) remains a popular choice, although it will not distinguish among individual subfamily 3A P450s [473]. Azamulin has some advantages [1429], and "CYP3cide" (PF-04981517; 1-methyl-3-[1-methyl-5-(4-methylphenyl)-1*H*-pyrazol-4-yl]-1*H*-pyrolo[3,4-*d*]pyrimidine) [1430] and ML-368 [1431] are P450 3A4-specific. Li et al. [1432] have described a P450 3A4-selective inhibitor (1-(4-imidazopyridinyl-7-phenyl)-3-(4′-cyanobiphenylurea (SR9186)) that can be utilized for inhibiting only P450 3A4 and not 3A5.

Ritonavir is one of the most potent inhibitors of P450 3A4 [1416]. A number of analogs have been compared using spectral, kinetic, and structural (crystallography) approaches [1409, 1410, 1433].

P450 3A4 is involved in the bioactivation of a number of chemical carcinogens (Fig. 9.10) [99], and one strategy for chemoprevention is to inhibit P450 3A4. A number of flavonoid inhibitors have been characterized [365]. *cis*-Terpenones have been shown to block aflatoxin B_1 cytotoxicity in vitro [1434].

Other inhibitors reported for P450 3A4 are 4-ipomeanol [1435], raloxifene [1436], and bergamottin, the active principle of grapefruit juice (*vide supra*) [1437]. In the latter two cases, the site of attachment (in the P450) has been identified.

9.7.20.7 Clinical Issues

The major clinical issues with P450 3A4 are rapid clearance (of drugs), variable bioavailability, and enzyme induction and inhibition [1438, 1439]. One of the concerns is intestinal first-pass metabolism of drugs, which usually inactivates them [1440]. One strategy to improve predictability in drug development is the use of transgenic "humanized" mice expressing P450 3A4, which have been developed using different approaches [1441, 1442]. High enzyme activity towards a drug will reduce bioavailability, and variations in levels of P450 3A4 can cause clinical problems when the therapeutic window is narrow. For instance, low cyclosporin levels will not prevent organ rejection during transplant, but high levels cause renal toxicity, so adjustment of the dose is critical [1443]. Terfenadine has a relatively wide window for use, but a few serious problems were encountered [95, 1444]. Renwick has considered population models of P450 3A4 variability and concluded that there is more interindividual variability from the oral route than i.v., which is not surprising in light of the previous discussion of the intestinal contribution to drug metabolism. A "default factor" for adults of 3.2-fold is presented, but a factor of 12(-fold) was calculated to be needed to cover 99% of the neonates as well [1445].

The effect of disease on P450 3A4 has been considered. P450 3A4 expression appears to be decreased as a result of liver cirrhosis or cancer [983, 1257, 1446]. P450 3A4 levels were also decreased in celiac disease and reversed by a change in diet [1447].

The interactions of herbal medicines with P450 3A4 have already been mentioned and are one of the worst problems with these mixtures [1448]. One of the most studied issues is St. John's wort, which induces P450 3A4 as an agonist of the receptor PXR [1449, 1450]. The induction of P450 3A4 by St. John's wort has been responsible for the loss of the effectiveness of oral contraceptives [83, 1451]. The resulting pregnancies are the result of more rapid elimination of 17α-ethinylestradiol, a phenomenon previously reported for P450 3A4 induction by rifampicin and barbiturates [26, 82, 90].

P450 3A4 is also of interest regarding cancer, regarding exogenous carcinogens (Fig. 9.10), drugs used to treat cancer, and metabolism of ste-

roids or other compounds that may affect cancer risk or response to chemotherapy. Some chemical carcinogens activated by P450 3A4 are shown in Table 9.8. The activation and detoxication of aflatoxin B_1 have already been discussed in the context of 3α-hydroxylation (to aflatoxin Q_1) and formation of the highly reactive *exo*-8,9-epoxide [29, 1331]. However, aflatoxin B_1 is a hepatocarcinogen and must reach the liver to cause damage. In a rat model, induction of rat P450 led to an increase in small intestinal DNA adducts, suggesting that activation of aflatoxin B_1 at this site constitutes a detoxication process, in that these cells are rapidly sloughed and do not progress to tumors [1452].

P450 3A4 genotypes have been reported to be related to leukemias caused by prior treatment with epipodophyllotoxin [1453]. P450 3A4 expression, measured at the mRNA level, has shown an inverse correlation with response of breast cancer patients to docetaxel, presumably due to changes in bioavailability [1454]. However, no relationships were found for any P450 3A4 genotypes in therapy-related myeloid malignancies [1455]. One of the more controversial issues involves whether P450 3A4 genotypes are linked with prostate cancer, with reports for and against an association [1456–1461]. The point should be made that strong evidence for a change in an accepted P450 3A4 phenotype has not been made in many of these cases.

9.7.21 P450 3A5

P450 3A5 has 85% sequence identity with P450 3A4 and, although generally accepted to have less importance than P450 3A4, is of interest because of its highly polymorphic and racial distribution and possible relevance to clinical issues with P450 3A subfamily reactions.

9.7.21.1 Sites of Expression

P450 3A5 ("HLp3") was first purified from human adult liver and found to be polymorphically expressed [1462]. Gonzalez used a liver sample apparently expressing only P450 3A5 and not 3A4 to clone a cDNA [1463].

P450 3A5 expression has been reported in liver, small intestine, kidney, lung, prostate, adrenal gland, and pituitary [1253, 1464–1466]. In human brain, both P450 3A4 and 3A5 were detected (by form-specific antibodies) in the microsomal fractions of cortex, hippocampus, basal ganglia, amygdala, and cerebellum [1252]. Both (P450 3A4 and 3A5) were localized in the soma and axonal hillock of neurons and varied according to cell type and cell layer. Some researchers have reported expression of P450 3A5 in peripheral blood cells (and *not* P450 3A4) [1467], but others have not [1253].

P450 3A5 is expressed in fetal liver, in contrast to P450 3A4, but in a polymorphic manner [1468]. The overall expression of P450 3A5 (mRNA) as a part of all subfamily 3A P450 transcripts has been estimated at 2% [1253]. However, only about 25% of Caucasians express P450 3A5, and when it is present, the level is usually less than that of P450 3A4. However, a few individuals have been identified in which P450 3A5 is the predominant P450 3A subfamily enzyme. The variability in expression levels has been linked to a polymorphism (*vide infra*).

Recently Achour et al. [55] have used LC–MS to quantitate P450 3A5 in human liver microsomes, with a mean of 14 pmol/mg microsomal protein (and a 100-fold range).

9.7.21.2 Regulation

The regulation of the *CYP3A5* gene seems to be similar to that of *CYP3A4,* although P450 3A5 does not seem as inducible. The fetal/adult selectivity of P450 3A4/3A7 is not seen [1468].

Maurel [1469] reported genomic clones and found a CATA box (not TATA) in the promoter. The responses to glucocorticoids are probably explained by the PXR system [1470]. The general conclusion has been reached that P450s 3A4 and 3A5 are coregulated in the liver and intestine, in terms of transcriptional control [1471], although other factors may alter the expression [1348].

9.7.21.3 Genetic Variation

At least 26 alleles have been identified, and six more SNVs have not been classified regarding haplotype yet (http://www.cypalleles.ki.se).

Most of the genetic variants are loss of function due to splicing, etc. However, one with a single coding change (*11, Y53C) results in a protein with only ~20% of the wild-type catalytic activity towards nifedipine [1472]. The *17 allele is also very deficient in activity [1313].

Individuals with the *1 allele express the functional (wild-type) protein, but those with the *3 allele express low to undetectable levels (of P450 3A5). The allele frequencies vary considerably with regard to race, with the frequency of the *1 allele being 10–30% in Caucasians, 30–40% in Asians, and 50–70% in an African American population [1310, 1473, 1474]. In *1 homozygotes, P450 3A5 levels as high on 50% of the total subfamily 3A P450 pool have been reported [1310]. If there is a difference in catalytic activity between P450 3A4 and 3A5, the genotype may be important (see Sect. 7.21.7, *vide infra*).

Other alleles are known, including changes in the 5′-regulatory region where transcription factors bind [1475].

The in vivo consequences of 3A5 polymorphism are not clear. For instance, Huang found no significant effect of the *3 polymorphism on midazolam pharmacokinetics [1476].

9.7.21.4 Substrates and Reactions

Since the discovery of P450 3A5, the catalytic selectivity has been known to be similar to that of P450 3A5 [1462], and subsequent comparisons with P450 3A4 confirmed this view [1477]. However, a general problem with P450 subfamily 3A P450 enzymes is that they are sensitive to the membrane environment. Many P450 3A4 and 3A5 reactions—but not all reactions—are stimulated by the addition of cytochrome b_5 [736, 1478]. Lee and Goldstein [1479] reported similar patterns of dependence for P450s 3A4 and 3A5. In a few cases, the selectivity of P450 3A5 for different oxidation sites appears to differ from that of P450 3A4, e.g., aflatoxin B_1 3α-hydroxylation versus 8,9-epoxidation [1406, 1478]. Wrighton reported an extensive comparison of many reactions by recombinant P450s 3A4, 3A5, 3A7 under identical reconstitution conditions and concluded that P450 3A5 had equal or reduced activity compared to P450 3A4 in all cases examined [1316].

One of the most important issues is to what extent P450 3A5 participates in a reaction, relative to P450 3A4. If P450 3A5 plays a major role, then P450 3A5 genetic variations (Sect. 7.21.3) may become important in vivo. Niwa et al. [1375] have catalogued a number of reactions and found that the ratio of P450 3A4/3A5 activity varies. Amlodipine oxidation is catalyzed almost exclusively by P450 3A4 [1480].

Interesting recent results indicate that P450 3A5 is more active than P450 3A4 in some reactions. One is the activation of lapatinib [1481]. Another is the O^6-demethylation of thebaine (Fig. 9.17), a critical step in the synthesis of endogenous morphine [906], where P450 3A5 is >10-fold more active than P450 3A4 [906]. The presence of P450 3A5 in brain (Sect. 7.21.1) may have implications in the relevance of the pathway.

Another issue with P450 3A4 (and some other P450s) is cooperativity (Sect. 7.20.4, *vide supra*). Niwa et al. [1375] have reviewed heterotropic cooperativity in P450s, including human subfamily P450 3A P450s. Recently, P450 3A5 has been shown to exhibit homotropic cooperativity in the oxidation of thalidomide [1360, 1482].

9.7.21.5 Structure

Because of the similarity of reactions of P450s 3A4 and 3A5, homology models based on P450 3A4 structures are probably reasonably valid for P450 3A5. Relatively little site-directed mutagenesis of P450 3A5 has been done, but one study of note is the effort by Correia and Halpert to utilize the differences in reactions with aflatoxin B_1 [1331, 1478] to probe the effects of changing residues in the active site [1406].

9.7.21.6 Inhibitors

In general, the P450 3A4 inhibitors also inhibit P450 3A5. For instance, ketoconazole and fluconazole inhibit both P450s 3A4 and 3A5 [1483]. The mechanism-based inactivator gestodene [1250] also inhibits P450 3A5 [1477].

In light of the importance of distinguishing whether reactions are catalyzed by P450 3A4 or 3A5 (*vide supra*), Li et al. [1432] have described a P450 3A4-selective inhibitor (1-(4-imidazopyridinyl-7-phenyl)-3-(4′-cyanobiphenylurea (SR9186))) that can be utilized for this purpose. Another selective P450 3A4 inhibitor (not affecting P450 3A5) is CYP3cide (PF-4981517; 1-methyl-3-[1-methyl-5-(4-methylphenyl)-1*H*-pyrazol-4yl]-4-[13*S*]-3-piperidin-1-yl-pyrrolidin-1-yl]-1*H*-pyrazolo[3,4-*d*] pyrimidine) [1430], a mechanism-based inactivator. Another is ML-368 [1431].

Cannabidiol, a major substituent of marijuana, inhibits several human P450s and inhibited P450 3A5 with an IC_{50} tenfold lower than P450 3A4 [939].

9.7.21.7 Clinical Issues

At this point, the significance of the wide variability in P450 3A5 is still difficult to assess. As mentioned previously, Huang [1476] found no significant effect of the *3 allele on midazolam pharmacokinetics in Chinese individuals. However, it is possible that the extrahepatic expression [1253] may influence the course of particular drugs and other chemicals.

More recent studies have reported a lack of a major contribution in the cases of oxidation of amlodipine [1480], midazolam [1484], and atorvastatin [1485]. There has been considerable interest in whether P450 3A5 genetic testing is of use in dosing of tacrolimus (FK-506), an immunosuppressant widely used in organ transplantation, long known to involve P450 3A4 oxidation [1486, 1487]. P450 3A5 genotyping (with tacrolimus use) has been concluded by some to be beneficial [1488, 1489] but not by others [1490, 1491].

9.7.22 P450 3A7

Early work in the field of human P450 research by Kamataki and his associates with fetal samples led to the purification of a P450 termed HFLα, now known as P450 3A7 [8, 24]. Early research established that this is a major P450 in fetal liver (not in adult liver) and that the enzyme could catalyze several reactions [24].

9.7.22.1 Sites of Expression

Early work established that P450 3A7 is the major P450 present in fetal liver [24] and is also present in other fetal tissues, including kidney, adrenal, and lung [1492]. Further work by Kamataki's group showed the existence of some immunochemically detectable P450 3A7 in gynecologic tumors and in human placenta, but interestingly not in cynemologous monkey placenta [1493]. Guzelian's group also reported P450 3A7 protein in human placenta and endometrium, with elevation in the latter site during pregnancy or during the secretory phase of the menstrual cycle [1494]. Subsequently Sarkar et al. [1495] reported tenfold greater expression of P450 3A7 in endometrium in the proliferative rather than the secretory phase. Hakkola et al. [1496] reported some expression of P450 3A7 mRNA in some first trimester placenta but not in full-term placenta [381]. Juchau's group found expression of P450 3A7 in early fetal tissue (50–60 days) [1497]. Schuetz et al. [1498] found P450 3A7 mRNA in all fetal liver samples analyzed and also reported its presence in one half of adult liver samples. However, the issue may be the level of expression, because Kamataki's group [174] had reported the fetal > adult selectivity. de Wildt et al. [1260] also found fetal specificity and only very low levels of P450 3A7 in adults. P450 3A7 expression was high during embryonic and fetal life and decreased rapidly during the first week of life. Similar findings were reported by Hakkola et al. [1468]. Also, the variability of P450 3A7 expression was fivefold in fetal tissue (and 77-fold in mRNA). In another report [1499], P450 3A7 also disappeared rapidly after infancy.

More recently, Gonzalez and his associates [1500] have developed a mouse model in which P450 3A7 is expressed in the fetus and a decrease is seen after birth. In the model, the CYP3A7 is regulated by glucocorticoids through the glucocorticoid receptor.

9.7.22.2 Regulation

The regulation of this gene is complex, as one might expect after considering the temporal patterns of expression during development (*vide supra*). Kamataki's group published the cDNA [1501] and genomic [1502] sequences, which are similar to those of P450 3A4. However, more identity (~90%) is seen in the coding region than elsewhere [1469, 1502]. Recent work by Koch et al. [1253] reestablished that P450 3A7 only accounted for <2% of all P450 expression in adult human liver; a bimodality of P450 3A7 expression was seen, however. P450 3A4 and 3A7 constructs were expressed in various cell lines by Ourlin et al. [1282], who showed differential responses to C/EBPα and DBP. As in the case with P450 3A4, P450 3A7 was inducible by rifampicin in cell culture [1503]. P450 3A7 has a functional PXR element [1504], as does P450 3A4 (*vide supra*), explaining the rifampicin response. Thus, one would expect fetal P450 3A7 induction by the usual P450 3A4 inducers.

Bertilsson et al. [1505] reported a distal XREM in the *CYP3A7* gene. An NFκB-like element in *CYP3A7* is inactive in *CYP3A4* [1506], and this element has recently been shown to respond to p53. *CYP3A7* expression is regulated by Sp1, Sp3, HNF-3β, and USF1. Far upstream (~11 kb), there are HNF-1 and HNF-4 and USF1 elements, which differ from the *CYP3A4* gene. Exactly how this and other sequence differences are involved in the rapid onset of P450 3A4 and decrease in P450 3A7 shortly after birth [175] is unclear.

The exact basis of the postpartum shift from P450 3A7 to 3A4 expression is still not clear. Although P450 3A7 has a PXR element, Matsunuga et al. [1507] reported that P450 3A7 was induced by dexamethasone but not rifampicin in fetal human hepatocyte culture. This finding is consistent with the report of Pang et al. [1500] with the transgenic P450 3A7 mouse model, in which induction with glucocorticoids suggests control by the glucocorticoid receptor, not PXR, is important [1473].

The *CYP3A7*1C* alleles is expressed in adult liver because the G>219T substitution creates a binding site for HNF-3 and the associated A233C change destroys an HNF-3 binding site, creating a putative octamer identical to that found upstream for P450 3A4 [1473, 1508].

Phosphorylation of P450 3A7 has also been detected in vivo [297].

9.7.22.3 Genetic Variation

At least seven alleles are known (http://www.cypalleles.ki.se). One (*1C) has been mentioned above regarding its expression in adults [1473, 1509]. A null allele (frameshift) (*3) has been identified [1510]. The *1C allele was associated with a 50% reduction in serum DHEA 16α-sulfate (in adults) [1511]. The effect of this in fetal life is unknown. Some interesting variants of *CYP3A7* genes have been reported. An mRNA species was found that contains exons 2 and 13 of a nearby *CYP3A* pseudogene spliced at the three end [1512]. The *CYP3A7*1C* allele is unusual in the sense that a part of the *CYP3A4* promoter replaces the corresponding region of *CYP3A7* (ER6 motif) and thus confers high levels of expression to *CYP3A7*1C* [1513].

The overall variability of P450 3A7 mRNA in fetal liver varied 630-fold [1514]. This observed variability could not be attributed to the *2 or other known polymorphisms.

9.7.22.4 Substrates and Reactions

Early studies with P450 3A7 purified from fetal liver established that testosterone 6β-hydroxylation is catalyzed by this enzyme [1515]. Another early study indicated 16α-hydroxylation of DHEA 3-sulfate [1516]. These activities were later verified with the use of recombinant P450 3A7 [1517].

In general, P450 3A7 has catalytic activities rather similar to P450 3A4 and 3A5 [1518, 1519]. Activation of aflatoxin B_1 [1520–1522] and heterocyclic amines [1520] has been observed in various recombinant and transgenic systems, including transgenic mice [1523]. Retinoic acid 4-hydroxylation by P450 3A7 has also been reported [1524]. Wrighton's laboratory reported an extensive comparison of catalytic activities and concluded that rates for P450 3A7 are generally considerably lower for P450 3A7 than for P450 3A4 or 3A5 under similar conditions [1316].

The consensus about generally similar but quantitatively lower catalytic activities of P450

3A7 relative to P450s 3A4 and 3A5 still appears to hold [1473], although some new information is available. Lee et al. [1525] reported that P450 3A7 uniquely had a similar level of estrone 16α-hydroxylation activity compared to 2-hydroxylation, in contrast to P450 3A4. That was not the case for 17β-estradiol. The possibility exists that P450 3A7 may be important in the local or systemic formation of 16α-hydroxyestrone (which is procarcinogenic in some animal models).

Two of the substrates of P450 3A7 that may be most important are DHEA 3-sulfate (16α-hydroxylation) and retinoic acid, in terms of protection of the fetus. However, the finding that fetal levels of P450 3A7 can vary 630-fold [1514] raises questions about how important such any regulation of these steroid and retinoid levels by P450 3A7 really is.

9.7.22.5 Structure

Much less has been done with P450 3A7 than with P450s 3A4 and 3A5. Because the catalytic selectivity of P450 3A7 is similar to P450s 3A4 and 3A5, models are probably about as applicable. One point of interest is the work of Kamataki's group showing that the substitution T485P improved holoprotein expression in *E. coli* [1526].

9.7.22.6 Inhibitors

Inhibitors have not been studied extensively, but presumably most general inhibitors of P450 3A4 are effective with P450 3A7, e.g., ketoconazole, TAO, etc.

9.7.22.7 Clinical Issues

The general point has already been made that P450 3A7 is the major human fetal P450 and therefore makes a major contribution to drug metabolism in the fetus. Thus, many, if not most, of the considerations regarding drug interactions etc. with P450 3A4 should be considered with respect to the fetus during pregnancy. At this time, there is still no clear consensus that the level or activity of P450 3A7 in the fetus will have a major physiological effect due to altered metabolism of endogenous compounds. The best candidates, if indeed these are candidates, are retinoids and DHEA 3-sulfate. What is probably of more concern is the role of P450 3A7 in the (fetal) metabolism of drugs. Even in pediatric medicine, there is limited information to guide dosing [1527, 1528] and the knowledge base regarding in vivo fetal drug metabolism is even more limited.

Another potentially important aspect is a report that P450 3A7 expression increases in hepatocellular carcinoma [1529], possibly as a part of dedifferentiation.

9.7.23 P450 3A43

9.7.23.1 Sites of Expression

In 2001, three groups reported the characterization of a fourth subfamily 3A P450 member, P450 3A43 [1530–1532]. The sequence identity with other P450 3A subfamily members is 71–76%. Expression (mRNA) is seen in liver, kidney, pancreas, and prostate, and testis [1473]. More recently, high levels of expression have been reported in brain, as high or higher than in liver [1254]. The results are discordant, in that previously the 3A43/3A4 mRNA expression ratio was $1/10^3$, but in the brain study the liver ratio was one fifth [1254]. Very low levels (<1 pmol/mg protein) have been detected in human liver microsomes using LC–MS [54, 55].

9.7.23.2 Regulation

As with other P450 3A subfamily members, rifampicin induces P450 3A43 [1530], presumably via the PXR system.

9.7.23.3 Genetic Variation

Genetic polymorphism in the *CYP3A43* gene has been reported [1533], and the http://www.cypalleles.ki.se website currently lists five alleles. Two are frameshifts and should not yield functional protein.

9.7.23.4 Substrates and Reactions

The initial studies with heterologously expressed P450 3A43 (in *E. coli*) showed only low testosterone 6β-hydroxylation activity (a marker for other 3A subfamily members) [1531]. Agarwal et al. [1254] reported different catalytic specificity in alprazolam oxidation compared to P450 3A4 and a relatively high level of activity, con-

cluding that P450 3A43 was more important than P450 3A4 in brain metabolism of this drug.

9.7.23.5 Structure

No structures or homology models of P450 3A43 have been reported.

9.7.23.6 Inhibitors

Specific P450 3A43 inhibitors have not been reported, perhaps in part due to the low catalytic activities. Presumably, other P450 3A subfamily inhibitors such as ketoconazole would be effective.

9.7.23.7 Clinical Issues

A polymorphism in P450 3A43 has been used to explain a racial difference in olanzapine clearance [1534]. The conclusion is surprising in that another study reported that P450s 1A2 and 2D6 (and FMO) are more involved in olanzapine metabolism [1535].

9.7.24 P450 4A11

9.7.24.1 Sites of Expression

P450 4A11 was first cloned from a kidney cDNA library [1536] and later identified in human liver microsomes [1537]. The originally reported P450 4A11 sequence was subsequently found to be that of P450 4A22 [1538] and the correction has been made. P450 4A11 is expressed largely in the liver and kidney. A proteomic study found P450 4A11 peptides in all human livers sampled [635]. The level of expression of P450 4A11 is much higher than that of P450 4A22 [1539].

9.7.24.2 Regulation

P450 4A11 is induced in HepG2 cells by both peroxisome proliferators (PPARα) and dexamethasone [1539]. Presumably a PPARα site(s) exists in the gene. Clofibrate is also an inducer [1540].

9.7.24.3 Genetic Variation

In addition to wild-type P450 4A11, at least nine variants are known (http://www.cypalleles.ki.se) [1541]. As discussed later, there is considerable interest in the variants in relationship to hypertension and other cardiovascular diseases [1542].

9.7.24.4 Substrates and Reactions

P450 4A11 catalyzes the ω-hydroxylation of fatty acids, with a small amount of ω-1 product [1536, 1537, 1543–1545]. 20-Hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid (20-HETE), a primary product, is a potent vasoactive and natriuretic eicosanoid in human kidney, and there is considerable interest in the P450 4A11-catalyzed conversion of arachidonic acid to this product (Sect. 7.24.7, Clinical Issues, *vide infra*). Some prostaglandins (stable analogs) have also been reported to be ω-hydroxylated by P450 4A11, including 9,11-diazo-15-deoxy-PGH_2 (U51605), 9,11-epoxymethano-PGH_2 (U44069), and 11,9-epoxymethoPGH$_2$ (U46619). Thus, P450 4A11 may oxidize other long-chain alkyl molecules.

Some other points should be made about these reactions of P450 4A11. First, in P450 4A11 much of the heme is covalently linked to the apoprotein [1546]. However, this attachment is not critical to catalytic activity [1546]. Second, the reaction is stimulated ~twofold by cytochrome b_5 [1547], and the stimulation does not occur without the heme [1548], arguing for electron transfer. Kinetic analysis indicates that the "second" electron transfer (from cytochrome b_5) and the C–H bond-breaking step are both rate limiting [1548]. An apparently high intrinsic kinetic deuterium isotope effect shows considerable attenuation. Finally, several of the sulfhydryls (cysteines) in the protein are readily oxidized (to a disulfide and to sulfenic acids), and the reactions are enhanced by reductants, e.g., dithiothreitol, tris(2-carboxyethyl)phosphine, glutathione. The latter phenomenon is observed in human liver microsomes, but its in vivo relevance is still under investigation [1549].

9.7.24.5 Structure

No crystal structures of P450 4A11 have been reported. Some homology models have been published [1550, 1551]. As mentioned earlier, two phenomena observed with P450 4A11 are the dependence of catalytic activity on free thiols [1549] and the autocatalytic covalent attachment of heme [1546].

9.7.24.6 Inhibitors

HET0016 is a strong competitive inhibitor of P450 4A11 and can be used in vivo (in animals) [1552]. Another inhibitor is "20-SOLA" (2,5,8,11,14,17-hexaoxanonadecan-19-yl 20-hydroxyeicosa-6(Z),15(Z)-dienoate).

9.7.24.7 Clinical Issues

P450 4A11 does not appear to be involved in the metabolism of any drugs, and the major issue is the role of P450 4A11 in cardiovascular diseases, particularly salt-sensitive hypertension [1542, 1553–1571].

The hypertension problem is complex. An association between the *rs1126742* C allele (coding for an F434S variant) and hypertension was reported in 2005 [1542] and has been rather reproducible in other human studies, with some exceptions [1572]. The working hypothesis has been that the 20-hydroxylation (ω) of arachidonic acid is involved, in that this is the only measured physiologically relevant catalytic activity. The F434S variant had a catalytic efficiency ~40% lower than the WT (*1) enzyme [1542]. Deleting the *Cyp4a10* or *Cyp4a14* gene from mice renders them hypertensive, but neither of these enzymes is an effective arachidonic ω-hydroxylation catalyst [1573, 1574]. P450 4a12 is the major arachidonate ω-hydroxylase in mice [1575], but this gene has not been deleted yet. It is possible that the 20-HETE produced by P450 4A11 induces P450 2C/c subfamily enzymes that make protective epoxides, and deletion of mouse *Cyp2c44* also causes hypertension [1576]. However, transgenic mice expressing human P450 4A11 have higher levels of plasma 20-HETE and have hypertension [1577]. Thus, it is not clear exactly what role P450 4A11 has in hypertension. Unresolved issues are the importance of the site of P450 4A11 expression within the kidney, in that 20-HETE can act as a vasoconstrictor or a vasodilator, and the effect of the *rs1126742* genotype on the stability and level of expression of P450 4A11 in the kidney and liver.

9.7.25 P450 4A22

Relatively little is known about P450 4A22. The originally reported *CYP4A11* gene [1578] was subsequently shown to be *CYP4A22* [1538], but the cDNA and protein have not been reported. The similarity of the two genes is 96%.

Johnson's laboratory [1539] has reported that P450 4A22 is expressed at lower levels than P450 4A11 in human liver, as well as kidney [1538]. There was no correlation of expression levels of P450 4A11 and 4A22 in human liver [1539]. P450 4A22 expression could not be observed in HepG2 cell or PPARα-overexpressing cells [1539].

P450 4A22 protein has been detected in human liver using LC–MS [635].

9.7.25.1 Regulation

Relatively little information is available. Savas et al. [1539] reported that P450 4A22 was only expressed at low levels in human hepatoma HepG2 cells and was refractory to treatment with the PPARα inducer Wyeth 14,643 or dexamethasone, in contrast to P450 4A11.

9.7.25.2 Genetic Variation

The *CYP4A22* gene is highly polymorphic [1551, 1579]. At least 22 variants have been identified (http://www.cypalleles.ki.se).

9.7.25.3 Substrates and Reactions

Presumably the catalytic activity of the enzyme is fatty acid ω-hydroxylation. However, a literature search did not reveal an actual assay with P450 4A22, and it is not known if the protein has ever been expressed.

9.7.25.4 Structure

No structure is available, but at least two homology models have been published [1551, 1580].

9.7.25.5 Inhibitors

No inhibitors have been reported, although HET0016 might be expected to be an inhibitor in light of its activity against P450 4A11.

9.7.25.6 Clinical Issues

In contrast to P450 4A11, there are no clinical issues with P450 4A22 due to the evidence for lower levels of expression.

9.7.26 P450 4B1

9.7.26.1 Sites of Expression

P450 4B1 was cloned by Nhamburo et al. [1581] from a human lung cDNA library. P450 4B1 expression has been reported (in addition to lung) in kidney, bladder [1582], breast [1583], and prostate [1584]. Expression has also been reported in bladder and breast tumors [1582] and lung tumors [1585]. It should be emphasized that the tissue-selective expression of P450 4B1 varies considerably among species, as discussed by Baer and Rettie [1586].

9.7.26.2 Regulation

As with the tissue-specific expression (*vide supra*), the regulation of P450 4B1 expression varies considerably among species [1586], and caution is advised in the extrapolation of results from any animal species to humans. Poch et al. [1587] utilized A549 lung carcinoma cells and HepG2 human hepatocarcinoma cells to identify a proximal positive regulatory element located between −118 and −73, a liver-selective negative regulatory element located between −457 and −216, and a distal lung-selective positive element located between −1052 and −1008. Three possible binding sites were found for the Sp/XKLF family of transcription factors. The Sp1 and Sp3 transcription factors regulate P450 4B1 through the proximal regulatory element, but the transcription factors involved in the distal lung-selective positive element could not be identified.

9.7.26.3 Genetic Variation

Genetic variation in the *CYP4B1* gene appears to be extensive, with several of the variants leading to loss of function [1588, 1589]. The interest in P450 4B1 variation has been linked to possible roles in cancers [1589].

9.7.26.4 Substrates and Reactions

The literature contains a considerable amount of information concerning substrates and reactions of P450 4B1 enzymes. However, most of this involves animal systems, and Baer and Rettie [1586] have pointed out the problems in extrapolation to human P450 4B1. A number of technical problems have plagued heterologous expression studies with human P450 4B1 [1586], and accordingly the information is limited. A transgenic mouse model expressing human 4B1 in (mouse) liver was developed sometime ago [1590]. More recently, a *CYP4B1* knockout mouse has also been developed [1591], and it should be possible to combine these systems.

Substrates and reactions have been summarized by Baer and Rettie [1586]. Proven substrates are lauric acid and 2-aminofluorene, although both of these must only be considered models for related compounds of interest.

9.7.26.5 Structure

No structure is available. Heme is covalently linked to the apoprotein (Glu-310) through an ester linkage [1592]. Apparently no homology models have been published, and the issues about species extrapolation etc. (*vide supra*) would suggest caution in such efforts.

9.7.26.6 Inhibitors

No specific inhibitors have been identified.

9.7.26.7 Clinical Issues

There are two clinical issues regarding P450 4B1. One is a possible epidemiological link to cancers [1582, 1589], largely driven by work with P450 4B1 from animal models. The other issue is the potential use of P450 4B1 (endogenous or instilled by gene therapy) in the bioactivation of cancer prodrugs [1593].

9.7.27 P450 4F2

9.7.27.1 Sites of Expression

The Kusenose laboratory reported the cloning of a human liver cDNA corresponding to the leukotriene B_4 ω-hydroxylase [1594]. The site of expression was distinct from P450 4F3, which is restricted to polymorphonuclear leukocytes. P450 4F2 is found not only in liver but also in several extrahepatic tissues [1595], including kidney (S2 and S3 segments of proximal tubules, in cortex, and outer medulla). The extent of variation of P450 4F2 in human liver was ~fivefold [1596].

9.7.27.2 Regulation

Relatively limited information about regulation is available about P450 4F2. Expression is controlled by sterol regulatory element-binding proteins (SREBPs) [1597]. In human hepatocytes, lovastatin induced P450 4F2 and this effect was blocked by 25-hydroxycholesterol.

9.7.27.3 Genetic Variation

At least two genetic variants are known (http://www.cypalleles.ki.se), coding for the W12G and V433M forms. The latter has been studied in detail with regard to its role in warfarin metabolism, i.e., association with increased warfarin dosing [1598, 1599]. The genotype controls the level of protein expression [1600].

9.7.27.4 Substrates and Reactions

P450 4F2 catalyzes ω-hydroxylation of several lipids, including leukotriene B_4 [1596, 1601], arachidonic and [1545], and 6-*trans*-leukotriene B_4, lipoxin A_4, 8-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid, 12-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid, and 12-hydroxystearic acid [1602]. The physiological relevance of some of these reactions is of interest, but the effects of variability of P450 4F2 have not been demonstrated. Part of the interest lies in the fact that leukotriene B_4 is a potent proinflammatory agent [1595, 1596].

In addition, P450 4F2 can also catalyze ω-hydroxylation of arachidonic acid [1598].

Several drugs are also oxidized by P450 4F2, including DB289 (2,5-bis[4-amidinophenyl] furan-*bis*-*O*-methylamidoxime) [1603] and fingolimod (FTY720) [1604]. A polymorphism (V433M) in P450 4F2 has been shown to affect the clinical warfarin dose [1599], but the enzyme does not oxidize warfarin. Rettie and his associates showed that the reason was that P450 4F2 is a vitamin K oxidase, explaining the effect in terms of a physiological reaction [1605]. The reaction involves ω-oxidation and further oxidation to the carboxylic acid [1600]. P450 4F2 is also an ω-oxidase for vitamin E [1606].

9.7.27.5 Structure

No structural information is available yet for P450 4F2.

9.7.27.6 Inhibitors

No inhibitors have been reported. In that this is an ω-hydroxylase, HET0016 might be expected to inhibit.

9.7.27.7 Clinical Issues

The major clinical issue with P450 4F2 is the role in warfarin dose adjustment [1607–1610] due to its activity in vitamin K oxidation [1605]. The issue is not a change in the activity of the enzyme (V433M) but the protein stability [1600].

9.7.28 P450 4F3

9.7.28.1 Sites of Expression

A P450 4F3 cDNA was first cloned from a human leukocyte library in 1993 [1611]. The *CYP4F* gene family is clustered in the p13 region of chromosome 19, and P450 4F3 expression results in the synthesis of two enzymes, P450 4F3A and P450 4F3B, resulting from alternate splicing of a single pre-mRNA precursor [1612]. As a result of tissue control, P450 4F3A contains exon 4 (but not 3) and is expressed in neutrophils. P450 4F3B contains exon 3 (but not 4) and is expressed in fetal and adult liver and kidney, trachea, and gastrointestinal tract [1613, 1614].

9.7.28.2 Regulation

The tissue-specific expression of P450 4F3A/B has been mentioned (*vide supra*). Induction of transcription has been reported with prostaglandin A1 (4F3B) in a human hepatocyte-derived cell line [1615] and with benzene metabolites (in promyelocytic leukemia cell lines and in blood neutrophils [1616, 1617]). P450 4F3B expression is associated with differentiation of HepaRG human hepatocytes and unaffected by fatty acid overload [1618]. Statins have been reported to increase P450 4F3 in human liver cells through a PXR-dependent mechanism [1619]. All-*trans*-retinoic acid has been reported to induce P450 4F3A in HL-60 cells [1620].

9.7.28.3 Genetic Variation

Although the *CYP4F3* gene is subject to alternate splicing, few reports of genetic variation have yet

appeared. An SNV has been related to celiac and Crohn's disease [1612, 1621].

9.7.28.4 Substrates and Reactions

The two proteins generated by alternate splicing, P450 4F3A and 4F3B, have different catalytic specificities. P450 4F3 is an ω-hydroxylase, but the 4F3A form is more active with leukotriene B_4 and the 4F3B form is more efficient with arachidonic acid [1614].

P450 4F3B has reported to have some ability to oxidize the drug fingolimod (FTY720) [1604].

9.7.28.5 Structure

Little is known about the active site, including the features associated with the differential selectivity of the P450 4F3A and 4F3B enzymes. A fraction of the heme was shown to be covalently attached to the protein [1622].

9.7.28.6 Inhibitors

A search did not identify reports of inhibitors of P450 4F3A/B. It is possible that HET0016 might be one, on the basis of its inhibition of other ω-hydroxylases.

9.7.28.7 Clinical Issues

As mentioned under Sect. 7.28.3 (*vide supra*), there has been some association of SNVs with celiac and Crohn's disease [1612, 1621].

9.7.29 P450 4F8

9.7.29.1 Sites of Expression

Bylund et al. [1134] first isolated the cDNA from a human seminal vesicle library. Expression has also been reported in human epidermis, hair follicles, sweat glands, corneal epithelium, proximal renal tubules, and epithelial linings of the gut and urinary tract [1623].

9.7.29.2 Regulation

P450 4F8 expression is upregulated in psoriasis [1623, 1624]. The mechanism has not been elucidated. A possible relationship with fenofibrate treatment has been reported [1625].

9.7.29.3 Genetic Variation

No reports on genetic variation were identified in a search.

9.7.29.4 Substrates and Reactions

P450 4F8 was shown to catalyze hydroxylation of prostaglandin endoperoxides [1134, 1626]. The recombinant enzyme also catalyzed the ω-2 hydroxylation of arachidonic acid and three stable prostaglandin H_2 analogs, but prostaglandins D_2, E_1, E_2, and $F_2\alpha$ and leukotriene B_4 were poor substrates [1626]. These findings are of relevance in that 19-hydroxyprostaglandins have several biological activities [1623]. (19*R*)-Hydroxy prostaglandins E_1 and E_2 are the main prostaglandins of human seminal fluid. Bylund et al. [1626] have proposed that ω-1 hydroxylation of prostaglandins H_1 and H_2 by P450 4F8 occurs in seminal vesicles and that isomerization to (19*R*)-hydroxyprostaglandin E is the result of the action of prostaglandin E synthase.

P450 4F8 has also been reported to form ω-3 hydroxy products of arachidonyl epoxy alcohols with a 11,12-epoxy-10-hydroxy configuration [1627]. The 8,9- and 11,12-epoxides are also substrates for ω-3 hydroxylation.

9.7.29.5 Structures

No information is available about the structure or active site.

9.7.29.6 Inhibitors

No inhibitors have been reported for P450 4F8.

9.7.29.7 Clinical Issues

As mentioned (*vide supra*), P450 4F8 expression is associated with psoriasis [1623, 1624], but its role in the etiology of the disease is unclear. P450 4F8 has also been identified as a potential target in prostate cancer [1628].

9.7.30 P450 4F11

9.7.30.1 Sites of Expression

P450 4F11 has been reported to be expressed (at the mRNA level) mainly in liver, followed by

kidney, heart, skeletal muscle, and brain [1629]. Expression of P450 4F11 in liver has been confirmed at the protein level [297, 635, 1600].

9.7.30.2 Regulation

The regulation of P450 4F11 has been studied in cell culture. In human keratinocyte (HaCaT) cells, the proinflammatory cytokines TNFα and interleukin-1β induce P450 4F11 transcription. The c-Jun N-terminal kinase (JNK) pathway is involved [1630]. An RXR agonist induced P450 4F11 transcription and a retinoic acid receptor (RAR) agonist attenuated transcription [1630].

In HepG2 cells (human liver carcinoma line), TNFα also stimulated P450 4F11 transcription through the JNK pathway, and NFκB attenuated transcription [1631].

9.7.30.3 Genetic Variation

Only limited genetic variation has been reported in P450 4F11. The *rs11553651* (15016G>T) variant was reported not to be associated with breast cancer in a study of Mexican women [1230]. A D466N substitution is also known but did not influence vitamin K ω-hydroxylation [1600].

9.7.30.4 Substrates and Reactions

P450 4F11 catalyzes a number of reactions. In light of the fact that it has ~80% sequence identity to other subfamily 4F P450s, known to be ω-hydroxylases, it is not surprising that these reactions occur with P450 4F11 [1632]. Studies with P450 4F11 expressed in yeast, insect cells, and bacteria have all shown ω-hydroxylation activities towards several long-chain fatty acids, plus leukotriene B_4, lipoxin A_4, and 8-HETE (but not 5- or 12-HETE) [1632–1634]. Interestingly, much higher catalytic activity was seen with β-hydroxy fatty acids [1633, 1634]. The activities towards fatty acids are probably relevant in that (1) antibodies blocked activity in liver microsomes [1633], and (2) screening of liver extracts with recombinant P450 4F11 in a metabolomics approach also yielded stearic, oleic, arachidonic, and docosahexaenoic acids as substrates [1634]. In all of these cases, only ω-hydroxylation was observed.

Recently P450 4F11 has also been shown to be a catalyst of ω-hydroxylation of MK4, a menaquinone form of vitamin K [1600]. Further research has also shown a role in vitamin E oxidation [1635].

Some drugs are oxidized (at rates of $<1\ min^{-1}$) by P450 4F11, including amitriptyline, benzphetamine, chlorpromazine, erythromycin, ethylmorphine, fluoxetine, imipramine, pirenzepine, theophylline, and verapamil [1632, 1634].

9.7.30.5 Structure

No crystal structures are available. A homology model (based on P450s 2C5, 101A1, 102A1, 108A1, and 107A1) has been published [1632].

9.7.30.6 Inhibitors

No information on specific inhibitors of P450 4F11 has been published.

9.7.30.7 Clinical Issues

The extent to which P450 4F11 contributes to the oxidation of drug substrates is unknown. The same applies to vitamin K (MK4), and P450 4F2 is also a catalyst, with similar expression levels and catalytic efficiency [1600].

9.7.31 P450 4F12

9.7.31.1 Sites of Expression

P450 4F12 was originally cloned from human liver [1636] and small intestine [1637] cDNA libraries. Expression has been reported in liver, kidney, colon, small intestine, and heart [1636, 1638]. There are also reports of expression in gastrointestinal and urogenital epithelia [1639].

9.7.31.2 Regulation

PXR has been reported to regulate P450 4F12 expression in hepatocytes [1640].

9.7.31.3 Genetic Variation

At least seven variants in the *CYP4F12* gene have been identified, some with loss of function [1533, 1641]. Some of the activity changes have been reported with coding region variations [1642].

9.7.31.4 Substrates and Reactions

Reactions identified include ω-, ω-2, and ω-3 hydroxylation of arachidonic acid [1637] and the ω-hydroxylation of leukotriene B_4 [1636, 1637] and some prostaglandin analogs [1636]. Hydroxylation of the antihistamine ebastine has also been reported [1149].

9.7.31.5 Structure

No structures have been reported. The effects of variations at Tyr-125 have been reported [1642]. This enzyme has covalently bound heme, attached via Glu-328. Mutation at that site shifted the regioselectivity of oxidation of arachidonic acid [1642].

9.7.31.6 Inhibitors

Inhibitors of P450 4F12 have not been reported.

9.7.31.7 Clinical Issues

No clinical issues have been reported.

9.7.32 P450 4F22

9.7.32.1 Sites of Expression

P450 4F22 is associated with a skin disease called ichthyosis and accordingly is expressed in skin [1643]. Specifically, it is expressed at the onset of keratinization during skin development [1644]. Interestingly, an extensive analysis of (any) other sites of localization has not been reported.

9.7.32.2 Regulation

Although P450 4F22 is expressed during skin keratinization, molecular mechanisms of regulation have not been reported.

9.7.32.3 Genetic Variation

The ichthyosis is an autosomal recessive congenital disease, and several *CYP4F22* variants have been identified in individuals with the disease [1643, 1645–1647]: F59I, R243H, R372W, H456Y, and H436D, plus a frameshift and a large deletion.

9.7.32.4 Substrates and Reactions

Epoxy alcohols (HEETs) and epoxides (EETs) of arachidonic acid appear to be important for the water permeability barrier of skin (i.e., keeping it from drying out). P450 4F22 oxygenated arachidonic acid at the ω-2 position but did not oxidize HEETs [1627]. However, it has been pointed out that the reported catalytic activity is one to two orders of magnitude lower than that of P450 4F8, so the significance is unclear [1643].

The suggestion has been made that hepoxilins are more relevant lipids regarding this disease [1648]. The hepoxilins (or trioxilins) might be oxidized and play a role in signaling, rather than acting directly as barrier lipids [1643].

9.7.32.5 Structure

No structure is available but a homology model has been published [1649].

9.7.32.6 Inhibitors

No inhibitors have been reported, which is not surprising in terms of the limited evidence of a relevant reaction.

9.7.32.7 Clinical Issues

The clinical issue is ichthyosis, a serious disease. Variants (*vide supra*) in *CYP4A22* and several other genes [1650] are clearly involved. More remains to be learned about the molecular basis of the disease before intervention is possible.

9.7.33 P450 4V2

9.7.33.1 Sites of Expression

P450 4V2 is expressed at the mRNA level in a variety of tissues [1651]. The protein has been detected by LC–MS in (female) livers, although whether or not a gender difference really exists is unknown [635]. Antibodies have been used to detect P450 4V2 protein in the retina and corneum (eye), which is the site of most relevance [1652].

9.7.33.2 Regulation

The regulation of the P450 4V2 expression has not been studied, probably because of the emphasis on genetic variation as the major factor in P450 4V2 activity and disease relevance (*vide infra*).

9.7.33.3 Genetic Variation

P450 4V2 first attracted attention because a genetic defect was implicated in Bietti's crystalline dystrophy, a recessive degenerative eye disease [1651]. The information is not included on the http://www.cypalleles.ki.se website, but >80% of the mutant alleles related to the disease are attributed to three variants—two splice site alterations and one missense mutation (992 C>A, yielding the protein variant H331P) [1652]. The H331P was not expressed in HepG2 transfected with the cDNA and is concluded to be unstable [1652]. An I111T mutation has also been reported to cause the disease [1653].

9.7.33.4 Substrates and Reactions

P450 4V2 has been characterized as a fatty acid ω-hydroxylase [1654]. Subsequent work suggests ω-3 polyunsaturated as the substrates most relevant to Bietti's crystalline dystrophy [1652].

A search with a battery of carcinogens [350] indicated that none are substrates for bioactivation (Xiao, Y., and Guengerich, F.P., unpublished results).

9.7.33.5 Knowledge About Active Site

No definite information is available, although at least one homology model has been reported [1655].

9.7.33.6 Inhibitors

HET0016 (an inhibitor of ω-hydroxylation reactions of other subfamily 4A P450s) inhibited P450 4V2-catalyzed lauric acid ω-hydroxylation with an IC_{50} of 38 nM [1654].

9.7.33.7 Clinical Issues

The only clinical issue relevant to P450 4V2 is Bietti's crystalline dystrophy [1651]. This is a rare ocular disorder and a progressive disease that leads to atrophy of the retinal epithelium, constriction of the visual field, and night blindness. The role of P450 4V2 has been corroborated in a number of genetic studies [1651–1653]. At this time, the basis appears to be the accumulation of the fatty acids that are normally cleared by P450 4V2 [1652].

9.7.34 P450 4X1

9.7.34.1 Sites of Expression

P450 4X1 mRNA is found in a number of tissues, including liver, kidney, skeletal muscle, aorta, trachea, breast, ovary, and uterus [180]. Another site is brain, with P450 4X1 being found in the cerebellum, amygdala, and basal ganglia [1656]. Expression of the protein has also been detected in human liver [635].

9.7.34.2 Regulation

The only major study on regulation is work by Johnson and his associates [180] in human hepatoma HepG2 cells. The gene is regulated by the PPARα receptor, which regulates some other subfamily 4A P450s.

9.7.34.3 Genetic Variation

Apparently no work has been published on P450 4X1 polymorphism or other genetic variation.

9.7.34.4 Substrates and Reactions

The only reported substrate for P450 4X1 is anandamide (*N*-arachidonylethanolamine) [1656], with the reaction yielding the 14,15-epoxide. Arachidonic acid was also slowly converted to its 8,9- and 14,15-epoxides. A study with a battery of carcinogens [350] yielded no positive results for the activation of any carcinogen [350] by baculovirus-expressed P450 4X1 (Y. Xiao, and F. P. Guengerich, unpublished results).

9.7.34.5 Information About Active Site

Presently no information about the active site is available.

9.7.34.6 Inhibitors

No inhibitors of P450 4X1 have been reported.

9.7.34.7 Clinical Issues

At this point, no clinical issues have been identified.

9.7.35 P450 4Z1

9.7.35.1 Sites of Expression

Most of the reports of P450 4Z1 are focused on the expression of P450 4Z1 in breast cancer cells [1657, 1658]. P450 4Z1 has also been considered as a marker for prostate cancer [1659] and ovarian cancer [1660]. P450 4Z1 is also expressed in normal breast tissue [180].

9.7.35.2 Regulation

Limited information is available. Savas et al. [180] utilized T47-D and MCF-7 human mammary carcinoma cells and found considerable induction with dexamethasone or progesterone. These results implicate the glucocorticoid and progesterone receptors, and mifepristone (RU486), an inhibitor of both, blocked induction.

9.7.35.3 Polymorphism and Genetic Variation

No reports have appeared regarding polymorphism or other genetic variation at this time.

9.7.35.4 Substrate and Reactions

The only reactions reported for P450 4Z1 are ω-2, ω-3, ω-4, and ω-5 hydroxylations of lauric and myristic acids [1661]. The significance of these reactions is unclear, in that these are not very physiologically relevant in mammals, and longer-chain fatty acids were not considered.

Because of the possible relevance of P450 4Z1 to cancer, we expressed the enzyme (baculovirus system) in our own laboratory and screened a battery of carcinogens [350] for activation, but all were negative (Y. Xiao and F. P. Guengerich, unpublished results).

9.7.35.5 Structure

At this point, no information is available.

9.7.35.6 Inhibitors

No inhibition studies have been reported.

9.7.35.7 Clinical Issues

P450 4Z1 is not an issue in terms of its metabolic capability. The clinical interest in P450 4Z1 involves the use of mRNA expression as a tumor marker [180, 1226, 1657–1660].

9.7.36 P450 5A1

P450 5A1 is the classification of thromboxane synthase, which converts prostaglandin H_2 to thromboxane (Fig. 9.21). Thromboxane, the product, causes vasoconstriction and platelet aggregation, which are of considerable interest.

Search names include CYP5A1, P450 5A1, and TBXAS1 for this enzyme, with the latter dominating the literature.

9.7.36.1 Sites of Expression

P450 5A1 is expressed in platelets and also erythroleukemia cells [1663]. The enzyme is also found in human monocytes [1664], leukocytes [1665], and kidney interstitial dendritic reticulum cells surrounding the tubules [1666]. Some expression is also seen in lung and liver [1664].

9.7.36.2 Regulation

As one might expect from its physiological function, P450 5A1 is a highly regulated enzyme. Dexamethasone induces P450 5A1 in human monocytes [1664]. Phorbol esters also induce P450 5A1 (e.g., 12-*O*-tetradecanoyl-phorbol-13-acetate) in human erythroleukemia cells [1667]. Patients with systemic sclerosis showed sixfold enhanced levels of leukocyte P450 5A1 [1665].

Promoter analysis indicates a 39-bp core promoter, containing TATA and initiator elements that control transcription. Binding of the transcription factor NF-E2 is critical both for alteration of the nucleosomal structure and for activation of the P450 5A1 promoter [1668].

Further, Nrf2 has been reported to regulate P450 5A1 in human lung cells [1669]. Reduced methylation of the gene is correlated with increased expression levels (of P450 5A1) and preeclampsia [1670].

9.7.36.3 Genetic Variation

Chevalier et al. [1671] identified 11 variants in the *CYP5A1* gene, including eight missense

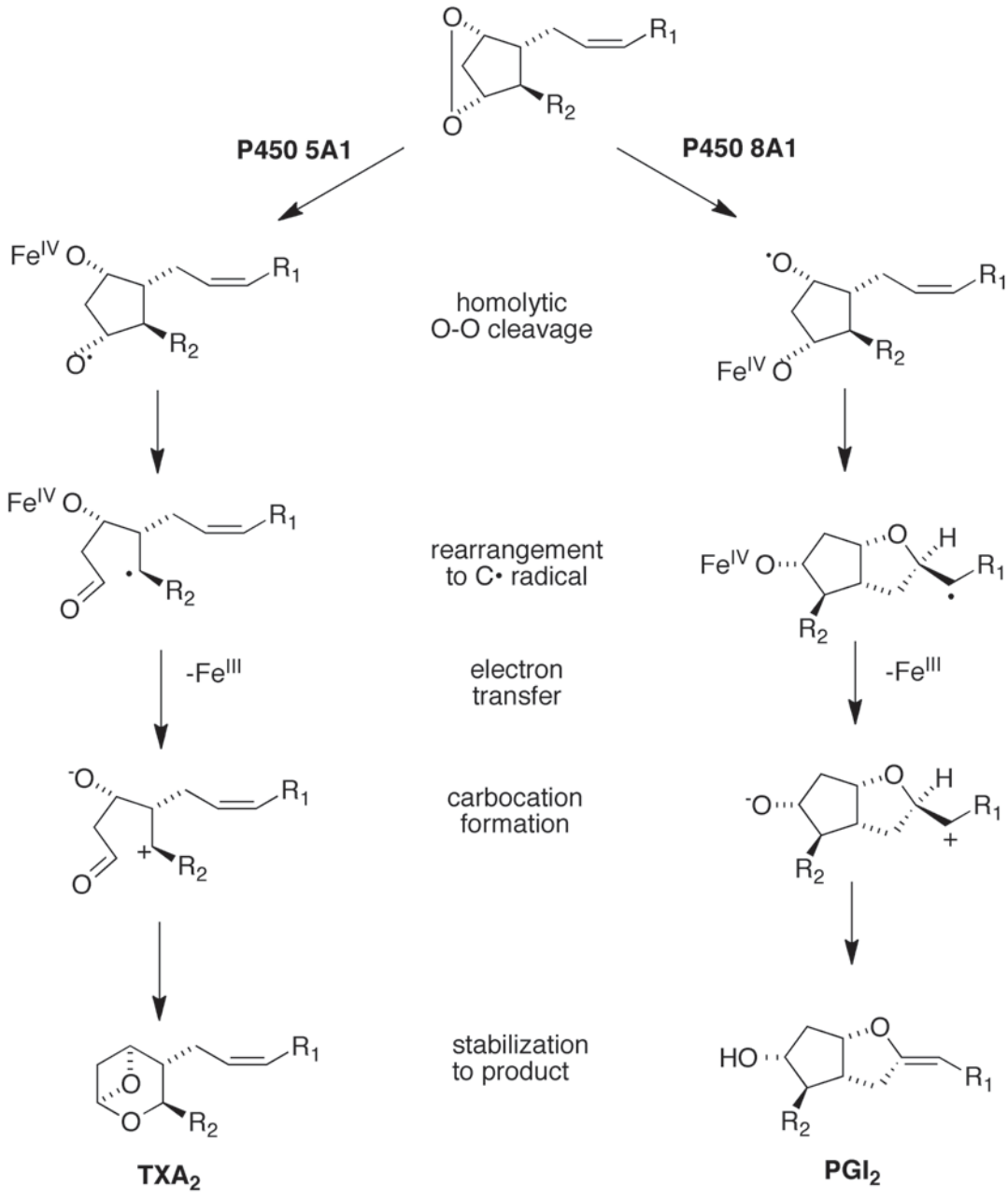


Fig. 9.21 Rearrangement of prostaglandin H_2 to prostacyclin (PGI_2) by P450 8A1 and thromboxane (TXA_2) by P450 5A1 [1662]. (With kind permission from Springer Science + Business Media: [149], Fig. 10.12)

changes in the coding region. The effects of these changes have not been reported yet. The current http://www.cypalleles.ki.se website shows 12 allelic variants reported to date, mostly those of Chevalier et al. [1672]. Racial differences have been reported between Caucasian and African American populations [1673]. Some in vitro functional characterization of variants has been reported [1674]. Polymorphisms have been associated with cerebral infection [1675].

9.7.36.4 Substrates and Reactions

The thromboxane synthase reaction has been known for many years but was shown to be a P450 by Ullrich and his associates, first in spectral studies [1676] and then by purification [1677]. With the purified enzyme or one expressed in a baculovirus system [1678], prostaglandin H_2 was converted to thromboxane A_2 and 12-hydroxyheptatrienoic acid (HHT) plus malondialdehyde, in equimolar amounts [1679] (Fig. 9.21). Prostaglandin G_2 was transformed to malondialdehyde and the corresponding 15- and 12-hydroperoxy products. Prostaglandin H_1 was enzymatically transformed into 12(*L*)-hydroxy-8,10-heptadecadienoic acid, and prostaglandin H_3 yielded thromboxane B_3 and 12(*L*)-hydroxy-5,8,10,14-heptadecatetraenoic acid [1679] (Fig. 9.21).

These are all rearrangement reactions, not involving input of O_2 or electrons from pyridine nucleotides. The reaction mechanism has been reviewed [1680]. The reaction of the "oxygen-surrogate" iodosylbenzene with a P450 5A1-containing preparation and the stable prostaglandin H_2 analog 15(*S*)-hydroxy-11α,9α-epoxymethano-5(*Z*),13(*E*)-prostadienoic acid (U46619) yielded three oxidation products (that could also be formed in a similar system using rat liver microsomes) [1681]. These and other studies led Hecker and Ullrich [1682] to propose a mechanism involving homolytic cleavage of the prostaglandin endoperoxide (with the Fe^{IV} bonded to one oxygen and the other oxygen bearing a radical), transfer of the radical to a carbon, further electron transfer to generate Fe^{III} plus a carbocation, and collapse of the *bis*-ionic structure to yield thromboxane A_2 (Fig. 9.21) [1662, 1680]. Fragmentation competes with the electron transfer step to also yield malondialdehyde and heptatrienoic acid [1662].

9.7.36.5 Structure

Although a more soluble form of P450 5A1 has been engineered [1683], no reports of crystal structures have appeared. Several spectroscopic [1684, 1685] and modeling [1686] studies have been published. One conclusion has been that the active site is relatively large and hydrophobic [1685]. As indicated, the protein does not bind NADPH-P450 reductase. Presumably the active site is rather specific, although iodosylbenzene could be utilized as an oxygen surrogate [1681].

9.7.36.6 Inhibitors

Thromboxane synthase inhibitors have been a matter of interest for many years because of their potential use in preventing plugs of platelets, and efforts at development preceded the characterization of the enzyme as a P450 [1687–1689]. Many of these inhibitors have a basic nitrogen atom that binds to the P450 5A1 heme [1690].

For a review of both P450 5A1 inhibitors and thromboxane receptors, which have been used together, see [1691]. Quantitative structure–activity relationships of both have been reviewed [1692]. Among the uses for P450 5A1 inhibitors are platelet function [1693], atherosclerosis [1694], inflammatory bowel disease [1695], lung cancer [1696], and production of hepatitis C virus (in a humanized mouse model) [1697].

9.7.36.7 Clinical Issues

As indicated earlier, platelet aggregation due to thromboxanes is important, but overproduction can yield clots, so control of homeostasis is desirable. Much of the clinical interest is in inhibiting this enzyme. Most of the issues are with cardiovascular diseases related to platelet function. Genetic variations have been considered in relation to aspirin tolerance in asthmatics [1698] and acute urticaria induced by nonsteroidal anti-inflammatory drugs [1699]. P450 5A1 signaling relationships with cancer have also been considered [1700, 1701].

9.7.37 P450 7A1

P450 7A1 catalyzes cholesterol 7α-hydroxylation, the rate-limiting step in bile acid synthesis. The enzyme was isolated from rabbit and rat liver [1702, 1703] and partially purified from human liver [1704]; the cDNA was cloned by several groups in 1990 [1705–1707].

9.7.37.1 Sites of Expression

Apparently the only major site of P450 7A1 expression is the liver. The *CYP7A1* gene is on chromosome 8q11–q12 and contains recognition

sequences for a number of liver-specific transcription factors (*vide infra*) [1708–1710].

The level of the enzyme in liver appears to be similar to some of the low-to-moderately abundant xenobiotic-metabolizing enzymes in liver.

9.7.37.2 Regulation

The regulation of the *CYP7A1* gene is very complex, as might be expected from the important physiological role this enzyme plays.

P450 7A1 activity has long been known to be upregulated by dietary cholesterol in most animal models [1706], although there are some exceptions [1711]. Feeding rats the competitive inhibitor 7-oxocholesterol led to reduced bile acid synthesis (due to inhibition) and a compensatory increase in P450 7A1 synthesis [1712]. Chiang [1713] identified a bile acid-responsive element in the *CYP7A1* promoter.

Studies with *CYP7A1*-knockout mice show that this reaction (cholesterol 7α-hydroxylation) is essential for proper absorption of dietary lipids and fat-soluble vitamins in newborn mice but not for maintenance of cholesterol and lipid levels [1714]. The mice exhibit a complex phenotype with abnormal lipid excretion, skin pathologies, and behavioral irregularities. The cholesterol levels were not altered. Interestingly, vitamin D_3 and E levels were low to undetectable.

A new era in the regulation of P450 7A1 began with reports of the involvement of some of the orphan steroid receptors. The proximal promoter region interacts with LXRα. The oxysterols 24(*S*)-hydroxycholesterol and 24(*S*)-epoxycholesterol activate LXRα (and LXRβ) [1715]. Further, mice devoid of LXRα fail to induce *CYP7A1* transcription [1716]. Two other proteins, farnesoid X receptor (FXR) and cleavage and polyadenylation factor (CPF), are also involved [1717–1719]. Chenodeoxycholate, a bile acid derived from cholesterol, interacts with FXR to suppress *CYP7A1* transcription [1720]. However, the action of FXR has been reported to be indirect [1720]. PXR binds lithocholic acid and downregulates *CYP7A1* [1721]. Thus, cholesterol metabolites control their synthesis in the liver through feedback suppression of *CYP7A1* [1717]. Hylemon [1722] concluded that the dominant factor is LXRα. CPF binds to the promoter (as a monomer) and leads to *CYP7A1* transcription [1719].

Other studies have addressed the role of PPARα in P450 7A1 downregulation [1723]. However, differences between human and mice gene responses have been observed, with the mouse gene showing an enhanced response to ligands because of an additional binding site [1724] (further, humans have much less PPARα than rodents [1725]). Chiang [1726] analyzed the PPARα response and provided evidence that the downregulation by the PPARα-agonist complex is due to competition with HNF-4 for the DR-1 sequence.

The regulation of P450 7A1 by other factors has been considered. Downregulation by TNFα has been interpreted in the context of MEKK1, an upstream nitrogen-activated protein kinase, affecting HNF-4 [1727]. The same mechanism may be involved in the repression by endotoxin and interleukin-1 [1728]. A novel *CYP7A1* site appears to be involved in the repression of *CYP7A1* by thyroid hormone (T_3) [1729]. Studies with rats indicate differences in the regulation of P450 7A1 and P450 27A1, a sterol 27-hydroxylase [1730]. Human *CYP7A1* expression is also repressed by insulin and phorbol esters [1731]. Estrogen (100 µg/kg/week) increased hepatic cholesterol 7α-hydroxylation 2.7-fold in ovariectomized baboons [1732].

In addition to the mouse *CYP7A1* knockouts, work has been done with overexpression in mice [1733, 1734]. The mice did not exhibit altered cholesterol levels [1734]. The lack of an LXR element in a region (−56 to −49) of the human promoter may dictate some of the differences seen in mouse and human models. With regard to humans, one study of biopsy samples from gallstone patients led to the conclusion that there was no correlation between levels of total bile acids and P450 7A1 activity [1735]. A correlation was seen with levels of CDCA.

A long-standing observation from rodent studies is the apparent circadian rhythm of P450 7A1 [1736]. This phenomenon has been suggested to be indicative of a short half-life of the enzyme [1737, 1738]. The phenomenon has also been reported in nonhuman primates [1739]. The circadian rhythm can be demonstrated at the level of

actual P450 7A1 in rats [1740]. The molecular mechanism of the rhythm is still not clear. One aspect is the reported instability of P450 7A1 in microsomes (in vitro), with a $t_{1/2}$ of ~1–2 h in humans and rats [1741]. Alternatively, the mRNA has a short $t_{1/2}$ and the circadian rhythm can be seen at the mRNA level [1742]. Another unresolved aspect of P450 7A1 research is the issue of phosphorylation, postulated early in the field [1743]. In vitro experiments with microsomes show some effects of various treatments [1744–1746], although the in vivo significance is yet unclear (*vide infra*).

Since the last edition of this chapter was published [149], the complexity of P450 7A1 regulation has increased. The hepatocyte growth factor signaling pathway has been shown to inhibit P450 7A1 expression [1747]. Fibrates inhibit P450 7A1 expression in culture via the LXRα and PPARα heterodimers [1748]. The LXR repression of P450 7A1 expression in human hepatocytes contrasts with the stimulation seen in rodent liver [1749]. The species selectivity of P450 7A1 gene regulation has also been noted by others [1750] (*vide supra*).

Glucose stimulates P450 7A1 gene transcription in human hepatocytes [1751]. Insulin regulates P450 7A1 expression (in human hepatocytes) via Forkhead box O1 and SREBP 1c [1752]. SREBP-1c is responsible for mediating the functional interaction of HNF-4 and PPARγ coactivator 1α [1753, 1754].

The coactivator PGC-1α also activates P450 7A1 expression [1755]. Under-expression of both PGC-1α and SRC1 impairs HNF-4α and promotes dedifferentiation in human hepatoma cells and downregulation of P450 7A1 [1756].

Retinoic acid represses P450 7A1 expression in human hepatocytes and HepG2 cells via both FXR/RXR-dependent and independent mechanisms [1757]. Glycosylation of fibroblast growth factor receptor 4 (GRF4) was shown to downregulate P450 7A1 [1758]. Ligand-dependent regulation of the orphan nuclear receptor small heterodimer partner (SHP) is involved in repression of P450 7A1 [1759]. Further, HNF-4α and liver receptor homolog-1 (LRH-1) cooperate in the regulation of P450 7A1 [1760]. Thyroid hormone was reported to regulate human P450 7A1 in humanized mice [1761].

A possible role of microRNA in P450 7A1 regulation was reported [1747].

Another aspect of P450 7A1 regulation is phosphorylation. The topic has been reviewed by Stroup [1762, 1763]. Multiple sites of phosphorylation have been proposed [1762], although a proteomic search did not reveal any phosphorylated P450 7A1 peptides [297].

9.7.37.3 Genetic Variation

Gentic variations in the coding and noncoding regions of the *CYP7A1* gene are known [1764]. Some have been associated with clinical changes [1765] but others have not [1766].

A promoter variant has been considered with plant sterols and shown to yield increased P450 7A1 transcriptional activity in (transfected) HepG2 cells [1767]. Genetic variants have also been considered in regard to colorectal [1768] and gallbladder [1769, 1770] cancers.

9.7.37.4 Substrates and Reactions

The classic reaction of P450 7A1 is cholesterol 7α-hydroxylation [37], and esterified cholesterol is not a substrate [1771]. The enzyme also catalyzes the 7α-hydroxylation of 24-hydroxycholesterol, with preference for the (*S*)-isomer [1772]. 7α-Hydroxylation (with recombinant human P450 7A1) was observed with 20(*S*)-hydroxycholesterol, 25-hydroxycholesterol, and 27-hydroxycholesterol [1773]. The relevance of the activity towards 25(*S*)-hydroxycholesterol is unknown compared to P450 39A1 [1774].

The P450 7A1-catalyzed 7α-hydroxylation of cholesterol appears to be among the fastest reactions for a mammalian P450, with k_{cat} ~ 190 min^{-1} and k_{cat}/K_m of ~2.4×10^6 M^{-1}/s [1775] (P450 21A2 is also a very efficient enzyme, *vide infra*). Pre-steady-state kinetic analysis and kinetic deuterium isotope effects were used to establish that the reduction of ferric iron is the rate-limiting step in the 7α-hydroxylation [1775].

In addition to cholesterol, several other sterols bind to P450 7A1 and show some conversion to (uncharacterized) oxidation products, i.e., epicholesterols, 5-androstene-3β-ol [1776].

P450 7A1 has also been demonstrated to convert lathosterol to 7-ketolathosterol (the immediate precursor of cholesterol in the normal pathway) to 7-ketocholesterol and a trace of the 7,8-epoxide [1777]. The reaction with Δ^7-dehydrocholesterol is proposed to be responsible for the high level of the oxysterol 7-ketocholesterol in individuals with Smith–Lemli–Opitz syndrome [1777], and the ketone is formed in a "direct' reaction (carbocationic intermediate, with hydride transfer) rather than via rearrangement of the epoxide [1777]. The relevance of this reaction has been demonstrated in Smith–Lemli–Optiz syndrome and cerebrotendinous xanthomatosis patients [1778].

9.7.37.5 Structure

The binding of several cholesterol analogs was used to propose a homology model [1776, 1779]. The region 214–227 has been postulated to interact with the membrane and to serve as a substrate access channel [1780]. Mutations in the regions yielded some changes in kinetic parameters towards cholesterol.

X-ray crystal structures of human P450 7A1 are available, unliganded and with cholest-4-en-3-one and 7-ketocholesterol (PDB 3DAX, 3SNS, 3V8D, http://www.rscb.org, Strushkevich et al., online but not published in periodicals).

9.7.37.6 Inhibitors

Limited information about inhibitors is available. As indicated earlier, 7-ketocholesterol is a (competitive) inhibitor [1712].

9.7.37.7 Clinical Issues

P450 7A1 has been a topic of considerable interest in the areas of hepatology and gastroenterology. Efforts to use drugs to utilize P450 7A1 to lower cholesterol have been reviewed [1781].

The hypersecretion of cholesterol in obesity does not appear to be due to reduced 7α-hydroxylation [1782]. Coffee terpenes (e.g., cafestol) inhibit P450 7A1 and also raise cholesterol levels [1783], although it is not clear that the two phenomena are linked. The complex regulation of P450 7A1 makes interpretation of experiments difficult. Overexpression of P450 7A1 in HepG2 cells increased bile acid synthesis but led to decreased HMG-CoA reductase activity (rate-limiting step in cholesterol biosynthesis) [1784].

Alterations in P450 7A1 were not seen in hypo- or hyperthyroidism [1785].

A 10-week-old child with a stop codon mutation and lacking P450 7A1 presented with severe cholestasis, cirrhosis, and liver synthetic failure [1765]. A frameshift leading to (homozygous) lack of P450 7A1 was associated with high LDL cholesterol but not total cholesterol [1786]. Heterozygotes were also hyperlipidemic. However, Beigneux et al. [1787] have discussed some of the caveats associated with interpretation of results of family and experimental studies with P450 7A1.

Several studies have been published on the effects of genetic variants on plasma lipid composition [1788–1790] and also on response to a high-fat diet [1791, 1792]. Genetic variations have also been linked to responses to fibrates [1793] and statins [1794–1796].

Genetic variations in P450 7A1 have also been related to gallstone disease [1797], bile acid synthesis rates following ileal resection [1798], risk of neuromyelitus optica [1799], and hypertension [1800].

9.7.38 P450 7B1

P450 7B1, a microsomal P450, was discovered as an "alternative" 7α-hydroxylase that used oxysterols as substrates [1801, 1802]. The enzyme is conserved in nature, even in a Japanese fire-bellied newt and the fungus *Aspergillus niger* [1802].

9.7.38.1 Sites of Expression

P450 7B1 mRNA is found not only in liver but also in the steroidogenic tissues testes, ovary, and prostate, in brain, and in colon, kidney, and small intestine [1803, 1804]. The tissue specificity of expression varies among species. Human mRNA levels are highest in kidney and brain, but expression is also seen in tissues involved in steroid biosynthesis (testes, ovary, prostate) and bile acid synthesis (liver) and reabsorption (colon, small

intestine) [1805]. As will be seen later, the clinical issues are mainly associated with the lack of the enzyme in liver and brain [1802]. P450 7B1 is overexpressed in prostate during progression of prostate adenocarcinoma [1806]. Evidence was presented for the existence of multiple sterol 7α-hydroxylases [1801, 1807], and a novel rat brain gene was identified [1808, 1809]. Although much of the literature involves animal models, a considerable amount of interest has been generated regarding human P450 7B1 because of its role in multiple diseases [1802].

9.7.38.2 Regulation

In mice, a gender variation has been reported, along with hormonal regulation, but whether any of this applies to humans is unknown. Expression is regulated by androgens and estrogens in prostate cancer LNCaP cells [1810] and HEK293 cells [1810]. A possible role for estrogenic regulation of P450 7B1 controlling DHEA levels in human tissues has been proposed [1810]. HNF-1α and Sp1 regulation has been reported [1811–1813]. In mice, the *CYB7B1* gene is regulated by RORα and LXR [1814], but this has not been confirmed in a human-based system. P450 7B1 expression was upregulated in (human) prostate during prostatic adenocarcinoma [1806]. Human *CYP7B1* gene expression is controlled by SREBP [1754].

9.7.38.3 Genetic Variation

At least 17 different variants have been found in >20 unrelated families due to the significance of diseases (*vide infra*) [1765, 1802, 1815–1818]. Not surprisingly, there are ethnic differences [1819]. A number of variants have been identified in patients with hereditary spastic paraplegia type 5 [1815, 1820–1826 and liver failure [1827]. Other variants have been identified but not necessarily related to diseases [1819, 1828].

9.7.38.4 Substrates and Reactions

Human P450 7B1 has not been purified or characterized in kinetic terms, and much of what is concluded is based on inference from animal models [1802]. The oxidations are 7α- and 6α-hydroxylation of several steroids and oxysterols (e.g., 25- and 27-hydroxycholesterol, 7α-hydroxylation of pregnenolone, DHEA, 25-hydroxycholesterol, and 27-hydroxycholesterol and 6α-hydroxylation of 5α-androstane-3β, 17β-diol [1802–1804]. Other reported substrates include testosterone and 17β-estradiol [1803, 1804]. DHEA is a "prohormone," secreted by the adrenals, and undergoes tissue-specific metabolism to yield multiple products that have a variety of biological effects [1803, 1804], producing compounds important in cognition, behavior, and immune response [1808, 1829].

5α-Androstene-3β,17β-diol ("anediol") undergoes 6α-hydroxylation, and this reaction occurs in prostate. The rest of the reactions are all 7α-hydroxylations. In the liver, the 7α-hydroxylations of 25- and 27-hydroxycholesterol are associated with bile acid synthesis. In the brain, 7α-hydroxylation of pregnenolone and DHEA is part of steroid hormone metabolism. Metabolism of ER ligands involves 7α-hydroxylation of DHEA in the prostate and 27-hydroxycholesterol in the vasculature (as well as 6α-hydroxylation of 5α-androstene-3β,17β-diol). Immunoglobulin production (in immune cells) involves 7α-hydroxylation of 25-hydroxycholesterol. Another known reaction is the 7α-hydroxylation of 5α-androstene-3β,17β-diol ("enediol"), at least with the rat enzyme.

9.7.38.5 Structure

No structures of P450 7B1 are available, in that the enzyme has not been reported to be purified yet. At least two homology models have appeared [1820, 1830].

9.7.38.6 Inhibitors

No specific inhibitors of P450 7B1 have been reported. A nonselective inhibitor, clotrimazole, was used to inhibit the rat enzyme in prostate fractions [1831]. Schwarz et al. [1809] note that nafimidone has been reported to inhibit the mouse enzyme but not the human.

9.7.38.7 Clinical Issues

Stiles et al. [1802] reviewed the two major issues, both of which are related to genetic variations. One is liver failure in children and the other is

neuropathy in adults. These seemingly unrelated diseases may be understood in the variety of P450 7B1 substrates and the diversity of biological actions of steroids. The biological roles of P450 7B1 include hepatic bile salt synthesis (25- and 27-hydroxycholesterol being substrates), brain steroid hormone metabolism (pregnenolone and DHEA being substrates), prostate and vasculature metabolism of ER ligands (5α-androstane-3β,17β-diol, DHEA, and 27-hydroxycholesterol being substrates), and immunoglobulin production in immune cells (25-hydroxycholesterol being substrate). Overall, there are two driving issues, the production of appropriate steroid hormones and the removal of deleterious oxysterols, depending upon the site.

The two major clinical issues are liver failure in children (due to genetic insufficiency) [1802, 1827, 1832, 1833], and neuropathy (in adults), particularly the autosomal recessive disorder spastic paraplegia type 5 [1802, 1815–1818, 1824, 1825]. Possible association with Alzheimer's disease has also been reported [1834]. An association with rheumatoid arthritis has been considered [1835]. P450 7B1 has also been mentioned regarding (low activity) and the promotion of cell-autonomous ER-positive breast cancer [1836].

9.7.39 P450 8A1

Prostacyclin (prostaglandin I_2) has strong vasodilation and anti-aggregation effects on platelets, and the imbalance of prostacyclin and thromboxane A_2 (product of P450 5A1) is a factor in several diseases, e.g., myocardial infarction, stroke, atherosclerosis [1837, 1838]. The reaction yielding prostacyclin from prostaglandin H_2 is another "internal" oxygen transfer, without the input of O_2 and electrons from NADPH (Fig. 9.21), and the involvement of a P450 was not immediately obvious. Ullrich hypothesized P450 involvement on the basis of spectral interaction studies [1839]. DeWitt and Smith [1840] used a monoclonal antibody to purify catalytically active prostacyclin synthase from bovine aorta and demonstrated a P450 $Fe^{2+}\cdot CO$ spectrum. Subsequently P450 8A1 was cloned from bovine endothelial cells [1841].

9.7.39.1 Sites of Expression

A human P450 8A1 cDNA was cloned from aorta endothelial cells by the Tanabe laboratory [1838]. The mRNA is widely expressed in human tissues, including ovary, heart, skeletal muscle, lung, prostate [1838], and umbilical vein [1842]. There is also localization in the brain, including neurons [1843, 1844]. Another site of expression is fallopian tubes, with expression in luminal epithelia, tubal smooth muscle, vascular endothelial cells, and vascular smooth muscle cells [1845].

9.7.39.2 Regulation

P450 8A1 is constitutively expressed in human endothelial cells [1842]. The human *CYP8A1* gene (chromosome 20) has ten exons [1846–1848] and has consensus sequences for Sp1, activating protein-2 (AP-2), an interferon-γ response element, GATA NFκB, a CACCC box, glucocorticoid receptor, and a shear stress-responsive element (GAGACC) [1846]. Whether or not all of these are functional and how they interact to maintain constitutive expression is not well understood yet.

Hypermethylation of the promoter has been reported as a frequent event in colorectal cancer [1849].

One posttranslational aspect of regulation is redox control of P450 8A1. Peroxynitrite causes nitration of Tyr-430 [1850], causing inactivation due to steric hindrance of the active site [1851]. This nitration has been reported to be associated with enhanced retinal cell apoptosis in diabetes [1852].

9.7.39.3 Genetic Variation

Variants have been of interest because of disease relevance. At least 14 alleles have been reported, yielding four different proteins (http://www.cypalleles.ki.se). Haplotypes have been considered in the context of essential and thromboembolic preliminary hypertension [1853, 1854], myocardial infarction [1855], left main coronary artery disease [1856], and cardiovascular disease in general [1857].

In the 5′-region, these are variants involving a variable number of tandem repeats (VNTR) that affect transcription, as demonstrated in reporter systems in vitro [1672]. An association between this VNTR polymorphism and cerebral infarction has been reported [1858].

An SNV in exon 8 has been reported to be linked to myocardial infarction, although no amino acid change occurs [1859]. However, the VNTR variation does not appear to be related to essential hypertension [1860], nor does the 5′-flanking region SNV T192G [1861]. However, a novel splicing variation leading to skipping of exon 9 has been linked to hypertension [1862].

9.7.39.4 Substrates and Reactions

P450 8A1 has a very limited catalytic specificity, functioning only as the prostacyclin synthase (Fig. 9.21). Prostaglandins G_2, H_2, 13(*S*)-hydroxy H_2, 15-keto H_2, and H_3 are isomerized to the corresponding prostacyclins [1682]. Spectral binding studies with 9,11-epoxymethano prostaglandins F_2 and $F_2\alpha$ lead to the view that the binding juxtaposition is the key determinant in distinguishing the courses of catalysis by P450s 5A1 and 8A1 [1682]. A mechanism consistent with available data has been proposed (Fig. 9.23) [1662, 1682].

Yeh et al. [1680] used 15-hydroperoxyeicosatetraenoic acid (15-HPETE) as a substrate for P450 8A1 and found both hemolytic (15-ketoeicosatetraenoic acid) and heterolytic (15-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid) products, with the former reaction accounting for ~80 % of the total.

9.7.39.5 Structure

A crystal structure of human P450 8A1 was reported by Chiang et al. [1863] in 2006. This structure did not include a substrate. In 2008, another structure was published by the same group, with a substrate (U51605) analog and an inhibitor (minoxidil) [1864]. Relative to the unliganded molecule, conformational changes were observed at the proximal side of and in the heme itself.

Other work has been on membrane topology, and antibody studies indicate that P450 8A1 is mainly exposed on the cytoplasmic site of the endoplasmic reticulum with a single transmembrane anchor [1865, 1866]. The (unstable) substrate, prostaglandin H_2, is produced in the lumen and apparently passes through the membrane to reach P450 8A1.

9.7.39.6 Inhibitors

Relatively little interest has been shown in development of drugs that inhibit P450 8A1 because inhibition is generally considered to be deleterious. Phenylbutazone has been reported to inhibit [1867].

The prostaglandin synthase inhibitor rofecoxib (Vioxx®, now withdrawn from the market) was reported to inhibit P450 8A1 [1868].

P450 8A1 is slowly inactivated during the normal reaction itself, apparently by one of the reactive intermediates in the catalytic cycle (Fig. 9.23) [1869]. A $k_{inactivation}$ of 0.06 s^{-1} was reported [1869].

Peroxynitrite is a powerful inhibitor of P450 8A1, with a reported K_I of 50 nM [1870]. Peroxynitrite is formed by the chemical reaction of NO·and O_2^- [1871]. The mechanism is believed to involve tyrosine nitration [1872], and recently Tyr430 has been implicated as the site of nitration [1873].

9.7.39.7 Clinical Issues

As mentioned earlier, prostacyclin is a powerful vasodilator and inhibits platelet adhesion and undesired cell growth. Although this view may be overly simplistic, prostacyclins are a counterbalance to thromboxanes in a “yin and yang” relationship. Thus, the action of P450 8A1 balances that of P450 5A1. Several of the genetic variants (Sect. 7.39.3, *vide supra*) have been related to diseases, particularly cardiovascular disease [1874].

Decreased expression of P450 8A1 has been reported in severe pulmonary hypertension [1875]. With regard to general cardiovascular disease, a study of Japanese subjects associated the VNTR variation with hypertension (odds ratio 1.9) [1876]. Individuals with three to four repeats had less promoter activity and higher risk. In experimental studies, the overexpression of P450 8A1 in transgenic mice protected against the development of hypoxic pulmonary hyper-

tension [1877]. In another study, the expression of human P450 8A1 in the carotid arteries of rats after arterial balloon injury (using a virus) led to increased synthesis of prostacyclin and to reduced neointimal formation [1878].

P450 8A1 also has relevance in cancer treatment. Transfection of colon adenocarcinoma cells with P450 8A1 led to slower growth and reduced vascular development following inoculation into syngeneic mice [1879]. P450 8A1 has also been considered in the context of cancer as a target in non-small cell lung cancer [1700].

Finally, antibodies in the sera of some patients with hypersensitivity reactions to phenytoin and carbamazepine recognize rat P450 3A1 but not human P450 3A [1880]. The antisera also recognizes P450s 8A1 and 51A1, although relationships of etiology and causality are unclear.

9.7.40 P450 8B1

9.7.40.1 Sites of Expression

P450 8B1 is a sterol 12α-hydroxylase expressed in the liver. The human *CYP8B1* gene was characterized on the basis of the rabbit and mouse orthologs [1881]. Of interest is the finding that this gene is devoid of introns, unique for this gene among the P450 family [1881].

9.7.40.2 Regulation

Regulation of the gene is of interest, in that P450 8B1 catalyzes the synthesis of cholic acid and controls the ratio of cholic acid to CDCA in the bile [1882]. Much of what has been reported in the literature is with animal models. HNF4α activates human *CYP8B1* expression in HepG2 cells [1882]. Bile acids and FXR downregulate HNFα expression. Inflammation in liver cells causes increased synthesis of α_1-antitrypsin, a serum protease inhibitor, and in a derived peptide (C-36). C-36 appears to interact with the α_1-fetoprotein transcription factor (FTF) site in the human *CYP8B1* promoter, inducing a conformational change to lower DNA binding ability, and suppressing the transcription of the *CYP8B1* (and *CYP7A1*) genes [1883, 1884]. HNFα could overcome the inhibitory effects of FTF and bile acids [1884]. Thus, regulation of P450 8B1 is involved in bile acid feedback inhibition.

Ligand-dependent regulation of the orphan nuclear receptor SHP has been reported to downregulate P450 8B1 expression is HepG2 cells [1759]. Phenobarbital regulated P450 8B1 in HepaRG cells [1885]. The corepressor GOS2 has also been reported to regulate P450 8B1 [1886]. Soy isoflavones upregulated human P450 8B1 [1887]. Based on animal models, cytokines and liver factor HNF-1α regulate P450 8B1 [1888, 1889].

The in vivo phosphorylation of P450 8B1 has been reported [297].

P450 8B1 has been reported to show circadian rhythm [1803].

9.7.40.3 Genetic Variation

Limited reports on genetic variation have appeared [1890, 1891].

9.7.40.4 Substrates and Reactions

P450 8B1 catalyzes the 12α-hydroxylation of several oxysterols, including 4β- and 7α-hydroxycholesterol and 7α, 24- and 7α,27-dihydroxycholesterol, yielding (following P450 27A1 action) the primary bile acid cholic acid [1803]. P450 8B1 controls the balance between cholic acid and CDCA, adjusting the hydrophobicity of the bile (cholic acid is more hydrophilic than CDCA). However, variations in the cholic acid to CDCA ratio do not seem to be controlled by genetic variation in P450 8B1 [1803].

9.7.40.5 Structure

No structures have been reported, and a literature search did not reveal any homology models.

9.7.40.6 Inhibitors

No selective inhibitors have been published. CDCA has been reported to inhibit P450 8B1. A limitation of inhibition of P450 8B1 activity is that a decrease in the cholic acid to CDCA ratio might cause hepatotoxicity, which was observed in patients treated with CDCA for gallstones [1803, 1892].

9.7.40.7 Clinical Issues

An SNV in the CYP8B1 gene has been associated with gallstone disease in a Han Chinese population [1890]. However, P450 8B1 has been reported to have a smaller effect on bile acid synthesis than P450 7A1 in human liver [1893].

9.7.41 P450 11A1

P450 11A1 is the enzyme involved in the initiation of hormonal steroid synthesis (Fig. 9.12). It catalyzes the conversion of cholesterol to pregnenolone by side-chain cleavage and has been referred to in the older literature as $P450_{scc}$ or cholesterol desmolase. The enzyme was first purified from bovine adrenal cortex mitochondria [1894]. The human gene was cloned by Omura and Fujii-Kuriyama in 1987 [1895] and includes nine exons. Of historical significance is the fact that this P450 only contains a single cysteine and further establishes the position of the heme thiolate peptide in P450s, extending the work on the location from the original crystal structure of bacterial P450 101A1 [1896].

9.7.41.1 Sites of Expression

P450 11A1 is found primarily in steroidogenic tissues, including adrenal cortex and gonads, including ovary (corpus luteum [1897, 1898] and theca interna cells [1899] and others [1900]). Of interest are reports of P450 11A1 in brain [1901–1904] and pancreas [1905].

P450 11A1 is one of several P450s localized in the mitochondria (Table 9.2, Fig. 9.12). Studies with the bovine enzyme demonstrated that P450 11A1, synthesized on ribosomes in the cytosol, is imported into mitochondria without processing of the amino terminal extension peptide [1906]. The protein moves to the mitochondrial inner membrane and is then cleaved to yield the mature form [1906]. Alteration of the basic amino acid residues of the N terminus resulted in less efficient mitochondrial import [1907]. Miller and his associates constructed vectors that could be used to direct P450 11A1 to the endoplasmic reticulum and found that the enzyme was inactive [1908]. The membrane environment was concluded to be more important in modulating catalytic function than the nature of the electron transfer partners.

9.7.41.2 Regulation

The regulation of P450 11A1 is relatively complex, as might be expected for the initial step in steroid formation [1900]. Moreover, the system must be able to respond to signals in many different tissues. Much of our understanding of the regulation of P450 11A1 expression is based on studies with *CYP11A1* genes of experimental animals and reinvestigated with human *CYP11A1*.

P450 11A1 has long been known to be regulated by ACTH and cyclic AMP. In the bovine *CYP11A1* gene, two Sp1-binding sites mediate cyclic AMP transcription through the protein kinase A signaling pathway, utilizing the rather ubiquitous transcription factor Sp1 [1909]. Steroidogenic factor-1 (SF-1) activates *CYP11A1* transcription through interaction with protein factors upstream [1900]. An upstream cAMP response element-binding protein (CREB)-binding region and an AP-1 site are also involved in the cyclic AMP response. Sp3 can also be involved [1910]. The TATA box drives cell type-specific cyclic AMP-dependent transcription [1911]. SF-1 also interacts with Sp1 [1912–1914]. Thus, the regulation of the human *CYP11A1* gene involves all the above factors plus an AdE element [1900]. Expression of the human gene has been shown to involve the zinc finger protein TreP-132, interacting with both CBP/p300 [1915] and SF-1 [1916]. Also, salt-inducible kinase (SIK) represses cyclic AMP-dependent protein kinase-mediated activation through the CREB basic leucine zipper domain [1917]. In human placenta, AP-2 assumes the role of SF-1 by binding to an overlapping promoter element [1918].

An analysis of the P450 11A1 promoter has been reported [1919].

The orphan nuclear receptor LRF-1 regulates P450 11A1 expression in human granulosa cells [1920]. The human transcription factor LBP-32 (also termed mammalian grainyhead, MGR, or LBP-32/MGR) has been reported to be a repressor of P450 11A1 [1921]. Cyclic AMP has been reported to stimulate SF-1-dependent expression of P4540 11A1 through homeodomain-interact-

ing protein kinase 3-mediated JNK and c-Jun phosphorylation [1922].

Abnormal expression of uncoupling protein-2 has been correlated with altered P450 11A1 expression in polycystic ovary syndrome (PCOS), the main cause of infertility in women [1923]. Further, studies in PCOS theca cells showed that basal and forskolin-stimulated P450 11A1 mRNA levels and promoter activity were increased [1924]. The transcription factor nuclear factor 1C2 regulated the basal activity of the minimal P450 11A1 promoter element. The P450 11A1 mRNA $t_{1/2}$ increased >twofold in the PCOS cells compared to normal ones. The 5′-untranslated region of the P450 11A1 mRNA conferred the added stability [1924].

9.7.41.3 Genetic Variation

Variations in *CYP11A1* can cause congenital adrenal insufficiency. Arg-353 was found to be critical in a study with an afflicted patient [1925].

The relationship of PCOS to the P450 11A1 promoter variants was already mentioned in Sect. 7.41.3. (*vide supra*). This issue has been considered in a large genetic study [1926]. Other genetic studies have been reported on P450 11A1 and PCOS [1927, 1928], including microsatellite variants [497].

Disruption of the P450 11A1 gene has been associated with premature birth, sex reversal, and adrenal failure [1929]. Genetic variations have also been linked to adrenal and gonadal deficiency [1930, 1931].

P450 11A1 variants have also been related to breast [1932, 1933] and endometrial [1934] cancers.

9.7.41.4 Substrates and Reactions

The P450 11A1 reaction proceeds in a three-step sequence, with generation of (22*R*)-20α, 22-dihydroxycholesterol as an intermediate (Fig. 9.22) [1935]. Oxidative cleavage of the diol to pregnenolone and 4-methylpentanal (isocaproic aldehyde) completes the overall reaction. The mechanism of the last step is not completely clear, but some proposals have been presented [1936–1938].

The rate of electron transfer from adrenodoxin is important and appears to be the rate-limiting step for the enzyme in human placenta [1939]. The redox potential of adrenodoxin can be varied by site-directed mutagenesis but had little effect on rates of electron transfer, consistent with the view that other factors such as protein–protein interactions are more important than the intrinsic thermodynamics [1940]. When P450s 11A1 and 11B1 are expressed together in cells, they can compete for reducing equivalents from adrenodoxin [1941]; exactly how important the competition is in tissues is unclear. Another report indicates interaction of P450 11A1 with and enhancement by cytochrome b_5 [1942], although the relevance is unclear because of the compartmental separation of P450 11A1 (mitochondria) and cytochrome b_5 (endoplasmic reticulum).

P450 11A1 has now been found to be less specific than originally thought. Vitamin D_3 is oxidized to a number of different products, on the "side chain," by P450 11A1, mainly 20-hydroxy- and 20,23-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 [1943, 1944]. In addition, 23-hydroxy-, 17α-hydroxy-, 17α,20-dihydroxy- [1944], and 20,22-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 [1945] are produced [1946]. 1α-Hydroxyvitamin D_3 can yield 1α,20-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 [1947]. Several of these products have biological activities [1945, 1948] and are formed in vivo (animal models) [1949].

7-Dehydrocholesterol is also a substrate for P450 11A1 [1943], forming five 5,7-dienal products, with mono- and dihydroxy substitution [1949]. These include the 22-hydroxyl and 20,22-dihydroxy 7-dehydrocholesterol products.

Human P450 11A1 also oxidizes ergosterol (the vitamin D_2 precursor) to two major and four minor products [1950]. The major products have been characterized as 20-hydroxy-22,23-epoxy- and 22-keto-23-hydroxyergosterol.

Finally, rat and human P450 11A1 have been implicated in the metabolism and bioactivation of a drug candidate, BMS-A ((*N*-(4-((1*H*-pyrrolo[2,3[*b*]pyridine-4-yl)oxy)-3-flurophenyl)2-oxo-1,2-dihydropyridine-3-carboxamide) [1951]. The bioactivation was implicated in the vacuolar degeneration and necrosis of the adrenal cortex of rats.

In conclusion, the specificity of P450 11A1 is not so stringent as originally thought [149]. Thus, in considering P450 11A1 in a classification such as that in Table 9.1, it joins other steroid metabo-

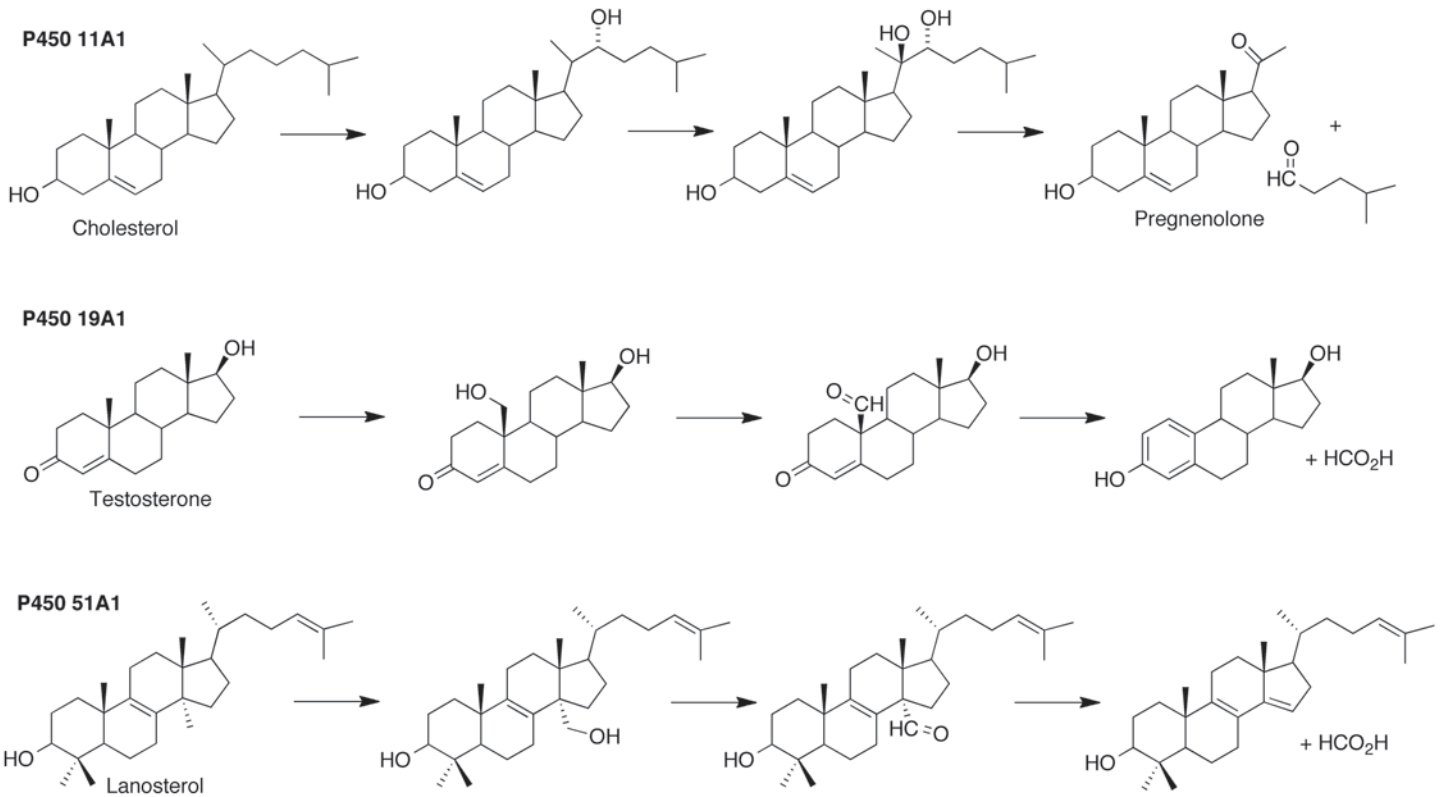


Fig. 9.22 Three multistep C–C steroid bond cleavage P450 reactions (P450s 11A1, 19A1, 51A1). Aromatization reactions catalyzed by P450 19A1: The three distinct steps are shown with the substrate testosterone. Other physiologically relevant substrates are androstenedione and 16α-hydroxytestosterone

lism P450s such as P450s 1B1, 3A4, 24A1, and 46A1 in bridging among steroid, vitamin, and xenobiotic substrates.

9.7.41.5 Structure

In 2011, Pikuleva's group [1952] reported a structure of bovine P450 11A1 bound to 22-hydroxycholesterol, the first reaction product (from cholesterol). The active site cavity can be described as a long curved tube that extends from the surface to the heme group. (A linker was used to tether adrenodoxin to P450 11A1.) The [2Fe–2S] iron cluster of adrenodoxin was positioned 17 Å away from the heme iron of P450 11A1.

A crystal structure of a human P450 11A1–adrenodoxin complex was also reported in the same year [1953], in the presence of 22-hydroxycholesterol. A structure with 20,22-dihyroxycholesterol has also been published [1953].

Limited proteolysis experiments done with P450 11A1 in *E. coli* membranes identified peptides from the putative F–G loop (residues 218–225) and the C-terminal portion of the G-helix (residues 238–250) as being involved in membrane binding [1954] (these assignments are consistent with the crystal structures).

Studies with bovine P450 11A1 indicated the significance of Lys-377 and Lys-381 in adrenodoxin binding [1955]. As indicated earlier, a mutation at Arg-353 was found to attenuate the function of P450 11A1 in a patient [1925]. Site-directed mutagenesis of human P450 11A1 (in *E. coli*) indicated that Ile-462 had some effect on kinetic parameters [1956].

9.7.41.6 Inhibitors

A number of inhibitors of P450 11A1 have been reported, although some were studied only with the bovine enzyme [1957, 1958], including some acetylenic mechanism-based inactivators [1959]. With regard to the human enzyme, there is some potential for the use of inhibitors in treatment of prostatic cancer, and prodrug forms of aminoglutethimide have been examined [1960]. Anticonvulsants have been reported to inhibit P450 11A1, but the interaction is not strong [1961].

Pikuleva's group has published a study of the inhibition of P450 11A1 by a selected set of drugs [1962]. When tested at a concentration of 10 μM (cf. 1 μM cholesterol as substrate), only ketoconazole, carbenoxolone, and selegiline inhibited >50%. No IC_{50} values were calculated, but spectral analysis yielded K_d values of 1.5 and 1.0 μM for ketoconazole and posaconazole.

9.7.41.7 Clinical Issues

Several issues are of interest. P450 11A1 insufficiency and relationship to diseases in general have been reviewed by Miller and Auchus [1963]. Because of the nature of P450 11A1 in initiating steroidogenesis, genetic variation in P450 11A1 is related to adrenal insufficiency and to congenital adrenal hyperplasia [1931, 1964–1966]. Rabbit and mouse models show the effects [1967, 1968]. *CYP11A1*-null mice die shortly after birth but can be rescued by steroid injection [1968]. ACTH levels become very high due to lack of feedback regulation by glucocorticoids. Male null mice are feminized with female external genitalia and underdeveloped male accessory sex organs. These manifestations resemble various human steroid deficiency syndromes.

Another issue is autoantibodies to P450 11A1 (and also P450 17A1) in patients with autoimmune polyglandular syndrome types I and II and Addison's disease [1969–1971]. As with other P450s recognized by autoantibodies, causal relationships between immunity and disease are unclear.

The relationship of P450 11A1 genetic variation and PCOS has already been mentioned in Sect. 7.41.3 (*vide supra*), including premature birth, sex reversal, and severe adrenal failure [1926, 1929, 1972].

Variants have also been linked to reduced P450 11A1 ovarian transcription during experimental nephrotic syndrome [1973]. Finally, P450 11A1 variants have been associated with breast [1974] and prostate [1975] cancers.

9.7.42 P450 11B1

P450s 11B1 and 11B2 differ in only 32 residues. P450 11B1 catalyzes the 11β-hydroxylation of deoxycortisol to yield cortisol (Fig. 9.23), the main glucocorticoid in the body. Deficiencies in

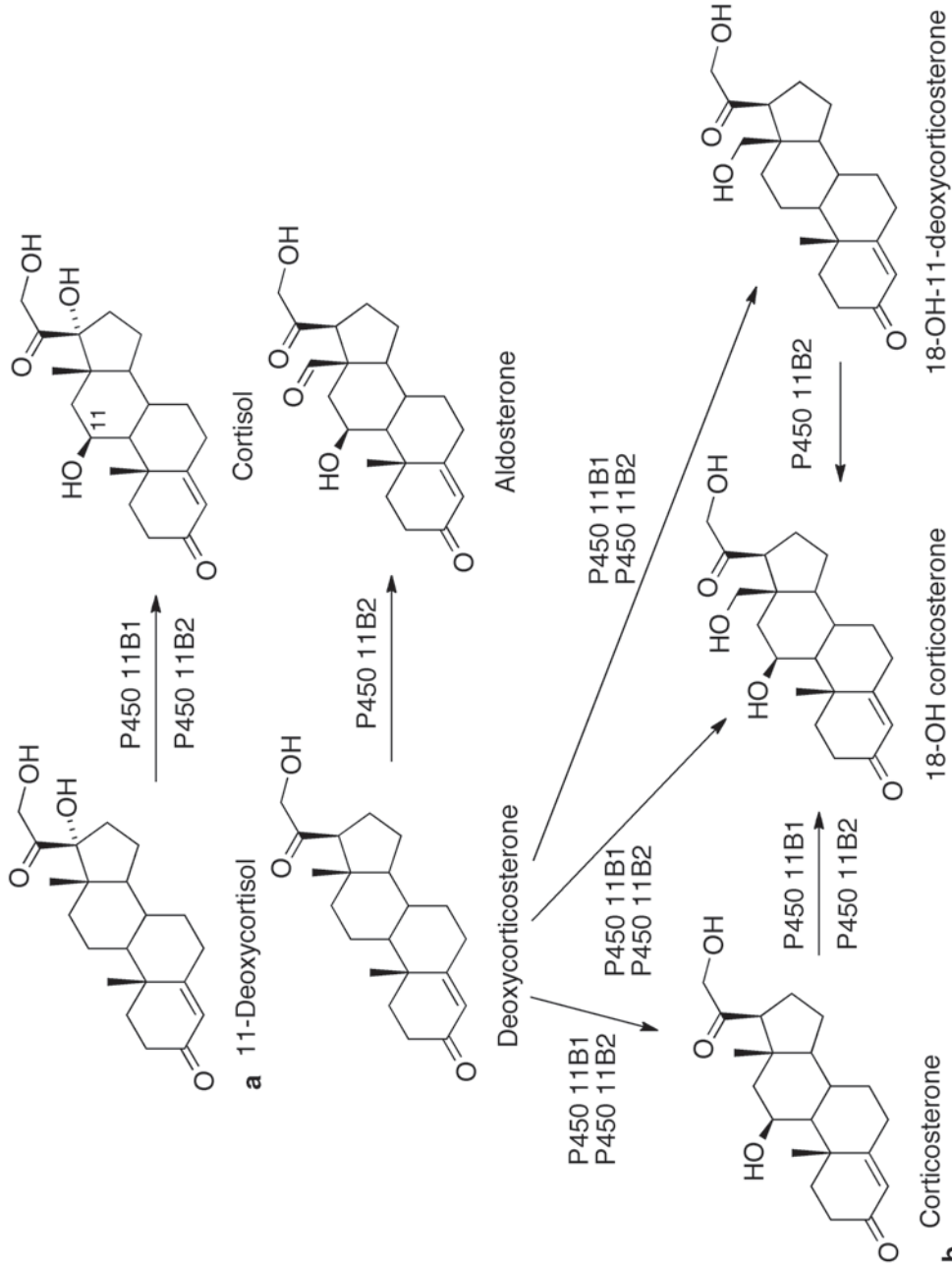


Fig. 9.23 Reactions catalyzed by P450s 11B1 and 11B2

the enzyme are known, causing congenital adrenal hyperplasia [47, 1976].

9.7.42.1 Sites of Expression

P450 11B1 is expressed in the adrenal cortex, specifically the zona fasciculata/reticularis [1976]. In rats, some expression has been detected in brain, but the relevance is not clear.

P450 11B1 is synthesized in the cytosol and directed to the mitochondria with a 24-residue N-terminal-targeting sequence (where this is lost after entry). As with the other six (exclusively) mitochondrial P450s (Table 9.2), P450 11B1 receives electrons from adrenodoxin instead of NADPH-P450 reductase.

The characterization of the *CYP11B1* gene has developed considerably in recent years. Much of the early research in this field was done with bovine adrenal glands because of the need for large amounts of material, but the bovine P450 11B1 protein has the function that P450 11B1 (11-hydroxylation) and P450 11B2 (11-hydroxylation, 18-hydroxylation, and oxidation of the 18-alcohol to an aldehyde) have in most other species, including humans [1977]. The two human genes (*CYP11B1, CYP11B2*) were characterized and clearly shown to both be essential [1978–1981].

P450 11B1 expression has also been deleted in human fetal adrenal gland, particularly in the "fetal zone" (as opposed to neocortex) [1982].

9.7.42.2 Regulation

Much of the background on regulation of P450 11B1 comes from studies with the bovine gene, which responds to ACTH and has six *cis*-acting regulatory elements [1983]. The protein (Ad4BP) that binds to one of these (Ad4) is a member of the steroid hormone receptor superfamily [1984]. Other studies by Omura [1985] indicated the cooperative nature of these elements in transcription. Work with the rat *CYP11B1* gene showed that ACTH stimulates transcription by changing composition in AP-1 factors (Fos, Jun) [1986].

The human gene also has a cyclic AMP response element (CRE) [1987]. The Ad1 element binds CRE-binding protein, activating transcription factor-1 (ATF-1), and ATF-2. SF-1 interacted at the Ad4 site (−242/−234) and is required for transcription [1987, 1988], which contrasts with the lack of response of *CYP11B2*.

ACTH modulation of transcription factors involved in regulation has been reviewed by Sewer and Waterman [181].

The orphan nuclear receptors NURR1 and NGF1B regulate P450 11B1 transcription in human H295R adrenocortical cells, and transfection with SF-1 activated P450 11B1 expression [1989].

P450 11B1 expression (mRNA and protein) was significantly higher in patients with subclinical Cushing's syndrome [1990], although the molecular basis is not known.

MicroRNA-24 was reported to regulate P450 11B1 expression in a human adrenocortical cell line [1991]. The human P450 11B1 promoter contains two Alu elements embedded in a truncated L1 element, breaking L1 into three individual fragments [1139]. The effect of Alu is blocked by a second L1 element (CYP11B1-L1.2) inserted between the first one and the conserved proximal upstream region. The CYP11B1-L1.2 element can be transcribed from the core promoter in an opposite direction (and a smaller magnitude) compared to P450 11B1. Deletion of CYP11B1-L1.2 greatly increased P450 11B1 promoter activity and restored the effect of Alu [1139]. The Ad5 and SF-1 binding elements in the proximal core promoter play a role in basal expression.

A polychlorinated biphenyl (PCB126) has been reported to upregulate P450 11B1 transcription in human adrenocortical cells due to enhancement of mRNA stability but not an AhR mechanism [1992]. The practical significance of the results is unclear, in that only concentrations ≥10 μM were used.

9.7.42.3 Genetic Variation

Many variants are known because of the relationship of the gene with congenital adrenal hyperplasia [1976]. Genetic variants related to phenotype and to inborn errors of metabolism have been reviewed [1993, 1994].

A large number of genetic variants in P450 11B1 have now been identified and related to high 18-hydroxycortisol [1995], to low 11β-hydroxylation [1996–2002], congenital adre-

nal hyperplasia [2003–2010], and hypertension [2011]. The variants include a five-base duplication [2012] and clusters of mutations in exons 6–8 [2013]. The high similarity and proximity of the *CYP11B1* and *CYP11B2* genes appear to lead to variants generated by unequal crossover and inactive chimeric products [2014–2017]. Splice donor site variants are also known [2018].

9.7.42.4 Substrates and Reactions

As indicated previously, the only reported substrate for P450 11B1 is deoxycortisol, which undergoes 11β-hydroxylation to yield cortisol (Fig. 9.12).

9.7.42.5 Structure

One of the concerns about studies on the function of particular residues in site-directed mutagenesis is that expression in some cellular systems leads to competition between P450s 11A1 and 11B1 for (adrenodoxin) reducing equivalents in cellular systems [1941]. Another issue is that human P450s 11B1 and 11B2 have been difficult to express in bacteria, so that most experiments have relied on mammalian cells (*Schizosaccharomyces pombe* has provided some success) [1976]). Information about function has also been obtained from patients' samples [1976].

Although no crystal structures of P450 11B1 have been published, structures of the highly similar P450 11B2 (one with substrate, one with an inhibitor) have appeared [2019] and, at the very least, should facilitate future modeling.

The close similarity of P450s 11B1 and 11B2 (and their reactions) has also facilitated studies. Making the changes S288G and V320A yielded an enzyme with both P450 11B1 and 11B2 activities [2020]. Changes at positions 147 [2021, 2022] and 301/355 [2023] have also had the same effect. Homology models of P450 11B1 have also been published [1976, 2008, 2024–2026], although the effects of all of the mutants known to alter function have not been systematically rationalized.

9.7.42.6 Inhibitors

Compared with some of the other steroidogenic P450s, there is some reason to develop P450 11B1 inhibitors. High levels of cortisol are associated with Cushing's syndrome [1976]. Cellular expression systems have been set up to assay for inhibitors, using measurements of concentrations of steroids [2027, 2028].

18-Vinylprogesterone and 18-ethinylprogesterone have been reported to be mechanism-based inactivators of bovine P450 11B but apparently have not been tested with human P450 11B1 [2029].

Since the previous edition of this book [149], work on more P450 11B1 inhibitors has been published [147, 2030–2036]. Some of these have been developed with the specific goals of treating prostate cancer [2037] and cardiovascular disease [2038, 2039]. One case report involves a beneficial effect in the management of an elderly patient with an androgen-producing inoperable adrenal tumor [2040].

9.7.42.7 Clinical Issues

As indicated previously, the main issue with P450 11B1 is the impaired synthesis of cortisol and congenital adrenal hyperplasia, characterized by hypertension and signs of androgen excess [2041, 2042]. The role of P450 11B1 insufficiency in congenital adrenal hyperplasia has been reviewed [2043, 2044]. The same condition is seen in a knockout mouse model [2045]. Overproduction of glucocorticoids, which could have any of several causes, including overactive P450 11B1, is associated with Cushing's syndrome [1976].

A number of genetic variations associated with disease are cited in Sect. 7.42.3 (*vide supra*). A chromosome inversion was also seen in a family [2046]. Testicular tumors in patients with P450 11B1-related congenital adrenal hyperplasia showed functional features of adrenocortical tissues [2047]. Hyperplasia of adrenal rest tissue was implicated in causing a retroperitoneal mass in a child with P450 11B1 deficiency [2048].

P450 11B1 deficiency has also been associated with hypertension [2049–2051] rhabdomyolysis [2052], virilization [2053], and prepubertal gynecomastia [2054].

9.7.43 P450 11B2

P450 11B2 is highly related to P450 11B1 (*vide supra*) and has a somewhat similar function. P450

11B2 catalyzes the 11β-hydroxylation of 11-deoxycorticosterone followed by 18-hydroxylation and 2-electron oxidation of the 18-alcohol to an aldehyde (Figs. 9.12 and 9.23). Changes in the gene can lead to corticosterone methyloxidase deficiency and hyperaldosteronism [47, 1980, 2055, 2056]. In the older literature, this P450 is sometimes termed "$P450_{aldo}$."

9.7.43.1 Sites of Expression

P450 11B2 is expressed in the adrenal cortex (zona glomerulosa) and involved in the synthesis of aldosterone (the 11β-hydroxy, 19-aldehyde product). It is a mitochondrial P450, as are the other family 11 P450s. The cDNA was first cloned from the adrenal tumor of a patient suffering from primary aldosteronism [2057]. Another early study showed higher levels of P450 11B2 in aldosterone-secreting tumors [2058].

There is some evidence for the synthesis of aldosterone outside of the adrenals, and Li et al. [2059] reported expression of P450 11B2 in hepatic stellate cells of liver; the activation of these cells is a key event in liver fibrogenesis.

9.7.43.2 Regulation

Some of the research on regulation overlaps that presented for the *CYP11B1* gene (*vide supra*). A CRE/Ad1 element and ATF-1 (and ATF–2?) play roles with both the *CYP11B1* and *CYP11B2* genes [2060]. However, SF-1 does not appear to regulate P450 11B2, in contrast with *CYP11B1* [1988]. Many aspects of regulation remain to be further investigated, including the mechanisms of the observed Ca^{2+} and cyclic AMP signaling [2061] and the effects of kinase inhibitors [2062, 2063].

Transforming growth factor (TGF) β_1 inhibits aldosterone production in human adrenocortical cells by inhibiting P450 11B2 expression [2064]. P450 11B2 expression (in a human adrenocortical cell line) was increased by the orphan nuclear receptors NURR1 and NGF1B [1989]. Levels of NURR1 and NGF1B were strongly induced by angiotensin II, the major regulator of human P450 11B2 expression in vivo. The NBRE-1, Ad5, and Ad1/CRE *cis* elements were all concluded to be involved in both basal and angiotensin-stimulated transcription of human P450 11B2 [1989].

The protein kinase C ligand 12-*O*-tetradecanoy-pharbol-13-acetate (TPA) has been reported to inhibit angiotensin II-stimulated P450 11B2 gene expression (in a H295R human adrenocortical cell line) [2065]. TPA was concluded to inhibit the angiotensin II-dependent activation of P450 11B2 transcription via the p44/42 mitogen-activated protein kinase (MAPK) signaling pathway, leading to an increase in the level of nuclear JunB [2065]. In addition, protein kinase C–E inhibits P450 11B2 gene expression through the ERK/1 signaling pathway (and Jun B) [2066].

Calcineurin mediates angiotensin II-induced upregulation of P450 11B2 transcription [2067].

Like P450 11B1, the P450 11B2 gene is regulated by transposable elements and conserved *cis* elements [2068]. The promoter contains two Alu elements imbedded in a truncated L1 element, breaking up L1 into three fragments. Alu functions as an enhancer in P450 11B2, as in P450 11B1 (*vide supra*). As mentioned earlier, Ad5 and SF-1 binding elements in the proximal core promoter are important in transcription [2068].

Polychlorinated biphenyls have been reported to upregulate P450 11B2 [2069, 2070], apparently via increasing mRNA stability by an unknown mechanism [1992]. However, concentrations < 10 μM were not used, and the relevance of these findings to health is unclear.

9.7.43.3 Genetic Variation

As in the case of the *CYP11B1* gene, many *CYP11B2* variants have now been defined from clinical studies. For review, see [2071]. The many variants [2072, 2073] have been related to a number of diseases, including congenital hypoaldosterism [2074], salt-wasting syndrome [2075], adenoma [2076, 2077], treatment for diabetic nephropathy [2078], high-altitude pulmonary edema [2079, 2080], metabolic syndrome [2081], hypertension [2082–2095], stroke [2096], atrial fibrillation [2097], and other cardiovascular risks [2098].

The "crossovers" between P450s 11B1 and 11B2 yield inactive P450 11B2, as well as P450 11B1 [2016, 2017, 2099, 2100]. Other variants in *CYP11B2* were associated with corticosterone methyloxidase I and II deficiency [2055, 2056,

2101]. Variants in *CYP11B2* have also been linked to idiopathic hyperaldosteronism, a condition characterized by autonomous production of aldosterone and arterial hypertension [2102]. A variant in the promoter region of *CYP11B2* (−344 TK) has been associated with predisposition to essential hypertension [2103].

9.7.43.4 Substrates and Reactions

P450 11B2 catalyzes the three-step conversion of 11-deoxycorticosterone to aldosterone, with 11β-hydroxylation, 18-hydroxylation, and 2-electron oxidation of the 18-carbinol (Figs. 9.12 and 9.23). No other substrates are known. Information about the processivity of the human enzyme (i.e., extent of release of intermediate products) is not available at this time.

Strushkevich et al. [2019] have presented evidence arguing the three-step oxidation of deoxycorticosterone to aldosterone (Figs. 9.23b and 9.24) is a processive one, in that 11β-corticosterone was not oxidized to the product. However, the question has not been analyzed in the usual ways of addressing these questions, e.g., with time course and pulse-chase experiments.

Another recent development is the oxidation of the nonclassical substrate methandienone by P450 11B2 [2104] (Fig. 9.25). The 11β- and 20β-hydroxynorsteroids were formed. Thus, the catalytic selectivity of this steroid hydroxylase may be more relaxed than previously assumed.

9.7.43.5 Structure

In 2013, Strushkevich et al. [2019] published structures of human P450 11B2 with the substrate deoxycorticosterone and an imidazole-based inhibitor, fadrozole. The active site is lined with the same residues as present in P450 11B1 (in that region), and most of the divergent residues apparently associated with the P450 11B2 catalyze activity (18-hydroxylation) are located in the I-helix and loops around the H-helix [2019].

Homology and pharmacophore models have been published [2026, 2073, 2105]

9.7.43.6 Inhibitors

Progress towards clinically useful inhibitors of P450 11B2 has been reviewed recently [2106, 2107]. A number of inhibitors have been produced [2036, 2038, 2108–2114]. These inhibitors are intended for use in congestive heart failure, myocardial fibrosis [2030, 2115–2117], and prostate cancer [2039]. Another intended use is hypertension [2030], and one inhibitor has reached a clinical trial (phase 2) [2118].

9.7.43.7 Clinical Issues

Although there is a rationale for developing inhibitors of P450 11B2 (Sect. 7.43.5, *vide supra*), the major clinical issue is genetic disorders of P450 11B2 insufficiency. Genetic variants and relationship to several diseases, particularly hypertension, have been covered in Sect. 7.43.3 (*vide supra*). In addition, age-related association of variants has been considered in relation to breast cancer risk [2119].

The issues of congenital adrenal hyperplasia and types I and II corticosterone methyloxidase deficiency in individuals with attenuated P450 11B2 activity have already been mentioned. The other issue also mentioned is elevated aldosterone. Several studies have reported an association between variants and essential hypertension, although the measurements of aldosterone excretion are still lacking in some studies [2120]. Other studies show association of the −344C allele with increased left ventricular size [2121–2123]. The hypertension association has been seen in several studies [2082–2095, 2120, 2121, 2124, 2125] but not in a Japanese study [2126].

9.7.44 P450 17A1

17α-Hydroxylation and the 17α,20-lyase reaction ("desmolase") are two important reactions in steroid biosynthesis (Figs. 9.24 and 9.26). Cloning of a cDNA which, when expressed, yielded both activities established the role of what is now known as human P450 17A1 (previously termed P45017$_\alpha$, etc.) [2127]. The gene [2128] showed similarity to *CYP21A1*. The demonstration of both 17α-hydroxylation and 17α,20-lyase catalytic activities in a single protein established work previously done with purified hog protein [2129]. The two activities have long been known

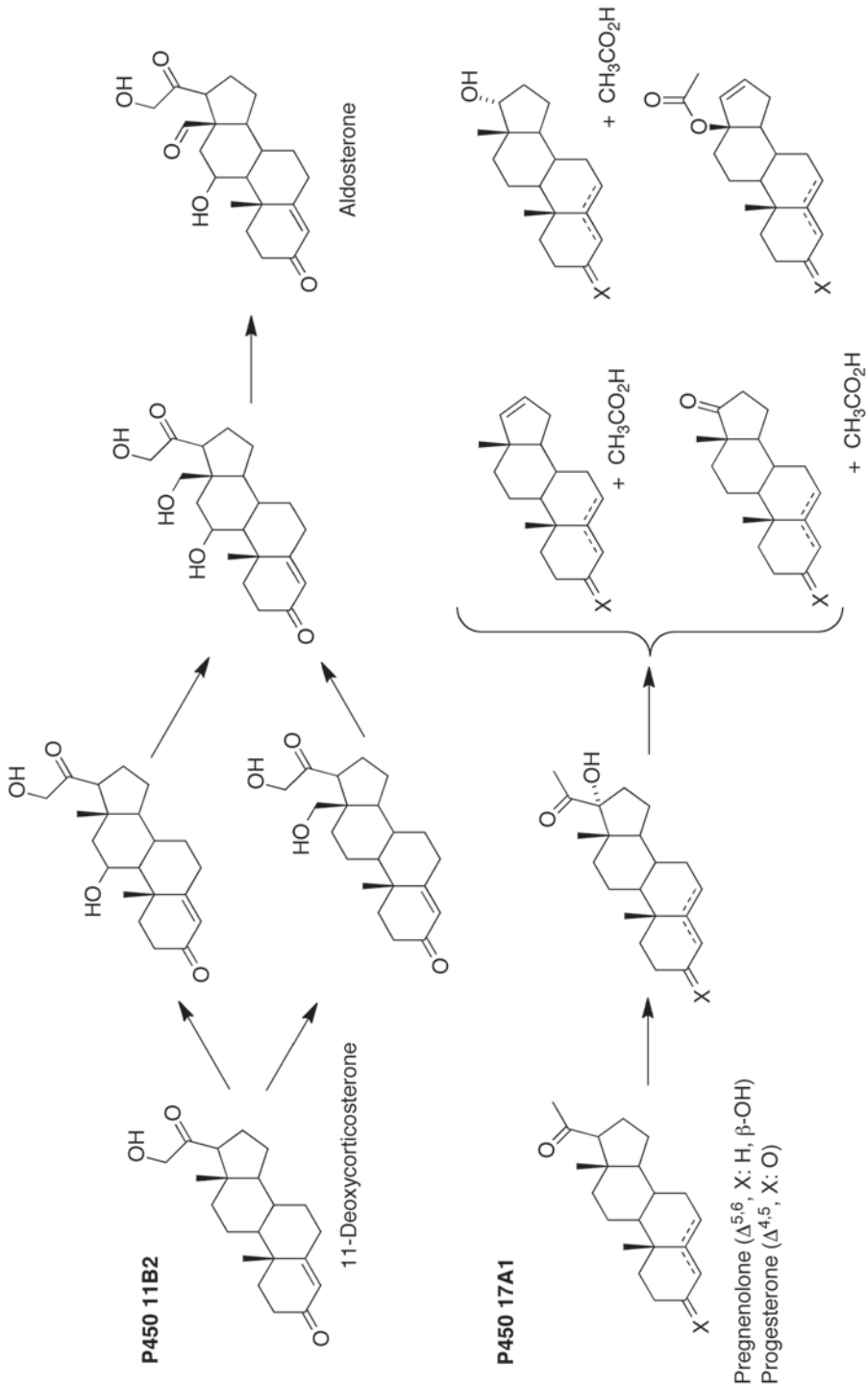


Fig. 9.24 Multistep P450 reactions catalyzed by human P450s 11B2 and 17A1

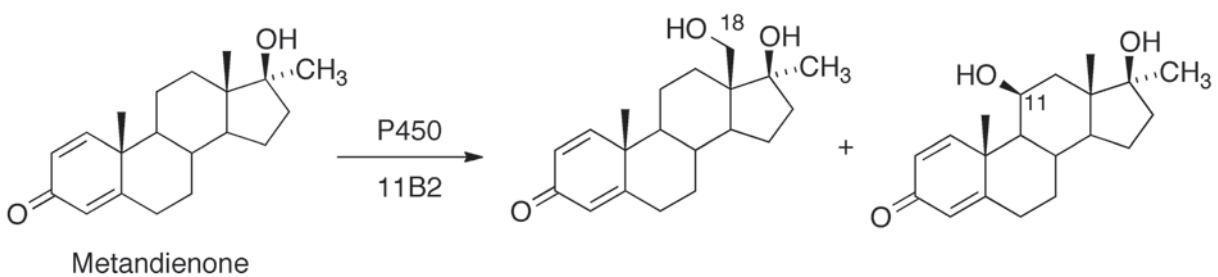


Fig. 9.25 Oxidation of methandienone by P450 11B2

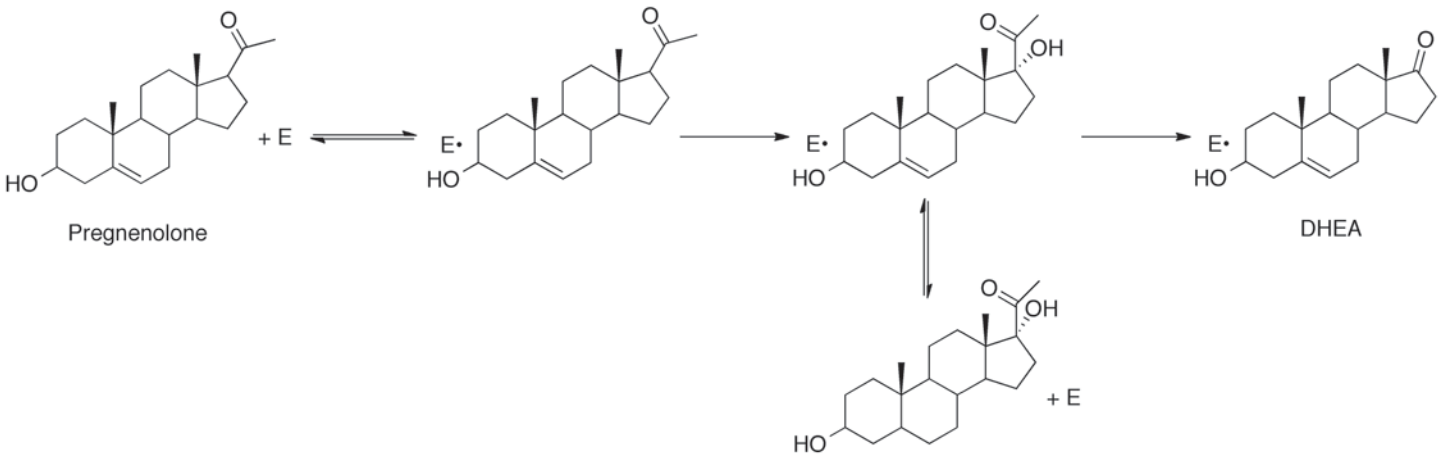


Fig. 9.26 Oxidation of steroids by P450 17A1. P450 17A1 is designated *E* (enzyme). Pregnenolone (shown) and progesterone are oxidized to *DHEA* and androstenedione, respectively, via 17α-hydroxy intermediates. The relative rates of the individual steps, especially the dissociation of the 17α-hydroxy product, determine the processivity of the reaction. In teleost fish, P450 17A2 is also present and catalyzes only the first reaction [2176].

to be regulated by cytochrome b_5 [2130, 2131], and aspects of this duality of function still remain unclear.

9.7.44.1 Sites of Expression

P450 17A1 is a microsomal enzyme (Fig. 9.24, Table 9.2). Human P450 17A1 is expressed in steroidogenic tissues, including adrenals and gonads. The enzyme has also been reported in fetal kidney, thymus, and spleen [2132]. The enzyme has also been found in human (adult) heart [2133] and adipose tissue [2134]. Recently P450 17A1 expression in the human fetal nervous system has been reported [2135].

9.7.44.2 Regulation

As with the other steroidogenic P450s, the regulation of the *CYP17A1* gene is relatively complex. Induction of P450 17A1 has long been known to be cyclic AMP mediated and the induction is suppressed by testosterone (mouse model) [2136], and a cyclic AMP response region was mapped in porcine Leydig cells [2137].

Nuclear factor-1 was implicated in the up-regulation of P450 17A1, acting on the promoter in the cells isolated from patients with PCOS [2138]. Sphingosine was reported to regulate P450 17A1 transcription by binding to SF-1 [2139]. The regulatory protein SMAD3 was reported to inhibit SF-1-dependent activation of the P450 17A1 promoter in human H295R cell culture [2140]. TGFβ inhibited P450 17A1 transcription in the H295R cells via activin receptor-like kinase 5 [2141]. Phosphorylation of CtBP1 by cyclic AMP-dependent protein kinase modulated induction by stimulating partnering of CtBP1 and 2 [2142]. Protein kinase C-induced activin A suppressed P450 17A1 expression [2143].

The homeodomain protein Pbx1 was shown to interact with protein kinase A in the cyclic AMP-dependent regulation (at −250/−241) of the human *CYP17A1* gene [2144]. Further analysis showed interaction at a cyclic AMP-related site (−80/−40) by SF-1 [2145]. Further, interactions were shown for Sp1 and Sp3 (−227/−184) and NF-1C (−107/−85 and −178/−152) [2146]. SF-1 (*vide supra*) also interacts with p54^{nrb}, NonO, and protein-associated splicing factor [2147]. The ACTH/cyclic AMP response is dependent upon phosphatase activity, as well as kinase activity [2148, 2149]. The cyclic AMP-dependent protein kinase enhances transcription via MKP-1 activation, involving phosphorylation of SF-1 [181].

The Miller laboratory has presented evidence that P450 17A1 is phosphorylated and that this has the effect of stimulating only the lyase activity [2150–2152]. In the most recent work, the phosphorylation is attributed to the (Ser/Thr) kinase p38α [2152]. The increase in lyase activity was ~two-fold. The site(s) of phosphorylation is unknown, and no isolation of a phosphorylated protein has been isolated from a tissue.

9.7.44.3 Genetic Variation

At least 49 different variants have been identified in P450 17A1 from clinical studies [2153]. These will not be reiterated here; some references to roles in individual diseases are presented in Sect. 7.44.7 (*vide infra*). See also Chap. 10 [145].

9.7.44.4 Substrates and Reactions

The generally accepted reactions of P450 17A1 are the 17α-hydroxylation of pregnenolone to 17α-hydroxypregnenolone and of progesterone to 17α-hydroxyprogesterone. 17α-Hydroxypregnenolone is also oxidized to DHEA, and 17α-hydroxyprogesterone is oxidized to androstenedione in the 17,20-lyase reaction (Figs. 9.12, 9.24, and 9.26) [2154, 2155]. The mechanism of the lyase reaction is not completely established, but mechanisms have been proposed using analogs [2156]. Lieberman [2157] proposed alternative reactions, although the suggested pathway involves what would be a very unstable diradical. No other substrates are known presently, other than pregnenolone and progesterone and possibly closely related analogues. Soucy et al. [2158] have provided evidence that human P450 17A1 also converts pregnenolone into 5,16-androstadien-3β-ol, a "16-ene synthase" reaction (without intermediate formation of an alcohol).

The lyase reaction is more prominent in adult adrenals with the Δ^5 steroids (than Δ^4; i.e., with 17α-hydroxypregnenolone than 17α-

hydroxyprogesterone), and this also applies in (human) fetal testis [2159]. P450 17A1 also has trace 21-hydroxylation activity [2160], and the mutation A105 L yields a protein with some 16α-hydroxylation activity [2160, 2161].

A kinetic deuterium isotope of ~4 was observed for the 17α-hydroxylation reaction [2160]. The mechanism of this hydroxylation is presumed to be relatively straightforward "compound I"-type hydroxylation, with C–H bond breaking being at least partially rate limiting. Rates of individual steps in the reaction have not been reported.

The second reaction, the 17,20-lyase reaction, is more complex and difficult to rationalize with a classic compound I mechanism. Work from Akhtar's laboratory led to the proposal that the reaction involves a nucleophilic attack of the ferric peroxide (anion; FeO_2^+, or $Fe^{II}O_2^-$) on the C-20 carbonyl (of 17α-hydroxyprogesterone or pregnenolone) [2156, 2162]. One of the key pieces of evidence was the result of $^{18}O_2$ labeling experiments [2156]. The results of site-directed mutagenesis studies on Thr-306 are also consistent with the conclusions about $Fe^{II}O_2$ involvement [2156, 2163]. Sligar's group has also presented resonance Raman spectra [2164] and solvent deuterium kinetic isotope effect studies [2165] in support of the involvement of this entity.

Further work on the differential effects of cytochrome b_5 on individual catalytic activities has been reported [2166]. The ratio of cytochrome b_5 to P450 is high in testis and this phenomenon might regulate the two activities of P450 17A1. Miller's group has proposed that phosphorylation of Ser and Thr residues in P450 17A1 may alternatively influence the two activities [2152, 2167, 2168].

A second cytochrome b_5 gene has been identified recently and this protein also has the same stimulatory effect on lyase activity [2169]. Auchus et al. [2170] also demonstrated that the same stimulatory effect of cytochrome b_5 could be obtained with apo-cytochrome b_5, arguing against the requirement for electron transfer. P450 17A1 enzymes from other species vary in their ability to catalyze the 17,20-lyase reaction, and comparisons of the rat and human enzymes also led to the conclusion that selective enhancement of the lyase reaction was not due to changes in electron transfer [2171].

The concertedness of the P450 17A1 17,20-lyase reaction has been examined, and two studies both reached the conclusion that much of the 17α-hydroxypregenolone dissociates [2172, 2173]. In one of the studies [2172], the authors concluded that the off-rate was an important factor in determining the balance between 17α-hydroxypregnenolone and DHEA with the beef enzyme. Exactly how cytochrome b_5 would control this rate, which was modeled to be rather slow (2.6–29 min^{-1}), is unclear unless the effect is on the protein conformation.

Studies with human P450 17A1 in this laboratory show that the human P450 17A1 enzyme is relatively distributive for the two reactions, 17α-hydroxylation and the 17,20-lyase cleavage. This was shown using pulse-chase experiments with ^{14}C progesterone or pregnenolone and then adding varying amounts of unlabeled 17α-hydroxy steroid, measuring the attenuation of radiolabel incorporated into the final product. However, the reaction shows more processivity with pregnenolone than progesterone. Further evidence for the distributive nature of the enzyme comes from studies with the inhibitor orteronel (TAK-700), which preferentially inhibits the lyase (second reaction) [2174]. If the enzyme were totally processive, this result would be impossible.

Teleost fish P450 17A1 enzymes catalyze both reactions, similar to human P450 17A1 [2175]. That enzyme is also distributive, more so with progesterone than pregnenolone [2176]. The related fish P450 17A2 catalyzes only the 17α-hydroxylation, with or without cytochrome b_5 [2175, 2176]. Cytochrome b_5 did not affect the processivity of the fish P450 17A1 reactions [2176].

Another issue already mentioned (Sect. 7.44.2) is phosphorylation, which has been reported to favor the second reaction (lyase) [2152]. This result is a bit of an enigma in that cytochrome b_5 is considered to have an anionic region ("patch") that binds to basic residues in P450 17A1, as evidenced by site-directed mutagenesis [2177].

A phosphate group (in this region?) would add a negative charge and tend to prevent interaction with cytochrome b_5.

Another enigma about P450 17A1 catalysis is raised from the results of Scott and her associates [2178], who presented NMR evidence that cytochrome b_5 and NADPH-P450 reductase bind to the same section of P450 17A1 and therefore compete for binding. Strong evidence has been presented that electron transfer is not involved in the stimulation of P450 17A1 by cytochrome b_5 [2170]. Therefore, both of the electrons used in the P450 17A1 reaction (regardless of whether it is a compound I or ferric peroxide mechanism) must come from the reductase. Thus, the P450 must be reduced to the ferrous state, bind O_2, accept another electron, and thus be in the FeO_2^+ state before the reductase dissociates. This must happen rapidly, and the formal FeO_2^+ entity must be stable enough to persist until the cytochrome b_5 is bound and apparently "allosterically" perturbs P450 17A1 FeO_2^+ to catalyze the lyase reaction. The reaction has a k_{cat} of ~1 min^{-1}, so this must happen in seconds during every catalytic cycle (and the cytochrome b_5 must leave again for NADPH-P450 reductase to begin and reinitiate catalysis). Exactly what occurs will require further study.

What step is rate limiting in the lyase reaction is presently unknown. That reaction seems impervious to the use of kinetic isotope effects to study the nature of C–C bond cleavage (unless ^{13}C isotope effects could be used).

9.7.44.5 Structures

Much of the information about the significance of active site residues comes from analysis of mutations in patients presenting with diseases (see Sect. 7.44.2, *vide supra*). The changes H373 L and P409R [2179] led to a loss of heme incorporation. Mutation at Thr-306, possibly involved in protonation of Fe–OO^- or O–O cleavage, impaired 17α-hydroxylation more than the lyase reaction [2180]. However, the change R346A selectively abolished lyase activity [2181], as did F417C [2182]. Mutations at Lys-83, Arg-347, Arg-358, and Arg-449 produced proteins that were refractory to cytochrome b_5 stimulation and attenuated in lyase activity [2183–2185]. Of these, only R347H and R358Q have been found in patients [2186]. Some variants found in patients do cause the loss of both 17α-hydroxylation and the lyase reaction, however [2187, 2188].

Some animal P450 17A1 enzymes have different ratios of 17-hydroxylation/lyase activities, and efforts have been made to use these properties to define more elements controlling the latter steps, although the results have been limited [2189, 2190].

A number of additional homology models have been published [2024, 2191–2197].

In 2012, DeVore and Scott [2153] published an X-ray crystal structure of human P450 17A1 bound to the inhibitors abiraterone and TOK-001 (Sect. 7.44.6, *vide infra*). As might be anticipated, the pyridine nitrogen is bound to the heme iron. The binding mode was considered to be different than observed for a number of other P450s that use steroids as substrates. This structure may be useful in rationalizing the variants seen in clinical problems.

As discussed in Sect. 7.44.4 (*vide supra*), one of the mechanistic curiosities is the interaction of cytochrome b_5 with P450 17A1, which (in part) regulates the balance between the 17α-hydroxy and 17,20-lyase products. An NMR study with cytochrome b_5 led to the conclusion that the protein occupies a position at a site on P450 17A1, including Arg-347, Arg-358, and Arg-449 [2178]. The same site is believed to be occupied by NADPH-P450 reductase.

The dual nature of the P450 17A1 in catalyzing sequential reactions can be addressed using fish orthologs. Teleost fish have two P450 17A genes, 17A1 and 17A2 [2175]. Fish P450 17A1 resembles mammalian P450 17A1 in catalyzing both the 17α-hydroxylation and the lyase reactions, but (fish) P450 17A2 only catalyzes the 17α-hydroxylation [2175]. Fish or human cytochrome b_5 stimulates only the lyase activity. This laboratory, collaborating with Prof. Martin Egli, has crystallized both zebra fish P450 17A1 and 17A2, with abiraterone bound to each and progesterone bound to P450 17A2 [2176], as in the human P450 17A1 structure [2153].

9.7.44.6 Inhibitors

Inhibitors of P450 17A1 have been studied for some time. Interestingly, ketoconazole inhibits lyase activity but not 17α-hydroxylation activity [2198]. 7α-Thiospirolactone is a mechanism-based inhibitor of (guinea pig) P450 17A1 [2199].

A number of steroidal inhibitors have been studied, primarily with the goal of treating cancers [2200–2202] [2203, 2204]. The enantiomer of progesterone (*ent*-progesterone) is reported to be a competitive inhibitor of P450 17A1 (K_I 0.2 μM) [2205].

Nonsteroidal inhibitors have also been studied [2206, 2207].

Molecular modeling (Sect. 7.44.5) has also been applied to searches for inhibitors [2197, 2208]. Other approaches utilize P450 17A1 expressed in *E. coli* to screen for P450 17A1 inhibition in medium- to high-throughput systems [2209, 2210].

One interest in inhibition of P450 17A1 is treating prostate cancer. The concept is that prostate cancer is stimulated by androgens, and the goal is to block production of androstenedione (from progesterone/17α-hydroxyprogesterone). This is a particular issue in "castration-resistant" prostate cancer.

A number of inhibitors have been published [2035, 2037, 2211–2215]. For reviews see [2216–2219]. Abiraterone is a leading inhibitor, currently approved for use for prostate cancer [2220–2225]. Another drug in clinical trials is orteronel (TAK-700), which shows selective inhibition of the lyase reaction [2174, 2226]. The concept is to block androgen production (i.e., androstenedione formation) and maintain production of other steroids for normal physiology.

9.7.44.7 Clinical Issues

P450 17A1 has a central role in human steroid metabolism because of its role in regulating steroid flux (Fig. 9.12). There are two dominant clinical issues with P450 17A1. One is various diseases associated with hormone imbalance. P450 17A1 is at a branch point and involved in production of glucocorticoids and sex hormones (androgens and estrogens), and therefore a variety of maladies can be associated with changes. The other issue, addressed under Sect. 7.44.6 (*vide supra*), is the use of P450 17A1 inhibitors (especially lyase inhibitors) to treat androgen-stimulated tumors. The second point will not be treated further here.

The clinical issues for which research has been done to implicate associations with P450 17A1 status (usually genetic) include endometrial cancer [2227], prostate cancer [2228 2003, 53455, 2229], breast cancer [852, 2230], endometrial cancer [2231], non-Hodgkin's lymphoma [2232], infertility [2233], pregnancy loss [2234], early embryonic lethality [2235], short menstrual cycles/early contraceptive use/BRCA mutations [2236], secondary amenorrhea [2237], PCOS [2238], endometriosis [2239], and acne [2240]. Perturbations in P450 17A1 lead to problems in adrenarche, aging, and PCOS [2155, 2241]. Some of the more serious variants have been mentioned already. Another variant is related to a case of pseudohermaphroditism involving lack of lyase activity [2242].

Some of the other possible disease conditions or risks are being studied in relationship to less serious variants. In most of these cases, the relationships are more difficult to establish than in the serious diseases. A possible link of *CYP17A1* deficiency has been made with rheumatoid arthritis [2243]. Little influence of genetic variation was seen on age of menarche [2244]. However, a link was made between a particular variant and the prediction to use hormone replacement therapy (i.e., postmenopausal estrogen therapy) [2245]. No association was found with PCOS in a study with an SNV at the regulatory Sp1 site [2246].

Much attention has been given to the possibility of a link between *CYP17A1* allelic SNVs and breast cancer risk [2247]. The epidemiology results are mixed at best [2248–2251], and a conclusion in favor of a relationship cannot be made at this time [2230, 2252, 2253].

As with some other P450s, circulating antibodies to P450 17A1 are seen in some autoimmune diseases, e.g., autoimmune polyglandular syndrome and Addison's disease [1969, 2254], but no causal relationship has been demonstrated.

9.7.45 P450 19A1

P450 19A1 is the classic "aromatase," often known by that name in endocrinology. This enzyme oxidizes the androgens (e.g., androstendione and testosterone) to estrogens (estrone and 17β-estradiol, respectively) (Fig. 9.22). This process is very important in normal physiology and also a target for inhibition in some tumors.

9.7.45.1 Sites of Expression

Estrogens have a number of functions, not only in feminization. Although estrogens are often considered "female" hormones, they are also important in males (e.g., see material regarding brain, *vide infra*). P450 19A1 is even found in the penis [2255] and is important in male reproduction [2255, 2256]. Sites of (human) expression include the ovaries and testes, placenta and fetal (but not adult) liver, adipose tissue, chondrocytes and osteoblasts of bone, vasculature smooth muscle, and several sites in brain, including parts of the hypothalamus, limbic system, and cerebral cortex [2257]. As discussed later, regulatory mechanisms differ considerably in these tissues. P450 19A1 is also expressed in some tumors, particularly those derived from these tissues.

Evidence for P450 19A1 in the brain has been reported [2258], and a mouse *CYP19A1* knockout provides evidence that estrogens are required for brain development [2259]. The actions of androgens and estrogens in the gonadal tissues are fairly well understood but less is known in the brain. Androgens and androgen-derived estrogens regulate complementary and interacting genes in many neural networks [2260]. P450 19A1 expression in skeletal muscle has been reported [2261].

Although P450 19A1 is generally considered an extrahepatic P450, there is evidence for some expression in human liver [2262]. P450 19A1 peptides have been detected in liver microsomes (treated with trypsin) by LC–MS [635]. Oxidations of dihydrotestosterone attributable to P450 19A1 have been observed in human liver microsomes [1373].

Evidence has been presented that P450 19A1 dimers exist in membranes and that P450 19A1 does not dimerize with P450 17A1 [2263].

9.7.45.2 Regulation

The regulation of the *CYP19A1* gene is quite complex, primarily because of the use of four tissue-selective promoters [2257, 2264]. The promoters have been reviewed [2265]. Much of the research has been in the area of cancer. Either the I.l, I.4, I.f, and I.6 sequence is read as exon I and spliced in to the mRNA, depending upon the tissue. However, exon I does not code for the protein, so the P450 19A1 enzyme is always the same.

In preovulatory follicles and corpora lutea of human ovary, the 5′-untranslated region of P450 19A1 transcripts is encoded by exon IIa [2266]. The major operatives here are CRE and SF-1 elements [2257].

In adipose tissue, the promoter from exon I.4 is utilized [2257]. The same exon is utilized in bone and skin [2257] and in leiomyoma tissue derived in myometrium [2267]. This system is regulated with Sp1, a glucocorticoid regulatory element, STAT3, and possibly PPARγ [2257, 2268]. Preadipocytes also involve regulation with LRH-1 [2269].

In placenta exon I.1, an 89-kb upstream element is utilized [2257]. This is a strong promoter and involves C/EBP-β [2257]. A strong positive enhancer element between −42 and −501 is present [2270]. The possibility exists that VDR/RXRα heterodimers and PPARγ may have effects [2257].

Regulation in bone uses exon I.6 [2257]. The study of regulation in bone is less extensive than in other sites, and 1,25-dihydroxycholecalciferol, interleukins, TNFα, and TGF-β_1 have stimulatory activity.

Regulation in brain uses exon I.f and has also not been as extensively studied [2257]. P450 19A1 does seem to be upregulated by androgens.

Regulation in fetal liver involves exon I.4, as with adipose tissue [2257]. The same pattern appears to apply in skin fibroblasts and intestine.

In cancer cells, alternate regulatory pathways are utilized [2257]. EP2 and EP4 receptors regulate P450 19A1 expression in human adipocytes and in breast cancer cells, involving BRCA1-p300 exchange [2271]. CCAAT/EBPβ upregulated promoters I.2/II in breast cancer epithelial

cells [2272]. P450 19A1 transcription is also enhanced by RXRα/RORα in breast cancer cells [2273, 2274]. In skeletal muscle, the P450 19A1 gene is a target of the factor Runx2 [2275]. In human ovarian granulosa cell-like KGN cells, activin stimulates P450 19A1 gene expression via the Smad2 signaling pathway [2276]. In granulosa cell tumors, P450 19A1 is a direct target of FOXL2 to C134W via a single highly conserved binding site in the ovarian-specific promoter [2277]. In human placental syncytiotrophoblasts, cortisol induces P450 19A1 expression through the cyclic AMP/Sp1 pathway [2278].

A vitamin D analog inhibits P450 19A1 expression by dissociation of the comodulator Williams syndrome transcription factor (WSTF) from the promoter [2279]. PPARγ agonists downregulate P450 19A1, via BRCA1 and prostaglandin E2 [2280, 2281]. TCDD has been reported to induce P450 19A1 in human glioma cells [2282].

In the area of post-transcriptional regulation, the alternative miscoding exons 1 are involved [2283]. Some evidence for control of genes by DNA methylation has also been reported [2284, 2285].

9.7.45.3 Genetic Variation

The cypalleles website (http://www.cypalleles.ki.se) shows only five allelic variants of the human CYP19A1 gene, which seems surprising compared to some of the other steroidogenic P450s, e.g., P450s 17A1 and 21A2 (Sects. 7.44 and 7.46, respectively). These have been studied with regard to breast cancer but without convincing relationships (*vide infra*); also, there was no relationship with breast density [2286].

Relatively few cases of aromatase deficiency have been reported [2257, 2287], and some of the clinical cases may be the result of NADPH-P450 reductase deficiency. In vitro steady-state kinetic analysis of one variant (T201M) has been found it to be more active than the *1 (wild type) P450 19A1 [2288]. See Sect. 7.45.7 for clinical issues related to genetic abnormalities.

9.7.45.4 Substrates and Reactions

The reaction involves three steps and has been the subject of considerable mechanistic interest (Fig. 9.22). Androstenedione is converted to estrone, testosterone to 17β-estradiol, and 16α-hydroxytestosterone to estriol. The first two steps are relatively straightforward, e.g., $RCH_3 \rightarrow RCH_2OH \rightarrow CHO$ (at C19). The third step was difficult to rationalize with "classic" FeO^{3+} chemistry, and there has been general acceptance of a FeO_2- based mechanism originally developed by Akhtar [2289, 2290] and Robinson [2291] and further studied in models by Coon and Vaz [2292].

The possibility of utilization of DHEA as a substrate for estrone synthesis has been proposed but not addressed directly [2293].

P450 19A1 also catalyzes oxidation reactions with related compounds, some of which may have physiological relevance (Fig. 9.27). 3-Deoxy androgens are oxidized (19-methyl deformylation) in a similar manner [2294]. Recently this laboratory has demonstrated that androstenedione and testosterone are oxidized to the 19-formic acid derivatives by 2-electron oxidation of the 19-aldehyde [2295]. This product (previously reported as an androstenedione derivative in porcine granulosa cells [2296]) apparently is stable and is not oxidized to an estrogen (it is sensitive to acid-catalyzed decarboxylation, which yields 19-nor-androgens). We also found that the three porcine P450 19A1 enzymes all make as much of the 19-formic acid product as estrogen, from either testosterone or androstenedione. The in vivo relevance remains to be established. The product estrone is known to be further oxidized (slowly) by 2-hydroxylation [2297, 2298].

Dihydrotestosterone, a more potent physiological androgen, is also oxidized by P450 19A1 in the same general way as the other androgens [1373] (Fig. 9.27). The products are deformylated and one is further oxidized (2-hydroxylation), but estrogens are not formed [1373]. Whether the 19-aldehyde forms the 19-carboxylic acid is not known.

The three-step reaction has been shown to be mainly distributive [220]. The reaction can be initiated with any of the intermediate steroids (Fig. 9.22; yielding the final estrogenic product). Pulse-chase experiments show the distributive nature of the products, and a reaction with a limited amount of androstenedione shows a smooth progression through the two intermediate products [220].

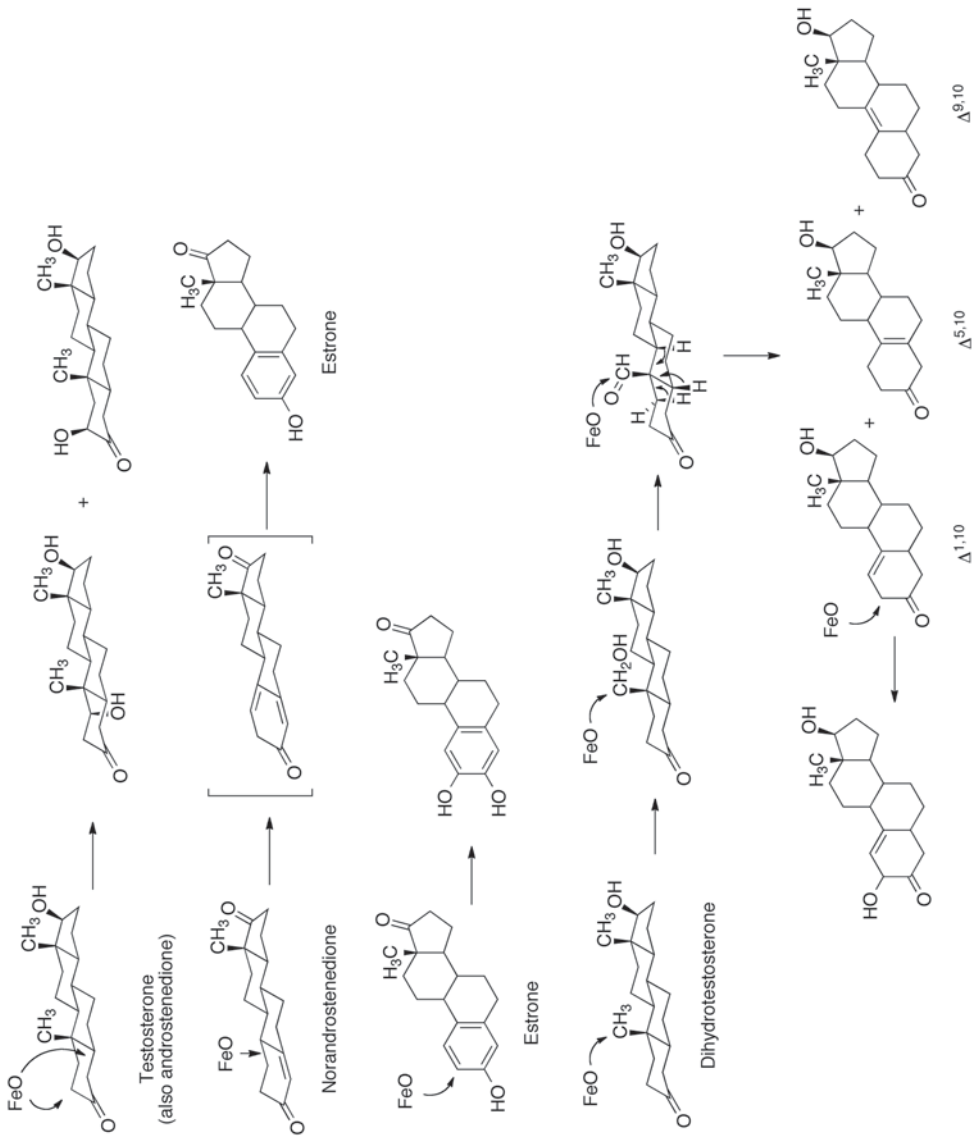


Fig. 9.27 Known reactions of human P450 19A1 (in addition to aromatization of androgens) [1373, 2300]

Exactly which catalytic step is rate limiting within each of the three reaction steps is not clear. With placental microsomes as the enzyme source, an intermolecular kinetic deuterium isotope effect of 3.2 was reported for the first step and no kinetic isotope effect for the second step [2299]. An even higher kinetic hydrogen isotope effect was estimated by Osawa et al. [2300]. Sligar and his associates reported spectroscopic studies on the $Fe^{2+}O_2$ form of the enzyme in the presence of androstenedione, with a decomposition rate of 0.7 s^{-1} (42 min^{-1}) at 37 °C [2301] which is roughly equivalent to the rate constant in a model for the first step [220]. Sligar's group has also presented electron paramagnetic resonance (EPR) spectral evidence for the formation of an FeO_2^+ ($Fe^{II}O_2^-$) intermediate, formed by cryoradiolysis (at 77 K), using EPR detection [2302]. The relevance to catalysis has not been investigated (i.e., product formation was not measured).

The first two oxidations in the conversion of androgens to estrogens are relatively straightforward and can be readily rationalized with classic compound I mechanisms, i.e., hydroxylation of a methyl group and the oxidation of a carbinol to a *gem*-diol/aldehyde. The third step has been problematic and has invited a number of proposals over the years, including (A-ring) 1-hydroxylation, 2-hydroxylation, 4,5-epoxidation, and hydrogen abstraction from C-19 followed by rearrangement [2289, 2291, 2299, 2303–2317]. Pathways to estrogens (and formic acid) can be drawn in these cases, but they have been ruled out for one reason or another, e.g., ^{18}O labeling results for the 2-hydroxy mechanism [2315]. Currently the most widely accepted mechanism is probably the ferric peroxide mechanism proposed by Akhtar and supported by some $^{18}O_2$ labeling results [2305]. An alternate mechanism proposed by Hackett et al. [2308] involves compound I hydrogen abstraction of H-1β [2303, 2304] followed by an electronic rearrangement and a "concerted" C–C bond scission without formal hydroxylation. This is an adaptation of a mechanism proposed by Covey et al. earlier, which begins with hydrogen atom abstraction from the C-19 *gem*-diol [2312].

The mechanism has involved considerable debate over the years [2289, 2304, 2305, 2315]. A number of approaches can be applied to the mechanistic question, including studies with simplified models [2291, 2318–2321], synthesis of potential intermediates for testing with the enzyme [2303, 2304], application of theory [2308, 2309], spectroscopy [2301, 2302], and isotopic labeling studies [2299, 2305].

Recent work in this laboratory bears on the mechanism [2295]. As mentioned earlier, purified recombinant P450 19A1 converts 19-aldehyde androgens (and 19-methyl androgens) to the 19-formic acid derivatives (Fig. 9.28). The products appear to be relatively stable (formation of estrogens requires base-catalyzed release of the carbon as CO_2). These findings indicate that P450 19A1 compound I is capable of being formed and used in the last step.

When either 19-deuterated 19-oxoandrostenedione or testosterone was incubated with recombinant P450 19A1 and $^{18}O_2$, ^{18}O label was *not* incorporated into the recovered formic acid (Fig. 9.28). These results differ from those reported previously [2289, 2305]; the major technical differences are the use of recombinant purified P450 19A1, a more sensitive probe for trapping and analyzing formic acid, and the use of UPLC-coupled high-resolution mass spectrometry, which avoided issues inherent in analysis of labeled formic acid [2295]. The results are not consistent with the proposed ferric peroxide mechanism, in which an ^{18}O atom is expected to be recovered in formic acid.

An issue with the ferric peroxide mechanism is that the substrate is in the (hydrated) *gem*-diol form following the second reaction (Fig. 9.28). However, the proposed ferric peroxide mechanism involves a nucleophilic attack ($Fe^{2+}O_2^-$) on the carbonyl (aldehyde). Thus, the *gem*-diol must be dehydrated before this step can run. The rate of dehydration has been estimated at > 0.5 s^{-1} (in the absence of P450 19A1 using ^{18}O exchange methods [2295], which is faster than the k_{cat} (8 min^{-1}) for going from 19-hydroxy androstenedione to estrone [220]. The reaction could occur with the aldehyde or the *gem*-diol, the latter of

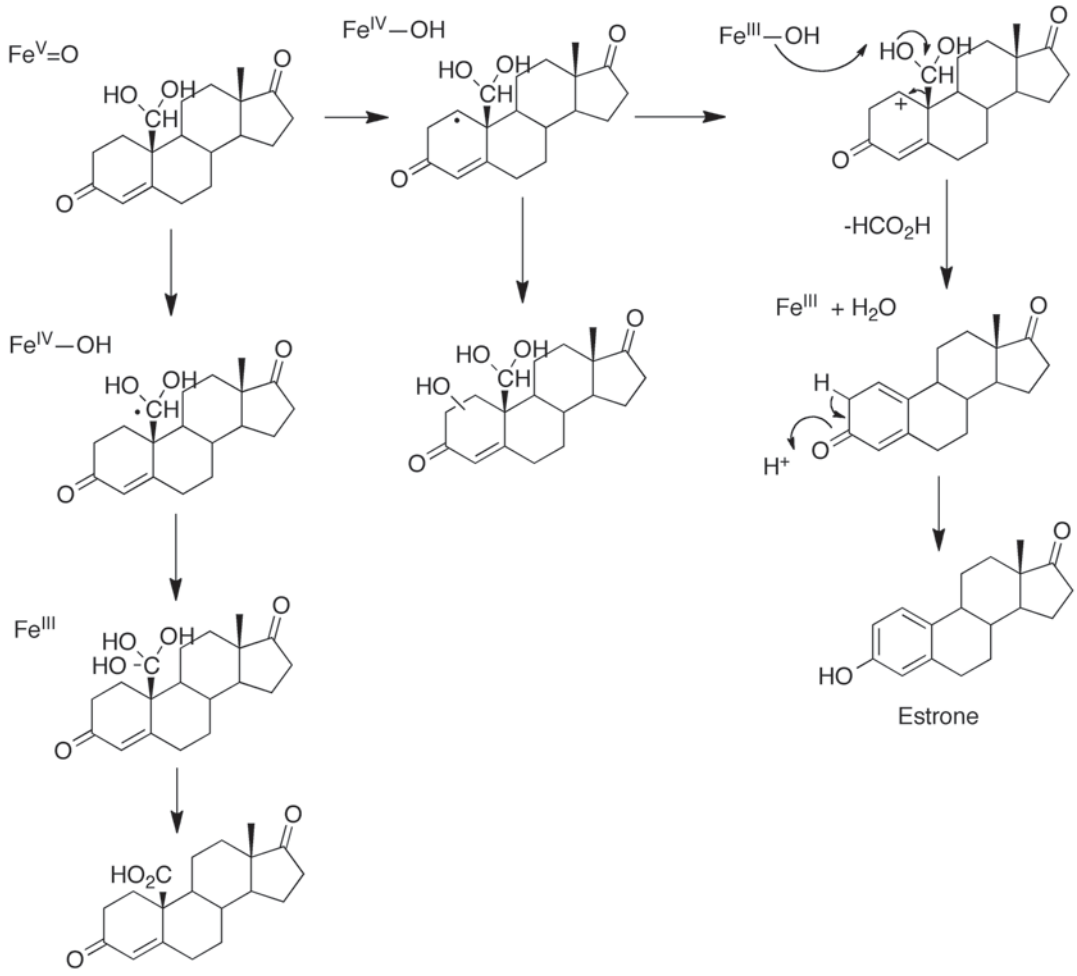


Fig. 9.28 Unified mechanism of C–C cleavage in the third oxidation step of androgen conversion to estrogens by P450 19A1, including the formation of androgen 19-carboxylic acids. The mechanism is based on labeling studies with $^{18}O_2$ [2295]

which is more consistent with the proposals of Covey et al. [2312] and Hackett et al. [2308].

It is of interest to note that hogs have three P450 19A1 genes, and one of these converts testosterone to 1β-hydroxytestosterone [2322]. Both androstenedione and testosterone are converted to some 1β- and 2β-hydroxy products by purified human P450 19A1 [2300], indicating that the FeO^{3+} complex can position itself to abstract an H-1 or H-2 atom from the androgen substrate.

9.7.45.5 Structure

One of the historic problems in studying structure–function relationships in P450 19A1 has been the availability of expression systems. Recently several *E. coli* systems have been developed [220, 2323–2325].

Some homology modeling studies have appeared [2326, 2327]. In 2009, Ghosh et al. [2328] published a crystal structure of P450 19A1 purified from human placental samples, without any modification (even at the N terminus), the only mammalian P450 to be crystallized in such a way. The structure contains a bound androstenedione substrate, positioned in a manner to make oxidation feasible. The structure has been utilized in the design of new inhibitors [2329].

More recently, recombinant (*E. coli*) P450 19A1 has been expressed and crystallized, along with some active site mutants [2325].

9.7.45.6 Inhibitors

The literature on clinical use of aromatase inhibitors for cancer treatment is immense, and much has been published since the last version of this chapter [149]. The topic has been reviewed many times [2330–2333], including some reviews by A. Brodie, a pioneer in this area [2334, 2335]. Breast cancer is probably the major target area for P450 19A1 inhibition, but other cancers are also under investigation [2336].

Today the process has reached the stage of "third-generation" inhibitors [2337], moving beyond early drugs such as aminoglutethimide [2338]. The newer inhibitors are more effective in lowering the body load of estrogens [2339]. One example of a newer drug is exemestane, a site-directed Michael acceptor (compared with the ER antagonist tamoxifen) [2338–2341].

The leading P450 19A1 inhibitors in use today are primarily (but not exclusively, Sect. 7.45.7, *vide infra*) exemestane, anastrozole, and letrozole [2342, 2343]. Although the potency of these three inhibitors is excellent, efforts to develop new inhibitors are continuing using other chemical approaches [2329, 2344–2349].

These inhibitors are not without toxicities [2350], although most of the expected issues can be anticipated due to generalized attenuation of estrogen levels throughout the body. Other inhibitory Michael agents have been prepared from prostaglandin J_2, but detailed characterization has not been done [2351]. Other nonsteroidal inhibitors of P450 19A1 are also under consideration [2352].

The point has been made by Simpson et al. [2257] that a future goal of P450 19A1 inhibition should be tissue selectivity. The diverse role of P450 19A1 in different tissues might indicate that generalized inhibition of estrogen synthesis may be less than desirable. Targeted inhibition of P450 19A1 could, in principle, be achieved by (1) selective targeting of inhibitors of P450 19A1 catalysis to tumors/individual organs or (2) targeted downregulation of P450 19A1 synthesis in selected areas.

Finally, *CYP19A1* genetic variants have been considered in relationship to breast cancer patient response to inhibitors [2353].

9.7.45.7 Clinical Issues

The two major clinical issues with P450 19A1 are (1) disease states associated with genetic variations and (2) use of aromatase inhibitors to block estrogen-dependent diseases [2354]. Serious cases of congenital aromatase deficiency in adults appear to be relatively rare [2257, 2355, 2356] and have been treated with estrogen replacement therapy [2357]. However, some children are considered to have attenuated P450 19A1 activity [2358]. Studies with P450 19a1-knockout mice show expected reproductive and sexual phenotypes and also adipose and bone phenotypes [2355, 2359], as well as a sociosexual behavior phenotype [2360]. There are known gain-of-function variants, with some issues [2361].

For a review of the significance in cancers, see [2362]. There is consideration of the use of inhibitors for breast cancer prevention in high-risk individuals. P450 19A1 inhibitors have been used extensively for breast cancer (see Sect. 8.45.6) [2363], epilepsy [2364], children with short stature [2365], other pediatric disease [2366] endometriosis [2367], male infertility [2368], and induction of ovulation [2369]. P450 19A1 inhibitors have also been reported to cause arthralgia [2370].

A number of studies have been made on the relationship of *CYP19A1* polymorphisms with breast cancer, but the evidence has not shown a change in risk [2286, 2371]. No strong association was seen for endometriosis [2372]. Genetic variation in P450 19A1 has been considered regarding breast cancer [2373–2376], prostate cancer [2377], lung cancer [2378], response to therapy with aromatase inhibitors [2379], estrogen levels and bone structure in older women [2380], bone loss [2381], polycystic ovary disease [2382], age at menarche [2383], essential hypertension [2384, 2385], craving during alcohol withdrawal [2386], obsessive compulsive behavior and Parkinson's disease [2386], testicular disease [2387], pubertal sagittal jaw growth [2388], and reading, speech, and language [2389].

9.7.46 P450 20A1

9.7.46.1 Sites of Expression

P450 20A1 expression has been reported in liver and brain. In brain, expression was noted in substantia nigra, hippocampus, and amygdala [2390].

9.7.46.2 Regulation

To date, no reports on the regulation of P450 20A1 have appeared.

9.7.46.3 Genetic Variation

No reports of polymorphism or other genetic variation of P450 20A1 have appeared.

9.7.46.4 Substrates and Reactions

Attempts to identify substrates with a recombinant P450 20A1 expressed in *E. coli* have been negative [2390]. However, the expression level was low and should be improved.

It is of interest to note that P450 20A1 is unusual and an ortholog even appears in sponges. It is possible that 20A1 has an important physiological function. One could consider this to be the "most orphan" of the orphan P450s (Table 9.1).

9.7.46.5 Structure

No information is yet available.

9.7.46.6 Inhibitors

Obviously, since no catalytic activity has been reported, there are no inhibitors.

9.7.46.7 Clinical Issues

No clinical issues have been considered, in light of the lack of information about function.

9.7.47 P450 21A2

P450 21A2 is the enzyme involved in the 21-hydroxylation of progesterone and 17-hydroxyprogesterone, yielding deoxycorticosterone and 11-deoxycortisol from the two substrates, respectively (Fig. 9.12). The 21-hydroxylation reaction is an important step in the synthesis of glucocorticoids and mineralocorticoids, and deficiencies lead to "salt-wasting syndrome," if not treated, and to congenital adrenal hyperplasia in the worst cases.

9.7.47.1 Sites of Expression

The major site of expression is the adrenal cortex. This reaction has been known for some time, and many of the early biochemical studies were done with beef adrenals because of the need for large amounts of tissue [2391].

Low amounts of P450 21A2 have been reported in human lymphocytes [2392] and brain [2393]. Any specific function in these tissues is unknown at this time.

9.7.47.2 Regulation

The regulation of P450 21A2 has some similarity to that of P450 17A1, in that both are regulated by ACTH. The cyclic AMP-responsive sequence in the 5′-flanking region [2394] uses adrenal-specific protein factor and an Ad4-like sequence [2395]. One issue in the regulation of the *CYP21A2* gene is the neighboring homologous but nonfunctional *CYP21A1* pseudogene, which can compete for transcription factors and other regulatory proteins [2396]. In other work, protein kinases A and C and Ca^{2+} were found to regulate *CYP21A2* gene expression in a human cortical cell line [2397].

Another interesting aspect of the regulation of the *CYP21A2* gene is that it is located very close to the major histocompatibility locus, 2.3-kb downstream from the *C4* gene. Transcriptional regulatory elements for the *CYP21A2* gene lie within intron 35 kb of the *C4* gene [2398].

Evidence for regulation by vitamin D has appeared [2399].

9.7.47.3 Genetic Variation

Steroid 21-hydroxylase deficiency is the most common cause of congenital adrenal hyperplasia, and many variants are now known to be associated with the disease. To date, more than 150 clinical variants have been reported, with >97 consisting of missense variants [42, 2400]. In addition to missense variants, deletions [2401] and copy number variants [2402, 2403] have been reported. Ethnic links of the variations have also

been reported, e.g., [2404]. Variations in the promoter region are also known [2405].

The genetics of P450 21A2 variation have been reviewed recently [2406, 2407]. Many genetic variants are the result of recombination with the related pseudogene [2408, 2409]. Some are in the coding region [2410–2412] and the 5′-flanking region [2413]. The incidence of carriers of congenital adrenal hyperplasia is 1–2% in the population, and many deleterious variants have now been identified [2414–2421].

9.7.47.4 Substrates and Reactions

The primary substrates are progesterone and 17α-hydroxyprogesterone, which are hydroxylated only at the 21-position (Fig. 9.12). A minor activity seen with P450 21A2 is 16α-hydroxylation of progesterone, better revealed by use of the (C-17) deuterated substrate (due to "metabolic switching") [2160]. The rates of 21-hydroxylation of progesterone and 17α-hydroxyprogesterone are among the fastest of all mammalian P450s, with catalytic efficiencies of 10^7 and 2×10^6 M^{-1}/s observed in this laboratory for the wild-type human enzyme [2769].

9.7.47.5 Structure

Homology models have been reported [2024, 2422–2426]. The amount of site-directed mutagenesis has been limited, but the disease has yielded many locations for loss of function because the severity of the disease is (inversely) correlated to the residual 21-hydroxylation activity. Many of the variants could be rationalized in the context of a homology model [2422], although some associated with disease are more subtle (e.g., E380D). A structure of the human P450 21A2 protein is not available, but a structure of bovine P450 21A2 is [42]. More than 80% of the variants known to be adverse from clinical studies can be rationalized in the bovine structure (although more details of exactly why these are debilitating will require more study) [42, 2400].

The published bovine P450 21A2 structure includes the substrate 17α-hydroxyprogesterone [42]; a human P450 21A2 structure with progesterone is also available [2769]. An interesting feature of the published bovine P450 21A2 structure is the presence of two molecules of the substrate (17α-hydroxyprogesterone) [42]. One is in an appropriate position for 21-hydroxylation, but the other is on the "other" side of the substrate near the heme and not in a position for hydroxylation. Spectral binding and reduction experiments are consistent with the occupancy by two substrates, as well as the crystal structure [42]. Dual occupancy does not lead to cooperative interaction [2769].

9.7.47.6 Inhibitors

Relatively little has been published about inhibitors. Detrimental effects of spironolactone have been attributed to inhibition of 21-hydroxylation [2427], although further details with this P450 are lacking. Recently Auchus and his associates [2205] reported that the enantiomeric form of progesterone (*ent*-progesterone) is a competitive inhibitor of P450 21A2 (although not as effective as with P450 17A1). Apparently no new inhibitors of P450 21A2 have been published since the last edition of this chapter was published [149].

9.7.47.7 Clinical Issues

As mentioned earlier, the incidence of defects is relatively frequent and the ability to form cortisol is a problem. Patients who cannot synthesize sufficient aldosterone may lose sodium balance and can develop a fatal "salt-wasting" syndrome. Treatment involves administration of mineralocorticoids and glucocorticoids. Females with severe, classic P450 21A2 deficiency are exposed to excess androgens prenatally and born with virilized external genitalia, but prenatal diagnosis permits prenatal treatment of affected females [2414].

For a review of aspects of P450 21A2 diagnosis and management (in adolescents), see Lin-Su et al. [2428]. In addition to adrenal hyperplasia, P450 21A2 insufficiency has also been considered in relationship to bone density [2429], adrenal mass [2430], Cushing's disease [2431], risk of cardiovascular disease [2432], virilization of female genitalia [2433], and female [2434] and male [2435] infertility. See also [2436, 2437] for more on virilizing congenital adrenal hyperplasia.

Autoantibodies against P450 21A2 have been detected in autoimmune Addison's disease patients [1971].

9.7.48 P450 24A1

The next three P450s (24A1, 27A1, 27B1) are involved in vitamin D metabolism (Fig. 9.29). All three are mitochondrial and receive electrons from the iron–sulfur protein adrenodoxin (via the flavoprotein NADPH-adrenodoxin reductase) (Table 9.2).

9.7.48.1 Sites of Expression

The 24-hydroxylation of 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 has long been known to occur in the kidney mitochondrial membrane [2438]. Following the purification of a rat P450 with this activity [2439], cDNA clones for chicken [2440] and human [2441] homologs were obtained.

The enzyme is expressed in both proximal and distal kidney tubules [2442] but has also been found in human non-small cell lung carcinomas [2443]. This would appear to be a relatively low abundance P450. Expression has also been reported in human keratinocytes [2444, 2445], colon carcinoma cells [2446], and prostatic cancer cells [2447].

P450 24A1 has also been found expressed in the male reproductive tract [2448], and expression at the annulus of human spermatozoa has been considered as a marker of semen quality [2449].

Peptides corresponding to P450 24A1 have been identified in human liver tissue [635].

9.7.48.2 Regulation

The regulation of the *CYP24A1* gene appears to be complex, although some phenomena observed in animal models have not been examined in as much detail in humans. The activity has long been known to be inducible by vitamin D, perhaps to relieve the cells of an overload, and a VDR element has been found in the 5′-region of the *CYP24A1* gene [2450, 2451]. Parathyroid hormone and cyclic AMP both enhance induction by the VDR [2442].

In human keratinocytes, P450 24A1 mRNA was also elevated by 1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 [2444]. Studies with rat systems indicate that this response is also mediated by VDR response elements and that two of these (VDRE-1, VDRE-2) operate synergistically [2452]. A functional Ras-

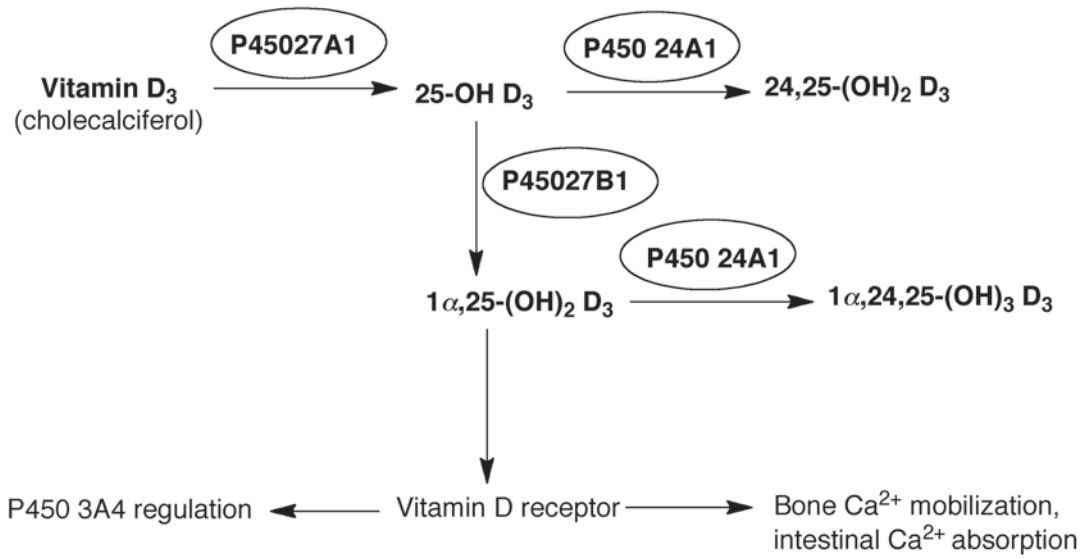


Fig. 9.29 Overview of P450s involved in key steps of vitamin D activation [47]. (With kind permission from Springer Science + Business Media: [149], Fig. 10.16)

dependent Ets-binding site is located downstream from the proximal vitamin D response element (VDRE) site and was critical; the model indicates transcriptional cooperation between Ras-activated Ets proteins and the VDR–RXR complex in mediating 1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D action on the P450 24A1 promoter [2453]. The YY1 transcription factor has been reported to repress 1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3-induced transcription in cell culture [2454]. The isoflavone genistein was reported to block the transcription of the *CYP24A1* gene in human prostatic cancer cells, and this block could be relieved with the histone deacetylase inhibitor trichostatin A [2447]. Finally, the earlier results with Ets proteins (*vide supra*) have been expanded to show distinct roles of the MAP kinases ERK1/ERK2 and ERK5 [2455]. Induction of P450 24A1 by 1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 involves Ets-1 phosphorylation at Thr-38, but 1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 stimulation of ERK1/ERK2 required RXRα phosphorylation on Ser-260 [2455].

1α,25-Dihydroxyvitamin D_3 has been reported to induce P450 24A1 (mRNA) expression in colon cells [2456]. The human P450 24A1 promoter has been characterized, and a short vitamin D stimulating element (VSE) found in rat is absent [2457]. Induction of human P450 24A1 by 1α,25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 is dependent upon a promoter region spanning nucleotides -470 to -392 [2457]. Both a proximal and a downstream element VDR element bind the VDR/RXR heterodimer and somehow lead to induction [2458]. Coregulators are also involved and are responsible for increased RNA polymerase II activity and histone H_4 acetylation.

PXR (liganded) can activate the P450 24A1 gene by directly binding to and transactivating vitamin D-responsive elements within the promoter region [2459].

Vitamin D_3 activates the P450 24A1 promoter by dissociating the corepressor silencing mediator for retinoid and thyroid (SMRT) hormone receptors from the VDR on those VDREs. PXR strongly represses vitamin D_3 activation of the P450 24A1 gene indirectly by binding to and preventing vitamin D_3-dependent dissociation of SMRT from the P450 24A1 promoter. The degree of the PXR-mediated locking of SMRT depends on the relative concentration of vitamin D_3 to the human PXR activator rifampicin; SMRT increases dissociation as this ratio increases. CAR is also found to prevent dissociation of SMRT from the *CYP24A1* promoter [2459]. An SNV in the promoter blocks protein binding and gene activation [2460]. P450 24A1 is also regulated by proinflammatory cytokines (in a cultured human trophoblast system).

P450 24A1 also appears to be subject to epigenetic regulation. Studies in human prostate cancer cells show that repression of the expression of the gene is mediated by promoter DNA methylation and repressive histone modifications [2461]. Placental-specific gene methylation has also been reported [2462]. Along with other evidence for epigenetic control (in prostate cancer cells) [2461], evidence for a change in gene copy number has been reported [2463, 2464]. The DNA methylation levels have been reported to predict vitamin D response variation [1187].

9.7.48.3 Genetic Variation

Genetic variations in P450 24A1 are known and have been considered in the context of clinical issues regarding vitamin D [2465–2468].

9.7.48.4 Substrates and Reactions

Both 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 and 1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 are substrates for 24-hydroxylation (Fig. 9.29), with the latter being the preferred substrate [2469]. However, human P450 24A1 can also catalyze other side-chain reactions (Fig. 9.30). [2470, 2471]. Studies with side chain-fluorinated vitamin D analogs also provide evidence for some flexibility of this side chain in allowing P450 24A1 to oxidize different sites [2472, 2473]. Rat P450 24A1 differs from the human ortholog in taking 1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 on to calcitroic acid instead of the products shown in Fig. 30 [2474–2476].

A number of additional studies with substrate analogs have appeared since the last edition of this book was published [149]. These include the metabolism of A-ring diastereomers of 1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 [2477]. The 23-hydroxylation occurs, and 25,26,27-trinor-23-ene vi-

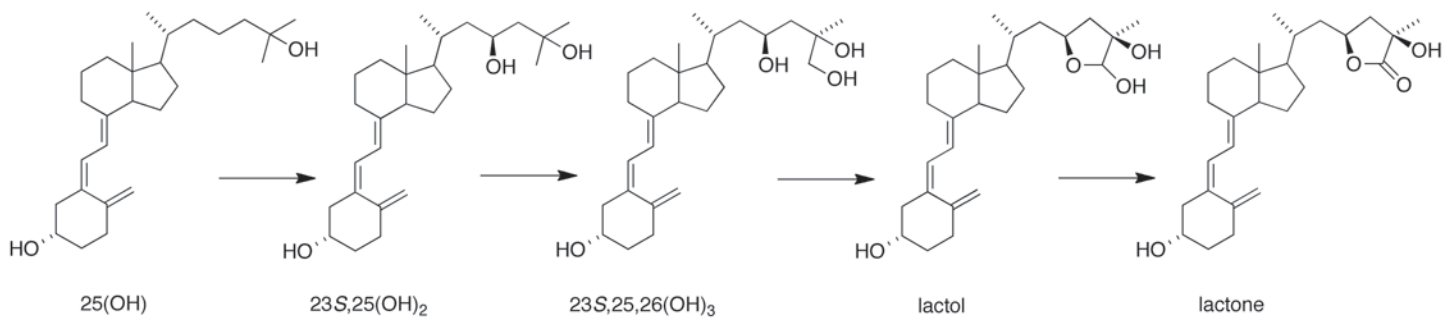


Fig. 9.30 C-23 hydroxylation pathway for 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 (25(OH)) oxidation catalyzed by P450 24A1 [2470]. (With kind permission from Springer Science + Business Media: [149], Fig. 10.17)

tamin D_3 and 25,26, and 27-trinor-23-ene-1α vitamin D_3 are the respective products formed from 25-hydoxy- and 1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3, both oxidized by P450 24A1 [2478]. Other work showed that different 2α-substituted 1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 analogs were processed in different ways [2479]. 25-Hydroxy-19-nor- and 1α,25-dihydroxy-19-nor vitamin D_3 are substrates [2480]. Several pathways of oxidation were seen with 1α-propoxyl-1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 [2481]. Urushino et al. [2482] reported that 1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_2 (differing from vitamin D_3 only in the presence of a double bond at the 22, 23 position) is converted into at least ten products by human P450 24A1 (but only to one by rat P450 27A1).

A single (A326G) mutation has been shown to convert human P450 24A1 from a 24- into a 23-hydroxylase [2483]. Also, a V391 L mutation of human P450 24A1 changed the site of hydroxylation to C-25 [2484].

9.7.48.5 Structure

Several reports involved site-directed mutagenesis and homology modeling to gain insight in the structure of P450 24A1 [2485–2487]. However, given the diversity of products observed with minor modifications of either the substrate or protein (Sect. 7.48.4), it is difficult to make definite conclusions from much of this work. An X-ray crystal structure of rat P450 24A1 has been published [43], the first structure of a mitochondrial P450. The structure is an open form, without a substrate, although a 3-[(3-cholamidopropyl) dimethylammonio]-1-propanesulfonate (CHAPS) detergent molecule is present in the structure. The substrate was docked into the structure.

9.7.48.6 Inhibitors

As discussed with other enzymes involved in vitamin A or D metabolism, there is interest in developing inhibitors of vitamin D degradation as opposed to administration of vitamin D itself, to raise levels of active vitamin D metabolites. Schuster [2445, 2488, 2489] has identified some inhibitors that differ in their selectivity between P450 24A1 and P450 27B1 and have sub-μM IC_{50} values. More inhibitors have been published in the literature [2490–2492]. Some of these are of interest in specifically inhibiting P450 24A1 in cancer therapies related to vitamin D [2493–2495].

9.7.48.7 Clinical Issues

The scheme presented in Fig. 9.29 depicts P450 24A1 as an enzyme involved in deactivating the activated form of vitamin D. The possibility has been considered that defects in P450 24A1 might lead to hypervitaminosis D [47]. An overactive P450 24A1 could lead to vitamin D deficiency. Henry [2496] has reviewed the role of P450 24A1 and made comparisons to other "multistep" P450 enzymes. The possibility is raised that P450 24A1 could serve to generate products with their own biological activities, with P450 24A1 thus being involved in an anabolic pathway. Transgenic rats overexpressing (rat) P450 24A1 were found to have *low* plasma levels of 24,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 [2497], which was unexpected. Further, the transgenic rats developed albuminuria and hyperlipidemia shortly after weaning and later developed atherosclerotic lesions in the aorta. These results raise the possibility that P450 24A1 is involved in functions other than vitamin D metabolism [2497].

P450 24A1 can be an issue in situations involving changes in levels of active forms of vitamin D. Some aspects involve cancer; further, P450 24A1 has been considered as a biomarker for some cancers [2448, 2465, 2498–2500]. P450 24A1 has also been considered in the context of kidney disease [2501, 2502]. Because of the relationship of vitamin D with bone, loss-of-function P450 24A1 genetic variants are an issue in hypercalcemia [2503, 2504].

9.7.49 P450 26A1

9.7.49.1 Sites of Expression

P450 26A1 is expressed mainly in liver [2505–2507]. The level is not high, i.e., highest value 2.8 pmol/mg microsomal protein [2508]. Expression of P450 26A1 at the mRNA level is also considerable in brain, lung, and artery, with the highest brain levels being in the cerebral cortex, hippocampus, and temporal lobe [2506]. Ex-

pression is also seen in testis and uterus. At the protein level, the highest expression was in lung, pancreas, and uterus [2506], with some in adipose, intestine, skin, and spleen.

P450 26A1 is present at an earlier stage of embryonic development than P450 26B1 or 26C1 [2509].

9.7.49.2 Regulation

P450 26A1 is regulated by its substrate, retinoic acid, via RAR. Zhang et al. [2510] analyzed a 2.2-kb 5-flanking region of the human *CYP26A1* gene and identified three conserved hexametric direct repeat -5 elements for RAR binding (RARE -1, -2, -3) and an RAR element half-site. The combined element was functional in HepG2 cells. Their results suggest a cooperative model in which the binding to multiple RAR elements may account for the strong inducibility of P450 26A1 in liver, possibly involving looping of the distal region to position it close to the transcription start site [2510].

RAR_{α} is considered to be the major RAR form responsible for the induction of P450 26A1 (and RAR_{β}) in HepG2 cells [2507]. The PPARγ agonists proglitazone and rosiglitazone upregulated P450 26A1 expression tenfold (in HepG2 cells). Further work by Tay et al. [2507] indicated differences in the regulation of P450 26A1 and 26B1. The alteration of P450 26A1 regulation by drugs may have relevance to therapy and drug safety [2507].

A number of other chemicals have been reported to regulate P450 26A1 in rodents and other experimental models [2507], although the relevance to humans has not been established.

9.7.49.3 Genetic Variation

In adult human liver, the levels of P450 26A1 are highly variable [2509], but this has been attributed to the variability of vitamin A intake. At least four alleles have been identified (http://www.cypalleles.ki.se). Two have been linked to lower activity [2511].

9.7.49.4 Substrates and Reactions

Only two substrates of P450 26A1 are known, all-*trans*-retinoic acid and 9-*cis*-retinoic acid. The latter is a much poorer substrate for P450 26A1 (but not for P450 26C1 [2509]). All-*trans*-retinoic acid forms 4(*S*)-hydroxyretinoic acid [667]. Both (*R*) (formed by some other P450s) and (*S*)-4-hydroxyretinoic acid are substrates for P450 26A1, yielding 4-oxo-retinoic acid [667]. Other products are 4,18-dihydroxyretinoic acid and 4-oxo-18-hydroxyretinoic acid (plus 18-hydroxyretinoic acid) [667, 2509].

Although all-*trans*-retinoic acid can be oxidized by P450 3A subfamily enzymes and P450 2C8, P450 26A1 is the predominant enzyme involved in retinoic acid oxidation [2508].

9.7.49.5 Structure

No crystal structures of P450 26A1 are available. A homology model based on P450 3A4 has been published [667].

9.7.49.6 Inhibitors

There is interest in inhibition of endogenous retinoid degradation as an alternative to administration of retinoids [2512]. A number of inhibitors of P450 26A1 are known, the best ones containing imidazoles and triazoles, some having sub-μM IC_{50} values. One novel approach is use of a vaccine targeting (mouse) P450 26A1 as an immunopreventive strategy to prevent breast carcinoma. Selectivity between P450s 26A1 and B1 (and C1) is an issue, although realistically inhibiting both (all three) is a part of the overall strategy [2509, 2512–2520]. Gudas has shown a role of P450 26A1 in stem cell differentiation, and blocking P450 26A1 may be an approach in cell/differentiation therapy to treat neurodegenerative diseases [2521].

9.7.49.7 Clinical Issues

P450 26A1 has considerable relevance in developmental biology, at least in model organisms, because of the control of retinoid homeostasis. *CYP26A1*$^{(-/-)}$ mice show distinct malformations and lethality [2507]. P450 26A1 knockout embryonic stem cells have been reported to exhibit reduced differentiation and growth arrest when retinoic acid is added [2522].

Malfunction of P450 26A1 in retinoid homeostasis is the major clinical issue. One study [2523] suggests a role of P450 26A1 genetic variation in

nonsyndromic bilateral and unilateral optic nerve aplasia. Genetic variation of P450 26A1 has been suggested to be involved in spina bifida [2524] and caudal regression syndrome [2525]. P450 26A1 has been considered in the context of abnormalities of limb development [2526].

9.7.50 P450 26B1

9.7.50.1 Sites of Expression

P450 26B1 was originally identified as a "second" P450 family 26 gene in zebra fish and humans [2527], with a prominent brain localization [2528]. In contrast to P450 26A1, P450 26B1 is not expressed in human liver [2506]. Expression (at the mRNA level) is seen at the highest levels in brain (cerebellum, cerebral cortex, hippocampus, temporal lobe), vein, artery, adipose, bladder, kidney, testis, and skin [2506]. At the protein level, the highest expression was seen in uterus, pancreas, lung, skin, and spleen, with some seen in intestine, adipose, and kidney [2506].

During fetal development, levels in cephalic tissues are tenfold higher at days 57–100 than in later gestation (112–224 days).

9.7.50.2 Regulation

As in P450 26A1, P450 26B1 is also induced by (all-*trans*)-retinoic acid [2505, 2509]. The transcription factors SOX9/SF-1 and FOXL2 have been reported to be antagonistic regulators of P450 26B1 during gonadal development (in mice) [2529]. Expression of P450 26B1 in T cells is inhibited by TGF-β [2530]. As with P450 26A1, PPARγ agonists regulate P450 26B1 transcription and a PPARγ antagonist (the latter effect in contrast to P450 26A1) [2507].

9.7.50.3 Genetic Variation

Genetic variation is recognized in the *CYP26B1* gene. Possible linkages to Crohn's disease [2531] and congenital limb deficiencies [2526] have been proposed.

9.7.50.4 Substrates and Reactions

The substrates and reactions are essentially the same as for P450 26A1; i.e., all-*trans*-retinoic acid is oxidized to the 4- and 18-hydroxy products and the 4-alcohol is further oxidized to 4-oxo derivatives [2509]. 9-*cis*-Retinol and other retinoids are poor substrates.

9.7.50.5 Structure

No crystal structure is available. At least one homology model has been published [2532].

9.7.50.6 Inhibitors

As discussed under P450 26A1 (Sect. 7.49.6, *vide supra*), there is a general concept of giving drugs to block the metabolism of endogenous retinoids rather than administering retinoids themselves [2512]. Most inhibitors of retinoid oxidation have been developed as general inhibitors and do not distinguish between P450s 26A1 and 26B1 [2512, 2515].

9.7.50.7 Clinical Issues

Animal studies show that P450 26B1, like P450 26A1, is important in development [2509]. Some possible outcomes of genetic variations are mentioned in Sect. 7.50.3. P450 26B1 plays a major role in retinoid metabolism and signaling in human aortic smooth muscle cells. The potential for inhibition has already been addressed.

9.7.51 P450 26C1

9.7.51.1 Sites of Expression

In contrast to the other P450 family 26 P450s, P450 26C1 appears to be expressed mainly during embryonic development, at least in animal models [2509]. Sites of expression include hindbrain, inner ear, first bronchial arch, tooth buds, and equatorial retina (of mice) [2533, 2534] However, low levels (of mRNA) can be detected in adult adrenal gland, lung, spleen, testis, and brain [2509, 2535]. Expression is also seen in keratinocyte cell lines treated with 9-*cis*- or all-*trans*-retinoic acid [2509].

9.7.51.2 Regulation

Relatively little information is available, particularly in humans. As indicated above, in keratino-

cyte cultures transcription is induced by retinoic acid [2509].

9.7.51.3 Genetic Variation

Some maladies have been suggested to be linked to genetic variation in *CYP26C1,* including focal facial dermal dysplasia type IV [2536] and nonsyndromic bilateral and unilateral optic nerve aplasia [2523].

9.7.51.4 Substrates and Reactions

P450 26C1 oxidizes both *9-cis*- and all-*trans*-retinoic acid to the 4-hydroxy, 4-oxo-, and 18-hydroxy products (and combinations) [2509, 2537]. These are inactivated (with regard to retinoid receptors) and are the same products formed by P450s 26A1 and 26B1 [2509].

9.7.51.5 Structure

No information about the structure of P450 26C1 is available.

9.7.51.6 Inhibitors

Blocking the metabolism of endogenous retinoids is considered an alternative to administration of retinoids. Some azoles are in development as inhibitors, but it is not clear if their selectivity towards individual 26C family P450s (or others) has been studied and reported yet [2509, 2538].

9.7.51.7 Clinical Issues

The potential clinical issues related to P450 26C1 have not been considered in detail but would involve issues with retinoids, i.e., lack of retinoid metabolism would lead to an overload of retinoid-induced problems. As mentioned above (Sect. 7.51.3), some possibilities exist with genetic variations in focal facial dermal dysplasia type VI and nonsyndromic bilateral and unilateral optic nerve aplasia.

9.7.52 P450 27A1

This is a mitochondrial enzyme that was characterized on the basis of two rather divergent catalytic activities, the 25-hydroxylation of vitamin D_3 (Fig. 9.29) and the oxidation of cholesterol at the C27 position (Fig. 9.31). Thus, the enzyme bridges between hormone (vitamin D) and oxysterol pathways, and the clinical relevance of P450 27A1 is considerable.

9.7.52.1 Sites of Expression

The enzyme is localized in liver mitochondria. Some confusion existed in the early literature because some animal species have liver microsomal vitamin D_3 25-hydroxylases (e.g., hog liver and kidney P450 2D25 [2540, 2541]), but not humans [2542]. The rat and human liver mitochondrial P450 27A1 recombinant enzymes were clearly shown to catalyze both vitamin D_3 25-hydroxylation and the 27-hydroxylation of the side chains of cholesterol and several derivatives [2543, 2544].

Expression, at least at the mRNA level, has also been reported in leukocytes [2545], skin fibroblasts [2546], kidney [2547] (and fetal liver and kidney [2547]), and the arterial wall [2548]. Other sites (in humans) include the male reproductive tract (round and elongated spermatids, vesicles within the caputepididymis, glandular epithelium of canda epididymis, seminal vesicles, prostate, and spermatozoa [2448] and retina pigment epithelial cells [2549, 2550]). P450 27A1 has been detected in human liver using LC–MS [635].

9.7.52.2 Regulation

Several aspects of regulation of the *CYP27A1* gene have been studied. In rats, the enzyme can be induced by gonadotropin [2551]. A hamster model showed downregulation of the gene in cholestatic liver [2539], although human P450 27A1 (used in HepG2 cells) was not subject to negative feedback regulation [1730].

Since the previous edition of this chapter [149], the literature has several additions, indicating that regulation of expression is even more complex. Androgens upregulate expression in HepG2 cells, utilizing a region upstream from −792 [2552]. Estrogens downregulate expression via both ER α and β pathways [2552]. Expression is also regulated by T Fβ1 [2553], RXR, and PPARγ pathways [2554, 2555], and PXR [2556] pathways. There is some discrepancy as to

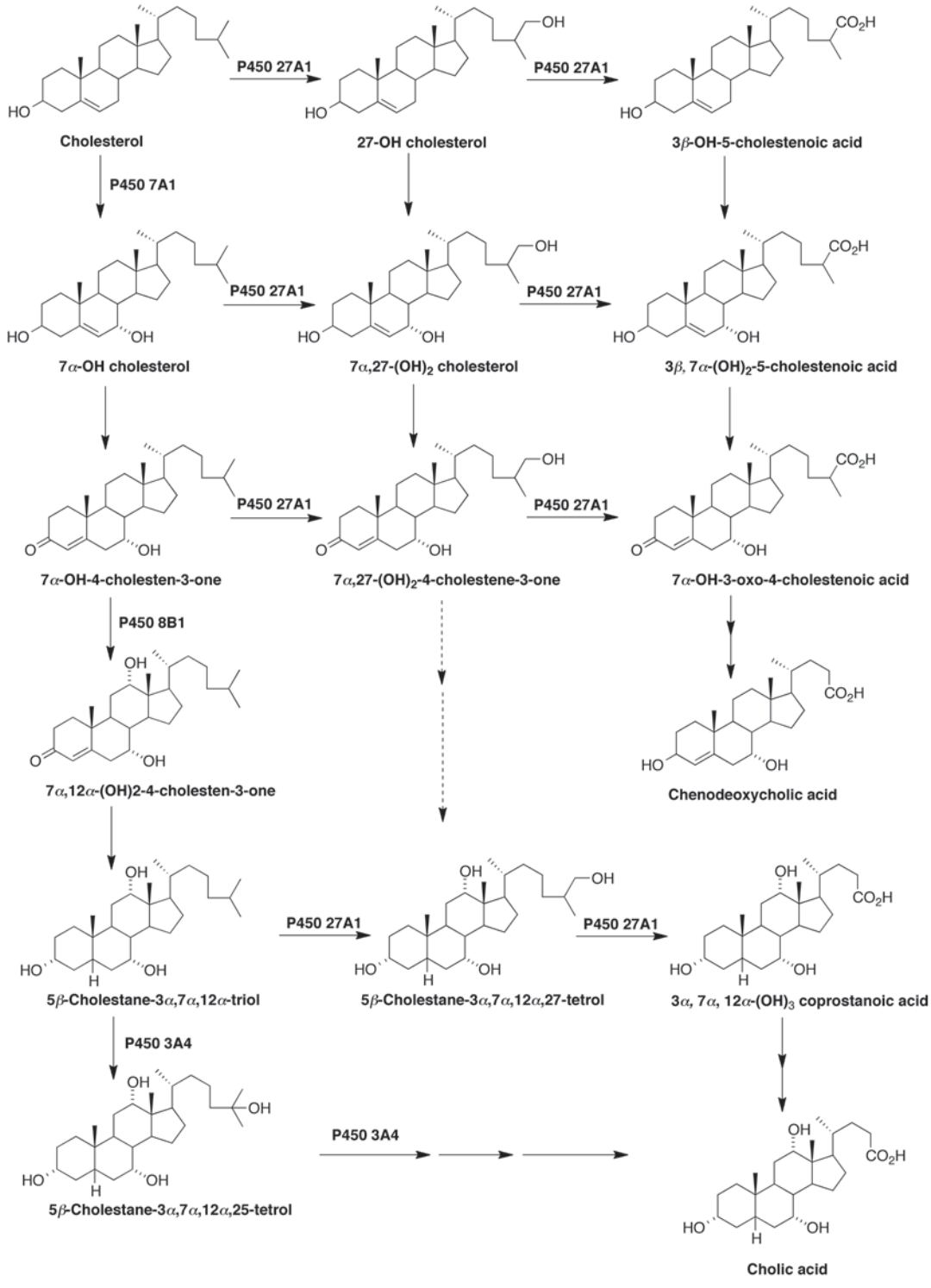


Fig. 9.31 Bile acid synthesis from cholesterol [2539]. The steps shown with *dashed arrows* are tentative. (With kind permission from Springer Science + Business Media: [149], Fig. 10.18)

the involvement of LXR [2554, 2555] in human macrophages. Phenobarbital induces P450 27A1 [2557], although it is unknown if this involves PXR or CAR.

One report involves epigenetic control, i.e., DNA methylation [1187].

9.7.52.3 Genetic Variation

In "normal" human population, the variation in the steady-state P450 27A1 mRNA level was reported to be ~25-fold, compared with 60-fold for P450 7A1 in the same study [1730]. However, at least two polymorphisms (≥1% incidence, no dramatic effect) and 42 other genetic variants (rare alleles, usually debilitating) are known [2546, 2558]. Truncation mutations are known [2545], as well as splice variants [2559]. Defects in the *CYP27A1* gene are associated with a condition known as cerebrotendinous xanthomatosis, a rare, autosomal recessive disorder characterized by accumulation of cholestanol and cholesterol in many tissues. The clinical manifestations include tendon xanthoma, premature cataracts, juvenile atherosclerosis, and a progressive neurological syndrome involving mental retardation, cerebellar atoxia, pyramidal tract signs, myelopathy, and peripheral neuropathy [47, 2558].

The known variants leading to cerebrotendinous xanthomatosis have been reviewed [2560]. Mutation in the gene has been associated with fatal cholestasis in infancy [2561]. Variants have also been linked to susceptibility to amyotrophic lateral sclerosis [2562].

9.7.52.4 Substrates and Reactions

Expanding on the previous discussion, P450 27A1 catalyzes the 25-hydroxylation of vitamin D_3 (Fig. 9.29), 1α-hydroxyvitamin D_3, vitamin D_2, and 1α-hydroxyvitamin D_2 and also the 27-hydroxylation of cholesterol and several derivatives (Fig. 9.31) [2563, 2564]. The cholesterol alcohols are further oxidized by the enzyme to aldehydes and then carboxylic acids [2565]. The available information suggests release of the intermediates in the pathway [2565]. The regioselectivity of the enzyme is considered to be a function of the distance of the hydroxylation site to the end of the side chain [2566].

More detailed analysis of the vitamin D_3 reaction has been done with *E. coli* recombinant P450 27A1, with evidence for the following products (from vitamin D_3): 25-hydroxy, 26-hydroxy, 27-hydroxy, 24*R*,25-dihydroxy, 1α,25-dihydroxy, 25,26-dihydroxy, 25-,27-dihydroxy, 27-oxo, and an unidentified dehydrogenated product [2544, 2567].

P450 27A1 occupies a place at the intersection of metabolism of vitamin D (a secosteroid) and sterol metabolism (Table 9.1), and perhaps because of this less than stringent substrate selectivity, the list of substrates and reactions continues to grow. 2α-Propoxy- and 2α(3-hydroxypropoxy)-1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 are substrates. Human P450 27A1 also converted 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 into 1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 and 25,27-dihydroxyvitamin D_3, as well as the conversion of 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 into 4β,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 [2568]. Thus, 4β-hydroxylation was catalyzed.

In the retina, P450 27A1 catalyzed the conversion of the oxysterol 7-ketocholesterol to 27-hydroxy and 27-carboxy products [2549]. Further work by Pikuleva and her associates showed that several other cholesterol precursors (in addition to Δ^7-dehydrocholesterol) are substrates (for 27-hydroxylation), including desmosterol, zymosterol, and lanosterol [2569]. The dehydrocholesterol products (25-hydroxy and 26/27-hydroxy) modulate LXR activity [2570]. Progesterone is a substrate, undergoing reduction of the C-20 keto group (to an alcohol) [2571].

A study of the selectivity of sterol analogs as substrates indicates that more polar derivatives (e.g., cholesterol sulfate) are better substrates [2572]. Sterols with a 3-oxo-Δ^4 structure were found to be hydroxylated at higher rates than 3-hydroxy-Δ^5 analogs. The very high activity with the cholestanol precursor 4-cholesten-3-one may be of importance in the accumulation of cholestanol in patients with cerebrotendinous xanthomatosis disease.

9.7.52.5 Structure

Some information about the roles of amino acids can be inferred from the knowledge of alleles involved in cerebrotendinous xanthomatosis; many

of these proteins were unstable when attempts were made at heterologous expression [2573]. Other work by Pikuleva et al. [2574] with the putative F and G helices has shown differences due to substitution of Phe-207, Ile-211, Phe-215, Trp-235, and Tyr-238. Interestingly, the I211K and F215K mutations affected the regioselectivity and enabled the enzyme to catalyze C–C bond cleavage. Further work with mutants in this region led to weaker association of P450 27A1 with the membrane, and some of the nonconservative changes yielded impaired catalytic activity [2575].

Human P450 27A1 can be contrasted with porcine P450 2D25, which also catalyzes vitamin D_3 25-hydroxylation. The only human subfamily 2D P450 enzyme is P450 2D6, which does not have activity towards vitamin D. Further, changing a set of residues of porcine P450 2D25 to their counterparts in (human) P450 2D6 abolished the activity towards vitamin D_3 [2576].

No structures have yet appeared but more models have, some based on site-directed mutagenesis work [2483, 2577, 2578].

9.7.52.6 Inhibitors

Apparently, little specific work has been done on inhibition of this enzyme. Inhibition of this enzyme by a drug would probably be undesirable.

9.7.52.7 Clinical Issues

Low serum 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 concentrations have been reported in a variety of other medical conditions and are considered to be a potential problem [2579]. Although cerebrotendinous xanthomatosis is linked with defective P450 27A1 [47], there are a number of enigmas about the etiology. A heterozygote showed frontal lobe dementia and abnormal cholesterol metabolism [2580]. Compound heterozygous mutations have also been reported to cause a variation of cerebrotendinous xanthomatosis [2558]. P450 7A1 may also play a role in the etiology of the disease [1778].

Björkhem [2581] has recently reviewed the issue of whether oxysterols (e.g., hydroxycholesterol) control cholesterol homeostasis. Studies with rodents and cultured cells have not been very clear to date. For instance, disruption of the mouse *Cyp21a1* gene yielded reduced bile acid synthesis but no change in levels of cholesterol or 1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 [2582]. P450 27A1 is constitutively expressed in the normal artery wall and is substantially upregulated in atherosclerosis, and the possibility has been raised that P450 27A1 may be a protective mechanism for removing cholesterol [2548]. Further, immune complexes and IFN-γ decreased P450 27A1 expression in human aortic endothelial cells, peripheral blood mononuclear cells, monocytes-derived macrophages, and a human monocytoid cell line, suggesting downregulation of P450 27A1 to maintain cholesterol homeostasis in the arterial wall [2583].

In *Cyp27a1-/-* mice, a dramatic increase in the level of P450 3A enzymes was seen; some sterols accumulate and induce via the mouse PXR system [2584]. P450 3A4 has some side-chain hydroxylation activities towards cholesterol-derived sterols [1328]. However, elevated P450 3A4 activity was not increased in cerebrotendinous xanthomatosis [1328], indicating a difference in the murine and human systems. Recently Escher et al. [2585] have reported that cholesterol efflux in CHOP cells is enhanced by heterologous expression of human P450 27A1, and the authors suggest this as part of a protective system against atherosclerosis. The basis is probably the ability of 27-hydroxycholesterol to act as an endogenous ligand for the LXR in cholesterol-loaded cells [2586].

In considering the general question of whether oxysterols (e.g., 27-hydroxycholesterol) control cholesterol homeostasis, the hypothesis is still open and the rodent data are not totally clear here. Björkhem [2581] has made the point that humans lacking P450 27A1 have normal circulating levels of cholesterol.

Reference has already been made to genetic variants in Sect. 7.52.3 (*vide supra*). A genetic association with obesity traits has been considered [2587], as well as with coronary artery disease [2588]. The area of cerebrotendinous xanthomatosis has been reviewed recently, including P450 27A1 [2589].

The production of 27-hydroxycholesterol by (P450 27A1) has been linked to breast cancer pathophysiology, in that it serves as an ER and

LXR ligand and increases ER-dependent growth and LXR-dependent metastasis in a mouse models of breast cancer [2590]. Accordingly, lowering circulating cholesterol levels and inhibiting P450 27A1 have been proposed as mechanisms to treat breast cancer.

9.7.53 P450 27B1

As discussed earlier, vitamin D is an important hormone. A critical step in activation is 1α-hydroxylation [2591] (Fig. 9.29). Early work established the P450 nature of the enzyme, localized in kidney mitochondria [2592]. Subsequent work demonstrated that the 1α- and 24-hydroxylation activities could be attributed to different enzymes [2593, 2594]. Some early work had suggested that the 1α- and 25-hydroxylation activities were associated with the same enzyme [2595], but later work showed that these activities were due to P450 27B1 and 27A1, respectively.

9.7.53.1 Sites of Expression

The cloning of the human cDNA for what is now known as P450 27B1 established kidney mitochondrial P450 27B1 as the vitamin D_3 1α-hydroxylase [2596].

P450 27B1 is expressed in many parts of the human kidney, including the distal convoluted tubule, the cortical and medullary part of the collecting ducts, and the papillary epithelia [2597]. Lower expression was observed along the thick ascending limb of the loop of Henle and Bowman's capsule. Some, weaker expression was observed in glomeruli or vascular structures. In normal humans, the distal nephron is the predominant site of expression [2597].

P450 27B1 is also expressed in many extrarenal sites (human) where it is involved in vitamin D-related activities, including skin (basal keratinocytes, hair follicles), lymph nodes (granulomata), colon (epithelial cells and parasympathetic ganglia), pancreas (islets), adrenal medulla, brain (cerebellum and cerebral cortex) [2598], placenta (decidual and trophoblastic cells) [2598–2600], cervix [2601], and parathyroid glands [2602]. Thus, P450 27B1 may be an intracrine modulator of vitamin D function in peripheral tissues [2598]. The expression of P450 27B1 was elevated in parathyroid adenomas but attenuated in carcinomas, relative to normal parathyroid tissue [2602]. P450 27B1 has also been found in (human) and endometrial tissue [2603]. For reviews on the significance of extrarenal P450 27B1, see [2604, 2605].

9.7.53.2 Regulation

Although the *CYP27B1* gene is only 5 kb in size [2606], the regulation is quite complex. The promoter is in the −85/+22 region and requires a functional CCATT element. Three consensus AP-1 sites are upstream [2607]. Enzyme activity has long been known to be stimulated by low phosphorus diets (in animal models) [2608], and more recently this phenomenon has been linked to a growth hormone mechanism [2609, 2610]; its relevance in humans is not known.

Complexity is seen in different models. Parathyroid hormone-related protein and Ca^{2+} have conflicting actions in a rude rat model of humoral hypercalcemia of malignancy [2611]. In differentiated Caco cells, there is upregulation of P450 27B1 expression by 1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 and EGF but downregulation in less differentiated Caco cell lines [2446]. P450 27B1 is regulated by proinflammatory cytokines in human trophoblasts [2612]. Immune regulation of P450 27B1 has been reported in monocytes [2613], and uremia downregulated P450 27B1 in monocytes [2614]. Gene amplification (and splice variants) has been reported in gliobastoma cells [2615]. A number of growth factors have been reported to regulate (mostly suppress) P450 27B1 expression, including growth factor independent-1 (GFI-1) [2616], TGFβ [2617], nuclear receptor 4A2 and CIEBP$_\beta$ [2618], thyroid hormone [2619], and NFκB [2620].

Regulation of P450 27B1 expression by (the product) 1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 has been reviewed [2621]. The product downregulates P450 27B1 in colon cells [2456, 2622]. Part of the mechanism has been attributed to hypermethylation [2623], although increased copy number (and not hypomethylation) has been identified as the cause of overexpression in colorectal cancer [2464].

9.7.53.3 Genetic Variation

Another aspect of regulation of P450 27B1 is genetic; P450 27B1 deficiency results in type I vitamin D-dependent rickets [2624]. The genetics have been established in more than 20 variants [2625, 2626]. At least 13 missense variants have been observed, none of which encode an active protein. Some of the mutants are splicing defects [2627]. Some variants in *CYP27B1* are also involved in what is termed pseudovitamin D-deficiency rickets [2628, 2629].

Since the last edition [149], the genetic information has greatly expanded. The number of variants has increased, and *CYP27B1* associations have been considered with diabetes [2630–2632], brain and skin cancers [2633], Graves' disease, Addison's disease, and Hashimoto's thyroiditis [2631, 2634–2636], congestive heart failure [2637], and multiple sclerosis [2638–2640].

The biochemical effects of the variants are reviewed in [2623, 2641]. Perhaps the most biologically plausible relationships of P450 27B1 variants are with rickets disease type I [2642] and fracture risk in the elderly [2643].

9.7.53.4 Substrates and Reactions

P450 27B1 can catalyze the 1α-hydroxylation of both 25-hydroxy and 24(*R*),25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 [2475, 2644] (Fig. 33). The intrinsic activity (catalytic efficiency, k_{cat}/K_m) for the recombinant human enzyme is better for 24(*R*),25-hydroxy vitamin D_3, but this does not mean that this is the favored substrate in the cell because of the balance of vitamin D metabolites regulated by P450s 24A1 and 27A1 [47]. Apparently, the 25-hydroxy group is an obligatory requirement [2470, 2644].

In addition, 19-nor vitamin D_3 analogs are substrates [2480]. The products of the reactions of P450 11A1 on vitamin D_3 are also substrates [2645, 2646].

9.7.53.5 Structure

No crystal structures have been published.

Some information is available from the natural mutants of P450 27B1, even if the basis for loss of activity is not obvious. Inouye's group [2573] has provided evidence that Arg-107, Gly-125, and Pro-497 are not simply involved in binding substrate but required for proper folding. It was also suggested that Arg-389 and Arg-453 are involved in heme binding and that Asp-164 stabilizes the bundle of the D, E, I, and J helices. Thr-321 is suggested to be involved in O_2 activation [2573]. The natural mutants L343F and E189G show partial activity and the individuals bearing these have only marginal impairment [2647].

Several homology models have been proposed [2476, 2648, 2649].

9.7.53.6 Inhibitors

Little has been done because impairment of this enzyme is a clinical problem. Some thiavitamin D analogs have been evaluated in animal models [2650].

9.7.53.7 Clinical Issues

The significance of the enzyme is due to the pleiotropic actions of the active form of vitamin D, 1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3, which include regulation of calcium homeostasis, control of bone cell differentiation, and modification of immune responses [2651]. The 1α-hydroxylation reaction is rate limiting and hormonally controlled. The expression of the gene is usually tightly regulated (*vide supra*), but gene defects are responsible for type I vitamin D-dependent rickets [2652]. At least 30 different variants are known in patients [2624, 2653]. Even the "mild" phenotype of type I rickets is due to deficiency in P450 27B1 [2654].

Cyp27b1-knockout mice have been characterized and show a typical rickets phenotype [2655]. Another knockout mouse model showed skeletal, reproductive, and immune dysfunction [2656]. Rickets was also observed in a conditional knockout model [2657].

Patients with severe renal insufficiency show attenuated 1α-hydroxylation activity [2658].

Another aspect of P450 27B1 research involves cancer. Increased activity was reported in parathyroid tumors [2659]. Some splice variants of the *CYP27B1* gene (coding for truncated proteins) were amplified in human (brain) gliomas [2660]. Reports have also appeared on the relationship of P450 27B1 expression to various bio-

logical processes in human non-small cell lung carcinomas [2443], colon tumors [2661–2663], and prostate cancers [2664, 2665], generally with decreased expression in tumors.

Finally, 1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 is used to treat psoriasis, and patients can develop resistance. An experimental model for therapy involves enhancement of the endogenous production of 1α 25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 by gene therapy [2666].

The potential disease relevance of several genetic variations has already been presented in Sect. 7.53.3 (*vide supra*). Since the previous edition of this chapter [149], vitamin D 25-hydroxylase deficiency has been reviewed [2667, 2668]. Studies with *CYP27B1*-knockout mice have also been reviewed [2669]. Rickets (type I) still appears to be the most relevant issue [2649].

9.7.54 P450 27C1

9.7.54.1 Sites of Expression

P450 27C1 is expressed, at least at the mRNA level, in liver and a number of other tissues, including kidney, pancreas, lung, adrenal, salivary gland, and more [2670]. It is of interest to note that rats and mice do not have this gene.

The sequence identity to P450s 27A1 and 27B1 indicate that it should be a mitochondrial P450, although direct evidence is not available.

9.7.54.2 Regulation

No information is available about the regulation of P450 27C1.

9.7.54.3 Genetic Variation

No information has been published.

9.7.54.4 Substrates and Reactions

The protein was expressed in *E. coli* using an *E. coli*-optimized cDNA [2670]. The purified enzyme, reconstituted with recombinant adrenodoxin and NADPH-adrenodoxin reductase, did not catalyze the oxidation of cholesterol, vitamin D_3, 1α-hydroxyvitamin D_3, or 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3. In other studies, none of a test set of procarcinogens [350] was activated to a genotoxic product.

9.7.54.5 Structures

No structural information is available.

9.7.54.6 Inhibitors

No inhibition results have been published.

9.7.54.7 Clinical Issues

P450 27C1 was a high-frequency gene in an analysis of factors involved in avascular necrosis of the femoral head [2671].

9.7.55 P450 39A1

9.7.55.1 Sites of Expression

Much of our knowledge of this enzyme is still based on animal models. Russell and his associates used expression cloning to characterize a cDNA coding for a 24-hydroxycholesterol 7α-hydroxylase [2672]. Expression in the liver appears constitutive and abundant. Expression has also been detected in the ciliary nonpigmented epithelium of (bovine) eye [2673]. Those studies have not really been extended to humans [2674].

9.7.55.2 Regulation

Very little information is available. One study showed that carbamazepine, a barbiturate-like inducer (using PXR and CAR), upregulated hepatic P450 39A1 mRNA in patients [2675].

9.7.55.3 Genetic Variation

At least three variants have been reported (*rs7761731* (N324K), *rs93981468,* and *rs953062*) [2676, 2677].

9.7.55.4 Substrates and Reactions

All of our knowledge is still based on the presumed similarity to the mouse enzymes [2672]. That expressed enzyme oxidizes (7α-hydroxylation) 24*S*-hydroxycholesterol much more efficiently than 25- or 27-hydroxycholesterol. These results suggest that the enzyme is highly selective for 24*S*-hydoxycholesterol (a product of P450 39A1).

9.7.55.5 Structure

No structures or homology models have been reported.

9.7.55.6 Inhibitors

No inhibitors have been reported.

9.7.55.7 Clinical Issues

Interestingly, at least two reports associate *CYP39A1* SNPs with changes in drug metabolism [2676, 2677]. However, in neither case was the enzyme actually shown to be involved in the metabolism, and one report [2676] has a caveat about a possible artifact with a SNP for a transporter. It is possible that P450 39A1, like P450 46A1 (*vide infra*), may oxidize drugs, but presently there is no other evidence for this.

9.7.56 P450 46A1

9.7.56.1 Sites of Expression

P450 46A1 is characterized as a brain P450. It was identified first (in mice) in a search for extrahepatic enzymes catalyzing the 24-hydroxylation of cholesterol [2678, 2679]. P450 46A1 is also expressed in neurons of the neural retina [2680]. In humans, there is a lack of enzyme and product (24-hydroxycholeseterol) in retina but not in brain [2681]. A heavy isotope (full protein) method was utilized in quantitating P450 46A1 in human brain (temporal lobe) and retina (0.1–0.4 pmol/mg tissue protein) [2682]. None was detected in retinal pigment epithelium.

9.7.56.2 Regulation

One interesting aspect of P450 46A1 is the reported learning disability in *CYP46A1*-knockout mice [2679]. Abnormal induction was reported in glial cells of Alzheimer's disease [2683]. Transcriptional regulation in brain involves Sp factors (Sp3, Sp4) [2684]. Part of this process may involve histone deacetylation [2685]. Neuronal differentiation alters the ratio of Sp transcription factors required for the P450 46A1 promoter. Chromatin-modifying agents increase transcription of P450 46A1, i.e., the demethylating agent 5′-aza-2′-deoxycytidine induced P450 46A1, acting synergistically with trichostatin A in activating transcription. Further work showed that this reagent (azadeoxycytidine) induced gene expression in a DNA methylation-independent mechanism, decreasing Sp3/histone deacetylase binding to the proximal promoter [2686]. Okadaic acid has been reported to inhibit the trichostatin A-mediated expression of P450 46A1 in an ERK1/2-Sp3-dependent pathway [2687].

9.7.56.3 Genetic Variation

Variations in the *CYP46A1* gene have been of interest in large part due to the possible relevance to Alzheimer's disease (*vide supra*) [2388, 2683, 2688–2712]. However, not all studies agree that a relationship exists [2713–2716]. A meta-analysis has been published [2717]. Genetic polymorphisms have been associated with age-related macular degeneration [2718].

9.7.56.4 Substrates and Reactions

Cholesterol 24-hydroxylation is the main reaction ascribed to P450 46A1 [2679]. However, several other sterols are also substrates, including 24(*S*)-hydroxycholesterol (25- and 27-hydroxylations), 7α-hydroxycholesterol, cholestanol, progesterone, and testosterone [2719]. Some drugs are also substrates [2719]. 7-Dehydrocholesterol has been reported not to be a substrate [2720], but if not, then the source of 24-hydroxy-7-dehydrocholesterol is unclear. Recently we have found that recombinant human P450 46A1 catalyzes the 24- and 25-hydroxylation of 7-dehydrocholesterol and the 24*S*,25-epoxidation and 27-hydroxylation of desmosterol, with efficiencies similar to cholesterol [2721].

Interestingly, P450 46A1 binds and oxidizes a number of drugs [2719, 2722]. This is an interesting phenomenon in that most of the P450s that appear to be specialized for oxidation of endogenous substrates do not use xenobiotics as substrates. The overall in vivo contribution of P450 46A1 to the metabolism of these drugs, even in brain, is unknown. Further, P450 46A1 activity (towards cholesterol) is stimulated by binding to some drugs (e.g., efavirenz, acetaminophen, mirtazapine, galantamine), and the in vivo relevance of this effect has been shown in a mouse model [2723].

9.7.56.5 Structure

X-ray crystal structures of P450 46A1 have been reported in the absence and presence of the substrate cholesterol 3-sulfate [2722, 2724]. As with

many other P450s, there is a major conformational change upon binding.

Structures have also been reported with drugs bound [2722, 2725, 2726]. Some of these are substrates.

9.7.56.6 Inhibitors

Largely due to the studies that involved drug binding to P450 46A1, a number of inhibitors have been identified, including fluvoxamine [1962, 2725, 2727]. In a mouse model, in vivo inhibition was reported [2727].

With P450 46A1, there appears to be no impetus to develop an inhibitor, in light of the issues. What is a more important issue is avoiding inhibition, given the literature on the drugs that do this. Several azoles used in the clinic (e.g., posaconazole, voriconazole, clotrimazole) are tightly bound [2726].

9.7.56.7 Clinical Issues

The major clinical issues are the possible genetic links to Alzheimer's disease (*vide supra*) [2712, 2728–2730] and glaucoma [2708]. Other issues are related to brain injury [2731, 2732]. P450 46A1 has also been considered in relation to disease manifestation of acute autoimmune encephalomyelitis (actually the level of 24-hydroxycholesterol) [2733].

9.7.57 P450 51A1

Lanosterol is an important intermediate in cholesterol synthesis, and 14α-demethylation is established as a step in the pathway. Yoshida's laboratory had studied the yeast enzyme for many years and then demonstrated the reaction in rat liver microsomes in 1994 [2734]. Subsequently the reaction was also demonstrated in rat brain microsomes [2735].

The literature associated with P450 51A1 is largely devoted to the enzyme in parasites and to developing approaches to inhibition to treat diseases. The information regarding the human enzymes is more limited, although now there is significant regulatory and structural information.

9.7.57.1 Sites of Expression

Waterman and Rozman identified the human *CYP51A1* gene and two pseudogenes [2736]. mRNA blot analysis showed the highest levels in testis, ovary, adrenal, prostate, liver, kidney, and lung. In mouse testis, P450 51A1 was localized in both round and elongated spermatids [2737]. The enzyme is also found in (rodent) oocytes [2738].

9.7.57.2 Regulation

With regard to regulation of the human gene, primer extension studies indicated predominant transcription initiation sites in liver, lung, and kidney, and placenta 250- and 249-bp upstream from the translation start site and a second major site at −100 bp, with the absence of TATA and CAAT patterns and a GC-rich sequence in the promoter region [2736]. Multiple (rat) testis-specific transcripts arise from differential polyadenylation site usage [2739].

In human adrenocortical H295R cells (in culture), cholesterol deprivation led to a 2.6–3.8-fold induction of P450 51A1 mRNA, which was suppressed by the addition of 25-hydroxycholesterol [2740]. In the liver and other somatic tissues, the P450 51A1 gene is regulated by a sterol/SREBP-dependent pathway [2741]. In testis, cAMP/cAMP-responsive element modulator $CREM_1$-dependent regulation predominates. Sp1 functions to maximize the sterol regulatory pathway of P450 51 [2742].

Insulin is an essential factor in "basal" expression of P450 51A1 in rat liver, with possible involvement of SREBP-1c [2743]. In a porcine vascular endothelial cell model (and in arterial wall), LDLs downregulated P450 51A1 through an SREBP-2 mechanism [2744].

P450 51A1 has been identified as an early response gene [2745]. Hughes et al. [1301] reported that Dap1/PGRMC1 binds and regulates mammalian P450 51A1 (and 3A4), based on work in a yeast model. This result was confirmed for P450 51A1 in mammalian cell culture (HEK 293 and HepG2 cells) [1302].

9.7.57.3 Genetic Variation

The enzyme is also found in (rodent) oocytes [2738].

Rozman and her associates have analyzed genetic variations and reported that the P450 51A1 gene contains fewer variants than any other human P450 gene [2746, 2747]. This may be related to the importance of this enzyme; i.e., abnormalities might be lethal.

9.7.57.4 Substrates and Reactions

Stimulation of human P450 51A1 activity by cytochrome b_5 in a reconstituted system has been reported by Kelly's laboratory [2748].

The normal mammalian substrate for P450 51A1 is lanosterol [2749], with the 14α-demethylation process proceeding in what are assumed to be three consecutive steps, as with some other P450s, e.g., 11A1, 17A1, 19A1 (Fig. 9.22). Interestingly, both human and yeast (*Candida albicans*) P450 51A1 showed relatively little selectivity among a closely related group of analogs [2749]. It is also interesting to note that even though this P450 has a relativity defined role in a physiological process, the kinetic parameters are relatively poor among P450s (k_{cat}/K_m 300 M^{-1}/s) [2749].

9.7.57.5 Structure

Three X-ray crystal structures of human P450 have been reported, ligand-free and with the antifungal drugs ketoconazole and econazole [2750]. As observed with many other P450s, a substantial conformational change in the enzyme occurs on binding ligand. In this case, the changes are in B-helix and F–G loop regions. Azole binding occurs mainly through hydrophobic residues in the active site. Presumably, similar changes would occur upon binding of the substrate lanosterol.

9.7.57.6 Inhibitors

Most of the interest in inhibition has been with fungal P450 51, as a target for antimycotic drugs. The goal is to select candidate drugs inhibitory to fungal P450 51 but not human P450 51.

Some work on the interaction of azoles with human P450 51A1 has been published [2751]. Although human P450 51A1 has been suggested as a target for cholesterol-lowering drugs, apparently little has been done and potential toxicity due to the steroidogenic and potential germ cell side effects (*vide supra*) could be an issue.

A comparison of inhibitors of human and *Candida albicans* P450 51A1 with a series of azoles has been reported [2752], and some more inhibitors have been considered regarding blocking cholesterol synthesis [2753].

9.7.57.7 Clinical Issues

Most of the work discussed here is from experimental studies on the possible role of P450 51A1 in reproduction, and the translation of phenomena from animal models to humans is still somewhat speculatory. However, the very high level of P450 51A1 expression in postmeiotic haploid spermatids is striking. The action of P450 51A1 is proposed to lead to the production of signaling steroids in haploid germ cells [2754]. Meiosis-activating substances (MAS) are produced by 14-reduction of the products of the action of P450 51A1 on lanosterol [2754]. Follicular fluid MAS (FF-MAS) is formed from lanosterol in rat spermatids [2755]. Yoshida's group has reported gonadotropin-dependent expression of P450 51A1 in rat ovaries and the product of MAS [2756].

The reaction and possible physiological significance of the system in reproduction have been reviewed recently by Rozman [2757]. Leidig cells and acrosomes of spermatids have the highest P450 51A1 levels, and primary mouse oocytes and granulose cells also contain P450 51A1. MAS may have a role in fertilization [2757].

As mentioned earlier, P450 51A1 deficiency has been considered in the context of Antley–Bixler syndrome [2758], and *CYP51A1*-knockout mice show a resemblance to this syndrome [2759].

9.8 Conclusions and Future Issues with Human P450

Having just celebrated the 50th anniversary of the discovery of P450 [2760], one can look back on the success in the area of P450s and medicine. The attack on the human P450s did not start in earnest until 20 years after the original discovery of P450 but has proven to be a remarkable success story in the translation of discoveries in basic science. Today we are generally capable of understanding most aspects of (oxidative) drug

metabolism and even predicting it based on in vitro experiments. Medicinal chemists have logical paths to improve human pharmacokinetics. Steroid metabolism can largely be understood at a genetic level, even if the basis for loss of function in each case is not yet known.

Pharmacists can avoid many adverse drug–drug interactions based on knowledge—or electronic histories—of P450 selectivities.

Having accomplished all of this, what does the future hold for P450 research? Clearly, there are still many basic questions, many of which are general questions about P450 function. For instance, the role of cytochrome b_5 in the P450 17A1 17,20-lyase reaction is not solved. More than half of the human P450s do not have crystal structures, and some of these will be problematic until more substrates are discovered. Following are four of the more translational areas in which P450 research can be applied and is needed.

9.8.1 Orphan P450 and Their Reactions

As pointed out in Table 9.1 and the description of individual P450s, relatively little information is still available about this group of the human P450s. Some substrates are being found, both endogenous and xenobiotic, but some of these P450s still have no real substrate at all (e.g., 20A1). There is no compelling evidence that these P450s make major contributions to the metabolism of many drugs (with some occasional exceptions [1214]). Some interesting reactions with endogenous compounds have been identified, but exactly what their physiological importance is remains unknown. The approaches in this area are difficult, but the annotation of functions of genes is probably one of the most important aspects of biochemistry and biology.

9.8.2 Pharmacogenetics and Pharmacogenomics

Advances in recombinant DNA technology, including the completion of the Human Genome Project, have made it possible to rapidly map and screen for SNVs in individuals. Knowledge of P450 SNVs was seen as a major aspect of "personalized medicine" [2761]. However, the development of this area has been somewhat slow since 2000, when "personalized medicine" was touted as "just around the corner." At this time, there is still no drug on the market for which the US Food and Drug Administration or similar agencies in other countries require genetic tests [782]. More recently, some hospitals and medical centers are doing some SNV analysis for a few drugs. As an example, at the author's own institution (Vanderbilt), *CYP2C19* analysis is used with administration of clopidogrel, in order to predict which patients will respond [782, 848–854]. More tests like this will probably follow in the future. (Of course, genotype analysis is already extensively used in drug discovery and development, mainly to avoid drug candidates that might show highly variable pharmacokinetics.)

The major issues in the implementation are added costs (although one can argue that SNV analysis is a cost-effective investment and could reduce hospital stays) and the limited number of proven successes. The author's own opinion is that there will be more progress, particularly with drugs used in oncology, but exactly how fast the field develops is still a matter of speculation.

9.8.3 P450s and Cancer Susceptibility

As mentioned previously, carcinogen metabolism has been one of the drivers for the P450 field. There is strong evidence that the P450 composition can strongly influence chemical carcinogenesis in experimental animal models [2762], reinforced with transgenic mouse models [1441].

Nevertheless, there is still relatively limited evidence that variations in P450 influence cancer risk in humans. As mentioned earlier (Sect. 7.2.7), high P450 1A2 levels can influence colon cancer risk, but only when coupled with an *N*-acetyltransferase polymorphism and high intake of well-done meat [132]. Although a number of P450–cancer relationships have been proposed [108, 109, 123, 1079–1087, 2763, 2764], the evidence is still limited. The difficulty in establishing relationships results from the lack of defined

exposure data available in most cases and the long time period needed to develop cancer. At the molecular level, many P450s not only activate carcinogens but also detoxicate them as well, e.g., aflatoxin B_1 [1331] (Figs. 9.9 and 9.10).

One issue is that epidemiology studies are often initiated in the absence of any information regarding relevant substrates and reactions, and (not surprisingly) weak associations are found and are difficult to repeat. Clearly, more innovative approaches are needed to address the issues.

9.8.4 P450 and Chronic Diseases

In addition to cancer (and endocrine and drug interactions), there is evidence that human P450s can influence chronic diseases (Table 9.3). Several P450s, including those in the 2C, 2J, 4A, and 4F subfamilies, have been proposed to be involved in hypertension, as judged by both basic models and epidemiological studies [2765]. Epidemiological studies may suggest a role of P450 2D6 in Parkinson's disease [953], although the relationship probably has limited support.

Although a degree of skepticism is necessary when considering translational reports regarding P450, what we know about the P450s does argue that we still have important relationships to discover. Several of products of the sterol-metabolizing enzymes are generally powerful biological mediators (e.g., oxysterols that are ligands of nuclear receptors [1715, 1716, 1749]). As in the case of cancer, the differences in life span etc. may be subtle and difficult to detect. Again, new strategies are needed in this area.

My discussion of research needs in the P450 field has been restricted here to the translational aspects of human P450 research. For more consideration of the present state and future direction of P450 research in general, see [2760].

9.9 Some Final Thoughts

Reviewing the progress in research on human P450s in the past 10 years is exciting but also humbling, in that even what I consider to be a productive laboratory of my own contributed < 1 % of that literature. After dealing with all 57 human P450 genes (yielding about the same number of proteins, i.e., see P450s 2A7, 4F3), a few major "take-home" messages can be summarized:

We still have more to learn about some chemical mechanisms (e.g., C-C cleavage), even some that have been thought to be firmly established.

The number of X-ray crystal structures of human P450s is rather amazing (Table 9.1). Nothing seems impossible for the next 10 years. There is a problem in that some P450s do not have substrates yet, and the usefulness of an unliganded P450 structure is limited.

The regulation of many of the P450 genes is quite complex. Finding one regulatory factor leads to another.

The "orphan" P450s (those without established function) (Table 9.1, see also [149]) are falling into categories, at least in terms of some of the reactions that they can do. Some of those were previously in the "orphans" category [149] now have as much information as some already in the xenobiotics or fatty acids categories.

Regarding tissue distribution, the information can be rather variable, even comparing mRNA studies to each other and immunoblotting or LC–MS results with each other. The distributions may not reflect where the most physiologically important site(s) of expression are.

Catalytic efficiency (i.e., k_{cat}/K_m) is not a reliable guide to the biological importance of P450s. Even among the bacterial P450s, most are relatively slow, and only few well-studied reactions have high rates, e.g., P450 101A1 and 102A1, with camphor and fatty acid oxidations, respectively. Of these, the function of P450 102A1 is still unclear. Among the mammalian P450s using redox partners (i.e., excluding P450s 5A1 and 8A1), P450s 7A1 and 21A2 appear to be the most efficient, k_{cat}/K_m $\sim 2.5 \times 10^6$ M^{-1}/s [1775] and $\sim 10^7$ M^{-1}/s, respectively. Several of the mammalian P450s have much lower catalytic efficiencies but are clearly shown to be important in genetic studies. For instance, P450 46A1 has a k_{cat}/K_m of 500 M^{-1}/s (with cholesterol as substrate [2721, 2766]), but *Cyp46a1*$^{(-/-)}$ mice have a deficient memory phenotype [2679]. Effects of drugs on drug-metabolizing P450s can yield serious drug–drug interactions.

Some of the P450s involved in the metabolism of endogenous substrates are proving to be less selective than originally thought, e.g., P459s 7A1, 11A1, 46A1.

Following up on point vii, we are seeing more overlap between oxidations of the endogenous and xenobiotic substrates (e.g., see the Substrates and Reactions section for P450s 1B1, 11A1, and 46A1). Of course, drugs can be made to target P450s that use endogenous substrates (e.g., P450 19A1 and numerous others). There are issues in that preclinical drug candidate decisions may need to involve not only predictions of drug interactions with the major drug-metabolizing P450s (Fig. 9.1b) but also the P450s involved in oxidation of endogenous substrates, e.g., see example with P450 11A1 [1951].

Acknowledgments P450 work in the author's laboratory is supported by US Public Health Service (National Institutes of Health) grants R37 CA090426, R01 GM103937, and P01 DK038226. Thanks are extended to individuals who provided unpublished results, to Profs. M. R. Waterman and E. M. J. Gillam for comments, and to present and past members of the author's laboratory for their involvement in some of the original research. This chapter is dedicated to my postdoctoral mentor, Prof. M. J. Coon, who introduced me to these remarkable enzymes more than 40 years ago. In all honesty, I had not anticipated working on them for the rest of my career. I also particularly thank K. Trisler for her assistance in the preparation of this manuscript.

References

1. Conney AH, Miller EC, Miller JA (1956) The metabolism of methylated aminoazo dyes. V. Evidence for induction of enzyme synthesis in the rat by 3-methylcholanthrene. Cancer Res 16:450–459
2. Remmer H (1957) The acceleration of evipan oxidation and the demethylation of methylaminopyrine by barbiturates. Naunyn Schmiedeberg's Arch Exp Pathol Pharmakol 237:296–307
3. Conney AH (1967) Pharmacological implications of microsomal enzyme induction. Pharmacol Rev 19:317–366
4. Vesell ES, Page JG (1968) Genetic control of drug levels in man: antipyrine. Science 161:72–73
5. Dybing E, von Bahr C, Aune T, Glaumann H, Levitt DS, Thorgeirsson SS (1979) In vitro metabolism and activation of carcinogenic aromatic amines by subcellular fractions of human liver. Cancer Res 39:4206–4211
6. Kaschnitz RM, Coon MJ (1975) Drug and fatty acid hydroxylation by solubilized human liver microsomal cytochrome P-450: phospholipid requirement. Biochem Pharmacol 24:295–297
7. Beaune P, Dansette P, Flinois JP, Columelli S, Mansuy D, Leroux JP (1979) Partial purification of human liver cytochrome P-450. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 88:826–832
8. Kamataki T, Sugiura M, Yamazoe Y, Kato R (1979) Purification and properties of cytochrome P-450 and NADPH-cytochrome *c* (P-450) reductase from human liver microsomes. Biochem Pharmacol 28:1993–2000
9. Wang P, Mason PS, Guengerich FP (1980) Purification of human liver cytochrome P-450 and comparison to the enzyme isolated from rat liver. Arch Biochem Biophys 199:206–219
10. Wang PP, Beaune P, Kaminsky LS, Dannan GA, Kadlubar FF, Larrey D, Guengerich FP (1983) Purification and characterization of six cytochrome P-450 isozymes from human liver microsomes. Biochemistry 22:5375–5383
11. Mahgoub A, Idle JR, Dring LG, Lancaster R, Smith RL (1977) Polymorphic hydroxylation of debrisoquine in man. Lancet ii:584–586
12. Tucker GT, Silas JH, Iyun AO, Lennard MS, Smith AJ (1977) Polymorphic hydroxylation of debrisoquine. Lancet ii:718
13. Eichelbaum M, Spannbrucker N, Steincke B, Dengler HJ (1979) Defective N-oxidation of sparteine in man: a new pharmacogenetic defect. Eur J Clin Pharmacol 16:183–187
14. Distlerath LM, Reilly PE, Martin MV, Davis GG, Wilkinson GR, Guengerich FP (1985) Purification and characterization of the human liver cytochromes P-450 involved in debrisoquine 4-hydroxylation and phenacetin *O*-deethylation, two prototypes for genetic polymorphism in oxidative drug metabolism. J Biol Chem 260:9057–9067
15. Shimada T, Misono KS, Guengerich FP (1986) Human liver microsomal cytochrome P-450 mephenytoin 4-hydroxylase, a prototype of genetic polymorphism in oxidative drug metabolism. Purification and characterization of two similar forms involved in the reaction. J Biol Chem 261:909–921
16. Guengerich FP, Martin MV, Beaune PH, Kremers P, Wolff T, Waxman DJ (1986) Characterization of rat and human liver microsomal cytochrome P-450 forms involved in nifedipine oxidation, a prototype for genetic polymorphism in oxidative drug metabolism. J Biol Chem 261:5051–5060
17. Yun CH, Shimada T, Guengerich FP (1991) Purification and characterization of human liver microsomal cytochrome P-450 2A6. Mol Pharmacol 40:679–685
18. Shimada T, Yun CH, Yamazaki H, Gautier JC, Beaune PH, Guengerich FP (1992) Characterization of human lung microsomal cytochrome P-450 1A1 and its role in the oxidation of chemical carcinogens. Mol Pharmacol 41:856–864

19. Gut J, Catin T, Dayer P, Kronbach T, Zanger U, Meyer UA (1986) Debrisoquine/sparteine-type polymorphism of drug oxidation: purification and characterization of two functionally different human liver cytochrome P-450 isozymes involved in impaired hydroxylation of the prototype substrate bufuralol. J Biol Chem 261:11734–11743
20. Combalbert J, Fabre I, Fabre G, Dalet I, Derancourt J, Cano JP, Maurel P (1989) Metabolism of cyclosporin A. IV. Purification and identification of the rifampicin-inducible human liver cytochrome P-450 (cyclosporin A oxidase) as a product of P450IIIA gene subfamily. Drug Metab Dispos 17:197–207
21. Birgersson C, Morgan ET, Jörnvall H, von Bahr C (1986) Purification of a desmethylimipramine and debrisoquine hydroxylating cytochrome P-450 from human liver. Biochem Pharmacol 35:3165–3166
22. Goldstein JA, Faletto MB, Romkes-Sparks M, Sullivan T, Kitareewan S, Raucy JL, Lasker JM, Ghanayem BI (1994) Evidence that CYP2C19 is the major (*S*)-mephenytoin 4′-hydroxylase in humans. Biochemistry 33:1743–1752
23. Wrighton SA, Thomas PE, Ryan DE, Levin W (1987) Purification and characterization of ethanol-inducible human hepatic cytochrome P-450HLj. Arch Biochem Biophys 258:292–297
24. Kitada M, Kamataki T, Itahashi K, Rikihisa T, Kato R, Kanakubo Y (1985) Purification and properties of cytochrome P-450 from homogenates of human fetal livers. Arch Biochem Biophys 241:275–280
25. Beaune P, Kremers PG, Kaminsky LS, de Graeve J, Guengerich FP (1986) Comparison of monooxygenase activities and cytochrome P-450 isozyme concentrations in human liver microsomes. Drug Metab Dispos 14:437–442
26. Guengerich FP (1988) Oxidation of 17α-ethynylestradiol by human liver cytochrome P-450. Mol Pharmacol 33:500–508
27. Distlerath LM, Guengerich FP (1984) Characterization of a human liver cytochrome P-450 involved in the oxidation of debrisoquine and other drugs by using antibodies raised to the analogous rat enzyme. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 81:7348–7352
28. Distlerath LM, Guengerich FP (1987) Enzymology of human liver cytochromes P-450. In: Guengerich FP (ed) Mammalian cytochromes P-450, vol 1. CRC Press, Boca Raton
29. Shimada T, Guengerich FP (1989) Evidence for cytochrome $P\text{-}450_{NF}$, the nifedipine oxidase, being the principal enzyme involved in the bioactivation of aflatoxins in human liver. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 86:462–465
30. Guengerich FP, Shimada T (1991) Oxidation of toxic and carcinogenic chemicals by human cytochrome P-450 enzymes. Chem Res Toxicol 4:391–407
31. Shimada T, Iwasaki M, Martin MV, Guengerich FP (1989) Human liver microsomal cytochrome P-450 enzymes involved in the bioactivation of procarcinogens detected by umu gene response in *Salmonella typhimurium* TA1535/pSK1002. Cancer Res 49:3218–3228
32. Fujii-Kuriyama Y, Mizukami Y, Kawajiri K, Sogawa K, Muramatsu M (1982) Primary structure of a cytochrome P-450: coding nucleotide sequence of phenobarbital-inducible cytochrome P-450 cDNA from rat liver. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 79:2793–2797
33. Gonzalez FJ (1989) The molecular biology of cytochrome P450s. Pharmacol Rev 40:243–288
34. Gonzalez FJ, Skoda RC, Kimura S, Umeno M, Zanger UM, Nebert DW, Gelboin HV, Hardwick JP, Meyer UA (1988) Characterization of the common genetic defect in humans deficient in debrisoquine metabolism. Nature 331:442–446
35. Zuber MX, Simpson ER, Waterman MR (1986) Expression of bovine 17α-hydroxylase cytochrome P-450 cDNA in nonsteroidogenic (COS 1) cells. Science 234:1258–1261
36. Sakaki T, Oeda K, Miyoshi M, Ohkawa H (1985) Characterization of rat cytochrome $P\text{-}450_{MC}$ synthesized in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. J Biochem (Tokyo) 98:167–175
37. Li YC, Chiang JYL (1991) The expression of a catalytically active cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase cytochrome P-450 in *Escherichia coli*. J Biol Chem 266:19186–19191
38. Larson JR, Coon MJ, Porter TD (1991) Alcohol-inducible cytochrome P-450IIE1 lacking the hydrophobic NH_2-terminal segment retains catalytic activity and is membrane-bound when expressed in *Escherichia coli*. J Biol Chem 266:7321–7324
39. Barnes HJ, Arlotto MP, Waterman MR (1991) Expression and enzymatic activity of recombinant cytochrome P450 17α-hydroxylase in *Escherichia coli*. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 88:5597–5601
40. Williams PA, Cosme J, Sridhar V, Johnson EF, McRee DE (2000) Mammalian microsomal cytochrome P450 monooxygenase: structural adaptations for membrane binding and functional diversity. Mol Cell 5:121–131
41. Williams PA, Cosme J, Ward A, Angove HC, Matak Vinkovic D, Jhoti H (2003) Crystal structure of human cytochrome P450 2C9 with bound warfarin. Nature 424:464–468
42. Zhao B, Lei L, Kagawa N, Sundaramoorthy M, Banerjee S, Nagy LD, Guengerich FP, Waterman MR (2012) Three-dimensional structure of steroid 21-hydroxylase (cytochrome P450 21A2) with two substrates reveals locations of disease-associated variants. J Biol Chem 287:10613–10622
43. Annalora AJ, Goodin DB, Hong WX, Zhang Q, Johnson EF, Stout CD (2010) Crystal structure of CYP24A1, a mitochondrial cytochrome P450 involved in vitamin D metabolism. J Mol Biol 396:441–451
44. Kalow W (1962) Pharmacogenetics. W. B. Saunders, Philadelphia
45. Parke DV (1979) IV. The drug metabolizing enzyme system. Discussion. In: Estabrook RW, Lindenlaub EF (eds) The induction of drug metabolism. K. Schattauer Verlag, Stuttgart, pp 244–250
46. Lang MA, Gielen JE, Nebert DW (1981) Genetic evidence for many unique liver microsomal P-450-me-

diated monooxygenase activities in heterogeneic stock mice. J Biol Chem 256:12068–12075
47. Nebert DW, Russell DW (2002) Clinical importance of the cytochromes P450. Lancet 360:1155–1162
48. Pikuleva IA, Waterman MR (2013) Cytochromes P450: roles in diseases. J Biol Chem 288:17091–17098
49. Williams JA, Hyland R, Jones BC, Smith DA, Hurst S, Goosen TC, Peterkin V, Koup JR, Ball SE (2004) Drug-drug interactions for UDP-glucuronosyltransferasesubstrates: a pharmacokinetic explanation for typically observed low exposure (AUC_i/AUC) ratios. Drug Metab Dispos 32:1201–1208
50. Wienkers LC, Heath TG (2005) Predicting in vivo drug interactions from in vitro drug discovery data. Nat Rev Drug Discov 4:825–833
51. Rendic S (2002) Summary of information on human CYP enzymes: human P450 metabolism data. Drug Metab Rev 34:83–448
52. Shimada T, Yamazaki H, Mimura M, Inui Y, Guengerich FP (1994) Interindividual variations in human liver cytochrome P-450 enzymes involved in the oxidation of drugs, carcinogens and toxic chemicals: studies with liver microsomes of 30 Japanese and 30 Caucasians. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 270:414–423
53. Omura T, Sato R (1964) The carbon monoxide-binding pigment of liver microsomes. I. Evidence for its hemoprotein nature. J Biol Chem 239:2370–2378
54. Kawakami H, Ohtsuki S, Kamiie J, Suzuki T, Abe T, Terasaki T (2011) Simultaneous absolute quantification of 11 cytochrome P450 isoforms in human liver microsomes by liquid chromatography tandem mass spectrometry with in silico target peptide selection. J Pharm Sci 100:341–352
55. Achour B, Russell MR, Barber J, Rostami-Hodjegan A (2014) Simultaneous quantification of the abundance of several cytochrome P450 and uridine 5-diphospho-glucuronosyltransferase enzymes in human liver microsomes using multiplexed targeted proteomics. Drug Metab Dispos 42:500–510
56. Paine MF, Hart HL, Ludington SS, Haining RL, Rettie AE, Zeldin DC (2006) The human intestinal cytochrome P450 "pie". Drug Metab Dispos 34:880–886
57. Schwab M, Eichelbaum M, Fromm MF (2003) Genetic polymorphisms of the human MDR1 drug transporter. Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol 43:285–307
58. Ho RH, Kim RB (2010) Uptake transporters. In: Guengerich FP (ed) Biotransfomration, vol 4 of comprehensive toxciology, 2nd edn., (McQueen, C.A., series ed.). Elsevier, Oxford, pp 519–555
59. Jugsuwadee P, Vore ME (2010) Efflux transporters. In: Guengerich FP (ed) Biotransfomration, vol 4 of comprehensive toxciology, 2nd edn., (McQueen, C.A., series ed.). Elsevier, Oxford, pp 557–601
60. Butler MA, Iwasaki M, Guengerich FP, Kadlubar FF (1989) Human cytochrome $P\text{-}450_{PA}$ (P-450IA2), the phenacetin O-deethylase, is primarily responsible for the hepatic 3-demethylation of caffeine and N-oxidation of carcinogenic arylamines. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 86:7696–7700
61. Butler MA, Lang NP, Young JF, Caporaso NE, Vineis P, Hayes RB, Teitel CH, Massengill JP, Lawsen MF, Kadlubar FF (1992) Determination of CYP1A2 and NAT2 phenotypes in human populations by analysis of caffeine urinary metabolites. Pharmacogenetics 2:116–127
62. Woolhouse NM, Andoh B, Mahgoub A, Sloan TP, Idle JR, Smith RL (1979) Debrisoquin hydroxylation polymorphism among Ghanaians and Caucasians. Clin Pharmacol Ther 26:584–591
63. Johansson I, Lundqvist E, Bertilsson L, Dahl ML, Sjöqvist F, Ingelman-Sundberg M (1993) Inherited amplification of an active gene in the cytochrome P450 *CYP2D* locus as a cause of ultrarapid metabolism of debrisoquine. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 90:11825–11829
64. Yang X, Zhang B, Molony C, Chudin E, Hao K, Zhu J, Gaedigk A, Suver C, Zhong H, Leeder JS, Guengerich FP, Strom SC, Schuetz E, Rushmore TH, Ulrich RG, Slatter JG, Schadt EE, Kasarskis A, Lum PY (2010) Systematic genetic and genomicanalysis of cytochrome P450 enzyme activities in human liver. Genome Res 20:1020–1036
65. Schirmer M, Rosenberger A, Klein K, Kulle B, Toliat MR, Nurnberg P, Zanger UM, Wojnowski L (2007) Sex-dependent genetic markers of CYP3A4 expression and activity in human liver microsomes. Pharmacogenomics 8:443–453
66. Cummins CL, Wu CY, Benet LZ (2002) Sex-related differences in the clearance of cytochrome P450 3A4 substrates may be caused by P-glycoprotein. Clin Pharmacol Ther 72:474–489
67. Daly AK (2003) Pharmacogenetics of the major polymorphic metabolizing enzymes. Fundam Clin Pharmacol 17:27–41
68. Ahsan CH, Renwick AG, Macklin B, Challenor VF, Waller DG, George CF (1991) Ethnic differences in the pharmacokinetics of oral nifedipine. Br J Clin Pharmacol 31:399–403
69. Kim RB, Yamazaki H, Chiba K, O'Shea D, Mimura M, Guengerich FP, Ishizaki T, Shimada T, Wilkinson GR (1996) In vivo and in vitro characterization of CYP2E1 activity in Japanese and Caucasians. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 279:4–11
70. Conney AH (1982) Induction of microsomal enzymes by foreign chemicals and carcinogenesis by polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons: G. H. A. Clowes memorial lecture. Cancer Res 42:4875–4917
71. Sutter TR, Guzman K, Dold KM, Greenlee WF (1991) Targets for dioxin: genes for plasminogen activator inhibitor-2 and interleukin-1β. Science 254:415–418
72. Rivera SP, Saarikoski ST, Hankinson O (2002) Identification of a novel dioxin-inducible cytochrome P450. Mol Pharmacol 61:255–259
73. Breimer DD, Schellens JH (1990) A 'cocktail' strategy to assess in vivo oxidative drug metabolism in humans. Trends Pharmacol Sci 11:223–225

74. Breimer DD (1994) Genetic polymorphisms in drug metabolism; clinical implications and consequences in ADME studies. In: Walker S, Lumley C, McAuslane N (eds) The relevance of ethnic factors in the clinical evaluation of medicines. Kluwer Academic Publishers, Dordrecht
75. Shah RR, Oates NS, Idle JR, Smith RL, Lockhart JDF (1982) Impaired oxidation of debrisoquine in patients with perhexiline neuropathy. Br Med J 284:295–299
76. Steward DJ, Haining RL, Henne KR, Davis G, Rushmore TH, Trager WF, Rettie AE (1997) Genetic association between sensitivity to warfarin and expression of *CYP2C9*3*. Pharmacogenetics 7:361–367
77. Aithal GP, Day CP, Kesteven PJ, Daly AK (1999) Association of polymorphisms in the cytochrome P450 CYP2C9 with warfarin dose requirement and risk of bleeding complications. Lancet 353:717–719
78. Daly AK, Day CP, Aithal GP (2002) CYP2C9 polymorphism and warfarin dose requirements. Br J Clin Pharmacol 53:408–409
79. Chiba K, Kobayashi K, Manabe K, Tani M, Kamataki T, Ishizaki T (1993) Oxidative metabolism of omeprazole in human liver microsomes: cosegregation with *S*-mephenytoin 4-hydroxylation. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 266:52–59
80. Karam WG, Goldstein JA, Lasker JM, Ghanayem BI (1996) Human CYP2C19 is a major omeprazole 5-hydroxylase, as demonstrated with recombinant cytochrome P450 enzymes. Drug Metab Dispos 24:1081–1087
81. Gasche Y, Daali Y, Fathi M, Chiappe A, Cottini S, Dayer P, Desmeules J (2004) Codeine intoxication associated with ultrarapid CYP2D6 metabolism. New Engl J Med 351:2827–2831
82. Bolt HM, Bolt M, Kappus H (1977) Interaction of rifampicin treatment with pharmacokinetics and metabolism of ethinyloestradiol in man. Acta Endocrinol 85:189–197
83. Schwarz UI, Buschel B, Kirch W (2003) Unwanted pregnancyon self-medication with St John's wort despite hormonal contraception. Br J Clin Pharmacol 55:112–113
84. Guengerich FP (1999) Inhibition of drug metabolizing enzymes: molecular and biochemical aspects. In: Woolf TF (ed) Handbook of drug metabolism. Marcel Dekker, New York, pp 203–227
85. Hollenberg PF, Correia MA, Zhang H (2014) Inhibition of P450 enzymes, Chap. 5 (this book)
86. Bailey DG, Spence JD, Edgar B, Bayliff CD, Arnold JMO (1990) Ethanol enhances the hemodynamic effects of felodipine. Invest Med 12:357–362
87. Edgar B, Bailey DG, Bergstrand R, Johnsson G, Lurje L (1990) Formulation dependent interaction between felodipine and grapefruit juice. Clin Pharmacol Ther 47:181
88. He K, Iyer R, Hayes RN, Sinz MW, Woolf TF, Hollenberg PF (1998) Inactivation of cytochrome P450 3A4 by bergamottin, a component of grapefruit juice. Chem Res Toxicol 11:252–259
89. Schmiedlin-Ren P, Edwards DJ, Fitzsimmons ME, He K, Lown KS, Woster PM, Rahman A, Thummel KE, Fisher JM, Hollenberg PF, Watkins PB (1997) Mechanisms of enhanced oral availability of CYP3A4 substrates by grapefruit constituents. Drug Metab Dispos 25:1228–1233
90. Reimers D, Jezek A (1971) Rifampicin und andere Antituberkulotika bei gleichzeitiger oraler Kontrazeption. Przx Pneumolonol 25:255–262
91. Nocke-Finck L, Brewer H, Reimers D (1973) Wirkung van Rifampicin auf den Menstrationszylkus und die Östrogenausscheidung bei Einnahme oraler Kontrazeptive. Dtsch Med Wochenschr 98:1521–1523
92. Kivistö KT, Neuvonen PJ, Klotz U (1994) Inhibition of terfenadine metabolism: pharmacokinetic and pharmacodynamic consequences. Clin Pharmacokinet 27:1–5
93. Yun CH, Okerholm RA, Guengerich FP (1993) Oxidation of the antihistaminic drug terfenadine in human liver microsomes. Role of cytochrome P-450 3A(4) in N-dealkylation and C-hydroxylation. Drug Metab Dispos 21:403–409
94. Guengerich FP (2014) Cytochrome P450-mediated drug interactions and cardiovascular toxicity: the Seldane to Allegra transformation. In: Wang J, Urban L (eds) Predictive ADMET: integrated approaches in drug discovery and development. Wiley, New York, pp 523–534
95. Thompson D, Oster G (1996) Use of terfenadine and contraindicated drugs. J Am Med Assoc 275:1339–1341
96. Fischbach T, Lenk W (1985) Additional routes in the metabolism of phenacetin. Xenobiotica 15:149–164
97. Guengerich FP, Müller-Enoch D, Blair IA (1986) Oxidation of quinidine by human liver cytochrome P-450. Mol Pharmacol 30:287–295
98. Mueller GC, Miller JA (1948) The metabolism of 4-dimethylaminoazobenzene by rat liver homogenates. J Biol Chem 176:535–544
99. Rendic S, Guengerich FP (2012) Contributions of human enzymes in carcinogen metabolism. Chem Res Toxicol 25:1316–1383
100. Jollow DJ, Mitchell JR, Potter WZ, Davis DC, Gillette JR, Brodie BB (1973) Acetaminophen-induced hepatic necrosis. II. Role of covalent binding in vivo. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 187:195–202
101. Neal RA, Halpert J (1982) Toxicology of thionosulfur compounds. Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol 22:321–339
102. Wing KD, Glickman AH, Casida JE (1983) Oxidative bioactivation of S-alkyl phosphorothiolate pesticides: stereospecificity of profenofos insecticide activation. Science 219:63–65
103. Nebert DW (1989) The *Ah* locus: genetic differences in toxicity, cancer, mutation, and birth defects. Crit Rev Toxicol 20:153–174
104. Lee SST, Buters JTM, Pineau T, Fernandez-Salguero P, Gonzalez FJ (1996) Role of CYP2E1 in

the hepatotoxicity of acetaminophen. J Biol Chem 271:12063–12067
105. Zaher H, Buters JT, Ward JM, Bruno MK, Lucas AM, Stern ST, Cohen SD, Gonzalez FJ (1998) Protection against acetaminophen toxicityin CYP1A2 and CYP2E1 double-null mice. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 152:193–199
106. Buters JTM, Sakai S, Richter T, Pineau T, Alexander DL, Savas U, Doehmer J, Ward JM, Jefcoate CR, Gonzalez FJ (1999) Cytochrome P450 CYP1B1 determines susceptibility to 7,12-dimethylbenz[*a*] anthracene-induced lymphomas. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 96:1977–1982
107. Nebert DW, Gelboin HV (1968) Substrate-inducible microsomal aryl hydroxylase in mammalian cell culture: assay and properties of induced enzyme. J Biol Chem 243:6242–6249
108. Kellerman G, Luyten-Kellerman M, Shaw CR (1973) Genetic variation of aryl hydrocarbon hydroxylase in human lymphocytes. Am J Hum Genet 25:327–331
109. Kellerman G, Shaw CR, Luyten-Kellerman M (1973) Aryl hydrocarbon hydroxylase inducibility and bronchogenic carcinoma. New Engl J Med 298:934–937
110. Paigen B, Ward E, Reilly A, Houten L, Gurtoo HL, Minowada J, Steenland K, Havens MB, Sartori P (1981) Seasonal variation of aryl hydrocarbon hydroxylase activity in human lymphocytes. Cancer Res 41:2757–2761
111. Kouri RE, McKinney CE, Slomiany DJ, Snodgrass DR, Wray NP, McLemore TL (1982) Positive correlation between high aryl hydrocarbon hydroxylase activity and primary lung cancer as analyzed in cryopreserved lymphocytes. Cancer Res 42:5030–5037
112. Chang C, Smith DR, Prasad VS, Sidman CL, Nebert DW, Puga A (1993) Ten nucleotide differences, five of which cause amino acid changes, are associated with the Ah receptor locus polymorphism of C57BL/6 and DBA/2 mice. Pharmacogenetics 3:312–321
113. Dolwick KM, Schmidt JV, Carver LA, Swanson HI, Bradfield CA (1993) Cloning and expression of a human Ah receptor cDNA. Mol Pharmacol 44:911–917
114. Fujii-Kuriyama Y, Ema M, Mimura J, Matsushita N, Sogawa K (1995) Polymorphic forms of the Ah receptor and induction of the *CYP1A1* gene. Pharmacogenetics 5:S149–S153
115. Kawajiri K, Watanabe J, Eguchi H, Nakachi K, Kiyohara C, Hayashi S (1995) Polymorphisms of human *Ah* receptor gene are not involved in lung cancer. Pharmacogenetics 5:151–158
116. Hayashi S, Watanabe J, Nakachi K, Kawajiri K (1991) Genetic linkage of lung cancer-associated *Msp*I polymorphisms with amino acid replacement in the heme binding region of the human cytochrome P450IA1 gene. J Biochem (Tokyo) 110:407–411
117. Tefre T, Ryberg D, Haugen A, Nebert DW, Skaug V, Brogger A, Borresen AL (1991) Human *CYP1A1* (cytochrome $P_1$450) gene: lack of association between the *Msp* I restriction fragment length polymorphism and incidence of lung cancer in a Norwegian population. Pharmacogenetics 1:20–25
118. Hirvonen A, Husgafvel-Pursiainen K, Karjalainen A, Anttila S, Vainio H (1992) Point-mutational *Msp*1 and Ile-Val polymorphisms closely linked in the CYP1A1 gene: lack of association with susceptibility to lung cancer in a Finnish study population. Cancer Epidemiol Biomarkers Prev 1:485–489
119. Wedlund PJ, Kimura S, Gonzalez FJ, Nebert DW (1994) I462V mutation in the human *CYP1A1* gene: lack of correlation with either the *Msp* I 1.9 kb (M2) allele or CYP1A1 inducibility in a three-generation family of East Mediterranean descent. Pharmacogenetics 4:21–26
120. Zhang ZY, Fasco MJ, Huang L, Guengerich FP, Kaminsky LS (1996) Characterization of purified human recombinant cytochrome P4501A1-Ile462 and -Val462: assessment of a role for the rare allele in carcinogenesis. Cancer Res 56:3926–3933
121. Persson I, Johansson I, Ingelman-Sundberg M (1997) *In vitro* kinetics of two human *CYP1A1* variant enzymes suggested to be associated with interindividual differences in cancer susceptibility. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 231:227–230
122. Toide K, Yamazaki H, Nagashima R, Itoh K, Iwano S, Takahashi Y, Watanabe S, Kamataki T (2003) Aryl hydrocarbon hydroxylase represents CYP1B1, and not CYP1A1, in human freshly isolated white cells: Trimodal distribution of Japanese population according to induction of CYP1B1 mRNA by environmental dioxins. Cancer Epidemiol Biomarkers Prev 12:219–222
123. Ayesh R, Idle JR, Ritchie JC, Crothers MJ, Hetzel MR (1984) Metabolic oxidation phenotypes as markers for susceptibility to lung cancer. Nature 312:169–170
124. d'Errico A, Taioli E, Chen X, Vineis P (1996) Genetic metabolic polymorphisms and the risk of cancer: a review of the literature. Biomarkers 1:149–173
125. Shimada T, Guengerich FP (1991) Activation of amino-*α*-carboline, 2-amino-1-methyl-6-phenylimidazo[4,5-*b*]pyridine and a copper phthalocyanine cellulose extract of cigarette smoke condensate by cytochrome P-450 enzymes in rat and human liver microsomes. Cancer Res 51:5284–5291
126. Vineis P (2002) The relationship between polymorphisms of xenobiotic metabolizing enzymes and susceptibility to cancer. Toxicology 181:457–462
127. Stoilov I, Akarsu AN, Alozie I, Child A, Barsoum-Homsy M, Turacli ME, Or M, Lewis RA, Ozdemir N, Brice G, Aktan SG, Chevrette L, Coca-Prados M, Sarfarazi M (1998) Sequence analysis and homology modelingsuggest that primary congenital

glaucoma on 2p21 results from mutations disrupting either the hinge region or the conserved core structures of cytochrome P450 1B1. Am J Hum Genet 62:573–584
128. Gonzalez FJ, Kimura S (2003) Study of P450 function using gene knockout and transgenic mice. Arch Biochem Biophys 409:153–158
129. Shimada T, Watanabe J, Inoue K, Guengerich FP, Gillam EM (2001) Specificity of 17β-oestradiol and benzo[a]pyrene oxidation by polymorphic human cytochrome P4501B1 variants substituted at residues 48, 119 and 432. Xenobiotica 31:163–176
130. Watanabe J, Shimada T, Gillam EMJ, Ikuta T, Suemasu K, Higashi Y, Osamu G, Kawajiri K (2000) Association of *CYP1B1* genetic polymorphism with incidence to breast and lung cancer. Pharmacogenetics 10:25–33
131. Zheng W, Xie DW, Jin F, Cheng JR, Dai Q, Wen WQ, Shu XO, Gao YT (2000) Genetic polymorphism of cytochrome P450-1B1 and risk of breast cancer. Cancer Epidemiol Biomarkers Prev V9:147–150
132. Lang NP, Butler MA, Massengill J, Lawson M, Stotts RC, Maurer-Jensen M, Kadlubar FF (1994) Rapid metabolic phenotypes for acetyltransferase and cytochrome P4501A2 and putative exposure to food-borne heterocyclic amines increase the risk for colorectal cancer or polyps. Cancer Epidemiol Biomarkers Prev 3:675–682
133. Ariyoshi N, Miyamoto M, Umetsu Y, Kunitoh H, Dosaka-Akita H, Sawamura Y, Yokota J, Nemoto N, Sato K, Kamataki T (2002) Genetic polymorphism of CYP2A6 gene and tobacco-induced lung cancer risk in male smokers. Cancer Epidemiol Biomarkers Prev 11:890–894
134. Pianezza ML, Sellers EM, Tyndale RF (1998) Nicotine metabolism defect reduces smoking. Nature 393:750
135. Kim RB, O'Shea D, Wilkinson GR (1994) Relationship in healthy subjects between *CYP2E1* genetic polymorphism and the 6-hydroxylation of chlorzoxazone: a putative measure of *CYP2E1* activity. Pharmacogenetics 4:162–165
136. Ioannides C, Parke DV (1993) Induction of cytochrome P4501 as an indicator of potential chemical carcinogenesis. Drug Metab Rev 25:485–501
137. Rice JM, Diwan BA, Ward JM, Nims RW, Lubet RA (1992) Phenobarbital and related compounds: approaches to interspecies extrapolation. In: Relevance of animal studies to the evaluation of human cancer risk. Wiley, New York, pp 231–249
138. Olsen JH, Boice JD Jr, Jensen JPA, Fraumeni JF Jr (1989) Cancer among epileptic patients exposed to anticonvulsant drugs. J Natl Cancer Inst 81:803–808
139. Kluwe WM (1994) The relevance of hepatic peroxisome proliferation in rats to assessment of human carcinogenic risk for pharmaceuticals. Regul Toxicol Pharmacol 20:170–186
140. Thomas RS, Rank DR, Penn SG, Zastrow GM, Hayes KR, Pande K, Glover E, Silander T, Craven MW, Reddy JK, Jovanovich SB, Bradfield CA (2001) Identification of toxicologically predictive gene sets using cDNA microarrays. Mol Pharmacol 60:1189–1194
141. Moriguchi T, Motohashi H, Hosoya T, Nakajima O, Takahashi S, Ohsako S, Aoki Y, Nishimura N, Tohyama C, Fujii-Kuriyama Y, Yamamoto M (2003) Distinct response to dioxin in an arylhydrocarbon receptor (AHR)-humanized mouse. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 100:5652–5657
142. Yang Q, Nagano T, Shah Y, Cheung C, Ito S, Gonzalez FJ (2008) The PPARα-humanized mouse: a model to investigate species differences in liver toxicitymediated by PPARα. Toxicol Sci 101:132–139
143. Ryan KJ (1958) Conversion of androstenedione to estrone by placental microsomes. Biochim Biophys Acta 27:658–662
144. Peterson DH (1952) Microbial transformations of steroids. I. Introduction of oxygen at carbon-11 of progesterone. J Am Chem Soc 74:5933–5936
145. Miller WA, Auchus RJ (2014) P450 enzymes in steroid processing, Chap. 11 (this book)
146. Brodie AMH (1985) Aromatase inhibition and its pharmacologic implications. Biochem Pharmacol 34:3213–3219
147. Pinto-Bazurco Mendieta MA, Negri M, Jagusch C, Muller-Vieira U, Lauterbach T, Hartmann RW (2008) Synthesis, biological evaluation, and molecular modeling of abirateroneanalogues: novel CYP17 inhibitors for the treatment of prostate cancer. J Med Chem 51:5009–5018
148. Guengerich FP (1995) Human cytochrome P450 enzymes. In: Ortiz de Montellano PR (ed) Cytochrome P450: structure, mechanism, and biochemistry, 2nd edn. Plenum Press, New York, pp 473–535
149. Guengerich FP (2005) Human cytochrome P450 enzymes. In: Ortiz de Montellano PR (ed) Cytochrome P450: structure, mechanism, and biochemistry, 3rd edn. Kluwer Academic/Plenum Press, New York, pp 377–530
150. Lu AYH, Wang RW, Lin JH (2003) Cytochrome P450 in vitro reaction phenotyping: a re-evaluation of approaches used for P450 isoform identification. Drug Metab Dispos 31:345–350
151. Correia MA, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2005) Inhibition of cytochrome P450 enzymes. In: Ortiz de Montellano PR (ed) Cytochrome P450: structure, mechanism, and biochemistry, 3rd edn. Kluwer Academic/Plenum Press, New York, pp 247–322
152. Harris JW, Rahman A, Kim BR, Guengerich FP, Collins JM (1994) Metabolism of taxol by human hepatic microsomes and liver slices: participation of cytochrome P450 3A4 and an unknown P450 enzyme. Cancer Res 54:4026–4035
153. Tran TH, Von Moltke LL, Venkatakrishnan K, Granda BW, Gibbs MA, Obach RS, Harmatz JS, Greenblatt DJ (2002) Microsomal protein concentration modifies the apparent inhibitory potency of CYP3A inhibitors. Drug Metab Dispos 30:1441–1445

154. Austin RP, Barton P, Cockroft SL, Wenlock MC, Riley RJ (2002) The influence of nonspecific microsomal binding on apparent intrinsic clearance, and its prediction from physicochemical properties. Drug Metab Dispos 30:1497–1503
155. Yoo JSH, Cheung RJ, Patten CJ, Wade D, Yang CS (1987) Nature of *N*-nitrosodimethylamine demethylase and its inhibitors. Cancer Res 47:3378–3383
156. Chauret N, Gauthier A, Nicoll-Griffith DA (1998) Effect of common organic solvents on in vitro cytochrome P450-mediated metabolic activities in human liver microsomes. Drug Metab Dispos 26:1–4
157. Shinkyo R, Guengerich FP (2011) Inhibition of human cytochrome P450 3A4 by cholesterol. J Biol Chem 286:18426–18433
158. Yuan R, Madani S, Wei XX, Reynolds K, Huang SM (2002) Evaluation of cytochrome P450 probe substrates commonly used by the pharmaceutical industry to study in vitro drug interactions. Drug Metab Dispos 30:1311–1319
159. Correia MA (2005) Isoform functional markers, isoform substrate specificities, and fluorescent substrate assays. In: Ortiz de Montellano PR (ed) Cytochrome P450: structure, mechanism, and biochemistry, 3rd edn. Kluwer ACademic/Plenum Press, New York, pp 619–657
160. Soucek P, Martin MV, Ueng YF, Guengerich FP (1995) Identification of a common cytochrome P450 epitope near the conserved heme-binding petide with antibodies raised against recombinant cytochrome P450 family 2 proteins. Biochemistry 34:16013–16021
161. Thomas PE, Koreniowski D, Ryan D, Levin W (1979) Preparation of monospecific antibodies against two forms of rat liver cytochrome P-450 and quantitation of these antigens in microsomes. Arch Biochem Biophys 192:524–532
162. Thiery G, Mernaugh RL, Yan H, Spraggins JM, Yang J, Parl FF, Caprioli RM (2012) Targeted multiplex imaging mass spectrometry with single chain fragment variable (SCFV) recombinant antibodies. J Am Soc Mass Spectrom 23:1689–1696
163. Shiran MR, Proctor NJ, Howgate EM, Rowland-Yeo K, Tucker GT, Rostami-Hodjegan A (2006) Prediction of metabolic drug clearance in humans: in vitro-in vivo extrapolation vs allometric scaling. Xenobiotica 36:567–580
164. Motulsky AG (1957) Drug reactions, enzymes and biochemical genetics. J Am Med Assoc 165:835–837
165. Keeney DS, Waterman MR (1993) Regulation of steroid hydroxylase gene expression: importance to physiology and disease. Pharmacol Ther 58:301–317
166. Smith RL, Idle JR, Mahgoub AA, Sloan TP, Lancaster R (1978) Genetically determined defects of oxidation at carbon centres of drugs. Lancet i:943–944
167. Nakamura K, Goto F, Ray WA, McAllister CB, Jacqz E, Wilkinson GR, Branch RA (1985) Interethnic differences in genetic polymorphism of debrisoquin and mephenytoin hydroxylation between Japanese and Caucasian populations. Clin Pharmacol Ther 38:402–408
168. Nagata K, Yamazoe Y (2002) Genetic polymorphism of human cytochrome P450 involved in drug metabolism. Drug Metab Pharmacokinet 17:167–189
169. Daly AK, Brockmöller J, Broly F, Eichelbaum M, Evans WE, Gonzalez FJ, Huang JD, Idle JR, Ingelman-Sundberg M, Ishizaki T, Jacqz-Algrain E, Meyer UA, Steen VM, Wolf CR, Zanger UM (1996) Nomenclature for human *CYP2D6* alleles. Pharmacogenetics 6:193–201
170. Gaedigk A, Blum M, Gaedigk R, Eichelbaum M, Meyer UA (1991) Deletion of the entire cytochrome P450 CYP2D6 gene as a cause of impaired drug metabolism in poor metabolizers of the debrisoquine/sparteine polymorphism. Am J Hum Genet 48:943–950
171. Corchero J, Granvil CP, Akiyama TE, Hayhurst GP, Pimprale S, Feigenbaum L, Idle JR, Gonzalez FJ (2001) The CYP2D6 humanized mouse: effect of the human CYP2D6 transgene and HNF4α on the disposition of debrisoquine in the mouse. Mol Pharmacol 60:1260–1267
172. Schuetz EG, Umbenhauer DR, Yasuda K, Brimer C, Nguyen L, Relling MV, Schuetz JD, Schinkel AH (2000) Altered expression of hepatic cytochromes P-450 in mice deficient in one or more *mdr*1 genes. Mol Pharmacol 57:188–197
173. Kato R, Yamazoe Y (1992) Sex-specific cytochrome P450 as a cause of sex- and species-related differences in drug toxicity. Toxicol Lett 64/65:661–667
174. Komori M, Nishio K, Kitada M, Shiramatsu K, Muroya K, Soma M, Nagashima K, Kamataki T (1990) Fetus-specific expression of a form of cytochrome P-450 in human livers. Biochemistry 29:4430–4433
175. Lacroix D, Sonnier M, Moncion A, Cheron G, Cresteil T (1997) Expression of CYP3A in the human liver: evidence that the shift between CYP3A7 and CYP3A4 occurs immediately after birth. Eur J Biochem 247:625–634
176. Loi CM, Vestal RE (1988) Drug metabolism in the elderly. Pharmacol Ther 36:131–149
177. Durnas C, Loi CM, Cusack BJ (1990) Hepatic drug metabolism and aging. Clin Pharmacokinet 19:359–389
178. George J, Byth K, Farrell GC (1995) Age but not gender selectively affects expression of individual cytochrome P450 proteins in human liver. Biochem Pharmacol 50:727–730
179. Mutoh S, Sobhany M, Moore R, Perera L, Pedersen L, Sueyoshi T, Negishi M (2013) Phenobarbital indirectly activates the constitutive active androstane receptor (CAR) by inhibition of epidermal growth factor receptor signaling. Sci Signal 6:ra31
180. Savas U, Hsu MH, Griffin KJ, Bell DR, Johnson EF (2005) Conditional regulation of the human CY-

P4X1 and CYP4Z1 genes. Arch Biochem Biophys 436:377–385
181. Sewer MB, Waterman MR (2003) cAMP-dependent protein kinase enhances CYP17 transcription via MKP-1 activation in H295R human adrenocortical cells. J Biol Chem 278:8106–8111
182. Kocarek TA, Zangar RC, Novak RF (2000) Post-transcriptional regulation of rat CYP2E1 expression: role of CYP2E1 mRNA untranslated regions in control of translational efficiency and message stability. Arch Biochem Biophys 376:180–190
183. Ueno T, Gonzalez FJ (1990) Transcriptional control of the rat hepatic CYP2E1 gene. Mol Cell Biol 10:4495–4505
184. Gonzalez FJ (2007) The 2006 Bernard B. Brodie award lecture. Cyp2e1. Drug Metab Dispos 35:1–8
185. Gomez A, Rodriquez-Antona C, Mkrtchian S, Karlgren M, Ingelman-Sundberg M (2005) DNA methylation governs the expression of *CYP2W1*. Drug Metab Rev 37:40
186. Rodriguez-Antona C, Gomez A, Karlgren M, Sim SC, Ingelman-Sundberg M (2010) Molecular genetics and epigenetics of the cytochrome P450 gene family and its relevance for cancer risk and treatment. Hum Genet 127:1–17
187. Yokoi T (2013) A new era in the study of individual differences in drug metabolism and pharmacokinetics. Drug Metab Pharmacokinet 28:1–2
188. Ingelman-Sundberg M, Zhong XB, Hankinson O, Beedanagari S, Yu AM, Peng L, Osawa Y (2013) Potential role of epigenetic mechanisms in the regulation of drug metabolism and transport. Drug Metab Dispos 41:1725–1731
189. Renton KW, Knickle LC (1990) Regulation of hepatic cytochrome P-450 during infectious disease. Can J Physiol Pharmacol 68:777–781
190. Guengerich FP, Dannan GA, Wright ST, Martin MV, Kaminsky LS (1982) Purification and characterization of liver microsomal cytochromes P-450: electrophoretic, spectral, catalytic, and immunochemical properties and inducibility of eight isozymes isolated from rats treated with phenobarbitalor β-naphthoflavone. Biochemistry 21:6019–6030
191. Sawaya RM, Riddick DS (2008) Cytochrome P450 2C11 5′-flanking region and promoter mediate in vivo suppression by 3-methylcholanthrene. Drug Metab Dispos 36:1803–1811
192. Sevior DK, Hokkanen J, Tolonen A, Abass K, Tursas L, Pelkonen O, Ahokas JT (2010) Rapid screening of commercially available herbal products for the inhibition of major human hepatic cytochrome P450 enzymes using the N-in-one cocktail. Xenobiotica 40:245–254
193. Dixon M, Webb EC (1964) Enzymes. Longmans, Green, and Co. Ltd., London
194. Bull HG, Garcia-Calvo M, Andersson S, Baginsky WF, Chan HK, Ellsworth DE, Miller RR, Stearns RA, Bakshi RK, Rasmusson GH, Tolman RL, Myers RW, Kozarich JW, Harris GS (1996) Mechanism-based inhibition of human steroid 5α-reductase by finasteride: enzyme-catalyzed formation of NADP–dihydrofinasteride, a potent bisubstrate analog inhibitor. J Am Chem Soc 118:2359–2365
195. Lange M, Mansuy D (1981) N-substituted porphyrins formation from carbene iron-porphyrin complexes: a possible pathway for cytochrome P450 heme destruction. Tet Lett 22:2561–2564
196. Mansuy D, Beaune P, Cresteil T, Bacot C, Chottard JC, Gans P (1978) Formation of complexes between microsomal cytochrome P-450-Fe(II) and nitrosoarenes obtained by oxidation of arylhydroxylamines or reduction of nitroarenes in situ. Eur J Biochem 86:573–579
197. Guengerich FP (1986) Covalent binding to apoprotein is a major fate of heme in a variety of reactions in which cytochrome P-450 is destroyed. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 138:193–198
198. Davies HW, Satoh H, Schulick RD, Pohl LR (1985) Immunochemical identification of an irreversibly bound heme-derived adduct to cytochrome P-450 following CCl_4 treatment of rats. Biochem Pharmacol 34:3203–3206
199. Ortiz de Montellano PR, Correia MA (1983) Suicidal destruction of cytochrome P-450 during oxidative drug metabolism. Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol 23:481–503
200. Kuby SA (1991) A study of enzymes, vol I, Enzyme catalysis, kinetics, and substrate binding. CRC Press, Boca Raton
201. Wiebel FJ, Leutz JC, Diamond L, Gelboin HV (1971) Aryl hydrocarbon (benzo[*a*]pyrene) hydroxylase in microsomes from rat tissues: differential inhibitionand stimulation by benzoflavones and organic solvents. Arch Biochem Biophys 144:78–86
202. Lasker JM, Huang M-T, Conney AH (1982) In vivo activation of zoxazolamine metabolism by flavone. Science 216:1419–1421
203. Kapitulnik J, Poppers PJ, Buening MK, Fortner JG, Conney AH (1977) Activation of monooxygenases in human liver by 7,8-benzoflavone. Clin Pharmacol Ther 22:475–485
204. Guengerich FP, Kim B-R, Gillam EMJ, Shimada T (1994) Mechanisms of enhancement and inhibition of cytochrome P450 catalytic activity. In: Lechner MC (ed) Proceedings, 8th international conference on cytochrome P450: biochemistry, biophysics, and molecular biology. John Libbey Eurotext, Paris, pp 97–101
205. Shou M, Grogan J, Mancewicz JA, Krausz KW, Gonzalez FJ, Gelboin HV, Korzekwa KR (1994) Activation of CYP3A4: evidence for the simultaneous binding of two substrates in a cytochrome P450 active site. Biochemistry 33:6450–6455
206. Witherow LE, Houston JB (1999) Sigmoidal kinetics of CYP3Asubstrates: an approach for scaling dextromethorphan metabolism in hepatic microsomes and isolated hepatocytes to predict in vivo clearance in rat. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 290:58–65
207. Tang W, Stearns RA (2001) Heterotropic cooperativity of cytochrome P450 3A4 and potential drug-drug interactions. Curr Drug Metab 2:185–198

208. Lee CA, Lillibridge JH, Nelson SD, Slattery JT (1996) Effects of caffeine and theophylline on acetaminophen pharmacokinetics: P450 inhibition and activation. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 277:287–291
209. Ngui JS, Tang W, Stearns RA, Shou MG, Miller RR, Zhang Y, Lin JH, Baillie TA (2000) Cytochrome P450 3A4-mediated interaction of diclofenac and quinidine. Drug Metab Dispos 28:1043–1050
210. Shapiro AB, Fox K, Lam P, Ling V (1999) Stimulation of P-glycoprotein-mediated drug transport by prazosin and progesterone. Eur J Biochem 259:841–850
211. Hosea NA, Miller GP, Guengerich FP (2000) Elucidation of distinct ligand binding sites for cytochrome P450 3A4. Biochemistry 39:5929–5939
212. Harlow GR, Halpert JR (1998) Analysis of human cytochrome P450 3A4 cooperativity: construction and characterization of a site-directed mutant that displays hyperbolic steroid hydroxylation kinetics. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 95:6636–6641
213. Ekroos M, Sjogren T (2006) Structural basis for ligand promiscuity in cytochrome P450 3A4. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 103:13682–13687
214. Sohl CD, Isin EM, Eoff RL, Marsch GA, Stec DF, Guengerich FP (2008) Cooperativity in oxidation reactions catalyzed by cytochrome P450 1A2: highly cooperative pyrene hydroxylation and multiphasic kinetics of ligand binding. J Biol Chem 283:7293–7308
215. Williams PA, Cosme J, Vinkovic DM, Ward A, Angove HC, Day PJ, Vonrhein C, Tickle IJ, Jhoti H (2004) Crystal structures of human cytochrome P450 3A4 bound to metyrapone and progesterone. Science 305:683–686
216. He Y-A, Gajiwala KS, Wu M, Parge H, Burke B, Lee CA, Wester MR (2006) The crystal structure of human CYP3A4 in complex with testosterone. Abstracts, 16th international symposium on microsomes and drug oxidations (MDO 2006). Budapest, Hungary, 3–7 Sept
217. Isin EM, Guengerich FP (2006) Kinetics and thermodynamics of ligand binding by cytochrome P450 3A4. J Biol Chem 281:9127–9136
218. Isin EM, Guengerich FP (2007) Multiple sequential steps involved in the binding of inhibitors to cytochrome P450 3A4. J Biol Chem 282:6863–6874
219. Sevrioukova IF, Poulos TL (2012) Structural and mechanistic insights into the interaction of cytochrome P450 3A4 with bromoergocryptine, a type I ligand. J Biol Chem 287:3510–3517
220. Sohl CD, Guengerich FP (2010) Kinetic analysis of the three-step steroid aromatase reaction of human cytochrome P450 19A1. J Biol Chem 285:17734–17743
221. Cupp-Vickery J, Anderson R, Hatziris Z (2000) Crystal structures of ligand complexes of $P450_{eryF}$ exhibiting homotropic cooperativity. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 97:3050–3055
222. Zhao B, Guengerich FP, Bellamine A, Lamb DC, Izumikawa M, Lei L, Podust LM, Sundaramoorthy M, Kalaitzis JA, Reddy LM, Kelly SL, Moore BS, Stec D, Voehler M, Falck JR, Shimada T, Waterman MR (2005) Binding of two flaviolin substrate molecules, oxidative coupling, and crystal structure of *Streptomyces coelicolor* A3(2) cytochrome P450 158A2. J Biol Chem 280:11599–11607
223. Schoch GA, Yano JK, Sansen S, Dansette PM, Stout CD, Johnson EF (2008) Determinants of cytochrome P450 2C8 substrate binding: structures of complexes with montelukast, troglitazone, felodipine, and 9-*cis*-retinoic acid. J Biol Chem 283:17227–17237
224. Omiecinski CJ, Redlich CA, Costa P (1990) Induction and developmental expression of cytochrome P450IA1 messenger RNA in rat and human tissues: detection by the polymerase chain reaction. Cancer Res 50:4315–4321
225. Kitada M, Taneda M, Itahashi K, Kamataki T (1991) Four forms of cytochrome P-450 in human fetal liver: purification and their capacity to activate promutagens. Jpn J Cancer Res 82:426–432
226. Kitada M, Kamataki T (1994) Cytochrome P450 in human fetal liver: significance and fetal-specific expression. Drug Metab Rev 26:305–323
227. Liu N, Zhang QY, Vakharia D, Dunbar D, Kaminsky LS (2001) Induction of CYP1A by benzo[*k*] fluoranthene in human hepatocytes: CYP1A1 or CYP1A2? Arch Biochem Biophys 389:130–134
228. Fagan JB, Pastewka JV, Chalberg SC, Gozukara E, Guengerich FP, Gelboin HV (1986) Noncoordinate regulation of the mRNAs encoding cytochromes $P\text{-}450_{BNF/MC\text{-}B}$ and $P\text{-}450_{ISF/BNF\text{-}G}$. Arch Biochem Biophys 244:261–272
229. Kim JH, Sherman ME, Curriero FC, Guengerich FP, Strickland PT, Sutter TR (2004) Expression of cytochromes P450 1A1and 1B1 in human lung from smokers, non-smokers, and ex-smokers. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 199:210–219
230. Prough RA, Sípal Z, Jakobsson SW (1977) Metabolism of benzo(*a*)pyrene by human lung microsomal fractions. Life Sci 21:1629–1636
231. Fujino T, Gottlieb K, Manchester DK, Park SS, West D, Gurtoo HL, Tarone RE, Gelboin HV (1984) Monoclonal antibodyphenotyping of interindividual differences in cytochrome P-450-dependent reactions of single and twin human placenta. Cancer Res 44:3916–3923
232. Robie-Suh K, Robinson R, Gelboin HV, Guengerich FP (1980) Aryl hydrocarbon hydroxylase is inhibited by antibodyto rat liver cytochrome P-450. Science 208:1031–1033
233. Shimada T, Yamazaki H, Mimura M, Wakamiya N, Ueng YF, Guengerich FP, Inui Y (1996) Characterization of microsomal cytochrome P450 enzymes involved in the oxidation of xenobiotic chemicals in human fetal liver and adult lungs. Drug Metab Dispos 24:515–522
234. Sangar MC, Bansal S, Avadhani NG (2010) Bimodal targeting of microsomal cytochrome P450s to mitochondria: implications in drug metabolism

and toxicity. Exp Opin Drug Metab Toxicol 6:1231–1251
235. Williams SN, Dunham E, Bradfield CA (2005) Induction of cytochrome P450 enzymes. In: Ortiz de Montellano PR (ed) Cytochrome P450: structure, mechanism, and biochemistry, 3rd edn. Kluwer Academic/Plenum Press, New York, pp 323–346
236. Lucier GW, Nelson KG, Everson RB, Wong TK, Philpot RM, Tiernan T, Taylor M, Sunahara GI (1987) Placental markers of human exposure to polychlorinated biphenyls and polychlorinated dibenzofurans. Environ Health Perspect 76:79–87
237. Diaz D, Fabre I, Daujat M, Saintaubert B, Bories P, Michel H, Maurel P (1990) Omeprazole is an aryl hydrocarbon-like inducer of human hepatic cytochrome-P450. Gastroenterology 99:737–747
238. Koyano S, Saito Y, Fukushima-Uesaka H, Ishida S, Ozawa S, Kamatani N, Minami H, Ohtsu A, Hamaguchi T, Shirao K, Yoshida T, Saijo N, Jinno H, Sawada J (2005) Functional analysis of six human aryl hydrocarbon receptor variants in a Japanese population. Drug Metab Dispos 33:1254–1260
239. Monteiro P, Gilot D, Le Ferrec E, Rauch C, Lagadic-Gossmann D, Fardel O (2008) Dioxin-mediated up-regulation of aryl hydrocarbon receptor target genes is dependent on the calcium/calmodulin/CaMKIα pathway. Mol Pharmacol 73:769–777
240. Hankinson O (2009) Repression of aryl hydrocarbon receptor transcriptional activity by epidermal growth factor. Mol Interv 9:116–118
241. Sutter CH, Yin H, Li Y, Mammen JS, Bodreddigari S, Stevens G, Cole JA, Sutter TR (2009) EGF receptor signalingblocks aryl hydrocarbon receptor-mediated transcription and cell differentiation in human epidermal keratinocytes. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 106:4266–4271
242. Yoshinari K, Yoda N, Toriyabe T, Yamazoe Y (2010) Constitutive androstane receptor transcriptionally activates human CYP1A1 and CYP1A2 genes through a common regulatory element in the 5′-flanking region. Biochem Pharmacol 79:261–269
243. Shibahara N, Masunaga Y, Iwano S, Yamazaki H, Kiyotani K, Kamataki T (2011) Human cytochrome P450 1A1 is a novel target gene of liver X receptor α. Drug Metab Pharmacokinet 26:451–457
244. Luecke S, Wincent E, Backlund M, Rannug U, Rannug A (2010) Cytochrome P450 1A1 gene regulation by UVB involves crosstalk between the aryl hydrocarbon receptor and nuclear factor kB. Chem Biol Interact 184:466–473
245. Vogel CF, Khan EM, Leung PS, Gershwin ME, Chang WL, Wu D, Haarmann-Stemmann T, Hoffmann A, Denison MS (2014) Cross-talk between aryl hydrocarbon receptor and the inflammatory response: a role for nuclear factor-*k*B. J Biol Chem 289:1866–1875
246. Wincent E, Bengtsson J, Mohammadi Bardbori A, Alsberg T, Luecke S, Rannug U, Rannug A (2012) Inhibition of cytochrome P450 1-dependent clearance of the endogenous agonist FICZ as a mechanism for activation of the aryl hydrocarbon receptor. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 109:4479–4484
247. McMillan BJ, Bradfield CA (2007) The aryl hydrocarbon receptor is activated by modified low-density lipoprotein. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 104:1412–1417
248. Chu WC, Hong WF, Huang MC, Chen FY, Lin SC, Liao PJ, Su JG (2009) 1-Nitropyrene stabilizes the mRNA of cytochrome P450 1a1, a carcinogen-metabolizing enzyme, via the Akt pathway. Chem Res Toxicol 22:1938–1947
249. McLemore TL, Adelberg S, Liu MC, McMahon NA, Yu SJ, Hubbard WC, Czerwinski M, Wood TG, Storeng R, Lubet RA, Eggleston JC, Boyd MR, Hines RN (1990) Expression of CYP1A1 gene in patients with lung cancer: evidence for cigarette smoke-induced gene expression in normal lung tissue and for altered gene regulation in primary pulmonary carcinomas. J Natl Cancer Inst 82:1333–1339
250. Anttila S, Lei XD, Elovaara E, Karjalainen A, Sun WM, Vainio H, Hankinson O (2000) An uncommon phenotype of poor inducibility of CYP1A1 in human lung is not ascribable to polymorphisms in the AHR, ARNT, or CYP1A1 genes. Pharmacogenetics 10:741–751
251. Anttila S, Tuominen P, Hirvonen A, Nurminen M, Karjalainen A, Hankinson O, Elovaara E (2001) CYP1A1 levels in lung tissue of tobacco smokers and polymorphisms of *CYP1A1* and aromatic hydrocarbon receptor. Pharmacogenetics 11:501–509
252. Yun CH, Shimada T, Guengerich FP (1992) Roles of human liver cytochrome P450 2C and 3A enzymes in the 3-hydroxylation of benzo[*a*]pyrene. Cancer Res 52:1868–1874
253. Prough RA, Burke MD, Mayer RT (1978) Direct fluorometric methods for measuring mixed-function oxidase activity. Methods Enzymol 52:372–377
254. Guo Z, Gillam EM, Ohmori S, Tukey RH, Guengerich FP (1994) Expression of modified human cytochrome P450 1A1in *Escherichia coli*: effects of 5′ substitution, stabilization, purification, spectral characterization, and catalytic properties. Arch Biochem Biophys 312:436–446
255. Shou M, Korzekwa KR, Crespi CL, Gonzalez FJ, Gelboin HV (1994) The role of 12 cDNA-expressed human, rodent, and rabbit cytochromes P450 in the metabolism of benzo[*a*]pyrene and benzo[*a*]pyrene *trans*-7,8-dihydrodiol. Mol Carcinogen 10:159–168
256. Bauer E, Guo Z, Ueng YF, Bell LC, Zeldin D, Guengerich FP (1995) Oxidation of benzo[*a*]pyrene by recombinant human cytochrome P450 enzymes. Chem Res Toxicol 8:136–142
257. Shou M, Krausz KW, Gonzalez FJ, Gelboin HV (1996) Metabolic activation of the ptotent carcinogen dibenzo[*a, h*]anthracene by cDNA-expressed human cytochromes P450. Arch Biochem Biophys 328:201–207

258. Shou M, Krausz KW, Gonzalez FJ, Gelboin HV (1996) Metabolic activation of the potent carcinogen dibenzo[*a, l*]pyrene by human recombinant cytochromes P450, lung and liver microsomes. Carcinogenesis 17:2429–2433
259. Shimada T, Hayes CL, Yamazaki H, Amin S, Hecht SS, Guengerich FP, Sutter TR (1996) Activation of chemically diverse procarcinogens by human cytochrome P-450 1B1. Cancer Res 56:2979–2984
260. Oda Y, Totsuka Y, Wakabayashi K, Guengerich FP, Shimada T (2006) Activation of aminophenylnorharman, aminomethylnorharman, and aminophenylharman to genotoxic metabolites by human *N*, *O*-acetyltransferases and cytochrome P450 enzymes expressed in *Salmonella typhimurium umu* tester strains. Mutagenesis 21:411–416
261. Sistkova J, Hudecek J, Hodek P, Frei E, Schmeiser HH, Stiborova M (2008) Human cytochromes P450 1A1 and 1A2 participate in detoxication of carcinogenic aristolochic acid. Neuro Endocrinol Lett 29:733–737
262. Li X, Kamenecka TM, Cameron MD (2010) Cytochrome P450-mediated bioactivation of the epidermal growth factor receptor inhibitor erlotinib to a reactive electrophile. Drug Metab Dispos 38:1238–1245
263. Wang K, Guengerich FP (2013) Reduction of aromatic and heterocyclic aromatic *N*-hydroxylamines by human cytochrome P450 2S1. Chem Res Toxicol 26:993–1004
264. Shinkyo R, Sakaki T, Takita T, Ohta M, Inouye K (2003) Generation of 2,3,7,8-TCDD-metabolizing enzyme by modifying rat CYP1A1 through site-directed mutagenesis. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 308:511–517
265. Su JG, Huang MC, Chen FY (2011) 2,3,7,8-Tetrachlorodibenzo-p-dioxin's suppression of 1-nitropyrene-induced p53 expression is mediated by cytochrome P450 1A1. Chem Res Toxicol 24:2167–2175
266. Yamazaki H, Gillam EM, Dong MS, Johnson WW, Guengerich FP, Shimada T (1997) Reconstitution of recombinant cytochrome P450 2C10(2C9) and comparison with cytochrome P450 3A4 and other forms: effects of cytochrome P450-P450 and cytochrome P450-b_5 interactions. Arch Biochem Biophys 342:329–337
267. Kotrbova V, Mrazova B, Moserova M, Martinek V, Hodek P, Hudecek J, Frei E, Stiborova M (2011) Cytochrome b_5 shifts oxidation of the anticancer drug ellipticine by cytochromes P450 1A1 and 1A2 from its detoxication to activation, thereby modulating its pharmacological efficacy. Biochem Pharmacol 82:669–680
268. Balani SK, Yeh HJC, Ryan DE, Thomas PE, Levin W, Jerina DM (1985) Absolute configuration of the 5,6-oxide formed from 7,12-dimethylbenz[*a*]anthracene by cytochrome P450c. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 130:610–616
269. Lewis DF, Lake BG, George SG, Dickins M, Eddershaw PJ, Tarbit MH, Beresford AP, Goldfarb PS, Guengerich FP (1999) Molecular modelling of CYP1 family enzymes CYP1A1, CYP1A2, CYP1A6 and CYP1B1 based on sequence homology with CYP102. Toxicology 139:53–79
270. Walsh AA, Szklarz GD, Scott EE (2013) Human cytochrome P450 1A1 structure and utility in understanding drug and xenobiotic metabolism. J Biol Chem 288:12932–12943
271. Sansen S, Yano JK, Reynald RL, Schoch GA, Griffin KJ, Stout CD, Johnson EF (2007) Adaptations for the oxidation of polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons exhibited by the structure of human P450 1A2. J Biol Chem 282:14348–14355
272. Wang A, Savas U, Stout CD, Johnson EF (2011) Structural characterization of the complex between α-naphthoflavone and human cytochrome P450 1B1. J Biol Chem 286:5736–5743
273. Taly V, Urban P, Truan G, Pompon D (2007) A combinatorial approach to substrate discrimination in the P450 CYP1A subfamily. Biochim Biophys Acta 1770:446–457
274. Shimada T, Yamazaki H, Foroozesh M, Hopkins NE, Alworth WL, Guengerich FP (1998) Selectivity of polycyclic inhibitorsfor human cytochrome P450s 1A1, 1A2, and 1B1. Chem Res Toxicol 11:1048–1056
275. McManus ME, Burgess WM, Veronese ME, Huggett A, Quattrochi LC, Tukey RH (1990) Metabolism of 2-acetylaminofluorene and benzo(*a*)pyrene and activation of food-derived heterocyclic amine mutagens by human cytochromes P-450. Cancer Res 50:3367–3376
276. Sheldrake HM, Travica S, Johansson I, Loadman PM, Sutherland M, Elsalem L, Illingworth N, Cresswell AJ, Reuillon T, Snyder SD, Mkrtchian S, Searcey M, Ingelman-Sundberg M, Patterson LH, Pors K (2013) Re-engineering of the duocarmycin structural architecture enables bioprecursor development targeting CYP1A1 and CYP2W1 for biological activity. J Med Chem 56:6273–6277
277. Shimada T, Murayama N, Tanaka K, Takenaka S, Guengerich FP, Yamazaki H, Komori M (2011) Spectral modification and catalytic inhibition of human cytochromes P450 1A1, 1A2, 1B1, 2A6, and 2A13 by four chemopreventive organoselenium compounds. Chem Res Toxicol 24:1327–1337
278. Shimada T, Tanaka K, Takenaka S, Murayama N, Martin MV, Foroozesh MK, Yamazaki H, Guengerich FP, Komori M (2010) Structure-function relationships of inhibition of human cytochromes P450 1A1, 1A2, 1B1, 2C9, and 3A4 by 33 flavonoid derivatives. Chem Res Toxicol 23:1921–1935
279. Chun Y-J, Kim S, Kim D, Lee SK, Guengerich FP (2001) A new selective and potent inhibitor of human cytochrome P450 1B1 and its application to antimutagenesis. Cancer Res 61:8164–8170
280. Ueng Y-F, Chen CC, Yamazaki H, Kiyotani K, Chang YP, Lo WS, Li DT, Tsai PL (2013) Mecha-

nism-based inhibition of CYP1A1 and CYP3A4 by the furanocoumarinchalepensin. Drug Metab Pharmacokinet 28:229–238
281. Wu B, Liu K, Huang H, Yuan J, Yuan W, Wang S, Chen T, Zhao H, Yin C (2013) MspI and Ile462Val polymorphisms in CYP1A1 and overall cancer risk: a meta-analysis. PLoS One 8:e85166
282. Terry PD, Goodman M (2006) Is the association between cigarette smoking and breast cancer modified by genotype? A review of epidemiologic studies and meta-analysis. Cancer Epidemiol Biomarkers Prev 15:602–611
283. Zheng Y, Wang JJ, Sun L, Li HL (2012) Association between CYP1A1 polymorphism and colorectal cancer risk: a meta-analysis. Mol Biol Rep 39:3533–3540
284. Ji YN, Wang Q, Lin XQ, Suo LJ (2012) CYP1A1 MspI polymorphisms and lung cancer risk: an updated meta-analysis involving 20,209 subjects. Cytokine 59:324–334
285. Zhuo X, Zhao H, Chang A, Ye H, Zhou Y, Song Y, Tan Y (2012) Cytochrome P450 1A1Ile462Val polymorphism and oral carcinoma risk: an updated meta-analysis including 1515 cases and 2233 controls. Tumour Biol 33:2079–2089
286. Wang XW, Zhong TY, Xiong YH, Lin HB, Liu QY (2012) Lack of association between the CYP1A1 Ile462Val polymorphism and endometrial cancer risk: a meta-analysis. Asian Pac J Cancer Prev 13:3717–3721
287. Mercurio MG, Shiff SJ, Galbraith RA, Sassa S (1995) Expression of cytochrome P450 mRNAs in the colon and the rectum in normal human subjects. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 210:350–355
288. Pantuck EJ, Hsiao, K-C, Maggio A, Nakamura K, Kuntzman R, Conney AH (1974) Effect of cigarette smoking on phenacetin metabolism. Clin Pharmacol Ther 15:9–17
289. Rasmussen BB, Brix TH, Kyvik KO, Brøsen K (2002) The interindividual differences in the 3-demethylation of caffeine alias CYP1A2 is determined by both genetic and environmental factors. Pharmacogenetics 12:473–478
290. Quattrochi LC, Vu T, Tukey RH (1994) The human *CYP1A2* gene and inductionby 3-methylcholanthrene: a region of DNA that supports Ah-receptor binding and promoter-specific induction. J Biol Chem 269:6949–6954
291. Kondraganti SR, Jiang WW, Moorthy B (2002) Differential regulation of expression of hepatic and pulmonary cytochrome P4501A enzymes by 3-methylcholanthrene in mice lacking the *CYP1A2* gene. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 303:945–951
292. Fisher GJ, Fukushima H, Gaylor JL (1981) Isolation, purification, and properties of a unique form of cytochrome P-450 in microsomes of isosafrole-treated rats. J Biol Chem 256:4388–4394
293. Vistisen K, Poulsen HE, Loft S (1992) Foreign compound metabolism capacity in man measured from metabolites of dietary caffeine. Carcinogenesis 13:1561–1568
294. Rost KL, Brösicke H, Brockmöller J, Scheffler M, Helg H, Roots I (1992) Increase of cytochrome P450IA2 activity by omeprazole: evidence by the ^{13}C-[*N*-3-methyl]-caffeine breath test in poor and extensive metabolizers of *S*-mephenytoin. Clin Pharmacol Ther 52:170–180
295. Araki K, Watanabe K, Yamazoe Y, Yoshinari K (2012) Liver X receptor a bidirectionally transactivates human CYP1A1 and CYP1A2 through two *cis*-elements common to both genes. Toxicol Lett 215:16–24
296. Belic A, Toth K, Vrzal R, Temesvari M, Porrogi P, Orban E, Rozman D, Dvorak Z, Monostory K (2013) Dehydroepiandrosterone post-transcriptionally modifies CYP1A2 induction involving androgen receptor. Chem Biol Interact 203:597–603
297. Redlich G, Zanger UM, Riedmaier S, Bache N, Giessing AB, Eisenacher M, Stephan C, Meyer HE, Jensen ON, Marcus K (2008) Distinction between human cytochrome P450 (CYP) isoforms and identification of new phosphorylation sites by mass spectrometry. J Proteome Res 7:4678–4688
298. Kadlubar FF, Butler MA, Kaderlik KR, Chou HC, Lang NP (1992) Polymorphisms for aromatic amine metabolism in humans: relevance for human carcinogenesis. Environ Health Perspect 98:69–74
299. Zhou H, Josephy PD, Kim D, Guengerich FP (2004) Functional characterization of four allelic variants of human cytochrome P450 1A2. Arch Biochem Biophys 422:23–30
300. Browning SL, Tarekegn A, Bekele E, Bradman N, Thomas MG (2010) CYP1A2 is more variable than previously thought: a genomic biography of the gene behind the human drug-metabolizing enzyme. Pharmacogenet Genomics 20:647–664
301. Djordjevic N, Ghotbi R, Jankovic S, Aklillu E (2010) Induction of CYP1A2 by heavy coffee consumption is associated with the CYP1A2–163C> A polymorphism. Eur J Clin Pharmacol 66:697–703
302. Cornelis MC, Monda KL, Yu K, Paynter N, Azzato EM, Bennett SN, Berndt SI, Boerwinkle E, Chanock S, Chatterjee N, Couper D, Curhan G, Heiss G, Hu FB, Hunter DJ, Jacobs K, Jensen MK, Kraft P, Landi MT, Nettleton JA, Purdue MP, Rajaraman P, Rimm EB, Rose LM, Rothman N, Silverman D, Stolzenberg-Solomon R, Subar A, Yeager M, Chasman DI, van Dam RM, Caporaso NE (2011) Genome-wide meta-analysis identifies regions on 7p21 (AHR) and 15q24 (CYP1A2) as determinants of habitual caffeine consumption. PLoS Genet 7:e1002033
303. Sulem P, Gudbjartsson DF, Geller F, Prokopenko I, Feenstra B, Aben KK, Franke B, den Heijer M, Kovacs P, Stumvoll M, Magi R, Yanek LR, Becker LC, Boyd HA, Stacey SN, Walters GB, Jonasdottir A, Thorleifsson G, Holm H, Gudjonsson SA, Rafnar T, Bjornsdottir G, Becker DM, Melbye M, Kong

A, Tonjes A, Thorgeirsson T, Thorsteinsdottir U, Kiemeney LA, Stefansson K (2011) Sequence variants at CYP1A1-CYP1A2 and AHR associate with coffee consumption. Hum Mol Genet 20:2071–2077
304. Patten CJ, Thomas PE, Guy RL, Lee M, Gonzalez FJ, Guengerich FP, Yang CS (1993) Cytochrome P450 enzymes involved in acetaminophen activation by rat and human liver microsomes and their kinetics. Chem Res Toxicol 6:511–518
305. Engel G, Hofmann U, Heidemann H, Cosme J, Eichelbaum M (1996) Antipyrine as a probe for human oxidative drug metabolism: identification of the cytochrome P450 enzymes catalyzing 4-hydroxyantipyrine, 3-hydroxymethylantipyrine, and norantipyrine formation. Clin Pharmacol Ther 59:613–623
306. Yamazaki H, Guo Z, Persmark M, Mimura M, Inoue K, Guengerich FP, Shimada T (1994) Bufuralol hydroxylation by cytochrome P450 2D6 and 1A2 enzymes in human liver microsomes. Mol Pharmacol 46:568–577
307. Dixon CM, Colthup PV, Serabjit-Singh CJ, Kerr BM, Boehlert CC, Park GR, Tarbit MH (1995) Multiple forms of cytochrome P450 are involved in the metabolism of ondansetron in humans. Drug Metab Dispos 23:1225–1230
308. Becquemont L, Le Bot MA, Riche C, Funck-Brentano C, Jaillon P, Beaune P (1998) Use of heterologously expressed human cytochrome P450 1A2 to predict tacrine-fluvoxamine drug interaction in man. Pharmacogenetics 8:101–108
309. Benoit GG, Naud CF, Simard MA, Astier AL (1997) Noninterference of cytochrome P4501A2 in the cytotoxicity of tacrine using genetically engineered V79 Chinese hamster cells for stable expression of the human or rat isoform and two human hepatocyte cell lines. Biochem Pharmacol 53:423–427
310. Zhang ZY, Kaminsky LS (1995) Characterization of human cytochromes P450 involved in theophylline 8-hydroxylation. Biochem Pharmacol 50:205–211
311. Yamazaki H, Shaw PM, Guengerich FP, Shimada T (1998) Roles of cytochromes P450 1A2 and 3A4 in the oxidation of estradiol and estrone in human liver microsomes. Chem Res Toxicol 11:659–665
312. Michnovicz JJ, Hershcopr RJ, Naganuma H, Bradlow HL, Fishman J (1986) Increased 2-hydroxylation of estradiol as a possible mechanism for the anti-estrogenic effect of cigarette smoking. New Engl J Med 315:1305–1309
313. Bradlow HL, Hershcopf RJ, Martucci CP, Fishman J (1985) Estradiol 16α-hydroxylation in the mouse correlates with mammary tumor incidence and presence of murine mammary tumor virus: a possible model for the hormonal etiology of breast cancer in humans. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 82:6295–6299
314. Yamazaki H, Oda Y, Funae Y, Imaoka S, Inui Y, Guengerich FP, Shimada T (1992) Participation of rat liver cytochrome P450 2E1 in the activation of *N*-nitrosodimethylamine and *N*-nitrosodiethylamine to products genotoxic in an acetyltransferase-overexpressing *Salmonella typhimurium* strain (NM2009). Carcinogenesis 13:979–985
315. Stiborova M, Levova K, Barta F, Shi Z, Frei E, Schmeiser HH, Nebert DW, Phillips DH, Arlt VM (2012) Bioactivation versus detoxication of the urothelial carcinogen aristolochic acid I by human cytochrome P450 1A1 and 1A2. Toxicol Sci 125:345–358
316. Ortiz de Montellano PR (2014) Substrate oxidation, Chap. 4 (this book)
317. Seto Y, Guengerich FP (1993) Partitioning between *N*-dealkylation and *N*-oxygenation in the oxidation of *N, N*-dialkylarylamines catalyzed by cytochrome P450 2B1. J Biol Chem 268:9986–9997
318. Burka LT, Guengerich FP, Willard RJ, Macdonald TL (1985) Mechanism of cytochrome P-450 catalysis. Mechanism of *N*-dealkylation and amine oxide deoxygenation. J Am Chem Soc 107:2549–2551
319. Okazaki O, Guengerich FP (1993) Evidence for specific base catalysis in *N*-dealkylation reactions catalyzed by cytochrome P450 and chloroperoxidase. Differences in rates of deprotonation of aminium radicals as an explanation for high kinetic hydrogen isotope effects observed with peroxidases. J Biol Chem 268:1546–1552
320. Hlavica P (2002) *N*-Oxidative transformation of free and *N*-substituted amine functions by cytochrome P450 as means of bioactivation and detoxication. Drug Metab Rev 34:451–477
321. Ripa L, Mee C, Sjo P, Shamovsky I (2014) Theoretical studies of the mechanism of *N*-hydroxylation of primary aromatic amines by cytochrome P450 1A2: radicaloid or anionic? Chem Res Toxicol 27:265–278
322. Turpeinen M, Hofmann U, Klein K, Murdter T, Schwab M, Zanger UM (2009) A predominate role of CYP1A2 for the metabolism of nabumetone to the active metabolite, 6-methoxy-2-naphthylacetic acid, in human liver microsomes. Drug Metab Dispos 37:1017–1024
323. Wang A, Savas U, Hsu MH, Stout CD, Johnson EF (2012) Crystal structure of human cytochrome P450 2D6 with prinomastat bound. J Biol Chem 287:10834–10843
324. Miller GP, Guengerich FP (2001) Binding and oxidation of alkyl 4-nitrophenyl ethers by rabbit cytochrome P450 1A2: evidence for two binding sites. Biochemistry 40:7262–7272
325. Isin EM, Sohl CD, Eoff RL, Guengerich FP (2008) Cooperativity of cytochrome P450 1A2: interactions of 1,4-phenylene diisocyanide and 1-isopropoxy-4-nitrobenzene. Arch Biochem Biophys 473:69–75
326. Racha JK, Rettie AE, Kunze KL (1998) Mechanism-based inactivation of human cytochrome P450 1A2 by furafylline: detection of a 1:1 adduct to protein and evidence for the formation of a novel imidazomethide intermediate. Biochemistry 37:7407–7419

327. Voorman R, Aust SD (1987) Specific binding of polyhalogenated aromatic hydrocarbon inducers of cytochrome P-450$_d$ to the cytochrome and inhibition of its estradiol 2-hydroxylase activity. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 90:69–78
328. Gu R, Hibbs DE, Ong JA, Edwards RJ, Murray M (2014) The multikinase inhibitor axitinib is a potent inhibitor of human CYP1A2. Biochem Pharmacol 88:245–252
329. Liu J, Nguyen TT, Dupart PS, Sridhar J, Zhang X, Zhu N, Stevens CL, Foroozesh M (2012) 7-Ethynylcoumarins: selective inhibitors of human cytochrome P450s 1A1 and 1A2. Chem Res Toxicol 25:1047–1057
330. Sesardic D, Boobis A, Murray B, Murray S, Segura J, De La Torre R, Davies D (1990) Furafylline is a potent and selective inhibitor of cytochrome P450 1A2 in man. Br J Clin Pharmacol 29:651–663
331. Kappas A, Alvares AP, Anderson KE, Pantuck EJ, Pantuck CB, Chang R, Conney AH (1978) Effect of charcoal-broiled beef on antipyrine and theophylline metabolism. Clin Pharmacol Ther 3:445–450
332. Feldman CH, Hutchinson VE, Pippenger CE, Blemenfeld TA, Feldman BR, Davis WJ (1980) Effect of dietary protein and carbohydrate on theophylline metabolism in children. Pediatrics 66:956–962
333. Pavanello S, Fedeli U, Mastrangelo G, Rota F, Overvad K, Raaschou-Nielsen O, Tjonneland A, Vogel U (2012) Role of CYP1A2 polymorphisms on lung cancer risk in a prospective study. Cancer Genet 205:278–284
334. Kasicka-Jonderko A, Nita A, Jonderko K, Kaminska M, Blonska-Fajfrowska B (2011) C-methacetin breath test reproducibility study reveals persistent CYP1A2 stimulation on repeat examinations. World J Gastroenterol 17:4979–4986
335. Otto S, Marcus C, Pidgeon C, Jefcoate C (1991) A novel adrenocorticotropin-inducible cytochrome P450 from rat adrenalmicrosomes catalyzes polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbon metabolism. Endocrinology 129:970–982
336. Murray BP, Correia MA (2001) Ubiquitin-dependent 26S proteasomal pathway: a role in the degradation of native human liver CYP3A4 expressed in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae?* Arch Biochem Biophys 393:106–116
337. Murray GI, Taylor MC, McFadyen MC, McKay JA, Greenlee WF, Burke MD, Melvin WT (1997) Tumor-specific expression of cytochrome P450 CYP1B1. Cancer Res 57:3026–3031
338. Chang TKH, Chen J, Pillay V, Ho, J-Y, Bandiera SM (2003) Real-time polymerase chain reaction analysis of CYP1B1 gene expression in human liver. Toxicol Sci 71:11–19
339. Vasiliou V, Gonzalez FJ (2008) Role of CYP1B1 in glaucoma. Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol 48:333–358
340. Bansal S, Leu A, Gonzalez FJ, Guengerich FP, Roy Chowdhury A, Anandathheerthavarada HK, Avadhani NG (2014) Mitochondrial targeting of cytochrome P450 (CYP) 1B1 and its role in polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbon-induced mitochondrial dysfunction. J Biol Chem 289:9936–9951
341. Tsuchiya Y, Nakajima M, Kyo S, Kanaya T, Inoue M, Yokoi T (2004) Human *CYP1B1* is regulated by estradiolvia estrogenreceptor. Cancer Res 64:3119–3125
342. Tsuchiya Y, Nakajima M, Takagi S, Taniya T, Yokoi T (2006) MicroRNA regulates the expression of human cytochrome P450 1B1. Cancer Res 66:9090–9098
343. Stoilov I, Akarsu AN, Sarfarazi M (1997) Identification of three different truncating mutations in cytochrome P4501B1 (*CYP1B1*) as the principal cause of primary congenital glaucoma (buphthalmos) in families linked to the GLC3A locus on chromosome 2p21. Hum Mol Genet 6:641–647
344. Shimada T, Oda Y, Gillam EM, Guengerich FP, Inoue K (2001) Metabolic activation of polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons and other procarcinogens by cytochromes P450 1A1and P450 1B1 allelic variants and other human cytochromes P450 in *Salmonella typhimurium* NM2009. Drug Metab Dispos 29:1176–1182
345. Shimada T, Gillam EM, Sutter TR, Strickland PT, Guengerich FP, Yamazaki H (1997) Oxidation of xenobiotics by recombinant human cytochrome P450 1B1. Drug Metab Dispos 25:617–622
346. Yamazaki H, Hatanaka N, Kizu R, Hayakawa K, Shimada N, Guengerich FP, Nakajima M, Yokoi T (2000) Bioactivation of diesel exhaust particle extracts and their major nitrated polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbon components, 1-nitropyrene and dinitropyrenes, by human cytochromes P450 1A1, 1A2, and 1B1. Mutat Res 472:129–138
347. Hayes CL, Spink DC, Spink BC, Cao JQ, Walker NJ, Sutter TR (1996) 17β-Estradiol hydroxylation catalyzed by human cytochrome P450 1B1. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 93:9776–9781
348. Shimada T, Watanabe J, Kawajiri K, Sutter TR, Guengerich FP, Gillam EM, Inoue K (1999) Catalytic properties of polymorphic human cytochrome P450 1B1 variants. Carcinogenesis 20:1607–1613
349. Kim D, Guengerich FP (2005) Cytochrome P450 activation of arylamines and heterocyclic amines. Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol 45:27–49
350. Wu ZL, Sohl CD, Shimada T, Guengerich FP (2006) Recombinant enzymes overexpressed in bacteria show broad catalytic specificity of human cytochrome P450 2W1 and limited activity of human cytochrome P450 2S1. Mol Pharmacol 69:2007–2014
351. Shimada T, Murayama N, Yamazaki H, Tanaka K, Takenaka S, Komori M, Kim D, Guengerich FP (2013) Metabolic activation of polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons and aryl and heterocyclic amines by human cytochromes P450 2A13 and 2A6. Chem Res Toxicol 26:529–537
352. Shimada T, Gillam EM, Oda Y, Tsumura F, Sutter TR, Guengerich FP, Inoue K (1999) Metabo-

lism of benzo[a]pyrene to *trans*-7,8-dihydroxy-7, 8-dihydrobenzo[*a*]pyrene by recombinant human cytochrome P450 1B1and purified liver epoxide hydrolase. Chem Res Toxicol 12:623–629
353. Nishida CR, Everett S, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2013) Specificity determinants of CYP1B1 estradiol hydroxylation. Mol Pharmacol 84:451–458
354. Hanna IH, Dawling S, Roodi N, Guengerich FP, Parl FF (2000) Cytochrome P450 1B1 (CYP1B1) pharmacogenetics: association of polymorphisms with functional differences in estrogen hydroxylation activity. Cancer Res 60:3440–3444
355. Shou M, Korzekwa KR, Brooks EN, Krausz KW, Gonzalez FJ, Gelboin HV (1997) Role of human hepatic cytochrome P450 1A2 and 3A4 in the metabolic activation of estrone. Carcinogenesis 18:207–214
356. Bolton JL, Pisha E, Zhang F, Qiu S (1998) Role of quinoids in estrogen carcinogenesis. Chem Res Toxicol 11:1113–1127
357. Liehr JG, Ricci MJ, Jefcoate CR, Hannigan EV, Hokanson JA, Zhu BT (1995) 4-Hydroxylation of estradiol by human uterine myometrium and myoma microsomes: implications for the mechanism of uterine tumorigenesis. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 92:9220–9224
358. Nishida CR, Everett S, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2013) Specificity determinants of CYP1B1 estradiol hydroxylation. Mol Pharmacol 84:451–458
359. Jang M, Cai L, Udeani GO, Slowing KV, Thomas CF, Beecher CWW, Fong HHS, Farnsworth NR, Kinghorn AD, Mehta RG, Moon RC, Pezzuto JM (1997) Cancer chemopreventive activity of resveratrol, a natural product derived from grapes. Science 275:218–220
360. Chun Y-J, Kim MY, Guengerich FP (1999) Resveratrol is a selective human cytochrome P450 1A1 inhibitor. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 262:20–24
361. Potter GA, Patterson LH, Wanogho E, Perry PJ, Butler PC, Ijaz T, Ruparelia KC, Lamb JH, Farmer PB, Stanley LA, Burke MD (2002) The cancer preventative agent resveratrol is converted to the anticancer agent piceatannol by the cytochrome P450 enzyme CYP1B1. Br J Cancer 86:774–778
362. Guengerich FP, Chun Y-J, Kim D, Gillam EMJ, Shimada T (2003) Cytochrome P450 1B1: a target for inhibition in anticarcinogenesis strategies. Mutat Res 523–524:173–182
363. McFadyen MC, Murray GI (2005) Cytochrome P450 1B1: a novel anticancer therapeutic target. Future Oncol 1:259–263
364. Chun Y-J, Oh YK, Kim BJ, Kim D, Kim SS, Choi HK, Kim MY (2009) Potent inhibition of human cytochrome P450 1B1 by tetramethoxystilbene. Toxicol Lett 189:84–89
365. Shimada T, Tanaka K, Takenaka S, Foroozesh MK, Murayama N, Yamazaki H, Guengerich FP, Komori M (2009) Reverse type I binding spectra of human cytochrome P450 1B1 induced by flavonoid, stilbene, pyrene, naphthalene, phenanthrene, and biphenyl derivatives that inhibit catalytic activity: a structure-function relationship study. Chem Res Toxicol 22:1325–1333
366. Lacassagne A (1932) Apparition de cancers de la mamelle chez la souris male, soumise a des injections de folliculine. Compt Rend Acad Sci 195:630–632
367. Shen L, Qiu S, van Breemen RB, Zhang F, Chen Y, Bolton JL (1997) Reaction of the premarin metabolite 4-hydroxyequilenin semiquinone radical with 2′-deoxyguanosine: formation of unusual cyclic adducts. J Am Chem Soc 119:11126–11127
368. Roos PH, Bolt HM (2005) Cytochrome P450 interactions in human cancers: new aspects considering CYP1B1. Exp Opin Drug Metab Toxicol 1:187–202
369. Rylander-Rudqvist T, Wedren S, Granath F, Humphreys K, Ahlberg S, Weiderpass E, Oscarson M, Ingelman-Sundberg M, Persson I (2003) Cytochrome P450 1B1 gene polymorphisms and postmenopausal breast cancer risk. Carcinogenesis 24:1533–1539
370. Singh AP, Shah PP, Mathur N, Buters JT, Pant MC, Parmar D (2008) Genetic polymorphisms in cytochrome P4501B1 and susceptibility to head and neck cancer. Mutat Res 639:11–19
371. Saini S, Hirata H, Majid S, Dahiya R (2009) Functional significance of cytochrome P450 1B1 in endometrial carcinogenesis. Cancer Res 69:7038–7045
372. Vrana D, Novotny J, Holcatova I, Hlavata I, Soucek P (2010) CYP1B1 gene polymorphism modifies pancreatic cancer risk but not survival. Neoplasma 57:15–19
373. Xie Y, Liu GQ, Miao XY, Liu Y, Zhou W, Zhong DW (2012) CYP1B1 Leu432Val polymorphism and colorectal cancer risk among Caucasians: a meta-analysis. Tumour Biol 33:809–816
374. Gajjar K, Martin-Hirsch PL, Martin FL (2012) CYP1B1 and hormone-induced cancer. Cancer Lett 324:13–30
375. Zhang H, Li L, Xu Y (2013) CYP1B1 polymorphisms and susceptibility to prostate cancer: a meta-analysis. PLoS One 8:e68634
376. Iqbal J, Sun L, Cao J, Yuen T, Lu P, Bab I, Leu NA, Srinivasan S, Wagage S, Hunter CA, Nebert DW, Zaidi M, Avadhani NG (2013) Smoke carcinogens cause bone loss through the aryl hydrocarbon receptor and induction of Cyp1 enzymes. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 110:11115–11120
377. White K, Johansen AK, Nilsen M, Ciuclan L, Wallace E, Paton L, Campbell A, Morecroft I, Loughlin L, McClure JD, Thomas M, Mair KM, MacLean MR (2012) Activity of the estrogen-metabolizing enzyme cytochrome P450 1B1 influences the development of pulmonary arterial hypertension. Circulation 126:1087–1098
378. Jennings BL, Estes AM, Anderson LJ, Fang XR, Yaghini FA, Fan Z, Gonzalez FJ, Campbell WB, Malik KU (2012) Cytochrome P450 1B1 gene disruption minimizes deoxycorticosterone acetate-salt-

induced hypertension and associated cardiac dysfunction and renal damage in mice. Hypertension 60:1510–1516
379. Nelson DR, Kamataki T, Waxman DJ, Guengerich FP, Estabrook RW, Feyereisen R, Gonzalez FJ, Coon MJ, Gunsalus IC, Gotoh O et al (1993) The P450 superfamily: update on new sequences, gene mapping, accession numbers, early trivial names of enzymes, and nomenclature. DNA Cell Biol 12:1–51
380. Yamano S, Tatsuno J, Gonzalez FJ (1990) The *CYP2A3* gene product catalyzes coumarin 7-hydroxylation in human liver microsomes. Biochemistry 29:1322–1329
381. Hakkola J, Pasanen M, Hukkanen J, Pelkonen O, Mäenpää J, Edwards RJ, Boobis AR, Raunio H (1996) Expression of xenobiotic-metabolizing cytochrome P450 forms in human full-term placenta. Biochem Pharmacol 51:403–411
382. Ding X, Kaminsky LS (2003) Human extrahepatic cytochromes P450: function in xenobiotic metabolism and tissue-selective chemical toxicity in the respiratory and gastrointestinal tracts. Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol 43:149–173
383. Godoy W, Albano RM, Moraes EG, Pinho PR, Nunes RA, Saito EH, Higa C, Filho IM, Kruel CD, Schirmer CC, Gurski R, Lang MA, Pinto LF (2002) CYP2A6/2A7 and CYP2E1 expression in human oesophageal mucosa: regional and inter-individual variation in expression and relevance to nitrosamine metabolism. Carcinogenesis 23:611–616
384. Raunio H, Juvonen R, Pasanen M, Pelkonen O, Paakko P, Soini Y (1998) Cytochrome P4502A6 (CYP2A6) expression in human hepatocellular carcinoma. Hepatology 27:427–432
385. Matsuda Y, Yamakawa K, Saoo K, Hosokawa K, Yokohira M, Kuno T, Iwai J, Shirai T, Obika K, Kamataki T, Imaida K (2007) CYP2A6 overexpression in human lung cancers correlates with a high malignant status. Oncol Rep 18:53–57
386. Chiang HC, Wang CK, Tsou TC (2012) Differential distribution of CYP2A6 and CYP2A13 in the human respiratory tract. Respiration 84:319–326
387. Rae JM, Johnson MD, Lippman ME, Flockhart DA (2001) Rifampin is a selective, pleiotropic inducer of drug metabolism genes in human hepatocytes: studies with cDNA and oligonucleotide expression arrays. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 299:849–857
388. Donato MT, Viitala P, Rodriguez-Antona C, Lindfors A, Castell JV, Raunio H, Gomez-Lechon MJ, Pelkonen O (2000) CYP2A5/CYP2A6 expression in mouse and human hepatocytes treated with various in vivo inducers. Drug Metab Dispos 28:1321–1326
389. Jover R, Bort R, Gomez-Lechon MJ, Castell JV (2001) Cytochrome P450 regulation by hepatocyte nuclear factor 4 in human hepatocytes: a study using adenovirus-mediated antisense targeting. Hepatology 33:668–675
390. Pitarque M, Rodriguez-Antona C, Oscarson M, Ingelman-Sundberg M (2005) Transcriptional regulation of the human CYP2A6 gene. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 313:814–822
391. Itoh M, Nakajima M, Higashi E, Yoshida R, Nagata K, Yamazoe Y, Yokoi T (2006) Induction of human CYP2A6 is mediated by the pregnane X receptor with peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor-γ coactivator 1α. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 319:693–702
392. Higashi E, Fukami T, Itoh M, Kyo S, Inoue M, Yokoi T, Nakajima M (2007) Human CYP2A6 is induced by estrogen via estrogen receptor. Drug Metab Dispos 35:1935–1941
393. Hukkanen J, Gourlay SG, Kenkare S, Benowitz NL (2005) Influence of menstrual cycle on cytochrome P450 2A6 activity and cardiovascular effects of nicotine. Clin Pharmacol Ther 77:159–169
394. von Richter O, Burk O, Fromm MF, Thon KP, Eichelbaum M, Kivisto KT (2004) Cytochrome P450 3A4 and P-glycoprotein expression in human small intestinal enterocytes and hepatocytes: a comparative analysis in paired tissue specimens. Clin Pharmacol Ther 75:172–183
395. Yokota S, Higashi E, Fukami T, Yokoi T, Nakajima M (2011) Human CYP2A6 is regulated by nuclear factor-erythroid 2 related factor 2. Biochem Pharmacol 81:289–294
396. Christian K, Lang M, Maurel P, Raffalli-Mathieu F (2004) Interaction of heterogeneous nuclear ribonucleoprotein A1 with cytochrome P450 2A6 mRNA: implications for post-transcriptional regulation of the CYP2A6 gene. Mol Pharmacol 65:1405–1414
397. Wang J, Pitarque M, Ingelman-Sundberg M (2006) 3′-UTR polymorphism in the human CYP2A6 gene affects mRNA stability and enzyme expression. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 340:491–497
398. Ding S, Lake BG, Friedberg T, Wolf CR (1995) Expression and alternative splicing of the cytochrome P-450 CYP2A7. Biochem J 306:161–166
399. Oscarson M, McLellan RA, Asp V, Ledesma M, Ruiz ML, Sinues B, Rautio A, Ingelman-Sundberg M (2002) Characterization of a novel *CYP2A7/CYP2A6* hybrid allele (*CYP2A6*12*) that causes reduced CYP2A6 activity. Hum Mutat 20:275–283
400. Tiong KH, Yiap BC, Tan EL, Ismail R, Ong CE (2010) In vitro modulation of naturally occurring flavonoids on cytochrome P450 2A6 (CYP2A6) activity. Xenobiotica 40:458–466
401. Hadidi H, Zahlsen K, Idle JR, Cholerton S (1997) A single amino acid substitution (Leu160His) in cytochrome *P*450 CYP2A6 causes switching from 7-hydroxylation to 3-hydroxylation of coumarin. Food Chem Toxicol 35:903–907
402. Pitarque M, von Richter O, Rodriguez-Antona C, Wang J, Oscarson M, Ingelman-Sundberg M (2004) A nicotine C-oxidase gene (CYP2A6) polymorphism important for promoter activity. Hum Mutat 23:258–266
403. Nakajima M, Kwon J-T, Tanaka N, Zenta T, Yamamoto Y, Yamamoto H, Yamazaki H, Yamamoto T,

Kuroiwa Y, Yokoi T (2001) Relationship between interindividual differences in nicotine metabolism and *CYP2A6* genetic polymorphism in humans. Clin Pharmacol Ther 69:72–78
404. Tyndale RF, Sellers EM (2001) Variable CYP2A6-mediated nicotine metabolism alters smoking behavior and risk. Drug Metab Dispos 29:548–552
405. Yoshida R, Nakajima M, Watanabe Y, Kwon JT, Yokoi T (2002) Genetic polymorphisms in human CYP2A6 gene causing impaired nicotine metabolism. Br J Clin Pharmacol 54:511–517
406. Gu DF, Hinks LJ, Morton NE, Day IN (2000) The use of long PCR to confirm three common alleles at the CYP2A6 locus and the relationship between genotype and smoking habit. Ann Hum Genet 64:383–390
407. Rao Y, Hoffmann E, Zia M, Bodin L, Zeman M, Sellers EM, Tyndale RF (2000) Duplications and defects in the *CYP2A6* gene: identification, genotyping, and in vivo effects on smoking. Mol Pharmacol 58:747–755
408. Xu C, Goodz S, Sellers EM, Tyndale RF (2002) CYP2A6 genetic variation and potential consequences. Adv Drug Deliv Rev 54:1245–1256
409. Tyndale RF, Sellers EM (2002) Genetic variation in CYP2A6-mediated nicotine metabolism alters smoking behavior. Ther Drug Monit 24:163–171
410. Kamataki T, Nunoya K, Sakai Y, Kushida H, Fujita K (1999) Genetic polymorphism of CYP2A6 in relation to cancer. Mutat Res 428:125–130
411. Miyamoto M, Umetsu Y, Dosaka-Akita H, Sawamura Y, Yokota J, Kunitoh H, Nemoto N, Sato K, Ariyoshi N, Kamataki T (1999) *CYP2A6* gene deletion reduces susceptibility to lung cancer. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 261:658–660
412. London SJ, Idle JR, Daly AK, Coetzee GA (1999) Genetic variation of CYP2A6, smoking, and risk of cancer. Lancet 353:898–899
413. Schulz TG, Ruhnau P, Hallier E (2001) Lack of correlation between CYP2A6 genotype and smoking habits. Adv Exp Med Biol 500:213–215
414. Raunio H, Rautio A, Gullsten H, Pelkonen O (2001) Polymorphisms of CYP2A6 and its practical consequences. Br J Clin Pharmacol 52:357–363
415. Tricker AR (2003) Nicotine metabolism, human drug metabolism polymorphisms, and smoking behaviour. Toxicology 183:151–173
416. Loriot MA, Rebuissou S, Oscarson M, Cenee S, Miyamoto M, Ariyoshi N, Kamataki T, Hemon D, Beaune P, Stucker I (2001) Genetic polymorphisms of cytochrome P450 2A6 in a case-control study on lung cancer in a French population. Pharmacogenetics 11:39–44
417. Zhang X, Amemo K, Ameno S, Iwahashi K, Kinoshita H, Kubota T, Mostofa J, Ijiri I (2001) Lack of association between smoking and CYP2A6 gene polymorphisms in a Japanese population. Nihon Arukoru Yakubutsu Igakkai Zasshi 36:486–490
418. Oscarson M (2001) Genetic polymorphisms in the cytochrome P450 2A6 (*CYP2A6*) gene: implications for interindividual differences in nicotine metabolism. Drug Metab Dispos 29:91–95
419. Nakajima M, Kuroiwa Y, Yokoi T (2002) Interindividual differences in nicotine metabolism and genetic polymorphisms of human CYP2A6. Drug Metab Rev 34:865–877
420. Daly AK, Cholerton S, Gregory W, Idle JR (1993) Metabolic polymorphisms. Pharmacol Ther 57:129–160
421. Cholerton S, Idle ME, Vas A, Gonzalez FJ, Idle JR (1992) Comparison of a novel thin-layer chromatographic-fluorescence detection method with a spectrofluorometric method for the determination of 7-hydroxycoumarin in human urine. J Chromatogr 575:325–330
422. Rautio A, Kraul H, Kojo A, Salmela E, Pelkonen O (1992) Interindividual variability of coumarin 7-hydroxylation in healthy volunteers. Pharmacogenetics 2:227–233
423. Soucek P (1999) Expression of cytochrome P450 2A6 in *Escherichia coli*: purification, spectral and catalytic characterization, and preparation of polyclonal antibodies. Arch Biochem Biophys 370:190–200
424. Nowell S, Sweeney C, Hammons G, Kadlubar FF, Ln NP (2002) CYP2A6 activity determined by caffeine phenotyping: association with colorectal cancer risk. Cancer Epidemiol Biomarkers Prev 11:377–383
425. Le Gal A, Dreano Y, Gervasi PG, Berthou F (2001) Human cytochrome P450 2A6 is the major enzyme involved in the metabolism of three alkoxyethers used as oxyfuels. Toxicol Lett 124:47–58
426. Duescher RJ, Elfarra AA (1994) Human liver microsomes are efficient catalysts of 1,3-butadiene oxidation: evidence for major roles by cytochrome P450 2A6 and 2E1. Arch Biochem Biophys 311:342–349
427. Nunoya K, Yokoi T, Kimura K, Inoue K, Kodama T, Funayama M, Nagashima K, Funae Y, Green C, Kinoshita M, Kamataki T (1998) A new deleted allele in the human cytochrome P450 2A6 (CYP2A6) gene found in individuals showing poor metabolic capacity to coumarin and (+)-*cis*-3,5-dimethyl-2-(3-pyridyl)thiazolidin-4-one hydrochloride (SM-12502). Pharmacogenetics 8:239–249
428. Nunoya KI, Yokoi T, Kimura K, Kainuma T, Satoh K, Kinoshita M, Kamataki T (1999) A new CYP2A6 gene deletion responsible for the in vivo polymorphic metabolism of (+)-*cis*-3,5-dimethyl-2-(3-pyridyl)thiazolidin-4-one hydrochloride in humans. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 289:437–442
429. Komatsu T, Yamazaki H, Shimada N, Nakajima M, Yokoi T (2000) Roles of cytochromes P450 1A2, 2A6, and 2C8 in 5-fluorouracil formation from tegafur, an anticancer prodrug, in human liver microsomes. Drug Metab Dispos 28:1457–1463
430. Ikeda K, Yoshisue K, Matsushima E, Nagayama S, Kobayashi K, Tyson CA, Chiba K, Kawaguchi Y (2000) Bioactivation of tegafur to 5-fluorouracil is

catalyzed by cytochrome P-450 2A6 in human liver microsomes *in vitro*. Clin Cancer Res 6:4409–4415
431. Minoda Y, Kharasch ED (2001) Halothane-dependent lipid peroxidation in human liver microsomes is catalyzed by cytochrome P4502A6 (CYP2A6). Anesthesiology 95:509–514
432. Crespi CL, Penman BW, Leakey JA, Arlotto MP, Stark A, Parkinson A, Turner T, Steimel DT, Rudo K, Davies RL, Langenbach R (1990) Human cytochrome P450IIA3:cDNA sequence, role of the enzyme in the metabolic activation of promutagens, comparison to nitrosamine activation by human cytochrome P450IIE1. Carcinogenesis 11:1293–1300
433. Yamazaki H, Inui Y, Yun CH, Guengerich FP, Shimada T (1992) Cytochrome P450 2E1 and 2A6 enzymes as major catalysts for metabolic activation of *N*-nitrosodialkylamines and tobacco-related nitrosamines in human liver microsomes. Carcinogenesis 13:1789–1794
434. Smith TJ, Guo Z, Gonzalez FJ, Guengerich FP, Stoner GD, Yang CS (1992) Metabolism of 4-(methylnitrosamino)-1-(3-pyridyl)-1-butanone in human lung and liver microsomes and cytochromes P-450 expressed in hepatoma cells. Cancer Res 52:1757–1763
435. Crespi CL, Penman BW, Gelboin HV, Gonzalez FJ (1991) A tobacco smoke-derived nitrosamine, 4-(methylnitrosamino)-1-(3-pyridyl)-1-butanone, is activated by multiple human cytochrome P450s including the polymorphic human cytochrome P4502D6. Carcinogenesis 12:1197–1201
436. Tiano HF, Wang RL, Hosokawa M, Crespi C, Tindall KR, Langenbach R (1994) Human CYP2A6 activation of 4-(methylnitrosamino)-1-(3-pyridyl)-1-butanone (NNK): mutational specificityin the *gpt* gene of AS52 cells. Carcinogenesis 15:2859–2866
437. von Weymarn LB, Felicia ND, Ding X, Murphy SE (1999) *N*-nitrosobenzylmethylamine hydroxylation and coumarin 7-hydroxylation: catalysis by rat esophageal microsomes and cytochrome P450 2A3 and 2A6 enzymes. Chem Res Toxicol 12:1254–1261
438. Kushida H, Fujita K, Suzuki A, Yamada M, Endo T, Nohmi T, Kamataki T (2000) Metabolic activation of *N*-alkylnitrosamines in genetically engineered *Salmonella typhimurium* expressing CYP2E1 or CYP2A6 together with human NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase. Carcinogenesis 21:1227–1232
439. Fujita K, Kamataki T (2001) Predicting the mutagenicity of tobacco-related N-nitrosamines in humans using 11 strains of *Salmonella typhimurium* YG7108, each coexpressing a form of human cytochrome P450 along with NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase. Environ Mol Mutagen 38:339–346
440. Nakajima M, Yamamoto T, Nunoya K, Yokoi T, Nagashima K, Inoue K, Funae Y, Shimada N, Kamataki T, Kuroiwa Y (1996) Role of human cytochrome P4502A6 in *C*-oxidation of nicotine. Drug Metab Dispos 24:1212–1217
441. Messina ES, Tyndale RF, Sellers EM (1997) A major role for CYP2A6 in nicotine C-oxidation by human liver microsomes. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 282:1608–1614
442. Yamazaki H, Inoue K, Hashimoto M, Shimada T (1999) Roles of CYP2A6 and CYP2B6 in nicotine C-oxidation by human liver microsomes. Arch Toxicol 73:65–70
443. Nakajima M, Yamamoto T, Nunoya K, Yokoi T, Nagashima K, Inoue K, Funae Y, Shimada N, Kamataki T, Kuroiwa Y (1996) Characterization of CYP2A6 involved in 3-hydroxylation of cotinine in human liver microsomes. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 277:1010–1015
444. Hecht SS, Hochalter JB, Villalta PW, Murphy SE (2000) 2′-Hydroxylation of nicotine by cytochrome P450 2A6 and human liver microsomes: formation of a lung carcinogen precursor. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 97:12493–12497
445. Su T, Bao ZP, Zhang QY, Smith TJ, Hong JY, Ding XX (2000) Human cytochrome P450 CYP2A13: predominant expression in the respiratory tract and its high efficiency metabolic activation of a tobacco-specific carcinogen, 4-(methylnitrosamino)-1-(3-pyridyl)-1-butanone. Cancer Res 60:5074–5079
446. Gillam EM, Notley LM, Cai H, De Voss JJ, Guengerich FP (2000) Oxidation of indole by cytochrome P450 enzymes. Biochemistry 39:13817–13824
447. Nakamura K, Hanna IH, Cai H, Nishimura Y, Williams KM, Guengerich FP (2001) Coumarin substrates for cytochrome P450 2D6 fluorescence assays. Anal Biochem 292:280–286
448. Kimura M, Yamazaki H, Fujieda M, Kiyotani K, Honda G, Saruwatari J, Nakagawa K, Ishizaki T, Kamataki T (2005) CYP2A6 is a principal enzyme involved in hydroxylation of 1,7-dimethylxanthine, a main caffeine metabolite, in humans. Drug Metab Dispos 33:1361–1366
449. Endo T, Ban M, Hirata K, Yamamoto A, Hara Y, Momose Y (2007) Involvement of CYP2A6 in the formation of a novel metabolite, 3-hydroxypilocarpine, from pilocarpine in human liver microsomes. Drug Metab Dispos 35:476–483
450. Abu-Bakar Ae, Arthur DM, Wikman AS, Rahnasto M, Juvonen RO, Vepsalainen J, Raunio H, Ng JC, Lang MA (2012), Metabolism of bilirubin by human cytochrome P450 2A6. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 261:50–58
451. Pearce RE, Cohen-Wolkowiez M, Sampson MR, Kearns GL (2013) The role of human cytochrome P450 enzymes in the formation of 2-hydroxymetronidazole: CYP2A6 is the high affinity (low K_m) catalyst. Drug Metab Dispos 41:1686–1694
452. Yun CH, Kim KH, Calcutt MW, Guengerich FP (2005) Kinetic analysis of oxidation of coumarins by human cytochrome P450 2A6. J Biol Chem 280:12279–12291
453. Yano JK, Hsu MH, Griffin KJ, Stout CD, Johnson EF (2005) Structures of human microsomal cyto-

chrome P450 2A6 complexed with coumarin and methoxsalen. Nat Struct Biol 12:822–823
454. Yano JK, Denton TT, Cerny MA, Zhang X, Johnson EF, Cashman JR (2006) Synthetic inhibitors of cytochrome P-450 2A6: inhibitory activity, difference spectra, mechanism of inhibition, and protein cocrystallization. J Med Chem 49:6987–7001
455. Sansen S, Hsu MH, Stout CD, Johnson EF (2007) Structural insight into the altered substrate specificity of human cytochrome P450 2A6 mutants. Arch Biochem Biophys 464:197–206
456. DeVore NM, Meneely KM, Bart AG, Stephens ES, Battaile KP, Scott EE (2012) Structural comparison of cytochromes P450 2A6, 2A13, and 2E1 with pilocarpine. FEBS J 279:1621–1631
457. DeVore NM, Smith BD, Wang JL, Lushington GH, Scott EE (2009) Key residues controlling binding of diverse ligands to human cytochrome P450 2A enzymes. Drug Metab Dispos 37:1319–1327
458. Kim D, Wu ZL, Guengerich FP (2005) Analysis of coumarin 7-hydroxylation activity of cytochrome P450 2A6 using random mutagenesis. J Biol Chem 280:40319–40327
459. Wu ZL, Podust LM, Guengerich FP (2005) Expansion of substrate specificity of cytochrome P450 2A6 by random and site-directed mutagenesis. J Biol Chem 280:41090–41100
460. Lewis DF, Gorrod JW (2002) Molecular orbital calculations and nicotine metabolism: a rationale for experimentally observed metabolite ratios. Drug Metab Drug Interact 19:29–39
461. Guengerich FP, Kim DH, Iwasaki M (1991) Role of human cytochrome P-450 IIE1 in the oxidation of many low molecular weight cancer suspects. Chem Res Toxicol 4:168–179
462. Kharasch ED, Hankins DC, Baxter PJ, Thummel KE (1998) Single-dose disulfiram does not inhibit CYP2A6 activity. Clin Pharmacol Ther 64:39–45
463. Draper AJ, Madan A, Parkinson A (1997) Inhibition of coumarin 7-hydroxylase activity in human liver microsomes. Arch Biochem Biophys 341:47–61
464. Zhang WJ, Kilicarslan T, Tyndale RF, Sellers EM (2001) Evaluation of methoxsalen, tranylcypromine, and tryptamine as specific and selective CYP2A6 inhibitors in vitro. Drug Metab Dispos 26:897–902
465. Taavitsainen P, Juvonen R, Pelkonen O (2001) In vitro inhibition of cytochrome P450 enzymes in human liver microsomes by a potent CYP2A6 inhibitor, *trans*-2-phenylcyclopropylamine (tranylcypromine), and its nonamine analog, cyclopropylbenzene. Drug Metab Dispos 29:217–222
466. Koenigs LL, Peter RM, Thompson SJ, Rettie AE, Trager WF (1997) Mechanism-based inactivation of human liver cytochrome P450 2A6 by 8-methoxypsoralen. Drug Metab Dispos 25:1407–1415
467. Sellers EM, Kaplan HL, Tyndale RF (2000) Inhibition of cytochrome P450 2A6 increases nicotine's oral bioavailability and decreases smoking. Clin Pharmacol Ther 68:35–43
468. Koenigs LL, Trager WF (1998) Mechanism-based inactivation of P450 2A6 by furanocoumarins. Biochemistry 37:10047–10061
469. Khojasteh-Bakht SC, Koenigs LL, Peter RM, Trager WF, Nelson SD (1998) (R)-(+)-Menthofuran is a potent, mechanism-based inactivator of human liver cytochrome P450 2A6. Drug Metab Dispos 26:701–704
470. Wen X, Wang JS, Neuvonen PJ, Backman JT (2002) Isoniazid is a mechanism-based inhibitor of cytochrome P450 1A2, 2A6, 2C19 and 3A4 isoforms in human liver microsomes. Eur J Clin Pharmacol 57:799–804
471. Chougnet A, Woggon WD, Locher E, Schilling B (2009) Synthesis and in vitro activity of heterocyclic inhibitors of CYP2A6 and CYP2A13, two cytochrome P450 enzymes present in the respiratory tract. Chembiochem 10:1562–1567
472. Stephens ES, Walsh AA, Scott EE (2012) Evaluation of Inhibition selectivity for human cytochrome P450 2A enzymes. Drug Metab Dispos 40:1797–1802
473. Khojasteh SC, Prabhu S, Kenny JR, Halladay JS, Lu AY (2011) Chemical inhibitors of cytochrome P450 isoforms in human liver microsomes: a re-evaluation of P450 isoform selectivity. Eur J Drug Metab Pharmacokinet 36:1–16
474. Ueng YF, Chen CC, Chung YT, Liu TY, Chang YP, Lo WS, Murayama N, Yamazaki H, Soucek P, Chau GY, Chi CW, Chen RM, Li DT (2011) Mechanism-based inhibition of cytochrome P450 (CYP)2A6 by chalepensin in recombinant systems, in human liver microsomes and in mice in vivo. Br J Pharmacol 163:1250–1262
475. Denton TT, Zhang X, Cashman JR (2005) 5-Substituted, 6-substituted, and unsubstituted 3-heteroaromatic pyridine analogues of nicotine as selective inhibitors of cytochrome P-450 2A6. J Med Chem 48:224–239
476. von Weymarn LB, Brown KM, Murphy SE (2006) Inactivation of CYP2A6 and CYP2A13 during nicotine metabolism. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 316:295–303
477. Shimada T, Kim D, Murayama N, Tanaka K, Takenaka S, Nagy LD, Folkman LM, Foroozesh MK, Komori M, Yamazaki H, Guengerich FP (2013) Binding of diverse environmental chemicals with human cytochromes P450 2A13, 2A6, and 1B1 and enzyme inhibition. Chem Res Toxicol 26:517–528
478. Takeuchi H, Saoo K, Yokohira M, Ikeda M, Maeta H, Miyazaki M, Yamazaki H, Kamataki T, Imaida K (2003) Pretreatment with 8-methoxypsoralen, a potent human CYP2A6 inhibitor, strongly inhibits lung tumorigenesis induced by 4-(methylnitrosamino)-1-(3-pyridyl)-1-butanone in female A/J mice. Cancer Res 63:7581–7583
479. Howard LA, Sellers EM, Tyndale RF (2002) The role of pharmacogenetically-variable cytochrome P450 enzymes in drug abuse and dependence. Pharmacogenomics 3:185–199

480. Tan W, Chen GF, Xing DY, Song CY, Kadlubar FF, Lin DX (2001) Frequency of CYP2A6 gene deletion and its relation to risk of lung and esophageal cancer in the Chinese population. Int J Cancer 95:96–101
481. Satarug S, Lang MA, Yongvanit P, Sithithaworn P, Mairiang E, Mairiang P, Pelkonen P, Bartsch H, Haswell-Elkins MR (1996) Induction of cytochrome P450 2A6 expression in humans by the carcinogenic parasite infection, opisthorchiasis viverrini. *Cancer Epidemiol Biomarkers Prev* 5:795–800
482. Pasanen M, Rannala Z, Tooming A, Sotaniemi EA, Pelkonen O, Rautio A (1997) Hepatitis A impairs the function of human hepatic CYP2A6 in vivo. Toxicology 123:177–184
483. Benowitz NL, Swan GE, Jacob P 3rd, Lessov-Schlaggar CN, Tyndale RF (2006) CYP2A6 genotype and the metabolism and disposition kinetics of nicotine. Clin Pharmacol Ther 80:457–467
484. Chenoweth MJ, O'Loughlin J, Sylvestre MP, Tyndale RF (2013) CYP2A6 slow nicotine metabolism is associated with increased quitting by adolescent smokers. Pharmacogenet Genomics 23:232–235
485. Bloom AJ, Baker TB, Chen LS, Breslau N, Hatsukami D, Bierut LJ, Goate A (2014) Variants in two adjacent genes, EGLN2 and CYP2A6, influence smoking behavior related to disease risk via different mechanisms. Hum Mol Genet 23:555–561
486. Piliguian M, Zhu AZ, Zhou Q, Benowitz NL, Ahluwalia JS, Sanderson Cox L, Tyndale RF (2014) Novel CYP2A6 variants identified in African Americans are associated with slow nicotine metabolism in vitro and in vivo. Pharmacogenet Genomics 24:118–128
487. Tiwawech D, Srivatanakul P, Karalak A, Ishida T (2006) Cytochrome P450 2A6 polymorphism in nasopharyngeal carcinoma. Cancer Lett 241:135–141
488. Rossini A, de Almeida Simao T, Albano RM, Pinto LF (2008) CYP2A6 polymorphisms and risk for tobacco-related cancers. Pharmacogenomics 9:1737–1752
489. Wang L, Zang W, Liu J, Xie D, Ji W, Pan Y, Li Z, Shen J, Shi Y (2013) Association of CYP2A6*4 with susceptibility of lung cancer: a meta-analysis. PLoS One 8:e59556
490. Liu ZB, Shu J, Wang LP, Jin C, Lou ZX (2013) Cytochrome P450 2A6 deletion polymorphism and risk of lung cancer: a meta-analysis. Mol Biol Rep 40:5255–5259
491. Farinola N, Piller NB (2007) CYP2A6 polymorphisms: is there a role for pharmacogenomics in preventing coumarin-induced hepatotoxicity in lymphedema patients? Pharmacogenomics 8:151–158
492. Kadlubar S, Anderson JP, Sweeney C, Gross MD, Lang NP, Kadlubar FF, Anderson KE (2009) Phenotypic CYP2A6 variation and the risk of pancreatic cancer. J Pancreas 10:263–270
493. Koskela S, Hakkola J, Hukkanen J, Pelkonen O, Sorri M, Saranen A, Anttila S, Fernandez-Salguero P, Gonzalez F, Raunio H (1999) Expression of *CYP2A* genes in human liver and extrahepatic tisssues. Biochem Pharmacol 57:1407–1413
494. Oscarson M, McLellan RA, Gullsten H, Agundez JAG, Benitez J, Rautio A, Raunio H, Pelkonen O, Ingelman-Sundberg M (1999) Identification and characterisation of novel polymorphisms in the *CYP2A* locus: implications for nicotine metabolism. FEBS Lett 460:321–327
495. Fukami T, Nakajima M, Sakai H, McLeod HL, Yokoi T, CYP2A7 polymorphic alleles confound the genotyping of CYP2A6*4A allele. Pharmacogenomics 6:401–412
496. Su T, Bao Z, Zhang QY, Smith TJ, Hong JY, Ding X (2000) Human cytochrome P450 CYP2A13: predominant expression in the respiratory tract and its high efficiency metabolic activation of a tobacco-specific carcinogen, 4-(methylnitrosamino)-1-(3-pyridyl)-1-butanone. Cancer Res 60:5074–5079
497. Zhu LR, Thomas PE, Lu G, Reuhl KR, Yang GY, Wang LD, Wang SL, Yang CS, He XY, Hong JY (2006) CYP2A13 in human respiratory tissues and lung cancers: an immunohistochemical study with a new peptide-specific antibody. Drug Metab Dispos 34:1672–1676
498. Nakajima M, Itoh M, Sakai H, Fukami T, Katoh M, Yamazaki H, Kadlubar FF, Imaoka S, Funae Y, Yokoi T (2006) CYP2A13 expressed in human bladder metabolically activates 4-aminobiphenyl. Int J Cancer 119:2520–2526
499. Guo Y, Zhu LR, Lu G, Wang H, Hong JY (2012) Selective expression of CYP2A13 in human pancreatic alpha-islet cells. Drug Metab Dispos 40:1878–1882
500. Fukami T, Nakajima M, Matsumoto I, Zen Y, Oda M, Yokoi T (2010) Immunohistochemical analysis of CYP2A13 in various types of human lung cancers. Cancer Sci 101:1024–1028
501. Sun L, Fan X (2013) Expression of cytochrome P450 2A13 in human non-small cell lung cancer and its clinical significance. J Biomed Res 27:202–207
502. Ling G, Wei Y, Ding X (2007) Transcriptional regulation of human CYP2A13 expression in the respiratory tract by CCAAT/enhancer binding protein and epigenetic modulation. Mol Pharmacol 71:807–816
503. Sharma R, Panda NK, Khullar M (2010) Hypermethylation of carcinogen metabolism genes, CYP1A1, CYP2A13 and GSTM1 genes in head and neck cancer. Oral Dis 16:668–673
504. Zhang X, Chen Y, Liu Y, Ren X, Zhang QY, Caggana M, Ding X (2003) Single nucleotide polymorphisms of the human *CYP2A13* gene: evidence for a null allele. Drug Metab Dispos 31:1081–1085
505. Wang H, Tan W, Hao B, Miao X, Zhou G, He F, Lin D (2003) Substantial reduction in risk of lung adenocarcinoma associated with genetic polymorphism in CYP2A13, the most active cytochrome P450 for the metabolic activation of tobacco-specific carcinogen NNK. Cancer Res 63:8057–8061

506. Zhang X, Caggana M, Cutler TL, Ding X (2004) Development of a real-time polymerase chain reaction-based method for the measurement of relative allelic expression and identification of CYP2A13 alleles with decreased expression in human lung. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 311:373–381
507. Wang SL, He XY, Shen J, Wang JS, Hong JY (2006) The missense genetic polymorphisms of human CYP2A13: functional significance in carcinogen activation and identification of a null allelic variant. Toxicol Sci 94:38–45
508. Schlicht KE, Michno N, Smith BD, Scott EE, Murphy SE (2007) Functional characterization of CYP2A13 polymorphisms. Xenobiotica 37:1439–1449
509. Cauffiez C, Pottier N, Tournel G, Lo-Guidice JM, Allorge D, Chevalier D, Migot-Nabias F, Kenani A, Broly F (2005) CYP2A13 genetic polymorphism in French Caucasian, Gabonese and Tunisian populations. Xenobiotica 35:661–669
510. Fujieda M, Yamazaki H, Kiyotani K, Muroi A, Kunitoh H, Dosaka-Akita H, Sawamura Y, Kamataki T (2003) Eighteen novel polymorphisms of the CYP2A13 gene in Japanese. Drug Metab Pharmacokinet 18:86–90
511. Tamaki Y, Honda M, Muroi Y, Arai T, Sugimura H, Matsubara Y, Kanno S, Ishikawa M, Hirasawa N, Hiratsuka M (2011) Novel single nucleotide polymorphism of the CYP2A13 gene in Japanese individuals. Drug Metab Pharmacokinet 26:544–547
512. Von Weymarn LB, Murphy SE (2003) CYP2A13-catalysed coumarin metabolism: comparison with CYP2A5 and CYP2A6. Xenobiotica 33:73–81
513. Jalas JR, Ding X, Murphy SE (2003) Comparative metabolism of the tobacco-specific nitrosamines 4-(methylnitrosamino)-1-(3-pyridyl)-1-butanone and 4-(methylnitrosamino)-1-(3-pyridyl)-1-butanol by rat cytochrome P450 2A3 and human cytochrome P450 2A13. Drug Metab Dispos 31:1199–1202
514. Bao Z, He XY, Ding X, Prabhu S, Hong JY (2005) Metabolism of nicotine and cotinine by human cytochrome P450 2A13. Drug Metab Dispos 33:258–261
515. von Weymarn LB, Retzlaff C, Murphy SE (2012) CYP2A6-and CYP2A13-catalyzed metabolism of the nicotine Δ5(1′) iminium ion. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 343:307–315
516. He XY, Tang L, Wang SL, Cai QS, Wang JS, Hong JY (2006) Efficient activation of aflatoxin B1 by cytochrome P450 2A13, an enzyme predominantly expressed in human respiratory tract. Int J Cancer 118:2665–2671
517. Yang XJ, Lu HY, Li ZY, Bian Q, Qiu LL, Li Z, Liu Q, Li J, Wang X, Wang SL (2012) Cytochrome P450 2A13 mediates aflatoxin B_1-induced cytotoxicity and apoptosisin human bronchial epithelial cells. Toxicology 300:138–148
518. Fukami T, Nakajima M, Sakai H, Katoh M, Yokoi T (2007) CYP2A13 metabolizes the substrates of human CYP1A2, phenacetin, and theophylline. Drug Metab Dispos 35:335–339
519. Goto T, Moriuchi H, Fu X, Ikegawa T, Matsubara T, Chang G, Uno T, Morigaki K, Isshiki K, Imaishi H (2010) The effects of single nucleotide polymorphisms in CYP2A13 on metabolism of 5-methoxypsoralen. Drug Metab Dispos 38:2110–2116
520. Megaraj V, Zhou X, Xie F, Liu Z, Yang W, Ding X (2014) Role of CYP2A13 in the bioactivation and lung tumorigenicity of the tobacco-specific lung procarcinogen 4-(methylnitrosamino)-1-(3-pyridyl)-1-butanone: in vivo studies using a CYP2A13-humanized mouse model. Carcinogenesis 35:131–137
521. He XY, Shen J, Ding X, Lu AY, Hong JY (2004) Identification of critical amino acid residues of human CYP2A13 for the metabolic activation of 4-(methylnitrosamino)-1-(3-pyridyl)-1-butanone, a tobacco-specific carcinogen. Drug Metab Dispos 32:1516–1521
522. Smith BD, Sanders JL, Porubsky PR, Lushington GH, Stout CD, Scott EE (2007) Structure of the human lung cytochrome P450 2A13. J Biol Chem 282:17306–17313
523. Xu Y, Shen Z, Shen J, Liu G, Li W, Tang Y (2011) Computational insights into the different catalytic activities of CYP2A13 and CYP2A6 on NNK. J Mol Graph Model 30:1–9
524. von Weymarn LB, Chun JA, Hollenberg PF (2006) Effects of benzyl and phenethyl isothiocyanate on P450s 2A6 and 2A13: potential for chemoprevention in smokers. Carcinogenesis 27:782–790
525. von Weymarn LB, Chun JA, Knudsen GA, Hollenberg PF (2007) Effects of eleven isothiocyanates on P450 2A6- and 2A13-catalyzed coumarin 7-hydroxylation. Chem Res Toxicol 20:1252–1259
526. Blake LC, Roy A, Neul D, Schoenen FJ, Aube J, Scott EE (2013) Benzylmorpholine analogs as selective inhibitors of lung cytochrome P450 2A13 for the chemoprevention of lung cancer in tobacco users. Pharm Res 30:2290–2302
527. von Weymarn LB, Zhang QY, Ding X, Hollenberg PF (2005) Effects of 8-methoxypsoralen on cytochrome P450 2A13. Carcinogenesis 26:621–629
528. Kramlinger VM, von Weymarn LB, Murphy SE (2012) Inhibition and inactivation of cytochrome P450 2A6 and cytochrome P450 2A13 by menthofuran, beta-nicotyrine and menthol. Chem Biol Interact 197:87–92
529. Cauffiez C, Lo-Guidice JM, Quaranta S, Allorge D, Chevalier D, Cenee S, Hamdan R, Lhermitte M, Lafitte JJ, Libersa C, Colombel JF, Stucker I, Broly F (2004) Genetic polymorphism of the human cytochrome CYP2A13 in a French population: implication in lung cancer susceptibility. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 317:662–669
530. Jiang JH, Jia WH, Chen HK, Feng BJ, Qin HD, Pan ZG, Shen GP, Huang LX, Feng QS, Chen LZ, Lin DX, Zeng YX (2004) Genetic polymorphisms of CYP2A13 and its relationship to nasopharyngeal

carcinoma in the Cantonese population. J Translat Med 2:24
531. Zhang X, D'Agostino J, Wu H, Zhang QY, von Weymarn L, Murphy SE, Ding X (2007) CYP2A13: variable expression and role in human lung microsomal metabolic activation of the tobacco-specific carcinogen 4-(methylnitrosamino)-1-(3-pyridyl)-1-butanone. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 323:570–578
532. Mohelnikova-Duchonova B, Vrana D, Holcatova I, Ryska M, Smerhovsky Z, Soucek P (2010) CYP2A13, ADH1B, and ADH1C gene polymorphisms and pancreatic cancer risk. Pancreas 39:144–148
533. Chiang HC, Lee H, Chao HR, Chiou YH, Tsou TC (2013) Pulmonary CYP2A13 levels are associated with early occurrence of lung cancer-Its implication in mutagenesis of non-small cell lung carcinoma. Cancer Epidemiol 37:653–659
534. Mimura M, Baba T, Yamazaki H, Ohmori S, Inui Y, Gonzalez FJ, Guengerich FP, Shimada T (1993) Characterization of cytochrome P-450 2B6 in human liver microsomes. Drug Metab Disp 21:1048–1056
535. Hukkanen J, Pelkonen A, Hakkola J, Raunio H (2002) Expression and regulation of xenobiotic-metabolizing cytochrome P450 (CYP) enzymes in human lung. Crit Rev Toxicol 32:391–411
536. van der Hoeven TA, Haugen DA, Coon MJ (1974) Cytochrome P-450 purified to apparent homogeneity from phenobarbital-induced rabbit liver microsomes: catalytic activity and other properties. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 60:569–575
537. Imai Y, Sato R (1974) A gel-electrophoretically homogeneous preparation of cytochrome P-450 from liver microsomes of phenobarbital-pretreated rabbits. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 60:8–14
538. Phillips IR, Shephard EA, Ashworth A, Rabin BR (1985) Isolation and sequence of a human cytochrome P-450 cDNA clone. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 82:983–987
539. Stresser DM, Kupfer D (1999) Monospecific antipeptide antibodyto cytochrome P-450 2B6. Drug Metab Dispos 27:517–525
540. Code EL, Crespi CL, Penman BW, Gonzalez FJ, Chang TKH, Waxman DJ (1997) Human cytochrome P450 2B1. Interindividual hepatic expression, substrate specificity, and role in procarcinogen activation. Drug Metab Dispos 25:985–993
541. Ekins S, VandenBranden M, Ring BJ, Gillespie JS, Yang TJ, Gelboin HV, Wrighton SA (1998) Further characterization of the expression in liver and catalytic activity of CYP2B6. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 286:1253–1259
542. Imaoka S, Yamada T, Hiroi T, Hayashi K, Sakaki T, Yabusaki Y, Funae Y (1996) Multiple forms of human P450 expressed in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*: systematic characterization and comparison with those of the rat. Biochem Pharmacol 51:1041–1050
543. Roy P, Yu LJ, Crespi CL, Waxman DJ (1999) Development of a substrate-activity based approach to identify the major human liver P-450 catalysts of cyclophosphamide and ifosfamide activation based on cDNA-expressed activities and liver microsomal P-450 profiles. Drug Metab Dispos 27:655–666
544. Gervot L, Rochat B, Gautier JC, Bohnenstengel F, Kroemer H, de Berardinis V, Martin H, Beaune P, de Waziers I (1999) Human CYP2B6: expression, inducibility and catalytic activities. Pharmacogenetics 9:295–306
545. Hanna IH, Reed JR, Guengerich FP, Hollenberg PF (2000) Expression of human cytochrome P450 2B6 in *Escherichia coli*: characterization of catalytic activity and expression levels in human liver. Arch Biochem Biophys 376:206–216
546. Sueyoshi T, Kawamoto T, Zelko I, Honkakoski P, Neigishi M (1999) The repressed nuclear receptor CAR responds to phenobarbital in activating the human *CYP2B6* gene. J Biol Chem 274:6043–6046
547. Jover R, Bort R, Gomezlechon MJ, Castell JV (1998) Re-expression of C/EBPα induces CYP2B6, CYP2C9 and CYP2D6 genes in HepG2 cells. FEBS Lett 431:227–230
548. Goodwin B, Moore LB, Stoltz CM, McKee DD, Kliewer SA (2001) Regulation of the human CYP2B6 gene by the nuclear pregnane X receptor. Mol Pharmacol 60:427–431
549. Willson TM, Kliewer SA (2002) PXR, CAR and drug metabolism. Nat Rev Drug Discov 1:259–266
550. Makinen J, Frank C, Jyrkkarinne J, Gynther J, Carlberg C, Honkakoski P (2002) Modulation of mouse and human phenobarbital-responsive enhancer module by nuclear receptors. Mol Pharmacol 62:366–378
551. Drocourt L, Ourlin JC, Pascussi JM, Maurel P, Vilarem MJ (2002) Expression of *CYP3A4*, *CYP2B6*, and *CYP2C9* is regulated by the vitamin D receptor pathway in primary human hepatocytes. J Biol Chem 277:25125–25132
552. Chang TK, Bandiera SM, Chen J (2003) Constitutive androstane receptor and pregnane X receptor gene expression in human liver: interindividual variability and correlation with CYP2B6 mRNA levels. Drug Metab Dispos 31:7–10
553. Maglich JM, Parks DJ, Moore LB, Collins JL, Goodwin B, Billin AN, Stoltz CA, Kliewer SA, Lambert MH, Willson TM, Moore JT (2003) Identification of a novel human CAR agonist and its use in the identification of CAR target genes. J Biol Chem 278:17277–12783
554. Wang H, Faucette S, Sueyoshi T, Moore R, Ferguson S, Negishi M, LeCluyse EL (2003) A novel distal enhancer module regulated by PXR/CAR is essential for the maximal induction of CYP2B6 gene expression. J Biol Chem 278:14146–14152
555. Wang H, Negishi M (2003) Transcriptional regulation of cytochrome P450 2B genes by nuclear receptors. Curr Drug Metab 4:515–525
556. Wang H, LeCluyse EL (2003) Role of orphan nuclear receptors in the regulation of drug-metabolising enzymes. Clin Pharmacokinet 42:1331–1357

557. Faucette SR, Wang H, Hamilton GA, Jolley SL, Gilbert D, Lindley C, Yan B, Negishi M, LeCluyse EL (2004) Regulation of CYP2B6 in primary human hepatocytes by prototypical inducers. Drug Metab Dispos 32:348–358
558. Swales K, Kakizaki S, Yamamoto Y, Inoue K, Kobayashi K, Negishi M (2005) Novel CAR-mediated mechanism for synergistic activation of two distinct elements within the human cytochrome P450 2B6 gene in HepG2 cells. J Biol Chem 280:3458–3466
559. Lamba V, Yasuda K, Lamba JK, Assem M, Davila J, Strom S, Schuetz EG (2004) PXR (NR1I2): splice variants in human tissues, including brain, and identification of neurosteroids and nicotine as PXR activators. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 199:251–265
560. Faucette SR, Zhang TC, Moore R, Sueyoshi T, Omiecinski CJ, LeCluyse EL, Negishi M, Wang H (2007) Relative activation of human pregnane X receptor versus constitutive androstane receptor defines distinct classes of CYP2B6 and CYP3A4 inducers. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 320:72–80
561. Inoue K, Negishi M (2008) Nuclear receptor CAR requires early growth response 1 to activate the human cytochrome P450 2B6gene. J Biol Chem 283:10425–10432
562. Merrell MD, Jackson JP, Augustine LM, Fisher CD, Slitt AL, Maher JM, Huang W, Moore DD, Zhang Y, Klaassen CD, Cherrington NJ (2008) The Nrf2 activator oltipraz also activates the constitutive androstane receptor. Drug Metab Dispos 36:1716–1721
563. Yang H, Garzel B, Heyward S, Moeller T, Shapiro P, Wang H (2014) Metformin represses drug-induced expression of CYP2B6 by modulating the constitutive androstane receptor signaling. Mol Pharmacol 85:249–260
564. Rotger M, Saumoy M, Zhang K, Flepp M, Sahli R, Decosterd L, Telenti A (2007) Partial deletion of CYP2B6 owing to unequal crossover with CYP2B7. Pharmacogenet Genomics 17:885–890
565. Zanger UM, Klein K, Saussele T, Blievernicht J, Hofmann MH, Schwab M (2007) Polymorphic CYP2B6: molecular mechanisms and emerging clinical significance. Pharmacogenomics 8:743–759
566. Ekins S, Iyer M, Krasowski MD, Kharasch ED (2008) Molecular characterization of CYP2B6 substrates. Curr Drug Metab 9:363–373
567. Wang H, Tompkins LM (2008) CYP2B6: new insights into a historically overlooked cytochrome P450 isozyme. Curr Drug Metab 9:598–610
568. Marks BD, Goossens TA, Braun HA, Ozers MS, Smith RW, Lebakken C, Trubetskoy OV (2003) High-throughput screening assays for CYP2B6 metabolism and inhibition using fluorogenic vivid substrates. AAPS PharmSci 5:E18
569. Ward BA, Gorski JC, Jones DR, Hall SD, Flockhart DA, Desta Z (2003) The cytochrome P450 2B6 (CYP2B6) is the main catalyst of efavirenz primary and secondary metabolism: implication for HIV/AIDS therapy and utility of efavirenz as a substrate marker of CYP2B6 catalytic activity. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 306:287–300
570. Kozakai K, Yamada Y, Oshikata M, Kawase T, Suzuki E, Haramaki Y, Taniguchi H (2012) Reliable high-throughput method for inhibition assay of 8 cytochrome P450 isoforms using cocktail of probe substrates and stable isotope-labeled internal standards. Drug Metab Pharmacokinet 27:520–529
571. Gerin B, Dell'Aiera S, Richert L, Smith S, Chanteux H (2013) Assessment of cytochrome P450 (1A2, 2B6, 2C9 and 3A4) induction in cryopreserved human hepatocytes cultured in 48-well plates using the cocktail strategy. Xenobiotica 43:320–335
572. Donzelli M, Derungs A, Serratore MG, Noppen C, Nezic L, Krahenbuhl S, Haschke M (2013) The Basel cocktail for simultaneous phenotyping of human cytochrome P450 isoforms in plasma, saliva and dried blood spots. Clin Pharmacokinet 53:271–282
573. Asimus S, Ashton M (2009) Artemisinin—a possible CYP2B6 probe substrate? Biopharm Drug Dispos 30:265–275
574. Kharasch ED, Stubbert K (2013) Role of cytochrome P4502B6 in methadone metabolism and clearance. J Clin Pharmacol 53:305–313
575. Hodgson E, Rose RL (2007) The importance of cytochrome P450 2B6 in the human metabolism of environmental chemicals. Pharmacol Ther 113:420–428
576. Domanski TL, Schultz KM, Roussel F, Stevens JC, Halpert JR (1999) Structure-function analysis of human cytochrome P450 2B6 using a novel substrate, site-directed mutagenesis, and molecular modeling. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 290:1141–1147
577. Gay SC, Roberts AG, Maekawa K, Talakad JC, Hong WX, Zhang Q, Stout CD, Halpert JR (2010) Structures of cytochrome P450 2B4 complexed with the antiplatelet drugs ticlopidine and clopidogrel. Biochemistry 49:8709–8720
578. Gay SC, Shah MB, Talakad JC, Maekawa K, Roberts AG, Wilderman PR, Sun L, Yang JY, Huelga SC, Hong WX, Zhang Q, Stout CD, Halpert JR (2010) Crystal structure of a cytochrome P450 2B6 genetic variant in complex with the inhibitor 4-(4-chlorophenyl)imidazole at 2.0-Å resolution. Mol Pharmacol 77:529–538
579. Shah MB, Pascual J, Zhang Q, Stout CD, Halpert JR (2011) Structures of cytochrome P450 2B6 bound to 4-benzylpyridine and 4-(4-nitrobenzyl)pyridine: insight into inhibitor binding and rearrangement of active siteside chains. Mol Pharmacol 80:1047–1055
580. Shah MB, Wilderman PR, Pascual J, Zhang Q, Stout CD, Halpert JR (2012) Conformational adaptation of human cytochrome P450 2B6 and rabbit cytochrome P450 2B4 revealed upon binding multiple amlodipine molecules. Biochemistry 51:7225–7238
581. Lewis DFV, Lake BG, Dickins M, Eddershaw PJ, Tarbit MH, Goldfarb PS (1999) Molecular modelling of CYP2B6, the human CYP2B isoform, by homology with the substrate-bound CYP102 crystal

structure: evaluation of CYP2B6 substrate characteristics, the cytochrome b_5 binding site and comparisons with CYP2B1 and CYP2B4. Xenobiotica 29:361–393
582. Lewis DF, Modi S, Dickins M (2001) Quantitative structure-activity relationships (QSARs) within substrates of human cytochromes P450 involved in drug metabolism. Drug Metab Drug Interact 18:221–242
583. Bathelt C, Schmid RD, Pleiss J (2002) Regioselectivity of CYP2B6: homology modeling, molecular dynamics simulation, docking. J Mol Model 8:327–335
584. Koyama N, Yamazoe Y (2011) Development of two-dimensional template system for the prediction of CYP2B6-mediated reaction sites. Drug Metab Pharmacokinet 26:309–330
585. Leong MK, Chen YM, Chen TH (2009) Prediction of human cytochrome P450 2B6-substrate interactions using hierarchical support vector regression approach. J Comput Chem 30:1899–1909
586. Guo Z, Raeissi S, White RB, Stevens JC (1997) Orphenadrine and methimazole inhibit multiple cytochrome P450 enzymes in human liver microsomes. Drug Metab Dispos 25:390–393
587. Ekins S, VandenBranden M, Ring BJ, Wrighton SA (1997) Examination of purported probes of human CYP2B6. Pharmacogenetics 7:165–179
588. Stiborova M, Borek-Dohalska L, Hodek P, Mraz J, Frei E (2002) New selective inhibitors of cytochromes P450 2B and their application to antimutagenesis of tamoxifen. Arch Biochem Biophys 403:41–49
589. Rae JM, Soukhova NV, Flockhart DA, Desta Z (2002) Triethylenethiophosphoramide is a specific inhibitor of cytochrome P4502B6: implications for cyclophosphamide metabolism. Drug Metab Dispos 30:525–530
590. Korhonen LE, Turpeinen M, Rahnasto M, Wittekindt C, Poso A, Pelkonen O, Raunio H, Juvonen RO (2007) New potent and selective cytochrome P450 2B6 (CYP2B6) inhibitors based on three-dimensional quantitative structure-activity relationship (3D-QSAR) analysis. Br J Pharmacol 150:932–942
591. Talakad JC, Kumar S, Halpert JR (2009) Decreased susceptibility of the cytochrome P450 2B6 variant K262R to inhibition by several clinically important drugs. Drug Metab Dispos 37:644–650
592. Lin HL, Zhang H, Pratt-Hyatt MJ, Hollenberg PF (2011) Thr302 is the site for the covalent modification of human cytochrome P450 2B6 leading to mechanism-based inactivation by *tert*-butylphenylacetylene. Drug Metab Dispos 39:2431–2439
593. Kent UM, Mills DE, Rajnarayanan RV, Alworth WL, Hollenberg PF (2002) Effect of 17α-ethynylestradiol on activities of cytochrome P450 2B (P450 2B) enzymes: characterization of inactivation of P450s 2B1 and 2B6 and identification of metabolites. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 300:549–558
594. Chan CY, New LS, Ho HK, Chan EC (2011) Reversible time-dependent inhibition of cytochrome P450 enzymes by duloxetine and inertness of its thiophene ring towards bioactivation. Toxicol Lett 206:314–324
595. Fan PW, Gu C, Marsh SA, Stevens JC (2003) Mechanism-based inactivation of cytochrome P450 2B6 by a novel terminal acetylene inhibitor. Drug Metab Dispos 31:28–36
596. Richter T, Murdter TE, Heinkele G, Pleiss J, Tatzel S, Schwab M, Eichelbaum M, Zanger UM (2004) Potent mechanism-based inhibition of human CYP2B6 by clopidogreland ticlopidine. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 308:189–197
597. Nishiya Y, Hagihara K, Ito T, Tajima M, Miura S, Kurihara A, Farid NA, Ikeda T (2009) Mechanism-based inhibition of human cytochrome P450 2B6 by ticlopidine, clopidogrel, and the thiolactone metabolite of prasugrel. Drug Metab Dispos 37:589–593
598. Jushchyshyn MI, Wahlstrom JL, Hollenberg PF, Wienkers LC (2006) Mechanism of inactivation of human cytochrome P450 2B6 by phencyclidine. Drug Metab Dispos 34:1523–1529
599. Sridar C, Kobayashi Y, Brevig H, Kent UM, Puppali SG, Rimoldi JM, Hollenberg PF (2006) Synthesis of substituted phenyl diaziridines and characterization as mechanism-based inactivators of human cytochrome P450 2B6. Drug Metab Dispos 34:1849–1855
600. Lin HL, Myshkin E, Waskell L, Hollenberg PF (2007) Peroxynitrite inactivation of human cytochrome P450s 2B6 and 2E1: heme modification and site-specific nitrotyrosine formation. Chem Res Toxicol 20:1612–1622
601. Kent UM, Sridar C, Spahlinger G, Hollenberg PF (2008) Modification of serine 360 by a reactive intermediate of 17α-ethynylestradiol results in mechanism-based inactivation of cytochrome P450s 2B1 and 2B6. Chem Res Toxicol 21:1956–1963
602. Amunugama HT, Zhang H, Hollenberg PF (2012) Mechanism-based inactivation of cytochrome P450 2B6 by methadone through destruction of prosthetic heme. Drug Metab Dispos 40:1765–1770
603. Sridar C, Kenaan C, Hollenberg PF (2012) Inhibition of bupropion metabolism by selegiline: mechanism-based inactivation of human CYP2B6 and characterization of glutathione and peptide adducts. Drug Metab Dispos 40:2256–2266
604. Bae SH, Kwon MJ, Choi EJ, Zheng YF, Yoon KD, Liu KH, Bae SK (2013) Potent inhibition of cytochrome P450 2B6 by sibutramine in human liver microsomes. Chem Biol Interact 205:11–19
605. Lin HL, D'Agostino J, Kenaan C, Calinski D, Hollenberg PF (2013) The effect of ritonaviron human CYP2B6 catalytic activity: heme modification contributes to the mechanism-based inactivation of CYP2B6 and CYP3A4 by ritonavir. Drug Metab Dispos 41:1813–1824
606. Lin HL, Kent UM, Hollenberg PF (2005) The grapefruit juice effect is not limited to cytochrome P450

(P450) 3A4: evidence for bergamottin-dependent inactivation, heme destruction, and covalent bindingto protein in P450s 2B6 and 3A5. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 313:154–164
607. Zanger UM, Klein K (2013) Pharmacogenetics of cytochrome P450 2B6 (CYP2B6): advances on polymorphisms, mechanisms, and clinical relevance. Front Genet 4:24
608. Usami O, Ashino Y, Komaki Y, Tomaki M, Irokawa T, Tamada T, Hayashida T, Teruya K, Hattori T (2007) Efavirenz-induced neurological symptoms in rare homozygote CYP2B6 *2/*2 (C64T). Int J STD AIDS 18:575–576
609. Gandhi M, Greenblatt RM, Bacchetti P, Jin C, Huang Y, Anastos K, Cohen M, Dehovitz JA, Sharp GB, Gange SJ, Liu C, Hanson SC, Aouizerat B (2012) A single-nucleotide polymorphism in CYP2B6 leads to >3-fold increases in efavirenz concentrations in plasma and hair among HIV-infected women. J Infect Dis 206:1453–1461
610. Elsharkawy AM, Schwab U, McCarron B, Burt AD, Daly AK, Hudson M, Masson S (2013) Efavirenz induced acute liver failure requiring liver transplantation in a slow drug metaboliser. J Clin Virol 58:331–333
611. Sukasem C, Manosuthi W, Koomdee N, Santon S, Jantararoungtong T, Prommas S, Chamnanphol M, Puangpetch A, Sungkanuparph S (2013) Low level of efavirenz in HIV-1-infected Thai adults is associated with the CYP2B6 polymorphism. Infection pii:S0924–S8579
612. Ilic K, Hawke RL, Thirumaran RK, Schuetz EG, Hull JH, Kashuba AD, Stewart PW, Lindley CM, Chen ML (2013) The influence of sex, ethnicity, and CYP2B6 genotype on bupropion metabolism as an index of hepatic CYP2B6 activity in humans. Drug Metab Dispos 41:575–581
613. Bloom AJ, Martinez M, Chen LS, Bierut LJ, Murphy SE, Goate A (2013) CYP2B6 non-coding variation associated with smoking cessation is also associated with differences in allelic expression, splicing, and nicotine metabolism independent of common amino-acid changes. PLoS One 8:e79700
614. Robertson SM, Maldarelli F, Natarajan V, Formentini E, Alfaro RM, Penzak SR (2008) Efavirenz induces CYP2B6-mediated hydroxylation of bupropion in healthy subjects. J Acquir Immune Defic Syndr 49:513–519
615. Lee AM, Jepson C, Shields PG, Benowitz N, Lerman C, Tyndale RF (2007) CYP2B6 genotype does not alter nicotine metabolism, plasma levels, or abstinence with nicotine replacement therapy. Cancer Epidemiol Biomarkers Prev 16:1312–1314
616. Al Koudsi N, Tyndale RF (2010) Hepatic CYP2B6 is altered by genetic, physiologic, and environmental factors but plays little role in nicotine metabolism. Xenobiotica 40:381–392
617. Helsby N, Tingle M (2011) The importance of correct assignment of CYP2B6 genetic variants with respect to cyclophosphamide metabolizer status. Am J Hematol 86:383–384
618. Helsby NA, Tingle MD (2012) Which CYP2B6 variants have functional consequences for cyclophosphamide bioactivation? Drug Metab Dispos 40:635–637
619. Johnson GG, Lin K, Cox TF, Oates M, Sibson DR, Eccles R, Lloyd B, Gardiner LJ, Carr DF, Pirmohamed M, Strefford JC, Oscier DG, Gonzalez de Castro D, Else M, Catovsky D, Pettitt AR (2013) CYP2B6*6 is an independent determinant of inferior response to fludarabine plus cyclophosphamide in chronic lymphocytic leukemia. Blood 122:4253–4258
620. Levran O, Peles E, Hamon S, Randesi M Adelson M, Kreek MJ (2013) CYP2B6 SNPs are associated with methadone dose required for effective treatment of opioid addiction. Addict Biol 18:709–716
621. Hwang IC, Park JY, Ahn HY, Kim KK, Suh HS, Ko KD, Kim KA (2014) Effects of CYP3A5, CYP2C19, and CYP2B6 on the clinical efficacy and adverse outcomes of sibutramine therapy: a crucial role for the CYP2B6*6 allele. Clin Chim Acta 428:77–81
622. Kassogue Y, Quachouh M, Dehbi H, Quessar A, Benchekroun S, Nadifi S (2014) Functional polymorphism of CYP2B6 G15631T is associated with hematologic and cytogenetic response in chronic myeloid leukemia patients treated with imatinib. Med Oncol 31:782
623. Crane AL, Klein K, Zanger UM, Olson JR (2012) Effect of CYP2B6*6 and CYP2C19*2 genotype on chlorpyrifos metabolism. Toxicology 293:115–122
624. Küpfer A, Preisig R (1984) Pharmacogenetics of mephenytoin: a new drug hydroxylation polymorphism in man. Eur J Clin Pharmacol 26:753–759
625. Wedlund PJ, Aslanian WS, McAllister CB, Wilkinson GR, Branch RA (1984) Mephenytoin hydroxylation deficiency in Caucasians: frequency of a new oxidative drug metabolism polymorphism. Clin Pharmacol Ther 36:773–780
626. Knodell RG, Hall SD, Wilkinson GR, Guengerich FP (1987) Hepatic metabolism of tolbutamide: characterization of the form of cytochrome P-450 involved in methyl hydroxylation and relationship to in vivo disposition. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 241:1112–1119
627. Brian WR, Srivastava PK, Umbenhauer DR, Lloyd RS, Guengerich FP (1989) Expression of a human liver cytochrome P-450 protein with tolbutamide hydroxylase activity in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Biochemistry 28:4993–4999
628. Ged C, Umbenhauer DR, Bellew TM, Bork RW, Srivastava PK, Shinriki N, Lloyd RS, Guengerich FP (1988) Characterization of cDNAs, mRNAs, and proteins related to human liver microsomal cytochrome P-450 (*S*)-mephenytoin 4′-hydroxylase. Biochemistry 27:6929–6940
629. Romkes M, Faletto MB, Blaisdell JA, Raucy JL, Goldstein JA (1991) Cloning and expression of complementary DNAs for multiple members of the human cytochrome P450IIC subfamily. Biochemistry 30:3247–3255

630. Wrighton SA, Stevens JC, Becker GW, VandenBranden M (1993) Isolation and characterization of human liver cytochrome P450 2C19: correlation between 2C19 and *S*-mephenytoin 4′-hydroxylation. Arch Biochem Biophys 306:240–245
631. Nelson DR, Koymans L, Kamataki T, Stegeman JJ, Feyereisen R, Waxman DJ, Waterman MR, Gotoh O, Coon MJ, Estabrook RW, Gunsalus IC, Nebert DW (1996) P450 superfamily: update on new sequences, gene mapping, accession numbers, and nomenclature. Pharmacogenetics 6:1–42
632. Dai D, Zeldin DC, Blaisdell JA, Chanas B, Coulter SJ, Ghanayem BI, Goldstein JA (2001) Polymorphisms in human CYP2C8 decrease metabolism of the anticancer drug paclitaxel and arachidonic acid. Pharmacogenetics 11:597–607
633. Klose TS, Blaisdell JA, Goldstein JA (1999) Gene structure of CYP2C8 and extrahepatic distribution of the human CYP2Cs. J Biochem Mol Toxicol 13:289–295
634. Delozier TC, Kissling GE, Coulter SJ, Dai D, Foley JF, Bradbury JA, Murphy E, Steenbergen C, Zeldin DC, Goldstein JA (2007) Detection of human CYP2C8, CYP2C9, and CYP2J2 in cardiovascular tissues. Drug Metab Dispos 35:682–688
635. Shrivas K, Mindaye ST, Getie-Kebtie M, Alterman MA (2013) Mass spectrometry-based proteomic analysis of human liver cytochrome(s) P450. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 267:125–136
636. Naraharisetti SB, Lin YS, Rieder MJ, Marciante KD, Psaty BM, Thummel KE, Totah RA (2010) Human liver expression of CYP2C8: gender, age, and genotype effects. Drug Metab Dispos 38:889–893
637. Hu G, Johnson EF, Kemper B (2010) CYP2C8 exists as a dimer in natural membranes. Drug Metab Dispos 38:1976–1983
638. Bajpai P, Srinivasan S, Ghosh J, Nagy LD, Wei S, Guengerich FP, Avadhani NG (2014) Targeting of spice variants of human cytochrome P450 2C8 (CYP2C8) to mitochondria and their role in arachidonic acid metabolism and respiratory dysfunction. J Biol Chem 289:29614–29630
639. Bahadur N, Leathart JB, Mutch E, Steimel-Crespi D, Dunn SA, Gilissen R, Houdt JV, Hendrickx J, Mannens G, Bohets H, Williams FM, Armstrong M, Crespi CL, Daly AK (2002) CYP2C8 polymorphisms in Caucasians and their relationship with paclitaxel 6α-hydroxylase activity in human liver microsomes. Biochem Pharmacol 64:1579–1589
640. Gerbal-Chaloin S, Pascussi JM, Pichard-Garcia L, Daujat M, Waechter F, Fabre JM, Carrere N, Maurel P (2001) Induction of CYP2C genes in human hepatocytes in primary culture. Drug Metab Dispos 29:242–251
641. Ferguson SS, Chen Y, LeCluyse EL, Negishi M, Goldstein JA (2005) Human CYP2C8 is transcriptionally regulated by the nuclear receptors constitutive androstane receptor, pregnane X receptor, glucocorticoidreceptor, and hepatic nuclear factor 4α. Mol Pharmacol 68:747–757
642. Zhang SY, Surapureddi S, Coulter S, Ferguson SS, Goldstein JA (2012) Human CYP2C8 is post-transcriptionally regulated by microRNAs 103 and 107 in human liver. Mol Pharmacol 82:529–540
643. Backman JT, Honkalammi J, Neuvonen M, Kurkinen KJ, Tornio A, Niemi M, Neuvonen PJ (2009) CYP2C8 activity recovers within 96 hours after gemfibrozil dosing: estimation of CYP2C8 half-life using repaglinide as an in vivo probe. Drug Metab Dispos 37:2359–2366
644. Totah RA, Rettie AE (2005) Cytochrome P450 2C8: substrates, inhibitors, pharmacogenetics, and clinical relevance. Clin Pharmacol Ther 77:341–352
645. Hichiya H, Tanaka-Kagawa T, Soyama A, Jinno H, Koyano S, Katori N, Matsushima E, Uchiyama S, Tokunaga H, Kimura H, Minami N, Katoh M, Sugai K, Goto Y, Tamura T, Yamamoto N, Ohe Y, Kunitoh H, Nokihara H, Yoshida T, Minami H, Saijo N, Ando M, Ozawa S, Saito Y, Sawada J (2005) Functional characterization of five novel CYP2C8 variants, G171S, R186X, R186G, K247R, and K383N, found in a Japanese population. Drug Metab Dispos 33:630–636
646. Gao Y, Liu D, Wang H, Zhu J, Chen C (2010) Functional characterization of five CYP2C8 variants and prediction of CYP2C8 genotype-dependent effects on in vitro and in vivo drug-drug interactions. Xenobiotica 40:467–475
647. Soyama A, Saito Y, Hanioka N, Murayama N, Nakajima O, Katori N, Ishida S, Sai K, Ozawa S, Sawada JI (2001) Non-synonymous single nucleotide alterations found in the CYP2C8 gene result in reduced in vitro paclitaxel metabolism. Biol Pharm Bull 24:1427–1430
648. Daily EB, Aquilante CL (2009) Cytochrome P450 2C8 pharmacogenetics: a review of clinical studies. Pharmacogenomics 10:1489–1510
649. Paganotti GM, Gramolelli S, Tabacchi F, Russo G, Modiano D, Coluzzi M, Romano R (2012) Distribution of human CYP2C8*2 allele in three different African populations. Malaria J 11:125
650. Kirchheiner J, Thomas S, Bauer S, Tomalik-Scharte D, Hering U, Doroshyenko O, Jetter A, Stehle S, Tsahuridu M, Meineke I, Brockmoller J, Fuhr U (2006) Pharmacokinetics and pharmacodynamics of rosiglitazone in relation to CYP2C8 genotype. Clin Pharmacol Ther 80:657–667
651. Yeo CW, Lee SJ, Lee SS, Bae SK, Kim EY, Shon JH, Rhee BD, Shin JG (2011) Discovery of a novel allelic variant of CYP2C8, CYP2C8*11, in Asian populations and its clinical effect on the rosiglitazone disposition in vivo. Drug Metab Dispos 39:711–716
652. Hanioka N, Matsumoto K, Saito Y, Narimatsu S (2011) Influence of CYP2C8*13 and CYP2C8*14 alleles on amiodarone N-deethylation. Basic Clin Pharmacol Toxicol 108:359–362
653. Soyama A, Hanioka N, Saito Y, Murayama N, Ando M, Ozawa S, Sawada J (2002) Amiodarone N-deethylation by CYP2C8 and its variants, CY-

P2C8*3 and CYP2C8 P404A. Pharmacol Toxicol 91:174–178
654. Rowbotham SE, Boddy AV, Redfern CP, Veal GJ, Daly AK (2010) Relevance of nonsynonymous CYP2C8 polymorphisms to 13-*cis* retinoic acid and paclitaxel hydroxylation. Drug Metab Dispos 38:1261–1266
655. Rahman A, Korzekwa KR, Grogan J, Gonzalez FJ, Harris JW (1994) Selective biotransformation of taxol to 6α-hydroxytaxol by human cytochrome P450 2C8. Cancer Res 54:5543–5546
656. Leo MA, Lasker JM, Raucy JL, Kim CI, Black M, Lieber CS (1989) Metabolism of retinol and retinoic acid by human liver cytochrome P450IIC8. Arch Biochem Biophys 269:305–312
657. Yamazaki H, Shibata A, Suzuki M, Nakajima M, Shimada N, Guengerich FP, Yokoi T (1999) Oxidation of troglitazone to a quinone-type metabolite catalyzed by cytochrome P-450 2C8 and P-450 3A4 in human liver microsomes. Drug Metab Dispos 27:1260–1266
658. Marques-Soares C, Dijols S, Macherey A-C, Wester MR, Johnson EF, Dansette PM, Mansuy D (2003) Sulfaphenazole derivatives as tools for comparing cytochrome P450 2C5 and human cytochrome P450 2Cs: identification of a new high affinity subwstrate common to those CYP 2C enzymes. Biochemistry 42:6363–6369
659. Ha-Duong NT, Marques-Soares C, Dijols S, Sari MA, Dansette PM, Mansuy D (2001) Interaction of new sulfaphenazole derivatives with human liver cytochrome P4502Cs: structural determinants required for selective recognition by CYP2C9 and for inhibition of human CYP2Cs. Arch Biochem Biophys 394:189–200
660. Niwa T, Yamazaki H (2012) Comparison of cytochrome P450 2C subfamily members in terms of drug oxidation rates and substrate inhibition. Curr Drug Metab 13:1145–1159
661. Muschler E, Lal J, Jetter A, Rattay A, Zanger U, Zadoyan G, Fuhr U, Kirchheiner J (2009) The role of human CYP2C8 and CYP2C9 variants in pioglitazone metabolism in vitro. Basic Clin Pharmacol Toxicol 105:374–379
662. Kajosaari LI, Niemi M, Backman JT, Neuvonen PJ (2006) Telithromycin, but not montelukast, increases the plasma concentrations and effects of the cytochrome P450 3A4 and 2C8 substrate repaglinide. Clin Pharmacol Ther 79:231–242
663. VandenBrink BM, Foti RS, Rock DA, Wienkers LC, Wahlstrom JL (2011) Evaluation of CYP2C8 inhibition in vitro: utility of montelukast as a selective CYP2C8 probe substrate. Drug Metab Dispos 39:1546–1554
664. Karonen T, Neuvonen PJ, Backman JT (2012) CYP2C8 but not CYP3A4 is important in the pharmacokinetics of montelukast. Br J Clin Pharmacol 73:257–267
665. Ma B, Subramanian R, Schrag ML, Rodrigues AD, Tang C (2004) Cytochrome P450 2C8 (CYP2C8)-mediated hydroxylation of an endothelin ETA receptor antagonistin human liver microsomes. Drug Metab Dispos 32:473–478
666. Filppula AM, Neuvonen M, Laitila J, Neuvonen PJ, Backman JT (2013) Autoinhibition of CYP3A4 leads to important role of CYP2C8 in imatinib metabolism: variability in CYP2C8 activity may alter plasma concentrations and response. Drug Metab Dispos 41:50–59
667. Shimshoni JA, Roberts AG, Scian M, Topletz AR, Blankert SA, Halpert JR, Nelson WL, Isoherranen N (2012) Stereoselective formation and metabolism of 4-hydroxy-retinoic acid enantiomers by cytochrome P450 enzymes. J Biol Chem 287:42223–42232
668. Kaspera R, Naraharisetti SB, Evangelista EA, Marciante KD, Psaty BM, Totah RA (2011) Drug metabolism by CYP2C8.3 is determined by substrate dependent interactions with cytochrome P450 reductase and cytochrome b_5. Biochem Pharmacol 82:681–691
669. Schoch GA, Yano JK, Wester MR, Griffin KJ, Stout CD, Johnson EF (2004) Structure of human microsomal cytochrome P450 2C8: evidence for a peripheral fatty acid binding site. J Biol Chem 279:9497–9503
670. Zawaira A, Coulson L, Gallotta M, Karimanzira O, Blackburn J (2011) On the deduction and analysis of singlet and two-state gating-models from the static structures of mammalian CYP450. J Struct Biol 173:282–293
671. Ha-Duong NT, Dijols S, Marques-Soares C, Minoletti C, Dansette PM, Mansuy D (2001) Synthesis of sulfaphenazole derivatives and their use as inhibitors and tools for comparing the active sites of human liver cytochromes P450 of the 2C subfamily. J Med Chem 44:3622–3631
672. Ha-Duong NT, Marques-Soares C, Dijols S, Sari MA, Dansette PM, Mansuy D (2001) Interaction of new sulfaphenazole derivatives with human liver cytochrome P4502Cs: structural determinants required for selective recognition by CYP2C9 and for inhibition of human CYP2Cs. Arch Biochem Biophys 394:189–200
673. Walsky RL, Gaman EA, Obach RS (2005) Examination of 209 drugs for inhibition of cytochrome P450 2C8. J Clin Pharmacol 45:68–78
674. Walsky RL, Obach RS, Gaman EA, Gleeson JP, Proctor WR (2005) Selective inhibition of human cytochrome P4502C8 by montelukast. Drug Metab Dispos 33:413–418
675. Kim MJ, Lee JW, Oh KS, Choi CS, Kim KH, Han WS, Yoon CN, Chung ES, Kim DH, Shin JG (2013) The tyrosine kinase inhibitor nilotinib selectively inhibits CYP2C8 activities in human liver microsomes. Drug Metab Pharmacokinet 28:462–467
676. Baer BR, DeLisle RK, Allen A (2009) Benzylic oxidation of gemfibrozil-1-*O*-β-glucuronide by P450 2C8 leads to heme alkylation and irreversible inhibition. Chem Res Toxicol 22:1298–1309

677. Honkalammi J, Niemi M, Neuvonen PJ, Backman JT (2012) Gemfibrozil is a strong inactivator of CYP2C8 in very small multiple doses. Clin Pharmacol Ther 91:846–855
678. Filppula AM, Tornio A, Niemi M, Neuvonen PJ, Backman JT (2013) Gemfibrozil impairs imatinib absorption and inhibits the CYP2C8-mediated formation of its main metabolite. Clin Pharmacol Ther 94:383–393
679. Chen C, Wang DW (2013) CYP epoxygenase derived EETs: from cardiovascular protection to human cancer therapy. Curr Topics Med Chem 13:1454–1469
680. Wang JS, Neuvonen M, Wen X, Backman JT, Neuvonen PJ (2002) Gemfibrozil inhibits CYP2C8-mediated cerivastatin metabolism in human liver microsomes. Drug Metab Dispos 30:1352–1356
681. Ishikawa C, Ozaki H, Nakajima T, Ishii T, Kanai S, Anjo S, Shirai K, Inoue I (2004) A frameshift variant of CYP2C8 was identified in a patient who suffered from rhabdomyolysis after administration of cerivastatin. J Hum Genet 49:582–585
682. Kaspera R, Naraharisetti SB, Tamraz B, Sahele T, Cheesman MJ, Kwok PY, Marciante K, Heckbert SR, Psaty BM, Totah RA (2010) Cerivastatin in vitro metabolism by CYP2C8 variants found in patients experiencing rhabdomyolysis. Pharmacogenet Genomics 20:619–629
683. Marciante KD, Durda JP, Heckbert SR, Lumley T, Rice K, McKnight B, Totah RA, Tamraz B, Kroetz DL, Fukushima H, Kaspera R, Bis JC, Glazer NL, Li G, Austin TR, Taylor KD, Rotter JI, Jaquish CE, Kwok PY, Tracy RP, Psaty BM (2011) Cerivastatin, genetic variants, and the risk of rhabdomyolysis. Pharmacogenet Genomics 21:280–288
684. Parikh S, Ouedraogo JB, Goldstein JA, Rosenthal PJ, Kroetz DL (2007) Amodiaquine metabolism is impaired by common polymorphisms in CYP2C8: implications for malaria treatment in Africa. Clin Pharmacol Ther 82:197–203
685. Hertz DL, Motsinger-Reif AA, Drobish A, Winham SJ, McLeod HL, Carey LA, Dees EC (2012) CYP2C8*3 predicts benefit/risk profile in breast cancer patients receiving neoadjuvant paclitaxel. Breast Cancer Res Treat 134:401–410
686. Aquilante CL, Wempe MF, Spencer SH, Kosmiski LA, Predhomme JA, Sidhom MS (2013) Influence of CYP2C8*2 on the pharmacokinetics of pioglitazone in healthy African-American volunteers. Pharmacotherapy 33:1000–1007
687. Prieto-Perez R, Ochoa D, Cabaleiro T, Roman M, Sanchez-Rojas SD, Talegon M, Abad-Santos F (2013) Evaluation of the relationship between polymorphisms in CYP2C8 and CYP2C9 and the pharmacokinetics of celecoxib. J Clin Pharmacol 53:1261–1267
688. Zilly W, Breimer DD, Richter E (1975) Induction of drug metabolismin man after rifampicin treatment measured by increased hexobarbital and tolbutamide clearance. Eur J Clin Pharmacol 9:219–227
689. Umbenhauer DR, Martin MV, Lloyd RS, Guengerich FP (1987) Cloning and sequence determination of a complementary DNA related to human liver microsomal cytochrome P-450 *S*-mephenytoin 4-hydroxylase. Biochemistry 26:1094–1099
690. Knodell RG, Dubey RK, Wilkinson GR, Guengerich FP (1988) Oxidative metabolism of hexobarbital in human liver: relationship to polymorphic *S*-mephenytoin 4-hydroxylation. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 245:845–849
691. Yasumori T, Murayama N, Yamazoe Y, Abe A, Nogi Y, Fukasawa T, Kato R (1989) Expression of a human P-450IIC gene in yeast cells using galactose-inducible expression system. Mol Pharmacol 35:443–449
692. Srivastava PK, Yun CH, Beaune PH, Ged C, Guengerich FP (1991) Separation of human liver microsomal tolbutamide hydroxylase and (*S*)-mephenytoin 4′-hydroxylase cytochrome P-450 enzymes. Mol Pharmacol 40:69–79
693. Treluyer JM, Gueret G, Cheron G, Sonnier M, Cresteil T (1997) Developmental expression of CYP2C and CYP2C-dependent activities in the human liver: in-vivo/in-vitro correlation and inducibility. Pharmacogenetics 7:441–452
694. Koukouritaki SB, Manro JR, Marsh SA, Stevens JC, Rettie AE, McCarver DG, Hines RN (2004) Developmental expression of human hepatic CYP2C9 and CYP2C19. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 308:965–974
695. Brenner SS, Herrlinger C, Dilger K, Murdter TE, Hofmann U, Marx C, Klotz U (2003) Influence of age and cytochrome P450 2C9 genotype on the steady-state disposition of diclofenac and celecoxib. Clin Pharmacokinet 42:283–292
696. Obach RS, Zhang QY, Dunbar D, Kaminsky LS (2001) Metabolic characterization of the major human small intestinal cytochrome p450s. Drug Metab Dispos 29:347–352
697. Morel F, Beaune PH, Ratanasavanh D, Flinois JP, Yang CS, Guengerich FP, Guillouzo A (1990) Expression of cytochrome P-450 enzymes in cultured human hepatocytes. Eur J Biochem 191:437–444
698. Raucy JL, Mueller L, Duan K, Allen SW, Strom S, Lasker JM (2002) Expression and induction of CYP2C P450 enzymes in primary cultures of human hepatocytes. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 302:475–482
699. Gerbal-Chaloin S, Daujat M, Pascussi JM, Pichard-Garcia L, Vilarem MJ, Maurel P (2002) Transcriptional regulation of *CYP2C9* gene. Role of glucocorticoid receptor and constitutive androstane receptor. J Biol Chem 277:209–217
700. Ferguson SS, LeCluyse EL, Negishi M, Goldstein JA (2002) Regulation of human *CYP2C9* by the constitutive androstane receptor: discovery of a new distal binding site. Mol Pharmacol 62:737–746
701. Pascussi JM, Gerbal-Chaloin S, Drocourt L, Maurel P, Vilarem MJ (2003) The expression of CYP2B6, CYP2C9 and CYP3A4 genes: a tangle of networks of nuclear and steroid receptors. Biochim Biophys Acta 1619:243–253

702. Ibeanu GC, Goldstein JA (1995) Transcriptional regulation of human CYP2C genes: functional comparison of CYP2C9 and CYP2C18 promoter regions. Biochemistry 34:8028–8036
703. Van Booven D, Marsh S, McLeod H, Carrillo MW, Sangkuhl K, Klein TE, Altman RB (2010) Cytochrome P450 2C9-CYP2C9. Pharmacogenet Genomics 20:277–281
704. Chen Y, Kissling G, Negishi M, Goldstein JA (2005) The nuclear receptors constitutive androstane receptor and pregnane X receptor cross-talk with hepatic nuclear factor 4α to synergistically activate the human CYP2C9 promoter. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 314:1125–1133
705. Mwinyi J, Nekvindova J, Cavaco I, Hofmann Y, Pedersen RS, Landman E, Mkrtchian S, Ingelman-Sundberg M (2010) New insights into the regulation of CYP2C9 gene expression: the role of the transcription factor GATA-4. Drug Metab Dispos 38:415–421
706. Mwinyi J, Cavaco I, Yurdakok B, Mkrtchian S, Ingelman-Sundberg M (2011) The ligands of estrogenreceptor α regulate cytochrome P4502C9 (CYP2C9) expression. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 338:302–309
707. Scott J, Poffenbarger PL (1978) Pharmacogenetics of tolbutamide metabolism in humans. Diabetes 28:41–51
708. Chaudhry AS, Urban TJ, Lamba JK, Birnbaum AK, Remmel RP, Subramanian M, Strom S, You JH, Kasperaviciute D, Catarino CB, Radtke RA, Sisodiya SM, Goldstein DB, Schuetz EG (2010) CYP2C9*1B promoter polymorphisms, in linkage with CYP2C19*2, affect phenytoin autoinduction of clearance and maintenance dose. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 332:599–611
709. Ohgiya S, Komori M, Ohi H, Shiramatsu K, Shinriki N, Kamataki T (1992) Six-base deletion occurring in messages of human cytochrome P-450 in the CYP2C subfamily results in reduction of tolbutamide hydroxylase activity. Biochem Int 27:1073–1081
710. Goldstein JA, Demorais SMF (1994) Biochemistry and molecular biology of the human *CYP2C* subfamily. Pharmacogenetics 4:285–299
711. Inoue K, Yamazaki H, Imiya K, Akasaka S, Guengerich FP, Shimada T (1997) Relationship between CYP2C9 and 2C19 genotypes and tolbutamide methyl hydroxylation and *S*-mephenytoin 4-hydroxylation activities in livers of Japanese and Caucasian populations. Pharmacogenetics 7:103–113
712. Dickmann LJ, Rettie AE, Kneller MB, Kim RB, Wood AJ, Stein CM, Wilkinson GR, Schwarz UI (2001) Identification and functional characterization of a new CYP2C9 variant (CYP2C9*5) expressed among African Americans. Mol Pharmacol 60:382–387
713. Shintani M, Ieiri I, Inoue K, Mamiya K, Ninomiya H, Tashiro N, Higuchi S, Otsubo K (2001) Genetic polymorphisms and functional characterization of the 5′-flanking region of the human CYP2C9 gene: in vitro and in vivo studies. Clin Pharmacol Ther 70:175–182
714. Warner SC, Finta C, Zaphiropoulos PG (2001) Intergenic transcripts containing a novel human cytochrome P450 2C exon 1 spliced to sequences from the *CYP2C9* gene. Mol Biol Evol 18:1841–1848
715. Yasar U, Lundgren S, Eliasson E, Bennet A, Wiman B, de Faire U, Rane A (2002) Linkage between the *CYP2C8* and *CYP2C9* genetic polymorphisms. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 299:25–28
716. Wang YH, Pan PP, Dai DP, Wang SH, Geng PW, Cai JP, Hu GX (2013) Effect of 36 CYP2C9 variants found in the Chinese population on losartan metabolism in vitro. Xenobiotica 44:270–275
717. Niinuma Y, Saito T, Takahashi M, Tsukada C, Ito M, Hirasawa N, Hiratsuka M (2014) Functional characterization of 32 CYP2C9 allelic variants. Pharmacogenomics J 14:107–114
718. Maekawa K, Harakawa N, Sugiyama E, Tohkin M, Kim SR, Kaniwa N, Katori N, Hasegawa R, Yasuda K, Kamide K, Miyata T, Saito Y, Sawada J (2009) Substrate-dependent functional alterations of seven CYP2C9 variants found in Japanese subjects. Drug Metab Dispos 37:1895–1903
719. Ariyoshi N, Shimizu Y, Kobayashi Y, Nakamura H, Nakasa H, Nakazawa K, Ishii I, Kitada M (2007) Identification and partial characterization of a novel CYP2C9 splicing variant encoding a protein lacking eight amino acid residues. Drug Metab Pharmacokinet 22:187–194
720. Wei L, Locuson CW, Tracy TS (2007) Polymorphic variants of CYP2C9: mechanisms involved in reduced catalytic activity. Mol Pharmacol 72:1280–1288
721. Gangadhariah MH, Guengerich FP, Pozzi A (2015) Arachidonic acid metabolism by major variants of human cytochrome P450 2C9. J Biol Chem 289 (in preparation)
722. Miners JO, Birkett DJ (1998) Cytochrome P4502C9: an enzyme of major importance in human drug metabolism. Br J Clin Pharmacol 45:525–538
723. Giancarlo GM, Venkatakrishnan K, Granda BW, von Moltke LL, Greenblatt DJ (2001) Relative contributions of CYP2C9 and 2C19 to phenytoin 4-hydroxylation in vitro: inhibition by sulfaphenazole, omeprazole, and ticlopidine. Eur J Clin Pharmacol 57:31–36
724. Draper AJ, Hammock BD (2000) Identification of CYP2C9 as a human liver microsomal linoleic acid epoxygenase. Arch Biochem Biophys 376:199–205
725. McSorley LC, Daly AK (2000) Identification of human cytochrome P450 isoforms that contribute to *all-trans*-retinoic acid 4-hydroxylation. Biochem Pharmacol 60:517–526
726. Tang Z, Martin MV, Guengerich FP (2009) Elucidation of functions of human cytochrome P450 enzymes: identification of endogenous substrates

in tissue extracts using metabolomic and isotopic labeling approaches. Anal Chem 81:3071–3078
727. Michaelis UR, Fisslthaler B, Medhora M, Harder D, Fleming I, Busse R (2003) Cytochrome P450 2C9-derived epoxyeicosatrienoic acids induce angiogenesis via cross-talk with the epidermal growth factor receptor (EGFR). FASEB J 17:770–772
728. Pidkovka N, Rao R, Mei S Gong Y, Harris RC, Wang WH, Capdevila JH (2013) Epoxyeicosatrienoic acids (EETs) regulate epithelial sodium channel activity by extracellular signal-regulated kinase 1/2 (ERK1/2)-mediated phosphorylation. J Biol Chem 288:5223–5231
729. Falck JR, Kodela R, Manne R, Atcha KR, Puli N, Dubasi N, Manthati VL, Capdevila JH, Yi XY, Goldman DH, Morisseau C Hammock BD, Campbell WB (2009) 14,15-Epoxyeicosa-5,8,11-trienoic acid (14,15-EET) surrogates containing epoxide bioisosteres: influence upon vascular relaxation and soluble epoxide hydrolase inhibition. J Med Chem 52:5069–5075
730. Capdevila J, Wang W (2013) Role of cytochrome P450 epoxygenase in regulating renal membrane transport and hypertension. Curr Opin Nephrol Hypertens 22:163–169
731. Zhang M, Wang Y, Wei S, Capdevila JH, Harris RC (2013) Role of epoxyeicosatrienoic acids (EETs) in mediating dopamine effects in the kidney. Am J Physiol Renal Physiol 305:1680–1686
732. Lee CR, Pieper JA, Frye RF, Hinderliter AL, Blaisdell JA, Goldstein JA (2003) Tolbutamide, flurbiprofen, and losartan as probes of CYP2C9 activity in humans. J Clin Pharmacol 43:84–91
733. Sandberg M, Yasar U, Stromberg P, Hoog JO, Eliasson E (2002) Oxidation of celecoxib by polymorphic cytochrome P450 2C9 and alcohol dehydrogenase. Br J Clin Pharmacol 54:423–429
734. Tang C, Shou M, Rushmore TH, Mei Q, Sandhu P, Woolf EJ, Rose MJ, Gelmann A, Greenberg HE, De Lepeleire I, Van Hecken A, De Schepper PJ, Ebel DL, Schwartz JI, Rodrigues AD (2001) In-vitro metabolism of celecoxib, a cyclooxygenase-2 inhibitor, by allelic variant forms of human liver microsomal cytochrome P450 2C9: correlation with *CYP2C9* genotype and in-vivo pharmacokinetics. Pharmacogenetics 11:223–235
735. Tang CY, Shou MG, Rodrigues AD (2000) Substrate-dependent effect of acetonitrile on human liver microsomal cytochrome P4502C9 (CYP2C9) activity. Drug Metab Dispos 28:567–572
736. Yamazaki H, Nakamura M, Komatsu T, Ohyama K, Hatanaka N, Asahi S, Shimada N, Guengerich FP, Shimada T, Nakajima M, Yokoi T (2002) Roles of NADPH-P450 reductase and apo- and holo-cytochrome b_5 on xenobiotic oxidations catalyzed by 12 recombinant human cytochrome P450s expressed in membranes of *Escherichia coli*. Protein Expr Purif 24:329–337
737. Backes WL, Batie CJ, Cawley GF (1998) Interactions among P450 enzymes when combined in reconstituted systems: formation of a 2B4–1A2 complex with a high affinity for NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase. Biochemistry 37:12852–12859
738. Hutzler JM, Kolwankar D, Hummel MA, Tracy TS (2002) Activation of CYP2C9-mediated metabolism by a series of dapsone analogs: kinetics and structural requirements. Drug Metab Dispos 30:1194–1200
739. Hutzler JM, Wienkers LC, Wahlstrom JL, Carlson TJ, Tracy TS (2003) Activation of cytochrome P450 2C9-mediated metabolism: mechanistic evidence in support of kinetic observations. Arch Biochem Biophys 410:16–24
740. Ueng Y-F, Kuwabara T, Chun YJ, Guengerich FP (1997) Cooperativity in oxidations catalyzed by cytochrome P450 3A4. Biochemistry 36:370–381
741. He SM, Zhou ZW, Li XT, Zhou SF (2011) Clinical drugs undergoing polymorphic metabolism by human cytochrome P450 2C9 and the implication in drug development. Curr Med Chem 18:667–713
742. Walsky RL, Obach RS (2004) Validated assays for human cytochrome P450 activities. Drug Metab Dispos 32:647–660
743. Jetter A, Kinzig-Schippers M, Skott A, Lazar A, Tomalik-Scharte D, Kirchheiner J, Walchner-Bonjean M, Hering U, Jakob V, Rodamer M, Jabrane W, Kasel D, Brockmoller J, Fuhr U, Sorgel F (2004) Cytochrome P450 2C9 phenotyping using low-dose tolbutamide. Eur J Clin Pharmacol 60:165–171
744. Wang B, Sanchez RI, Franklin RB, Evans DC, Huskey SE (2004) The involvement of CYP3A4 and CYP2C9 in the metabolism of 17α-ethinylestradiol. Drug Metab Dispos 32:1209–1212
745. Matsumoto K, Nemoto E, Hasegawa T, Akimoto M, Sugibayashi K (2011) In vitro characterization of the cytochrome P450 isoforms involved in the metabolism of 6-methoxy-2-napthylacetic acid, an active metabolite of the prodrug nabumetone. Biolog Pharm Bull 34:734–739
746. Jeurissen SM, Bogaards JJ, Awad HM, Boersma MG, Brand W, Fiamegos YC, van Beek TA, Alink GM, Sudholter EJ, Cnubben NH, Rietjens IM (2004) Human cytochrome P450 enzyme specificity for bioactivation of safrole to the proximate carcinogen 1′-hydroxysafrole. Chem Res Toxicol 17:1245–1250
747. Rademacher PM, Woods CM, Huang Q, Szklarz GD, Nelson SD (2012) Differential oxidation of two thiophene-containing regioisomers to reactive metabolites by cytochrome P450 2C9. Chem Res Toxicol 25:895–903
748. Wester MR, Yano JK, Schoch GA, Yang C, Griffin KJ, Stout CD, Johnson EF (2004) The structure of human cytochrome P450 2C9 complexed with flurbiprofen at 2.0-Å resolution. J Biol Chem 279:35630–35637
749. Reynald RL, Sansen S, Stout CD, Johnson EF (2012) Structural caharacterization of human P450 2C19: active site differences between P450s 2C8, 2C9, and 2C19. J Biol Chem 287:44581–44591

750. Tai G, Dickmann LJ, Matovic N, DeVoss JJ, Gillam EM, Rettie AE (2008) Re-engineering of CYP2C9 to probe acid-base substrate selectivity. Drug Metab Dispos 36:1992–1997
751. Mosher CM, Tai G, Rettie AE (2009) CYP2C9 amino acid residues influencing phenytoin turnover and metabolite regio- and stereochemistry. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 329:938–944
752. Cojocaru V, Balali-Mood K, Sansom MS, Wade RC (2011) Structure and dynamics of the membrane-bound cytochrome P450 2C9. PLoS Computat Biol 7:e1002152
753. Cojocaru V, Winn PJ, Wade RC (2012) Multiple, ligand-dependent routes from the active site of cytochrome P450 2C9. Curr Drug Metab 13:143–154
754. Sykes MJ, McKinnon RA, Miners JO (2008) Prediction of metabolism by cytochrome P450 2C9: alignment and docking studies of a validated database of substrates. J Med Chem 51:780–791
755. Tarcsay A, Kiss R, Keseru GM (2010) Site of metabolism prediction on cytochrome P450 2C9: a knowledge-based docking approach. J Comput Aided Mol Des 24:399–408
756. Lardy MA, Lebrun L, Bullard D, Kissinger C, Gobbi A (2012) Building a three-dimensional model of CYP2C9 inhibition using the autocorrelator: an autonomous model generator. J Chem Inf Model 52:1328–1336
757. Rydberg P, Olsen L (2012) Predicting drug metabolismby cytochrome P450 2C9: comparison with the 2D6 and 3A4 isoforms. ChemMedChem 7:1202–1209
758. Lonsdale R, Houghton KT, Zurek J, Bathelt CM, Foloppe N, de Groot MJ, Harvey JN, Mulholland AJ (2013) Quantum mechanics/molecular mechanics modeling of regioselectivity of drug metabolismin cytochrome P450 2C9. J Am Chem Soc 135:8001–8015
759. Takanashi K, Tainaka H, Kobayashi K, Yasumori T, Hosakawa M, Chiba K (2000) CYP2C9 Ile^{359} and Leu^{359} variants: enzyme kinetic study with seven substrates. Pharmacogenetics 10:95–104
760. Yasar U, Eliasson E, Forslund-Bergengren C, Tybring G, Gadd M, Sjoqvist F, Dahl ML (2001) The role of CYP2C9 genotype in the metabolism of diclofenac in vivo and in vitro. Eur J Clin Pharmacol 57:729–735
761. Ridderstrom M, Masimirembwa C, Trump-Kallmeyer S, Ahlefelt M, Otter C, Andersson TB (2000) Arginines 97 and 108 in CYP2C9 are important determinants of the catalytic function. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 270:983–987
762. Flanagan JU, McLaughlin LA, Paine MJ, Sutcliffe MJ, Roberts GC, Wolf CR (2003) Role of conserved Asp^{293} of cytochrome P450 2C9in substrate recognition and catalytic activity. Biochem J 370:921–926
763. He M, Korzekwa KR, Jones JP, Rettie AE, Trager WF (1999) Structural forms of phenprocoumon and warfarin that are metabolized at the active site of CYP2C9. Arch Biochem Biophys 372:16–28
764. Mancy A, Dijols S, Poli S, Guengerich P, Mansuy D (1996) Interaction of sulfaphenazole derivatives with human liver cytochromes P450 2C: molecular origin of the specific inhibitory effects of sulfaphenazole on CYP 2C9 and consequences for the substrate binding site topology of CYP 2C9. Biochemistry 35:16205–16212
765. Mancy A, Broto P, Dijols S, Dansette PM, Mansuy D (1995) The substrate binding site of human liver cytochrome P450 2C9: an approach using designed tienilic acidderivatives and molecular modeling. Biochemistry 34:10365–10375
766. Jung F, Griffin KJ, Richardson TH, Yang M, Johnson EF (1998) Identification of amino acid substitutions that confer a high affinity for sulphaphenazole binding and a high catalytic efficiency for warfarin metabolism to P450 2C19. Biochemistry 37:16270–16279
767. Melet A, Assrir N, Jean P, Pilar Lopez-Garcia M, Marques-Soares C, Jaouen M, Dansette PM, Sari MA, Mansuy D (2003) Substrate selectivity of human cytochrome P450 2C9: importance of residues 476, 365, and 114 in recognition of diclofenac and sulfaphenazole and in mechanism-based inactivation by tienilic acid. Arch Biochem Biophys 409:80–91
768. Veronese ME, Miners JO, Randles D, Gregov D, Birkett DJ (1990) Validation of the tolbutamide metabolic ratio for population screening with use of sulfaphenazole to produce model phenotypic poor metabolizers. Clin Pharmacol Ther 47:403–411
769. Wester MR, Johnson EF, Marques-Soares C, Dansette P, Mansuy D, Stout CD (2003) Structure of a substrate complex of mammalian cytochrome P450 2C5 at 2.3 Å resolution: evidence for multiple substrate binding modes. Biochemistry 42:6370–6379
770. Wen X, Wang JS, Backman JT, Laitila J, Neuvonen PJ (2002) Trimethoprim and sulfamethoxazole are selective inhibitors of CYP2C8 and CYP2C9, respectively. Drug Metab Dispos 30:631–635
771. Wen X, Wang JS, Kivisto KT, Neuvonen PJ, Backman JT (2001) In vitro evaluation of valproic acid as an inhibitor of human cytochrome P450 isoforms: preferential inhibition of cytochrome P450 2C9 (CYP2C9). Br J Clin Pharmacol 52:547–553
772. Zhang ZY, Kerr J, Wexler RS, Li HY, Robinson AJ, Harlow PP, Kaminsky LS (1997) Warfarin analog inhibition of human CYP2C9-catalyzed *S*-warfarin 7-hydroxylation. Thromb Res 88:389–398
773. Hanatani T, Fukuda T, Onishi S, Funae Y, Azuma J (2003) No major difference in inhibitory susceptibility between CYP2C9.1 and CYP2C9.3. Eur J Clin Pharmacol 59:233–235
774. Beaune P, Dansette PM, Mansuy D, Kiffel L, Finck M, Amar C, Leroux JP, Homberg JC (1987) Human anti-endoplasmic reticulum autoantibodies appearing in a drug-induced hepatitis are directed against

a human liver cytochrome P-450 that hydroxylates the drug. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 84:551–555
775. Dansette PM, Thang DC, El Amri H, Mansuy D (1992) Evidence for thiophene-S-oxide as a primary reactive metabolite of thiophene in vivo: formation of a dihydrothiophene sulfoxide mercapturic acid. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 186:1624–1630
776. Beaune P, Pessayre D, Dansette P, Mansuy D, Manns M (1994) Autoantibodies against cytochromes P450: role in human diseases. Adv Pharmacol 30:199–245
777. Peng CC, Cape JL, Rushmore T, Crouch GJ, Jones JP (2008) Cytochrome P450 2C9 type II binding studies on quinoline-4-carboxamide analogues. J Med Chem 51:8000–8011
778. Dansette PM, Amar C, Valadon P, Pons C, Beaune PH, Mansuy D (1991) Hydroxylation and formation of electrophilic metabolites of tienilic acidand its isomer by human liver microsomes: catalysis by a cytochrome P450 IIC different from that responsible for mephenytoin hydroxylation. Biochem Pharmacol 41:553–560
779. Hutzler JM, Balogh LM, Zientek M, Kumar V, Tracy TS (2009) Mechanism-based inactivation of cytochrome P450 2C9 by tienilic acidand (+/−)-suprofen: a comparison of kinetics and probe substrate selection. Drug Metab Dispos 37:59–65
780. Jones DR, Kim SY, Guderyon M, Yun CH, Moran JH, Miller GP (2010) Hydroxywarfarin metabolites potently inhibit CYP2C9 metabolism of *S*-warfarin. Chem Res Toxicol 23:939–945
781. Higashi MK, Veenstra DL, Kondo LM, Wittkowsky AK, Srinouanprachanh SL, Farin FM, Rettie AE (2002) Association between CYP2C9 genetic variants and anticoagulation-related outcomes during warfarin therapy. J Am Med Assoc 287:1690–1698
782. Zineh I, Pacanowski M, Woodcock J (2013) Pharmacogenetics and coumarin dosing—recalibrating expectations. New Engl J Med 369:2273–2275
783. Bussey HI, Wittkowsky AK, Hylek EM, Walker MB (2008) Genetic testing for warfarin dosing? Not yet ready for prime time. Pharmacotherapy 28:141–143
784. Kadian-Dodov DL, van der Zee SA, Scott SA, Peter I, Martis S, Doheny DO, Rothlauf EB, Lubitz SA, Desnick RJ, Halperin JL (2013) Warfarin pharmacogenetics: a controlled dose-response study in healthy subjects. Vasc Med 18:290–297
785. Pirmohamed M, Burnside G, Eriksson N, Jorgensen AL, Toh CH, Nicholson T, Kesteven P, Christersson C, Wahlstrom B, Stafberg C, Zhang JE, Leathart JB, Kohnke H, Maitland-van der Zee AH, Williamson PR, Daly AK, Avery P, Kamali F, Wadelius M (2013) A randomized trial of genotype-guided dosing of warfarin. New Engl J Med 369:2294–2303
786. Shaw K, Amstutz U, Hildebrand C, Rassekh SR, Hosking M, Neville K, Leeder JS, Hayden MR, Ross CJ, Carleton BC (2014) VKORC1 and CYP2C9 genotypes are predictors of warfarin-related outcomes in children. Pediatr Blood Cancer. doi:10.1002/pbc.24932 (in press)
787. Lee HI, Bae JW, Choi CI, Lee YJ, Byeon JY, Jang CG, Lee SY (2014) Strongly increased exposure of meloxicam in CYP2C9*3/*3 individuals. Pharmacogenet Genomics 24:113–117
788. Lundblad MS, Ohlsson S, Johansson P, Lafolie P, Eliasson E (2006) Accumulation of celecoxib with a 7-fold higher drug exposure in individuals homozygous for CYP2C9*3. Clin Pharmacol Ther 79:287–288
789. Chan AT, Zauber AG, Hsu M, Breazna A, Hunter DJ, Rosenstein RB, Eagle CJ, Hawk ET, Bertagnolli MM (2009) Cytochrome P450 2C9 variants influence response to celecoxib for prevention of colorectal adenoma. Gastroenterology 136:2127–2136 e2121
790. Markova SM, De Marco T, Bendjilali N, Kobashigawa EA, Mefford J, Sodhi J, Le H, Zhang C, Halladay J, Rettie AE, Khojasteh C, McGlothlin D, Wu AH, Hsueh WC, Witte JS, Schwartz JB, Kroetz DL (2013) Association of CYP2C9*2 with bosentan-induced liver injury. Clin Pharmacol Ther 94:678–686
791. Watkins PB (2013) Managing the risk of drug-induced liver injury. Clin Pharmacol Ther 94:629–631
792. Ragia G, Tavridou A, Elens L, Van Schaik RH, Manolopoulos VG (2014) CYP2C9*2 Allele increases risk for hypoglycemia in POR*1/*1 type 2 diabetic patients treated with sulfonylureas. Exp Clin Endocrinol Diabetes 122:60–63
793. Funk M, Freitag R, Endler G, Lalouschek W, Lang W, Mannhalter C, Sunder-Plassmann R (2005) Influence of cytochrome P450 2C9*2 and 2C9*3 variants on the risk of ischemic stroke: a cross-sectional case-control study. Clin Chem 51:1716–1718
794. Liang S, Hu J, Cao W, Cai S (2012) Meta-analysis of cytochrome P-450 2C9 polymorphism and colorectal cancer risk. PLoS One 7:e49134
795. Minoletti C, Dijols S, Dansette PM, Mansuy D (1999) Comparison of the substrate specificities of human liver cytochrome P450s 2C9 and 2C18: application to the design of a specific substrate of CYP 2C18. Biochemistry 38:7828–7836
796. Lapple F, von Richter O, Fromm MF, Richter T, Thon KP, Wisser H, Griese EU, Eichelbaum M, Kivisto KT (2003) Differential expression and function of CYP2C isoforms in human intestine and liver. Pharmacogenetics 13:565–575
797. Richardson TH, Griffin KJ, Jung F, Raucy JL, Johnson EF (1997) Targeted antipeptide antibodies to cytochrome P450 2C18 based on epitopemapping of an inhibitory monoclonal antibody to P450 2C5. Arch Biochem Biophys 338:157–164
798. Zaphiropoulos PG (1997) Exon skipping and circular RNA formation in transcripts of the human cytochrome P-450 2C18 gene in epidermis and of the rat androgen binding protein gene in testis. Mol Cell Biol 17:2985–2993
799. Mace K, Bowman ED, Vautravers P, Shields PG, Harris CC, Pfeifer AM (1998) Characterisation of xenobiotic-metabolising enzyme expression in hu-

man bronchial mucosa and peripheral lung tissues. Eur J Cancer 34:914–920
800. Kinobe RT, Parkinson OT, Mitchell DJ, Gillam EMJ (2005) P450 2C18 catalyzes the metabolic bioactivation of phenytoin. Chem Res Toxicol 18:1868–1875
801. Lofgren S, Baldwin RM, Carleros M, Terelius Y, Fransson-Steen R, Mwinyi J, Waxman DJ, Ingelman-Sundberg M (2009) Regulation of human CYP2C18 and CYP2C19 in transgenic mice: influence of castration, testosterone, and growth hormone. Drug Metab Dispos 37:1505–1512
802. Mizugaki M, Hiratsuka M, Agatsuma Y, Matsubara Y, Fujii K, Kure S, Narisawa K (2000) Rapid detection of CYP2C18 genotypes by real-time fluorescence polymerase chain reaction. J Pharm Pharmacol 52:199–205
803. Zhu-Ge J, Yu YN, Qian YL, Li X (2002) Establishment of a transgenic cell line stably expressing human cytochrome P450 2C18 and identification of a CYP2C18 clone with exon 5 missing. World J Gastroenterol 8:888–892
804. Chowdhury G, Shibata N, Yamazaki H, Guengerich FP (2014) Human cytochrome P450 oxidation of 5-hydroxythalidomide and pomalidomide, an amino analogue of thalidomide. Chem Res Toxicol 27:147–156
805. Wester MR, Johnson EF, Marques-Soares C, Dijols S, Dansette PM, Mansuy D, Stout CD (2003) Structure of mammalian cytochrome P450 2C5 complexed with diclofenac at 2.1 Å resolution: evidence for an induced fit model of substrate binding. Biochemistry 42:9335–9345
806. Payne VA, Chang YT, Loew GH (1999) Homology modeling and substrate binding study of human CYP2C18 and CYP2C19 enzymes. Proteins 37:204–217
807. Meier UT, Meyer UA (1987) Genetic polymorphism of human cytochrome P-450 (*S*)-mephenytoin 4-hydroxylase. Studies with human autoantibodies suggest a functionally altered cytochrome P-450 isozyme as cause of the genetic deficiency. Biochemistry 26:8466–8474
808. Wilkinson GR, Guengerich FP, Branch RA (1989) Genetic polymorphism of *S*-mephenytoin hydroxylation. Pharmacol Ther 43:53–76
809. Yasumori T, Murayama N, Yamazoe Y, Kato R (1990) Polymorphism in hydroxylation of mephenytoin and hexobarbital stereoisomers in relation to hepatic P-450 human-2. Clin Pharmacol Ther 47:313–322
810. Kim MJ, Bertino JS Jr, Gaedigk A, Zhang Y, Sellers EM, Nafziger AN (2002) Effect of sex and menstrual cycle phase on cytochrome P450 2C19 activity with omeprazole used as a biomarker. Clin Pharmacol Ther 72:192–199
811. Zhou HH, Anthony LB, Wood AJ, Wilkinson GR (1990) Induction of polymorphic 4′-hydroxylation of *S*-mephenytoin by rifampicin. Br J Clin Pharmacol 30:471–475
812. Uppugunduri CR, Daali Y, Desmeules J, Dayer P, Krajinovic M, Ansari M (2012) Transcriptional regulation of CYP2C19 and its role in altered enzyme activity. Curr Drug Metab 13:1196–1204
813. Sanford JC, Guo Y, Sadee W, Wang D (2013) Regulatory polymorphisms in CYP2C19 affecting hepatic expression. Drug Metab Drug Interact 28:23–30
814. Musumba CO, Jorgensen A, Sutton L, Van Eker D, Zhang E, O'Hara N, Carr DF, Pritchard DM, Pirmohamed M (2013) CYP2C19*17 gain-of-function polymorphism is associated with peptic ulcer disease. Clin Pharmacol Ther 93:195–203
815. Blaisdell J, Mohrenweiser H, Jackson J, Ferguson S, Coulter S, Chanas B, Xi T, Ghanayem B, Goldstein JA (2002) Identification and functional characterization of new potentially defective alleles of human *CYP2C19*. Pharmacogenetics 12:703–711
816. Desta Z, Zhao X, Shin JG, Flockhart DA (2002) Clinical significance of the cytochrome P450 2C19 genetic polymorphism. Clin Pharmacokinet 41:913–958
817. Tassaneeyakul W, Mahatthanatrakul W, Niwatananun K, Na-Bangchang K, Tawalee A, Krikreangsak N, Cykleng U, Tassaneeyakul W (2006) CYP2C19 genetic polymorphism in Thai, Burmese and Karen populations. Drug Metab Pharmacokinet 21:286–290
818. de Morais SMF, Wilkinson GR, Blaisdell J, Nakamura K, Meyer UA, Goldstein JA (1994) The major genetic defect responsible for the polymorphism of *S*-mephenytoin metabolism in humans. J Biol Chem 269:15419–15422
819. Ferguson RJ, De Morais SM, Benhamou S, Bouchardy C, Blaisdell J, Ibeanu G, Wilkinson GR, Sarich TC, Wright JM, Dayer P, Goldstein JA (1998) A new genetic defect in human CYP2C19: mutation of the initiation codon is responsible for poor metabolism of S-mephenytoin. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 284:356–361
820. Wester MR, Lasker JM, Johnson EF, Raucy JL (2000) CYP2C19 participates in tolbutamide hydroxylation by human liver microsomes. Drug Metab Dispos 28:354–359
821. Kaminsky LS, Dunbar DA, Wang PP, Beaune P, Larrey D, Guengerich FP, Schnellmann RG, Sipes IG (1984) Human hepatic cytochrome P-450 composition as probed by in vitro microsomal metabolism of warfarin. Drug Metab Dispos 12:470–477
822. Wienkers LC, Wurden CJ, Storch E, Kunze KL, Rettie AE, Trager WF (1996) Formation of (*R*)-8-hydroxywarfarin in human liver microsomes: a new metabolic marker for the (*S*)-mephenytoin hydroxylase, P4502C19. Drug Metab Dispos 24:610–614
823. Zhang W, Ramamoorthy Y, Tyndale RF, Glick SD, Maisonneuve IM, Kuehne ME, Sellers EM (2002) Metabolism of 18-methoxycoronaridine, an ibogaine analog, to 18-hydroxycoronaridine by genetically variable CYP2C19. Drug Metab Dispos 30:663–669

824. Ando Y, Fuse E, Figg WD (2002) Thalidomide metabolism by the CYP2C subfamily. Clin Cancer Res 8:1964–1973
825. Yamazaki H, Shimada T (1997) Progesterone and testosteronehydroxylation by cytochromes P450 2C19, 2C9, and 3A4 in human liver microsomes. Arch Biochem Biophys 346:161–169
826. Kappers WA, Edwards RJ, Murray S, Boobis AR (2001) Diazinon is activated by CYP2C19 in human liver. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 177:68–76
827. Kazui M, Nishiya Y, Ishizuka T, Hagihara K, Farid NA, Okazaki O, Ikeda T, Kurihara A (2010) Identification of the human cytochrome P450 enzymes involved in the two oxidative steps in the bioactivation of clopidogrel to its pharmacologically active metabolite. Drug Metab Dispos 38:92–99
828. Hyland R, Jones BC, Smith DA (2003) Identification of the cytochrome P450 enzymes involved in the N-oxidation of voriconazole. Drug Metab Dispos 31:540–547
829. Weiss J, Ten Hoevel MM, Burhenne J, Walter-Sack I, Hoffmann MM, Rengelshausen J, Haefeli WE, Mikus G (2009) CYP2C19 genotype is a major factor contributing to the highly variable pharmacokinetics of voriconazole. J Clin Pharmacol 49:196–204
830. Giraud C, Tran A, Rey E, Vincent J, Treluyer JM, Pons G (2004) In vitro characterization of clobazam metabolism by recombinant cytochrome P450 enzymes: importance of CYP2C19. Drug Metab Dispos 32:1279–1286
831. Seo T, Nagata R, Ishitsu T, Murata T, Takaishi C, Hori M, Nakagawa K (2008) Impact of CYP2C19 polymorphisms on the efficacy of clobazam therapy. Pharmacogenomics 9:527–537
832. Rudberg I, Mohebi B, Hermann M, Refsum H, Molden E (2008) Impact of the ultrarapid CYP2C19*17 allele on serum concentration of escitalopram in psychiatric patients. Clin Pharmacol Ther 83:322–327
833. Wu Z, Lee D, Joo J, Shin JH, Kang W, Oh S, Lee do Y, Lee SJ, Yea SS, Lee HS, Lee T, Liu KH (2013) CYP2J2 and CYP2C19 are the major enzymes responsible for metabolism of albendazole and fenbendazole in human liver microsomes and recombinant P450 assay systems. Antimicrob Agents Chemother 57:5448–5456
834. Li Y, Jiang Z, Xiao Y, Li L, Gao Y (2012) Metabolism of thalidomide by human liver microsome cytochrome CYP2C19 is required for its antimyeloma and antiangiogenic activities in vitro. Hematolog Oncol 30:13–21
835. Nakamura K, Matsuzawa N, Ohmori S, Ando Y, Yamazaki H, Matsunaga T (2013) Clinical evidence of pharmacokinetic changes in thalidomide therapy. Drug Metab Pharmacokinet 28:38–43
836. Ibeanu GC, Ghanayem BI, Linko P, Li L, Pedersen LG, Goldstein JA (1996) Identification of residues 99, 220, and 221 of human cytochrome P450 2C19 as key determinants of omeprazole hydroxylase activity. J Biol Chem 271:12496–12501
837. Tsao CC, Wester MR, Ghanayem B, Coulter SJ, Chanas B, Johnson EF, Goldstein JA (2001) Identification of human CYP2C19 residues that confer *S*-mephenytoin 4′-hydroxylation activity to CYP2C9. Biochemistry 40:1937–1944
838. Walsky RL, Obach RS (2003) Verification of the selectivity of (+)N-3-benzylnirvanol as a CYP2C19 inhibitor. Drug Metab Dispos 31:343
839. Cai X, Wang RW, Edom RW, Evans DC, Shou M, Rodrigues AD, Liu W, Dean DC, Baillie TA (2004) Validation of (−)-*N*-3-benzyl-phenobarbital as a selective inhibitor of CYP2C19 in human liver microsomes. Drug Metab Dispos 32:584–586
840. Foti RS, Wahlstrom JL (2008) CYP2C19 inhibition: the impact of substrate probe selection on in vitro inhibition profiles. Drug Metab Dispos 36:523–528
841. Jiang R, Yamaori S, Okamoto Y, Yamamoto I, Watanabe K (2013) Cannabidiol is a potent inhibitor of the catalytic activity of cytochrome P450 2C19. Drug Metab Pharmacokinet 28:332–338
842. Holmberg MT, Tornio A, Neuvonen M, Neuvonen PJ, Backman JT, Niemi M (2013) Grapefruit juice inhibits the metabolic activation of clopidogrel. Clin Pharmacol Ther 95:307–313
843. Furuta T, Shirai N, Takashima M, Xiao F, Hanai H, Nakagawa K, Sugimura H, Ohashi K, Ishizaki T (2001) Effects of genotypic differences in CYP2C19 status on cure rates for *Helicobacter pylori* infection by dual therapy with rabeprazole plus amoxicillin. Pharmacogenetics 11:341–348
844. Furuta T, Shirai N, Watanabe F, Honda S, Takeuchi K, Iida T, Sato Y, Kajimura M, Futami H, Takayanagi S, Yamada M, Ohashi K, Ishizaki T, Hanai H (2002) Effect of cytochrome P4502C19 genotypic differences on cure rates for gastroesophageal reflux disease by lansoprazole. Clin Pharmacol Ther 72:453–460
845. Kita T, Sakaeda T, Aoyama N, Sakai T, Kawahara Y, Kasuga M, Okumura K (2002) Optimal dose of omeprazole for CYP2C19 extensive metabolizers in anti-*Helicobacter pylori* therapy: pharmacokinetic considerations. Biolog Pharm Bull 25:923–927
846. Kita T, Sakaeda T, Baba T, Aoyama N, Kakumoto M, Kurimoto Y, Kawahara Y, Okamura N, Kirita S, Kasuga M, Okumura K (2003) Different contribution of CYP2C19 in the *in vitro* metabolism of three proton pump inhibitors. Biolog Pharm Bull 26:386–390
847. Klotz U (2006) Clinical impact of CYP2C19 polymorphism on the action of proton pump inhibitors: a review of a special problem. Int J Clin Pharmacol Ther 44:297–302
848. Cannon CP (2011) Clopidogrel: to test or not to test? That is the question—still. Clin Chem 57:659–661
849. Mega JL, Simon T, Collet JP, Anderson JL, Antman EM, Bliden K, Cannon CP, Danchin N, Giusti B, Gurbel P, Horne BD, Hulot JS, Kastrati A, Montalescot G, Neumann FJ, Shen L, Sibbing D, Steg PG, Trenk D, Wiviott SD, Sabatine MS (2010) Reduced-function CYP2C19 genotype and risk of adverse clinical outcomes among patients treated with

clopidogrel predominantly for PCI: a meta-analysis. J Am Med Assoc 304:1821–1830
850. Shuldiner AR, O'Connell JR, Bliden KP, Gandhi A, Ryan K, Horenstein RB, Damcott CM, Pakyz R, Tantry US, Gibson Q, Pollin TI, Post W, Parsa A, Mitchell BD, Faraday N, Herzog W, Gurbel PA (2009) Association of cytochrome P450 2C19 genotype with the antiplatelet effect and clinical efficacy of clopidogrel therapy. J Am Med Assoc 302:849–857
851. Johnson JA, Roden DM, Lesko LJ, Ashley E, Klein TE, Shuldiner AR (2012) Clopidogrel: a case for indication-specific pharmacogenetics. Clin Pharmacol Ther 91:774–776
852. Mao C, Wang XW, He BF, Qiu LX, Liao RY, Luo RC, Chen Q (2010) Lack of association between CYP17 MspA1 polymorphism and breast cancer risk: a meta-analysis of 22,090 cases and 28,498 controls. Breast Cancer Res Treat 122:259–265
853. Bouman HJ, Harmsze AM, van Werkum JW., Breet NJ, Bergmeijer TO, Ten Cate H, Hackeng CM, Deneer VH, Ten Berg JM (2011) Variability in on-treatment platelet reactivity explained by CYP2C19*2 genotype is modest in clopidogrel pretreated patients undergoing coronary stenting. Heart 97:1239–1244
854. Sorich MJ, Horowitz JD, Sorich W, Wiese MD, Pekarsky B, Karnon JD (2013) Cost-effectiveness of using CYP2C19 genotype to guide selection of clopidogrel or ticagrelor in Australia. Pharmacogenomics 14:2013–2021
855. Yamamoto N, Murakami H, Hayashi H, Fujisaka Y, Hirashima T, Takeda K, Satouchi M, Miyoshi K, Akinaga S, Takahashi T, Nakagawa K (2013) CYP2C19 genotype-based phase I studies of a c-Met inhibitor tivantinib in combination with erlotinib, in advanced/metastatic non-small cell lung cancer. Br J Cancer 109:2803–2809
856. Chau TK, Marakami S, Kawai B, Nasu K, Kubota T, Ohnishi A (2000) Genotype analysis of the CYP2C19 gene in HCV-seropositive patients with cirrhosis and hepatocellular carcinoma. Life Sci 67:1719–1724
857. Roddam PL, Rollinson S, Kane E, Roman E, Moorman A, Cartwright R, Morgan GJ (2000) Poor metabolizers at the cytochrome P450 2D6and 2C19 loci are at increased risk of developing adult acute leukaemia. Pharmacogenetics 10:605–615
858. Justenhoven C, Winter S, Hamann U, Haas S, Fischer HP, Pesch B, Bruning T, Ko YD, Brauch H (2010) The frameshift polymorphism CYP3A43_74_delA is associated with poor differentiation of breast tumors. Cancer 116:5358–5364
859. Isomura Y, Yamaji Y, Ohta M, Seto M, Asaoka Y, Tanaka Y, Sasaki T, Nakai Y, Sasahira N, Isayama H, Tada M, Yoshida H, Kawabe T, Omata M, Koike K (2010) A genetic polymorphism of CYP2C19 is associated with susceptibility to biliary tract cancer. J Gastroenterol 45:1045–1052
860. Zhou B, Song Z, Qian M, Li L, Gong J, Zou S (2013) Functional polymorphisms in the CYP2C19 gene contribute to digestive system cancer risk: evidence from 11,042 subjects. PLoS One 8:e66865
861. Painter JN, Nyholt DR, Morris A, Zhao ZZ, Henders AK, Lambert A, Wallace L, Martin NG, Kennedy SH, Treloar SA, Zondervan KT, Montgomery GW (2011) High-density fine-mapping of a chromosome 10q26 linkage peak suggests association between endometriosis and variants close to CYP2C19. Fertil Steril 95:2236–2240
862. Alonso-Navarro H, Martinez C, Garcia-Martin E, Benito-Leon J, Garcia-Ferrer I, Vazquez-Torres P, Puertas I, Lopez-Alburquerque T, Agundez JA, Jimenez-Jimenez FJ (2006) CYP2C19 polymorphism and risk for essential tremor. Eur Neurol 56:119–123
863. Malek LA, Przyluski J, Spiewak M, Klopotowski M, Kostrzewa G, Kruk M, Ploski R, Witkowski A, Ruzyllo W (2010) Cytochrome P450 2C19 polymorphism, suboptimal reperfusion and all-cause mortality in patients with acute myocardial infarction. Cardiology 117:81–87
864. Stevens JC, Marsh SA, Zaya MJ, Regina KJ, Divakaran K, Le M, Hines RN (2008) Developmental changes in human liver CYP2D6 expression. Drug Metab Dispos 36:1587–1593
865. Langenfeld E, Zanger UM, Jung K, Meyer HE, Marcus K (2009) Mass spectrometry-based absolute quantification of microsomal cytochrome P450 2D6 in human liver. Proteomics 9:2313–2323
866. Treluyer JM, Jacqz-Aigrain E, Alvarez F, Cresteil T (1991) Expression of *CYP2D6* in developing human liver. Eur J Biochem 202:583–588
867. Lo Guidice JM, Marez D, Sabbagh N, LegrandAndreoletti M, Spire C, Alcaïde E, Lafitte JJ, Broly F (1997) Evidence for CYP2D6 expression in human lung. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 241:79–85
868. Siegle I, Fritz P, Eckhardt K, Zanger UM, Eichelbaum M (2001) Cellular localization and regional distribution of CYP2D6 mRNA and protein expression in human brain. Pharmacogenetics 11:237–245
869. Miksys S, Rao Y, Hoffmann E, Mash DC, Tyndale RF (2002) Regional and cellular expression of CYP2D6 in human brain: higher levels in alcoholics. J Neurochem 82:1376–1387
870. Cheng J, Zhen Y, Miksys S, Beyoglu D, Krausz KW, Tyndale RF, Yu A, Idle JR, Gonzalez FJ (2013) Potential role of CYP2D6 in the central nervous system. Xenobiotica 43:973–984
871. Sangar MC, Anandatheerthavarada HK, Tang W, Prabu SK, Martin MV, Dostalek M, Guengerich FP, Avadhani NG (2009) Human liver mitochondrial cytochrome P450 2D6—individual variations and implications in drug metabolism. FEBS J 276:3440–3453
872. Sangar MC, Anandatheerthavarada HK, Martin MV, Guengerich FP, Avadhani NG (2010) Identification

of genetic variants of human cytochrome P450 2D6 with impaired mitochondrial targeting. Mol Genet Metab 99:90–97
873. Bajpai P, Sangar MC, Singh S, Tang W, Bansal S, Chowdhury G, Cheng Q, Fang JK, Martin MV, Guengerich FP, Avadhani NG (2013) Metabolism of 1-methyl-4-phenyl-1,2,3,6-tetrahydropyridine by mitochondrion-targeted cytochrome P450 2D6: implications in Parkinsons disease. J Biol Chem 288:4436–4451
874. Idle JR, Mahgoub A, Lancaster R, Smith RL (1978) Hypotensive response to debrisoquine and hydroxylation phenotype. Life Sci 22:979–984
875. Alvan G, von Bahr C, Seideman P, Sjoqvist F (1982) High plasma concentrations of β-receptor blocking drugs and deficient debrisoquine hydroxylation. Lancet 1:333
876. Evans DAP, Harmer D, Downham DY, Whibley EJ, Idle JR, Ritchie J, Smith RL (1983) The genetic control of sparteine and debrisoquine metabolism in man with new methods of analysing bimodal distributions. J Med Genet 20:321–329
877. Niwa T, Murayama N, Yamazaki H (2011) Comparison of cytochrome P450 2D6 and variants in terms of drug oxidation rates and substrate inhibition. Curr Drug Metab 12:412–435
878. Chiba K, Kato M, Ito T, Suwa T, Sugiyama Y (2012) Inter-individual variability of in vivo CYP2D6 activity in different genotypes. Drug Metab Pharmacokinet 27:405–413
879. Zanger UM, Fischer J, Raimundo S, Stuven T, Evert BO, Schwab M, Eichelbaum M (2001) Comprehensive analysis of the genetic factors determining expression and function of hepatic CYP2D6. Pharmacogenetics 11:573–585
880. Tyndale R, Aoyama T, Broly F, Matsunaga T, Inaba T, Kalow W, Gelboin HV, Meyer UA, Gonzalez FJ (1991) Identification of a new variant CYP2D6 allele lacking the codon encoding Lys-281: possible association with the poor metabolizer phenotype. Pharmacogenetics 1:26–32
881. Yu A, Kneller BM, Rettie AE, Haining RL (2002) Expression, purification, biochemical characterization, and comparative function of human cytochrome P450 2D6. 1, 2D6. 2, 2D6.10, and 2D6.17 allelic isoforms. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 303:1291–1300
882. Fletcher B, Goldstein DB, Bradman AL, Weale ME, Bradman N, Thomas MG (2003) High-throughput analysis of informative *CYP2D6* compound haplotypes. Genomics 81:166–174
883. Dahl ML, Johansson I, Bertilsson L, Ingelman-Sundberg M, Sjoqvist F (1995) Ultrarapid hydroxylation of debrisoquine in a Swedish population. Analysis of the molecular genetic basis. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 274:516–520
884. Lundqvist E, Johansson I, Ingelman-Sundberg M (1999) Genetic mechanisms for duplication and multiduplication of the human *CYP2D6* gene and methods for detection of duplicated *CYP2D6* genes. Gene 226:327–338
885. Løvlie R, Daly AK, Molven A, Idle JR, Steen VM (1996) Ultrarapid metabolizers of debrisoquine: characterization and PCR-based detection of alleles with duplication of the *CYP2D6* gene. FEBS Lett 392:30–34
886. Kohnke MD, Griese EU, Stosser D, Gaertner I, Barth G (2002) Cytochrome P450 2D6 deficiency and its clinical relevance in a patient treated with risperidone. Pharmacopsychiatry 35:116–118
887. Guengerich FP (2001) Common and uncommon cytochrome P450 reactions related to metabolism and chemical toxicity. Chem Res Toxicol 14:611–650
888. Wolff T, Distlerath LM, Worthington MT, Groopman JD, Hammons GJ, Kadlubar FF, Prough RA, Martin MV, Guengerich FP (1985) Substrate specificity of human liver cytochrome P-450 debrisoquine 4-hydroxylase probed using immunochemical inhibition and chemical modeling. Cancer Res 45:2116–2122
889. Islam SA, Wolf CR, Lennard MS, Sternberg MJE (1991) A three-dimensional molecular template for substrates of human cytochrome P450 involved in debrisoquine 4-hydroxylation. Carcinogenesis 12:2211–2219
890. Strobl GR, von Kruedener S, Stockigt J, Guengerich FP, Wolff T (1993) Development of a pharmacophore for inhibition of human liver cytochrome P-450 2D6: molecular modeling and inhibition studies. J Med Chem 36:1136–1145
891. Koymans L, Vermeulen NPE, van Acker SABE, te Koppele JM, Heykants JJP, Lavrijsen K, Meuldermans W, Donné-Op den Kelder GM (1992) A predictive model for substrates of cytochrome P450-debrisoquine (2D6). Chem Res Toxicol 5:211–219
892. de Groot MJ, Bijloo GJ, Martens BJ, van Acker FAA, Vermeulen NPE (1997) A refined substrate model for human cytochrome P450 2D6. Chem Res Toxicol 10:41–48
893. Upthagrove AL, Nelson WL (2001) Importance of amine pKa and distribution coefficient in the metabolism of fluorinated propranolol derivatives. Preparation, identification of metabolite regioisomers, and metabolism by CYP2D6. Drug Metab Dispos 29:1377–1388
894. Miller GP, Hanna IH, Nishimura Y, Guengerich FP (2001) Oxidation of phenethylamine derivatives by cytochrome P450 2D6: the issue of substrate protonation in binding and catalysis. Biochemistry 40:14215–14223
895. Grace JM, Kinter MT, Macdonald TL (1994) Atypical metabolism of deprenyl and its enantiomer, (*S*)-(+)-*N,* α-dimethyl-*N*-propynylphenethylamine, by cytochrome P450 2D6. Chem Res Toxicol 7:286–290
896. Niwa T, Yabusaki Y, Honma K, Matsuo N, Tatsuta K, Ishibashi F, Katagiri M (1998) Contribution of human hepatic cytochrome P450 isoforms to regi-

oselective hydroxylation of steroid hormones. Xenobiotica 28:539–547
897. Hiroi T, Kishimoto W, Chow T, Imaoka S, Igarashi T, Funae Y (2001) Progesterone oxidation by cytochrome P450 2D isoforms in the brain. Endocrinology 142:3901–3908
898. Guengerich FP, Miller GP, Hanna IH, Martin MV, Leger S, Black C, Chauret N, Silva JM, Trimble LA, Yergey JA, Nicoll-Griffith DA (2002) Diversity in the oxidation of substrates by cytochrome P450 2D6: lack of an obligatory role of aspartate 301-substrate electrostatic bonding. Biochemistry 41:11025–11034
899. Martinez C, Agundez JA, Gervasini G, Martin R, Benitez J (1997) Tryptamine: a possible endogenous substrate for CYP2D6. Pharmacogenetics 7:85–93
900. Yu AM, Idle JR, Herraiz T, Küpfer A, Gonzalez FJ (2003) Screening for endogenous substrates reveals that CYP2D6 is a 5-methoxyindolethylamine *O*-demethylase. Pharmacogenetics 13:307–319
901. Yu AM, Idle JR, Byrd LG, Krausz KW, Kupfer A, Gonzalez FJ (2003) Regeneration of serotonin from 5-methoxytryptamine by polymorphic human CYP2D6. Pharmacogenetics 13:173–181
902. Notley LM, Crewe KH, Taylor PJ, Lennard MS, Gillam EMJ (2005) Characterization of the human cytochrome P450 forms involved in metabolism of tamoxifen to its α-hydroxy and α,4-dihydroxy derivatives. Chem Res Toxicol 18:1611–1618
903. Staack RF, Theobald DS, Paul LD, Springer D, Kraemer T, Maurer HH (2004) Identification of human cytochrome P450 2D6 as major enzyme involved in the *O*-demethylation of the designer drug *p*-methoxymethamphetamine. Drug Metab Dispos 32:379–381
904. Herraiz T, Guillen H, Aran VJ, Idle JR, Gonzalez FJ (2006) Comparative aromatic hydroxylation-and N-demethylation of MPTP neurotoxin and its analogs, N-methylated β-carboline and isoquinoline alkaloids, by human cytochrome P450 2D6. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 216:387–398
905. Grobe N, Zhang B, Fisinger U, Kutchan TM, Zenk MH, Guengerich FP (2009) Mammalian cytochrome P450 enzymes catalyze the phenol-coupling step in endogenous morphine biosynthesis. J Biol Chem 284:24425–24431
906. Kramlinger VM, Kanamori T, Alvardo-Rojas M, Guengerich FP (2015) O^6-Demethylation of thebaine by human cytochromes P450 3A4 and 3A5 in the biosynthesis of endogenous morphine. J Biol Chem 290 (submitted)
907. Modi S, Gilham DE, Sutcliffe MJ, Lian L-Y., Primrose WU, Wolf CR, Roberts GCK (1997) 1-Methyl-4-phenyl-1,2,3,6-tetrahydropyridine as a substrate of cytochrome P450 2D6: allosteric effects of NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase. Biochemistry 36:4461–4470
908. Hanna IH, Krauser JA, Cai H, Kim MS, Guengerich FP (2001) Diversity in mechanisms of substrate oxidation by cytochrome P450 2D6. Lack of an allosteric role of NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase in catalytic regioselectivity. J Biol Chem 276:39553–39561
909. Guengerich FP, Miller GP, Hanna IH, Sato H, Martin MV (2002) Oxidation of methoxyphenethylamines by cytochrome P450 2D6. Analysis of rate-limiting steps. J Biol Chem 277:33711–33719
910. Fukuda T, Nishida Y, Imaoka S, Hiroi T, Naohara M, Funae Y, Azuma J (2000) The decreased *in vivo* clearance of CYP2D6 substrates by CYP2D6*10 might be caused not only by the low-expression but also by low affinity of CYP2D6. Arch Biochem Biophys 380:303–308
911. Koymans L, Vermeulen NPE, Baarslag A, Donne-Op den Kelder G (1993) A preliminary 3D model for cytochrome P450 2D6 constructed by homology model building. J Comput Aided Mol Des 7:281–289
912. de Groot MJ, Vermeulen NPE, Kramer JD, van Acker FAA, Donné-Op den Kelder GM (1996) A three-dimensional protein model for human cytochrome P450 2D6 based on the crystal structure of P450 101, P450 102, and P450 108. Chem Res Toxicol 9:1079–1091
913. Lewis DFV, Eddershaw PJ, Goldfarb PS, Tarbit MH (1997) Molecular modeling of cytochrome P4502D6 (CYP2D6) based on an alignment with CYP102: structural studies on specific CYP2D6 substrate metabolism. Xenobiotica 27:319–340
914. Modi S, Paine MJ, Sutcliffe MJ, Lian LY, Primrose WU, Wolf CR, Roberts GCK. (1996) A model for human cytochrome P450 2D6 based on homology modeling and NMR studies of substrate binding. Biochemistry 35:4540–4550
915. de Groot MJ, Ackland MJ, Horne VA, Alex AA, Jones BC (1999) A novel approach to predicting P450 mediated drug metabolism. CYP2D6 catalyzed N-dealkylation reactions and qualitative metabolite predictions using a combined protein and pharmacophore model for CYP2D6. J Med Chem 42:4062–4070
916. Kirton SB, Kemp CA, Tomkinson NP, St-Gallay S, Sutcliffe MJ (2002) Impact of incorporating the 2C5 crystal structure into comparative models of cytochrome P450 2D6. Proteins 49:216–231
917. Venhorst J, ter Laak AM, Commandeur JN, Funae Y, Hiroi T, Vermeulen NP (2003) Homology modeling of rat and human cytochrome P450 2D (CYP2D) isoforms and computational rationalization of experimental ligand-binding specificities. J Med Chem 46:74–86
918. Crespi CL, Steimel DT, Penman BW, Korzekwa KR, Fernandez-Salguero P, Buters JTM, Gelboin HV, Gonzalez FJ, Idle JR, Daly AK (1995) Comparison of substrate metabolism by wild type CYP2D6 protein and a variant containing methionine, not valine, at position 374. Pharmacogenetics 5:234–243
919. Ellis SW, Rowland K, Ackland MJ, Rekka E, Simula AP, Lennard MS, Wolf CR, Tucker GT (1996)

Influence of amino acid residue 374 of cytochrome P-450 2D6 (CYP2D6) on the regio- and enantioselective metabolism of metoprolol. Biochem J 316:647–654
920. Rowland P, Blaney FE, Smyth MG, Jones JJ, Leydon VR, Oxbrow AK, Lewis CJ, Tennant MG, Modi S, Eggleston DS, Chenery RJ, Bridges AM (2006) Crystal structure of human cytochrome P450 2D6. J Biol Chem 281:7614–7622
921. Berka K, Anzenbacherova E, Hendrychova T, Lange R, Masek V, Anzenbacher P, Otyepka M (2012) Binding of quinidine radically increases the stability and decreases the flexibility of the cytochrome P450 2D6 active site. J Inorg Biochem 110:46–50
922. Guengerich FP, Hanna IH, Martin MV, Gillam EMJ (2003) Role of glutamic acid 216 in cytochrome P450 2D6 substrate binding and catalysis. Biochemistry 42:1245–1253
923. Paine MJ, McLaughlin LA, Flanagan JU, Kemp CA, Sutcliffe MJ, Roberts GC, Wolf CR (2003) Residues glutamate 216 and aspartate 301 are key determinants of substrate specificity and product regioselectivity in cytochrome P450 2D6. J Biol Chem 278:4021–4027
924. McLaughlin LA, Paine MJ, Kemp CA, Marechal JD, Flanagan JU, Ward CJ, Sutcliffe MJ, Roberts GC, Wolf CR (2005) Why is quinidine an inhibitor of cytochrome P450 2D6? The role of key active-site residues in quinidine binding. J Biol Chem 280:38617–38624
925. Kotsuma M, Hanzawa H, Iwata Y, Takahashi K, Tokui T (2008) Novel binding mode of the acidic CYP2D6 substrates pactimibe and its metabolite R-125528. Drug Metab Dispos 36:1938–1943
926. Shin YG, Le H, Khojasteh C, Hop CE (2011) Comparison of metabolic soft spot predictions of CYP3A4, CYP2C9 and CYP2D6 substrates using MetaSite and StarDrop. Comb Chem High Throughput Screen 14:811–823
927. Moors SL, Vos AM, Cummings MD, Van Vlijmen H, Ceulemans A (2011) Structure-based site of metabolism prediction for cytochrome P450 2D6. J Med Chem 54:6098–6105
928. Sato K, Yamazoe Y (2012) Unimolecular and bimolecular binding system for the prediction of CYP2D6-mediated metabolism. Drug Metab Dispos 40:486–496
929. VandenBrink BM, Foti RS, Rock DA, Wienkers LC, Wahlstrom JL (2012) Prediction of CYP2D6 drug interactions from in vitro data: evidence for substrate-dependent inhibition. Drug Metab Dispos 40:47–53
930. Hutzler JM, Walker GS, Wienkers LC (2003) Inhibition of cytochrome P450 2D6: structure-activity studies using a series of quinidine and quinine analogues. Chem Res Toxicol 16:450–459
931. Otton SV, Inaba T, Kalow W (1984) Competitive inhibition of sparteine oxidation in human liver by *β*-adrenoceptor antagonists and other cardiovascular drugs. Life Sci 34:73–80
932. Palamanda JR, Casciano CN, Norton LA, Clement RP, Favreau LV, Lin CC, Nomeir AA (2001) Mechanism-based inactivation of CYP2D6 by 5-fluoro-2-[4-[(2-phenyl-1*H*-imidazol-5-yl)methyl]-1-piperazinyl]pyrimidine. Drug Metab Dispos 29:863–867
933. Hutzler JM, Steenwyk RC, Smith EB, Walker GS, Wienkers LC (2004) Mechanism-based inactivation of cytochrome P450 2D6 by 1-[(2-ethyl-4-methyl-1H-imidazol-5-yl)methyl]-4-[4-(trifluoromethyl)-2-pyridinyl]piperazine: kinetic characterization and evidence for apoprotein adduction. Chem Res Toxicol 17:174–184
934. Nagy LD, Mocny CS, Diffenderfer LE, Hsi DJ, Butler BF, Arthur EJ, Fletke KJ, Palamanda JR, Nomeir AA, Furge LL (2011) Substituted imidazole of 5-fluoro-2-[4-[(2-phenyl-1*H*-imidazol-5-yl) methyl]-1-piperazinyl]pyrimidine inactivates cytochrome P450 2D6 by protein adduction. Drug Metab Dispos 39:974–983
935. Livezey M, Nagy LD, Diffenderfer LE, Arthur EJ, Hsi DJ, Holton JM, Furge LL (2012) Molecular analysis and modeling of inactivation of human CYP2D6 by four mechanism based inactivators. Drug Metab Lett 6:7–14
936. Heydari A, Yeo KR, Lennard MS, Ellis SW, Tucker GT, Rostami-Hodjegan A (2004) Mechanism-based inactivation of CYP2D6 by methylenedioxymethamphetamine. Drug Metab Dispos 32:1213–1217
937. Livezey MR, Briggs ED, Bolles AK, Nagy LD, Fujiwara R, Furge LL (2014) Metoclopramide is metabolized by CYP2D6 and is a reversible inhibitor, but not inactivator, of CYP2D6. Xenobiotica 44:309–319
938. Qi XY, Liang SC, Ge GB, Liu Y, Dong PP, Zhang JW, Wang AX, Hou J, Zhu LL, Yang L, Tu CX (2013) Inhibitory effects of sanguinarine on human liver cytochrome P450 enzymes. Food Chem Toxicol 56:392–397
939. Yamaori S, Okamoto Y, Yamamoto I, Watanabe K (2011) Cannabidiol, a major phytocannabinoid, as a potent atypical inhibitor for CYP2D6. Drug Metab Dispos 39:2049–2056
940. Oates NS, Shah RR, Idle JR, Smith RL (1983) Influence of oxidation polymorphism on phenformin kinetics and dynamics. Clin Pharmacol Ther 34:827–834
941. Oates NS, Shah RR, Drury PL, Idle JR, Smith RL (1982) Captopril-induced agranulocytosis associated with an impairment of debrisoquine hydroxylation. Br J Clin Pharmacol 14:601P
942. Rau T, Heide R, Bergmann K, Wuttke H, Werner U, Feifel N, Eschenhagen T (2002) Effect of the *CYP2D6* genotype on metoprolol metabolism persists during long-term treatment. Pharmacogenetics 12:465–472
943. Dorne JL, Walton K, Slob W, Renwick AG (2002) Human variability in polymorphic CYP2D6 metabolism: is the kinetic default uncertainty factor adequate? Food Chem Toxicol 40:1633–1656

944. Chou WH, Yan FX, de Leon J, Barnhill J, Rogers T, Cronin M, Pho M, Xiao V, Ryder TB, Liu WW, Teiling C, Wedlund PJ (2000) Extension of a pilot study: impact from the cytochrome P450 2D6 polymorphism on outcome and costs associated with severe mental illness. J Clin Psychopharmacol 20:246–251
945. Dahl ML (2002) Cytochrome P450 phenotyping/genotyping in patients receiving antipsychotics: useful aid to prescribing? Clin Pharmacokinet 41:453–470
946. Scolnick EM (2002) Discovery and development of antidepressants: a perspective from a pharmaceutical discovery company. Biol Psychiatry 52:154–156
947. Zhang W, Roederer MW, Chen WQ, Fan L, Zhou HH (2012) Pharmacogenetics of drugs withdrawn from the market. Pharmacogenomics 13:223–231
948. Berm EJ, Risselada AJ, Mulder H, Hak E, Wilffert B (2013) Phenoconversion of cytochrome P450 2D6: the need for identifying the intermediate metabolizer genotype. J Clin Psychiatry 74:1025
949. Pilgrim JL, Ruiz Y, Gesteira A, Cruz R, Gerostamoulos D, Carracedo A, Drummer OH (2012) Characterization of single nucleotide polymorphisms of cytochrome P450 in an Australian deceased sample. Curr Drug Metab 13:679–692
950. Elkalioubie A, Allorge D, Robriquet L, Wiart JF, Garat A, Broly F, Fourrier F (2011) Near-fatal tramadol cardiotoxicity in a CYP2D6 ultrarapid metabolizer. Eur J Clin Pharmacol 67:855–858
951. Berry D (2013) CYP2D6 genotyping and the use of tamoxifen in breast cancer. J Natl Cancer Inst 105:1267–1269
952. Province MA, Goetz MP, Brauch H, Flockhart DA, Hebert JM, Whaley R, Suman VJ, Schroth W, Winter S, Zembutsu H, Mushiroda T, Newman WG, Lee MT, Ambrosone CB, Beckmann MW, Choi JY, Dieudonne AS, Fasching PA, Ferraldeschi R, Gong L, Haschke-Becher E, Howell A, Jordan LB, Hamann U, Kiyotani K, Krippl P, Lambrechts D, Latif A, Langsenlehner U, Lorizio W, Neven P, Nguyen AT, Park BW, Purdie CA, Quinlan P, Renner W, Schmidt M, Schwab M, Shin JG, Stingl JC, Wegman P, Wingren S, Wu AH, Ziv E, Zirpoli G, Thompson AM, Jordan VC, Nakamura Y, Altman RB, Ames MM, Weinshilboum RM, Eichelbaum M, Ingle JN, Klein TE (2014) CYP2D6 genotype and adjuvant tamoxifen: meta-analysis of heterogeneous study populations. Clin Pharmacol Ther 95:216–227
953. Lu Y, Peng Q, Zeng Z, Wang J, Deng Y, Xie L, Mo C, Zeng J, Qin X, Li S (2014) CYP2D6 phenotypes and Parkinson's disease risk: a meta-analysis. J Neurol Sci 336:161–168
954. Jung JA, Lim HS (2014) Association between CYP2D6 genotypes and the clinical outcomes of adjuvant tamoxifen for breast cancer: a meta-analysis. Pharmacogenomics 15:49–60
955. Caporaso N, Hayes RB, Dosemeci M, Hoover R, Ayesh R, Hetzel M, Idle J (1989) Lung cancer risk, occupational exposure, and the debrisoquine metabolic phenotype. Cancer Res 49:3675–3679
956. Bouchardy C, Benhamou S, Dayer P (1996) The effect of tobacco on lung cancer risk depends on CYP2D6 activity. Cancer Res 56:251–253
957. Shaw GL, Falk RT, Frame JN, Weiffenbach B, Nesbitt JV, Pass HI, Caporaso NE, Moir DT, Tucker MA (1998) Genetic polymorphism of *CYP2D6* and lung cancer risk. Cancer Epidemiol Biomarkers Prev 7:215–219
958. Rostami-Hodjegan A, Lennard MS, Woods HF, Tucker GT (1998) Meta-analysis of studies of the CYP2D6 polymorphism in relation to lung cancer and Parkinson's disease. Pharmacogenetics 8:227–238
959. LegrandAndreoletti M, Stucker I, Marez D, Galais P, Cosme J, Sabbagh N, Spire C, Cenee S, Lafitte JJ, Beaune P, Broly F (1998) Cytochrome P450 CYP2D6 gene polymorphism and lung cancer susceptibility in Caucasians. Pharmacogenetics 8:7–14
960. Christensen PM, G*tzsche PC, Brøsen K (1997) The sparteine/debrisoquine (CYP2D6) oxidation polymorphism and the risk of lung cancer: a meta-analysis. Eur J Clin Pharmacol 51:389–393
961. Fleming CM, Kaisary A, Wilkinson GR, Smith P, Branch RA (1992) The ability to 4-hydroxylate debrisoquine is related to recurrence of bladder cancer. Pharmacogenetics 2:128–134
962. Worrall SF, Corrigan M, High A, Starr D, Matthias C, Wolf CR, Jones PW, Hand P, Gilford J, Farrell WE, Hoban P, Fryer AA, Strange RC (1998) Susceptibility and outcome in oral cancer: preliminary data showing an association with polymorphism in cytochrome P450 CYP2D6. Pharmacogenetics 8:433–439
963. Barbeau A, Roy M, Paris S, Cloutier T, Plasse L, Poirier J (1985) Ecogenetics of Parkinson's disease: 4-hydroxylation of debrisoquine. Lancet ii:1213–1215
964. Armstrong M, Daly AK, Cholerton S, Bateman DN, Idle JR (1992) Mutant debrisoquine hydroxylation genes in Parkinson's disease. Lancet 339:1017–1018
965. Harhangi BS, Oostra BA, Heutink P, van Duijn CM, Hofman A, Breteler MM (2001) CYP2D6 polymorphism in Parkinson's disease: the Rotterdam study. Mov Disord 16:290–293
966. Allam MF, Serrano del Castillo A, Fernandez-Crehuet Navajas R (2002) Smoking and Parkinson's disease: explanatory hypothesis. Int J Neurosci 112:851–854
967. Zanger UM, Hauri HP, Loeper J, Homberg JC, Meyer UA (1988) Antibodies against human cytochrome P-450$_{dbl}$ in autoimmune hepatitis type II. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 85:8256–2860
968. Manns MP (1991) Cytochrome P450 enzymes as human autoantigens. Immunol Res 10:503–507
969. Manns MP, Griffin KJ, Sullivan KF, Johnson EF (1991) LKM-1 autoantibodies recognize a short linear sequence in P450IID6, a cytochrome P-450 monooxygenase. J Clin Invest 88:1370–1378

970. Loeper J, Descatoire V, Maurice M, Beaune P, Belghiti J, Houssin D, Ballet F, Feldmann G, Guengerich FP, Pessayre D (1993) Cytochromes P-450 in human hepatocyte plasma membrane: recognition by several autoantibodies. Gastroenterology 104:203–216
971. Vergani D (2000) LKM antibody: getting in some target practice. Gut 46:449–450
972. Vitozzi S, Lapierre P, Djilali-Saiah I, Alvarez F (2002) Autoantibody detection in type 2 autoimmune hepatitis using a chimerarecombinant protein. J Immunol Methods 262:103–110
973. Nolte W, Polzien F, Sattler B, Ramadori G, Hartmann H (1995) Recurrent episodes of acute hepatitis associated with LKM-1 (cytochrome P450 2D6) antibodies in identical twin brothers. J Hepatol 23:734–739
974. Sicras-Mainar A, Guijarro P, Armada B, Blanca-Tamayo M, Navarro-Artieda R (2014) Influence of combinations of drugs that act on the CYP2D6 metabolic pathway in the treatment of major depressive disorder: a population-based study. Eur Psychiatry 29:331–337. doi:10.1016/j.eurpsy.2013.10.002
975. Bertilsson L (2010) CYP2D6, serotonin, and suicide—a relationship? Clin Pharmacol Ther 88:304–305
976. Gan SH, Ismail R, Wan Adnan WA, Zulmi W, Kumaraswamy N, Larmie ET (2004) Relationship between type A and B personality and debrisoquine hydroxylation capacity. Br J Clin Pharmacol 57:785–789
977. Orme-Johnson WH, Ziegler DM (1965) Alcohol mixed function oxidase activity of mammalian liver micoromes. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 21:78–82
978. Lieber CS, DeCarli LM (1970) Hepatic microsomal ethanol oxidizing system: In vitro chracteristics and adaptive properties in vivo. J Biol Chem 245:2505–2512
979. Teschke R, Hasumura Y, Lieber CS (1974) Hepatic microsomal ethanol-oxidizing system: solubilization, isolation and characterization. Arch Biochem Biophys 163:404–415
980. Ryan DE, Ramanathan L, Iida S, Thomas PE, Haniu M, Shively JE, Lieber CS, Levin W (1985) Characterization of a major form of rat hepatic microsomal cytochrome P-450 induced by isoniazid. J Biol Chem 260:6385–6393
981. Umeno M, McBride OW, Yang C-S, Gelboin HV, Gonzalez FJ (1988) Human ethanol-inducible P450IIE1: complete gene sequence, promoter characterization, chromosomemapping, and cDNA-directed expression. Biochemistry 27:9006–9013
982. Seibert C, Davidson BR, Fuller BJ, Patterson LH, Griffiths WJ, Wang Y (2009) Multiple-approaches to the identification and quantification of cytochromes P450 in human liver tissue by mass spectrometry. J Proteome Res 8:1672–1681
983. Guengerich FP, Turvy CG (1991) Comparison of levels of several human microsomal cytochrome P-450 enzymes and epoxide hydrolasein normal and disease states using immunochemical analysis of surgical liver samples. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 256:1189–1194
984. Vieira I, Sonnier M, Cresteil T (1996) Developmental expression of *CYP2E1* in the human liver: hypermethylation control of gene expression during the neonatal period. Eur J Biochem 238:476–483
985. Johnsrud EK, Koukouritaki SB, Divakaran K, Brunengraber LL, Hines RN, McCarver DG (2003) Human hepatic CYP2E1 expression during development. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 307:402–407
986. Warner M, Gustafsson JA (1994) Effect of ethanol on cytochrome P450 in the rat brain. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 91:1019–1023
987. Upadhya SC, Tirumalai PS, Boyd MR, Mori T, Ravindranath V (2000) Cytochrome P4502E (CYP2E) in brain: constitutive expression, induction by ethanol and localization by fluorescence *in Situ* hybridization. Arch Biochem Biophys 373:23–34
988. Kazakoff K, Iversen P, Lawson T, Baron J, Guengerich FP, Pour PM (1994) Involvement of cytochrome P450 2E1-like isoform in the activation of N-nitrosobis(2-oxopropyl)amine in the rat nasal mucosa. Eur J Cancer B Oral Oncol 30B:179–185
989. Norton ID, Apte MV, Haber PS, McCaughan GW, Pirola RC, Wilson JS (1998) Cytochrome P4502E1 is present in rat pancreas and is induced by chronic ethanol administration. Gut 42:426–430
990. Larson JR, Coon MJ, Porter TD (1991) Purification and properties of a shortened form of cytochrome P-450 2E1: deletion of the NH_2-terminal membrane-insertion signal peptide does not alter the catalytic activities. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 88:9141–9145
991. Gillam EMJ, Guo Z, Guengerich FP (1994) Expression of modified human cytochrome P450 2E1 in *Escherichia coli*, purification, and spectral and catalytic properties. Arch Biochem Biophys 312:59–66
992. Neve EPA, Ingelman-Sundberg M (1999) A soluble NH_2-terminally truncated catalytically active form of rat cytochrome P450 2E1 targeted to liver mitochondria. FEBS Lett 460:309–314
993. Robin MA, Anandatheerthavarada HK, Fang JK, Cudic M, Otvos L, Avadhani NG (2001) Mitochondrial targeted cytochrome P450 2E1 (P450 MT5) contains an intact N-terminus and requires mitochondrial specific electron transferproteins for activity. J Biol Chem 276:24680–24689
994. Robin MA, Anandatheerthavarada HK, Biswas G, Sepuri NB, Gordon DM, Pain D, Avadhani NG (2002) Bimodal targeting of microsomal CYP2E1 to mitochondria through activation of an N-terminal chimeric signal by cAMP-mediated phosphorylation. J Biol Chem 277:40583–40593
995. Neve EP, Ingelman-Sundberg M (2000) Molecular basis for the transport of cytochrome P450 2E1 to the plasma membrane. J Biol Chem 275:17130–17135

996. Knockaert L, Fromenty B, Robin MA (2011) Mechanisms of mitochondrial targeting of cytochrome P450 2E1: physiopathological role in liver injury and obesity. FEBS J 278:4252–4260
997. Bansal S, Anandatheerthavarada HK, Prabu GK, Milne GL, Martin MV, Guengerich FP, Avadhani NG (2013) Human cytochrome P450 2E1 mutations that alter mitochondrial targeting efficiency and susceptibility to ethanol-induced toxicity in cellular models. J Biol Chem 288:12627–12644
998. Thomas PE, Bandiera S, Maines SL, Ryan DE, Levin W (1987) Regulation of cytochrome P-450j, a high-affinity *N*-nitrosodimethylamine demethylase, in rat hepatic microsomes. Biochemistry 26:2280–2289
999. Koop DR, Tierney DJ (1990) Multiple mechanisms in the regulation of ethanol-inducible cytochrome P450IIE1. Bioessays 12:429–435
1000. Woodcroft KJ, Novak RF (1999) The role of phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase, Src kinase, and protein kinase A signaling pathways in insulin and glucagon regulation of CYP2E1 expression. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 266:304–307
1001. Siewert E, Bort R, Kluge R, Heinrich PC, Castell J, Jover R (2000) Hepatic cytochrome P450 down-regulation during aseptic inflammation in the mouse is interleukin 6 dependent. Hepatology 32:49–55
1002. Lagadic-Gossmann D, Lerche C, Rissel M, Joannard F, Galisteo M, Guillouzo A, Corcos L (2000) The induction of the human hepatic CYP2E1 gene by interleukin 4 is transcriptional and regulated by protein kinase C. Cell Biol Toxicol 16:221–233
1003. Hakkola J, Hu Y, Ingelman-Sundberg M (2003) Mechanisms of down-regulation of CYP2E1 expression by inflammatory cytokines in rat hepatoma cells. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 304:1048–1054
1004. Kim SG, Novak RF (1990) Induction of rat hepatic P450IIE1 (CYP 2E1) by pyridine: evidence for a role of protein synthesis in the absence of transcriptional activation. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 166:1072–1079
1005. Roberts BJ, Song BJ, Soh Y, Park SS, Shoaf SE (1995) Ethanol induces CYP2E1 by protein stabilization: role of ubiquitin conjugation in the rapid degradation of CYP2E1. J Biol Chem 270:29632–29635
1006. Yang MX, Cederbaum AI (1997) Characterization of cytochrome P4502E1 turnover in transfected HepG2 cells expressing human CYP2E1. Arch Biochem Biophys 341:25–33
1007. Emery MG, Jubert C, Thummel KE, Kharasch ED (1999) Duration of cytochrome P-450 2E1 (CYP2E1) inhibition and estimation of functional CYP2E1 enzyme half-life after single-dose disulfiram administration in humans. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 291:213–219
1008. Mohri T, Nakajima M, Fukami T, Takamiya M, Aoki Y, Yokoi T (2010) Human CYP2E1 is regulated by miR-378. Biochem Pharmacol 79:1045–1052
1009. Daly AK (2012) Genetic polymorphisms affecting drug metabolism: recent advances and clinical aspects. Adv Pharmacol 63:137–167
1010. Hanioka N, Tanaka-Kagawa T, Miyata Y, Matsushima E, Makino Y, Ohno A, Yoda R, Jinno H, Ando M (2003) Functional characterization of three human cytochrome P450 2E1 variants with amino acid substitutions. Xenobiotica 33:575–586
1011. Watanabe J, Hayashi S, Kawajiri K (1994) Different regulation and expression of the human CYP2E1 gene due to the *Rsa*I polymorphism in the 5′-flanking region. J Biochem (Tokyo) 116:321–326
1012. Fairbrother KS, Grove J, de Waziers I, Steimel DT, Day CP, Crespi CL, Daly AK (1998) Detection and characterization of novel polymorphisms in the *CYP2E1* gene. Pharmacogenetics 8:543–552
1013. Fritsche E, Pittman GS, Bell DA (2000) Localization, sequence analysis, and ethnic distribution of a 96-bp insertion in the promoter of the human CYP2E1 gene. Mutat Res 432:1–5
1014. Powell H, Kitteringham NR, Pirmohamed M, Smith DA, Park BK (1998) Expression of cytochrome P4502E1 in human liver: assessment by mRNA, genotype and phenotype. Pharmacogenetics 8:411–421
1015. Inoue K, Yamazaki H, Shimada T (2000) Characterization of liver microsomal 7-ethoxycoumarin O-deethylation and chlorzoxazone 6-hydroxylation activities in Japanese and Caucasian subjects genotyped for CYP2E1 gene. Arch Toxicol 74:372–378
1016. O'Shea D, Davis SN, Kim RB, Wilkinson GR (1994) Effect of fasting and obesity in humans on the 6-hydroxylation of chloroxazone: a putative probe of CYP2E1 activity. Clin Pharmacol Ther 56:359–367
1017. Koop DR, Casazza JP (1985) Identification of ethanol-inducible P-450 isozyme 3a as the acetone and acetol monooxygenase of rabbit microsomes. J Biol Chem 260:13607–13612
1018. Bondoc FY, Bao Z, Hu WY, Gonzalez FJ, Wang Y, Yang CS, Hong JY (1999) Acetone catabolism by cytochrome P450 2E1: studies with CYP2E1-null mice. Biochem Pharmacol 105:83–88
1019. Kashiwagi T, Ji S, Lemasters JJ, Thurman RG (1982) Rates of alcohol dehydrogenase-dependent ethanol metabolism in periportal and pericentral regions of the perfused rat liver. Mol Pharmacol 21:438–443
1020. Crabb DW, Liangpunsakul S (2007) Acetaldehyde generating enzyme systems: roles of alcohol dehydrogenase, CYP2E1 and catalase, and speculations on the role of other enzymes and processes. Novartis Found Sympos 285:4–16
1021. Hamitouche S, Poupon J, Dreano Y, Amet Y, Lucas D (2006) Ethanol oxidation into acetaldehyde by 16 recombinant human cytochrome P450 iso-

forms: role of CYP2C isoforms in human liver microsomes. Toxicol Lett 167:221–230
1022. Kono H, Bradford BU, Yin M, Sulik KK, Koop DR, Peters JM, Gonzalez FJ, McDonald T, Dikalova A, Kadiiska MB, Mason RP, Thurman RG (1999) CYP2E1 is not involved in early alcohol-induced liver injury. Am J Physiol 277:G1259–G1267
1023. Terelius Y, Norsten-Höög C, Cronholm T, Ingelman-Sundberg M (1991) Acetaldehyde as a substrate for ethanol-inducible cytochrome P450 (CYP2E1). Biochem Biophys Res Commun 179:689–694
1024. Kunitoh S, Imaoka S, Hiroi T, Yabusaki Y, Monna T, Funae Y (1997) Acetaldehyde as well as ethanol is metabolized by human CYP2E1. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 280:527–532
1025. Bell-Parikh LC, Guengerich FP (1999) Kinetics of cytochrome P450 2E1-catalyzed oxidation of ethanol to acetic acid via acetaldehyde. J Biol Chem 274:23833–23840
1026. Tassaneeyakul W, Veronese ME, Birkett DJ, Gonzalez FJ, Miners JO (1993) Validation of 4-nitrophenol as an *in vitro* substrate probe for human liver CYP2E1 using cDNA expression and microsomal kinetic techniques. Biochem Pharmacol 46:1975–1981
1027. Peter R, Bocker R, Beaune PH, Iwasaki M, Guengerich FP, Yang CS (1990) Hydroxylation of chlorzoxazone as a specific probe for human liver cytochrome P-450IIE1. Chem Res Toxicol 3:566–573
1028. Yamazaki H, Guo Z, Guengerich FP (1995) Selectivity of cytochrome P4502E1 in chlorzoxazone 6-hydroxylation. Drug Metab Dispos 23:438–440
1029. Preussmann R, Stewart BW (1984) *N*-Nitroso carcinogens. In: Searle CE (ed) Chemical carcinogens, vol 2, 2nd edn. American Chemical Society, Washington, DC, pp 643–828
1030. Argus MF, Arcos JC, Pastor KM, Wu BC, Venkatesan N (1976) Dimethylnitrosamine-demethylase: absence of increased enzyme catabolism and multiplicity of effector sites in repression. Hemoprotein involvement. Chem-Biol Interact 13:127–140
1031. Lake BG, Heading CE, Phillips JC, Gangolli SD, Lloyd AG (1974) Some studies on the metabolism in vitro of dimethylnitrosamine by rat liver. Biochem Soc Trans 2:610–612
1032. Levin W, Thomas PE, Oldfield N, Ryan DE (1986) *N*-Demethylation of *N*-nitrosodimethylamine catalyzed by purified rat hepatic microsomal cytochrome P-450: isozyme specificityand role of cytochrome b_5. Arch Biochem Biophys 248:158–165
1033. Wrighton SA, Thomas PE, Molowa DT, Haniu M, Shively JE, Maines SL, Watkins PB, Parker G, Mendez-Picon G, Levin W, Guzelian PS (1986) Characterization of ethanol-inducible human liver *N*-nitrosodimethylamine demethylase. Biochemistry 25:6731–6735
1034. Bastien MC, Villeneuve JP (1998) Characterization of cytochrome P450 2E1 activity by the [^{14}C] nitrosodimethylamine breath test. Can J Physiol Pharmacol 76:756–763
1035. Chowdhury G, Calcutt MW, Nagy LD, Guengerich FP (2012) Oxidation of methyl and ethyl nitrosamines by cytochrome P450 2E1 and 2B1. Biochemistry 51:9995–10007
1036. Raucy JL, Kraner JC, Lasker JM (1993) Bioactivation of halogenated hydrocarbons by cytochrome P4502E1. CRC Crit Rev Toxicol 23:1–20
1037. Hong JY, Yang CS, Lee M, Wang YY, Huang W, Tan Y, Patten CJ, Bondoc FY (1997) Role of cytochromes P450 in the metabolism of methyl *tert*-butyl ether in human livers. Arch Toxicol 71:266–269
1038. Wang H, Chanas B, Ghanayem BI (2002) Cytochrome P450 2E1 (CYP2E1) is essential for acrylonitrile metabolism to cyanide: comparative studies using CYP2E1-null and wild-type mice. Drug Metab Dispos 30:911–917
1039. Hoffler U, El-Masri HA, Ghanayem BI (2003) Cytochrome P450 2E1 (CYP2E1) is the principal enzyme responsible for urethane metabolism: comparative studies using CYP2E1-null and wild-type mice. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 305:557–564
1040. Clarke SE, Baldwin SJ, Bloomer JC, Ayrton AD, Sozio RS, Chenery RJ (1994) Lauric acid as a model substrate for the simultaneous determination of cytochrome P450 2E1 and 4A in hepatic microsomes. Chem Res Toxicol 7:836–842
1041. Castle PJ, Merdink JL, Okita JR, Wrighton SA, Okita RT (1995) Human liver lauric acid hydroxylase activities. Drug Metab Dispos 23:1037–1043
1042. Gillam EMJ, Aguinaldo AM, Notley LM, Kim D, Mundkowski RG, Volkov AA, Arnold FH, Soucek P, DeVoss JJ, Guengerich FP (1999) Formation of indigo by recombinant mammalian cytochrome P450. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 265:469–472
1043. Adachi J, Mori Y, Matsui S, Takigami H, Fujino J, Kitagawa H, Miller CA III, Kato T, Saeki K, Matsuda T (2001) Indirubin and indigo are potent aryl hydrocarbon receptor ligands present in human urine. J Biol Chem 276:31475–31478
1044. Spracklin DK, Hankins DC, Fisher JM, Thummel KE, Kharasch ED (1997) Cytochrome P450 2E1is the principal catalyst of human oxidative halothane metabolism in vitro. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 281:400–411
1045. Kharasch ED, Hankins DC, Cox K (1999) Clinical isoflurane metabolism by cytochrome P450 2E1. Anesthesiology 90:766–771
1046. Real AM, Hong S, Pissios P (2013) Nicotinamide N-oxidation by CYP2E1 in human liver microsomes. Drug Metab Dispos 41:550–553
1047. Bell LC, Guengerich FP (1997) Oxidation kinetics of ethanol by human cytochrome P450 2E1. Rate-limiting product release accounts for effects of isotopic hydrogen substitution and cytochrome b_5 on steady-state kinetics. J Biol Chem 272:29643–29651

1048. Chowdhury G, Calcutt MW, Guengerich FP (2010) Oxidation of *N*-nitrosoalkylamines by human cytochrome P450 2A6: sequential oxidation to aldehydes and carboxylic acids and analysis of reaction steps. J Biol Chem 285:8031–8044
1049. Guengerich FP, Bell LC, Okazaki O (1995) Interpretations of cytochrome P450 mechanisms from kinetic studies. Biochimie 77:573–580
1050. Guengerich FP, Sohl CD, Chowdhury G (2011) Multi-step oxidations catalyzed by cytochrome P450 enzymes: processive vs. distributive kinetics and the issue of carbonyl oxidation in chemical mechanisms. Arch Biochem Biophys 507:126–134
1051. Yamazaki H, Nakano M, Gillam EM, Bell LC, Guengerich FP, Shimada T (1996) Requirements for cytochrome b5 in the oxidation of 7-ethoxycoumarin, chlorzoxazone, aniline, and N-nitrosodimethylamine by recombinant cytochrome P450 2E1 and by human liver microsomes. Biochem Pharmacol 52:301–309
1052. Cooper MT, Porter TD (2001) Cytochrome b_5 coexpression increases the CYP2E1-dependent mutagenicity of dialkylnitrosamines in methyltransferase-deficient strains of *Salmonella typhimurium*. Mutat Res 484:61–68
1053. Schenkman JB, Jansson I (2003) The many roles of cytochrome b_5. Pharmacol Ther 97:139–152
1054. Collom SL, Laddusaw RM, Burch AM, Kuzmic P, Perry MD Jr, Miller GP (2008) CYP2E1 substrate inhibition. Mechanistic interpretation through an effector site for monocyclic compounds. J Biol Chem 283:3487–3496
1055. Yin H, Anders MW, Korzekwa KR, Higgins L, Thummel KE, Kharasch ED, Jones JP (1995) Designing safer chemicals: predicting the rates of metabolism of halogenated alkanes. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 92:11076–11080
1056. Lewis DF, Sams C, Loizou GD (2003) A quantitative structure-activity relationship analysis on a series of alkyl benzenes metabolized by human cytochrome P450 2E1. J Biochem Mol Toxicol 17:47–52
1057. Porubsky PR, Meneely KM, Scott EE (2008) Structures of human cytochrome P-450 2E1. Insights into the binding of inhibitors and both small molecular weight and fatty acid substrates. J Biol Chem 283:33698–33707
1058. Porubsky PR, Battaile KP, Scott EE (2010) Human cytochrome P450 2E1 structures with fatty acid analogs reveal a previously unobserved binding mode. J Biol Chem 285:22282–22290
1059. Yamazoe Y, Ito K, Yoshinari K (2011) Construction of a CYP2E1-template system for prediction of the metabolism on both site and preference order. Drug Metab Rev 43:409–439
1060. Smith SV, Koley AP, Dai R, Robinson RC, Leong H, Markowitz A, Friedman FK (2000) Conformational modulation of human cytochrome P450 2E1 by ethanol and other substrates: a CO flash photolysis study. Biochemistry 39:5731–5737
1061. Reitz RH, Mendrala AL, Guengerich FP (1989) In vitro metabolism of methylene chloride in human and animal tissues: use in physiologically based pharmacokinetic models. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 97:230–246
1062. Pernecky SJ, Porter TD, Coon MJ (1990) Expression of rabbit cytochrome P-450IIE2 in yeast and stabilization of the enzyme by 4-methylpyrazole. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 172:1331–1337
1063. Koop DR (1990) Inhibition of ethanol-inducible cytochrome P450IIE1 by 3-amino-1,2,4-triazole. Chem Res Toxicol 3:377–383
1064. Hultmark D, Sundh K, Johansson L, Arrhenius E (1979) Ethanol inhibition of vinyl chloride metabolism in isolated rat hepatocytes. Chem Biol Interact 25:1–6
1065. Wong LCK, Winston JM, Hong CB, Plotnick H (1982) Carcinogenicity and toxicity of 1,2-dibromoethane in the rat. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 63:155–165
1066. Kwak MK, Kim SG, Kwak JY, Novak RF, Kim ND (1994) Inhibition of cytochrome P450 2E1 expression by organosulfur compounds allylsulfide, allylmercaptan and allylmethylsulfide in rats. Biochem Pharmacol 47:531–539
1067. Nakajima M, Yoshida R, Shimada N, Yamazaki H, Yokoi T (2001) Inhibition and inactivation of human cytochrome P450 isoforms by phenethyl isothiocyanate. Drug Metab Dispos 29:1110–1113
1068. Pratt-Hyatt M, Lin HL, Hollenberg PF (2010) Mechanism-based inactivation of human CYP2E1 by diethyldithocarbamate. Drug Metab Dispos 38:2286–2292
1069. Harrelson JP, Stamper BD, Chapman JD, Goodlett DR, Nelson SD (2012) Covalent modification and time-dependent inhibition of human CYP2E1 by the *meta*-isomer of acetaminophen. Drug Metab Dispos 40:1460–1465
1070. Yoshigae Y, Sridar C, Kent UM, Hollenberg PF (2013) The inactivation of human CYP2E1 by phenethyl isothiocyanate, a naturally occurring chemopreventive agent, and its oxidative bioactivation. Drug Metab Dispos 41:858–869
1071. Lucas D, Farez C, Bardou LG, Vaisse J, Attali JR, Valensi P (1998) Cytochrome P450 2E1 activity in diabetic and obese patients as assessed by chlorzoxazone hydroxylation. Fundam Clin Pharmacol 12:553–558
1072. Le Marchand L, Wilkinson GR, Wilkens LR (1999) Genetic and dietary predictors of CYP2E1 activity: a phenotyping study in Hawaii Japanese using chlorzoxazone. Cancer Epidemiol Biomarkers Prev 8:495–500
1073. Morimoto M, Hagbjork AL, Nanji AA, Ingelman-Sundberg M, Lindros KO, Fu PC, Albano E, French SW (1993) Role of cytochrome P450 2E1 in alcoholic liver disease pathogenesis. Alcohol 10:459–464

1074. Morgan K, French SW, Morgan TR (2002) Production of a cytochrome P450 2E1 transgenic mouse and initial evaluation of alcoholic liver damage. Hepatology 36:122–134
1075. Koop DR, Klopfenstein B, Iimuro Y, Thurman RG (1997) Gadolinium chloride blocks alcohol-dependent liver toxicityin rats treated chronically with intragastric alcohol despite the induction of CYP2E1. Mol Pharmacol 51:944–950
1076. Lytton SD, Helander A, Zhang-Gouillon ZQ, Stokkeland K, Bordone R, Aricó S, Albano E, French SW, Ingelman-Sundberg M (1999) Autoantibodies against cytochromes P-450 2E1 and P-450 3A in alcoholics. Mol Pharmacol 55:223–233
1077. Clot P, Albano E, Eliasson E, Tabone M, Arico S, Israel Y, Moncada C, Ingelman-Sundberg M (1996) Cytochrome P450 2E1 hydroxyethyl radical adducts as the major antigen in autoantibody formation among alcoholics. Gastroenterology 111:206–216
1078. Bourdi M, Chen W, Peter RM, Martin JL, Buters JTM, Nelson SD, Pohl LR (1996) Human cytochrome P450 2E1 is a major autoantigen associated with halothane hepatitis. Chem Res Toxicol 9:1159–1166
1079. Hirvonen A, Husgafvel-Pursiainen K, Anttila S, Karjalainen A, Sorsa M, Vainio H (1992) Metabolic cytochrome P450 genotypes and assessment of individual susceptibility to lung cancer. Pharmacogenetics 2:259–263
1080. Ingelman-Sundberg M, Johansson I, Persson I, Yue QY, Dahl ML, Bertilsson L, Sjoqvist F (1992) Genetic polymorphism of cytochromes P450: interethnic differences and relationship to incidence of lung cancer. Pharmacogenetics 2:264–271
1081. Persson I, Johansson I, Bergling H, Dahl ML, Seidegård J, Rylander R, Rannug A, Högberg J, Ingelman-Sundberg M (1993) Genetic polymorphism of cytochrome P450 2E1 in a Swedish population: relationship to incidence of lung cancer. FEBS Lett 319:207–211
1082. London SJ, Daly AK, Cooper J, Carpenter CL, Navidi WC, Ding L, Idle JR (1996) Lung cancer risk in relation to the *CYP2E1 Rsa*I genetic polymorphism among African-Americans and Caucasians in Los Angeles County. Pharmacogenetics 6:151–158
1083. Kato S, Shields PG, Caporaso NE, Sugimura H, Trivers GE, Tucker MA, Trump BF, Weston A, Harris CC (1994) Analysis of cytochrome P450 2E1 genetic polymorphisms in relation to human lung cancer. Cancer Epidemiol Biomarkers Prev 3:515–518
1084. Itoga S, Nomura F, Makino Y, Tomonaga T, Shimada H, Ochiai T, Iizasa T, Baba M, Fujisawa T, Harada S (2002) Tandem repeat polymorphism of the CYP2E1 gene: an association study with esophageal cancer and lung cancer. Alcohol Clin Exp Res 26:15S–19S
1085. Bouchardy C, Hirvonen A, Coutelle C, Ward PJ, Dayer P, Benhamou S (2000) Role of alcohol dehydrogenase 3 and cytochrome P-4502E1 genotypes in susceptibility to cancers of the upper aerodigestive tract. Int J Cancer 87:734–740
1086. Liu S, Park JY, Schantz SP, Stern JC, Lazarus P (2001) Elucidation of CYP2E1 5′ regulatory RsaI/PstI allelic variants and their role in risk for oral cancer. Oral Oncol 37:437–445
1087. Kato S, Onda M, Matsukura N, Tokunaga A, Tajiri T, Kim DY, Tsuruta H, Matsuda N, Yamashita K, Shields PG (1995) Cytochrome P4502E1 (CYP2E1) genetic polymorphism in a case-control study of gastric cancer and liver disease. Pharmacogenetics 5:S141–S144
1088. Wong RH, Du CL, Wang JD, Chan CC, Luo JC, Cheng TJ (2002) XRCC1 and CYP2E1 polymorphisms as susceptibility factors of plasma mutant p53 protein and anti-p53 antibody expression in vinyl chloride monomer-exposed polyvinyl chloride workers. Cancer Epidemiol Biomarkers Prev 11:475–482
1089. Bolt HM, Roos PH, Thier R (2003) The cytochrome P-450 isoenzyme CYP2E1 in the biological processing of industrial chemicals: consequences for occupational and environmental medicine. Int Arch Occup Environ Health 76:174–185
1090. Hsieh HI, Chen PC, Wong RH, Wang JD, Yang PM, Cheng TJ (2007) Effect of the CYP2E1 genotype on vinyl chloride monomer-induced liver fibrosis among polyvinyl chloride workers. Toxicology 239:34–44
1091. Pohl HR, Scinicariello F (2011) The impact of CYP2E1 genetic variability on risk assessment of VOC mixtures. Regul Toxicol Pharmacol 59:364–374
1092. Lipscomb JC, Teuschler LK, Swartout J, Popken D, Cox T, Kedderis GL (2003) The impact of cytochrome P450 2E1-dependent metabolic variance on a risk-relevant pharmacokinetic outcome in humans. Risk Anal 23:1221–1238
1093. Wang Y, Yang H, Li L, Wang H, Zhang C, Yin G, Zhu B (2010) Association between CYP2E1 genetic polymorphisms and lung cancer risk: a meta-analysis. Eur J Cancer 46:758–764
1094. Lu D, Yu X, Du Y (2011) Meta-analyses of the effect of cytochrome P450 2E1 gene polymorphism on the risk of head and neck cancer. Mol Biol Rep 38:2409–2416
1095. Feng J, Pan X, Yu J, Chen Z, Xu H, El-Rifai W, Zhang G, Xu Z (2012) Functional PstI/RsaI polymorphism in CYP2E1 is associated with the development, progression and poor outcome of gastric cancer. PLoS One 7:e44478
1096. Zhuo W, Zhang L, Wang Y, Ling J, Zhu B, Chen Z (2012) CYP2E1 RsaI/PstI polymorphism and gastric cancer susceptibility: meta-analyses based on 24 case-control studies. PLoS One 7:e48265

1097. Qian J, Song Z, Lv Y, Huang X (2013) CYP2E1 T7632A and 9-bp insertion polymorphisms and colorectal cancer risk: a meta-analysis based on 4592 cases and 5918 controls. Tumour Biol 34:2225–2231
1098. Trafalis DT, Panteli ES, Grivas A, Tsigris C, Karamanakos PN (2010) CYP2E1 and risk of chemically mediated cancers. Expert Opin Drug Metab Toxicol 6:307–319
1099. Vidali M, Occhino G, Ivaldi A, Serino R, Moia S, Alchera E, Carini R, Rigamonti C, Sartori M, Albano E (2007) Detection of auto-antibodies against cytochrome P4502E1 (CYP2E1) in chronic hepatitis C. J Hepatol 46:605–612
1100. Rigamonti C, Vidali M, Donato MF, Sutti S, Occhino G, Ivaldi A, Arosio E, Agnelli F, Rossi G, Colombo M, Albano E (2009) Serum autoantibodies against cytochrome P450 2E1 (CYP2E1) predict severity of necroinflammation of recurrent hepatitis C. Am J Transplant 9:601–609
1101. Wu D, Cederbaum AI (2005) Oxidative stress mediated toxicity exerted by ethanol-inducible CYP2E1. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 207:70–76
1102. Cederbaum A (2009) Nrf2 and antioxidant defense against CYP2E1 toxicity. Expert Opin Drug Metab Toxicol 5:1223–1244
1103. Cederbaum AI (2010) Role of CYP2E1 in ethanol-induced oxidant stress, fatty liver and hepatotoxicity. Dig Dis 28:802–811
1104. Wang X, Wu D, Yang L, Gan L, Cederbaum AI (2013) Cytochrome P450 2E1potentiates ethanol induction of hypoxia and HIF-1α in vivo. Free Radic Biol Med 63:175–186
1105. Ekström G, Ingelman-Sundberg M (1989) Rat liver microsomal NADPH-supported oxidase activity and lipid peroxidation dependent on ethanol-inducible cytochrome P-450 (P-450IIE1). Biochem Pharmacol 38:1313–1319
1106. Nieto N, Friedman SL, Greenwel P, Cederbaum AI (1999) CYP2E1-mediated oxidative stress induces collagen type I expression in rat hepatic stellate cells. Hepatology 30:987–996
1107. Cederbaum AI, Wu D, Mari M, Bai J (2001) CYP2E1-dependent toxicity and oxidative stress in HepG2 cells. Free Radic Biol Med 31:1539–1543
1108. Zhang W, Lu D, Dong W, Zhang L, Zhang X, Quan X, Ma C, Lian H, Zhang L (2011) Expression of CYP2E1 increases oxidative stress and induces apoptosis of cardiomyocytes in transgenic mice. FEBS J 278:1484–1492
1109. Lu D, Ma Y, Zhang W, Bao D, Dong W, Lian H, Huang L, Zhang L (2012) Knockdown of cytochrome P450 2E1 inhibits oxidative stress and apoptosis in the cTnT(R141W) dilated cardiomyopathy transgenic mice. Hypertension 60:81–89
1110. Kadiiska MB, Gladen BC, Baird DD, Graham LB, Parker CE, Ames BN, Basu S, Fitzgerald GA, Lawson JA, Marnett LJ, Morrow JD, Murray DM, Plastaras J, Roberts LJ 2nd, Rokach J, Shigenaga MK, Sun J, Walter PB, Tomer KB, Barrett JC, Mason RP (2005) Biomarkers of oxidative stress study III. Effects of the nonsteroidal anti-inflammatory agents indomethacin and meclofenamic acid on measurements of oxidative products of lipids in CCl_4 poisoning. Free Radic Biol Med 38:711–718
1111. Dostalek M, Brooks JD, Hardy KD, Milne GL, Moore MM, Sharma S, Morrow JD, Guengerich FP (2007) In vivo oxidative damage in rats is associated with barbiturate response but not other cytochrome P450 inducers. Mol Pharmacol 72:1419–1424
1112. Dostalek M, Hardy KD, Milne GL, Morrow JD, Chen C, Gonzalez FJ, Gu J, Ding X, Johnson DA, Johnson JA, Martin MV, Guengerich FP (2008) Development of oxidative stress by cytochrome P450 induction in rodents is selective for barbiturates and related to loss of pyridine nucleotide-dependent protective systems. J Biol Chem 283:17147–17157
1113. Daly AK (2013) Relevance of CYP2E1 to non-alcoholic fatty liver disease. Subcell Biochem 67:165–175
1114. Nhamburo PT, Kimura S, McBride OW, Kozak CA, Gelboin HV, Gonzalez FJ (1990) The human CYP2F gene subfamily: identification of a cDNA encoding a new cytochrome P450, cDNA-directed expression, and chromosomemapping. Biochemistry 29:5491–5499
1115. Zhang X, Zhang QY, Liu D, Su T, Weng Y, Ling G, Chen Y, Gu J, Schilling B, Ding X (2005) Expression of cytochrome P450 and other biotransformation genes in fetal and adult human nasal mucosa. Drug Metab Dispos 33:1423–1428
1116. Carr BA, Wan J, Hines RN, Yost GS (2003) Characterization of the human lung *CYP2F1* gene and identification of a novel lung-specific binding motif. J Biol Chem 278:15473–15483
1117. Wan J, Carr BA, Cutler NS, Lanza DL, Hines RN, Yost GS (2005) Sp1 and Sp3 regulate basal transcription of the human CYP2F1 gene. Drug Metab Dispos 33:1244–1253
1118. Weems JM, Yost GS (2010) 3-Methylindole metabolites induce lung CYP1A1 and CYP2F1 enzymes by AhR and non-AhR mechanisms, respectively. Chem Res Toxicol 23:696–704
1119. Tournel G, Cauffiez C, Billaut-Laden I, Allorge D, Chevalier D, Bonnifet F, Mensier E, Lafitte JJ, Lhermitte M, Broly F, Lo-Guidice JM (2007) Molecular analysis of the CYP2F1 gene: identification of a frequent non-functional allelic variant. Mutat Res 617:79–89
1120. Tournel G, Cauffiez C, Leclerc J, Billaut-Laden I, Allorge D, Chevalier D, Migot-Nabias F, Kenani A, Broly F, Lo-Guidice J (2007) CYP2F1 genetic polymorphism: identification of interethnic variations. Xenobiotica 37:1433–1438
1121. Czerwinski M, McLemore TL, Philpot RM, Nhamburo PT, Korzekwa K, Gelboin HV, Gonzalez FJ (1991) Metabolic activation of 4-ipomeanol

by complementary DNA-expressed human cytochromes P-450: evidence for species-specific metabolism. Cancer Res 51:4636–4638
1122. Thornton-Manning JR, Ruangyuttikarn W, Gonzalez FJ, Yost GS (1991) Metabolic activation of the pneumotoxin, 3-methylindole, by vaccinia-expressed cytochrome P450s. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 181:100–107
1123. Thornton-Manning J, Appleton ML, Gonzalez FJ, Yost GS (1996) Metabolism of 3-methylindole by vaccinia-expressed P450 enzymes: correlation of 3-methyleneindolenine formation and protein-binding. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 276:21–29
1124. Nakajima T, Elovaara E, Gonzalez FJ, Gelboin HV, Raunio H, Pelkonen O, Vainio H, Aoyama T (1994) Styrene metabolism by cDNA-expressed human hepatic and pulmonary cytochromes P450. Chem Res Toxicol 7:891–896
1125. Lanza DL, Code E, Crespi CL, Gonzalez FJ, Yost GS (1999) Specific dehydrogenation of 3-methylindole and epoxidation of naphthalene by recombinant human CYP2F1 expressed in lymphoblastoid cells. Drug Metab Dispos 27:798–803
1126. Lewis DF, Ito Y, Lake BG (2009) Molecular modelling of CYP2F substrates: comparison of naphthalene metabolism by human, rat and mouse CYP2F subfamily enzymes. Drug Metab Drug Interact 24:229–257
1127. Kartha JS, Yost GS (2008) Mechanism-based inactivation of lung-selective cytochrome P450 CYP2F enzymes. Drug Metab Dispos 36:155–162
1128. Wu S, Moomaw CR, Tomer KB, Falck JR, Zeldin DC (1996) Molecular cloning and expression of CYP2J2, a human cytochrome P450 arachidonic acid epoxygenase highly expressed in heart. J Biol Chem 271:3460–3468
1129. Evangelista EA, Kaspera R, Mokadam NA, Jones JP 3rd, Totah RA (2013) Activity, inhibition, and induction of cytochrome P450 2J2 in adult human primary cardiomyocytes. Drug Metab Dispos 41:2087–2094
1130. Xu M, Ju W, Hao H, Wang G, Li P (2013) Cytochrome P450 2J2: distribution, function, regulation, genetic polymorphisms and clinical significance. Drug Metab Rev 45:311–352
1131. Zeldin DC, Foley J, Ma J, Boyle JE, Pascual JM, Moomaw CR, Tomer KB, Steenbergen C, Wu S (1996) CYP2J subfamily P450s in the lung: expression, localization, and potential functional significance. Mol Pharmacol 50:1111–1117
1132. Zeldin DC, Foley J, Goldsworthy SM, Cook ME, Boyle JE, Ma J, Moomaw CR, Tomer KB, Steenbergen C, Wu S (1997) CYP2J subfamily cytochrome P450s in the gastrointestinal tract: expression, localization, and potential functional significance. Mol Pharmacol 51:931–943
1133. Zeldin DC, Foley J, Boyle JE, Moomaw CR, Tomer KB, Parker C, Steenbergen C, Wu S (1997) Predominant expression of an arachidonate epoxygenase in islets of Langerhans cells in human and rat pancreas. Endocrinology 138:1338–1346
1134. Bylund J, Finnstrom N, Oliw EH (1999) Gene expression of a novel cytochrome P450 of the CYP4F subfamily in human seminal vesicles. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 261:169–174
1135. Hukkanen J, Pelkonen O, Hakkola J, Raunio H (2002) Expression and regulation of xenobiotic-metabolizing cytochrome P450 (CYP) enzymes in human lung. Crit Rev Toxicol 32:391–411
1136. Nakayama K, Nitto T, Inoue T, Node K (2008) Expression of the cytochrome P450 epoxygenase CYP2J2 in human monocytic leukocytes. Life Sci 83:339–345
1137. Gaedigk A, Baker DW, Totah RA, Gaedigk R, Pearce RE, Vyhlidal CA, Zeldin DC, Leeder JS (2006) Variability of CYP2J2 expression in human fetal tissues. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 319:523–532
1138. Lee AC, Murray M (2010) Up-regulation of human CYP2J2 in HepG2 cells by butylated hydroxyanisole is mediated by c-Jun and Nrf2. Mol Pharmacol 77:987–994
1139. Chen F, Chen C, Yang S, Gong W, Wang Y, Cianflone K, Tang J, Wang DW (2012) Let-7b inhibits human cancer phenotype by targeting cytochrome P450 epoxygenase 2J2. PLoS One 7:e39197
1140. Marden NY, Murray M (2005) Characterization of a c-Jun-responsive module in the 5′-flank of the human CYP2J2 gene that regulates transactivation. Biochem J 391:631–640
1141. Lee SS, Jeong HE, Liu KH, Ryu JY, Moon T, Yoon CN, Oh SJ, Yun CH, Shin JG (2005) Identification and functional characterization of novel CYP2J2 variants: G312R variant causes loss of enzyme catalytic activity. Pharmacogenet Genomics 15:105–113
1142. Yamazaki H, Okayama A, Imai N, Guengerich FP, Shimizu M (2006) Inter-individual variation of cytochrome P4502J2 expression and catalytic activities in liver microsomes from Japanese and Caucasian populations. Xenobiotica 36:1201–1209
1143. Pucci L, Lucchesi D, Chirulli V, Penno G, Johansson I, Gervasi P, Del Prato S, Longo V (2003) Cytochrome P450 2J2 polymorphism in healthy Caucasians and those with diabetesmellitus. Am J Pharmacogenom 3:355–358
1144. King LM, Gainer JV, David GL, Dai D, Goldstein JA, Brown NJ, Zeldin DC (2005) Single nucleotide polymorphisms in the CYP2J2 and CYP2C8 genes and the risk of hypertension. Pharmacogenet Genomics 15:7–13
1145. Dreisbach AW, Japa S, Sigel A, Parenti MB, Hess AE, Srinouanprachanh SL, Rettie AE, Kim H, Farin FM, Hamm LL, Lertora JJ (2005) The prevalence of CYP2C8, 2C9, 2J2, and soluble epoxide hydrolase polymorphisms in African Americans with hypertension. Am J Hypertens 18:1276–1281
1146. Fava C, Montagnana M, Almgren P, Hedblad B, Engstrom G, Berglund G, Minuz P, Melander O (2010) The common functional polymorphism

−50G>T of the CYP2J2 gene is not associated with ischemic coronary and cerebrovascular events in an urban-based sample of Swedes. J Hypertens 28:294–299
1147. Jie Z, Hong K, Jianhong T, Biao C, Yongmei Z, Jingchuan L (2010) Haplotype analysis of the CYP2J2 gene associated with myocardial infarction in a Chinese Han population. Cell Biochem Funct 28:435–439
1148. Lee CA, Neul D, Clouser-Roche A, Dalvie D, Wester MR, Jiang Y, Jones JP 3rd, Freiwald S, Zientek M, Totah RA (2010) Identification of novel substrates for human cytochrome P450 2J2. Drug Metab Dispos 38:347–356
1149. Hashizume T, Imaoka S, Mise M, Terauchi Y, Fujii T, Miyazaki H, Kamataki T, Funae Y (2002) Involvement of CYP2J2 and CYP4F12 in the metabolism of ebastine in human intestinal microsomes. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 300:298–304
1150. Matsumoto S, Hirama T, Matsubara T, Nagata K, Yamazoe Y (2002) Involvement of CYP2J2 on the intestinal first-pass metabolism of antihistamine drug, astemizole. Drug Metab Dispos 30:1240–1245
1151. Matsumoto S, Hirama T, Kim HJ, Nagata K, Yamazoe Y (2003) In vitro inhibition of human small intestinal and liver microsomal astemizole *O*-demethylation: different contribution of CYP2J2 in the small intestine and liver. Xenobiotica 33:615–623
1152. Liu KH, Kim MG, Lee DJ, Yoon YJ, Kim MJ, Shon JH, Choi CS, Choi YK, Desta Z, Shin JG (2006) Characterization of ebastine, hydroxyebastine, and carebastine metabolism by human liver microsomes and expressed cytochrome P450 enzymes: major roles for CYP2J2 and CYP3A. Drug Metab Dispos 34:1793–1797
1153. Yoo HH, Kim NS, Lee J, Sohn DR, Jin C, Kim DH (2009) Characterization of human cytochrome P450 enzymes involved in the biotransformation of eperisone. Xenobiotica 39:1–10
1154. Ghosal A, Lu X, Penner N, Gao L, Ramanathan R, Chowdhury SK, Kishnani NS, Alton KB (2011) Identification of human liver cytochrome P450 enzymes involved in the metabolism of SCH 530348 (Vorapaxar), a potent oral thrombin protease-activated receptor 1 antagonist. Drug Metab Dispos 39:30–38
1155. Lee CA, Jones JP, Katayama J, Kaspera R, Jiang Y, Freiwald S, Smith E, Walker GS, Totah RA (2012) Identifying a selective substrate and inhibitor pair for the evaluation of CYP2J2 activity. Drug Metab Dispos 40:943–951
1156. Wang L, Zhang D, Raghavan N, Yao M, Ma L, Frost CE, Maxwell BD, Chen SY, He K, Goosen TC, Humphreys WG, Grossman SJ (2010) In vitro assessment of metabolic drug-drug interaction potential of apixaban through cytochrome P450 phenotyping, inhibition, and induction studies. Drug Metab Dispos 38:448–458
1157. Lafite P, Dijols S, Buisson D, Macherey AC, Zeldin DC, Dansette PM, Mansuy D (2006) Design and synthesis of selective, high-affinity inhibitors of human cytochrome P450 2J2. Bioorg Med Chem Lett 16:2777–2780
1158. Cong S, Ma XT, Li YX, Wang JF (2013) Structural basis for the mutation-induced dysfunction of human CYP2J2: a computational study. J Chem Inf Model 53:1350–1357
1159. Chen C, Li G, Liao W, Wu J, Liu L, Ma D, Zhou J, Elbekai RH, Edin ML, Zeldin DC, Wang DW (2009) Selective inhibitors of CYP2J2 related to terfenadine exhibit strong activity against human cancers in vitro and in vivo. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 329:908–918
1160. Ren S, Zeng J, Mei Y, Zhang JZ, Yan SF, Fei J, Chen L (2013) Discovery and characterization of novel, potent, and selective cytochrome P450 2J2 inhibitors. Drug Metab Dispos 41:60–71
1161. Yang B, Graham L, Dikalov S, Mason RP, Falck JR, Liao JK, Zeldin DC (2001) Overexpression of cytochrome P450 CYP2J2 protects against hypoxia-reoxygenation injury in cultured bovine aortic endothelial cells. Mol Pharmacol 60:310–320
1162. Zhang Y, El-Sikhry H, Chaudhary KR, Batchu SN, Shayeganpour A, Jukar TO, Bradbury JA, Graves JP, DeGraff LM, Myers P, Rouse DC, Foley J, Nyska A, Zeldin DC, Seubert JM (2009) Overexpression of CYP2J2 provides protection against doxorubicin-induced cardiotoxicity. Am J Physiol Heart Circul Physiol 297:H37–46
1163. Xiao YF, Ke Q, Seubert JM, Bradbury JA, Graves J, Degraff LM, Falck JR, Krausz K, Gelboin HV, Morgan JP, Zeldin DC (2004) Enhancement of cardiac L-type Ca^{2+} currents in transgenic mice with cardiac-specific overexpression of CYP2J2. Mol Pharmacol 66:1607–1616
1164. Spiecker M, Darius H, Hankeln T, Soufi M, Sattler AM, Schaefer JR, Node K, Borgel J, Mugge A, Lindpaintner K, Huesing A, Maisch B, Zeldin DC, Liao JK (2004) Risk of coronary artery disease associated with polymorphism of the cytochrome P450 epoxygenase CYP2J2. Circulation 110:2132–2136
1165. Spiecker M, Liao J (2006) Cytochrome P450 epoxygenase CYP2J2 and the risk of coronary artery disease. Trends Cardiovasc Med 16:204–208
1166. Hoffmann MM, Bugert P, Seelhorst U, Wellnitz B, Winkelmann BR, Boehm BO, Marz W (2007) The −50G>T polymorphism in the promoter of the CYP2J2 gene in coronary heart disease: the Ludwigshafen risk and cardiovascular health study. Clin Chem 53:539–540
1167. Zhu Q, Fu Z, Ma Y, Yang H, Huang D, Xie X, Liu F, Zheng Y, Cha E (2013) A novel polymorphism of the CYP2J2 gene is associated with coronary artery disease in Uygur population in China. Clin Biochem 46:1047–1054
1168. Borgel J, Bulut D, Hanefeld C, Neubauer H, Mugge A, Epplen JT, Holland-Letz T, Spiecker

M (2008) The CYP2J2 G-50T polymorphism and myocardial infarction in patients with cardiovascular risk profile. BMC Cardiovasc Disord 8:41
1169. Li R, Xu X, Chen C, Yu X, Edin ML, Degraff LM, Lee CR, Zeldin DC, Wang DW (2012) Cytochrome P450 2J2 is protective against global cerebral ischemia in transgenic mice. Prostaglandins Other Lipid Mediat 99:68–78
1170. Marciante KD, Totah RA, Heckbert SR, Smith NL, Lemaitre RN, Lumley T, Rice KM, Hindorff LA, Bis JC, Hartman B, Psaty BM (2008) Common variation in cytochrome P450 epoxygenase genes and the risk of incident nonfatal myocardial infarction and ischemic stroke. Pharmacogenet Genomics 18:535–543
1171. Lee CR, North KE, Bray MS, Couper DJ, Heiss G, Zeldin DC (2007) CYP2J2 and CYP2C8 polymorphisms and coronary heart disease risk: the Atherosclerosis Risk in Communities (ARIC) study. Pharmacogenet Genomics 17:349–358
1172. Alghasham A, Ali A, Ismail H, Dowaidar M, Settin AA (2012) CYP2J2 −50 G/T and ADRB2 G46A gene polymorphisms in Saudi subjects with hypertension. Genet Test Mol Biomarkers 16:1027–1031
1173. Wu SN, Zhang Y, Gardner CO, Chen Q, Li Y, Wang GL, Gao PJ, Zhu DL (2007) Evidence for association of polymorphisms in CYP2J2 and susceptibility to essential hypertension. Ann Hum Genet 71:519–525
1174. Polonikov AV, Ivanov VP, Solodilova MA, Khoroshaya IV, Kozhuhov MA, Panfilov VI (2007) Promoter polymorphism G-50T of a human CYP2J2 epoxygenase gene is associated with common susceptibility to asthma. Chest 132:120–126
1175. Zhang L, Ding H, Yan J, Hui R, Wang W, Kissling GE, Zeldin DC, Wang DW (2008) Genetic variation in cytochrome P450 2J2 and soluble epoxide hydrolase and risk of ischemic stroke in a Chinese population. Pharmacogenet Genomics 18:45–51
1176. Moshal KS, Zeldin DC, Sithu SD, Sen U, Tyagi N, Kumar M, Hughes WM Jr, Metreveli N, Rosenberger DS, Singh M, Vacek TP, Rodriguez WE, Ayotunde A, Tyagi SC (2008) Cytochrome P450 (CYP) 2J2 gene transfection attenuates MMP-9 via inhibition of NF-kB in hyperhomocysteinemia. J Cell Physiol 215:771–781
1177. Wang CP, Hung WC, Yu TH, Chiu CA, Lu LF, Chung FM, Hung CH, Shin SJ, Chen HJ, Lee YJ (2010) Genetic variation in the G-50T polymorphism of the cytochrome P450 epoxygenase CYP2J2 gene and the risk of younger onset type 2 diabetesamong Chinese population: potential interaction with body mass index and family history. Exp Clin Endocrinol Diabetes 118:346–352
1178. Herse F, Lamarca B, Hubel CA, Kaartokallio T, Lokki AI, Ekholm E, Laivuori H, Gauster M, Huppertz B, Sugulle M, Ryan MJ, Novotny S, Brewer J, Park JK, Kacik M, Hoyer J, Verlohren S, Wallukat G, Rothe M, Luft FC, Muller DN, Schunck WH, Staff AC, Dechend R (2012) Cytochrome P450 subfamily 2J polypeptide 2 expression and circulating epoxyeicosatrienoic metabolites in preeclampsia. Circulation 126:2990–2999
1179. Bystrom J, Thomson SJ, Johansson J, Edin ML, Zeldin DC, Gilroy DW, Smith AM, Bishop-Bailey D (2013) Inducible CYP2J2 and its product 11,12-EET promotes bacterial phagocytosis: a role for CYP2J2 deficiency in the pathogenesis of Crohn's disease? PLoS One 8:e75107
1180. Askari A, Thomson SJ, Edin ML, Zeldin DC, Bishop-Bailey D (2013) Roles of the epoxygenase CYP2J2 in the endothelium. Prostaglandins Other Lipid Mediat 107:56–63
1181. Wang X, Ni L, Yang L, Duan Q, Chen C, Edin ML, Zeldin DC, Wang DW (2014) CYP2J2-derived epoxyeicosatrienoic acids suppress endoplasmic reticulum stress in heart failure. Mol Pharmacol 85:105–115
1182. Westphal C, Spallek B, Konkel A, Marko L, Qadri F, DeGraff LM, Schubert C, Bradbury JA, Regitz-Zagrosek V, Falck JR, Zeldin DC, Muller DN, Schunck WH, Fischer R (2013) CYP2J2 overexpression protects against arrhythmia susceptibility in cardiac hypertrophy. PLoS One 8:e73490
1183. Cheng JB, Motola DL, Mangelsdorf DJ, Russell DW (2003) De-orphanization of cytochrome P450 2R1: a microsomal vitamin D 25-hydroxylase. J Biol Chem 278:38084–38093
1184. Zhu JG, Ochalek JT, Kaufmann M, Jones G, DeLuca HF (2013) CYP2R1 is a major, but not exclusive, contributor to 25-hydroxyvitamin D production in vivo. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 110:15650–15655
1185. Strushkevich N, Usanov SA, Plotnikov AN, Jones G, Park HW (2008) Structural analysis of CYP2R1 in complex with vitamin D_3. J Mol Biol 380:95–106
1186. Choudhary D, Jansson I, Stoilov I, Sarfarazi M, Schenkman JB (2005) Expression patterns of mouse and human CYP orthologs (families 1–4) during development and in different adult tissues. Arch Biochem Biophys 436:50–61
1187. Zhou Y, Zhao LJ, Xu X, Ye A, Travers-Gustafson D, Zhou B, Wang HW, Zhang W, Lee Hamm L, Deng HW, Recker RR, Lappe JM (2014) DNA methylation levels of CYP2R1 and CYP24A1 predict vitamin D response variation. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 144:207–214. doi:10.1016/j.jsbmb.2013.10.004
1188. Ellfolk M, Norlin M, Gyllensten K, Wikvall K (2009) Regulation of human vitamin D_3 25-hydroxylases in dermal fibroblasts and prostate cancer LNCaP cells. Mol Pharmacol 75:1392–1399
1189. Cheng JB, Levine MA, Bell NH, Mangelsdorf DJ, Russell DW (2004) Genetic evidence that the human CYP2R1 enzyme is a key vitamin D 25-hydroxylase. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 101:7711–7715

1190. Ahn J, Yu K, Stolzenberg-Solomon R, Simon KC, McCullough ML, Gallicchio L, Jacobs EJ, Ascherio A, Helzlsouer K, Jacobs KB, Li Q, Weinstein SJ, Purdue M, Virtamo J, Horst R, Wheeler W, Chanock S, Hunter DJ, Hayes RB, Kraft P, Albanes D (2010) Genome-wide association study of circulating vitamin D levels. Hum Mol Genet 19:2739–2745
1191. Shinkyo R, Sakaki T, Kamakura M, Ohta M, Inouye K (2004) Metabolism of vitamin D by human microsomal CYP2R1. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 324:451–457
1192. Zhu J, DeLuca HF (2012) Vitamin D 25-hydroxylase—four decades of searching, are we there yet? Arch Biochem Biophys 523:30–36
1193. Wjst M, Altmuller J, Faus-Kessler T, Braig C, Bahnweg M, Andre E (2006) Asthma families show transmission disequilibrium of gene variants in the vitamin D metabolism and signalling pathway. Respir Res 7:60
1194. Lasky-Su J, Lange N, Brehm JM, Damask A, Soto-Quiros M, Avila L, Celedon JC, Canino G, Cloutier MM, Hollis BW, Weiss ST, Litonjua AA (2012) Genome-wide association analysis of circulating vitamin D levels in children with asthma. Hum Genet 131:1495–1505
1195. Ramos-Lopez E, Bruck P, Jansen T, Herwig J, Badenhoop K (2007) CYP2R1 (vitamin D 25-hydroxylase) gene is associated with susceptibility to type 1 diabetes and vitamin D levels in Germans. Diabetes Metab Res Rev 23:631–636
1196. Simon KC, Munger KL, Kraft P, Hunter DJ, De Jager PL, Ascherio A (2011) Genetic predictors of 25-hydroxy vitamin D levels and risk of multiple sclerosis. J Neurol 258:1676–1682
1197. Penna-Martinez M, Ramos-Lopez E, Stern J, Kahles H, Hinsch N, Hansmann ML, Selkinski I, Grunwald F, Vorlander C, Bechstein WO, Zeuzem S, Holzer K, Badenhoop K (2012) Impaired vitamin D activation and association with CYP24A1 haplotypes in differentiated thyroid carcinoma. Thyroid 22:709–716
1198. Anderson LN, Cotterchio M, Knight JA, Borgida A, Gallinger S, Cleary SP (2013) Genetic variants in vitamin D pathway genes and risk of pancreas cancer; results from a population-based case-control study in Ontario, Canada. PLoS One 8:e66768
1199. Rylander T, Neve EPA, Ingelman-Sundberg M, Oscarson M (2001) Identification and tissue distribution of the novel human cytochrome P450 2S1 (CYP2S1). Biochem Biophys Res Commun 281:529–535
1200. Marek CJ, Tucker SJ, Koruth M, Wallace K, Wright MC (2007) Expression of CYP2S1 in human hepatic stellate cells. FEBS Lett 581:781–786
1201. Saarikoski ST, Wikman HA, Smith G, Wolff CH, Husgafvel-Pursiainen K (2005) Localization of cytochrome P450 CYP2S1 expression in human tissues by in situ hybridization and immunohistochemistry. J Histochem Cytochem 53:549–556
1202. Wang B, Robertson LW, Wang K, Ludewig G (2011) Species difference in the regulation of cytochrome P450 2S1: lack of induction in rats by the aryl hydrocarbon receptor agonist PCB126. Xenobiotica 41:1031–1043
1203. Bebenek IG, Solaimani P, Bui P, Hankinson O (2012) CYP2S1 is negatively regulated by corticosteroids in human cell lines. Toxicol Lett 209:30–34
1204. Saarikoski ST, Suitiala T, Holmila R, Impivaara O, Jarvisalo J, Hirvonen A, Husgafvel-Pursiainen K (2004) Identification of genetic polymorphisms of CYP2S1 in a Finnish Caucasian population. Mutat Res 554:267–277
1205. Jang YJ, Cha EY, Kim WY, Park SW, Shon JH, Lee SS, Shin JG (2007) CYP2S1 gene polymorphisms in a Korean population. Ther Drug Monit 29:292–298
1206. Smith G, Wolf CR, Deeni YY, Dawe RS, Evans AT, Comrie MM, Ferguson J, Ibbotson SH (2003) Cutaneous expression of cytochrome P450 CYP2S1: individuality in regulation by therapeutic agents for psoriasis and other skin diseases. Lancet 361:1336–1343
1207. Karlgren M, Miura S, Ingelman-Sundberg M (2005) Novel extrahepatic cytochrome P450s. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 207:57–61
1208. Nishida CR, Lee M, de Montellano PR (2010) Efficient hypoxic activation of the anticancer agent AQ4N by CYP2S1 and CYP2W1. Mol Pharmacol 78:497–502
1209. Bui PH, Hankinson O (2009) Functional characterization of human cytochrome P450 2S1 using a synthetic gene-expressed protein in *Escherichia coli*. Mol Pharmacol 76:1031–1043
1210. Xiao Y, Shinkyo R, Guengerich FP (2011) Cytochrome P450 2S1 is reduced by NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase. Drug Metab Dispos 39:944–946
1211. Kadlubar FF, Morton KC, Ziegler DM (1973) Microsomal-catalyzed hydroperoxide-dependent C-oxidation of amines. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 54:1255–1261
1212. Hrycay EG, O'Brien PJ (1973) Microsomal electron transport. I. Reduced nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide phosphate-cytochrome c reductase and cytochrome P-450 as electron carriers in microsomal NADPH-peroxidase activity. Arch Biochem Biophys 157:7–22
1213. Bui PH, Hsu EL, Hankinson O (2009) Fatty acid hydroperoxides support cytochrome P450 2S1-mediated bioactivation of benzo[*a*]pyrene-7,8-dihydrodiol. Mol Pharmacol 76:1044–1052
1214. Wang K, Guengerich FP (2012) Bioactivation of fluorinated 2-aryl-benzothiazole antitumor molecules by human cytochrome P450s 1A1 and 2W1 and deactivation by cytochrome P450 2S1. Chem Res Toxicol 25:1740–1751

1215. Saarikoski ST, Rivera SP, Hankinson O, Husgafvel-Pursiainen K (2005) CYP2S1: a short review. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 207:62–69
1216. Akhmadishina LA, Korytina GF, Victorova TV (2011) Polymorphic markers of the CYP1B1 (4326C>G), CYP2F1 (c.14_15insC), CYP2J2 (−76G>T), and CYP2S1 (13106C>T and 13255A>G) genes and genetic predisposition to chronic respiratory diseases induced by smoking and occupational factors. Genetika 47:1402–1410
1217. Chuang SS, Helvig C, Taimi M, Ramshaw HA, Collop AH, Amad M, White JA, Petkovich M, Jones G, Korczak B (2004) CYP2U1, a novel human thymus- and brain-specific cytochrome P450, catalyzes ω- and (ω-1)-hydroxylation of fatty acids. J Biol Chem 279:6305–6314
1218. Karlgren M, Backlund M, Johansson I, Oscarson M, Ingelman-Sundberg M (2004) Characterization and tissue distribution of a novel human cytochrome P450-CYP2U1. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 315:679–685
1219. Dutheil F, Dauchy S, Diry M, Sazdovitch V, Cloarec O, Mellottee L, Bieche I, Ingelman-Sundberg M, Flinois JP, de Waziers I, Beaune P, Decleves X, Duyckaerts C, Loriot MA (2009) Xenobiotic-metabolizing enzymes and transporters in the normal human brain: regional and cellular mapping as a basis for putative roles in cerebral function. Drug Metab Dispos 37:1528–1538
1220. Ellero S, Chakhtoura G, Barreau C, Langouet S, Benelli C, Penicaud L, Beaune P, de Waziers I (2010) Xenobiotic-metabolizing cytochromes P450 in human white adipose tissue: expression and induction. Drug Metab Dispos 38:679–686
1221. Du L, Hoffman SM, Keeney DS (2004) Epidermal CYP2 family cytochromes P450. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 195:278–287
1222. Brandfellner HM, Ruparel SB, Gelfond JA, Hargreaves KM (2013) Major blunt trauma evokes selective upregulation of oxidative enzymes in circulating leukocytes. Shock 40:182–187
1223. Devos A, Lino Cardenas CL, Glowacki F, Engels A, Lo-Guidice JM, Chevalier D, Allorge D, Broly F, Cauffiez C (2010) Genetic polymorphism of CYP2U1, a cytochrome P450 involved in fatty acidshydroxylation. Prostaglandins Leukot Essent Fatty Acids 83:105–110
1224. Siller M, Goyal S, Xiao Y, Yoshimoto FK, Guengerich FP (2013) Oxidation of endogenous *N*-arachidonylserotonin by human cytochrome P450 2U1. J Biol Chem 289:10476–10487
1225. Bisogno T, Katayama K, Melck D, Ueda N, De Petrocellis L, Yamamoto S, Di Marzo V (1998) Biosynthesis and degradation of bioactive fatty acid amides in human breast cancer and rat pheochromocytoma cells—implications for cell proliferation and differentiation. Eur J Biochem 254:634–642
1226. Murray GI, Patimalla S, Stewart KN, Miller ID, Heys SD (2010) Profiling the expression of cytochrome P450 in breast cancer. Histopathology 57:202–211
1227. Citterio A, Arnoldi A, Panzeri E, D'Angelo MG, Filosto M, Dilena R, Arrigoni F, Castelli M, Maghini C, Germiniasi C, Menni F, Martinuzzi A, Bresolin N, Bassi MT (2014) Mutations in CYP2U1, DDHD2 and GBA2 genes are rare causes of complicated forms of hereditary spastic paraparesis. J Neurol 261:373–381
1228. Karlgren M, Gomez A, Stark K, Svard J, Rodriguez-Antona C, Oliw E, Bernal ML, SR YC, Johansson I, Ingelman-Sundberg M (2006) Tumor-specific expression of the novel cytochrome P450 enzyme, CYP2W1. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 341:451–458
1229. Stenstedt K, Travica S, Guo J, Barragan I, Pors K, Patterson L, Edler D, Mkrtchian S, Johansson I, Ingelman-Sundberg M (2013) CYP2W1 polymorphism: functional aspects and relation to risk for colorectal cancer. Pharmacogenomics 14:1615–1622
1230. Cardenas-Rodriguez N, Lara-Padilla E, Bandala C, Lopez-Cruz J, Uscanga-Carmona C, Lucio-Monter PF, Floriano-Sanchez E (2012) CYP2W1, CYP4F11 and CYP8A1 polymorphisms and interaction of CYP2W1 genotypes with risk factors in Mexican women with breast cancer. Asian Pac J Cancer Prev 13:837–846
1231. Gervasini G, de Murillo SG, Ladero JM, Agundez JA (2010) CYP2W1 variant alleles in Caucasians and association of the CYP2W1 G541A (Ala181Thr) polymorphism with increased colorectal cancer risk. Pharmacogenomics 11:919–925
1232. Hanzawa Y, Sasaki T, Mizugaki M, Ishikawa M, Hiratsuka M (2008) Genetic polymorphisms and haplotype structures of the human CYP2W1 gene in a Japanese population. Drug Metab Dispos 36:349–352
1233. Eun CY, Han S, Lim YR, Park HG, Han JS, Cho KS, Chun YJ, Kim D (2010) Bioactivation of aromatic amines by human CYP2W1, an orphan cytochrome P450 enzyme. Toxicol Res 26:171–175
1234. Tan BS, Tiong KH, Muruhadas A, Randhawa N, Choo HL, Bradshaw TD, Stevens MF, Leong CO (2011) CYP2S1 and CYP2W1 mediate 2-(3,4-dimethoxyphenyl)-5-fluorobenzothiazole (GW-610, NSC 721648) sensitivity in breast and colorectal cancer cells. Mol Cancer Ther 10:1982–1992
1235. Travica S, Pors K, Loadman PM, Shnyder SD, Johansson I, Alandas MN, Sheldrake HM, Mkrtchian S, Patterson LH, Ingelman-Sundberg M (2013) Colon cancer-specific cytochrome P450 2W1 converts duocarmycin analogues into potent tumor cytotoxins. Clin Cancer Res 19:2952–2961
1236. Xiao Y, Guengerich FP (2012) Metabolomic analysis and identification of a role for the orphan human cytochrome P450 2W1 in selective oxidation of lysophospholipids. J Lipid Res 53:1610–1617

1237. Yoshioka H, Kasai N, Ikushiro S, Shinkyo R, Kamakura M, Ohta M, Inouye K, Sakaki T (2006) Enzymatic properties of human CYP2W1 expressed in *Escherichia coli*. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 345:169–174
1238. Li W, Tang Y, Hoshino T, Neya S (2009) Molecular modeling of human cytochrome P450 2W1 and its interactions with substrates. J Mol Graph Model 28:170–176
1239. Stenstedt K, Hallstrom M, Johansson I, Ingelman-Sundberg M, Ragnhammar P, Edler D (2012) The expression of CYP2W1: a prognostic marker in colon cancer. Anticancer Res 32:3869–3874
1240. Bandala C, Floriano-Sanchez E, Cardenas-Rodriguez N, Lopez-Cruz J, Lara-Padilla E (2012) RNA expression of cytochrome P450 in Mexican women with breast cancer. Asian Pac J Cancer Prev 13:2647–2653
1241. Watkins PB, Wrighton SA, Maurel P, Schuetz EG, Mendez-Picon G, Parker GA, Guzelian PS (1985) Identification of an inducible form of cytochrome P-450 in human liver. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 82:6310–6314
1242. Molowa DT, Schuetz EG, Wrighton SA, Watkins PB, Kremers P, Mendez-Picon G, Parker GA, Guzelian PS (1986) Complete cDNA sequence of a cytochrome P-450 inducible by glucocorticoids in human liver. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 83:5311–5315
1243. Beaune PH, Umbenhauer DR, Bork RW, Lloyd RS, Guengerich FP (1986) Isolation and sequence determination of a cDNA clone related to human cytochrome P-450 nifedipine oxidase. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 83:8064–8068
1244. Bork RW, Muto T, Beaune PH, Srivastava PK, Lloyd RS, Guengerich FP (1989) Characterization of mRNA species related to human liver cytochrome P-450 nifedipine oxidase and the regulation of catalytic activity. J Biol Chem 264:910–919
1245. Kolars J, Schmiedelin-Ren P Dobbins W, Merion R, Wrighton S, Watkins P (1990) Heterogeneity of P-450 IIIA expression in human gut epithelia. FASEB J 4:A2242
1246. Kolars JC, Schmiedlin-Ren P, Schuetz JD, Fang C, Watkins PB (1992) Identification of rifampin-inducible P450IIIA4 (CYP3A4) in human small bowel enterocytes. J Clin Invest 90:1871–1878
1247. Böcker RH, Guengerich FP (1986) Oxidation of 4-aryl- and 4-alkyl-substituted 2,6-dimethyl-3,5-bis(alkoxycarbonyl)-1,4-dihydropyridines by human liver microsomes and immunochemical evidence for the involvement of a form of cytochrome P-450. J Med Chem 29:1596–1603
1248. Waxman DJ, Attisano C, Guengerich FP, Lapenson DP (1988) Human liver microsomal steroid metabolism: identification of the major microsomal steroid hormone 6β-hydroxylase cytochrome P-450 enzyme. Arch Biochem Biophys 263:424–436
1249. Brian WR, Sari M-A, Iwasaki M, Shimada T, Kaminsky LS, Guengerich FP (1990) Catalytic activities of human liver cytochrome P-450 IIIA4 expressed in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. Biochemistry 29:11280–11292
1250. Guengerich FP (1990) Mechanism-based inactivation of human liver microsomal cytochrome P-450 IIIA4 by gestodene. Chem Res Toxicol 3:363–371
1251. Kelly JD, Eaton DL, Guengerich FP, Coulombe RA Jr (1997) Aflatoxin B_1 activation in human lung. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 144:88–95
1252. Booth Depaz IM, Toselli F, Wilce PA, Gillam EM (2013) Differential expression of human cytochrome P450 enzymes from the CYP3A subfamily in the brains of alcoholic subjects and drug-free controls. Drug Metab Dispos 41:1187–1194
1253. Koch I, Weil R, Wolbold R, Brockmoller J, Hustert E, Burk O, Nuessler A, Neuhaus P, Eichelbaum M, Zanger U, Wojnowski L (2002) Interindividual variability and tissue-specificity in the expression of cytochrome P450 3A mRNA. Drug Metab Dispos 30:1108–1114
1254. Agarwal V, Kommaddi RP, Valli K, Ryder D, Hyde TM, Kleinman JE, Strobel HW, Ravindranath V (2008) Drug metabolism in human brain: high levels of cytochrome P4503A43 in brain and metabolism of anti-anxiety drug alprazolam to its active metabolite. PLoS One 3:e2337
1255. Ghosh C, Marchi N, Desai NK, Puvenna V, Hossain M, Gonzalez-Martinez J, Alexopoulos AV, Janigro D (2011) Cellular localization and functional significance of CYP3A4 in the human epileptic brain. Epilepsia 52:562–571
1256. Nakamoto T, Hase I, Imaoka S, Hiroi T, Oda Y, Asada A, Funae Y (2000) Quantitative RT-PCR for CYP3A4 mRNA in human peripheral lymphocytes: induction of CYP3A4 in lymphocytes and in liver by rifampicin. Pharmacogenetics 10:571–575
1257. El Mouelhi M, Didolkar MS, Elias EG, Guengerich FP, Kauffman FC (1987) Hepatic drug-metabolizing enzymes in primary and secondary tumors of human liver. Cancer Res 47:460–466
1258. Fujitaka K, Oguri T, Isobe T, Fujiwara Y, Kohno N (2001) Induction of cytochrome P450 3A4 by docetaxel in peripheral mononuclear cells and its expression in lung cancer. Cancer Chemother Pharmacol 48:42–46
1259. Hughes SJ, Morse MA, Weghorst CM, Kim H, Watkins PB, Guengerich FP, Orringer MB, Beer DG (1999) Cytochromes P450 are expressed in proliferating cells in Barrett's metaplasia. Neoplasia 1:145–153
1260. de Wildt SN, Kearns GL, Leeder JS, van den Anker JN (1999) Cytochrome P450 3A. Ontogeny and drug disposition. Clin Pharmacokinet 37:485–505
1261. Johnson TN, Tucker GT, Rostami-Hodjegan A (2008) Development of CYP2D6 and CYP3A4 in the first year of life. Clin Pharmacol Ther 83:670–671
1262. Inoue K, Inazawa J, Nakagawa H, Shimada T, Yamazaki H, Guengerich FP, Abe T (1992) As-

signment of the human cytochrome P-450 nifedipine oxidase gene (CYP3A4) to chromosome 7 at band q22.1 by fluorescence in situ hybridization. Jpn J Hum Genet 37:133–138
1263. Lu AYH, Somogyi A, West S, Kuntzman R, Conney AH (1972) Pregnenolone-16α-carbonitrile: a new type of inducer of drug-metabolizing enzymes. Arch Biochem Biophys 152:457–462
1264. Guengerich FP (1999) Cytochrome P-450 3A4: regulationand role in drug metabolism. Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol 39:1–17
1265. Barwick JL, Quattrochi LC, Mills AS, Potenza C, Tukey RH, Guzelian PS (1996) Trans-species gene transfer for analysis of glucocorticoid-inducible transcriptional activation of transiently expressed human *CYP3A4* and rabbit *CYP3A6* in primary cultures of adult rat and rabbit hepatocytes. Mol Pharmacol 50:10–16
1266. Schuetz EG, Guzelian PS (1984) Induction of cytochrome P-450 by glucocorticoids in rat liver: II. Evidence that glucocorticoids regulate induction of cytochrome P-450 by a nonclassical receptor mechanism. J Biol Chem 259:2007–2012
1267. Calleja C, Pascussi JM, Mani JC, Maurel P, Vilarem MJ (1998) The antibiotic rifampicin is a nonsteroidal ligand and activator of the human glucocorticoid receptor. Nat Med 4:92–96
1268. Ray DW, Lovering AM, Davis JR, White A (1998) Rifampicin: a glucocorticoid receptor ligand? Nat Med 4:1090–1091
1269. Kliewer SA, Moore JT, Wade L, Staudinger JL, Watson MA, Jones SA, McKee DD, Oliver BB, Wilson TM, Zetterstörm RH, Perlmann T, Lehmann JM (1998) An orphan nuclear receptor activated by pregnanes defines a novel steroid signaling pathway. Cell 92:73–82
1270. Lehmann JM, McKee DD, Watson MA, Wilson TM, Moore JT, Kliewer SA (1998) The human orphan nuclear receptor PXR is activated by compounds that regulate CYP3A4 gene expression and cause drug interactions. J Clin Invest 102:1016–1023
1271. Coumoul X, Diry M, Barouki R (2002) PXR-dependent induction of human *CYP3A4* gene expression by organochlorine pesticides. Biochem Pharmacol 64:1513–1519
1272. Jones SA, Moore LB, Wisely GB, Kliewer SA (2002) Use of in vitro pregnane X receptor assays to assess CYP3A4 induction potential of drug candidates. Methods Enzymol 357:161–170
1273. Raucy J, Warfe L, Yueh MF, Allen SW (2002) A cell-based reporter gene assay for determining induction of CYP3A4 in a high-volume system. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 303:412–423
1274. Luo G, Cunningham M, Kim S, Burn T, Lin J, Sinz M, Hamilton G, Rizzo C, Jolley S, Gilbert D, Downey A, Mudra D, Graham R, Carroll K, Xie J, Madan A, Parkinson A, Christ D, Selling B, LeCluyse E, Gan LS (2002) CYP3A4 induction by drugs: correlation between a pregnane X receptor reporter gene assay and CYP3A4 expression in human hepatocytes. Drug Metab Dispos 30:795–804
1275. Zhang J, Kuehl P, Green ED, Touchman JW, Watkins PB, Daly A, Hall SD, Maurel P, Relling M, Brimer C, Yasuda K, Wrighton SA, Hancock M, Kim RB, Strom S, Thummel K, Russell CG, Hudson JR Jr, Schuetz EG, Boguski MS (2001) The human pregnane X receptor: genomic structure and identification and functional characterization of natural allelic variants. Pharmacogenetics 11:555–572
1276. Goodwin B, Hodgson E, Liddle C (1999) The orphan human pregnane X receptor mediates the transcriptional activation of *CYP3A4* by rifampicin through a distal enhancer module. Mol Pharmacol 56:1329–1339
1277. El-Sankary W, Bombail V, Gibson GG, Plant N (2002) Glucocorticoid-mediated induction of CYP3A4 is decreased by disruption of a protein: DNA interaction distinct from the pregnane X receptor response element. Drug Metab Dispos 30:1029–1034
1278. Takeshita A, Taguchi M, Koibuchi N, Ozawa Y (2002) Putative role of the orphan nuclear receptor SXR (steroid and xenobiotic receptor) in the mechanism of CYP3A4 inhibition by xenobiotics. J Biol Chem 277:32453–32458
1279. Goodwin B, Hodgson E, D'Costa DJ, Robertson GR, Liddle C (2002) Transcriptional regulation of the human *CYP3A4* gene by the constitutive androstane receptor. Mol Pharmacol 62:359–365
1280. Thummel KE, Brimer C, Yasuda K, Thottassery J, Senn T, Lin Y, Ishizuka H, Kharasch E, Schuetz J, Schuetz E (2001) Transcriptional control of intestinal cytochrome P-4503A by 1α,25-dihydroxy vitamin D_3. Mol Pharmacol 60:1399–1406
1281. Hara H, Yasunami Y, Adachi T (2002) Alteration of cellular phosphorylationstate affects vitamin D receptor-mediated CYP3A4 mRNA induction in Caco-2 cells. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 296:182–188
1282. Ourlin JC, Jounaidi Y, Maurel P, Vilarem MJ (1997) Role of the liver-enriched transcription factors C/EBPα and DBP in the expression of human CYP3A4 and CYP3A7. J Hepatol 26:54–62
1283. Tirona RG, Lee W, Leake BF, Lan LB, Cline CB, Lamba V, Parviz F, Duncan SA, Inoue Y, Gonzalez FJ, Schuetz EG, Kim RB (2003) The orphan nuclear receptor HNF4α determines PXR- and CAR-mediated xenobiotic induction of CYP3A4. Nat Med 9:220–224
1284. Jover R, Bort R, Gomez-Lechon MJ, Castell JV (2002) Down-regulation of human CYP3A4 by the inflammatory signal interleukin-6: molecular mechanism and transcription factors involved. FASEB J 16:1799–1801
1285. Schadt EE, Molony C, Chudin E, Hao K, Yang X, Lum PY, Kasarskis A, Zhang B, Wang S, Suver C, Zhu J, Millstein J, Sieberts S, Lamb J, Guha-Thakurta D, Derry J, Storey JD, Avila-Campillo

I, Kruger MJ, Johnson JM, Rohl CA, van Nas A, Mehrabian M, Drake TA, Lusis AJ, Smith RC, Guengerich FP, Strom SC, Schuetz E, Rushmore TH, Ulrich R (2008) Mapping the genetic architecture of gene expression in human liver. PLoS Biol 6:e107

1286. Schuetz EG (2004) Lessons from the CYP3A4 promoter. Mol Pharmacol 65:279–281
1287. Qiu H, Mathas M, Nestler S, Bengel C, Nem D, Godtel-Armbrust U, Lang T, Taudien S, Burk O, Wojnowski L (2010) The unique complexity of the CYP3A4 upstream region suggests a nongenetic explanation of its expression variability. Pharmacogenet Genomics 20:167–178
1288. Matsumura K, Saito T, Takahashi Y, Ozeki T, Kiyotani K, Fujieda M, Yamazaki H, Kunitoh H, Kamataki T (2004) Identification of a novel polymorphic enhancer of the human CYP3A4 gene. Mol Pharmacol 65:326–334
1289. Tirona RG, Lee W, Leake BF, Lan LB, Cline CB, Lamba V, Parviz F, Duncan SA, Inoue Y, Gonzalez FJ, Schuetz EG, Kim RB (2003) The orphan nuclear receptor HNF4α determines PXR- and CAR-mediated xenobiotic induction of CYP3A4. Nat Med 9:220–224
1290. Istrate MA, Nussler AK, Eichelbaum M, Burk O (2010) Regulation of CYP3A4 by pregnane X receptor: the role of nuclear receptors competing for response element binding. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 393:688–693
1291. Thomas M, Burk O, Klumpp B, Kandel BA, Damm G, Weiss TS, Klein K, Schwab M, Zanger UM (2013) Direct transcriptional regulation of human hepatic cytochrome P450 3A4 (CYP3A4) by peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor α (PPARα). Mol Pharmacol 83:709–718
1292. Williams ET, Leyk M, Wrighton SA, Davies PJ, Loose DS, Shipley GL, Strobel HW (2004) Estrogen regulation of the cytochrome P450 3A subfamily in humans. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 311:728–735
1293. Wolbold R, Klein K, Burk O, Nussler AK, Neuhaus P, Eichelbaum M, Schwab M, Zanger UM (2003) Sex is a major determinant of CYP3A4 expression in human liver. Hepatology 38:978–988
1294. Danan G, Descatoire V, Pessayre D (1981) Self-induction by erythromycin of its own transformation into a metabolite forming an inactive complex with reduced cytochrome P-450. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 218:509–514
1295. Bensoussan C, Delaforge M, Mansuy D (1995) Particular ability of cytochromes P450 3A to form inhibitory P450-iron-metabolite complexes upon metabolic oxidation of amino drugs. Biochem Pharmacol 49:591–602
1296. Wang XY, Medzihradszky KF, Maltby D, Correia MA (2001) Phosphorylation of native and heme-modified CYP3A4 by protein kinase C: a mass spectrometric characterization of the phosphorylated peptides. Biochemistry 40:11318–11326
1297. Wang Y, Liao M, Hoe N, Acharya P, Deng C, Krutchinsky AN, Correia MA (2009) A role for protein phosphorylationin cytochrome P450 3A4 ubiquitin-dependent proteasomal degradation. J Biol Chem 284:5671–5684
1298. Pabarcus MK, Hoe N, Sadeghi S, Patterson C, Wiertz E, Correia MA (2009) CYP3A4 ubiquitination by gp78 (the tumor autocrine motility factor receptor, AMFR) and CHIP E3 ligases. Arch Biochem Biophys 483:66–74
1299. Correia MA, Wang Y, Kim SM, Guan S (2014) Hepatic cytochrome P450 ubiquitination: conformational phosphodegrons for E2/E3 recognition? IUBMB Life 66:78–88
1300. Zangar RC, Bollinger N, Verma S, Karin NJ, Lu Y (2008) The nuclear factor-kappa B pathway regulates cytochrome P450 3A4 protein stability. Mol Pharmacol 73:1652–1658
1301. Hughes AL, Powell DW, Bard M, Eckstein J, Barbuch R, Link AJ, Espenshade PJ (2007) Dap1/PGRMC1 binds and regulates cytochrome P450 enzymes. Cell Metab 5:143–149
1302. Szczesna-Skorupa E, Kemper B (2011) Progesterone receptor membrane component 1 inhibits the activity of drug-metabolizing cytochromes P450 and binds to cytochrome P450 reductase. Mol Pharmacol 79:340–350
1303. Sy SK, Ciaccia A, Li W, Roberts EA, Okey A, Kalow W, Tang BK (2002) Modeling of human hepatic CYP3A4 enzyme kinetics, protein, and mRNA indicates deviation from log-normal distribution in CYP3A4 gene expression. Eur J Clin Pharmacol 58:357–365
1304. Ball SE, Scatina J, Kao J, Ferron GM, Fruncillo R, Mayer P, Weinryb I, Guida M, Hopkins PJ, Warner N, Hall J (1999) Population distribution and effects on drug metabolism of a genetic variant in the 5′ promotor region of *CYP3A4*. Clin Pharmacol Ther 66:288–294
1305. Spurdle AB, Goodwin B, Hodgson E, Hopper JL, Chen X, Purdie DM, McCredie MR, Giles GG, Chenevix-Trench G, Liddle C (2002) The CYP3A4*1B polymorphism has no functional significance and is not associated with risk of breast or ovarian cancer. Pharmacogenetics 12:355–366
1306. Eiselt R, Domanski TL, Zibat A, Mueller R, Presecan-Siedel E, Hustert E, Zanger UM, Brockmoller J, Klenk HP, Meyer UA, Khan KK, He YA, Halpert JR, Wojnowski L (2001) Identification and functional characterization of eight CYP3A4 protein variants. Pharmacogenetics 11:447–458
1307. Garcia-Martin E, Martinez C, Pizarro RM, Garcia-Gamito FJ, Gullsten H, Raunio H, Agundez JA (2002) CYP3A4 variant alleles in white individuals with low CYP3A4 enzyme activity. Clin Pharmacol Ther 71:196–204
1308. Lamba JK, Lin YS, Thummel K, Daly A, Watkins PB, Strom S, Zhang J, Schuetz EG (2002) Common allelic variants of cytochrome P4503A4 and

their prevalence in different populations. Pharmacogenetics 12:121–132
1309. Dai D, Tang J, Rose R, Hodgson E, Bienstock RJ, Mohrenweiser HW, Goldstein JA (2001) Identification of variants of CYP3A4 and characterization of their abilities to metabolize testosterone and chlorpyrifos. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 299:825–831
1310. Lamba JK, Lin YS, Schuetz EG, Thummel KE (2002) Genetic contribution to variable human CYP3A-mediated metabolism. Adv Drug Deliv Rev 54:1271–1294
1311. Murayama N, Nakamura T, Saeki M, Soyama A, Saito Y, Sai K, Ishida S, Nakajima O, Itoda M, Ohno Y, Ozawa S, Sawada J (2002) CYP3A4 gene polymorphisms influence testosterone 6β-hydroxylation. Drug Metab Pharmacokinet 17:150–156
1312. Miyazaki M, Nakamura K, Fujita Y, Guengerich FP, Horiuchi R, Yamamoto K (2008) Defective activity of recombinant cytochromes P450 3A4.2 and 3A4.16 in oxidation of midazolam, nifedipine, and testosterone. Drug Metab Dispos 36:2287–2291
1313. Lee SJ, Bell DA, Coulter SJ, Ghanayem B, Goldstein JA (2005) Recombinant CYP3A4*17 is defective in metabolizing the hypertensive drug nifedipine, and the CYP3A4*17 allele may occur on the same chromosomeas CYP3A5*3, representing a new putative defective CYP3A haplotype. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 313:302–309
1314. Lamba V, Panetta JC, Strom S, Schuetz EG (2010) Genetic predictors of interindividual variability in hepatic CYP3A4 expression. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 332:1088–1099
1315. Klein K, Zanger UM (2013) Pharmacogenomics of cytochrome P450 3A4: recent progress toward the "missing heritability" problem. Front Genet 4:12
1316. Williams JA, Ring BJ, Cantrell VE, Jones DR, Eckstein J, Ruterbories K, Hamman MA, Hall SD, Wrighton SA (2002) Comparative metabolic capabilities of CYP3A4, CYP3A5, and CYP3A7. Drug Metab Dispos 30:883–891
1317. Wang RW, Kari PH, Lu AY, Thomas PE, Guengerich FP, Vyas KP (1991) Biotransformation of lovastatin. IV. Identification of cytochrome P450 3A proteins as the major enzymes responsible for the oxidative metabolism of lovastatin in rat and human liver microsomes. Arch Biochem Biophys 290:355–361
1318. Huskey SEW, Dean DC, Miller RR, Rasmusson GH, Chiu SHL (1995) Identification of human cytochrome P450 isozymes responsible for the *in vitro* oxidative metabolism of finasteride. Drug Metab Dispos 23:1126–1135
1319. Kronbach T, Fischer V, Meyer UA (1988) Cyclosporine metabolism in human liver: identification of a cytochrome P-450III gene family as the major cyclosporine-metabolizing enzyme explains interactions of cyclosporine with other drugs. Clin Pharmacol Ther 43:630–635
1320. Koudriakova T, Iatsimirskaia E, Utkin I, Gangl E, Vouros P, Storozhuk E, Orza D, Marinina J, Gerber N (1998) Metabolism of the human immunodeficiency virus protease inhibitors indinavir and ritonavir by human intestinal microsomes and expressed cytochrome P4503A4/3A5: mechanism-based inactivation of cytochrome P4503A by ritonavir. Drug Metab Dispos 26:552–561
1321. Warrington JS, Shader RI, von Moltke LL, Greenblatt DJ (2000) In vitro biotransformation of sildenafil (Viagra): identification of human cytochromes and potential drug interactions. Drug Metab Dispos 28:392–397
1322. Kudo S, Okumura MG, Ishizaki T (1999) Cytochrome P-450 isoforms involved in carboxylic acid ester cleavage of Hantzsch pyridine ester of pranidipine. Drug Metab Dispos 27:303–308
1323. Zhang Z, Li Y, Stearns RA, Ortiz de Montellano PR, Baillie TA, Tang W (2002) Cytochrome P450 3A4-mediated oxidative conversion of a cyano to an amide group in the metabolism of pinacidil. Biochemistry 41:2712–2718
1324. Hosea NA, Guengerich FP (1998) Oxidation of nonionic detergents by cytochrome P450 enzymes. Arch Biochem Biophys 353:365–373
1325. Bodin K, Bretillon L, Aden Y, Bertilsson L, Broome U, Einarsson C, Diczfalusy U (2001) Antiepileptic drugs increase plasma levels of 4β-hydroxycholesterol in humans: evidence for involvement of cytochrome P450 3A4. J Biol Chem 276:38685–38689
1326. Bodin K, Andersson U, Rystedt E, Ellis E, Norlin M, Pikuleva I, Eggertsen G, Björkhem I, Diczfalusy U (2002) Metabolism of 4β-hydroxycholesterol in humans. J Biol Chem 277:31534–31540
1327. Furster C, Wikvall K (1999) Identification of CYP3A4 as the major enzyme responsible for 25-hydroxylation of 5β-cholestane-3α,7α,12α-triol in human liver microsomes. Biochim Biophys Acta 1437:46–52
1328. Honda A, Salen G, Matsuzaki Y, Batta AK, Xu G, Leitersdorf E, Tint GS, Erickson SK, Tanaka N, Shefer S (2001) Side chain hydroxylations in bile acid biosynthesis catalyzed by CYP3A are markedly up-regulated in *Cyp27*$^{-/-}$ mice but not in cerebrotendinous xanthomatosis. J Biol Chem 276:34579–34585
1329. Dussault I, Yoo HD, Lin M, Wang E, Fan M, Batta AK, Salen G, Erickson SK, Forman BM (2003) Identification of an endogenous ligand that activates pregnane X receptor-mediated sterol clearance. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 100:833–838
1330. Boocock DJ, Brown K, Gibbs AH, Sanchez E, Turteltaub KW, White IN (2002) Identification of human CYP forms involved in the activation of tamoxifen and irreversible binding to DNA. Carcinogenesis 23:1897–1901

1331. Ueng Y-F, Shimada T, Yamazaki H, Guengerich FP (1995) Oxidation of aflatoxin B_1 by bacterial recombinant human cytochrome P450 enzymes. Chem Res Toxicol 8:218–225
1332. Iyer R, Coles B, Raney KD, Thier R, Guengerich FP, Harris TM (1994) DNA adduction by the potent carcinogen aflatoxin B_1: mechanistic studies. J Am Chem Soc 116:1603–1609
1333. Crespi CL, Miller VP, Penman BW (1997) Microtiter plate assays for inhibition of human, drug-metabolizing cytochromes P450. Anal Biochem 248:188–190
1334. Stresser DM, Turner SD, Blanchard AP, Miller VP, Crespi CL (2002) Cytochrome P450 fluorometric substrates: identification of isoform-selective probes for rat CYP2D2 and human CYP3A4. Drug Metab Dispos 30:845–852
1335. Chauret N, Tremblay N, Lackman RL, Gauthier J-Y, Silva JM, Marois J, Yergey JA, Nicoll-Griffith DA (1999) Description of a 96-well plate assay to measure cytochrome P4503A inhibition in human liver microsomes using a selective fluorescent probe. Anal Biochem 276:215–226
1336. Kenworthy KE, Bloomer JC, Clarke SE, Houston JB (1999) CYP3A4 drug interactions: correlation of 10 *in vitro* probe substrates. Br J Clin Pharmacol 48:716–727
1337. Schellens JHM, Soons PA, Breimer DD (1988) Lack of bimodality in nifedipine plasma kinetics in a large population of healthy subjects. Biochem Pharmacol 37:2507–2510
1338. Lown K, Kolars J, Turgeon K, Merion R, Wrighton SA, Watkins PB (1992) The erythromycin breath test selectively measures P450IIIA in patients with severe liver disease. Clin Pharmacol Ther 51:229–238
1339. Gremse DA, A-Kader HH, Schroeder TJ, Balistreri WF (1990) Assessment of lidocaine metabolite formation as a quantitative liver function test in children. Hepatology 12:565–569
1340. May DG, Porter J, Wilkinson GR, Branch RA (1994) Frequency distribution of dapsone *N*-hydroxylase, a putative probe for P450 3A4 activity, in a white population. Clin Pharmacol Ther 55:492–500
1341. Thummel KE, Shen DD, Podoll TD, Kunze KL, Trager WF, Hartwell PS, Raisys VA, Marsh CL, McVicar JP, Barr DM, Perkins JD, Carithers RL Jr (1994) Use of midazolam as a human cytochrome P450 3A probe: I. *In vitro-in vivo* correlations in liver transplant patients. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 271:549–556
1342. Wanwimolruk S, Paine MF, Pusek SN, Watkins PB (2002) Is quinine a suitable probe to assess the hepatic drug-metabolizing enzyme CYP3A4? Br J Clin Pharmacol 54:643–651
1343. Ged C, Rouillon JM, Pichard L, Combalbert J, Bressot N, Bories P, Michel H, Beaune P, Maurel P (1989) The increase in urinary excretion of 6β-hydroxycortisol as a marker of human hepatic cytochrome P450IIIA induction. Br J Clin Pharmacol 28:373–387
1344. Watkins PB, Hamilton TA, Annesley TM, Ellis CN, Kolars JC, Voorhees JJ (1990) The erythromycin breath test as a predictor of cyclosporine blood levels. Clin Pharmacol Ther 48:120–129
1345. Kinirons MT, Oshea D, Downing TE, Fitzwilliam AT, Joellenbeck L, Groopman JD, Wilkinson GR, Wood AJJ (1993) Absence of correlations among 3 putative in vivo probes of human cytochrome P4503A activity in young healthy men. Clin Pharmacol Ther 54:621–629
1346. Krivoruk Y, Kinirons MT, Wood AJJ, Wood M (1994) Metabolism of cytochrome P4503A substrates in vivo administered by the same route: lack of correlation between alfentanil clearance and erythromycin breath test. Clin Pharmacol Ther 56:608–614
1347. Kivisto KT, Kroemer HK (1997) Use of probe drugs as predictors of drug metabolism in humans. J Clin Pharmacol 37:40S–48S
1348. Thummel KE, O'Shea D, Paine MF, Shen DD, Kunze KL, Perkins JD, Wilkinson GR (1996) Oral first-pass elimination of midazolam involves both gastrointestinal and hepatic CYP3A-mediated metabolism. Clin Pharmacol Ther 59:491–502
1349. Paine MF, Wagner DA, Hoffmaster KA, Watkins PB (2002) Cytochrome P450 3A4 and P-glycoprotein mediate the interaction between an oral erythromycin breath test and rifampin. Clin Pharmacol Ther 72:524–535
1350. Schuetz EG, Beck WT, Schuetz JD (1996) Modulators and substrates of P-glycoprotein and cytochrome P4503A coordinately up-regulate these proteins in human colon carcinoma cells. Mol Pharmacol 49:311–318
1351. Deo AK, Bandiera SM (2008) Identification of human hepatic cytochrome P450 enzymes involved in the biotransformation of cholic and chenodeoxycholic acid. Drug Metab Dispos 36:1983–1991
1352. Diczfalusy U, Kanebratt KP, Bredberg E, Andersson TB, Bottiger Y, Bertilsson L (2009) 4β-Hydroxycholesterol as an endogenous marker for CYP3A4/5 activity. Stability and half-life of elimination after inductionwith rifampicin. Br J Clin Pharmacol 67:38–43
1353. Peng CC, Templeton I, Thummel KE, Davis C, Kunze KL, Isoherranen N (2011) Evaluation of 6β-hydroxycortisol, β-hydroxycortisone, and a combination of the two as endogenous probes for inhibition of CYP3A4 in vivo. Clin Pharmacol Ther 89:888–895
1354. Marde Arrhen Y, Nylen H, Lovgren-Sandblom A, Kanebratt KP, Wide K, Diczfalusy U (2013) A comparison of 4β-hydroxycholesterol: cholesterol and 6β-hydroxycortisol: cortisolas markers of CYP3A4 induction. Br J Clin Pharmacol 75:1536–1540
1355. Honda A, Miyazaki T, Ikegami T, Iwamoto J, Maeda T, Hirayama T, Saito Y, Teramoto T, Matsuzaki

Y (2011) Cholesterol 25-hydroxylation activity of CYP3A. J Lipid Res 52:1509–1516
1356. Diczfalusy U (2013) On the formation and possible biological role of 25-hydroxycholesterol. Biochimie 95:455–460
1357. Krauser JA, Voehler M, Tseng LH, Schefer AB, Godejohann M, Guengerich FP (2004) Testosterone 1β-hydroxylation by human cytochrome P450 3A4. Eur J Biochem 271:3962–3969
1358. Gomes LG, Huang N, Agrawal V, Mendonca BB, Bachega TA, Miller WL (2009) Extraadrenal 21-hydroxylation by CYP2C19 and CYP3A4: effect on 21-hydroxylase deficiency. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 94:89–95
1359. Yu AM, Fukamachi K, Krausz KW, Cheung C, Gonzalez FJ (2005) Potential role for human cytochrome P450 3A4 in estradiolhomeostasis. Endocrinology 146:2911–2919
1360. Chowdhury G, Murayama N, Okada Y, Uno Y, Shimizu M, Shibata N, Guengerich FP, Yamazaki H (2010) Human liver microsomal cytochrome P450 3A enzymes involved in thalidomide 5-hydroxylation and formation of a glutathioneconjugate. Chem Res Toxicol 23:1018–1024
1361. Jiang R, Yamaori S, Takeda S, Yamamoto I, Watanabe K (2011) Identification of cytochrome P450 enzymes responsible for metabolism of cannabidiol by human liver microsomes. Life Sci 89:165–170
1362. Kim SY, Suzuki N, Santosh Laxmi YR, Rieger R, Shibutani S (2003) α-Hydroxylation of tamoxifen and toremifene by human and rat cytochrome P450 3A subfamily enzymes. Chem Res Toxicol 16:1138–1144
1363. Das A, Grinkova YV, Sligar SG (2007) Redox potential control by drug binding to cytochrome P 450 3A4. J Am Chem Soc 129:13778–13779
1364. Guengerich FP, Johnson WW (1997) Kinetics of ferric cytochrome P450 reduction by NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase: rapid reduction in the absence of substrate and variations among cytochrome P450 systems. Biochemistry 36:14741–14750
1365. Yamazaki H, Ueng YF, Shimada T, Guengerich FP (1995) Roles of divalent metal ions in oxidations catalyzed by recombinant cytochrome P450 3A4 and replacement of NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase with other flavoproteins, ferredoxin, and oxygen surrogates. Biochemistry 34:8380–8389
1366. Denisov IG, Grinkova YV, Baas BJ, Sligar SG (2006) The ferrous-dioxygen intermediate in human cytochrome P450 3A4. Substrate dependence of formation and decay kinetics. J Biol Chem 281:23313–23318
1367. Denisov IG, Grinkova YV, McLean MA, Sligar SG (2007) The one-electron autoxidation of human cytochrome P450 3A4. J Biol Chem 282:26865–26873
1368. Peng HM, Auchus RJ (2014) Two surfaces of cytochrome b_5 with major and minor contributions to CYP3A4-catalyzed steroid and nifedipine oxygenation chemistries. Arch Biochem Biophys 541:53–60
1369. Yamazaki H, Shimada T, Martin MV, Guengerich FP (2001) Stimulation of cytochrome P450 reactions by apo-cytochrome b_5: evidence against transfer of heme from cytochrome P450 3A4 to apo-cytochrome b_5 or heme oxygenase. J Biol Chem 276:30885–30891
1370. Yamazaki H, Johnson WW, Ueng YF, Shimada T, Guengerich FP (1996) Lack of electron transfer-from cytochrome b_5 in stimulation of catalytic activities of cytochrome P450 3A4. Characterization of a reconstituted cytochrome P450 3A4/NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase system and studies with apo-cytochrome b_5. J Biol Chem 271:27438–27444
1371. Johnston WA, Hunter DJ, Noble CJ, Hanson GR, Stok JE, Hayes MA, De Voss JJ, Gillam EMJ (2011) Cytochrome P450 is present in both ferrous and ferric forms in the resting state within intact *Escherichia coli* and hepatocytes. J Biol Chem 286:40750–40759
1372. Krauser JA, Guengerich FP (2005) Cytochrome P450 3A4-catalyzed testosterone 6β-hydroxylation stereochemistry, kinetic deuterium isotope effects, and rate-limiting steps. J Biol Chem 280:19496–19506
1373. Cheng Q, Sohl CD, Yoshimoto FK, Guengerich FP (2012) Oxidation of dihydrotestosterone by human cytochromes P450 19A1 and 3A4. J Biol Chem 287:29554–29567
1374. Obach RS (2012) Heterotropic effects on drug-metabolizing enzyme activities: in vitro curiosity emerges as a clinically meaningful phenomenon (perhaps?). Clin Pharmacol Ther 91:385–387
1375. Niwa T, Murayama N, Yamazaki H (2008) Heterotropic cooperativity in oxidation mediated by cytochrome P450. Curr Drug Metab 9:453–462
1376. Sevrioukova IF, Poulos TL (2013) Understanding the mechanism of cytochrome P450 3A4: recent advances and remaining problems. Dalton Trans 42:3116–3126
1377. Yamazaki H, Suemizu H, Murayama N, Utoh M, Shibata N, Nakamura M, Guengerich FP (2013) In vivo drug interactions of the teratogen thalidomide with midazolam: heterotropic cooperativity of human cytochrome P450 in humanized TK-NOG mice. Chem Res Toxicol 26:486–489
1378. Blobaum AL, Bridges TM, Byers FW, Turlington ML, Mattmann ME, Morrison RD, Mackie C, Lavreysen H, Bartolome JM, Macdonald GJ, Steckler T, Jones CK, Niswender CM, Conn PJ, Lindsley CW, Stauffer SR, Daniels JS (2013) Heterotropic activation of the midazolam hydroxylase activity of CYP3A by a positive allosteric modulator of mGlu5: in vitro to in vivo translation and potential impact on clinically relevant drug-drug interactions. Drug Metab Dispos 41:2066–2075

1379. Houston JB, Galetin A (2005) Modelling atypical CYP3A4 kinetics: principles and pragmatism. Arch Biochem Biophys 433:351–360
1380. Fernando H, Halpert JR, Davydov DR (2006) Resolution of multiple substrate binding sites in cytochrome P450 3A4: the stoichiometry of the enzyme-substrate complexes probed by FRET and Job's titration. Biochemistry 45:4199–4209
1381. Kapelyukh Y, Paine MJ, Marechal JD, Sutcliffe MJ, Wolf CR, Roberts GC (2008) Multiple substrate binding by cytochrome P450 3A4: estimation of the number of bound substrate molecules. Drug Metab Dispos 36:2136–2144
1382. Frank DJ, Denisov IG, Sligar SG (2009) Mixing apples and oranges: analysis of heterotropic cooperativity in cytochrome P450 3A4. Arch Biochem Biophys 488:146–152
1383. Frank DJ, Denisov IG, Sligar SG (2011) Analysis of heterotropic cooperativity in cytochrome P450 3A4 using α-naphthoflavone and testosterone. J Biol Chem 286:5540–5545
1384. Woods CM, Fernandez C, Kunze KL, Atkins WM (2011) Allosteric activation of cytochrome P450 3A4 by α-naphthoflavone: branch point regulation revealed by isotope dilution analysis. Biochemistry 50:10041–10051
1385. Jushchyshyn MI, Hutzler JM, Schrag ML, Wienkers LC (2005) Catalytic turnover of pyrene by CYP3A4: evidence that cytochrome b_5 directly induces positive cooperativity. Arch Biochem Biophys 438:21–28
1386. Larsen AT, May EM, Auclair K (2011) Predictable stereoselective and chemoselective hydroxylations and epoxidations with P450 3A4. J Am Chem Soc 133:7853–7858
1387. Sevrioukova IF, Poulos TL (2012) Structural and mechanistic insights into the interaction of cytochrome P450 3A4 with bromoergocryptine, a type I ligand. J Biol Chem 287:3510–3517
1388. Cameron MD, Wen B, Allen KE, Roberts AG, Schuman JT, Campbell AP, Kunze KL, Nelson SD (2005) Cooperative binding of midazolam with testosteroneand α-naphthoflavone within the CYP3A4 active site: a NMR T_1 paramagnetic relaxation study. Biochemistry 44:14143–14151
1389. Nath A, Koo PK, Rhoades E, Atkins WM (2008) Allosteric effects on substrate dissociation from cytochrome P450 3A4 in nanodiscs observed by ensemble and single-molecule fluorescence spectroscopy. J Am Chem Soc 130:15746–15747
1390. Lampe JN, Fernandez C, Nath A, Atkins WM (2008) Nile Red is a fluorescent allosteric substrate of cytochrome P450 3A4. Biochemistry 47:509–516
1391. Nath A, Fernandez C, Lampe JN, Atkins WM (2008) Spectral resolution of a second binding site for Nile Red on cytochrome P450 3A4. Arch Biochem Biophys 474:198–204
1392. Koley AP, Buters JTM, Robinson RC, Markowitz A, Friedman FK (1995) CO binding kinetics of human cytochrome P450 3A4: specific interaction of substrates with kinetically distinguishable conformers. J Biol Chem 270:5014–5018
1393. Koley AP, Buters JTM, Robinson RC, Markowitz A, Friedman FK (1997) Differential mechanisms of cytochrome P450 inhibition and activation by α-naphthoflavone. J Biol Chem 272:3149–3152
1394. Koley AP, Robinson RC, Friedman FK (1996) Cytochrome P450 conformation and substrate interactions as probed by CO binding kinetics. Biochimie 78:706–713
1395. Koley AP, Robinson RC, Markowitz A, Friedman FK (1997) Drug-drug interactions: effect of quinidine on nifedipine binding to human cytochrome P450 3A4. Biochem Pharmacol 53:455–460
1396. Anzenbacherova E, Bec N, Anzenbacher P, Hudecek J, Soucek P, Jung C, Munro AW, Lange R (2000) Flexibility and stability of the structure of cytochromes P450 3A4 and BM-3. Eur J Biochem 267:2916–2920
1397. Ma B, Shatsky M, Wolfson HJ, Nussinov R (2002) Multiple diverse ligands binding at a single protein site: a matter of pre-existing populations. Protein Sci 11:184–197
1398. Carlson HA (2002) Protein flexibility and drug design: how to hit a moving target. Curr Opin Chem Biol 6:447–452
1399. Carlson HA (2002) Protein flexibility is an important component of structure-based drug discovery. Curr Pharm Des 8:1571–1578
1400. Schlichting I, Berendzen J, Chu K, Stock AM, Maves SA, Benson DE, Sweet BM, Ringe D, Petsko GA, Sligar SG (2000) The catalytic pathway of cytochrome $P450_{cam}$ at atomic resolution. Science 287:1615–1622
1401. Atkins WM, Wang RW, Lu AYH (2001) Allosteric behavior in cytochrome P450-dependent *in vitro* drug-drug interactions: a prospective based on conformational dynamics. Chem Res Toxicol 14:338–347
1402. Segel IH (1975) Enzyme kinetics. Behavior and analysis of rapid equilibrium and steady-state enzyme systems. Wiley, New York
1403. Buening MK, Fortner JG, Kappas A, Conney AH (1978) 7,8-Benzoflavone stimulates the metabolic activation of aflatoxin B_1 to mutagens by human liver. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 82:348–355
1404. Domanski TL, He YA, Harlow GR, Halpert JR (2000) Dual role of human cytochrome P450 3A4 residue Phe-304 in substrate specificityand cooperativity. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 293:585–591
1405. Fowler SM, Riley RJ, Pritchard MP, Sutcliffe MJ, Friedberg T, Wolf CR (2000) Amino acid 305 determines catalytic center accessibility in CYP3A4. Biochemistry 39:4406–4414
1406. Xue L, Wang HF, Wang Q, Szklarz GD, Domanski TL, Halpert JR, Correia MA (2001) Influence of P450 3A4 SRS-2 residues on cooperativity and/or regioselectivity of aflatoxin B_1 oxidation. Chem Res Toxicol 14:483–491

1407. Fowler SM, Taylor JM, Friedberg T, Wolf CR, Riley RJ (2002) CYP3A4 active site volume modification by mutagenesis of leucine 211. Drug Metab Dispos 30:452–456
1408. Yano JK, Wester MR, Schoch GA, Griffin KJ, Stout CD, Johnson EF (2004) The structure of human microsomal cytochrome P450 3A4 determined by X-ray crystallography to 2.05 Å resolution. J Biol Chem 279:38091–38094
1409. Sevrioukova IF, Poulos TL (2013) Dissecting cytochrome P450 3A4-ligand interactions using ritonavir analogues. Biochemistry 52:4474–4481
1410. Sevrioukova IF, Poulos TL (2012) Interaction of human cytochrome P450 3A4 with ritonavir analogs. Arch Biochem Biophys 520:108–116
1411. Guengerich FP (2006) A malleable catalyst dominates the metabolism of drugs. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 103:13565–13566
1412. Skopalik J, Anzenbacher P, Otyepka M (2008) Flexibility of human cytochromes P450: molecular dynamics reveals differences between CYPs 3A4, 2C9, and 2A6, which correlate with their substrate preferences. J Phys Chem B 112:8165–8173
1413. Davydov DR, Rumfeldt JA, Sineva EV, Fernando H, Davydova NY, Halpert JR (2012) Peripheral ligand-binding site in cytochrome P450 3A4 located with fluorescence resonance energy transfer (FRET). J Biol Chem 287:6797–6809
1414. Zhao C, Gao Q, Roberts AG, Shaffer SA, Doneanu CE, Xue S, Goodlett DR, Nelson SD, Atkins WM (2012) Cross-linking mass spectrometry and mutagenesis confirm the functional importance of surface interactions between CYP3A4 and holo/apo cytochrome b_5. Biochemistry 51:9488–9500
1415. Zhou SF (2008) Potential strategies for minimizing mechanism-based inhibition of cytochrome P450 3A4. Curr Pharm Des 14:990–1000
1416. Zhou S, Yung Chan S, Cher Goh B, Chan E, Duan W, Huang M, McLeod HL (2005) Mechanism-based inhibition of cytochrome P450 3A4 by therapeutic drugs. Clin Pharmacokinet 44:279–304
1417. Akiyoshi T, Saito T, Murase S, Miyazaki M, Murayama N, Yamazaki H, Guengerich FP, Nakamura K, Yamamoto K, Ohtani H (2011) Comparison of the inhibitory profiles of itraconazole and cimetidine in cytochrome P450 3A4 genetic variants. Drug Metab Dispos 39:724–728
1418. Delaforge M, Jaouen M, Mansuy D (1983) Dual effects of macrolide antibiotics on rat liver cytochrome P-450: inductionand formation of metabolite-complexes: a structure-activity relationship. Biochem Pharmacol 32:2309–2318
1419. Bailey DG, Edgar B, Spence JD, Munzo C, Arnold JMO (1990) Felodipine and nifedipine interactions with grapefruit juice. Clin Pharmacol Ther 47:180
1420. Greenblatt DJ, Patki KC, von Moltke LL, Shader RI (2001) Drug interactions with grapefruit juice: an update. J Clin Psychopharmacol 21:357–359
1421. Guengerich FP, Kim DH (1990) In vitro inhibition of dihydropyridine oxidation and aflatoxin B_1 activation in human liver microsomes by naringenin and other flavonoids. Carcinogenesis 11:2275–2279
1422. von Moltke LL, Greenblatt DJ, Grassi JM, Granda BW, Duan SX, Fogelman SM, Daily JP, Harmatz JS, Shader RI (1998) Protease inhibitorsas inhibitors of human cytochromes P450: high risk associated with ritonavir. J Clin Pharmacol 38:106–111
1423. Unger M, Holzgrabe U, Jacobsen W, Cummins C, Benet LZ (2002) Inhibition of cytochrome P450 3A4 by extracts and kavalactones of *Piper methysticum* (kava-kava). Planta Med 68:1055–1058
1424. Lin HL, Kent UM, Hollenberg PF (2002) Mechanism-based inactivation of cytochrome P450 3A4 by 17α-ethynylestradiol: evidence for heme destruction and covalent binding to protein. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 301:160–167
1425. Palovaara S, Kivisto KT, Tapanainen P, Manninen P, Neuvonen PJ, Laine K (2000) Effect of an oral contraceptive preparation containing ethinylestradiol and gestodene on CYP3A4 activity as measured by midazolam 1-hydroxylation. Br J Clin Pharmacol 50:333–337
1426. Kuhl H, Jung-Hoffmann C, Heidt F (1988) Alterations in the serum levels of gestodene and SHBG during 12 cycles of treatment with 30 µg ethinylestradiol and 75 µg gestodene. Contraception 38:477–486
1427. Balogh A, Gessinger S, Svarovsky U, Hippius M, Mellinger U, Klinger G, Hoffmann A, Oettel M (1998) Can oral contraceptive steroids influence the elimination of nifedipine and its primary pryidine metabolite in humans? Eur J Clin Pharmacol 54:729–734
1428. He K, Bornheim LM, Falick AM, Maltby D, Yin H, Correia MA (1998) Identification of the heme-modified peptides from cumene hydroperoxide-inactivated cytochrome P450 3A4. Biochemistry 37:17448–17457
1429. Stresser DM, Broudy MI, Ho T, Cargill CE, Blanchard AP, Sharma R, Dandeneau AA, Goodwin JJ, Turner SD, Erve JC, Patten CJ, Dehal SS, Crespi CL (2004) Highly selective inhibition of human CYP3A in vitro by azamulin and evidence that inhibition is irreversible. Drug Metab Dispos 32:105–112
1430. Walsky RL, Obach RS, Hyland R, Kang P, Zhou S, West M, Geoghegan KF, Helal CJ, Walker GS, Goosen TC, Zientek MA (2012) Selective mechanism-based inactivation of CYP3A4 by CYP3cide (PF-04981517) and its utility as an in vitro tool for delineating the relative roles of CYP3A4 versus CYP3A5 in the metabolism of drugs. Drug Metab Dispos 40:1686–1697
1431. Cameron M, Kamenecka T, Madoux F, Chase P, Roush W, Hodder P, Griffin PR (2010) ML368. Identification of imidazopyridines as selective inhibitors of the cytochrome P450 enzyme CYP3A4. In: (ed) Probe Reports from the NIH Molecular Li-

braries Program, National Center for Biotechnology Information (US), Bethesda (MD)
1432. Li X, Song X, Kamenecka TM, Cameron MD (2012) Discovery of a highly selective CYP3A4 inhibitor suitable for reaction phenotyping studies and differentiation of CYP3A4 and CYP3A5. Drug Metab Dispos 40:1803–1809
1433. Sevrioukova IF, Poulos TL (2013) Pyridine-substituted desoxyritonavir is a more potent inhibitor of cytochrome P450 3A4 than ritonavir. J Med Chem 56:3733–3741
1434. Zhou Q, Zhang L, Zuniga MA, Tombes RM, Stewart JK (2008) Mixed inhibition of P450 3A4 as a chemoprotective mechanism against aflatoxin B_1-induced cytotoxicity with *cis*-terpenones. Chem Res Toxicol 21:732–738
1435. Alvarez-Diez TM, Zheng J (2004) Mechanism-based inactivation of cytochrome P450 3A4 by 4-ipomeanol. Chem Res Toxicol 17:150–157
1436. Yukinaga H, Takami T, Shioyama SH, Tozuka Z, Masumoto H, Okazaki O, Sudo K (2007) Identification of cytochrome P450 3A4 modification site with reactive metabolite using linear ion trap-fourier transform mass spectrometry. Chem Res Toxicol 20:1373–1378
1437. Lin HL, Kenaan C, Hollenberg PF (2012) Identification of the residue in human CYP3A4 that is covalently modified by bergamottin and the reactive intermediate that contributes to the grapefruit juice effect. Drug Metab Dispos 40:998–1006
1438. Wienkers LC (2001) Problems associated with in vitro assessment of drug inhibition of CYP3A4 and other P-450 enzymes and its impact on drug discovery. J Pharmacol Toxicol Methods 45:79–84
1439. Plant NJ, Gibson GG (2003) Evaluation of the toxicological relevance of CYP3A4 induction. Curr Opin Drug Discov Devel 6:50–56
1440. Kato M (2008) Intestinal first-pass metabolism of CYP3A4 substrates. Drug Metab Pharmacokinet 23:87–94
1441. Gonzalez FJ (2004) Cytochrome P450 humanised mice. Hum Genomics 1:300–306
1442. Hasegawa M, Kapelyukh Y, Tahara H, Seibler J, Rode A, Krueger S, Lee DN, Wolf CR, Scheer N (2011) Quantitative prediction of human pregnane X receptor and cytochrome P450 3A4 mediated drug-drug interaction in a novel multiple humanized mouse line. Mol Pharmacol 80:518–528
1443. Yee GC, Kennedy MS, Storb R, Thomas ED (1984) Effect of hepatic dysfunction on oral cyclosporine pharmacokinetics in marrow transplant patients. Blood 64:1277–1279
1444. von Moltke LL, Greenblatt DJ, Duan SX, Harmatz JS, Shader RI (1994) *In vitro* prediction of the terfenadine-ketoconazole pharmacokinetic interaction. J Clin Pharmacol 34:1222–1227
1445. Dorne JL, Walton K, Renwick AG (2003) Human variability in CYP3A4 metabolism and CYP3A4-related uncertainty factors for risk assessment. Food Chem Toxicol 41:201–224
1446. Yang LQ, Li SJ, Cao YF, Man XB, Yu WF, Wang HY, Wu MC (2003) Different alterations of cytochrome P450 3A4 isoform and its gene expression in livers of patients with chronic liver diseases. World J Gastroenterol 9:359–363
1447. Lang CC, Brown RM, Kinirons MT, Deathridge MA, Guengerich FP, Kelleher D, O'Briain DS, Ghishan FK, Wood AJ (1996) Decreased intestinal CYP3A in celiac disease: reversal after successful gluten-free diet: a potential source of interindividual variability in first-pass drug metabolism. Clin Pharmacol Ther 59:41–46
1448. Zhou S, Gao Y, Jiang W, Huang M, Xu A, Paxton JW (2003) Interactions of herbs with cytochrome P450. Drug Metab Rev 35:35–98
1449. Moore LB, Goodwin B, Jones SA, Wisely GB, Serabjit-Singh CJ, Willson TM, Collins JL, Kliewer SA (2000) St. John's wort induces hepatic drug metabolism through activation of the pregnane X receptor. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 97:7500–7502
1450. Watkins RE, Maglich JM, Moore LB, Wisely GB, Noble SM, Davis-Searles PR, Lambert MH, Kliewer SA, Redinbo MR (2003) 2.1 A crystal structure of human PXR in complex with the St. John's wort compound hyperforin. Biochemistry 42:1430–1438
1451. Henderson L, Yue QY, Bergquist C, Gerden B, Arlett P (2002) St John's wort (*Hypericum perforatum*): drug interactions and clinical outcomes. Br J Clin Pharmacol 54:349–356
1452. Kolars JC, Benedict P, Schmiedlin-Ren P, Watkins PB (1994) Aflatoxin B_1-adduct formation in rat and human small bowel enterocytes. Gastroenterology 106:433–439
1453. Felix CA, Walker AH, Lange BJ, Williams TM, Winick NJ, Cheung N-KV, Lovett BD, Nowell PC, Blair IA, Rebbeck TR (1998) Association of CYP3A4 genotype with treatment-related leukemia. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 95:13176–13181
1454. Miyoshi Y, Ando A, Takamura Y, Taguchi T, Tamaki Y, Noguchi S (2002) Prediction of response to docetaxel by CYP3A4 mRNA expression in breast cancer tissues. Int J Cancer 97:129–132
1455. Blanco JG, Edick MJ, Hancock ML, Winick NJ, Dervieux T, Amylon MD, Bash RO, Behm FG, Camitta BM, Pui CH, Raimondi SC, Relling MV (2002) Genetic polymorphisms in *CYP3A5*, *CYP3A4* and *NQO1* in children who developed therapy-related myeloid malignancies. Pharmacogenetics 12:605–611
1456. Rebbeck TR, Jaffe JM, Walker AH, Wein AJ, Malkowicz SB (1998) Modification of clinical presentation of prostate tumors by a novel genetic variant in CYP3A4. J Natl Cancer Inst 90:1225–1228
1457. Tayeb MT, Clark C, Sharp L, Haites NE, Rooney PH, Murray GI, Payne SN, McLeod HL (2002) CYP3A4 promoter variant is associated with prostate cancer risk in men with benign prostate hyperplasia. Oncol Rep 9:653–655

1458. Tayeb MT, Clark C, Haites NE, Sharp L, Murray GI, McLeod HL (2003) CYP3A4 and VDR gene polymorphisms and the risk of prostate cancer in men with benign prostate hyperplasia. Br J Cancer 88:928–932
1459. Ando Y, Tateishi T, Sekido Y, Yamamoto T, Satoh T, Hasegawa Y, Kobayashi S, Katsumata Y, Shimokata K, Saito H (1999) Modification of clinical presentation of prostate tumors by a novel genetic variant in CYP3A4. J Natl Cancer Inst 91:1587–1588
1460. Kittles RA, Chen W, Panguluri RK, Ahaghotu C, Jackson A, Adebamowo CA, Griffin R, Williams T, Ukoli F, Adams-Campbell L, Kwagyan J, Isaacs W, Freeman V, Dunston GM (2002) CYP3A4-V and prostate cancer in African Americans: causal or confounding association because of population stratification? Hum Genet 110:553–560
1461. Wojnowski L, Hustert E, Klein K, Goldammer M, Haberl M, Kirchheiner J, Koch I, Klattig J, Zanger U, Brockmöller J (2002) Re: modification of clinical presentation of prostate tumors by a novel genetic variant in CYP3A4. J Natl Cancer Inst 94:630–631
1462. Wrighton SA, Ring BJ, Watkins PB, VandenBranden M (1989) Identification of a polymorphically expressed member of the human cytochrome P-450III family. Mol Pharmacol 86:97–105
1463. Aoyama T, Yamano S, Waxman DJ, Lapenson DP, Meyer UA, Fischer V, Tyndale R, Inaba T, Kalow W, Gelboin HV, Gonzalez FJ (1989) Cytochrome P-450 hPCN3, a novel cytochrome P-450 IIIA gene product that is differentially expressed in adult human liver. J Biol Chem 264:10388–10395
1464. Murray GI, Pritchard S, Melvin WT, Burke MD (1995) Cytochrome P450 CYP3A5 in the human anterior pituitary gland. FEBS Lett 364:79–82
1465. Yamakoshi Y, Kishimoto T, Sugimura K, Kawashima H (1999) Human prostate *CYP3A5*: identification of a unique 5-untranslated sequence and characterization of purified recombinant protein. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 260:676–681
1466. Hukkanen J, Vaisanen T, Lassila A, Piipari R, Anttila S, Pelkonen O, Raunio H, Hakkola J (2003) Regulation of CYP3A5 by glucocorticoids and cigarette smoke in human lung-derived cells. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 304:745–752
1467. Janardan SK, Lown KS, Schmiedlin-Ren P, Thummel KE, Watkins PB (1996) Selective expression of CYP3A5 and not CYP3A4 in human blood. Pharmacogenetics 6:379–385
1468. Hakkola J, Raunio H, Purkunen R, Saarikoski S, Vahakangas K, Pelkonen O, Edwards RJ, Boobis AR, Pasanen M (2001) Cytochrome P450 3A expression in the human fetal liver: evidence that CYP3A5 is expressed in only a limited number of fetal livers. Biol Neonate 80:193–201
1469. Jounaïdi Y, Guzelian PS, Vilarem MJ (1994) Sequence of the 5′-flanking region of CYP3A5: comparative analysis with CYP3A4 and CYP3A7. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 205:1741–1747
1470. Schuetz JD, Schuetz EG, Thottassery JV, Guzelian PS, Strom S, Sun D (1996) Identification of a novel dexamethasone responsive enhancer in the human CYP3A5 gene and its activation in human and rat liver cells. Mol Pharmacol 49:63–72
1471. Lin YS, Dowling AL, Quigley SD, Farin FM, Zhang J, Lamba J, Schuetz EG, Thummel KE (2002) Co-regulation of *CYP3A4* and *CYP3A5* and contribution to hepatic and intestinal midazolam metabolism. Mol Pharmacol 62:162–172
1472. Lee SJ, van der Heiden IP, Goldstein JA, van Schaik RH (2007) A new CYP3A5 variant, CYP3A5*11, is shown to be defective in nifedipine metabolism in a recombinant cDNA expression system. Drug Metab Dispos 35:67–71
1473. Daly AK (2006) Significance of the minor cytochrome P450 3A isoforms. Clin Pharmacokinet 45:13–31
1474. Kuehl P, Zhang J, Lin Y, Lamba J, Assem M, Schuetz J, Watkins PB, Daly A, Wrighton SA, Hall SD, Maurel P, Relling M, Brimer C, Yasuda K, Venkataramanan R, Strom S, Thummel K, Boguski MS, Schuetz E (2001) Sequence diversity in CYP3A promoters and characterization of the genetic basis of polymorphic CYP3A5 expression. Nat Genet 27:383–391
1475. Paulussen A, Lavrijsen K, Bohets H, Hendrickx J, Verhasselt P, Luyten W, Konings F, Armstrong M (2000) Two linked mutations in transcriptional regulatory elements of the CYP3A5 gene constitute the major genetic determinant of polymorphic activity in humans. Pharmacogenetics 10:415–424
1476. Shih PS, Huang JD (2002) Pharmacokinetics of midazolam and 1′-hydroxymidazolam in Chinese with different CYP3A5 genotypes. Drug Metab Dispos 30:1491–1496
1477. Wrighton SA, Brian WR, Sari MA, Iwasaki M, Guengerich FP, Raucy JL, Molowa DT, Vandenbranden M (1990) Studies on the expression and metabolic capabilities of human liver cytochrome P450IIIA5 (HLp3). Mol Pharmacol 38:207–213
1478. Gillam EM, Guo Z, Ueng YF, Yamazaki H, Cock I, Reilly PE, Hooper WD, Guengerich FP (1995) Expression of cytochrome P450 3A5 in *Escherichia coli*: effects of 5′ modification, purification, spectral characterization, reconstitution conditions, and catalytic activities. Arch Biochem Biophys 317:374–384
1479. Lee SJ, Goldstein JA (2012) Comparison of CYP3A4 and CYP3A5: the effects of cytochrome b_5 and NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase on testosterone hydroxylation activities. Drug Metab Pharmacokinet 27:663–667
1480. Zhu Y, Wang F, Li Q, Zhu M, Du A, Tang W, Chen W (2014) Amlodipine metabolism in human liver microsomes and roles of CYP3A4/5 in the dihydropyridine dehydrogenation. Drug Metab Dispos 42:245–249

1481. Hardy KD, Wahlin MD, Papageorgiou I, Unadkat JD, Rettie AE, Nelson SD (2014) Studies on the role of metabolic activation in tyrosine kinase inhibitor-dependent hepatotoxicity: induction of CYP3A4 enhances the cytotoxicity of lapatinib in HepaRG cells. Drug Metab Dispos 42:162–171
1482. Okada Y, Murayama N, Yanagida C, Shimizu M, Guengerich FP, Yamazaki H (2009) Drug interactions of thalidomide with midazolam and cyclosporine A: jeterotropic cooperativity of human cytochrome P450 3A5. Drug Metab Dispos 37:18–23
1483. Gibbs MA, Thummel KE, Shen DD, Kunze KL (1999) Inhibition of cytochrome P-450 3A(CYP3A) in human intestinal and liver microsomes: comparison of K_i values and impact of CYP3A5 expression. Drug Metab Dispos 27:180–187
1484. Tomalik-Scharte D, Doroshyenko O, Kirchheiner J, Jetter A, Lazar A, Klaassen T, Frank D, Wyen C, Fatkenheuer G, Fuhr U (2008) No role for the CYP3A5*3 polymorphism in intestinal and hepatic metabolism of midazolam. Eur J Clin Pharmacol 64:1033–1035
1485. Park JE, Kim KB, Bae SK, Moon BS, Liu KH, Shin JG (2008) Contribution of cytochrome P450 3A4 and 3A5 to the metabolism of atorvastatin. Xenobiotica 38:1240–1251
1486. Sattler M, Guengerich FP, Yun CH, Christians U, Sewing KF (1992) Cytochrome P-450 3A enzymes are responsible for biotransformation of FK506 and rapamycin in man and rat. Drug Metab Dispos 20:753–761
1487. Lampen A, Christians U, Guengerich FP, Watkins PB, Kolars JC, Bader A, Gonschior AK, Dralle H, Hackbarth I, Sewing KF (1995) Metabolism of the immunosuppressant tacrolimus in the small intestine: cytochrome P450, drug interactions, and interindividual variability. Drug Metab Dispos 23:1315–1324
1488. Asberg A, Midtvedt K, van Guilder M, Storset E, Bremer S, Bergan S, Jelliffe R, Hartmann A, Neely MN (2013) Inclusion of CYP3A5 genotyping in a nonparametric population model improves dosing of tacrolimus early after transplantation. Transplant Int 26:1198–1207
1489. Kurzawski M, Dabrowska J, Dziewanowski K, Domanski L, Peruzynska M, Drozdzik M (2014) CYP3A5 and CYP3A4, but not ABCB1 polymorphisms affect tacrolimus dose-adjusted trough concentrations in kidney transplant recipients. Pharmacogenomics 15:179–188
1490. Pashaee N, Bouamar R, Hesselink DA, Roodnat JI, van Schaik RH, Weimar W, van Gelder T (2011) CYP3A5 genotype is not related to the intrapatient variability of tacrolimus clearance. Ther Drug Monit 33:369–371
1491. Spierings N, Holt DW, MacPhee IA (2013) CYP3A5 genotype had no impact on intrapatient variability of tacrolimus clearance in renal transplant recipients. Ther Drug Monit 35:328–331
1492. Kitada M, Kamataki T, Itahashi K, Rikihisa T, Kato R, Kanakubo Y (1985) Immunochemical examinations of cytochrome P-450 in various tissues of human fetuses using antibodies to human fetal cytochrome P-450, P-450 HFLa. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 131:1154–1159
1493. Okajima Y, Inaba N, Fukazawa I, Ota Y, Hirai Y, Sato N, Yamamoto G, Itahashi K, Kitada M, Kamataki T (1993) Immunohistochemical and immunoelectron microscopic study of cytochrome P-450 of human fetal livers (P-450HFLa): implications for an onco-feto-placental enzyme. Asia Oceania J Obstet Gynaecol 19:329–341
1494. Schuetz JD, Kauma S, Guzelian PS (1993) Identification of the fetal liver cytochrome CYP3A7 in human endometrium and placenta. J Clin Invest 92:1018–1024
1495. Sarkar MA, Vadlamuri V, Ghosh S, Glover DD (2003) Expression and cyclic variability of CYP3A4 and CYP3A7 isoforms in human endometrium and cervix during the menstrual cycle. Drug Metab Dispos 31:1–6
1496. Hakkola J, Raunio H, Purkunen R, Pelkonen O, Saarikoski S, Cresteil T, Pasanen M (1996) Detection of cytochrome P450 gene expression in human placenta in first trimester of pregnancy. Biochem Pharmacol 52:379–383
1497. Yang HYL, Lee QP, Rettie AE, Juchau MR (1994) Functional cytochrome P4503A isoforms in human embryonic tissues: expression during organogenesis. Mol Pharmacol 46:922–928
1498. Schuetz JD, Beach DL, Guzelian PS (1994) Selective expression of cytochrome P450 CYP3A mRNAs in embryonic and adult human liver. Pharmacogenetics 4:11–20
1499. Tateishi T, Nakura H, Asoh M, Watanabe M, Tanaka M, Kumai T, Takashima S, Imaoka S, Funae Y, Yabusaki Y, Kamataki T, Kobayashi S (1997) A comparison of hepatic cytochrome P450 protein expression between infancy and postinfancy. Life Sci 61:2567–2574
1500. Pang XY, Cheng J, Kim JH, Matsubara T, Krausz KW, Gonzalez FJ (2012) Expression and regulation of human fetal-specific CYP3A7 in mice. Endocrinology 153:1453–1463
1501. Komori M, Nishio K, Ohi H, Kitada M, Kamataki T (1989) Molecular cloning and sequence analysis of cDNA containing entire coding region for human fetal liver cytochrome P-450. J Biochem (Tokyo) 106:161–163
1502. Itoh S, Yanagimoto T, Tagawa S, Hashimoto H, Kitamura R, Nakajima Y, Okochi T, Fujimoto S, Uchino J, Kamataki T (1992) Genomic organization of human fetal specific P-450IIIA7 (cytochrome P-450HFLa)-related gene(s) and interaction of transcriptional regulatory factor with its DNA element in the 5′ flanking region. Biochim Biophys Acta 1130:133–138
1503. Greuet J, Pichard L, Bonfils C, Domergue J, Maurel P (1996) The fetal specific gene CYP3A7 is in-

ducible by rifampicin in adult human hepatocytes in primary culture. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 225:689–694
1504. Pascussi JM, Jounaidi Y, Drocourt L, Domergue J, Balabaud C, Maurel P, Vilarem MJ (1999) Evidence for the presence of a functional pregnane X receptor response element in the CYP3A7 promoter gene. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 260:377–381
1505. Bertilsson G, Berkenstam A, Blomquist P (2001) Functionally conserved xenobiotic responsive enhancer in cytochrome P450 3A7. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 280:139–144
1506. Saito T, Takahashi Y, Hashimoto H, Kamataki T (2001) Novel transcriptional regulation of the human *CYP3A7* gene by Sp1 and Sp3 through nuclear factor *k*B-like element. J Biol Chem 276:38010–38022
1507. Matsunaga T, Maruyama M, Harada E, Katsuyama Y, Sugihara N, Ise H, Negishi N, Ikeda U, Ohmori S (2004) Expression and induction of CYP3As in human fetal hepatocytes. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 318:428–434
1508. Hashimoto H, Toide K, Kitamura R, Fujita M, Tagawa S, Itoh S, Kamataki T (1993) Gene structure of *CYP3A4*, an adult-specific form of cytochrome P450 in human livers, and its transcriptional control. Eur J Biochem 218:585–595
1509. Sim SC, Edwards RJ, Boobis AR, Ingelman-Sundberg M (2005) CYP3A7 protein expression is high in a fraction of adult human livers and partially associated with the CYP3A7*1C allele. Pharmacogenet Genomics 15:625–631
1510. Lee SS, Jung HJ, Park JS, Cha IJ, Cho DY, Shin JG (2010) Identification of a null allele of cytochrome P450 3A7: CYP3A7 polymorphism in a Korean population. Mol Biol Rep 37:213–217
1511. Smit P, van Schaik RH, van der Werf M, van den Beld AW, Koper JW, Lindemans J, Pols HA, Brinkmann AO, de Jong FH, Lamberts SW (2005) A common polymorphism in the CYP3A7 gene is associated with a nearly 50% reduction in serum dehydroepiandrosterone sulfate levels. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 90:5313–5316
1512. Finta C, Zaphiropoulos PG (2000) The human cytochrome P450 3A locus. Gene evolution by capture of downstream exons. Gene 260:13–23
1513. Burk O, Tegude H, Koch I, Hustert E, Wolbold R, Glaeser H, Klein K, Fromm MF, Nuessler AK, Neuhaus P, Zanger UM, Eichelbaum M, Wojnowski L (2002) Molecular mechanisms of polymorphic *CYP3A7* expression in adult human liver and intestine. J Biol Chem 277:24280–24288
1514. Leeder JS, Gaedigk R, Marcucci KA, Gaedigk A, Vyhlidal CA, Schindel BP, Pearce RE (2005) Variability of CYP3A7 expression in human fetal liver. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 314:626–635
1515. Kitada M, Kamataki T, Itahashi K, Rikihisa T, Kanakubo Y (1987) Significance of cytochrome P-450 (P-450 HFLa) of human fetal livers in the steroid and drug oxidations. Biochem Pharmacol 36:453–456
1516. Kitada M, Kamataki T, Itahashi K, Rikihisa T, Kanakubo Y (1987) P-450 HFLa, a form of cytochrome P-450 purified from human fetal livers, is the 16*α*-hydroxylase of dehydroepiandrosterone 3-sulfate. J Biol Chem 262:13534–13537
1517. Ohmori S, Fujiki N, Nakasa H, Nakamura H, Ishii I, Itahashi K, Kitada M (1998) Steroid hydroxylation by human fetal CYP3A7 and human NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase coexpressed in insect cells using baculovirus. Res Commun Mol Pathol Pharmacol 100:15–28
1518. Gorski JC, Hall SD, Jones DR, VandenBranden M, Wrighton SA (1994) Regioselective biotransformation of midazolam by members of the human cytochrome P450 3A (CYP3A) subfamily. Biochem Pharmacol 47:1643–1653
1519. Gillam EMJ, Wunsch RM, Ueng YF, Shimada T, Reilly PE, Kamataki T, Guengerich FP (1997) Expression of cytochrome P450 3A7 in *Escherichia coli*: effects of 5′ modification and catalytic characterization of recombinant enzyme expressed in bicistronic format with NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase. Arch Biochem Biophys 346:81–90
1520. Hashimoto H, Yanagawa Y, Sawada M, Itoh S, Deguchi T, Kamataki T (1995) Simultaneous expression of human CYP3A7 and *N*-acetyltransferase in Chinese hamster CHL cells results in high cytotoxicity for carcinogenic heterocyclic amines. Arch Biochem Biophys 320:323–329
1521. Li Y, Yokoi T, Katsuki M, Wang JS, Groopman JD, Kamataki T (1997) *In vivo* activation of aflatoxin B_1 in C57BL/6N mice carrying a human fetus-specific *CYP3A7* gene. Cancer Res 57:641–645
1522. Yamada A, Fujita K, Yokoi T, Muto S, Suzuki A, Gondo Y, Katsuki M, Kamataki T (1998) In vivo detection of mutations induced by aflatoxin B_1 using human CYP3A7/HITEC hybrid mice. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 250:150–153
1523. Li Y, Yokoi T, Kitamura R, Sasaki M, Gunji M, Katsuki M, Kamataki T (1996) Establishment of transgenic mice carrying human fetus-specific CYP3A7. Arch Biochem Biophys 329:235–240
1524. Chen H, Fantel AG, Juchau MR (2000) Catalysis of the 4-hydroxylation of retinoic acids by CYP3A7 in human fetal hepatic tissues. Drug Metab Dispos 28:1051–1057
1525. Lee AJ, Conney AH, Zhu BT (2003) Human cytochrome P450 3A7 has a distinct high catalytic activity for the 16*α*-hydroxylation of estrone but not 17*β*-estradiol. Cancer Res 63:6532–6536
1526. Inoue E, Takahashi Y, Imai Y, Kamataki T (2000) Development of bacterial expression system with high yield of CYP3A7, a human fetus-specific form of cytochrome P450. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 269:623–627
1527. Hines RN (2008) The ontogeny of drug metabolism enzymes and implications for adverse drug events. Pharmacol Ther 118:250–267

1528. Stevens JC (2006) New perspectives on the impact of cytochrome P450 3A expression for pediatric pharmacology. Drug Discov Today 11:440–445
1529. Kondoh N, Wakatsuki T, Ryo A, Hada A, Aihara T, Horiuchi S, Goseki N, Matsubara O, Takenaka K, Shichita M, Tanaka K, Shuda M, Yamamoto M (1999) Identification and characterization of genes associated with human hepatocellular carcinogenesis. Cancer Res 59:4990–4996
1530. Gellner K, Eiselt R, Hustert E, Arnold H, Koch I, Haberl M, Deglmann CJ, Burk O, Buntefuss D, Escher S, Bishop C, Koebe HG, Brinkmann U, Klenk HP, Kleine K, Meyer UA, Wojnowski L (2001) Genomic organization of the human CYP3A locus: identification of a new, inducible *CYP3A* gene. Pharmacogenetics 11:111–121
1531. Domanski TL, Finta C, Halpert JR, Zaphiropoulos PG (2001) cDNA cloning and initial characterization of CYP3A43, a novel human cytochrome P450. Mol Pharmacol 59:386–392
1532. Westlind A, Malmebo S, Johansson I, Otter C, Andersson TB, Ingelman-Sundberg M, Oscarson M (2001) Cloning and tissue distribution of a novel human cytochrome P450 of the CYP3A subfamily, CYP3A43. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 281:1349–1355
1533. Cauffiez C, Lo-Guidice JM, Chevalier D, Allorge D, Hamdan R, Lhermitte M, Lafitte JJ, Colombel JF, Libersa C, Broly F (2004) First report of a genetic polymorphism of the cytochrome P450 3A43 (CYP3A43) gene: identification of a loss-of-function variant. Hum Mutat 23:101
1534. Bigos KL, Bies RR, Pollock BG, Lowy JJ, Zhang F, Weinberger DR (2011) Genetic variation in CYP3A43 explains racial difference in olanzapine clearance. Mol Psychiatry 16:620–625
1535. Ring BJ, Catlow J, Lindsay TJ, Gillespie T, Roskos LK, Cerimele BJ, Swanson SP, Hamman MA, Wrighton SA (1996) Identification of the human cytochromes P450 responsible for the *in vitro* formation of the major oxidative metabolites of the antipsychotic agent olanzapine. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 276:658–666
1536. Imaoka S, Ogawa H, Kimura S, Gonzalez FJ (1993) Complete cDNA sequence and cDNA-directed expression of CYP4A11, a fatty acid ω-hydroxylase expressed in human kidney. DNA Cell Biol 12:893–899
1537. Powell PK, Wolf I, Lasker JM (1996) Identification of CYP4A11 as the major lauric acid ω-hydroxylase in human liver microsomes. Arch Biochem Biophys 335:219–226
1538. Bellamine A, Wang Y, Waterman MR, Gainer JV III, Dawson EP, Brown NJ, Capdevila JH (2003) Characterization of the CYP4A11 gene, a second CYP4A gene in humans. Arch Biochem Biophys 409:221–227
1539. Savas U, Hsu MH, Johnson EF (2003) Differential regulation of human CYP4A genes by peroxisome proliferators and dexamethasone. Arch Biochem Biophys 409:212–220
1540. Raucy JL, Lasker J, Ozaki K, Zoleta V (2004) Regulation of CYP2E1 by ethanol and palmitic acid and CYP4A11 by clofibrate in primary cultures of human hepatocytes. Toxicol Sci 79:233–241
1541. Cho BH, Park BL, Kim LH, Chung HS, Shin HD (2005) Highly polymorphic human CYP4A11 gene. J Hum Genet 50:259–263
1542. Gainer JV, Bellamine A, Dawson EP, Womble KE, Grant SW, Wang Y, Cupples LA, Guo CY, Demissie S, O'Donnell CJ, Brown NJ, Waterman MR, Capdevila JH (2005) Functional variant of CYP4A11 20-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid synthase is associated with essential hypertension. Circulation 111:63–69
1543. Powell PK, Wolf I, Jin R, Lasker JM (1998) Metabolism of arachidonic acid to 20-hydroxy-5,8,11,14-eicosatetraenoic acid by P450 enzymes in human liver: involvement of CYP4F2 and CYP4A11. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 285:1327–1336
1544. Hoch U, Zhang Z, Kroetz DL, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2000) Structural determination of the substrate specificities and regioselectivities of the rat and human fatty acid omega-hydroxylases. Arch Biochem Biophys 373:63–71
1545. Lasker JM, Chen WB, Wolf I, Bloswick BP, Wilson PD, Powell PK (2000) Formation of 20-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid, a vasoactive and natriuretic eicosanoid, in human kidney. Role of CYP4F2 and CYP4A11. J Biol Chem 275:4118–4126
1546. LeBrun LA, Hoch U, Ortiz de Montellano PR (2002) Autocatalytic mechanism and consequences of covalent heme attachment in the cytochrome P4504A family. J Biol Chem 277:12755–12761
1547. Dierks EA, Zhang Z, Johnson EF, Ortiz de Montellano PR (1998) The catalytic site of cytochrome P4504A11 (CYP4A11) and its L131F mutant. J Biol Chem 273:23055–23061
1548. Cha G-S, Kim D, Nagy LD, Kramlinger VM, Guengerich FP, Yun C-H (2014) Kinetic analysis of lauric acid hydroxylation by human cytochrome P450 4A11. Biochemistry 53:6161–6172
1549. Albertolle MW, Kim D, Nagy LD, Wei S, Guengerich FP (2015) Catalytic activity of human cytochrome P450 4A11 is dependent on the oxidation states of cysteine residues. J Biol Chem 290 (in preparation)
1550. Lewis DF (2002) Molecular modeling of human cytochrome P450-substrate interactions. Drug Metab Rev 34:55–67
1551. Lino Cardenas CL, Renault N, Farce A, Cauffiez C, Allorge D, Lo-Guidice JM, Lhermitte M, Chavatte P, Broly F, Chevalier D (2011) Genetic polymorphism of CYP4A11 and CYP4A22 genes and in silico insights from comparative 3D modelling in a French population. Gene 487:10–20
1552. Miyata N, Taniguchi K, Seki T, Ishimoto T, Sato-Watanabe M, Yasuda Y, Doi M, Kametani S,

Tomishima Y, Ueki T, Sato M, Kameo K (2001) HET0016, a potent and selective inhibitor of 20-HETE synthesizing enzyme. Br J Clin Pharmacol 133:325–329

1553. Mayer B, Lieb W, Gotz A, Konig IR, Aherrahrou Z, Thiemig A, Holmer S, Hengstenberg C, Doering A, Loewel H, Hense HW, Schunkert H, Erdmann J (2005) Association of the T8590C polymorphism of CYP4A11 with hypertensionin the MONICA Augsburg echocardiographic substudy. Hypertension 46:766–771
1554. Mayer B, Lieb W, Gotz A, Konig IR, Kauschen LF, Linsel-Nitschke P, Pomarino A, Holmer S, Hengstenberg C, Doering A, Loewel H, Hense HW, Ziegler A, Erdmann J, Schunkert H (2006) Association of a functional polymorphism in the CYP4A11 gene with systolic blood pressure in survivors of myocardial infarction. J Hypertens 24:1965–1970
1555. Capdevila JH (2007) Regulation of ion transport and blood pressure by cytochrome P450 monooxygenases. Curr Opin Nephrol Hypertens 16:465–470
1556. Laffer CL, Gainer JV, Waterman MR, Capdevila JH, Laniado-Schwartzman M, Nasjletti A, Brown NJ, Elijovich F (2008) The T8590C polymorphism of CYP4A11 and 20-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid in essential hypertension. Hypertension 51:767–772
1557. Fu Z, Nakayama T, Sato N, Izumi Y, Kasamaki Y, Shindo A, Ohta M, Soma M, Aoi N, Sato M, Ozawa Y, Ma Y (2008) A haplotype of the CYP4A11 gene associated with essential hypertension in Japanese men. J Hypertens 26:453–461
1558. Gainer JV, Lipkowitz MS, Yu C, Waterman MR, Dawson EP, Capdevila JH, Brown NJ (2008) Association of a CYP4A11 variant and blood pressure in black men. J Am Soc Nephrol 19:1606–1612
1559. Fu Z, Nakayama T, Sato N, Izumi Y, Kasamaki Y, Shindo A, Ohta M, Soma M, Aoi N, Sato M, Matsumoto K, Ozawa Y, Ma Y (2008) Haplotype-based case study of human CYP4A11 gene and cerebral infarction in Japanese subject. Endocrine 33:215–222
1560. Elijovich F, Laffer CL (2008) The relationship between CYP4A11 and human hypertension. J Hypertens 26:1712–1714
1561. Sugimoto K, Akasaka H, Katsuya T, Node K, Fujisawa T, Shimaoka I, Yasuda O, Ohishi M, Ogihara T, Shimamoto K, Rakugi H (2008) A polymorphism regulates CYP4A11 transcriptional activity and is associated with hypertension in a Japanese population. Hypertension 52:1142–1148
1562. Zordoky BN, El-Kadi AO (2010) Effect of cytochrome P450 polymorphism on arachidonic acid metabolism and their impact on cardiovascular diseases. Pharmacol Ther 125:446–463
1563. Ding H, Cui G, Zhang L, Xu Y, Bao X, Tu Y, Wu B, Wang Q, Hui R, Wang W, Dackor RT, Kissling GE, Zeldin DC, Wang DW (2010) Association of common variants of CYP4A11 and CYP4F2 with stroke in the Han Chinese population. Pharmacogenet Genomics 20:187–194
1564. Zhang R, Lu J, Hu C, Wang C, Yu W, Ma X, Bao Y, Xiang K, Guan Y, Jia W (2011) A common polymorphism of CYP4A11 is associated with blood pressure in a Chinese population. Hypertens Res 34:645–648
1565. Williams JS, Hopkins PN, Jeunemaitre X, Brown NJ (2011) CYP4A11 T8590C polymorphism, salt-sensitive hypertension, and renal blood flow. J Hypertens 29:1913–1918
1566. White CC, Feng Q, Cupples LA, Gainer JV, Dawson EP, Wilke RA, Brown NJ (2013) CYP4A11 variant is associated with high-density lipoprotein cholesterol in women. Pharmacogenomics J 13:44–51
1567. Fu Z, Ma Y, Xie X, Huang D, Yang H, Nakayama T, Sato N (2013) A novel polymorphism of the CYP4A11 gene is associated with coronary artery disease. Clin Appl Thromb Hemost 19:60–65
1568. Fu Z, Nakayama T, Sato N, Izumi Y, Kasamaki Y, Shindo A, Ohta M, Soma M, Aoi N, Sato M, Ozawa Y, Ma Y (2012) Haplotype-based case-control study of CYP4A11 gene and myocardial infarction. Hereditas 149:91–98
1569. Wu CC, Gupta T, Garcia V, Ding Y, Schwartzman ML (2014) 20-HETE and blood pressure regulation: clinical implications. Cardiol Rev 22:1–12
1570. Yang H, Fu Z, Ma Y, Huang D, Zhu Q, Erdenbat C, Xie X, Liu F, Zheng Y (2014) CYP4A11 gene T8590C polymorphism is associated with essential hypertension in the male western Chinese Han population. Clin Exp Hypertens, 36:398–403
1571. Yan HC, Liu JH, Li J, He BX, Yang L, Qiu J, Li L, Ding DP, Shi L, Zhao SJ (2013) Association between the CYP4A11 T8590C variant and essential hypertension: new data from Han Chinese and a meta-analysis. PLoS One 8:e80072
1572. Ward NC, Tsai IJ, Barden A, van Bockxmeer FM, Puddey IB, Hodgson JM, Croft KD (2008) A single nucleotide polymorphism in the CYP4F2 but not CYP4A11 gene is associated with increased 20-HETE excretion and blood pressure. Hypertension 51:1393–1398
1573. Nakagawa K, Holla VR, Wei Y, Wang WH, Gatica A, Wei S, Mei S, Miller CM, Cha DR, Price E Jr, Zent R, Pozzi A, Breyer MD, Guan Y, Falck JR, Waterman MR, Capdevila JH (2006) Salt-sensitive hypertensionis associated with dysfunctional *Cyp4a10* gene and kidney epithelial sodium channel. J Clin Invest 116:1696–1702
1574. Quigley R, Chakravarty S, Zhao X, Imig JD, Capdevila JH (2009) Increased renal proximal convoluted tubule transport contributes to hypertensionin *Cyp4a14* knockout mice. Nephron Physiol 113:p23–28

1575. Wu CC, Mei S, Cheng J, Ding Y, Weidenhammer A, Garcia V, Zhang F, Gotlinger K, Manthati VL, Falck JR, Capdevila JH, Schwartzman ML (2013) Androgen-sensitive hypertension associates with upregulated vascular CYP4A12-20-HETE synthase. J Am Soc Nephrol 24:1288–1296
1576. Sun P, Antoun J, Lin DH, Yue P, Gotlinger KH, Capdevila J, Wang WH (2012) Cyp2c44 epoxygenase is essential for preventing the renal sodium absorption during increasing dietary potassium intake. Hypertension 59:339–347
1577. Sävas U, Machemer DE, Hsu MH, Gaynor P, Lasker JM, Tukey RH, Johnson EF (2009) Opposing roles of peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor α and growth hormone in the regulation of CYP4A11 expression in a transgenic mouse model. J Biol Chem 284:16541–16552
1578. Kawashima H, Naganuma T, Kusunose E, Kono T, Yasumoto R, Sugimura K, Kishimoto T (2000) Human fatty acid ω-hydroxylase, *CYP4A11*: determination of complete genomic sequence and characterization of purified recombinant protein. Arch Biochem Biophys 378:333–339
1579. Hiratsuka M, Nozawa H, Katsumoto Y, Moteki T, Sasaki T, Konno Y, Mizugaki M (2006) Genetic polymorphisms and haplotype structures of the CYP4A22 gene in a Japanese population. Mutat Res 599:98–104
1580. Gajendrarao P, Krishnamoorthy N, Sakkiah S, Lazar P, Lee KW (2010) Molecular modeling study on orphan human protein CYP4A22 for identification of potential ligand binding site. J Mol Graph Model 28:524–532
1581. Nhamburo PT, Gonzalez FJ, McBride OW, Gelboin HV, Kimura S (1989) Identification of a new P450 expressed in human lung: complete cDNA sequence, cDNA-directed expression, and chromosome mapping. Biochemistry 28:8060–8066
1582. Imaoka S, Yoneda Y, Sugimoto T, Hiroi T, Yamamoto K, Nakatani T, Funae Y (2000) CYP4B1 is a possible risk factor for bladder cancer in humans. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 277:776–780
1583. Iscan M, Klaavuniemi T, Coban T, Kapucuoglu N, Pelkonen O, Raunio H (2001) The expression of cytochrome P450 enzymes in human breast tumours and normal breast tissue. Breast Cancer Res Treat 70:47–54
1584. Finnstrom N, Bjelfman C, Soderstrom TG, Smith G, Egevad L, Norlen BJ, Wolf CR, Rane A (2001) Detection of cytochrome P450 mRNA transcripts in prostate samples by RT-PCR. Eur J Clin Invest 31:880–886
1585. Czerwinski M, McLemore TL, Gelboin HV, Gonzalez FJ (1994) Quantification of CYP2B7, CYP4B1, and CYPOR messenger RNAs in normal human lung and lung tumors. Cancer Res 54:1085–1091
1586. Baer BR, Rettie AE (2006) CYP4B1: an enigmatic P450 at the interface between xenobiotic and endobiotic metabolism. Drug Metab Rev 38:451–476
1587. Poch MT, Cutler NS, Yost GS, Hines RN (2005) Molecular mechanisms regulating human CYP4B1 lung-selective expression. Drug Metab Dispos 33:1174–1184
1588. Lo-Guidice JM, Allorge D, Cauffiez C, Chevalier D, Lafitte JJ, Lhermitte M, Broly F (2002) Genetic polymorphism of the human cytochrome P450 CYP4B1: evidence for a non-functional allelic variant. Pharmacogenetics 12:367–374
1589. Sasaki T, Horikawa M, Orikasa K, Sato M, Arai Y, Mitachi Y, Mizugaki M, Ishikawa M, Hiratsuka M (2008) Possible relationship between the risk of Japanese bladder cancer cases and the CYP4B1 genotype. Jpn J Clin Oncol 38:634–640
1590. Imaoka S, Hayashi K, Hiroi T, Yabusaki Y, Kamataki T, Funae Y (2001) A transgenic mouse expressing human CYP4B1 in the liver. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 284:757–762
1591. Parkinson OT, Liggitt HD, Rettie AE, Kelly EJ (2013) Generation and characterization of a Cyp4b1 null mouse and the role of CYP4B1 in the activation and toxicity of ipomeanol. Toxicol Sci 134:243–250
1592. Baer BR, Kunze KL, Rettie AE (2007) Mechanism of formation of the ester linkage between heme and Glu310 of CYP4B1: ^{18}O protein labeling studies. Biochemistry 46:11598–11605
1593. Rainov NG, Dobberstein KU, Sena-Esteves M, Herrlinger U, Kramm CM, Philpot RM, Hilton J, Chiocca EA, Breakefield XO (1998) New prodrug activation gene therapy for cancer using cytochrome P450 4B1 and 2-aminoanthracene/4-ipomeanol. Hum Gene Ther 9:1261–1273
1594. Kikuta Y, Kusunose E, Kondo T, Yamamoto S, Kinoshita H, Kusunose M (1994) Cloning and expression of a novel form of leukotriene B4 omega-hydroxylase from human liver. FEBS Lett 348:70–74
1595. Kikuta Y, Kusunose E, Kusunose M (2002) Prostaglandin and leukotriene omega-hydroxylases. Prostaglandins Other Lipid Mediat 68–69:345–362
1596. Jin R, Koop DR, Raucy JL, Lasker JM (1998) Role of human CYP4F2 in hepatic catabolism of the proinflammatory agent leukotriene B4. Arch Biochem Biophys 359:89–98
1597. Hsu MH, Sävas U, Griffin KJ, Johnson EF (2007) Regulation of human cytochrome P450 4F2 expression by sterol regulatory element-binding protein and lovastatin. J Biol Chem 282:5225–5236
1598. Stec DE, Roman RJ, Flasch A, Rieder MJ (2007) Functional polymorphism in human CYP4F2 decreases 20-HETE production. Physiol Genomics 30:74–81
1599. Caldwell MD, Awad T, Johnson JA, Gage BF, Falkowski M, Gardina P, Hubbard J, Turpaz Y, Langaee TY, Eby C, King CR, Brower A, Schmelzer JR, Glurich I, Vidaillet HJ, Yale SH, Qi Zhang

K, Berg RL, Burmester JK (2008) CYP4F2 genetic variant alters required warfarin dose. Blood 111:4106–4112
1600. Edson KZ, Prasad B, Unadkat JD, Suhara Y, Okano T, Guengerich FP, Rettie AE (2013) Cytochrome P450-dependent catabolism of vitamin K: ω-hydroxylation catalyzed by human CYP4F2 and CYP4F11. Biochemistry 52:8276–8285
1601. Kikuta Y, Miyauchi Y, Kusunose E, Kusunose M (1999) Expression and molecular cloning of human liver leukotriene B_4 ω-hydroxylase (CYP4F2) gene. DNA Cell Biol 18:723–730
1602. Kikuta Y, Kusunose E, Kusunose M (2000) Characterization of human liver leukotriene B_4 ω-hydroxylase P450 (CYP4F2). J Biochem (Tokyo) 127:1047–1052
1603. Wang MZ, Saulter JY, Usuki E, Cheung YL, Hall M, Bridges AS, Loewen G, Parkinson OT, Stephens CE, Allen JL, Zeldin DC, Boykin DW, Tidwell RR, Parkinson A, Paine MF, Hall JE (2006) CYP4F enzymes are the major enzymes in human liver microsomes that catalyze the *O*-demethylation of the antiparasitic prodrug DB289 [2,5-*bis*(4-amidinophenyl)furan-*bis*-*O*-methylamidoxime]. Drug Metab Dispos 34:1985–1994
1604. Jin Y, Zollinger M, Borell H, Zimmerlin A, Patten CJ (2011) CYP4F enzymes are responsible for the elimination of fingolimod (FTY720), a novel treatment of relapsing multiple sclerosis. Drug Metab Dispos 39:191–198
1605. McDonald MG, Rieder MJ, Nakano M, Hsia CK, Rettie AE (2009) CYP4F2 is a vitamin K_1 oxidase: an explanation for altered warfarin dose in carriers of the V433M variant. Mol Pharmacol 75:1337–1346
1606. Bardowell SA, Stec DE, Parker RS (2010) Common variants of cytochrome P450 4F2 exhibit altered vitamin E-ω-hydroxylase specific activity. J Nutr 140:1901–1906
1607. Tatarunas V, Lesauskaite V, Veikutiene A, Grybauskas P, Jakuska P, Jankauskiene L, Bartuseviciute R, Benetis R (2014) The effect of CYP2C9, VKORC1 and CYP4F2 polymorphism and of clinical factors on warfarin dosage during initiation and long-term treatment after heart valve surgery. J Thromb Thrombolysis 37:177–185
1608. Daly AK (2013) Optimal dosing of warfarin and other coumarin anticoagulants: the role of genetic polymorphisms. Arch Toxicol 87:407–420
1609. Danese E, Montagnana M, Johnson JA, Rettie AE, Zambon CF, Lubitz SA, Suarez-Kurtz G, Cavallari LH, Zhao L, Huang M, Nakamura Y, Mushiroda T, Kringen MK, Borgiani P, Ciccacci C, Au NT, Langaee T, Siguret V, Loriot MA, Sagreiya H, Altman RB, Shahin MH, Scott SA, Khalifa SI, Chowbay B, Suriapranata IM, Teichert M, Stricker BH, Taljaard M, Botton MR, Zhang JE, Pirmohamed M, Zhang X, Carlquist JF, Horne BD, Lee MT, Pengo V, Guidi GC, Minuz P, Fava C (2012) Impact of the CYP4F2 p.V433M polymorphism on coumarin dose requirement: systematic review and meta-analysis. Clin Pharmacol Ther 92:746–756
1610. Liang R, Wang C, Zhao H, Huang J, Hu D, Sun Y (2012) Influence of CYP4F2 genotype on warfarin dose requirement-a systematic review and meta-analysis. Thromb Res 130:38–44
1611. Kikuta Y, Kusunose E, Endo K, Yamamoto S, Sogawa K, Fujii-Kuriyama Y, Kusunose M (1993) A novel form of cytochrome P-450 family 4 in human polymorphonuclear leukocytes: cDNA cloning and expression of leukotriene B_4 ω-hydroxylase. J Biol Chem 268:9376–9380
1612. Corcos L, Lucas D, Le Jossic-Corcos C, Dreano Y, Simon B, Plee-Gautier E, Amet Y, Salaun JP (2012) Human cytochrome P450 4F3: structure, functions, and prospects. Drug Metab Drug Interact 27:63–71
1613. Christmas P, Ursino SR, Fox JW, Soberman RJ (1999) Expression of the CYP4F3 gene. J Biol Chem 274:21191–21199
1614. Christmas P, Jones JP, Patten CJ, Rock DA, Zheng Y, Cheng SM, Weber BM, Carlesso N, Scadden DT, Rettie AE, Soberman RJ (2001) Alternative splicing determines the function of CYP4F3 by switching substrate specificity. J Biol Chem 276:38166–38172
1615. Antoun J, Goulitquer S, Amet Y, Dreano Y, Salaun JP, Corcos L, Plee-Gautier E (2008) CYP4F3B is induced by PGA1 in human liver cells: a regulation of the 20-HETE synthesis. J Lipid Res 49:2135–2141
1616. Zhao Z, He X, Bi Y, Xia Y, Tao N, Li L, Ma Q (2009) Induction of CYP4F3 by benzene metabolites in human white blood cells in vivo in human promyelocytic leukemic cell lines and ex vivo in human blood neutrophils. Drug Metab Dispos 37:282–291
1617. Bi Y, Li Y, Kong M, Xiao X, Zhao Z, He X, Ma Q (2010) Gene expression in benzene-exposed workers by microarray analysis of peripheral mononuclear blood cells: induction and silencing of CYP4F3A and regulation of DNA-dependent protein kinase catalytic subunit in DNA double strand break repair. Chem Biol Interact 184:207–211
1618. Madec S, Cerec V, Plee-Gautier E, Antoun J, Glaise D, Salaun JP, Guguen-Guillouzo C, Corlu A (2011) CYP4F3B expression is associated with differentiation of HepaRG human hepatocytes and unaffected by fatty acid overload. Drug Metab Dispos 39:1987–1996
1619. Plee-Gautier E, Antoun J, Goulitquer S, Le Jossic-Corcos C, Simon B, Amet Y, Salaun JP, Corcos L (2012) Statins increase cytochrome P450 4F3-mediated eicosanoids production in human liver cells: a PXR dependent mechanism. Biochem Pharmacol 84:571–579
1620. Mizukami Y, Sumimoto H, Takeshige K (2004) Induction of cytochrome CYP4F3A in *all-trans*-ret-

inoic acid-treated HL60 cells. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 314:104–109
1621. Costea I, Mack DR, Israel D, Morgan K, Krupoves A, Seidman E, Deslandres C, Lambrette P, Grimard G, Levy E, Amre DK (2010) Genes involved in the metabolism of poly-unsaturated fattyacids (PUFA) and risk for Crohn's disease in children & young adults. PLoS One 5:e15672
1622. Henne KR, Kunze KL, Zheng YM, Christmas P, Soberman RJ, Rettie AE (2001) Covalent linkage of prosthetic heme to CYP4 family P450 enzymes. Biochemistry 40:12925–12931
1623. Stark K, Torma H, Cristea M, E HO (2003) Expression of CYP4F8 (prostaglandin H 19-hydroxylase) in human epithelia and prominent induction in epidermis of psoriatic lesions. Arch Biochem Biophys 409:188–196
1624. Stark K, Torma H, Oliw EH (2006) Co-localization of COX-2, CYP4F8, and mPGES-1 in epidermis with prominent expression of CYP4F8 mRNA in psoriatic lesions. Prostaglandins Other Lipid Mediat 79:114–125
1625. Aslibekyan S, Kabagambe EK, Irvin MR, Straka RJ, Borecki IB, Tiwari HK, Tsai MY, Hopkins PN, Shen J, Lai CQ, Ordovas JM, Arnett DK (2012) A genome-wide association study of inflammatory biomarker changes in response to fenofibrate treatment in the genetics of lipid lowering drug and diet network. Pharmacogenet Genomics 22:191–197
1626. Bylund J, Hidestrand M, Ingelman-Sundberg M, Oliw EH (2000) Identification of CYP4F8 in human seminal vesicles as a prominent 19-hydroxylase of prostaglandin endoperoxides. J Biol Chem 275:21844–21849
1627. Nilsson T, Ivanov IV, Oliw EH (2010) LC-MS/MS analysis of epoxyalcohols and epoxides of arachidonic acid and their oxygenation by recombinant CYP4F8 and CYP4F22. Arch Biochem Biophys 494:64–71
1628. Vainio P, Gupta S, Ketola K, Mirtti T, Mpindi JP, Kohonen P, Fey V, Perala M, Smit F, Verhaegh G, Schalken J, Alanen KA, Kallioniemi O, Iljin K (2011) Arachidonic acid pathway members PLA2G7, HPGD, EPHX2, and CYP4F8 identified as putative novel therapeutic targets in prostate cancer. Am J Pathol 178:525–536
1629. Cui X, Nelson DR, Strobel HW (2000) A novel human cytochrome P450 4F isoform (CYP4F11): cDNA cloning, expression, and genomic structural characterization. Genomics 68:161–166
1630. Wang Y, Bell JC, Keeney DS, Strobel HW (2010) Gene regulation of CYP4F11 in human keratinocyte HaCaT cells. Drug Metab Dispos 38:100–107
1631. Bell JC, Strobel HW (2012) Regulation of cytochrome P450 4F11 by nuclear transcription factor-*k*B. Drug Metab Dispos 40:205–211
1632. Kalsotra A, Turman CM, Kikuta Y, Strobel HW (2004) Expression and characterization of human cytochrome P450 4F11: putative role in the metabolism of therapeutic drugs and eicosanoids. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 199:295–304
1633. Dhar M, Sepkovic DW, Hirani V, Magnusson RP, Lasker JM (2008) Omega oxidation of 3-hydroxy fatty acids by the human CYP4F gene subfamily enzyme CYP4F11. J Lipid Res 49:612–624
1634. Tang Z, Salamanca-Pinzon SG, Wu ZL, Xiao Y, Guengerich FP (2010) Human cytochrome P450 4F11: heterologous expression in bacteria, purification, and characterization of catalytic function. Arch Biochem Biophys 494:86–93
1635. Parker RS, Xiao Y, Guengerich FP (2015) ω-Oxidation of vitamin E by P450s 4F2 and 4F11. Drug Metab Dispos (in preparation)
1636. Bylund J, Bylund M, Oliw EH (2001) cDNA cloning and expression of CYP4F12, a novel human cytochrome P450. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 280:892–897
1637. Hashizume T, Imaoka S, Hiroi T, Terauchi Y, Fujii T, Miyazaki H, Kamataki T, Funae Y (2001) cDNA cloning and expression of a novel cytochrome P450 (CYP4F12) from human small intestine. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 280:1135–1141
1638. Hashizume T, Mise M, Matsumoto S, Terauchi Y, Fujii T, Imaoka S, Funae Y, Kamataki T, Miyazaki H (2001) A novel cytochrome P450 enzyme responsible for the metabolism of ebastine in monkey small intestine. Drug Metab Dispos 29:798–805
1639. Stark K, Schauer L, Sahlen GE, Ronquist G, Oliw EH (2004) Expression of CYP4F12 in gastrointestinal and urogenital epithelia. Basic Clin Pharmacol Toxicol 94:177–183
1640. Hariparsad N, Chu X, Yabut J, Labhart P, Hartley DP, Dai X, Evers R (2009) Identification of pregnane-X receptor target genes and coactivator and corepressor binding to promoter elements in human hepatocytes. Nucleic Acids Res 37:1160–1173
1641. Cauffiez C, Klinzig F, Rat E, Tournel G, Allorge D, Chevalier D, Pottier N, Lovecchio T, Colombel JF, Lhermitte M, Lo-Guidice JM, Broly F (2004) Human CYP4F12 genetic polymorphism: identification and functional characterization of seven variant allozymes. Biochem Pharmacol 68:2417–2425
1642. Stark K, Wongsud B, Burman R, Oliw EH (2005) Oxygenation of polyunsaturated long chain fatty acidsby recombinant CYP4F8 and CYP4F12 and catalytic importance of Tyr-125 and Gly-328 of CYP4F8. Arch Biochem Biophys 441:174–181
1643. Kelly EJ, Nakano M, Rohatgi P, Yarov-Yarovoy V, Rettie AE (2011) Finding homes for orphan cytochrome P450s: CYP4V2 and CYP4F22 in disease states. Mol Interv 11:124–132
1644. Sasaki K, Akiyama M, Yanagi T, Sakai K, Miyamura Y, Sato M, Shimizu H (2012) CYP4F22 is highly expressed at the site and timing of onset of

keratinization during skin development. J Dermatol Sci 65:156–158
1645. Sugiura K, Takeichi T, Tanahashi K, Ito Y, Kosho T, Saida K, Uhara H, Okuyama R, Akiyama M (2013) Lamellar ichthyosis in a collodion baby caused by CYP4F22 mutations in a non-consanguineous family outside the Mediterranean. J Dermatol Sci 72:193–195
1646. Israeli S, Goldberg I, Fuchs-Telem D, Bergman R, Indelman M, Bitterman-Deutsch O, Harel A, Mashiach Y, Sarig O, Sprecher E (2013) Non-syndromic autosomal recessive congenital ichthyosis in the Israeli population. Clin Exp Dermatol 38:911–916
1647. Rodriguez-Pazos L, Ginarte M, Vega A, Toribio J (2013) Autosomal recessive congenital ichthyosis. Actas Dermosifiliogr 104:270–284
1648. Nigam S (2007) Hepoxilins: novel enzymatic pathways and clinical significance. FEBS J 274:3493
1649. Kumar S (2011) Molecular modeling and identification of substrate binding site of orphan human cytochrome P450 4F22. Bioinformation 7:207–210
1650. Rodriguez-Pazos L, Ginarte M, Fachal L, Toribio J, Carracedo A, Vega A (2011) Analysis of TGM1, ALOX12B, ALOXE3, NIPAL4 and CYP4F22 in autosomal recessive congenital ichthyosis from Galicia (NW Spain): evidence of founder effects. Br J Dermatol 165:906–911
1651. Li A, Jiao X, Munier FL, Schorderet DF, Yao W, Iwata F, Hayakawa M, Kanai A, Shy Chen M, Alan Lewis R, Heckenlively J, Weleber RG, Traboulsi EI, Zhang Q, Xiao X, Kaiser-Kupfer M, Sergeev YV, Hejtmancik JF (2004) Bietti crystalline corneoretinal dystrophy is caused by mutations in the novel gene CYP4V2. Am J Hum Genet 74:817–826
1652. Nakano M, Kelly EJ, Wiek C, Hanenberg H, Rettie AE (2012) CYP4V2 in Bietti's crystalline dystrophy: ocular localization, metabolism of ω-3-polyunsaturated fatty acids, and functional deficit of the p.H331P variant. Mol Pharmacol 82:679–686
1653. Garcia-Garcia GP, Lopez-Garrido MP, Martinez-Rubio M, Moya-Moya MA, Belmonte-Martinez J, Escribano J (2013) Genotype-phenotype analysis of Bietti crystalline dystrophy in a family with the CYP4V2 Ile111Thr mutation. Cornea 32:1002–1008
1654. Nakano M, Kelly EJ, Rettie AE (2009) Expression and characterization of CYP4V2 as a fatty acid ω-hydroxylase. Drug Metab Dispos 37:2119–2122
1655. Kumar S (2011) Comparative modeling and molecular docking of orphan human CYP4V2 protein with fatty acid substrates: insights into substrate specificity. Bioinformation 7:360–365
1656. Stark K, Dostalek M, Guengerich FP (2008) Expression and purification of orphan cytochrome P450 4X1 and oxidation of anandamide. FEBS J 275:3706–3717
1657. Rieger MA, Ebner R, Bell DR, Kiessling A, Rohayem J, Schmitz M, Temme A, Rieber EP, Weigle B (2004) Identification of a novel mammary-restricted cytochrome P450, CYP4Z1, with overexpression in breast carcinoma. Cancer Res 64:2357–2364
1658. Yu W, Chai H, Li Y, Zhao H, Xie X, Zheng H, Wang C, Wang X, Yang G, Cai X, Falck JR, Yang J (2012) Increased expression of CYP4Z1 promotes tumor angiogenesis and growth in human breast cancer. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 264:73–83
1659. Tradonsky A, Rubin T, Beck R, Ring B, Seitz R, Mair S (2012) A search for reliable molecular markers of prognosis in prostate cancer: a study of 240 cases. Am J Clin Pathol 137:918–930
1660. Downie D, McFadyen MC, Rooney PH, Cruickshank ME, Parkin DE, Miller ID, Telfer C, Melvin WT, Murray GI (2005) Profiling cytochrome P450 expression in ovarian cancer: identification of prognostic markers. Clin Cancer Res 11:7369–7375
1661. Zöllner A, Dragan CA, Pistorius D, Muller R, Bode HB, Peters FT, Maurer HH, Bureik M (2009) Human CYP4Z1 catalyzes the in-chain hydroxylation of lauric acid and myristic acid. Biol Chem 390:313–317
1662. Ullrich V (2003) Thoughts on thiolate tethering. Tribute and thanks to a teacher. Arch Biochem Biophys 409:45–51
1663. Yokoyama C, Miyata A, Ihara H, Ullrich V, Tanabe T (1991) Molecular cloning of human platelet thromboxane A synthase. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 178:1479–1484
1664. Nusing R, Ullrich V (1992) Regulation of cyclooxygenase and thromboxane synthase in human monocytes. Eur J Biochem 206:131–136
1665. Young V, Ho M, Vosper H, Belch JJ, Palmer CN (2002) Elevated expression of the genes encoding TNF-α and thromboxane synthase in leucocytes from patients with systemic sclerosis. Rheumatology 41:869–875
1666. Nusing R, Fehr PM, Gudat F, Kemeny E, Mihatsch MJ, Ullrich V (1994) The localization of thromboxane synthase in normal and pathological human kidney tissue using a monoclonal antibody Tu 300. Virchows Arch 424:69–74
1667. Ihara H, Yokoyama C, Miyata A, Kosaka T, Nusing R, Ullrich V, Tanabe T (1992) Induction of thromboxane synthase and prostaglandin endoperoxide synthase mRNAs in human erythroleukemia cells by phorbol ester. FEBS Lett 306:161–164
1668. Yaekashiwa M, Wang LH (2002) Transcriptional control of the human thromboxane synthase gene *in vivo* and *in vitro*. J Biol Chem 277:22497–22508
1669. Yaekashiwa M, Wang LH (2003) Nrf2 regulates thromboxane synthase gene expression in human lung cells. DNA Cell Biol 22:479–487
1670. Mousa AA, Strauss JF 3rd, Walsh SW (2012) Reduced methylation of the thromboxane synthase gene is correlated with its increased vascular ex-

pression in preeclampsia. Hypertension 59:1249–1255
1671. Chevalier D, Lo-Guidice JM, Sergent E, Allorge D, Debuysere H, Ferrari N, Libersa C, Lhermitte M, Broly F (2001) Identification of genetic variants in the human thromboxane synthase gene (CYP5A1). Mutat Res 432:61–67
1672. Chevalier D, Allorge D, Lo-Guidice JM, Cauffiez C, Lepetit C, Migot-Nabias F, Kenani A, Lhermitte M, Broly F (2002) Sequence analysis, frequency and ethnic distribution of VNTR polymorphism in the 5′-untranslated region of the human prostacyclin synthase gene (CYP8A1). Prostaglandins Other Lipid Mediat 70:31–37
1673. Ulrich CM, Carlson CS, Sibert J, Poole EM, Yu JH, Wang LH, Sparks R, Potter JD, Bigler J (2005) Thromboxane synthase (TBXAS1) polymorphisms in African-American and Caucasian populations: evidence for selective pressure. Hum Mutat 26:394–395
1674. Chen CY, Poole EM, Ulrich CM, Kulmacz RJ, Wang LH (2012) Functional analysis of human thromboxane synthase polymorphic variants. Pharmacogenet Genomics 22:653–658
1675. Park SA, Park BL, Park JH, Lee TK, Sung KB, Lee YK, Chang HS, Park CS, Shin HD (2009) Association of polymorphisms in thromboxane A2 receptor and thromboxane A synthase 1 with cerebral infarction in a Korean population. BMB Rep 42:200–205
1676. Ullrich V, Haurand M (1983) Thromboxane synthase as a cytochrome P450 enzyme. Adv Prostaglandin Thromboxane Leukot Res 11:105–110
1677. Haurand M, Ullrich V (1985) Isolation and characterization of thromboxane synthase from human platelets as a cytochrome P-450 enzyme. J Biol Chem 260:15059–15067
1678. Yokoyama C, Miyata A, Suzuki K, Nishikawa Y, Yoshimoto T, Yamamoto S, Nüsing R, Ullrich V, Tanabe T (1993) Expression of human thromboxane synthase using a baculovirus system. FEBS Lett 318:91–94
1679. Hecker M, Haurand M, Ullrich V, Diczfalusy U, Hammarstrom S (1987) Products, kinetics, and substrate specificity of homogeneous thromboxane synthase from human platelets: development of a novel enzyme assay. Arch Biochem Biophys 254:124–135
1680. Yeh HC, Tsai AL, Wang LH (2007) Reaction mechanisms of 15-hydroperoxyeicosatetraenoic acid catalyzed by human prostacyclin and thromboxane synthases. Arch Biochem Biophys 461:159–168
1681. Hecker M, Baader WJ, Weber P, Ullrich V (1987) Thromboxane synthase catalyses hydroxylation of prostaglandin H_2 analogs in the presence of iodosylbenzene. Eur J Biochem 169:563–569
1682. Hecker M, Ullrich V (1989) On the mechanism of prostacyclin and thromboxane A_2 biosynthesis. J Biol Chem 264:141–150
1683. Hsu PY, Wang LH (2003) Protein engineering of thromboxane synthase: conversion of membrane-bound to soluble form. Arch Biochem Biophys 416:38–46
1684. Chen Z, Wang LH, Schelvis JP (2003) Resonance Raman investigation of the interaction of thromboxane synthase with substrate analogues. Biochemistry 42:2542–2551
1685. Chao WC, Lu JF, Wang JS, Yang HC, Pan TA, Chou SC, Wang LH, Chou PT (2013) Probing ligand binding to thromboxane synthase. Biochemistry 52:1113–1121
1686. Sathler PC, Santana M, Lourenco AL, Rodrigues CR, Abreu P, Cabral LM, Castro HC (2014) Human thromboxane synthase: comparative modeling and docking evaluation with the competitive inhibitors dazoxiben and ozagrel. J Enzyme Inhib Med Chem, PMID:23914925 (in press)
1687. Alusy UD, Hammarstrom S (1977) Inhibitors of thromboxane synthase in human platelets. FEBS Lett 82:107–110
1688. Gorman RR, Bundy GL, Peterson DC, Sun FF, Miller OV, Fitzpatrick FA (1977) Inhibition of human platelet thromboxane synthetase by 9,11-azoprosta-5,13-dienoic acid. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 74:4007–4011
1689. Vane JR (1978) Inhibitors of prostaglandin, prostacyclin, and thromboxane synthesis. Adv Prostaglandin Thromboxane Res 4:27–44
1690. Hecker M, Haurand M, Ullrich V, Terao S (1986) Spectral studies on structure-activity relationships of thromboxane synthase inhibitors. Eur J Biochem 157:217–223
1691. Davi G, Santilli F, Vazzana N (2012) Thromboxane receptors antagonists and/or synthase inhibitors. Handbook Exp Pharmacol 261–286
1692. Kontogiorgis C, Hadjipavlou-Litina D (2010) Thromboxane synthase inhibitors and thromboxane A2 receptor antagonists: a quantitative structure activity relationships (QSARs) analysis. Curr Med Chem 17:3162–3214
1693. Fontana P, Alberts P, Sakariassen KS, Bounameaux H, Meyer JP, Santana Sorensen A (2011) The dual thromboxane receptor antagonistand thromboxane synthase inhibitor EV-077 is a more potent inhibitor of platelet function than aspirin. J Thromb Haemost 9:2109–2111
1694. Cherdon C, Rolin S, Hanson J, Ooms A, de Leval L, Drion P, Michiels C, Pirotte B, Masereel B, Sakalihassan N, Defraigne JO, Dogne JM (2011) BM-573 inhibits the development of early atherosclerotic lesions in Apo E deficient mice by blocking TP receptors and thromboxane synthase. Prostaglandins Other Lipid Mediat 94:124–132
1695. Howes LG, James MJ, Florin T, Walker C (2007) Nv-52: a novel thromboxane synthase inhibitor for the treatment of inflammatory bowel disease. Expert Opin Investig Drugs 16:1255–1266
1696. Leung KC, Hsin MK, Chan JS, Yip JH, Li M, Leung BC, Mok TS, Warner TD, Underwood MJ,

Chen GG (2009) Inhibition of thromboxane synthase induces lung cancer cell death via increasing the nuclear p27. Exp Cell Res 315:2974–2981
1697. Abe Y, Aly HH, Hiraga N, Imamura M, Wakita T, Shimotohno K, Chayama K, Hijikata M (2013) Thromboxane A2 synthase inhibitors prevent production of infectious hepatitis C virus in mice with humanized livers. Gastroenterology 145:658–667e611
1698. Oh SH, Kim YH, Park SM, Cho SH, Park JS, Jang AS, Park SW, Uh ST, Lee YM, Kim MK, Choi IS, Cho SH, Hong CS, Lee YW, Lee JY, Choi BW, Park BL, Shin HD, Park CS (2011) Association analysis of thromboxane A synthase 1 gene polymorphisms with aspirin intolerance in asthmatic patients. Pharmacogenomics 12:351–363
1690. Vidal C, Porras-Hurtado L, Cruz R, Quiralte J, Cardona V, Colas C, Castillo LF, Marcos C, Soto T, Lopez-Abad R, Hernandez D, Audicana MT, Armisen M, Rodriguez V, Perez-Carral C, Moreno E, Cabanes R, Corominas M, Parra A, Lobera T, Quinones D, Ojeda P, Luna I, Torres M, Carracedo A (2013) Association of thromboxane A1 synthase (TBXAS1) gene polymorphism with acute urticaria induced by nonsteroidal anti-inflammatory drugs. J Allergy Clin Immunol 132:989–991
1700. Cathcart MC, Gately K, Cummins R, Kay E, O'Byrne KJ, Pidgeon GP (2011) Examination of thromboxane synthase as a prognostic factor and therapeutic target in non-small cell lung cancer. Mol Cancer 10:25
1701. Ekambaram P, Lambiv W, Cazzolli R, Ashton AW, Honn KV (2011) The thromboxane synthase and receptor signaling pathway in cancer: an emerging paradigm in cancer progression and metastasis. Cancer Metastasis Rev 30:397–408
1702. Miki N, Miura R, Miyake Y (1987) Purification and characterization of cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase cytochrome P-450 of untreated rabbit liver microsomes. J Biochem (Tokyo) 101:1087–1094
1703. Ogishima T, Deguchi S, Okuda K (1987) Purification and characterization of cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase from rat liver microsomes. J Biol Chem 262:7646–7650
1704. Nguyen LB, Shefer S, Salen G, Ness G, Tanaka RD, Packin V, Thomas P, Shore V, Batta A (1990) Purification of cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase from human and rat liver and production of inhibiting polyclonal antibodies. J Biol Chem 265:4541–4546
1705. Noshiro M, Okuda K (1990) Molecular cloning and sequence analysis of cDNA encoding human cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase. FEBS Lett 268:137–140
1706. Li YC, Wang DP, Chiang JYL (1990) Regulation of cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase in the liver: cloning, sequencing, and regulation of cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase mRNA. J Biol Chem 265:12012–12019
1707. Jelinek DF, Andersson S, Slaughter CA, Russell DW (1990) Cloning and regulation of cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase, the rate-limiting enzyme in bile acid biosynthesis. J Biol Chem 265:8190–8197
1708. Cohen JC, Cali JJ, Jelinek DF, Mehrabian M, Sparkes RS, Lusis AJ, Russell DW, Hobbs HH (1992) Cloning of the human cholesterol 7α -hydroxylase gene (CYP7) and localization to chromosome 8q11–q12. Genomics 14:153–161
1709. Nishimoto M, Noshiro M, Okuda K (1993) Structure of the gene encoding human liver cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase. Biochim Biophys Acta 1172:147–150
1710. Wang DP, Chiang JY (1994) Structure and nucleotide sequences of the human cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase gene (*CYP7*). Genomics 20:320–323
1711. Xu G, Salen G, Shefer S, Ness GC, Nguyen LB, Parker TS, Chen TS, Zhao Z, Donnelly TM, Tint GS (1995) Unexpected inhibition of cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase by cholesterol in New Zealand white and Watanabe heritable hyperlipidemic rabbits. J Clin Invest 95:1497–1504
1712. Breuer O, Sudjana-Sugiaman E, Eggertsen G, Chiang JY, Björkhem I (1993) Cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase is up-regulated by the competitive inhibitor 7-oxocholesterol in rat liver. Eur J Biochem 215:705–710
1713. Chiang JYL, Stroup D (1994) Identification and characterization of a putative bile acid-responsive element in cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase gene promoter. J Biol Chem 269:17502–17507
1714. Schwarz M, Lund EG, Setchell KD, Kayden HJ, Zerwekh JE, Björkhem I, Herz J, Russell DW (1996) Disruption of cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase gene in mice. II. Bile acid deficiency is overcome by induction of oxysterol 7α-hydroxylase. J Biol Chem 271:18024–18031
1715. Lehmann JM, Kliewer SA, Moore LB, Smith-Oliver TA, Oliver BB, Su JL, Sundseth SS, Winegar DA, Blanchard DE, Spencer TA, Willson TM (1997) Activation of the nuclear receptor LXR by oxysterols defines a new hormone response pathway. J Biol Chem 272:3137–3140
1716. Peet DJ, Turley SD, Ma W, Janowski BA, Lobaccaro JM, Hammer RE, Mangelsdorf DJ (1998) Cholesterol and bile acid metabolism are impaired in mice lacking the nuclear oxysterol receptor LXRα. Cell 93:693–704
1717. Russell DW (1999) Nuclear orphan receptors control cholesterol catabolism. Cell 97:539–542
1718. Makishima M, Okamoto AY, Repa JJ, Tu H, Learned RM, Luk A, Hull MV, Lustig KD, Mangelsdorf DJ, Shan B (1999) Identification of a nuclear receptor for bile acids. Science 284:1362–1365
1719. Nitta M, Ku S, Brown C, Okamoto AY, Shan B (1999) CPF: an orphan nuclear receptor that regulates liver-specific expression of the human cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase gene. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 96:6669–6665

1720. Chiang JY, Kimmel R, Weinberger C, Stroup D (2000) Farnesoid X receptor responds to bile acidsand represses cholesterol 7*α*-hydroxylase gene (*CYP7A1*) transcription. J Biol Chem 275:10918–10924
1721. Staudinger JL, Goodwin B, Jones SA, Hawkins-Brown D, MacKenzie KI, LaTour A, Liu Y, Klaassen CD, Brown KK, Reinhard J, Willson TM, Koller BH, Kliewer SA (2001) The nuclear receptor PXR is a lithocholic acid sensor that protects against liver toxicity. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 98:3369–3374
1722. Gupta S, Pandak WM, Hylemon PB (2002) LXR*α* is the dominant regulator of CYP7A1 transcription. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 293:338–343
1723. Patel DD, Knight BL, Soutar AK, Gibbons GF, Wade DP (2000) The effect of peroxisome-proliferator-activated receptor-*α* on the activity of the cholesterol 7*α*-hydroxylase gene. Biochem J 351:747–753
1724. Cheema SK, Agellon LB (2000) The murine and human cholesterol 7*α*-hydroxylase gene promoters are differentially responsive to regulation by fatty acids mediated via peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor *α*. J Biol Chem 275:12530–12536
1725. Palmer CNA, Hsu MH, Griffin KJ, Raucy JL, Johnson EF (1998) Peroxisome proliferator activated receptor-*α* expression in human liver. Mol Pharmacol 53:14–22
1726. Marrapodi M, Chiang JY (2000) Peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor *a* (PPAR*a*) and agonist inhibit cholesterol 7*α*-hydroxylase gene (CYP7A1) transcription. J Lipid Res 41:514–520
1727. De Fabiani E, Mitro N, Anzulovich AC, Pinelli A, Galli G, Crestani M (2001) The negative effects of bile acids and tumor necrosis factor-*a* on the transcription of cholesterol 7*α*-hydroxylase gene (*CYP7A1*) converge to hepatic nuclear factor-4: a novel mechanism of feedback regulation of bile acid synthesis mediated by nuclear receptors. J Biol Chem 276:30708–30716
1728. Feingold KR, Spady DK, Pollock AS, Moser AH, Grunfeld C (1996) Endotoxin, TNF, and IL-1 decrease cholesterol 7*α*-hydroxylase mRNA levels and activity. J Lipid Res 37:223–228
1729. Drover VA, Wong NC, Agellon LB (2002) A distinct thyroid hormone response element mediates repression of the human cholesterol 7*α*-hydroxylase (*CYP7A1*) gene promoter. Mol Endocrinol 16:14–23
1730. Björkhem I, Araya Z, Rudling M, Angelin B, Einarsson C, Wikvall K (2002) Differences in the regulation of the classical and the alternative pathway for bile acid synthesis in human liver. No coordinate regulation of CYP7A1 and CYP27A1. J Biol Chem 277:26804–26807
1731. Wang D, Stroup D, Marrapodi M, Crestani M, Galli G, Chiang JYL (1996) Transcriptional regulation of the human cholesterol 7*α*-hydroxylase gene (*CYP7A*) in HepG2 cells. J Lipid Res 37:1831–1841
1732. Kushwaha RS, Born KM (1991) Effect of estrogen and progesterone on the hepatic cholesterol 7*α*-hydroxylase activity in ovariectomized baboons. Biochim Biophys Acta 1084:300–302
1733. Goodart SA, Huynh C, Chen W, Cooper AD, Levy-Wilson B (1999) Expression of the human cholesterol 7*α*-hydroxylase gene in transgenic mice. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 266:454–459
1734. Chen JY, Levy-Wilson B, Goodart S, Cooper AD (2002) Mice expressing the human *CYP7A1* gene in the mouse CYP7A1 knock-out background lack induction of CYP7A1 expression by cholesterolfeeding and have increased hypercholesterolemia when fed a high fat diet. J Biol Chem 277:42588–42595
1735. Reihner E, Bjorkhem I, Angelin B, Ewerth S, Einarsson K (1989) Bile acid synthesis in humans: regulation of hepatic microsomal cholesterol 7*α*-hydroxylase activity. Gastroenterology 97:1498–1505
1736. Mayer D (1976) The circadian rhythm of synthesis and catabolism of cholesterol. Arch Toxicol 36:267–276
1737. Gielen J, Van Cantfort J, Robaye B, Renson J (1975) Rat-liver cholesterol 7*α*-hydroxylase 3. New results about its circadian rhythm. Eur J Biochem 55:41–48
1738. Danielsson H, Wikvall K (1981) Evidence for a specific cytochrome P-450 with short half-life catalyzing 7*α*-hydroxylation of cholesterol. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 103:46–51
1739. Hulcher FH, Margolis RD, Bowman DJ (1978) Circadian rhythm of cholesterol-7*α*-hydroxylase and cortisolin the African green monkey (*Cercopithecus aethiops*). Biochim Biophys Acta 529:409–418
1740. Chiang JY, Miller WF, Lin GM (1990) Regulation of cholesterol 7*α*-hydroxylase in the liver. Purification of cholesterol 7*α*-hydroxylase and the immunochemical evidence for the induction of cholesterol 7*α*-hydroxylase by cholestyramine and circadian rhythm. J Biol Chem 265:3889–3897
1741. Kinowaki M, Tanaka S, Maeda Y, Higashi S, Okuda K, Setoguchi T (2002) Half-life of cholesterol 7*α*-hydroxylase activity and enzyme mass differ in animals and humans when determined by a monoclonal antibody against human cholesterol 7*α*-hydroxylase. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 81:377–380
1742. Noshiro M, Nishimoto M, Okuda K (1990) Rat liver cholesterol 7*α*-hydroxylase: pretranslational regulation for circadian rhythm. J Biol Chem 265:10036–10041
1743. Sanghvi A, Grassi E, Warty V, Diven W, Wight C, Lester R (1981) Reversible activation-inactivation of cholesterol 7*α*-hydroxylase possibly due

to phosphorylation-dephosphorylation. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 103:886–892
1744. Goodwin CD, Cooper BW, Margolis S (1982) Rat liver cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase: modulation of enzyme activity by changes in phosphorylation state. J Biol Chem 257:4469–4472
1745. Holsztynska EJ, Waxman DJ (1987) Cytochrome P-450 cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase: inhibition of enzyme deactivation by structurally diverse calmodulin antagonists and phosphatase inhibitors. Arch Biochem Biophys 256:543–559
1746. Nguyen LB, Shefer S, Salen G, Chiang JY, Patel M (1996) Cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase activities from human and rat liver are modulated *in vitro* post-translationally by phosphorylation/dephosphorylation. Hepatology 24:1468–1474
1747. Song KH, Ellis E, Strom S, Chiang JY (2007) Hepatocyte growth factor signaling pathway inhibits cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase and bile acid synthesis in human hepatocytes. Hepatology 46:1993–2002
1748. Gbaguidi GF, Agellon LB (2004) The inhibition of the human cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase gene (CYP7A1) promoter by fibrates in cultured cells is mediated via the liver x receptor alpha and peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor α heterodimer. Nucleic Acids Res 32:1113–1121
1749. Goodwin B, Watson MA, Kim H, Miao J, Kemper JK, Kliewer SA (2003) Differential regulation of rat and human CYP7A1 by the nuclear oxysterol receptor liver X receptor-α. Mol Endocrinol 17:386–394
1750. Handschin C, Gnerre C, Fraser DJ, Martinez-Jimenez C, Jover R, Meyer UA (2005) Species-specific mechanisms for cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase (CYP7A1) regulation by drugs and bile acids. Arch Biochem Biophys 434:75–85
1751. Li T, Chanda D, Zhang Y, Choi HS, Chiang JY (2010) Glucose stimulates cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase gene transcription in human hepatocytes. J Lipid Res 51:832–842
1752. Li T, Kong X, Owsley E, Ellis E, Strom S, Chiang JY (2006) Insulin regulation of cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase expression in human hepatocytes: roles of forkhead box O1 and sterol regulatory element-binding protein 1c. J Biol Chem 281:28745–28754
1753. Ponugoti B, Fang S, Kemper JK (2007) Functional interaction of hepatic nuclear factor-4 and peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor-γ coactivator 1α in CYP7A1 regulationis inhibited by a key lipogenic activator, sterol regulatory element-binding protein-1c. Mol Endocrinol 21:2698–2712
1754. Norlin M, Chiang JY (2004) Transcriptional regulation of human oxysterol 7α-hydroxylase by sterol response element binding protein. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 316:158–164
1755. Shin DJ, Campos JA, Gil G, Osborne TF (2003) PGC-1α activates CYP7A1 and bile acid biosynthesis. J Biol Chem 278:50047–50052
1756. Martinez-Jimenez CP, Gomez-Lechon MJ, Castell JV, Jover R (2006) Underexpressed coactivators PGC1alpha and SRC1 impair hepatocyte nuclear factor 4α function and promote dedifferentiation in human hepatoma cells. J Biol Chem 281:29840–29849
1757. Cai SY, He H, Nguyen T, Mennone A, Boyer JL (2010) Retinoic acid represses CYP7A1 expression in human hepatocytes and HepG2 cells by FXR/RXR-dependent and independent mechanisms. J Lipid Res 51:2265–2274
1758. Triantis V, Saeland E, Bijl N, Oude-Elferink RP, Jansen PL (2010) Glycosylation of fibroblast growth factor receptor 4 is a key regulator of fibroblast growth factor 19-mediated down-regulation of cytochrome P450 7A1. Hepatology 52:656–666
1759. Miao J, Choi SE, Seok SM, Yang L, Zuercher WJ, Xu Y, Willson TM, Xu HE, Kemper JK (2011) Ligand-dependent regulation of the activity of the orphan nuclear receptor, small heterodimer partner (SHP), in the repression of bile acid biosynthetic CYP7A1 and CYP8B1 genes. Mol Endocrinol 25:1159–1169
1760. Kir S, Zhang Y, Gerard RD, Kliewer SA, Mangelsdorf DJ (2012) Nuclear receptors HNF4α and LRH-1 cooperate in regulating Cyp7a1 in vivo. J Biol Chem 287:41334–41341
1761. Drover VA, Agellon LB (2004) Regulation of the human cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase gene (CYP7A1) by thyroid hormone in transgenic mice. Endocrinology 145:574–581
1762. Stroup D, Ramsaran JR (2005) Cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase is phosphorylated at multiple amino acids. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 329:957–965
1763. Stroup D (2005) Kinase/phosphatase regulation of CYP7A1. Front Biosci 10:1678–1692
1764. Karam WG, Chiang JYL (1992) Polymorphisms of human cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 185:588–595
1765. Setchell KD, Schwarz M, O'Connell NC, Lund EG, Davis DL, Lathe R, Thompson HR, Weslie Tyson R, Sokol RJ, Russell DW (1998) Identification of a new inborn error in bile acid synthesis: mutation of the oxysterol 7α-hydroxylase gene causes severe neonatal liver disease. J Clin Invest 102:1690–1703
1766. Hegele RA, Wang J, Harris SB, Brunt JH, Young TK, Hanley AJ, Zinman B, Connelly PW, Anderson CM (2001) Variable association between genetic variation in the *CYP7* gene promoter and plasma lipoproteins in three Canadian populations. Atherosclerosis 154:579–587
1767. De Castro-Oros I, Pampin S, Cofan M, Mozas P, Pinto X, Salas-Salvado J, Rodriguez-Rey JC, Ros E, Civeira F, Pocovi M (2011) Promoter variant −204 A>C of the cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase gene: association with response to plant sterols in humans and increased transcriptional activity in transfected HepG2 cells. Clin Nutr 30:239–246

1768. Tabata S, Yin G, Ogawa S, Yamaguchi K, Mineshita M, Kono S (2006) Genetic polymorphism of cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase (CYP7A1) and colorectal adenomas: self defense forces health study. Cancer Sci 97:406–410
1769. Srivastava A, Pandey SN, Choudhuri G, Mittal B (2008) Role of genetic variant A-204C of cholesterol 7α -hydroxylase (CYP7A1) in susceptibility to gallbladder cancer. Mol Genet Metab 94:83–89
1770. Srivastava A, Choudhuri G, Mittal B (2010) CYP7A1 (−204 A>C; rs3808607 and −469 T>C; rs3824260) promoter polymorphisms and risk of gallbladder cancer in North Indian population. Metab Clin Exp 59:767–773
1771. Balasubramaniam S, Mitropoulos KA, Myant NB (1975) The substrate for cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase. Biochim Biophys Acta 398:172–177
1772. Norlin M, Toll A, Björkhem I, Wikvall K (2000) 24-hydroxycholesterol is a substrate for hepatic cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase (CYP7A). J Lipid Res 41:1629–1639
1773. Norlin M, Andersson U, Björkhem I, Wikvall K (2000) Oxysterol 7α-hydroxylase activity by cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase (CYP7A). J Biol Chem 275:34046–34053
1774. Lathe R (2002) Steroid and sterol 7-hydroxylation: ancient pathways. Steroids 67:967–977
1775. Shinkyo R, Guengerich FP (2011) Cytochrome P450 7A1 cholesterol 7α-hydroxylation: individual reaction steps in the catalytic cycle and rate-limiting ferric iron reduction. J Biol Chem 286:4632–4643
1776. Mast N, Graham SE, Andersson U, Björkhem I, Hill C, Peterson J, Pikuleva IA (2005) Cholesterol binding to cytochrome P450 7A1, a key enzyme in bile acid biosynthesis. Biochemistry 44:3259–3271
1777. Shinkyo R, Xu L, Tallman KA, Cheng Q, Porter NA, Guengerich FP (2011) Conversion of 7-dehydrocholesterol to 7-ketocholesterol is catalyzed by human cytochrome P450 7A1 and occurs by direct oxidation without an epoxide intermediate. J Biol Chem 286:33021–33028
1778. Björkhem I, Diczfalusy U, Lövgren-Sandblom A, Starck L, Jonsson M, Tallman K, Schirmer H, Ousager LB, Crick PJ, Wang Y, Griffiths WJ, Guengerich FP (2014) On the formation of 7-ketocholesterol from 7-dehydrocholesterol in patients with cerebrotendinous xanthomatosis and Smith-Lemli-Opitz syndrome. J Lipid Res 35:1165–1172
1779. Yantsevich AV, Dichenko YV, Mackenzie F, Mukha DV, Baranovsky AV, Gilep AA, Usanov SA, Strushkevich NV (2014) Human steroid and oxysterol 7α-hydroxylase CYP7B1: substrate specificity, azolebinding and misfolding of clinically relevant mutants. FEBS J 281:1700–1713
1780. Nakayama K, Puchkaev A, Pikuleva IA (2001) Membrane binding and substrate accessmerge in cytochrome P450 7A1, a key enzyme in degradation of cholesterol. J Biol Chem 276:31459–31465
1781. Gilardi F, Mitro N, Godio C, Scotti E, Caruso D, Crestani M, De Fabiani E (2007) The pharmacological exploitation of cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase, the key enzyme in bile acid synthesis: from binding resins to chromatin remodelling to reduce plasma cholesterol. Pharmacol Ther 116:449–472
1782. Stahlberg D, Rudling M, Angelin B, Björkhem I, Forsell P, Nilsell K, Einarsson K (1997) Hepatic cholesterol metabolism in human obesity. Hepatology 25:1447–1450
1783. Post SM, de Wit EC, Princen HM (1997) Cafestol, the cholesterol-raising factor in boiled coffee, suppresses bile acid synthesis by downregulation of cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase and sterol 27-hydroxylase in rat hepatocytes. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 17:3064–3070
1784. Pandak WM, Schwarz C, Hylemon PB, Mallonee D, Valerie K, Heuman DM, Fisher RA, Redford K, Vlahcevic ZR (2001) Effects of CYP7A1 overexpression on cholesteroland bile acid homeostasis. Am J Physiol Gastrointest Liver Physiol 281:G878–889
1785. Sauter G, Weiss M, Hoermann R (1997) Cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase activity in hypothyroidism and hyperthyroidism in humans. Horm Metab Res 29:176–179
1786. Pullinger CR, Eng C, Salen G, Shefer S, Batta AK, Erickson SK, Verhagen A, Rivera CR, Mulvihill SJ, Malloy MJ, Kane JP (2002) Human cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase (CYP7A1) deficiency has a hypercholesterolemic phenotype. J Clin Invest 110:109–117
1787. Beigneux A, Hofmann AF, Young SG (2002) Human *CYP7A1* deficiency: progress and enigmas. J Clin Invest 110:29–31
1788. Hubacek JA, Pitha J, Skodova Z, Poledne R, Lanska V, Waterworth DM, Humphries SE, Talmud PJ (2003) Polymorphisms in CYP-7A1, not APOE, influence the change in plasma lipids in response to population dietary change in an 8 year follow-up; results from the Czech MONICA study. Clin Biochem 36:263–267
1789. Jiang ZY, Han TQ, Suo GJ, Feng DX, Chen S, Cai XX, Jiang ZH, Shang J, Zhang Y, Jiang Y, Zhang SD (2004) Polymorphisms at cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase, apolipoproteins B and E and low density lipoprotein receptor genes in patients with gallbladder stone disease. World J Gastroenterol 10:1508–1512
1790. Hofman MK, Groenendijk M, Verkuijlen PJ, Jonkers IJ, Mohrschladt MF, Smelt AH, Princen HM (2004) Modulating effect of the A-278C promoter polymorphism in the cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase gene on serum lipid levels in normolipidaemic and hypertriglyceridaemic individuals. Eur J Hum Genet 12:935–941
1791. Kovar J, Suchanek P, Hubacek JA, Poledne R (2004) The A-204C polymorphism in the choles-

terol 7α-hydroxylase (CYP7A1) gene determines the cholesterolemia responsiveness to a high-fat diet. Physiol Res 53:565–568
1792. Hofman MK, Weggemans RM, Zock PL, Schouten EG, Katan MB, Princen HM (2004) CYP7A1 A-278C polymorphism affects the response of plasma lipids after dietary cholesterol or cafestol interventions in humans. J Nutr 134:2200–2204
1793. Shen J, Arnett DK, Parnell LD, Lai CQ, Straka RJ, Hopkins PN, An P, Feitosa MF, Ordovas JM (2012) The effect of CYP7A1 polymorphisms on lipid responses to fenofibrate. J Cardiovasc Pharmacol 59:254–259
1794. Kajinami K, Brousseau ME, Ordovas JM, Schaefer EJ (2005) A promoter polymorphism in cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase interacts with apolipoprotein E genotype in the LDL-lowering response to atorvastatin. Atherosclerosis 180:407–415
1795. Kajinami K, Brousseau ME, Ordovas JM, Schaefer EJ (2004) Interactions between common genetic polymorphisms in ABCG5/G8 and CYP7A1 on LDL cholesterol-lowering response to atorvastatin. Atherosclerosis 175:287–293
1796. Jiang XY, Zhang Q, Chen P, Li SY, Zhang NN, Chen XD, Wang GC, Wang HB, Zhuang MQ, Lu M (2012) CYP7A1 polymorphism influences the LDL cholesterol-lowering response to atorvastatin. J Clin Pharm Ther 37:719–723
1797. Juzyszyn Z, Kurzawski M, Lener A, Modrzejewski A, Pawlik A, Drozdzik M (2008) Cholesterol 7α-hydrolase (CYP7A1) c.−278 A>C promoter polymorphism in gallstone disease patients. Genet Test 12:97–100
1798. Lenicek M, Komarek V, Zimolova M, Kovar J, Jirsa M, Lukas M, Vitek L (2008) CYP7A1 promoter polymorphism −203 A>C affects bile salt synthesis rate in patients after ileal resection. J Lipid Res 49:2664–2667
1799. Kim HJ, Park HY, Kim E, Lee KS, Kim KK, Choi BO, Kim SM, Bae JS, Lee SO, Chun JY, Park TJ, Cheong HS, Jo I, Shin HD (2010) Common CYP7A1 promoter polymorphism associated with risk of neuromyelitis optica. Neurobiol Dis 37:349–355
1800. Fu L, Zhao Y, Wu X, Liu H, Shi J, Lu J, Zhou B (2011) CYP7A1 genotypes and haplotypes associated with hypertension in an obese Han Chinese population. Hypertens Res 34:722–727
1801. Toll A, Wikvall K, Sudjana-Sugiaman E, Kondo KH, Bjorkhem I (1994) 7 alpha hydroxylation of 25-hydroxycholesterol in liver microsomes. Evidence that the enzyme involved is different from cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase. Eur J Biochem 224:309–316
1802. Stiles AR, McDonald JG, Bauman DR, Russell DW (2009) CYP7B1: one cytochrome P450, two human genetic diseases, and multiple physiological functions. J Biol Chem 284:28485–28489
1803. Pikuleva IA (2006) Cytochrome P450s and cholesterol homeostasis. Pharmacol Ther 112:761–773
1804. Pikuleva IA (2006) Cholesterol-metabolizing cytochromes P450. Drug Metab Dispos 34:513–520
1805. Wu Z, Martin KO, Javitt NB, Chiang JY (1999) Structure and functions of human oxysterol 7α-hydroxylase cDNAs and gene CYP7B1. J Lipid Res 40:2195–2203
1806. Olsson M, Gustafsson O, Skogastierna C, Tolf A, Rietz BD, Morfin R, Rane A, Ekstrom L (2007) Regulation and expression of human CYP7B1 in prostate: overexpression of CYP7B1 during progression of prostatic adenocarcinoma. Prostate 67:1439–1446
1807. Stapleton G, Steel M, Richardson M, Mason JO, Rose KA, Morris RGM, Lathe R (1995) A novel cytochrome P450 expressed primarily in brain. J Biol Chem 270:29739–29745
1808. Rose KA, Stapleton G, Dott K, Kieny MP, Best R, Schwarz M, Russell DW, Bjorkhem I, Seckl J, Lathe R (1997) Cyp7b, a novel brain cytochrome P450, catalyzes the synthesis of neurosteroids 7α-hydroxydehydroepiandrosterone and 7α-hydroxypregnenolone. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 94:4925–4930
1809. Schwarz M, Lund EG, Lathe R, Bjorkhem I, Russell DW (1997) Identification and characterization of a mouse oxysterol 7α-hydroxylase cDNA. J Biol Chem 272:23995–24001
1810. Tang W, Norlin M (2006) Regulation of steroid hydroxylase CYP7B1 by androgens and estrogens in prostate cancer LNCaP cells. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 344:540–546
1811. Memon RA, Moser AH, Shigenaga JK, Grunfeld C, Feingold KR (2001) In vivo and in vitro regulation of sterol 27-hydroxylase in the liver during the acute phase response. Potential role of hepatocyte nuclear factor-1. J Biol Chem 276:30118–30126
1812. Wu Z, Chiang JY (2001) Transcriptional regulation of human oxysterol 7α-hydroxylase gene (CYP7B1) by Sp1. Gene 272:191–197
1813. Abrahamsson A, Gustafsson U, Ellis E, Nilsson LM, Sahlin S, Bjorkhem I, Einarsson C (2005) Feedback regulation of bile acid synthesis in human liver: importance of HNF-4α for regulation of CYP7A1. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 330:395–399
1814. Wada T, Kang HS, Jetten AM, Xie W (2008) The emerging role of nuclear receptor RORα and its crosstalk with LXRin xeno- and endobiotic gene regulation. Exp Biol Med 233:1191–1201
1815. Biancheri R, Ciccolella M, Rossi A, Tessa A, Cassandrini D, Minetti C, Santorelli FM (2009) White matter lesions in spastic paraplegia with mutations in SPG5/CYP7B1. Neuromusc Disord 19:62–65
1816. Criscuolo C, Filla A, Coppola G, Rinaldi C, Carbone R, Pinto S, Wang Q, de Leva MF, Salvatore E, Banfi S, Brunetti A, Quarantelli M, Geschwind DH, Pappata S, De Michele G (2009) Two novel CYP7B1 mutations in Italian families with SPG5: a clinical and genetic study. J Neurol 256:1252–1257

1817. Goizet C, Boukhris A, Durr A, Beetz C, Truchetto J, Tesson C, Tsaousidou M, Forlani S, Guyant-Marechal L, Fontaine B, Guimaraes J, Isidor B, Chazouilleres O, Wendum D, Grid D, Chevy F, Chinnery PF, Coutinho P, Azulay JP, Feki I, Mochel F, Wolf C, Mhiri C, Crosby A, Brice A, Stevanin G (2009) CYP7B1 mutations in pure and complex forms of hereditary spastic paraplegia type 5. Brain J Neurol 132:1589–1600
1818. Schlipf NA, Schule R, Klimpe S, Karle KN, Synofzik M, Schicks J, Riess O, Schols L, Bauer P (2011) Amplicon-based high-throughput pooled sequencing identifies mutations in CYP7B1 and SPG7 in sporadic spastic paraplegia patients. Clin Genet 80:148–160
1819. Jakobsson J, Karypidis H, Johansson JE, Roh HK, Rane A, Ekstrom L (2004) A functional C-G polymorphism in the CYP7B1 promoter region and its different distribution in orientals and Caucasians. Pharmacogenomics J 4:245–250
1820. Siam A, Brancale A, Simons C (2012) Comparative modeling of 25-hydroxycholesterol-7α-hydroxylase (CYP7B1): ligand binding and analysis of hereditary spastic paraplegia type 5 CYP7B1 mutations. J Mol Model 18:441–453
1821. Roos P, Svenstrup K, Danielsen ER, Thomsen C, Nielsen JE (2014) CYP7B1: novel mutations and magnetic resonance spectroscopy abnormalities in hereditary spastic paraplegia type 5A. Acta Neurol Scand 129:330–334
1820. Noreau A, Dion PA, Szuto A, Levert A, Thibodeau P, Brais B, Dupre N, Rioux MF, Rouleau GA (2012) CYP7B1 mutations in French-Canadian hereditary spastic paraplegia subjects. Can J Neurol Sci 39:91–94
1823. Cao L, Fei QZ, Tang WG, Liu JR, Zheng L, Xiao Q, He SB, Fu Y, Chen SD (2011) Novel mutations in the CYP7B1 gene cause hereditary spastic paraplegia. Mov Disord 26:1354–1356
1824. Arnoldi A, Crimella C, Tenderini E, Martinuzzi A, D'Angelo MG, Musumeci O, Toscano A, Scarlato M, Fantin M, Bresolin N, Bassi MT (2012) Clinical phenotype variability in patients with hereditary spastic paraplegia type 5 associated with CYP7B1 mutations. Clin Genet 81:150–157
1825. Schule R, Siddique T, Deng HX, Yang Y, Donkervoort S, Hansson M, Madrid RE, Siddique N, Schols L, Björkhem I (2010) Marked accumulation of 27-hydroxycholesterol in SPG5 patients with hereditary spastic paresis. J Lipid Res 51:819–823
1826. Finsterer J, Loscher W, Quasthoff S, Wanschitz J, Auer-Grumbach M, Stevanin G (2012) Hereditary spastic paraplegias with autosomal dominant, recessive, X-linked, or maternal trait of inheritance. J Neurol Sci 318:1–18
1827. Mizuochi T, Kimura A, Suzuki M, Ueki I, Takei H, Nittono H, Kakiuchi T, Shigeta T, Sakamoto S, Fukuda A, Nakazawa A, Shimizu T, Kurosawa T, Kasahara M (2011) Successful heterozygous living donor liver transplantation for an oxysterol 7α-hydroxylase deficiency in a Japanese patient. Liver Transpl 17:1059–1065
1828. Dias V, Ribeiro V (2011) Ethnic differences in the prevalence of polymorphisms in CYP7A1, CYP7B1 and CYP27A1 enzymes involved in cholesterolmetabolism. J Pharm Bioallied Sci 3:453–459
1829. Steckelbroeck S, Watzka M, Lutjohann D, Makiola P, Nassen A, Hans VH, Clusmann H, Reissinger A, Ludwig M, Siekmann L, Klingmuller D (2002) Characterization of the dehydroepiandrosterone (DHEA) metabolism via oxysterol 7α-hydroxylase and 17-ketosteroid reductase activity in the human brain. J Neurochem 83:713–726
1830. Cui YL, Zhang JL, Zheng QC, Niu RJ, Xu Y, Zhang HX, Sun CC (2013) Structural and dynamic basis of human cytochrome P450 7B1: a survey of substrate selectivity and major active site access channels. Chemistry 19:549–557
1831. Martin C, Bean R, Rose K, Habib F, Seckl J (2001) CYP7B1 catalyses the 7α-hydroxylation of dehydroepiandrosterone and 25-hydroxycholesterol in rat prostate. Biochem J 355:509–515
1832. Setchell KD, Schwarz M, O'Connell NC, Lund EG, Davis DL, Lathe R, Thompson HR, Weslie Tyson R, Sokol RJ, Russell DW (1998) Identification of a new inborn error in bile acid synthesis: mutation of the oxysterol 7α-hydroxylase gene causes severe neonatal liver disease. J Clin Invest 102:1690–1703
1833. Bove KE (2000) Liver disease caused by disorders of bile acid synthesis. Clinics Liver Dis 4:831–848
1834. Yau JL, Rasmuson S, Andrew R, Graham M, Noble J, Olsson T, Fuchs E, Lathe R, Seckl JR (2003) Dehydroepiandrosterone 7-hydroxylase CYP7B: predominant expression in primate hippocampus and reduced expression in Alzheimer's disease. Neuroscience 121:307–314
1835. Dulos J, van der Vleuten MA, Kavelaars A, Heijnen CJ, Boots AM (2005) CYP7B expression and activity in fibroblast-like synoviocytes from patients with rheumatoid arthritis: regulation by proinflammatory cytokines. Arthritis Rheum 52:770–778
1836. Wu Q, Ishikawa T, Sirianni R, Tang H, McDonald JG, Yuhanna IS, Thompson B, Girard L, Mineo C, Brekken RA, Umetani M, Euhus DM, Xie Y, Shaul PW (2013) 27-hydroxycholesterol promotes cell-autonomous, ER-positive breast cancer growth. Cell Rep 5:637–645
1837. Bunting S, Moncada S, Vane JR (1983) The prostacyclin-thromboxane A2 balance: pathophysiological and therapeutic implications. Br Med Bull 39:271–276
1838. Miyata A, Hara S, Yokoyama C, Inoue H, Ullrich V, Tanabe T (1994) Molecular cloning and expression of human prostacyclin synthase. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 200:1728–1734
1839. Ullrich V, Castle L, Weber P (1981) Spectral evidence for the cytochrome P450 nature of prosta-

cyclin synthetase. Biochem Pharmacol 30:2033–2036
1840. DeWitt DL, Smith WL (1983) Purification of prostacyclin synthase from bovine aorta by immunoaffinity chromatography. Evidence that the enzyme is a hemoprotein. J Biol Chem 258:3285–3293
1841. Hara S, Miyata A, Yokoyama C, Inoue H, Brugger R, Lottspeich F, Ullrich V, Tanabe T (1994) Isolation and molecular cloning of prostacyclin synthase from bovine endothelial cells. J Biol Chem 269:19897–19903
1842. Spisni E, Bartolini G, Orlandi M, Belletti B, Santi S, Tomasi V (1995) Prostacyclin (PG_{I2}) synthase is a constitutively expressed enzyme in human endothelial cells. Exp Cell Res 219:507–513
1843. Mehl M, Bidmon HJ, Hilbig H, Zilles K, Dringen R, Ullrich V (1999) Prostacyclin synthase is localized in rat, bovine and human neuronal brain cells. Neurosci Lett 271:187–190
1844. Siegle I, Klein T, Zou MH, Fritz P, Komhoff M (2000) Distribution and cellular localization of prostacyclin synthase in human brain. J Histochem Cytochem 48:631–641
1845. Huang JC, Arbab F, Tumbusch KJ, Goldsby JS, Matijevic-Aleksic N, Wu KK (2002) Human fallopian tubes express prostacyclin (PGI) synthase and cyclooxygenases and synthesize abundant PGI. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 87:4361–4368
1846. Yokoyama C, Yabuki T, Inoue H, Tone Y, Hara S, Hatae T, Nagata M, Takahashi EI, Tanabe T (1996) Human gene encoding prostacyclin synthase (PTGIS): genomicorganization, chromosomal localization, and promoter activity. Genomics 36:296–304
1847. Nakayama T, Soma M, Izumi Y, Kanmatsuse K (1996) Organization of the human prostacyclin synthase gene. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 221:803–806
1848. Wang LH, Chen L (1996) Organization of the gene encoding human prostacyclin synthase. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 226:631–637
1849. Frigola J, Munoz M, Clark SJ, Moreno V, Capella G, Peinado MA (2005) Hypermethylation of the prostacyclin synthase (PTGIS) promoter is a frequent event in colorectal cancer and associated with aneuploidy. Oncogene 24:7320–7326
1850. Schmidt P, Youhnovski N, Daiber A, Balan A, Arsic M, Bachschmid M, Przybylski M, Ullrich V (2003) Specific nitration at tyrosine 430 revealed by high resolution mass spectrometry as basis for redox regulation of bovine prostacyclin synthase. J Biol Chem 278:12813–12819
1851. Bachschmid M, Schildknecht S, Ullrich V (2005) Redox regulation of vascular prostanoid synthesis by the nitric oxide-superoxidesystem. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 338:536–542
1852. Zou MH, Li H, He C, Lin M, Lyons TJ, Xie Z (2011) Tyrosine nitration of prostacyclin synthase is associated with enhanced retinal cell apoptosisin diabetes. Am J Pathol 179:2835–2844
1853. Nakayama T, Soma M, Haketa A, Aoi N, Kosuge K, Sato M, Kanmatsuse K, Kokubun S (2003) Haplotype analysis of the prostacyclin synthase gene and essential hypertension. Hypertens Res 26:553–557
1854. Amano S, Tatsumi K, Tanabe N, Kasahara Y, Kurosu K, Takiguchi Y, Kasuya Y, Kimura S, Kuriyama T (2004) Polymorphism of the promoter region of prostacyclin synthase gene in chronic thromboembolic pulmonary hypertension. Respirology 9:184–189
1855. Xiang X, Ma YT, Fu ZY, Yang YN, Xiang M, Chen BD, Wang YH, Fen L (2009) Haplotype analysis of the CYP8A1 gene associated with myocardial infarction. Clin Appl Thromb Hemost 15:574–580
1856. Bousoula E, Kolovou V, Vasiliadis I, Karakosta A, Xanthos T, Johnson EO, Skandalakis P, Kolovou GD (2012) CYP8A1 gene polymorphisms and left main coronary artery disease. Angiology 63:461–465
1857. Nakayama T (2010) Genetic polymorphisms of prostacyclin synthase gene and cardiovascular disease. Int Angiol 29:33–42
1858. Nakayama T, Soma M, Rehemudula D, Takahashi Y, Tobe H, Satoh M, Uwabo J, Kunimoto M, Kanmatsuse K (2000) Association of 5 upstream promoter region of prostacyclin synthase gene variant with cerebral infarction. Am J Hypertens 13:1263–1267
1859. Nakayama T, Soma M, Saito S, Honye J, Yajima J, Rahmutula D, Kaneko Y, Sato M, Uwabo J, Aoi N, Kosuge K, Kunimoto M, Kanmatsuse K, Kokubun S (2002) Association of a novel single nucleotide polymorphism of the prostacyclin synthase gene with myocardial infarction. Am Heart J 143:797–801
1860. Nakayama T, Soma M, Takahashi Y, Rehemudula D, Tobe H, Sato M, Uwabo J, Kunimoto M, Izumi Y, Kanmatsuse K (2001) Polymorphism of the promoter region of prostacyclin synthase gene is not related to essential hypertension. Am J Hypertens 14:409–411
1861. Nakayama T, Soma M, Rahmutula D, Tobe H, Sato M, Uwabo J, Aoi N, Kosuge K, Kunimoto M, Kanmatsuse K, Kokubun S (2002) Association study between a novel single nucleotide polymorphism of the promoter region of the prostacyclin synthase gene and essential hypertension. Hypertens Res 25:65–68
1862. Nakayama T, Soma M, Watanabe Y, Hasimu B, Sato M, Aoi N, Kosuge K, Kanmatsuse K, Kokubun S, Morrow JD, Oates JA (2002) Splicing mutation of the prostacyclin synthase gene in a family associated with hypertension. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 297:1135–1139
1863. Chiang CW, Yeh HC, Wang LH, Chan NL (2006) Crystal structure of the human prostacyclin synthase. J Mol Biol 364:266–274
1864. Li YC, Chiang CW, Yeh HC, Hsu PY, Whitby FG, Wang LH, Chan NL (2008) Structures of prosta-

cyclin synthase and its complexes with substrate analog and inhibitor reveal a ligand-specific heme conformation change. J Biol Chem 283:2917–2926
1865. Lin Y, Wu KK, Ruan KH (1998) Characterization of the secondary structure and membrane interaction of the putative membrane anchor domains of prostaglandin I_2 synthase and cytochrome P450 2C1. Arch Biochem Biophys 352:78–84
1866. Lin YZ, Deng H, Ruan KH (2000) Topology of catalytic portion of prostaglandin I_2 synthase: identification by molecular modeling-guided site-specific antibodies. Arch Biochem Biophys 379:188–197
1867. Reed GA, Griffin IO, Eling TE (1985) Inactivation of prostaglandin H synthase and prostacyclin synthase by phenylbutazone. Requirement for peroxidative metabolism. Mol Pharmacol 27:109–114
1868. Griffoni C, Spisni E, Strillacci A, Toni M, Bachschmid MM, Tomasi V (2007) Selective inhibition of prostacyclin synthase activity by rofecoxib. J Cell Mol Med 11:327–338
1869. Wade ML, Voelkel NF, Fitzpatrick FA (1995) "Suicide" inactivation of prostaglandin I_2 synthase: characterization of mechanism-based inactivation with isolated enzyme and endothelial cells. Arch Biochem Biophys 321:453–458
1870. Zou MH, Ullrich V (1996) Peroxynitrite formed by simultaneous generation of nitric oxide and superoxide selectively inhibits bovine aortic prostacyclin synthase. FEBS Lett 382:101–104
1871. Crow JP, Beckman JS (1995) Reactions between nitric oxide, superoxide, and peroxynitrite: footprints of peroxynitrite *in vivo*. Adv Pharmacol 34:17–43
1872. Zou M, Martin C, Ullrich V (1997) Tyrosine nitration as a mechanism of selective inactivation of prostacyclin synthase by peroxynitrite. Biol Chem Hoppe-Seyler 378:707–713
1873. Schmidt P, Youhnovski N, Daiber A, Balan A, Arsic M, Bachschmid M, Przybylski M, Ullrich V (2003) Specific nitration at tyrosine-430 revealed by high resolution mass spectrometry as basis for redox regulation of bovine prostacyclin synthase. J Biol Chem 278:12813–12819
1874. Nakayama T (2005) Prostacyclin synthase gene: genetic polymorphisms and prevention of some cardiovascular diseases. Curr Med Chem Cardiovasc Hematol Agents 3:157–164
1875. Tuder RM, Cool CD, Geraci MW, Wang J, Abman SH, Wright L, Badesch D, Voelkel NF (1999) Prostacyclin synthase expression is decreased in lungs from patients with severe pulmonary hypertension. Am J Respir Crit Care Med 159:1925–1932
1876. Iwai N, Katsuya T, Ishikawa K, Mannami T, Ogata J, Higaki J, Ogihara T, Tanabe T, Baba S (1999) Human prostacyclin synthase gene and hypertension: the Suita study. Circulation 100:2231–2236
1877. Geraci MW, Gao B, Shepherd DC, Moore MD, Westcott JY, Fagan KA, Alger LA, Tuder RM, Voelkel NF (1999) Pulmonary prostacyclin synthase overexpression in transgenic mice protects against development of hypoxic pulmonary hypertension. J Clin Invest 103:1509–1515
1878. Todaka T, Yokoyama C, Yanamoto H, Hashimoto N, Nagata I, Tsukahara T, Hara S, Hatae T, Morishita R, Aoki M, Ogihara T, Kaneda Y, Tanabe T (1999) Gene transfer of human prostacyclin synthase prevents neointimal formation after carotid balloon injury in rats. Stroke 30:419–426
1879. Pradono P, Tazawa R, Maemondo M, Tanaka M, Usui K, Saijo Y, Hagiwara K, Nukiwa T (2002) Gene transfer of thromboxane A_2 synthase and prostaglandin I_2 synthase antithetically altered tumor angiogenesis and tumor growth. Cancer Res 62:63–66
1880. Leeder JS, Lu X, Timsit Y, Gaedigk A (1998) Nonmonooxygenase cytochromes P450 as potential human auto antigens in anticonvulsant hypersensitivity reactions. Pharmacogenetics 8:211–225
1881. Gafvels M, Olin M, Chowdhary BP, Raudsepp T, Andersson U, Persson B, Jansson M, Björkhem I, Eggertsen G (1999) Structure and chromosomal assignment of the sterol 12α-hydroxylase gene (*CYP8B1*) in human and mouse: eukaryotic cytochrome P-450 gene devoid of introns. Genomics 56:184–196
1882. Zhang M, Chiang JY (2001) Transcriptional regulation of the human sterol 12α-hydroxylase gene (*CYP8B1*): roles of heaptocyte nuclear factor 4α in mediating bile acid repression. J Biol Chem 276:41690–41699
1883. Gerbod-Giannone MC, Del Castillo-Olivares A, Janciauskiene S, Gil G, Hylemon PB (2002) Suppression of cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase transcription and bile acid synthesis by an α_1-antitrypsin peptide via interaction with α1-fetoprotein transcription factor. J Biol Chem 277:42973–42980
1884. Yang Y, Zhang M, Eggertsen G, Chiang JY (2002) On the mechanism of bile acid inhibition of rat sterol 12α-hydroxylase gene (*CYP8B1*) transcription: roles of α-fetoprotein transcription factor and hepatocyte nuclear factor 4α. Biochim Biophys Acta 1583:63–73
1885. Lambert CB, Spire C, Claude N, Guillouzo A (2009) Dose- and time-dependent effects of phenobarbital on gene expression profiling in human hepatoma HepaRG cells. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 234:345–360
1886. Sanyal S, Bavner A, Haroniti A, Nilsson LM, Lundasen T, Rehnmark S, Witt MR, Einarsson C, Talianidis I, Gustafsson JA, Treuter E (2007) Involvement of corepressor complex subunit GPS2 in transcriptional pathways governing human bile acid biosynthesis. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 104:15665–15670
1887. Li Y, Mezei O, Shay NF (2007) Human and murine hepatic sterol-12α-hydroxylase and other xenobiotic metabolism mRNA are upregulated by soy isoflavones. J Nutr 137:1705–1712

1888. Jahan A, Chiang JY (2005) Cytokine regulation of human sterol 12α-hydroxylase (CYP8B1) gene. Am J Physiol Gastrointest Liver Physiol 288: G685–695
1889. Cheung C, Akiyama TE, Kudo G, Gonzalez FJ (2003) Hepatic expression of cytochrome P450s in hepatocyte nuclear factor 1-α (HNF1α)-deficient mice. Biochem Pharmacol 66:2011–2020
1890. Qin J, Han TQ, Yuan WT, Zhang J, Fei J, Jiang ZY, Niu ZM, Zhang KY, Hua Q, Cai XX, Xu SJ, Huang W, Zhang SD (2013) Single nucleotide polymorphism *rs3732860* in the 3′-untranslated region of CYP8B1 gene is associated with gallstone disease in Han Chinese. J Gastroenterol Hepatol 28:717–722
1891. Abrahamsson A, Gafvels M, Reihner E, Björkhem I, Einarsson C, Eggertsen G (2005) Polymorphism in the coding part of the sterol 12α-hydroxylase gene does not explain the marked differences in the ratio of cholic acid and chenodeoxycholic acid in human bile. Scand J Clin Lab Invest 65:595–600
1892. Schoenfield LJ, Lachin JM (1981) Chenodiol (chenodeoxycholic acid) for dissolution of gallstones: the national cooperative gallstone study. A controlled trial of efficacy and safety. Ann Int Med 95:257–282
1893. Einarsson K, Akerlund JE, Reihner E, Björkhem I (1992) 12α-hydroxylase activity in human liver and its relation to cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase activity. J Lipid Res 33:1591–1595
1894. Wang HP, Kimura T (1976) Purification and characterization of adrenal cortex mitochondrial cytochrome P-450 specific for cholesterolside chain cleavage activity. J Biol Chem 251:6068–6074
1895. Morohashi K, Sogawa K, Omura T, Fujii-Kuriyama Y (1987) Gene structure of human cytochrome P-450$_{SCC}$, cholesterol desmolase. J Biochem (Tokyo) 101:8879–8887
1896. Poulos TL, Finzel BC, Gunsalus IC, Wagner GC, Kraut J (1985) The 2.6-Å crystal structure of *Pseudomonas putida* cytochrome P-450. J Biol Chem 260:16122–16130
1897. Belfiore CJ, Hawkins DE, Wiltbank MC, Niswender GD (1994) Regulation of cytochrome P450$_{scc}$ synthesis and activity in the ovine corpus luteum. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 51:283–290
1898. Matocha MF, Waterman MR (1986) Import and processing of P-450$_{scc}$ and P-45011β precursors by corpus luteal mitochondria: a processing pathway recognizing homologous and heterologous precursors. Arch Biochem Biophys 250:456–460
1899. Sasano H, Okamoto M, Mason JI, Simpson ER, Mendelson CR, Sasano N, Silverberg SG (1989) Immunolocalization of aromatase, 17α-hydroxylase and side-chain-cleavage cytochromes P-450 in the human ovary. J Reprod Fertil 85:163–169
1900. Chung BC, Guo IC, Chou SJ (1997) Transcriptional regulation of the *CYP11A1* and ferredoxin genes. Steroids 62:37–42
1901. Walther B, Ghersi-Egea JF, Minn A, Siest G (1987) Brain mitochondrial cytochrome P-450$_{scc}$: spectral and catalytic properties. Arch Biochem Biophys 254:592–596
1902. Warner M, Gustafsson JA (1995) Cytochrome P450 in the brain: neuroendocrine functions. Front Neuroendocrinol 16:224–236
1903. Beyenburg S, Stoffel-Wagner B, Watzka M Bumcke I, Bauer J, Schramm J, Bidlingmaier F, Elger CE (1999) Expression of cytochrome P450$_{scc}$ mRNA in the hippocampus of patients with temporal lobe epilepsy. Neuroreport 10:3067–3070
1904. Watzka M, Bidlingmaier F, Schramm J, Klingmuller D, Stoffel-Wagner B (1999) Sex- and age-specific differences in human brain CYP11A1 mRNA expression. J Neuroendocrinol 11:901–905
1905. Morales A, Cuellar A, Ramirez J, Vilchis F, Diaz-Sanchez V (1999) Synthesis of steroids in pancreas: evidence of cytochrome P-450$_{scc}$ activity. Pancreas 19:39–44
1906. Ou W, Ito A, Morohashi K, Fujii-Kuriyama Y, Omura T (1986) Processing-independent in vitro translocation of cytochrome P-450$_{SCC}$ precursor across mitochondrial membranes. J Biochem (Tokyo) 100:1287–1296
1907. Kumamoto T, Morohashi K, Ito A, Omura A (1987) Site-directed mutagenesis of basic amino acid residues in the extension peptide of P-450$_{SCC}$ precursor: effects on the import of the precursor into mitochondria. J Biochem (Tokyo) 102:833–838
1908. Black SM, Harikrishna JA, Szklarz GD, Miller WL (1994) The mitochondrial environment is required for activity of the cholesterolside-chain cleavage enzyme, cytochrome P450$_{scc}$. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 91:7247–7251
1909. Venepally P, Waterman MR (1995) Two Sp1-binding site mediate cAMP-induced transcription of the bovine CYP11A gene through the protein kinase A signaling pathway. J Biol Chem 270:25402–25410
1910. Ahlgren R, Suske G, Waterman MR, Lund J (1999) Role of Sp1 in cAMP-dependent transcriptional regulation of the bovine *CYP11A* gene. J Biol Chem 274:19422–19428
1911. Guo IC, Chung BC (1999) Cell-type specificity of human CYP11A1 TATA box. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 69:329–334
1912. Huang Y, Hu M, Hsu N, Wang CL, Chung B (2001) Action of hormone responsive sequence in 2.3 kb promoter of *CYP11A1*. Mol Cell Endocrinol 175:205–210
1913. Hu MC, Hsu NC, Pai CI, Wang CK, Chung B (2001) Functions of the upstream and proximal steroidogenic factor 1 (SF-1)-binding sites in the *CYP11A1* promoter in basal transcription and hormonal response. Mol Endocrinol 15:812–818
1914. Liu Z, Simpson ER (1999) Molecular mechanism for cooperation between Sp1 and steroidogenic

factor-1 (SF-1) to regulate bovine CYP11A gene expression. Mol Cell Endocrinol 153:183–196
1915. Gizard F, Lavallee B, DeWitte F, Hum DW (2001) A novel zinc finger protein TReP-132 interacts with CBP/p300 to regulate human CYP11A1 gene expression. J Biol Chem 276:33881–33892
1916. Gizard F, Lavallee B, DeWitte F, Teissier E, Staels B, Hum DW (2002) The transcriptional regulating protein of 132 kDa (TReP-132) enhances $P450_{scc}$ gene transcription through interaction with steroidogenic factor-1 in human adrenal cells. J Biol Chem 277:39144–39155
1917. Doi J, Takemori H, Lin XZ, Horike N, Katoh Y, Okamoto M (2002) Salt-inducible kinase represses cAMP-dependent protein kinase-mediated activation of human cholesterolside chain cleavage cytochrome P450 promoter through the CREB basic leucine zipper domain. J Biol Chem 277:15629–15637
1918. Ben-Zimra M, Koler M, Orly J (2002) Transcription of cholesterolside-chain cleavage cytochrome P450 in the placenta: activating protein-2 assumes the role of steroidogenic factor-1 by binding to an overlapping promoter element. Mol Endocrinol 16:1864–1880
1919. Shih MC, Chiu YN, Hu MC, Guo IC, Chung BC (2011) Regulation of steroid production: analysis of Cyp11a1 promoter. Mol Cell Endocrinol 336:80–84
1920. Kim JW, Havelock JC, Carr BR, Attia GR (2005) The orphan nuclear receptor, liver receptor homolog-1, regulates cholesterolside-chain cleavage cytochrome P450 enzyme in human granulosa cells. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 90:1678–1685
1921. Henderson YC, Frederick MJ, Jayakumar A, Choi Y, Wang MT, Kang Y, Evans R, Spring PM, Uesugi M, Clayman GL (2007) Human LBP-32/MGR is a repressor of the $P450_{scc}$ in human choriocarcinoma cell line JEG-3. Placenta 28:152–160
1922. Lan HC, Li HJ, Lin G, Lai PY, Chung BC (2007) Cyclic AMP stimulates SF-1-dependent CYP11A1 expression through homeodomain-interacting protein kinase 3-mediated Jun N-terminal kinase and c-Jun phosphorylation. Mol Cell Biol 27:2027–2036
1923. Liu Y, Jiang H, He LY, Huang WJ, He XY, Xing FQ (2011) Abnormal expression of uncoupling protein-2 correlates with CYP11A1 expression in polycystic ovary syndrome. Reprod Fertil Dev 23:520–526
1924. Wickenheisser JK, Biegler JM, Nelson-Degrave VL, Legro RS, Strauss JF 3rd, McAllister JM (2012) Cholesterol side-chain cleavage gene expression in theca cells: augmented transcriptional regulation and mRNA stability in polycystic ovarysyndrome. PLoS One 7:e48963
1925. Katsumata N, Ohtake M, Hojo T, Ogawa E, Hara T, Sato N, Tanaka T (2002) Compound heterozygous mutations in the cholesterolside-chain cleavage enzyme gene (CYP11A) cause congenital adrenalin sufficiency in humans. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 87:3808–3813
1926. Gaasenbeek M, Powell BL, Sovio U, Haddad L, Gharani N, Bennett A, Groves CJ, Rush K, Goh MJ, Conway GS, Ruokonen A, Martikainen H, Pouta A, Taponen S, Hartikainen AL, Halford S, Jarvelin MR, Franks S, McCarthy MI (2004) Large-scale analysis of the relationship between CYP11A promoter variation, polycystic ovarian syndrome, and serum testosterone. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 89:2408–2413
1927. Pusalkar M, Meherji P, Gokral J, Chinnaraj S, Maitra A (2009) CYP11A1 and CYP17 promoter polymorphisms associate with hyperandrogenemia in polycystic ovary syndrome. Fertil Steril 92:653–659
1928. Hao CF, Bao HC, Zhang N, Gu HF, Chen ZJ (2009) Evaluation of association between the CYP11*a* promoter pentannucleotide (TTTTA)n polymorphism and polycystic ovarian syndrome among Han Chinese women. Neuro Endocrinol Lett 30:56–60
1929. Hiort O, Holterhus PM, Werner R, Marschke C, Hoppe U, Partsch CJ, Riepe FG, Achermann JC, Struve D (2005) Homozygous disruption of P450 side-chain cleavage (CYP11A1) is associated with prematurity, complete 46,XY sex reversal, and severe adrenal failure. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 90:538–541
1930. Kim CJ, Lin L, Huang N, Quigley CA, AvRuskin TW, Achermann JC, Miller WL (2008) Severe combined adrenal and gonadal deficiency caused by novel mutations in the cholesterolside chain cleavage enzyme, $P450_{scc}$. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 93:696–702
1931. Parajes S, Kamrath C, Rose IT, Taylor AE, Mooij CF, Dhir V, Grotzinger J, Arlt W, Krone N (2011) A novel entity of clinically isolated adrenal insufficiency caused by a partially inactivating mutation of the gene encoding for P450 side chain cleavage enzyme (CYP11A1). J Clin Endocrinol Metab 96:E1798–E1806
1932. Zheng W, Gao YT, Shu XO, Wen W, Cai Q, Dai Q, Smith JR (2004) Population-based case-control study of CYP11A gene polymorphism and breast cancer risk. Cancer Epidemiol Biomarkers Prev 13:709–714
1933. Yaspan BL, Breyer JP, Cai Q, Dai Q, Elmore JB, Amundson I, Bradley KM, Shu XO, Gao YT, Dupont WD, Zheng W, Smith JR (2007) Haplotype analysis of CYP11A1 identifies promoter variants associated with breast cancer risk. Cancer Res 67:5673–5682
1934. Terry K, McGrath M, Lee IM, Buring J, De Vivo I (2010) Genetic variation in CYP11A1and StAR in relation to endometrial cancer risk. Gynecol Oncol 117:255–259
1935. Tuckey RC, Cameron KJ (1993) Human placental cholesterol side-chain cleavage: enzymatic

synthesis of (22*R*)-20α,22-dihydroxy cholesterol. Steroids 58:230–233
1936. Murray RI, Sligar SG (1985) Oxidative cleavage of 1-phenyl-1,2-ethanediol by 4-cyano-*N, N*-dimethylaniline *N*-oxide and chloro(5,10,15,20-tetraphenylporphinato)chromium(III): a model for cholesterolside-chain cleavage by cytochrome P-450$_{scc}$. J Am Chem Soc 107:2186–2187
1937. Okamoto T, Sasaki K, Oka S (1988) Biomimetic oxidation with molecular oxygen. Selective carbon-carbon bond cleavage of 1,2-diols by molecular oxygen and dihydropyridine in the presence of iron-porphyrin catalysts. J Am Chem Soc 110:1187–1196
1938. Ortiz de Montellano PR (1995) Oxygen activation and reactivity. In: Ortiz de Montellano PR (ed) Cytochrome P450: structure, mechanism, and biochemistry, 2nd edn. Plenum Press, New York, pp 245–303
1939. Tuckey RC, Woods ST, Tajbakhsh M (1997) Electron transfer to cytochrome P-450$_{scc}$ limits cholesterol-side-chain-cleavage activity in the human placenta. Eur J Biochem 244:835–839
1940. Beckert V, Bernhardt R (1997) Specific aspects of electron transfer from adrenodoxin to cytochromes P450$_{scc}$ and P45011$_{b}$. J Biol Chem 272:4883–4888
1941. Cao P, Bernhardt R (1999) Interaction of CYP11B1 (cytochrome P-45011$_{\beta}$) with CYP11A1 (cytochrome P-450$_{scc}$) in COS-1 cells. Eur J Biochem 262:720–726
1942. Usanov SA, Chashchin VL (1991) Interaction of cythochrome P-450$_{scc}$ with cytochrome b_5. FEBS Lett 278:279–282
1943. Guryev O, Carvalho RA, Usanov S, Gilep A, Estabrook RW (2003) A pathway for the metabolism of vitamin D$_3$: unique hydroxylated metabolites formed during catalysis with cytochrome P450$_{scc}$ (CYP11A1). Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 100:14754–14759
1944. Tuckey RC, Li W, Zjawiony JK, Zmijewski MA, Nguyen MN, Sweatman T, Miller D, Slominski A (2008) Pathways and products for the metabolism of vitamin D$_3$ by cytochrome P450$_{scc}$. FEBS J 275:2585–2596
1945. Tuckey RC, Li W, Shehabi HZ, Janjetovic Z, Nguyen MN, Kim TK, Chen J, Howell DE, Benson HA, Sweatman T, Baldisseri DM, Slominski A (2011) Production of 22-hydroxy metabolites of vitamin D$_3$ by cytochrome p450$_{scc}$ (CYP11A1) and analysis of their biological activities on skin cells. Drug Metab Dispos 39:1577–1588
1946. Slominski A, Semak I, Wortsman J, Zjawiony J, Li W, Zbytek B, Tuckey RC (2006) An alternative pathway of vitamin D metabolism. Cytochrome P450$_{scc}$ (CYP11A1)-mediated conversion to 20-hydroxyvitamin D$_2$ and 17,20-dihydroxyvitamin D$_2$. FEBS J 273:2891–2901
1947. Tuckey RC, Janjetovic Z, Li W, Nguyen MN, Zmijewski MA, Zjawiony J, Slominski A (2008) Metabolism of 1α-hydroxyvitamin D$_3$ by cytochrome P450$_{scc}$ to biologically active 1α,20-dihydroxyvitamin D$_3$. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 112:213–219
1948. Slominski AT, Kim TK, Li W, Yi AK, Postlethwaite A, Tuckey RC (2014) The role of CYP11A1 in the production of vitamin D metabolites and their role in the regulation of epidermal functions. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 144:28–29. doi:10.1016/j.jsbmb.2013.10.012
1949. Slominski AT, Kim TK, Chen J, Nguyen MN, Li W, Yates CR, Sweatman T, Janjetovic Z, Tuckey RC (2012) Cytochrome P450$_{scc}$-dependent metabolism of 7-dehydrocholesterol in placenta and epidermal keratinocytes. Int J Biochem Cell Biol 44:2003–2018
1950. Tuckey RC, Nguyen MN, Chen J, Slominski AT, Baldisseri DM, Tieu EW, Zjawiony JK, Li W (2012) Human cytochrome P450$_{scc}$ (CYP11A1) catalyzes epoxide formation with ergosterol. Drug Metab Dispos 40:436–444
1951. Zhang D, Flint O, Wang L, Gupta A, Westhouse RA, Zhao W, Raghavan N, Caceres-Cortes J, Marathe P, Shen G, Zhang Y, Allentoff A, Josephs J, Gan J, Borzilleri R, Humphreys WG (2012) Cytochrome P450 11A1 bioactivation of a kinase inhibitor in rats: use of radioprofiling, modulation of metabolism, and adrenocortical cell lines to evaluate adrenal toxicity. Chem Res Toxicol 25:556–571
1952. Mast N, Annalora AJ, Lodowski DT, Palczewski K, Stout CD, Pikuleva IA (2011) Structural basis for three-step sequential catalysis by the cholesterol side chain cleavage enzyme CYP11A1. J Biol Chem 286:5607–5613
1953. Strushkevich N, MacKenzie F, Cherkesova T, Grabovec I, Usanov S, Park HW (2011) Structural basis for pregnenolone biosynthesis by the mitochondrial monooxygenase system. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 108:10139–10143
1954. Pikuleva IA, Mast N, Liao WL, Turko IV (2008) Studies of membrane topology of mitochondrial cholesterol hydroxylases CYPs 27A1 and 11A1. Lipids 43:1127–1132
1955. Wada A, Waterman MR (1992) Identification by site-directed mutagenesis of two lysine residues in cholesterol side chain cleavage cytochrome P450 that are essential for adrenodoxin binding. J Biol Chem 267:22877–22882
1956. Woods ST, Sadleir J, Downs T, Triantopoulos T, Headlam MJ, Tuckey RC (1998) Expression of catalytically active human cytochrome P450$_{scc}$ in *Escherichia coli* and mutagenesis of isoleucine-462. Arch Biochem Biophys 353:109–115
1957. Vickery LE, Kellis JT (1983) Inhibition of adrenocortical cytochrome P-450scc by (20*R*)-20-phenyl-5-pregnene-3β,20-diol: mechanism and implications for the structure of the active site. J Biol Chem 258:3832–3836
1958. Vickery LE, Singh J (1988) 22-Thio-23,24-bisnor-5-cholen-3β-ol: an active site-directed inhibitor of

cytochrome $P450_{scc}$. J Steroid Biochem 29:539–543
1959. Olakanmi O, Seybert DW (1990) Modified acetylenic steroids as potent mechanism-based inhibitors of cytochrome $P\text{-}450_{scc}$. J Steroid Biochem 36:273–280
1960. Jarman M, Barrie SE, Leung CS, Rowlands MG (1988) Selective inhibition of cholesterol side-chain cleavage by potential pro-drug forms of aminoglutethimide. Anticancer Drug Des 3:185–190
1961. Ohnishi T, Ichikawa Y (1997) Direct inhibitions of the activities of steroidogenic cytochrome P-450 mono-oxygenase systems by anticonvulsants. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 60:77–85
1962. Mast N, Linger M, Pikuleva IA (2013) Inhibition and stimulation of activity of purified recombinant CYP11A1by therapeutic agents. Mol Cell Endocrinol 371:100–106
1963. Miller WL, Auchus RJ (2011) The molecular biology, biochemistry, and physiology of human steroidogenesis and its disorders. Endocr Rev 32:81–151
1964. Sahakitrungruang T, Tee MK, Blackett PR, Miller WL (2011) Partial defect in the cholesterolside-chain cleavage enzyme $P450_{scc}$ (CYP11A1) resembling nonclassic congenital lipoid adrenal hyperplasia. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 96:792–798
1965. Hauffa B, Hiort O (2011) P450 side-chain cleavage deficiency-a rare cause of congenital adrenal hyperplasia. Endocr Dev 20:54–62
1966. Parajes S, Chan AO, But WM, Rose IT, Taylor AE, Dhir V, Arlt W, Krone N (2012) Delayed diagnosis of adrenal insufficiency in a patient with severe penoscrotal hypospadias due to two novel P450 side-change cleavage enzyme (CYP11A1) mutations (p.R360W; p.R405X). Eur J Endocrinol 167:881–885
1967. Yang X, Iwamoto K, Wang M, Artwohl J, Mason JI, Pang S (1993) Inherited congenital adrenal hyperplasia in the rabbit is caused by a deletion in the gene encoding cytochrome P450 cholesterolside-chain cleavage enzyme. Endocrinology 132:1977–1982
1968. Hu MC, Hsu NC, El Hadj NB, Pai CI, Chu HP, Wang CK, Chung BC (2002) Steroid deficiency syndromes in mice with targeted disruption of *Cyp11a1*. Mol Endocrinol 16:1943–1950
1969. Chen S, Sawicka J, Betterle C, Powell M, Prentice L, Volpato M, Rees Smith B, Furmaniak J (1996) Autoantibodies to steroidogenic enzymes in autoimmune polyglandular syndrome, Addison's disease, and premature ovarian failure. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 81:1871–1876
1970. Seissler J, Schott M, Steinbrenner H, Peterson P, Scherbaum WA (1999) Autoantibodies to adrenal cytochrome P450 antigens in isolated Addison's disease and autoimmune polyendocrine syndrome type II. Exp Clin Endocrinol Diabetes 107:208–213
1971. Boe AS, Bredholt G, Knappskog PM, Hjelmervik TO, Mellgren G, Winqvist O, Kampe O, Husebye ES (2004) Autoantibodies against 21-hydroxylase and side-chain cleavage enzyme in autoimmune Addison's disease are mainly immunoglobulin G_1. Euro J Endocrinol 150:49–56
1972. al Kandari H, Katsumata N, Alexander S, Rasoul MA (2006) Homozygous mutation of P450 side-chain cleavage enzyme gene (CYP11A1) in 46, XY patient with adrenal insufficiency, complete sex reversal, and agenesis of corpus callosum. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 91:2821–2826
1973. Pena-Rico M, Guadalupe Ortiz-Lopez M, Camacho-Castillo L, Cardenas M, Pedraza-Chaverri J, Menjivar M (2006) Steroidogenic impairment due to reduced ovarian transcription of cytochrome P450 side-chain-cleavage ($P450_{scc}$) and steroidogenic acute regulatory protein (StAR) during experimental nephrotic syndrome. Life Sci 79:702–708
1974. Setiawan VW, Cheng I, Stram DO, Giorgi E, Pike MC, Van Den Berg D, Pooler L, Burtt NP, Le Marchand L, Altshuler D, Hirschhorn J, Henderson BE, Haiman CA (2006) A systematic assessment of common genetic variation in CYP11A and risk of breast cancer. Cancer Res 66:12019–12025
1975. Celhar T, Gersak K, Ovcak Z, Sedmak B, Mlinaric-Rascan I (2008) The presence of the CYP11A1 $(TTTTA)_6$ allele increases the risk of biochemical relapse in organ confined and low-grade prostate cancer. Cancer Genet Cytogenet 187:28–33
1976. Bureik M, Lisurek M, Bernhardt R (2002) The human steroid hydroxylases CYP11B1 and CYP11B2. Biol Chem 383:1537–1551
1977. Watanuki M, Tilley BE, Hall PF (1978) Cytochrome P-450 for 11β- and 18-hydroxylase activities of bovine adrenocortical mitochondria: one enzyme or two? Biochemistry 17:127–130
1978. Mornet E, Dupont J, Vitek A, White PC (1989) Characterization of two genes encoding human steroid 11β-hydroxylase P-45011β. J Biol Chem 264:20961–20967
1979. Kawamoto T, Mitsuuchi Y, Toda K, Miyahara K, Yokoyama Y, Nakao K, Hosoda K, Yamamoto Y, Imura H, Shizuta Y (1990) Cloning of cDNA and genomic DNA for human cytochrome $P\text{-}450_{11\beta}$. FEBS Lett 269:345–349
1980. Zhang G, Miller WL (1996) The human genome contains only two CYP11B (P450c11) genes. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 81:3254–3256
1981. Kawamoto T, Mitsuuchi Y, Toda K, Yokoyama Y, Miyahara K, Miura S, Ohnishi T, Ichikawa Y, Nakao K, Imura H, Ulick S, Shizuta Y (1992) Role of steroid 11b-hydroxylase and steroid 18-hydroxylase in the biosynthesis of glucocorticoids and mineralocorticoids in humans. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 89:1458–1462
1982. Freije WA, Pezzi V, Arici A, Carr BR, Rainey WE (1997) Expression of 11β-hydroxylase (CYP11B1) and aldosterone synthase (CYP11B2) in

the human fetal adrenal. J Soc Gynecol Investig 4:305–309
1983. Morohashi K, Zanger UM, Honda S, Hara M, Waterman MR, Omura T (1993) Activation of CYP11A and CYP11B gene promoters by the steroidogenic cell-specific transcription factor, Ad4BP. Mol Endocrinol 7:1196–1204
1984. Honda S, Morohashi K, Nomura M, Takeya H, Kitajima M, Omura T (1993) Ad4BP regulating steroidogenic P-450 gene is a member of steroid hormone receptor superfamily. J Biol Chem 268:7494–7502
1985. Hashimoto T, Morohashi K, Takayama K, Honda S, Wada T, Handa H, Omura T (1992) Cooperative transcription activation between Ad1, a CRE-like element, and other elements in the CYP11B gene promoter. J Biochem (Tokyo) 112:573–575
1986. Mukai K, Mitani F, Agake R, Ishimura Y (1998) Adrenocorticotropic hormone stimulates CYP11B1 gene transcription through a mechanism involving AP-1 factors. Eur J Biochem 256:190–200
1987. Wang XL, Bassett M, Zhang Y, Yin S, Clyne C, White PC, Rainey WE (2000) Transcriptional regulation of human 11β-hydroxylase (*hCYP11B1*). Endocrinology 141:3587–3594
1988. Bassett MH, Zhang Y, Clyne C, White PC, Rainey WE (2002) Differential regulation of aldosterone synthase and 11β-hydroxylase transcription by steroidogenic factor-1. J Mol Endocrinol 28:125–135
1989. Bassett MH, Suzuki T, Sasano H, White PC, Rainey WE (2004) The orphan nuclear receptors NURR1 and NGFIB regulate adrenal aldosterone production. Mol Endocrinol 18:279–290
1990. Cao C, Yang X, Li L, Sun R, Xian Y, Lv W, Wang J, Xu Y, Gao Y (2011) Increased expression of CYP17 and CYP11B1 in subclinical Cushing's syndrome due to adrenal adenomas. Int J Urol 18:691–696
1991. Robertson S, MacKenzie SM, Alvarez-Madrazo S, Diver LA, Lin J, Stewart PM, Fraser R, Connell JM, Davies E (2013) MicroRNA-24 is a novel regulator of aldosterone and cortisol production in the human adrenal cortex. Hypertension 62:572–578
1992. Lin TC, Chien SC, Hsu PC, Li LA (2006) Mechanistic study of polychlorinated biphenyl 126-induced CYP11B1 and CYP11B2 up-regulation. Endocrinology 147:1536–1544
1993. Zhu YS, Cordero JJ, Can S, Cai LQ, You X, Herrera C, DeFillo-Ricart M, Shackleton C, Imperato-McGinley J (2003) Mutations in CYP11B1 gene: phenotype-genotype correlations. Am J Med Genet A 122A:193–200
1994. New MI (2003) Inborn errors of adrenalsteroidogenesis. Mol Cell Endocrinol 211:75–83
1995. Nicod J, Dick B, Frey FJ, Ferrari P (2004) Mutation analysis of CYP11B1 and CYP11B2 in patients with increased 18-hydroxycortisol production. Mol Cell Endocrinol 214:167–174
1996. Lee HH, Won GS, Chao HT, Lee YJ, Chung BC (2005) Novel missense mutations, GCC [Ala306]- > GTC [Val] and ACG [Thr318]- > CCG [Pro], in the CYP11B1 gene cause steroid 11β-hydroxylase deficiency in the Chinese. Clin Endocrinol 62:418–422
1997. Kuribayashi I, Nomoto S, Massa G, Oostdijk W, Wit JM, Wolffenbuttel BH, Shizuta Y, Honke K (2005) Steroid 11-beta-hydroxylase deficiency caused by compound heterozygosity for a novel mutation pG314R, in one CYP11B1 allele, and a chimeric CYP11B2/CYP11B1 in the other allele. Horm Res 63:284–293
1998. Imrie H, Freel M, Mayosi BM, Davies E, Fraser R, Ingram M, Cordell HJ, Farrall M, Avery PJ, Watkins H, Keavney B, Connell JM (2006) Association between aldosterone production and variation in the 11β-hydroxylase (CYP11B1) gene. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 91:5051–5056
1999. Barr M, MacKenzie SM, Friel EC, Holloway CD, Wilkinson DM, Brain NJ, Ingram MC, Fraser R, Brown M, Samani NJ, Caulfield M, Munroe PB, Farrall M, Webster J, Clayton D, Dominiczak AF, Connell JM, Davies E (2007) Polymorphic variation in the 11β-hydroxylase gene associates with reduced 11-hydroxylase efficiency. Hypertension 49:113–119
2000. Barr M, MacKenzie SM, Wilkinson DM, Holloway CD, Friel EC, Miller S, MacDonald T, Fraser R, Connell JM, Davies E (2006) Functional effects of genetic variants in the 11β-hydroxylase (CYP11B1) gene. Clin Endocrinol 65:816–825
2001. Dumic K, Wilson R, Thanasawat P, Grubic Z, Kusec V, Stingl K, New MI (2010) Steroid 11-beta hydroxylase deficiency caused by compound heterozygosity for a novel mutation in intron 7 (IVS 7 DS+4A to G) in one CYP11B1 allele and R448H in exon 8 in the other. Eur J Pediatr 169:891–894
2002. Parajes S, Loidi L, Reisch N, Dhir V, Rose IT, Hampel R, Quinkler M, Conway GS, Castro-Feijoo L, Araujo-Vilar D, Pombo M, Dominguez F, Williams EL, Cole TR, Kirk JM, Kaminsky E, Rumsby G, Arlt W, Krone N (2010) Functional consequences of seven novel mutations in the CYP11B1 gene: four mutations associated with non-classic and three mutations causing classic 11β-hydroxylase deficiency. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 95:779–788
2003. Kuribayashi I, Massa G, van den Tooren-de Groot HK, Oostdijk W, Wit JM, Shizuta Y (2003) A novel nonsense mutation in the Cyp11B1 gene from a subject with the steroid 11β-hydroxylase form of congenital adrenalhyperplasia. Endocrine Res 29:377–381
2004. Grigorescu Sido A, Weber MM, Grigorescu Sido P, Clausmeyer S, Heinrich U, Schulze E (2005) 21-hydroxylase and 11β-hydroxylase mutations in Romanian patients with classic congenital adrenal hyperplasia. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 90:5769–5773
2005. Paperna T, Gershoni-Baruch R, Badarneh K, Kasinetz L, Hochberg Z (2005) Mutations in CYP11B1

and congenital adrenalhyperplasia in Moroccan Jews. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 90:5463–5465

2006. Krone N, Grischuk Y, Muller M, Volk RE, Grotzinger J, Holterhus PM, Sippell WG, Riepe FG (2006) Analyzing the functional and structural consequences of two point mutations (P94 L and A368D) in the CYP11B1 gene causing congenital adrenal hyperplasia resulting from 11-hydroxylase deficiency. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 91:2682–2688
2007. Peters CJ, Nugent T, Perry LA, Davies K, Morel Y, Drake WM, Savage MO, Johnston LB (2007) Cosegregation of a novel homozygous CYP11B1 mutation with the phenotype of non-classical congenital adrenal hyperplasia in a consanguineous family. Horm Res 67:189–193
2008. Abbaszadegan MR, Hassani S, Vakili R, Saberi MR, Baradaran-Heravi A, A'Rabi A, Hashemipour M, Razzaghi-Azar M, Moaven O, Baratian A, Ahadian M, Keify F, Meurice N (2013) Two novel mutations in CYP11B1 and modeling the consequent alterations of the translated protein in classic congenital adrenal hyperplasia patients. Endocrine 44:212–219
2009. Menabo S, Polat S, Baldazzi L, Kulle AE, Holterhus PM, Grotzinger J, Fanelli F, Balsamo A, Riepe FG (2014) Congenital adrenal hyperplasia due to 11-beta-hydroxylase deficiency: functional consequences of four CYP11B1 mutations. Eur J Hum Genet 22:610–616
2010. Martin M, Najera N, Garibay N, Malanco LM, Martinez T, Rivera J, Rivera M, Queipo G (2013) New genetic abnormalities in non-21α-hydroxylase-deficiency congenital adrenal hyperplasia. Sex Dev 7:289–294
2011. Freel EM, Ingram M, Friel EC, Fraser R, Brown M, Samani NJ, Caulfield M, Munroe P, Farrall M, Webster J, Clayton D, Dominiczak AF, Davies E, Connell JM (2007) Phenotypic consequences of variation across the aldosterone synthase and 11-β hydroxylase locus in a hypertensive cohort: data from the MRC BRIGHT study. Clin Endocrinol 67:832–838
2012. Skinner CA, Rumsby G (1994) Steroid 11β-hydroxylase deficiency caused by a five base pair duplication in the CYP11B1 gene. Hum Mol Genet 3:377–378
2013. Curnow KM, Slutsker L, Vitek J, Cole T, Speiser PW, New MI, White PC, Pascoe L (1993) Mutations in the CYP11B1 gene causing congenital adrenal hyperplasia and hypertension cluster in exons 6, 7, and 8. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 90:4552–4556
2014. Lifton RP, Dluhy RG, Powers M, Rich GM, Cook S, Ulick S, Lalouel JM (1992) A chimaeric 11β-hydroxylase/aldosteronesynthase gene causes glucocorticoid-remediable aldosteronism and human hypertension. Nature 355:262–265
2015. Pascoe L, Curnow KM, Slutsker L, Connell JM, Speiser PW, New MI, White PC (1992) Glucocorticoid-suppressible hyperaldosteronism results from hybrid genes created by unequal crossovers between *CYP11B1* and *CYP11B2*. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 89:8327–8331
2016. Hampf M, Dao NT, Hoan NT, Bernhardt R (2001) Unequal crossing-over between aldosterone synthase and 11β-hydroxylase genes causes congenital adrenal hyperplasia. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 86:4445–4452
2017. Portrat S, Mulatero P, Curnow KM, Chaussain JL, Morel Y, Pascoe L (2001) Deletion hybrid genes, due to unequal crossing over between CYP11B1 (11β-hydroxylase) and CYP11B2(aldosterone synthase) cause steroid 11β-hydroxylase deficiency and congenital adrenal hyperplasia. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 86:3197–3201
2018. Chabre O, Portrat-Doyen S, Vivier J, Morel Y, Defaye G (2000) Two novel mutations in splice donor sites of CYP11B1 in congenital adrenal hyperplasia due to 11β-hydroxylase deficiency. Endocr Res 26:797–801
2019. Strushkevich N, Gilep AA, Shen L, Arrowsmith CH, Edwards AM, Usanov SA, Park HW (2013) Structural insights into aldosterone synthase substrate specificity and targeted inhibition. Mol Endocrinol 27:315–324
2020. Mulatero P, Curnow KM, Aupetit-Faisant B, Foekling M, Gomez-Sanchez C, Veglio F, Jeunemaitre X, Corvol P, Pascoe L (1998) Recombinant *CYP11B* genes encode enzymes that can catalyze conversion of 11-deoxycortisol to cortisol, 18-hydroxycortisol, and 18-oxocortisol. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 83:3996–4001
2021. Fisher A, Davies E, Fraser R, Connell JM (1998) Structure-function relationships of aldosterone-synthase and 11β-hydroxylase enzymes: implications for human hypertension. Clin Exp Pharmacol Physiol Suppl 25:S42–46
2022. Fisher A, Fraser R, Mc Connell J, Davies E (2000) Amino acid residue 147 of human aldosterone synthase and 11β-hydroxylase plays a key role in 11β-hydroxylation. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 85:1261–1266
2023. Böttner B, Denner K, Bernhardt R (1998) Conferring aldosterone synthesis to human CYP11B1 by replacing key amino acid residues with CYP11B2-specific ones. Eur J Biochem 252:458–466
2024. Lewis DF, Lee-Robichaud P (1998) Molecular modelling of steroidogenic cytochromes P450 from families CYP11, CYP17, CYP19and CYP21 based on the CYP102 crystal structure. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 66:217–233
2025. Belkina NV, Lisurek M, Ivanov AS, Bernhardt R (2001) Modelling of three-dimensional structures of cytochromes P450 11B1 and 11B2. J Inorg Biochem 87:197–207
2026. Roumen L, Sanders MP, Pieterse K, Hilbers PA, Plate R, Custers E, de Gooyer M, Smits JF, Beugels I, Emmen J, Ottenheijm HC, Leysen D, Hermans JJ (2007) Construction of 3D models of the

CYP11B family as a tool to predict ligand binding characteristics. J Comput Aided Mol Des 21:455–471
2027. Denner K, Vogel R, Schmalix W, Doehmer J, Bernhardt R (1995) Cloning and stable expression of the human mitochondrial cytochrome P45011B1 cDNA in V79 Chinese hamster cells and their application for testing of potential inhibitors. Pharmacogenetics 5:89–96
2028. Johnston JO, Wright CL, Holbert GW (1995) Enzyme-activated inhibitors of steroidal hydroxylases. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 52:17–34
2029. Delorme C, Piffeteau A, Sobrio F, Marquet A (1997) Mechanism-based inactivation of bovine cytochrome $P450_{11\beta}$ by 18-unsaturated progesterone derivatives. Eur J Biochem 248:252–260
2030. Bureik M, Hubel K, Dragan CA, Scher J, Becker H, Lenz N, Bernhardt R (2004) Development of test systems for the discovery of selective human aldosterone synthase (CYP11B2) and 11β-hydroxylase (CYP11B1) inhibitors. Discovery of a new lead compound for the therapy of congestive heart failure, myocardial fibrosis and hypertension. Mol Cell Endocrinol 217:249–254
2031. Pinto-Bazurco Mendieta MA, Negri M, Jagusch C, Hille UE, Muller-Vieira U, Schmidt D, Hansen K, Hartmann RW (2008) Synthesis, biological evaluation and molecular modelling studies of novel ACD- and ABD-ring steroidomimetics as inhibitors of CYP17. Bioorg Med Chem Lett 18:267–273
2032. Zolle IM, Berger ML, Hammerschmidt F, Hahner S, Schirbel A, Peric-Simov B (2008) New selective inhibitors of steroid 11β-hydroxylation in the adrenal cortex. Synthesis and structure-activity relationship of potent etomidate analogues. J Med Chem 51:2244–2253
2033. Heim R, Lucas S, Grombein CM, Ries C, Schewe KE, Negri M, Muller-Vieira U, Birk B, Hartmann RW (2008) Overcoming undesirable CYP1A2 inhibition of pyridylnaphthalene-type aldosterone synthase inhibitors: influence of heteroaryl derivatization on potency and selectivity. J Med Chem 51:5064–5074
2034. Hu Q, Negri M, Jahn-Hoffmann K, Zhuang Y, Olgen S, Bartels M, Muller-Vieira U, Lauterbach T, Hartmann RW (2008) Synthesis, biological evaluation, and molecular modeling studies of methylene imidazole substituted biaryls as inhibitors of human 17α-hydroxylase-17,20-lyase (CYP17)—part II: core rigidification and influence of substituents at the methylene bridge. Bioorg Med Chem 16:7715–7727
2035. Hille UE, Hu Q, Vock C, Negri M, Bartels M, Muller-Vieira U, Lauterbach T, Hartmann RW (2009) Novel CYP17 inhibitors: synthesis, biological evaluation, structure-activity relationships and modelling of methoxy- and hydroxy-substituted methyleneimidazolyl biphenyls. Eur J Med Chem 44:2765–2775
2036. Roumen L, Peeters JW, Emmen JM, Beugels IP, Custers EM, de Gooyer M, Plate R, Pieterse K, Hilbers PA, Smits JF, Vekemans JA, Leysen D, Ottenheijm HC, Janssen HM, Hermans JJ (2010) Synthesis, biological evaluation, and molecular modeling of 1-benzyl-1*H*-imidazoles as selective inhibitors of aldosterone synthase (CYP11B2). J Med Chem 53:1712–1725
2037. Hu Q, Jagusch C, Hille UE, Haupenthal J, Hartmann RW (2010) Replacement of imidazolyl by pyridyl in biphenylmethylenes results in selective CYP17 and dual CYP17/CYP11B1 inhibitors for the treatment of prostate cancer. J Med Chem 53:5749–5758
2038. Hu Q, Yin L, Hartmann RW (2012) Selective dual inhibitors of CYP19 and CYP11B2: targeting cardiovascular diseases hiding in the shadow of breast cancer. J Med Chem 55:7080–7089
2039. Pinto-Bazurco Mendieta MA, Hu Q, Engel M, Hartmann RW (2013) Highly potent and selective nonsteroidal dual inhibitors of CYP17/CYP11B2 for the treatment of prostate cancer to reduce risks of cardiovascular diseases. J Med Chem 56:6101–6107
2040. Ozawa W, Sato K, Miyakoshi T, Nishio S, Yamazaki M, Suzuki S, Komatsu M (2013) Case report: beneficial effect of 11β-hydroxylase inhibitor in the management of an elderly patient with an androgen-producing inoperable adrenal tumor. Geriatr Gerontol Int 13:509–511
2041. White PC (2001) Steroid 11β-hydroxylase deficiency and related disorders. Endocrinol Metab Clin North Am 30:61–79
2042. Peter M, Dubuis JM, Sippell WG (1999) Disorders of the aldosterone synthase and steroid 11β-hydroxylase deficiencies. Horm Res 51:211–222
2043. Nimkarn S, New MI (2008) Steroid 11β-hydroxylase deficiency congenital adrenal hyperplasia. Trends Endocrin Metab 19:96–99
2044. White PC (2011) Congenital adrenal hyperplasia owing to 11β-hydroxylase deficiency. Adv Exp Med Biol 707:7–8
2045. Mullins LJ, Peter A, Wrobel N, McNeilly JR, McNeilly AS, Al-Dujaili EA, Brownstein DG, Mullins JJ, Kenyon CJ (2009) *Cyp11b1* null mouse, a model of congenital adrenal hyperplasia. J Biol Chem 284:3925–3934
2046. Cingoz S, Ozkan B, Doneray H, Sakizli M (2007) Familial pericentric inversion chromosome 3 and R448C mutation of CYP11B1 gene in Turkish kindred with 11β-hydroxylase deficiency. J Endocrin Invest 30:285–291
2047. Claahsen-van der Grinten HL, Otten BJ, Sweep FC, Span PN, Ross HA, Meuleman EJ, Hermus AR (2007) Testicular tumors in patients with congenital adrenal hyperplasia due to 21-hydroxylase deficiency show functional features of adrenocortical tissue. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 92:3674–3680

2048. Storr HL, Barwick TD, Snodgrass GA, Booy R, Morel Y, Reznek RH, Savage MO (2003) Hyperplasia of adrenalrest tissue causing a retroperitoneal mass in a child with 1 β-hydroxylase deficiency. Horm Res 60:99–102
2049. Kacem M, Moussa A, Khochtali I, Nabouli R, Morel Y, Zakhama A (2009) Bilateral adrenalectomy for severe hypertension in congenital adrenal hyperplasia due to 11β-hydroxylase deficiency: long term follow-up. Ann Endocrin 70:113–118
2050. Isiavwe AR, Ekpebegh CO, Fasanmade OA, Ohwovoriole AE (2008) Steroid responsive hypertension secondary to 11β hydroxylase deficiency—a case report. West Afr J Med 27:182–185
2051. Alvarez-Madrazo S, Mackenzie SM, Davies E, Fraser R, Lee WK, Brown M, Caulfield MJ, Dominiczak AF, Farrall M, Lathrop M, Hedner T, Melander O, Munroe PB, Samani N, Stewart PM, Wahlstrand B, Webster J, Palmer CN, Padmanabhan S, Connell JM (2013) Common polymorphisms in the CYP11B1 and CYP11B2 genes: evidence for a digenic influence on hypertension. Hypertension 61:232–239
2052. Atabek ME, Pirgon O, Sert A (2008) Hypokalemic rhabdomyolysis in a child with 11-hydroxylase deficiency. J Pediatr Endocrinol Metab 21:93–96
2053. Riedl S, Nguyen HH, Clausmeyer S, Schulze E, Waldhauser F, Bernhardt R (2008) A homozygous L299P mutation in the CYP11B1 gene leads to complete virilization in 46,XX individuals with 11β-hydroxylase deficiency. Horm Res 70:145–149
2054. Wasniewska M, Arrigo T, Lombardo F, Crisafulli G, Salzano G, De Luca F (2009) 11-hydroxylase deficiency as a cause of pre-pubertal gynecomastia. J Endocrin Invest 32:387–388
2055. Pascoe L, Curnow KM, Slutsker L, Rösler A, White PC (1992) Mutations in the human *CYP11B2* (aldosteronesynthase) gene causing corticosterone methyloxidase II deficiency. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 89:4996–5000
2056. Mitsuuchi Y, Kawamoto T, Miyahara K, Ulick S, Morton DH, Naiki Y, Kuribayashi I, Toda K, Hara T, Orii T, Yasuda K, Miura K, Yamamoto Y, Imura H, Shizuta Y (1993) Congenitally defective aldosteronebiosynthesis in humans: inactivation of the P-450C18 gene (CYP11B2) due to nucleotide deletion in CMO I deficient patients. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 190:864–869
2057. Kawamoto T, Mitsuuchi Y, Ohnishi T, Ichikawa Y, Yokoyama Y, Sumimoto H, Toda K, Miyahara K, Kuribayashi I, Nakao K, Hosoda K, Yamamoto Y, Imura H, Shizuta Y (1990) Cloning and expression of a cDNA for human cytochrome P-450$_{aldo}$ as related to primary aldosteronism. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 173:309–316
2058. Curnow KM, Tusie-Luna MT, Pascoe L, Natarajan R, Gu JL, Nadler JL, White PC (1991) The product of the CYP11B2 gene is required for aldosterone biosynthesis in the human adrenal cortex. Mol Endocrinol 5:1513–1522
2059. Li X, Meng Y, Yang XS, Wu PS, Li SM, Lai WY (2000) CYP11B2 expression in HSCs and its effect on hepatic fibrogenesis. World J Gastroenterol 6:885–887
2060. Bassett MH, Zhang Y, White PC, Rainey WE (2000) Regulation of human CYP11B2 and CYP11B1: comparing the role of the common CRE/Ad1 element. Endocr Res 26:941–951
2061. Clyne CD, White PC, Rainey WE (1996) Calcium regulates human CYP11B2 transcription. Endocr Res 22:485–492
2062. Bureik M, Zeeh A, Bernhardt R (2002) Modulation of steroid hydroxylase activity in stably transfected V79MZh11B1 and V79MZh11B2 cells by PKC and PKD inhibitors. Endocrin Res 28:351–355
2063. LeHoux JG, Dupuis G, Lefebvre A (2000) Regulation of CYP11B2 gene expression by protein kinase C. Endocrin Res 26:1027–1031
2064. Liakos P, Lenz D, Bernhardt R, Feige JJ, Defaye G (2003) Transforming growth factor β1 inhibits aldosterone and cortisol production in the human adrenocortical cell line NCI-H295R through inhibition of CYP11B1 and CYP11B2 expression. J Endocrinol 176:69–82
2065. LeHoux JG, Lefebvre A (2004) On the control of the hCYP11B2 gene expressing cytochrome P450 aldosterone synthase. Endocrin Res 30:807–812
2066. LeHoux JG, Lefebvre A (2006) Novel protein kinase C-epsilon inhibits human CYP11B2 gene expression through ERK1/2 signalling pathway and JunB. J Mol Endocrinol 36:51–64
2067. Yamashiro T, Kuge H, Zhang J, Honke K (2010) Calcineurin mediates the angiotensin II-induced aldosterone synthesis in the adrenal glands by upregulation of transcription of the CYP11B2 gene. J BIochem (Tokyo) 148:115–123
2068. Cheng LC, Pai TW, Li LA (2012) Regulation of human CYP11B1 and CYP11B2 promoters by transposable elements and conserved cis elements. Steroids 77:100–109
2069. Li LA, Wang PW (2005) PCB126 induces differential changes in androgen, cortisol, and aldosterone biosynthesis in human adrenocortical H295R cells. Toxicol Sci 85:530–540
2070. Kraugerud M, Zimmer KE, Dahl E, Berg V, Olsaker I, Farstad W, Ropstad E, Verhaegen S (2010) Three structurally different polychlorinated biphenyl congeners (Pcb 118, 153, and 126) affect hormone production and gene expression in the human H295R in vitro model. J Toxicol Environ Health A 73:1122–1132
2071. Holloway CD, MacKenzie SM, Fraser R, Miller S, Barr M, Wilkinson D, Forbes GH, Friel E, Connell JM, Davies E (2009) Effects of genetic variation in the aldosterone synthase (CYP11B2) gene on enzyme function. Clin Endocrinol 70:363–371

2072. Dunlop FM, Crock PA, Montalto J, Funder JW, Curnow KM (2003) A compound heterozygote case of type II aldosterone synthase deficiency. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 88:2518–2526
2073. Nguyen HH, Hannemann F, Hartmann MF, Malunowicz EM, Wudy SA, Bernhardt R (2010) Five novel mutations in CYP11B2 gene detected in patients with aldosterone synthase deficiency type I: functional characterization and structural analyses. Mol Genet Metab 100:357–364
2074. Kuribayashi I, Kuge H, Santa RJ, Mutlaq AZ, Yamasaki N, Furuno T, Takahashi A, Chida S, Nakamura T, Endo F, Doi Y, Onishi S, Shizuta Y (2003) A missense mutation (GGC[435Gly]—> AGC[Ser]) in exon 8 of the CYP11B2 gene inherited in Japanese patients with congenital hypoaldosteronism. Horm Res 60:255–260
2075. Ezquieta B, Luzuriaga C (2004) Neonatal salt-wasting and 11β-hydroxylase deficiency in a child carrying a homozygous deletion hybrid CYP11B2 (aldosteronesynthase)-CYP11B1 (11β-hydroxylase). Clin Genet 66:229–235
2076. Tanahashi H, Mune T, Takahashi Y, Isaji M, Suwa T, Morita H, Yamakita N, Yasuda K, Deguchi T, White PC, Takeda J (2005) Association of Lys173Arg polymorphism with CYP11B2 expression in normal adrenal glands and aldosterone-producing adenomas. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 90:6226–6231
2077. Ronchi CL, Leich E, Sbiera S, Weismann D, Rosenwald A, Allolio B, Fassnacht M (2012) Single nucleotide polymorphism microarray analysis in cortisol-secreting adrenocortical adenomas identifies new candidate genes and pathways. Neoplasia 14:206–218
2078. Schjoedt KJ, Lajer M, Andersen S, Tarnow L, Rossing P, Parving HH (2006) Aldosterone synthase (CYP11B2)-344T/C polymorphism and renoprotective response to losartan treatment in diabetic nephropathy. Scand J Clin Lab Invest 66:173–180
2079. Srivastava S, Bhagi S, Kumari B, Chandra K, Sarkar S, Ashraf MZ (2012) Association of polymorphisms in angiotensin and aldosterone synthase genes of the renin-angiotensin-aldosterone system with high-altitude pulmonary edema. J Renin Angiotensin Aldosterone Syst 13:155–160
2080. Luo Y, Zou Y, Gao Y (2012) Gene polymorphisms and high-altitude pulmonary edema susceptibility: a 2011 update. Respiration 84:155–162
2081. Russo P, Lauria F, Loguercio M, Barba G, Arnout J, Cappuccio FP, de Lorgeril M, Donati MB, Iacoviello L, Krogh V, van Dongen M, Siani A (2007) −344C/T variant in the promoter of the aldosterone synthase gene (CYP11B2) is associated with metabolic syndrome in men. Am J Hypertens 20:218–222
2082. Nicod J, Bruhin D, Auer L, Vogt B, Frey FJ, Ferrari P (2003) A biallelic gene polymorphism of CYP11B2 predicts increased aldosteroneto renin ratio in selected hypertensive patients. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 88:2495–2500
2083. Kumar NN, Benjafield AV, Lin RC, Wang WY, Stowasser M, Morris BJ (2003) Haplotype analysis of aldosterone synthase gene (CYP11B2) polymorphisms shows association with essential hypertension. J Hypertens 21:1331–1337
2084. Castellano M, Glorioso N, Cusi D, Sarzani R, Fabris B, Opocher G, Zoccali C, Golin R, Veglio F, Volpe M, Mantero F, Fallo F, Rossi GP, Barlassina C, Tizzoni L, Filigheddu F, Giacche M, Rossi F (2003) Genetic polymorphism of the renin-angiotensin-aldosterone system and arterial hypertension in the Italian population: the GENIPER project. J Hypertens 21:1853–1860
2085. Kosachunhanun N, Hunt SC, Hopkins PN, Williams RR, Jeunemaitre X, Corvol P, Ferri C, Mortensen RM, Hollenberg NK, Williams GH (2003) Genetic determinants of nonmodulating hypertension. Hypertension 42:901–908
2086. Tiago AD, Badenhorst D, Nkeh B, Candy GP, Brooksbank R, Sareli P, Libhaber E, Samani NJ, Woodiwiss AJ, Norton GR (2003) Impact of renin-angiotensin-aldosteronesystem gene variants on the severity of hypertension in patients with newly diagnosed hypertension. Am J Hypertens 16:1006–1010
2087. Stella P, Bigatti G, Tizzoni L, Barlassina C, Lanzani C, Bianchi G, Cusi D (2004) Association between aldosterone synthase (CYP11B2) polymorphism and left ventricular mass in human essential hypertension. J Am Coll Cardiol 43:265–270
2088. Matsubara M, Sato T, Nishimura T, Suzuki M, Kikuya M, Metoki H, Michimata M, Tsuji I, Ogihara T, Imai Y (2004) CYP11B2 polymorphisms and home blood pressure in a population-based cohort in Japanese: the Ohasama study. Hypertens Res 27:1–6
2089. Connell JM, Fraser R, MacKenzie SM, Friel EC, Ingram MC, Holloway CD, Davies E (2004) The impact of polymorphisms in the gene encoding aldosterone synthase (CYP11B2) on steroid synthesis and blood pressure regulation. Mol Cell Endocrinol 217:243–247
2090. Gu D, Ge D, He J, Li B, Chen J, Liu D, Chen J, Chen R (2004) Haplotypic analyses of the aldosterone synthase gene CYP11B2 associated with stage-2 hypertension in northern Han Chinese. Clin Genet 66:409–416
2091. Wojciechowska W, Staessen JA, Stolarz K, Nawrot T, Filipovsky J, Ticha M, Bianchi G, Brand E, Cwynar M, Grodzicki T, Kuznetsova T, Struijker-Boudier HA, Svobodova V, Thijs L, Van Bortel LM, Kawecka-Jaszcz K (2004) Association of peripheral and central arterial wave reflections with the CYP11B2 −344C allele and sodium excretion. J Hypertens 22:2311–2319
2092. Fabris B, Bortoletto M, Candido R, Barbone F, Cattin MR, Calci M, Scanferla F, Tizzoni L, Giacca M, Carretta R (2005) Genetic polymorphisms

of the renin-angiotensin-aldosterone system and renal insufficiency in essential hypertension. J Hypertens 23:309–316
2093. Mulatero P, Veglio F, Maffei P, Bondanelli M, Bovio S, Daffara F, Leotta G, Angeli A, Calvo C, Martini C, degli Uberti EC, Terzolo M (2006) CYP11B2 −344T/C gene polymorphism and blood pressure in patients with acromegaly. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 91:5008–5012
2094. Sookoian S, Gianotti TF, Gonzalez CD, Pirola CJ (2007) Association of the C-344T aldosterone synthase gene variant with essential hypertension: a meta-analysis. J Hypertens 25:5–13
2095. Yu H, Lin S, Zhang Y, Liu G (2008) Intron-2 conversion polymorphism of the aldosterone synthase gene and the antihypertensive response to angiotensin-converting enzyme inhibitors. J Hypertens 26:251–256
2096. Saidi S, Mahjoub T, Almawi WY (2010) Aldosterone synthase gene (CYP11B2) promoter polymorphism as a risk factor for ischaemic stroke in Tunisian Arabs. J Renin Angiotensin Aldosterone Syst 11:180–186
2097. Li YY, Zhou CW, Xu J, Qian Y, Wang B (2012) CYP11B2 T-344C gene polymorphism and atrial fibrillation: a meta-analysis of 2758 subjects. PLoS One 7:e50910
2098. Davies E, Kenyon CJ (2003) CYP11B2 polymorphisms and cardiovascular risk factors. J Hypertens 21:1249–1253
2099. Ise T, Shimoda A, Takakuwa H, Kato T, Izumiya Y, Shimizu K, Suzuki T, Sasano H, Yokoyama H, Kobayashi K (2001) A chimeric *CYP11B1/CYP11B2* gene in glucocorticoid-insuppressible familial hyperaldosteronism. Clin Endocrinol 55:131–134
2100. Jackson RV, Lafferty A, Torpy DJ, Stratakis C (2002) New genetic insights in familial hyperaldosteronism. Ann N Y Acad Sci 970:77–88
2101. Zhang G, Rodriguez H, Fardella CE, Harris DA, Miller WL (1995) Mutation T318M in the CYP11B2 gene encoding P450c11AS (aldosterone-synthase) causes corticosterone methyl oxidase II deficiency. Am J Hum Genet 57:1037–1043
2102. Mulatero P, Schiavone D, Fallo F, Rabbia F, Pilon C, Chiandussi L, Pascoe L, Veglio F (2000) CYP11B2 gene polymorphisms in idiopathic hyperaldosteronism. Hypertension 35:694–698
2103. Tsukada K, Ishimitsu T, Teranishi M, Saitoh M, Yoshii M, Inada H, Ohta S, Akashi M, Minami J, Ono H, Ohrui M, Matsuoka H (2002) Positive association of CYP11B2 gene polymorphism with genetic predisposition to essential hypertension. J Hum Hypertens 16:789–793
2104. Parr MK, Zollner A, Fussholler G, Opfermann G, Schlorer N, Zorio M, Bureik M, Schanzer W (2012) Unexpected contribution of cytochrome P450 enzymes CYP11B2 and CYP21, as well as CYP3A4 in xenobiotic androgen elimination—insights from metandienone metabolism. Toxicol Lett 213:381–391
2105. Ulmschneider S, Negri M, Voets M, Hartmann RW (2006) Development and evaluation of a pharmacophore model for inhibitors of aldosteronesynthase (CYP11B2). Bioorg Med Chem Lett 16:25–30
2106. Jansen PM, van den Meiracker AH, Jan Danser AH (2009) Aldosterone synthase inhibitors: pharmacological and clinical aspects. Curr Opin Invest Drugs 10:319–326
2107. Cerny MA (2013) Progress towards clinically useful aldosteronesynthase inhibitors. Curr Topics Med Chem 13:1385–1401
2108. Voets M, Muller-Vieira U, Marchais-Oberwinkler S, Hartmann RW (2004) Synthesis of amidinohydrazones and evaluation of their inhibitory effect towards aldosteronesynthase (CYP11B2) and the formation of selected steroids. Arch Pharm 337:411–416
2109. Ulmschneider S, Muller-Vieira U, Klein CD, Antes I, Lengauer T, Hartmann RW (2005) Synthesis and evaluation of (pyridylmethylene) tetrahydronaphthalenes/-indanes and structurally modified derivatives: potent and selective inhibitors of aldosteronesynthase. J Med Chem 48:1563–1575
2110. Lucas S, Heim R, Negri M, Antes I, Ries C, Schewe KE, Bisi A, Gobbi S, Hartmann RW (2008) Novel aldosteronesynthase inhibitorswith extended carbocyclic skeleton by a combined ligand-based and structure-based drug design approach. J Med Chem 51:6138–6149
2111. Lucas S, Heim R, Ries C, Schewe KE, Birk B, Hartmann RW (2008) In vivo active aldosteronesynthase inhibitors with improved selectivity: lead optimization providing a series of pyridine substituted 3,4-dihydro-1*H*-quinolin-2-one derivatives. J Med Chem 51:8077–8087
2112. Zimmer C, Hafner M, Zender M, Ammann D, Hartmann RW, Vock CA (2011) N-(Pyridin-3-yl) benzamides as selective inhibitors of human aldosteronesynthase (CYP11B2). Bioorg Med Chem Lett 21:186–190
2113. Lucas S, Negri M, Heim R, Zimmer C, Hartmann RW (2011) Fine-tuning the selectivity of aldosteronesynthase inhibitors: structure-activity and structure-selectivity insights from studies of heteroaryl substituted 1,2,5,6-tetrahydropyrrolo[3,2,1-*ij*] quinolin-4-one derivatives. J Med Chem 54:2307–2319
2114. Yin L, Hu Q, Hartmann RW (2012) 3-Pyridyl substituted aliphatic cycles as CYP11B2 inhibitors: aromaticity abolishment of the core significantly increased selectivity over CYP1A2. PLoS One 7:e48048
2115. Hartmann RW, Muller U, Ehmer PB (2003) Discovery of selective CYP11B2 (aldosteronesynthase) inhibitorsfor the therapy of congestive heart failure and myocardial fibrosis. Eur J Med Chem 38:363–366

2116. Voets M, Antes I, Scherer C, Muller-Vieira U, Biemel K, Barassin C, Marchais-Oberwinkler S, Hartmann RW (2005) Heteroaryl-substituted naphthalenes and structurally modified derivatives: selective inhibitors of CYP11B2 for the treatment of congestive heart failure and myocardial fibrosis. J Med Chem 48:6632–6642
2117. Voets M, Antes I, Scherer C, Muller-Vieira U, Biemel K, Marchais-Oberwinkler S, Hartmann RW (2006) Synthesis and evaluation of heteroaryl-substituted dihydronaphthalenes and indenes: potent and selective inhibitors of aldosteronesynthase (CYP11B2) for the treatment of congestive heart failure and myocardial fibrosis. J Med Chem 49:2222–2231
2118. Calhoun DA, White WB, Krum H, Guo W, Bermann G, Trapani A, Lefkowitz MP, Menard J (2011) Effects of a novel aldosteronesynthase inhibitor for treatment of primary hypertension: results of a randomized, double-blind, placebo- and active-controlled phase 2 trial. Circulation 124:1945–1955
2119. Ralph DA, Zhao LP, Aston CE, Manjeshwar S, Pugh TW, DeFreese DC, Gramling BA, Shimasaki CD, Jupe ER (2007) Age-specific association of steroid hormone pathway gene polymorphisms with breast cancer risk. Cancer 109:1940–1948
2120. Davies E, Holloway CD, Ingram MC, Inglis GC, Friel EC, Morrison C, Anderson NH, Fraser R, Connell JM (1999) Aldosterone excretion rate and blood pressure in essential hypertension are related to polymorphic differences in the aldosteronesynthase gene CYP11B2. Hypertension 33:703–707
2121. White PC, Hautanen A, Kupari M (1999) Aldosterone synthase (CYP11B2) polymorphisms and cardiovascular function. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 69:409–412
2122. Kupari M, Hautanen A, Lankinen L, Koskinen P, Virolainen J, Nikkila H, White PC (1998) Associations between human aldosteronesynthase (CYP11B2) gene polymorphisms and left ventricular size, mass, and function. Circulation 97:569–575
2123. Satoh M, Nakamura M, Saitoh H, Satoh H, Akatsu T, Iwasaka J, Masuda T, Hiramori K (2002) Aldosterone synthase (CYP11B2) expression and myocardial fibrosis in the failing human heart. Clin Sci 102:381–386
2124. Russo P, Siani A, Venezia A, Iacone R, Russo O, Barba G, D'Elia L, Cappuccio FP, Strazzullo P (2002) Interaction between the C(−344)T polymorphism of CYP11B2 and age in the regulation of blood pressure and plasma aldosteronelevels: cross-sectional and longitudinal findings of the Olivetti prospective heart study. J Hypertens 20:1785–1792
2125. Lim PO, Macdonald TM, Holloway C, Friel E, Anderson NH, Dow E, Jung RT, Davies E, Fraser R, Connell JM (2002) Variation at the aldosteronesynthase (CYP11B2) locus contributes to hypertension in subjects with a raised aldosterone-to-renin ratio. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 87:4398–4402
2126. Tsujita Y, Iwai N, Katsuya T, Higaki J, Ogihara T, Tamaki S, Kinoshita M, Mannami T, Ogata J, Baba S (2001) Lack of association between genetic polymorphism of CYP11B2 and hypertension in Japanese: the suita study. Hypertens Res 24:105–109
2127. Chung B, Picado-Leonard J, Haniu M, Bienkowski M, Hall PF, Shively JE, Miller WL (1987) Cytochrome P450c17 (steroid 17α-hydroxylase/17,20 lyase): cloning of human adrenaland testis cDNAs indicates the same gene is expressed in both tissues. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 84:407–411
2128. Picado-Leonard J, Miller WL (1987) Cloning and sequence of the human gene for P450c17 (steroid 17α-hydroxylase/17,20 lyase): similarity with the gene for P450c21. DNA 6:439–448
2129. Nakajin S, Shively JE, Yuan PM, Hall PF (1981) Microsomal cytochrome P-450 from neonatal pig testis: two enzymatic activities (17α-hydroxylase and C17,20-lyase) associated with one protein. Biochemistry 20:4037–4042
2130. Katagiri M, Suhara K, Shiroo M, Fujimura Y (1982) Role of cytochrome b_5 in the cytochrome P-450-mediated C21-steroid 17,20-lyasereaction. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 108:379–384
2131. Shinzawa K, Kominami S, Takemori S (1985) Studies on cytochrome P-450 (P-45017α, lyase) from guinea pig adrenalmicrosomes. Dual function of a single enzyme and effect of cytochrome b_5. Biochim Biophys Acta 833:151–160
2132. Casey ML, MacDonald PC (1982) Demonstration of steroid 17α-hydroxylase activity in human fetal kidney, thymus, and spleen. Steroids 40:91–97
2133. Kayes-Wandover KM, White PC (2000) Steroidogenic enzyme gene expression in the human heart. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 85:2519–2525
2134. Puche C, Jose M, Cabero A, Meseguer A (2002) Expression and enzymatic activity of the P450c17 gene in human adipose tissue. Eur J Endocrinol 146:223–229
2135. Schonemann MD, Muench MO, Tee MK, Miller WL, Mellon SH (2012) Expression of P450c17 in the human fetal nervous system. Endocrinology 153:2494–2505
2136. Hales DB, Sha LL, Payne AH (1987) Testosterone inhibits cAMP-induced de novo synthesis of Leydig cell cytochrome P-450 17α by an androgen receptor-mediated mechanism. J Biol Chem 262:11200–11206
2137. Zhang P, Han XG, Mellon SH, Hall PF (1996) Expression of the gene for cytochrome P-450 17α-hydroxylase/C17–20 lyase (CYP17) in porcine Leydig cells: identification of a DNA sequence that mediates cAMP response. Biochim Biophys Acta 1307:73–82
2138. Wickenheisser JK, Nelson-DeGrave VL, Quinn PG, McAllister JM (2004) Increased cytochrome P450 17α-hydroxylase promoter function in theca

cells isolated from patients with polycystic ovary-syndrome involves nuclear factor-1. Mol Endocrinol 18:588–605
2139. Urs AN, Dammer E, Sewer MB (2006) Sphingosine regulates the transcription of CYP17 by binding to steroidogenic factor-1. Endocrinology 147:5249–5258
2140. Derebecka-Holysz N, Lehmann TP, Holysz M, Trzeciak WH (2008) SMAD3 inhibits SF-1-dependent activation of the CYP17 promoter in H295R cells. Mol Cell Biochem 307:65–71
2141. Derebecka-Holysz N, Lehmann TP, Holysz M, Trzeciak WH (2009) TGF-beta inhibits CYP17 transcription in H295R cells acting via activin receptor-like kinase 5. Endocrin Res 34:68–79
2142. Tee MK, Dong Q, Miller WL (2008) Pathways leading to phosphorylation of p450c17 and to the posttranslational regulation of androgen biosynthesis. Endocrinology 149:2667–2677
2143. Hofland J, Steenbergen J, Hofland LJ, van Koetsveld PM, Eijken M, van Nederveen FH, Kazemier G, de Herder WW, Feelders RA, de Jong FH (2013) Protein kinase C-induced activin A switches adrenocortical steroidogenesis to aldosteroneby suppressing CYP17A1 expression. Am J Physiol Endocrinol Metab 305:E736–744
2144. Ogo A, Waterman MR, McAllister JM, Kagawa N (1997) The homeodomain protein Pbx1 is involved in cAMP-dependent transcription of human CYP17. Arch Biochem Biophys 348:226–231
2145. Bischof LJ, Kagawa N, Waterman MR (1998) The bovine CYP17 promoter contains a transcriptional regulatory element cooperatively bound by tale homeodomain proteins. Endocrin Res 24:489–495
2146. Lin CJ, Martens JW, Miller WL (2001) NF-1C, Sp1, and Sp3 are essential for transcription of the human gene for P450c17 (steroid 17α-hydroxylase/17,20 lyase) in human adrenal NCI-H295A cells. Mol Endocrinol 15:1277–1293
2147. Sewer MB, Nguyen VQ, Huang CJ, Tucker PW, Kagawa N, Waterman MR (2002) Transcriptional activation of human CYP17 in H295R adrenocortical cells depends on complex formation among $p54^{nrb}$/NonO, protein-associated splicing factor, and SF-1, a complex that also participates in repression of transcription. Endocrinology 143:1280–1290
2148. Sewer MB, Waterman MR (2002) Adrenocorticotropin/cyclic adenosine 3′,5′-monophosphate-mediated transcription of the human CYP17 gene in the adrenalcortex is dependent on phosphatase activity. Endocrinology 143:1769–1777
2149. Sewer MB, Waterman MR (2002) cAMP-dependent transcription of steroidogenic genes in the human adrenalcortex requires a dual-specificity phosphatasein addition to protein kinase A. J Mol Endocrinol 29:163–174
2150. Pandey AV, Miller WL (2005) Regulation of 17,20 lyase activity by cytochrome b_5 and by serine phosphorylation of P450c17. J Biol Chem 280:13265–13271
2151. Wang YH, Tee MK, Miller WL (2010) Human cytochrome p450c17: single step purification and phosphorylation of serine 258 by protein kinase A. Endocrinology 151:1677–1684
2152. Tee MK, Miller WL (2013) Phosphorylation of human cytochrome P450c17 by p38α selectively increases 17,20 lyase activity and androgen biosynthesis. J Biol Chem 288:23903–23913
2153. DeVore NM, Scott EE (2012) Structures of cytochrome P450 17A1 with prostate cancer drugs abirateroneand TOK-001. Nature 482:116–U149
2154. Kagawa N, Waterman MR (1995) Regulation of steroidogenic and related P450s. In: Ortiz de Montellano PR (ed) Cytochrome P450: structure, mechanism, and biochemistry, 2nd edn. Plenum Press, New York, pp 419–442
2155. Miller WL, Geller DH, Auchus RJ (1998) The molecular basis of isolated 17,20 lyase deficiency. Endocrin Res 24:817–825
2156. Lee-Robichaud P, Shyadehi AZ, Wright JN, Akhtar ME, Akhtar M (1995) Mechanistic kinship between hydroxylation and desaturation reactions: acyl-carbon bond cleavage promoted by pig and human CYP17 ($P\text{-}450_{17a}$; 17α-hydroxylase-17,20-lyase). Biochemistry 34:14104–14113
2157. Lieberman S, Warne PA (2001) 17-hydroxylase: an evaluation of the present view of its catalytic role in steroidogenesis. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 78:299–312
2158. Soucy P, Lacoste L, Luu-The V (2003) Assessment of porcine and human 16-ene-synthase, a third activity of P450c17, in the formation of an androstenol precursor. Eur J Biochem 270:1349–1355
2159. Fluck CE, Miller WL, Auchus RJ (2003) The 17, 20-lyase activity of cytochrome P450c17 from human fetal testis favors the D^5 steroidogenic pathway. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 88:3762–3766
2160. Yoshimoto FK, Zhou Y, Peng HM, Stidd D, Yoshimoto JA, Sharma KK, Matthew S, Auchus RJ (2012) Minor activities and transition state properties of the human steroid hydroxylases cytochromes P450c17 and P450c21, from reactions observed with deuterium-labeled substrates. Biochemistry 51:7064–7077
2161. Swart AC, Storbeck KH, Swart P (2010) A single amino acid residue, Ala 105, confers 16α-hydroxylase activity to human cytochrome P450 17α-hydroxylase/17,20 lyase. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 119:112–120
2162. Akhtar M, Corina DL, Miller SL, Shyadehi AZ, Wright JN (1994) Incorporation of label from $^{18}O_2$ into acetate during side-chain cleavage catalysed by cytochrome $P450_{17a}$ (17α-hydroxylase-17,20-lyase). J Chem Soc Perkin Trans 1:263–267
2163. Khatri Y, Gregory MC, Grinkova YV, Denisov IG, Sligar SG (2014) Active site proton delivery and the lyase activity of human CYP17A1. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 443:179–184
2164. Gregory M, Mak PJ, Sligar SG, Kincaid JR (2013) Differential hydrogen bonding in human CYP17

dictates hydroxylation versus lyase chemistry. Angew Chem Int Ed Engl 52:5342–5345
2165. Gregory MC, Denisov IG, Grinkova YV, Khatri Y, Sligar SG (2013) Kinetic solvent isotope effect in human P450 CYP17A1-mediated androgen formation: evidence for a reactive peroxoanion intermediate. J Am Chem Soc 135:16245–16247
2166. Katagiri M, Kagawa N, Waterman MR (1995) The role of cytochrome b_5 in the biosynthesis of androgens by human P450c17. Arch Biochem Biophys 317:343–347
2167. Miller WL, Auchus RJ, Geller DH (1997) The regulation of 17,20 lyase activity. Steroids 62:133–142
2168. Biason-Lauber A, Kempken B, Werder E, Forest MG, Einaudi S, Ranke MB, Matsuo N, Brunelli V, Schonle EJ, Zachmann M (2000) 17α-Hydroxylase/17,20-lyase deficiency as a model to study enzymatic activity regulation: role of phosphorylation. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 85:1226–1231
2169. Soucy P, Luu-The V (2002) Assessment of the ability of type 2 cytochrome b_5 to modulate 17,20-lyase activity of human P450c17. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 80:71–75
2170. Auchus RJ, Lee TC, Miller WL (1998) Cytochrome b_5 augments the 17,20-lyase activity of human P450c17 without direct electron transfer. J Biol Chem 273:3158–3165
2171. Brock BJ, Waterman MR (1999) Biochemical differences between rat and human cytochrome P450c17 support the different steroidogenic needs of these two species. Biochemistry 38:1598–1606
2172. Yamazaki T, Ohno T, Sakaki T, Akiyoshi-Shibata M, Yabusaki Y, Imai T, Kominami S (1998) Kinetic anaylsis of successive reactions catalyzed by bovine cytochrome P45017$_\alpha$,lyase. Biochemistry 37:2800–2806
2173. Soucy P, Luu-The V (2000) Conversion of pregnenoloneto DHEA by human 17 α-hydroxylase/17,20-lyase (P450c17). Evidence that DHEA is produced from the released intermediate, 17α-hydroxypregnenolone. Eur J Biochem 267:3243–3247
2174. Yamaoka M, Hara T, Hitaka T, Kaku T, Takeuchi T, Takahashi J, Asahi S, Miki H, Tasaka A, Kusaka M (2012) Orteronel (TAK-700), a novel nonsteroidal 17,20-lyase inhibitor: effects on steroid synthesis in human and monkey adrenal cells and serum steroid levels in cynomolgus monkeys. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 129:115–128
2175. Zhou LY, Wang DS, Kobayashi T, Yano A, Paul-Prasanth B, Suzuki A, Sakai F, Nagahama Y (2007) A novel type of P450c17 lacking the lyase activity is responsible for C21-steroid biosynthesis in the fish ovary and head kidney. Endocrinology 148:4282–4291
2176. Pallan PS, Lei L, Nagy ND, Gonzalez E, Kramlinger VM, Azumaya CM, Guengerich FP, Egli M (2015) Structural basis of lack of steroid 17α,20-lyase activity in fish cytochrome P450 17A2 and relevance to dual oxidation activity of cytochrome P450 17A1. J Biol Chem 290, in press PMID: 25533464
2177. Lee-Robichaud P, Akhtar ME, Wright JN, Sheikh QI, Akhtar M (2004) The cationic charges on Arg347, Arg358 and Arg449 of human cytochrome P450c17 (CYP17) are essential for the enzyme's cytochrome b_5-dependent acyl-carbon cleavage activities. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 92:119–130
2178. Estrada DF, Laurence JS, Scott EE (2013) Substrate-modulated cytochrome P450 17A1 and cytochrome b_5 interactions revealed by NMR. J Biol Chem 288:17008–17018
2179. Lam CW, Arlt W, Chan CK, Honour JW, Lin CJ, Tong SF, Choy KW, Miller WL (2001) Mutation of proline 409 to arginine in the meander region of cytochrome P450c17 causes severe 17α-hydroxylase deficiency. Mol Genet Metab 72:254–259
2180. Lee-Robichaud P, Akhtar ME, Akhtar M (1998) An analysis of the role of active siteprotic residues of cytochrome P-450s: mechanistic and mutational studies on 17α-hydroxylase-17,20-lyase (P-45017α, also CYP17). Biochem J 330:967–974
2181. Kitamura M, Buczko E, Dufau ML (1991) Dissociation of hydroxylase and lyase activities by site-directed mutagenesis of the rat P450$_{17a}$. Mol Endocrinol 5:1373–1380
2182. Biason-Lauber A, Leiberman E, Zachmann M (1997) A single amino acid substitution in the putative redox partner-binding site of P450c17 as cause of isolated 17,20-lyase deficiency. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 82:3807–3812
2183. Lee-Robichaud P, Akhtar ME, Akhtar M (1998) Control of androgen biosynthesis in the human through the interaction of Arg^{347} and Arg^{358} of CYP17 with cytochrome b_5. Biochem J 332:293–296
2184. LeeRobichaud P, Akhtar ME, Akhtar M (1999) Lysine mutagenesis identifies cationic charges of human CYP17 that interact with cytochrome b_5 to promote male sex-hormone biosynthesis. Biochem J 342:309–312
2185. Auchus RJ, Worthy K, Geller DH, Miller WL (2000) Probing structural and functional domains of human P450c17. Endocrin Res 26:695–703
2186. Gupta MK, Geller DH, Auchus RJ (2001) Pitfalls in characterizing P450c17 mutations associated with isolated 17,20-lyasedeficiency. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 86:4416–4423
2187. Di Cerbo A, Biason-Lauber A, Savino M, Piemontese MR, Di Giorgio A, Perona M, Savoia A (2002) Combined 17α-hydroxylase/17,20-lyase deficiency caused by Phe93Cys mutation in the CYP17 gene. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 87:898–905
2188. Katsumata N, Satoh M, Mikami A, Mikami S, Nagashima-Miyokawa A, Sato N, Yokoya S, Tanaka T (2001) New compound heterozygous mutation in the CYP17 gene in a 46,XY girl with 17α-

hydroxylase/17,20-lyasedeficiency. Horm Res 55:141–146
2189. Brock BJ, Waterman MR (2000) The use of random chimeragenesis to study structure/function properties of rat and human P450c17. Arch Biochem Biophys 373:401–408
2190. Mathieu AP, Auchus RJ, LeHoux JG (2002) Comparison of the hamster and human adrenal P450c17 (17α-hydroxylase/17,20-lyase) using site-directed mutagenesis and molecular modeling. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 80:99–107
2191. Clement OO, Freeman CM, Hartmann RW, Handratta VD, Vasaitis TS, Brodie AM, Njar VC (2003) Three dimensional pharmacophore modeling of human CYP17 inhibitors. Potential agents for prostate cancer therapy. J Med Chem 46:2345–2351
2192. Haider SM, Patel JS, Poojari CS, Neidle S (2010) Molecular modeling on inhibitor complexes and active-site dynamics of cytochrome P450 C17, a target for prostate cancer therapy. J Mol Biol 400:1078–1098
2193. Lin D, Zhang LH, Chiao E, Miller WL (1994) Modeling and mutagenesis of the active site of human P450c17. Mol Endocrinol 8:392–402
2194. Burke DF, Laughton CA, Neidle S (1997) Homology modelling of the enzyme P450 17α-hydroxylase/17,20-lyase—a target for prostate cancer chemotherapy—from the crystal structure of P450BM-3. Anticancer Drug Des 12:113–123
2195. Auchus RJ, Miller WL (1999) Molecular modeling of human P450c17 (17α-hydroxylase/17,20-lyase): insights into reaction mechanisms and effects of mutations. Mol Endocrinol 13:1169–1182
2196. Ahmed S (1999) A novel molecular modelling study of inhibitors of the 17α-hydroxylase component of the enzyme system 17α-hydroxylase/17,20-lyase (P-45017$_a$). Bioorg Med Chem 7:1487–1496
2197. Schappach A, Holtje HD (2001) Molecular modelling of 17α-hydroxylase-17,20-lyase. Pharmazie 56:435–442
2198. Kan PB, Hirst MA, Feldman D (1985) Inhibition of steroidogenic cytochrome P-450 enzymes in rat testisby ketoconazole and related imidazole antifungal drugs. J Steroid Biochem 23:1023–1029
2199. Kossor DC, Kominami S, Takemori S, Colby HD (1992) Destruction of testicular cytochrome P-450 by 7α-thiospironolactone is catalyzed by the 17α-hydroxylase. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 42:421–424
2200. Potter GA, Barrie SE, Jarman M, Rowlands MG (1995) Novel steroidal inhibitors of human cytochrome P45017α (17α-hydroxylase-$C_{17,20}$-lyase): potential agents for the treatment of prostatic cancer. J Med Chem 38:2463–2471
2201. Li JS, Li Y, Son C, Brodie AM (1996) Synthesis and evaluation of pregnane derivatives as inhibitors of human testicular 17α-hydroxylase/$C_{17,20}$-lyase. J Med Chem 39:4335–4339
2202. Njar VC, Brodie AM (1999) Inhibitors of 17α-hydroxylase/17,20-lyase (CYP17): potential agents for the treatment of prostate cancer. Curr Pharm Des 5:163–180
2203. Hartmann RW, Hector M, Wachall BG, Palusczak A, Palzer M, Huch V, Veith M (2000) Synthesis and evaluation of 17-aliphatic heterocycle-substituted steroidal inhibitors of 1α-hydroxylase/C17–20-lyase (P450 17). J Med Chem 43:4437–4445
2204. Burkhart JP, Weintraub PM, Gates CA, Resvick RJ, Vaz RJ, Friedrich D, Angelastro MR, Bey P, Peet NP (2002) Novel steroidal vinyl fluorides as inhibitors of steroid C17(20) lyase. Bioorg Med Chem 10:929–934
2205. Auchus RJ, Sampath Kumar A, Andrew Boswell C, Gupta MK, Bruce K, Rath NP, Covey DF (2003) The enantiomer of progesterone (*ent*-progesterone) is a competitive inhibitor of human cytochromes P450c17 and P450c21. Arch Biochem Biophys 409:134–144
2206. Owen CP, Nicholls PJ, Smith HJ, Whomsley R (1999) Inhibition of aromatase (P450Arom) by some 1-(benzofuran-2-ylmethyl)imidazoles. J Pharm Pharmacol 51:427–433
2207. Recanatini M, Bisi A, Cavalli A, Belluti F, Gobbi S, Rampa A, Valenti P, Palzer M, Palusczak A, Hartmann RW (2001) A new class of nonsteroidal aromatase inhibitors: design and synthesis of chromone and xanthone derivatives and inhibition of the P450 enzymes aromatase and 17α-hydroxylase/C17,20-lyase. J Med Chem 44:672–680
2208. Cavalli A, Recanatini M (2002) Looking for selectivity among cytochrome P450 inhibitors. J Med Chem 45:251–254
2209. Ehmer PB, Jose J, Hartmann RW (2000) Development of a simple and rapid assay for the evaluation of inhibitors of human 17α-hydroxylase-$C_{17,20}$-lyase (P450cl7) by coexpression of P450cl7 with NADPH-cytochrome-P450-reductase in *Escherichia coli*. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 75:57–63
2210. Grigoryev DN, Kato K, Njar VC, Long BJ, Ling YZ, Wang X, Mohler J, Brodie AM (1999) Cytochrome P450c17-expressing *Escherichia coli*as a first-step screening system for 17α-hydroxylase-$C_{17,20}$-lyase inhibitors. Anal Biochem 267:319–330
2211. Haidar S, Ehmer PB, Barassin S, Batzl-Hartmann C, Hartmann RW (2003) Effects of novel 17α-hydroxylase/C17,20-lyase (P450 17, CYP 17) inhibitors on androgen biosynthesis in vitro and in vivo. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 84:555–562
2212. Matsunaga N, Kaku T, Itoh F, Tanaka T, Hara T, Miki H, Iwasaki M, Aono T, Yamaoka M, Kusaka M, Tasaka A (2004) C17,20-lyase inhibitors I. Structure-based de novo design and SAR study of C17,20-lyase inhibitors. Bioorg Med Chem 12:2251–2273
2213. Leonetti F, Favia A, Rao A, Aliano R, Paluszcak A, Hartmann RW, Carotti A (2004) Design, synthesis,

and 3D QSAR of novel potent and selective aromatase inhibitors. J Med Chem 47:6792–6803
2214. Pinto-Bazurco Mendieta MA, Negri M, Hu Q, Hille UE, Jagusch C, Jahn-Hoffmann K, Muller-Vieira U, Schmidt D, Lauterbach T, Hartmann RW (2008) CYP17 inhibitors. Annulations of additional rings in methylene imidazole substituted biphenyls: synthesis, biological evaluation and molecular modelling. Arch Pharm 341:597–609
2215. Di Lorenzo G, Ferro M, Buonerba C (2012) Sipuleucel-T (Provenge(R)) for castration-resistant prostate cancer. BJU Int 110:E99–104
2216. Moreira VM, Salvador JA, Vasaitis TS, Njar VC (2008) CYP17 inhibitors for prostate cancer treatment—an update. Curr Med Chem 15:868–899
2217. Yap TA, Carden CP, Attard G, de Bono JS (2008) Targeting CYP17: established and novel approaches in prostate cancer. Curr Opin Pharmacol 8:449–457
2218. Owen CP (2009) 17α-Hydroxylase/17,20-lyase (P450(17α)) inhibitors in the treatment of prostate cancer: a review. Anticancer Agents Med Chem 9:613–626
2219. Vasaitis TS, Bruno RD, Njar VC (2011) CYP17 inhibitors for prostate cancer therapy. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 125:23–31
2220. Ang JE, Olmos D, de Bono JS (2009) CYP17 blockade by abiraterone: further evidence for frequent continued hormone-dependence in castration-resistant prostate cancer. Br J Cancer 100:671–675
2221. Attard G, Reid AH, A'Hern R, Parker C, Oommen NB, Folkerd E, Messiou C, Molife LR, Maier G, Thompson E, Olmos D, Sinha R, Lee G, Dowsett M, Kaye SB, Dearnaley D, Kheoh T, Molina A, de Bono JS (2009) Selective inhibition of CYP17 with abiraterone acetate is highly active in the treatment of castration-resistant prostate cancer. J Clin Oncol 27:3742–3748
2222. Reid AH, Attard G, Danila DC, Oommen NB, Olmos D, Fong PC, Molife LR, Hunt J, Messiou C, Parker C, Dearnaley D, Swennenhuis JF, Terstappen LW, Lee G, Kheoh T, Molina A, Ryan CJ, Small E, Scher HI, de Bono JS (2010) Significant and sustained antitumor activity in post-docetaxel, castration-resistant prostate cancer with the CYP17 inhibitor abiraterone acetate. J Clin Oncol 28:1489–1495
2223. Shah S, Ryan C (2010) Abiraterone acetate for castration resistant prostate cancer. Exp Opin Invest Drugs 19:563–570
2224. Yang LP (2011) Abiraterone acetate: in metastatic castration-resistant prostate cancer. Drugs 71:2067–2077
2225. Rehman Y, Rosenberg JE (2012) Abiraterone acetate: oral androgen biosynthesis inhibitor for treatment of castration-resistant prostate cancer. Drug Des Devel Ther 6:13–18
2226. Kaku T, Hitaka T, Ojida A, Matsunaga N, Adachi M, Tanaka T, Hara T, Yamaoka M, Kusaka M, Okuda T, Asahi S, Furuya S, Tasaka A (2011) Discovery of orteronel (TAK-700), a naphthylmethylimidazole derivative, as a highly selective 17,20-lyase inhibitor with potential utility in the treatment of prostate cancer. Bioorg Med Chem 19:6383–6399
2227. Berstein LM, Imyanitov EN, Kovalevskij AJ, Maximov SJ, Vasilyev DA, Buslov KG, Sokolenko AP, Iyevleva AG, Chekmariova EV, Thijssen JH (2004) CYP17 and CYP19 genetic polymorphisms in endometrial cancer: association with intratumoral aromatase activity. Cancer Lett 207:191–196
2228. Stanford JL, Noonan EA, Iwasaki L, Kolb S, Chadwick RB, Feng Z, Ostrander EA (2002) A polymorphism in the *CYP17* gene and risk of prostate cancer. Cancer Epidemiol Biomarkers Prev 11:243–247
2229. Gsur A, Feik E, Madersbacher S (2004) Genetic polymorphisms and prostate cancer risk. World J Urol 21:414–423
2230. Ambrosone CB, Moysich KB, Furberg H, Freudenheim JL, Bowman ED, Ahmed S, Graham S, Vena JE, Shields PG (2003) CYP17 genetic polymorphism, breast cancer, and breast cancer risk factors. Breast Cancer Res 5:R45–51
2231. McKean-Cowdin R, Feigelson HS, Pike MC, Coetzee GA, Kolonel LN, Henderson BE (2001) Risk of endometrial cancer and estrogenreplacement therapy history by CYP17 genotype. Cancer Res 61:848–849
2232. Skibola CF, Lightfoot T, Agana L, Smith A, Rollinson S, Kao A, Adamson P, Morgan GJ, Smith MT, Roman E (2005) Polymorphisms in cytochrome P450 17A1 and risk of non-Hodgkin lymphoma. Br J Haematol 129:618–621
2233. Levran D, Ben-Shlomo I, Pariente C, Dor J, Mashiach S, Weissman A (2003) Familial partial 17,20-desmolase and 17α-hydroxylase deficiency presenting as infertility. J Assist Reprod Genet 20:21–28
2234. Sata F, Yamada H, Yamada A, Kato EH, Kataoka S, Saijo Y, Kondo T, Tamaki J, Minakami H, Kishi R (2003) A polymorphism in the CYP17 gene relates to the risk of recurrent pregnancy loss. Mol Hum Reprod 9:725–728
2235. Bair SR, Mellon SH (2004) Deletion of the mouse P450c17 gene causes early embryonic lethality. Mol Cell Biol 24:5383–5390
2236. Henningson M, Johansson U, Borg A, Olsson H, Jernstrom H (2007) CYP17 genotype is associated with short menstrual cycles, early oral contraceptive use and BRCA mutation status in young healthy women. Mol Hum Reprod 13:231–236
2237. Philip J, Anjali, Thomas N, Rajaratnam S, Seshadri MS (2004) 17-α hydroxylase deficiency: an unusual cause of secondary amenorrhoea. Aust N Z J Obstet Gynaecol 44:477–478
2238. Fratantonio E, Vicari E, Pafumi C, Calogero AE (2005) Genetics of polycystic ovarian syndrome. Reprod Biomed Online 10:713–720

2239. Bozdag G, Alp A, Saribas Z, Tuncer S, Aksu T, Gurgan T (2010) CYP17 and CYP2C19 gene polymorphisms in patients with endometriosis. Reprod Biomed Online 20:286–290
2240. He L, Yang Z, Yu H, Cheng B, Tang W, Dong Y, Xiao C (2006) The relationship between CYP17 -34T/C polymorphism and acne in Chinese subjects revealed by sequencing. Dermatology 212:338–342
2241. Auchus RJ (2001) The genetics, pathophysiology, and management of human deficiencies of P450c17. Endocrinol Metab Clin North Am 30:101–119, vii
2242. Kaufman FR, Costin G, Goebelsmann U, Stanczyk FZ, Zachmann M (1983) Male pseudohermaphroditism due to 17,20-desmolase deficiency. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 57:32–36
2243. Huang J, Ushiyama T, Inoue K, Mori K, Hukuda S (1999) Possible association of CYP17 gene polymorphisms with the onset of rheumatoid arthritis. Clin Exp Rheumatol 17:721–724
2244. Lai J, Vesprini D, Chu W, Jernstrom H, Narod SA (2001) CYP gene polymorphisms and early menarche. Mol Genet Metab 74:449–457
2245. Feigelson HS, McKean-Cowdin R, Pike MC, Coetzee GA, Kolonel LN, Nomura AM, Le Marchand L, Henderson BE (1999) Cytochrome P450c17α gene (CYP17) polymorphism predicts use of hormone replacement therapy. Cancer Res 59:3908–3910
2246. Marszalek B, Lacinski M, Babych N, Capla E, Biernacka-Lukanty J, Warenik-Szymankiewicz A, Trzeciak WH (2001) Investigations on the genetic polymorphism in the region of CYP17 gene encoding 5′-UTR in patients with polycystic ovarian syndrome. Gynecol Endocrinol 15:123–128
2247. Kristensen VN, Kure EH, Erikstein B, Harada N, Borresen-Dale A (2001) Genetic susceptibility and environmental estrogen-like compounds. Mutat Res 482:77–82
2248. Feigelson HS, Coetzee GA, Kolonel LN, Ross RK, Henderson BE (1997) A polymorphism in the CYP17 gene increases the risk of breast cancer. Cancer Res 57:1063–1065
2249. Feigelson HS, McKean-Cowdin R, Coetzee GA, Stram DO, Kolonel LN, Henderson BE (2001) Building a multigenic model of breast cancer susceptibility: CYP17 and HSD17B1 are two important candidates. Cancer Res 61:785–789
2250. Thompson PA, Ambrosone C (2000) Molecular epidemiology of genetic polymorphisms in estrogen metabolizing enzymes in human breast cancer. J Natl Cancer Inst Monogr 27:125–134
2251. Mitrunen K, Jourenkova N, Kataja V, Eskelinen M, Kosma VM, Benhamou S, Vainio H, Uusitupa M, Hirvonen A (2000) Steroid metabolism gene CYP17 polymorphism and the development of breast cancer. Cancer Epidemiol Biomarkers Prev 9:1343–1348
2252. Ye Z, Parry JM (2002) The *CYP17 Msp*A1 polymorphism and breast cancer risk: a meta-analysis. Mutagenesis 17:119–126
2253. Feigelson HS, McKean-Cowdin R, Henderson BE (2002) Concerning the *CYP17 Msp*A1 polymorphism and breast cancer risk: a meta-analysis. Mutagenesis 17:445–446
2254. de Carmo Silva R, Kater CE, Dib SA, Laureti S, Forini F, Cosentino A, Falorni A (2000) Autoantibodies against recombinant human steroidogenic enzymes 21-hydroxylase, side-chain cleavage and 17α-hydroxylase in Addison's disease and autoimmune polyendocrine syndrome type III. Eur J Endocrinol 142:187–194
2255. Mowa CN, Jesmin S, Miyauchi T (2006) The penis: a new target and source of estrogen in male reproduction. Histol Histopathol 21:53–67
2256. Carreau S, Delalande C, Silandre D, Bourguiba S, Lambard S (2006) Aromatase and estrogen receptors in male reproduction. Mol Cell Endocrinol 246:65–68
2257. Simpson ER, Clyne C, Rubin G, Boon WC, Robertson K, Britt K, Speed C, Jones M (2002) Aromatase—a brief overview. Annu Rev Physiol 64:93–127
2258. Charlier TD, Cornil CA, Ball GF, Balthazart J (2010) Diversity of mechanisms involved in aromatase regulation and estrogen action in the brain. Biochim Biophys Acta 1800:1094–1105
2259. Bakker J, Honda S, Harada N, Balthazart J (2003) The aromatase knockout (ArKO) mouse provides new evidence that estrogens are required for the development of the female brain. Ann N Y Acad Sci 1007:251–262
2260. Roselli CE, Resko JA (2001) Cytochrome P450 aromatase (CYP19) in the non-human primate brain: distribution, regulation, and functional significance. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 79:247–253
2261. Larionov AA, Vasyliev DA, Mason JI, Howie AF, Berstein LM, Miller WR (2003) Aromatase in skeletal muscle. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 84:485–492
2262. Hata S, Miki Y, Saito R, Ishida K, Watanabe M, Sasano H (2013) Aromatase in human liver and its diseases. Cancer Med 2:305–315
2263. Praporski S, Ng SM, Nguyen AD, Corbin CJ, Mechler A, Zheng J, Conley AJ, Martin LL (2009) Organization of cytochrome P450 enzymes involved in sex steroid synthesis: protein-protein interactions in lipid membranes. J Biol Chem 284:33224–33232
2264. Harada N (1992) A unique aromatase ($P\text{-}450_{AROM}$) mRNA formed by alternative use of tissue-specific exons 1 in human skin fibroblasts. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 189:1001–1007
2265. Bulun SE, Sebastian S, Takayama K, Suzuki T, Sasano H, Shozu M (2003) The human *CYP19* (aromatase P450) gene: update on physiologic roles

and genomic organization of promoters. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 86:219–224
2266. Hinshelwood MM, Mendelson CR (2001) Tissue-specific expression of the human *CYP19* (aromatase) gene in ovary and adipose tissue of transgenic mice. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 79:193–201
2267. Shozu M, Sumitani H, Segawa T, Yang HJ, Murakami K, Kasai T, Inoue M (2002) Overexpression of aromatase P450 in leiomyoma tissue is driven primarily through promoter I.4 of the aromatase P450 gene (CYP19). J Clin Endocrinol Metab 87:2540–2548
2268. Rubin GL, Duong JH, Clyne CD, Speed CJ, Murata Y, Gong C, Simpson ER (2002) Ligands for the peroxisomal proliferator-activated receptor gamma and the retinoid X receptor inhibit aromatase cytochrome P450 (*CYP19*) expression mediated by promoter II in human breast adipose. Endocrinology 143:2863–2871
2269. Clyne CD, Speed CJ, Zhou J, Simpson ER (2002) Liver receptor homologue-1 (LRH-1) regulates expression of aromatase in preadipocytes. J Biol Chem 277:20591–20597
2270. Kamat A, Mendelson CR (2001) Identification of the regulatory regions of the human aromatase P450 (*CYP19*) gene involved in placenta-specific expression. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 79:173–180
2271. Subbaramaiah K, Hudis C, Chang SH, Hla T, Dannenberg AJ (2008) EP2 and EP4 receptors regulate aromatase expression in human adipocytes and breast cancer cells. Evidence of a BRCA1 and p300 exchange. J Biol Chem 283:3433–3444
2272. Kijima I, Ye J, Glackin C, Chen S (2008) CCAAT/enhancer binding protein delta up-regulates aromatase promoters I.3/II in breast cancer epithelial cells. Cancer Res 68:4455–4464
2273. Odawara H, Iwasaki T, Horiguchi J, Rokutanda N, Hirooka K, Miyazaki W, Koibuchi Y, Shimokawa N, Iino Y, Takeyoshi I, Koibuchi N (2009) Activation of aromatase expression by retinoic acid receptor-related orphan receptor (RORα) in breast cancer cells: identification of a novel ROR response element. J Biol Chem 284:17711–17719
2274. Wilde J, Erdmann M, Mertens M, Eiselt G, Schmidt M (2013) Aromatase activity induction in human adipose fibroblasts by retinoic acids via retinoic acid receptor alpha. J Mol Endocrinol 51:247–260
2275. Jeong JH, Jung YK, Kim HJ, Jin JS, Kim HN, Kang SM, Kim SY, van Wijnen AJ, Stein JL, Lian JB, Stein GS, Kato S, Choi JY (2010) The gene for aromatase, a rate-limiting enzyme for local estrogen biosynthesis, is a downstream target gene of Runx2 in skeletal tissues. Mol Cell Biol 30:2365–2375
2276. Nomura M, Sakamoto R, Morinaga H, Wang L, Mukasa C, Takayanagi R (2013) Activin stimulates CYP19A gene expression in human ovarian granulosa cell-like KGN cells via the Smad2 signaling pathway. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 436:443–448
2277. Fleming NI, Knower KC, Lazarus KA, Fuller PJ, Simpson ER, Clyne CD (2010) Aromatase is a direct target of FOXL2: C134W in granulosa cell tumors via a single highly conserved binding site in the ovarian specific promoter. PLoS One 5:e14389
2278. Wang W, Li J, Ge Y, Li W, Shu Q, Guan H, Yang K, Myatt L, Sun K (2012) Cortisol induces aromatase expression in human placental syncytiotrophoblasts through the cAMP/Sp1 pathway. Endocrinology 153:2012–2022
2279. Lundqvist J, Hansen SK, Lykkesfeldt AE (2013) Vitamin D analog EB1089 inhibits aromatase expression by dissociation of comodulator WSTF from the CYP19A1 promoter-a new regulatory pathway for aromatase. Biochim Biophys Acta 1833:40–47
2280. Subbaramaiah K, Howe LR, Zhou XK, Yang P, Hudis CA, Kopelovich L, Dannenberg AJ (2012) Pioglitazone, a PPARgamma agonist, suppresses CYP19transcription: evidence for involvement of 15-hydroxyprostaglandin dehydrogenase and BRCA1. Cancer Prev Res 5:1183–1194
2281. Margalit O, Wang D, Dubois RN (2012) PPARgamma agonists target aromatase via both PGE2 and BRCA1. Cancer Prev Res 5:1169–1172
2282. Tan W, Wong TY, Wang Y, Huang J, Leung LK (2013) CYP19 expression is induced by 2,3,7,8-tetrachloro-dibenzo-*p*-dioxin in human glioma cells. Mol Cell Endocrinol 375:106–112
2283. Wang H, Li R, Hu Y (2009) The alternative noncoding exons 1 of aromatase (Cyp19) gene modulate gene expression in a posttranscriptional manner. Endocrinology 150:3301–3307
2284. Izawa M, Taniguchi F, Uegaki T, Takai E, Iwabe T, Terakawa N, Harada T (2011) Demethylation of a nonpromoter cytosine-phosphate-guanine island in the aromatase gene may cause the aberrant upregulation in endometriotic tissues. Fertil Steril 95:33–39
2285. Lewis JR, McNab TJ, Liew LJ, Tan J, Hudson P, Wang JZ, Prince RL (2013) DNA methylation within the I.4 promoter region correlates with CYPl19A1 gene expression in human ex vivo mature omental and subcutaneous adipocytes. BMC Med Genet 14:87
2286. Haiman CA, Hankinson SE, De Vivo I, Guillemette C, Ishibe N, Hunter DJ, Byrne C (2003) Polymorphisms in steroid hormone pathway genes and mammographic density. Breast Cancer Res Treat 77:27–36
2287. Jones ME, Boon WC, McInnes K, Maffei L, Carani C, Simpson ER (2007) Recognizing rare disorders: aromatase deficiency. Nat Clin Pract Endocrinol Metab 3:414–421
2288. Payne EJ, Ingley E, Dick IM, Wilson SG, Bond CS, Prince RL (2009) In vitro kinetic properties of the Thr201Met variant of human aromatase gene CYP19A1: functional responses to substrate and

product inhibition and enzyme inhibitors. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 94:2998–3002
2289. Akhtar M, Corina D, Pratt J, Smith T (1976) Studies on the removal of C-19 in oestrogen biosynthesis using $^{18}O_2$. J Chem Soc Chem Commun 854–856
2290. Akhtar M, Corina D, Miller S, Shyadehi AZ, Wright JN (1994) Mechanism of the acyl-carbon cleavage and related reactions catalyzed by multifunctional P-450s: studies on cytochrome P45017*α*. Biochemistry 33:4410–4418
2291. Cole PA, Robinson CH (1988) A peroxide model reaction for placental aromatase. J Am Chem Soc 110:1284–1285
2292. Roberts ES, Vaz ADN, Coon MJ (1991) Catalysis by cytochrome P-450 of an oxidative reaction in xenobiotic aldehyde metabolism: deformylation with olefin formation. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 88:8963–8966
2293. Takayanagi R, Goto K, Suzuki S, Tanaka S, Shimoda S, Nawata H (2002) Dehydroepiandrosterone (DHEA) as a possible source for estrogen formation in bone cells: correlation between bone mineral density and serum DHEA-sulfate concentration in postmenopausal women, and the presence of aromatase to be enhanced by 1,25-dihydroxyvitamin D3 in human osteoblasts. Mech Ageing Dev 123:1107–1114
2294. Numazawa M, Nagaoka M, Sohtome N (2005) Aromatase reaction of 3-deoxyandrogens: steric mode of the C-19 oxygenation and cleavage of the C_{10}-C_{19} bond by human placental aromatase. Biochemistry 44:10839–10845
2295. Yoshimoto FK, Guengerich FP (2014) Mechanism of the third oxidative step in the conversion of androgens to estrogens by cytochrome P450 19A1 steroid aromatase, J Am Chem Soc 136:15016–15025
2296. Garrett WM, Hoover DJ, Shackleton CH, Anderson LD (1991) Androgen metabolism by porcine granulosa cells during the process of luteinization in vitro: identification of 19-oic-androstenedione as a major metabolite and possible precursor for the formation of C18 neutral steroids. Endocrinology 129:2941–2950
2297. Harada N (1988) Novel properties of human placental aromatase as cytochrome P-450: purification and characterization of a unique form of aromatase. J Biochem (Tokyo) 103:106–113
2298. Osawa Y, Higashiyama T, Shimizu Y, Yarborough C (1993) Multiple functions of aromatase and the active sitestructure; aromatase is the placental estrogen 2-hydroxylase. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 44:469–480
2299. Caspi E, Arunachalam T, Nelson PA (1986) Biosynthesis of estrogens: aromatization of (19*R*)-, (19*S*)-, and (19*S*)-[19-^{3}H,^{2}H,^{1}H]-3*β*-hydroxyandrost-5-en-17-ones by human placental aromatase. J Am Chem Soc 108:1847–1852
2300. Osawa Y, Yoshida N, Fronckowiak M, Kitawaki J (1987) Immunoaffinity purification of aromatase cytochrome P-450 from human placental microsomes, metabolic switching from aromatization to 1*β* and 2*β*-monohydroxylation, and recognition of aromatase isozymes. Steroids 50:11–28
2301. Grinkova YV, Denisov IG, Waterman MR, Arase M, Kagawa N, Sligar SG (2008) The ferrous-oxy complex of human aromatase. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 372:379–382
2302. Gantt SL, Denisov IG, Grinkova YV, Sligar SG (2009) The critical iron-oxygen intermediate in human aromatase. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 387:169–173
2303. Fishman J, Raju MS (1981) Mechanism of estrogen biosynthesis. Stereochemistry of C-1 hydrogen elimination in the aromatization of 2*β*-hydroxy-19-oxoandrostenedione. J Biol Chem 256:4472–4477
2304. Fishman J (1982) Biochemical mechanism of aromatization. Cancer Res 42:3277s-3280s
2305. Akhtar M, Calder MR, Corina DL, Wright JN (1982) Mechanistic studies on C-19 demethylation in oestrogen biocynthesis. Biochem J 201:569–580
2306. Caspi E, Arunachalam T, Nelson PA (1983) Biosynthesis of estrogens: the steric mode of the initial C-19 hydroxylation of androgens by human placental aromatase. J Am Chem Soc 105:6987–6989
2307. Cole PA, Robinson CH (1990) Mechanism and inhibition of cytochrome P-450 aromatase. J Med Chem 33:2933–2942
2308. Hackett JC, Brueggemeier RW, Hadad CM (2005) The final catalytic step of cytochrome P450 aromatase: a density functional theory study. J Am Chem Soc 127:5224–5237
2309. Sen K, Hackett JC (2012) Coupled electron transfer and proton hopping in the final step of CYP19-catalyzed androgen aromatization. Biochemistry 51:3039–3049
2310. Caspi E, Wicha J, Arunachalam T, Nelson P, Spiteller G (1984) Estrogen biosynthesis: concerning the obligatory intermediacy of 2*β*-hydroxy-10*β*-formyl androst-4-ene-3,17-dione. J Am Chem Soc 106:7282–7283
2311. Townsley JD, Brodie HJ (1968) Studies on the mechanism of estrogen biosynthesis 3. The stereochemistry of aromatization of C19 and C18 steroids. Biochemistry 7:33–40
2312. Covey DF, Carrell HL, Beusen DD (1987) Metabolism of 19-methyl substituted steroids and a proposal for the third aromatase monooxygenation. Steroids 50:363–374
2313. Akhtar M, Wright JN, Lee-Robichaud P (2011) A review of mechanistic studies on aromatase (CYP19) and 17*α*-hydroxylase-17,20-lyase (CYP17). J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 125:2–12
2314. Hahn EF, Fishman J (1984) Immunological probe of estrogenbiosynthesis. Evidence for the 2*β*-

hydroxylative pathway in aromatization of androgens. J Biol Chem 259:1689–1694
2315. Caspi E, Njar VC (1987) Concerning the pathway from 19-oxoandrost-4-ene-3,17-dione to estrone. Steroids 50:347–362
2316. Hosoda H, Fishman J (1974) Unusually facile aromatization of 2β-hydroxy-19-oxo-4-androstene-3,17-dione to estrone. Implications in estrogen biosynthesis. J Am Chem Soc 96:7325–7329
2317. Morand P, Williamson DG, Layne DS, Lompa-Krzymien L, Salvador J (1975) Conversion of an androgen epoxide into 17β-estradiol by human placental microsomes. Biochemistry 14:635–638
2318. Cole PA, Robinson CH (1991) Mechanistic studies on a placental aromatase model reaction. J Am Chem Soc 113:8130–8137
2319. Cole PA, Robinson CH (1990) Conversion of 19-oxo[2β-^{2}H]androgens into estrogens by human placental aromatase. An unexpected stereochemical outcome. Biochem J 268:553–561
2320. Vaz ADN, Kessell KJ, Coon MJ (1994) Aromatization of a bicyclic steroid analog, 3-oxodecalin-4-ene-10-carboxaldehyde, by liver microsomal cytochrome P450 2B4. Biochemistry 33:13651–13661
2321. Vaz ADN, Roberts ES, Coon MJ (1991) Olefin formation in the oxidative deformylation of aldehydes by cytochrome P-450. Mechanistic implications for catalysis by oxygen-derived peroxide. J Am Chem Soc 113:5886–5887
2322. Corbin CJ, Mapes SM, Marcos J, Shackleton CH, Morrow D, Safe S, Wise T, Ford JJ, Conley AJ (2004) Paralogues of porcine aromatase cytochrome P450: a novel hydroxylase activity is associated with the survival of a duplicated gene. Endocrinology 145:2157–2164
2323. Zhang F, Zhou D, Kao YC, Ye J, Chen S (2002) Expression and purification of a recombinant form of human aromatase from *Escherichia coli*. Biochem Pharmacol 64:1317–1324
2324. Kagawa N, Cao Q, Kusano K (2003) Expression of human aromatase (CYP19) in *Escherichia coli*by N-terminal replacement and induction of cold stress response. Steroids 68:205–209
2325. Lo J, Di Nardo G, Griswold J, Egbuta C, Jiang W, Gilardi G, Ghosh D (2013) Structural basis for the functional roles of critical residues in human cytochrome P450 aromatase. Biochemistry 52:5821–5829
2326. Graham-Lorence S, Khalil MW, Lorence MC, Mendelson CR, Simpson ER (1991) Structure-function relationships of human aromatase cytochrome P-450 using molecular modeling and site-directed mutagenesis. J Biol Chem 266:11939–11946
2327. Conley A, Mapes S, Corbin CJ, Greger D, Graham S (2002) Structural determinants of aromatase cytochrome P450 inhibition in substrate recognition site-1. Mol Endocrinol 16:1456–1468
2328. Ghosh D, Griswold J, Erman M, Pangborn W (2009) Structural basis for androgen specificity and oestrogen synthesis in human aromatase. Nature 457:219–223
2329. Ghosh D, Lo J, Morton D, Valette D, Xi J, Griswold J, Hubbell S, Egbuta C, Jiang W, An J, Davies HM (2012) Novel aromatase inhibitors by structure-guided design. J Med Chem 55:8464–8476
2330. Hakulinen T, Untch M, Farmer R (2006) What is new in breast cancer? The expanding role of aromatase inhibitors. Gynecol Endocrinol 22(Suppl 2):1–13
2331. Hong Y, Chen S (2006) Aromatase inhibitors: structural features and biochemical characterization. Ann N Y Acad Sci 1089:237–251
2332. Hong S, Didwania A, Olopade O, Ganschow P (2009) The expanding use of third-generation aromatase inhibitors: what the general internist needs to know. J Gen Int Med 24(Suppl 2):S383–388
2333. Brueggemeier RW, Su B, Darby MV, Sugimoto Y (2010) Selective regulation of aromatase expression for drug discovery. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 118:207–210
2334. Brodie A, Njar V, Macedo LF, Vasaitis TS, Sabnis G (2009) The coffey lecture: steroidogenic enzyme inhibitors and hormone dependent cancer. Urol Oncol 27:53–63
2335. Santen RJ, Brodie H, Simpson ER, Siiteri PK, Brodie A (2009) History of aromatase: Saga of an important biological mediator and therapeutic target. Endocr Rev 30:343–375
2336. Smith MR, Kaufman D, George D, Oh WK, Kazanis M, Manola J, Kantoff PW (2002) Selective aromatase inhibition for patients with androgen-independent prostate carcinoma. Cancer 95:1864–1868
2337. Brueggemeier RW (2002) Aromatase inhibitors in breast cancer therapy. Exp Rev Anticancer Ther 2:181–191
2338. Lombardi P (2002) Exemestane, a new steroidal aromatase inhibitor of clinical relevance. Biochim Biophys Acta 1587:326–337
2339. Lonning PE (2002) The role of aromatase inactivators in the treatment of breast cancer. Int J Clin Oncol 7:265–270
2340. Lonning PE (2002) Aromatase inhibitors and inactivators for breast cancer treatment. Eur J Cancer 38(Suppl 6):S47–48
2341. Jones SA, Jones SE (2000) Exemestane: a novel aromatase inactivator for breast cancer. Clin Breast Cancer 1:211–216
2342. Lee RJ, Armstrong AC, Wardley AM (2012) Letrozole: advancing hormone therapy in breast cancer. Womens Health 8:611–618
2343. Hong Y, Yu B, Sherman M, Yuan YC, Zhou D, Chen S (2007) Molecular basis for the aromatization reaction and exemestane-mediated irreversible inhibition of human aromatase. Mol Endocrinol 21:401–414

2344. Gobbi S, Zimmer C, Belluti F, Rampa A, Hartmann RW, Recanatini M, Bisi A (2010) Novel highly potent and selective nonsteroidal aromatase inhibitors: synthesis, biological evaluation and structure-activity relationships investigation. J Med Chem 53:5347–5351
2345. Caporuscio F, Rastelli G, Imbriano C, Del Rio A (2011) Structure-based design of potent aromatase inhibitorsby high-throughput docking. J Med Chem 54:4006–4017
2346. Varela CL, Amaral C, Correia-da-Silva G, Carvalho RA, Teixeira NA, Costa SC, Roleira FM, Tavares-da-Silva EJ (2013) Design, synthesis and biochemical studies of new 7α-allylandrostanes as aromatase inhibitors. Steroids 78:662–669
2347. Nantasenamat C, Li H, Mandi P, Worachartcheewan A, Monnor T, Isarankura-Na-Ayudhya C, Prachayasittikul V (2013) Exploring the chemical space of aromatase inhibitors. Mol Divers 17:661–677
2348. Ferlin MG, Carta D, Bortolozzi R, Ghodsi R, Chimento A, Pezzi V, Moro S, Hanke N, Hartmann RW, Basso G, Viola G (2013) Design, synthesis, and structure-activity relationships of azolylmethylpyrroloquinolines as nonsteroidal aromatase inhibitors. J Med Chem 56:7536–7551
2349. McNulty J, Nielsen AJ, Brown CE, DiFrancesco BR, Vurgun N, Nair JJ, Crankshaw DJ, Holloway AC (2013) Investigation of aryl halides as ketone bioisosteres: refinement of potent and selective inhibitors of human cytochrome P450 19A1 (aromatase). Bioorg Med Chem Lett 23:6060–6063
2350. Mortimer JE (2010) Managing the toxicities of the aromatase inhibitors. Curr Opin Obstetr Gynecol 22:56–60
2351. Winnett G, van Hagen D, Schrey M (2003) Prostaglandin J_2 metabolites inhibit aromatase activity by redox-sensitive mechanisms: potential implications for breast cancer therapy. Int J Cancer 103:600–605
2352. Pouget C, Fagnere C, Basly JP, Habrioux G, Chulia AJ (2002) Design, synthesis and evaluation of 4-imidazolylflavans as new leads for aromatase inhibition. Bioorg Med Chem Lett 12:2859–2861
2353. Ferraldeschi R, Arnedos M, Hadfield KD, A'Hern R, Drury S, Wardley A, Howell A, Evans DG, Roberts SA, Smith I, Newman WG, Dowsett M (2012) Polymorphisms of CYP19A1 and response to aromatase inhibitors in metastatic breast cancer patients. Breast Cancer Res Treat 133:1191–1198
2354. Czajka-Oraniec I, Simpson ER (2010) Aromatase research and its clinical significance. Endokrynol Polska 61:126–134
2355. Murata Y, Robertson KM, Jones ME, Simpson ER (2002) Effect of estrogen deficiency in the male: the ArKO mouse model. Mol Cell Endocrinol 193:7–12
2356. Baykan EK, Erdogan M, Ozen S, Darcan S, Saygili LF (2013) Aromatase deficiency, a rare syndrome: case report. J Clin Res Pediatr Endocrinol 5:129–132
2357. Herrmann BL, Saller B, Janssen OE, Gocke P, Bockisch A, Sperling H, Mann K, Broecker M (2002) Impact of estrogen replacement therapy in a male with congenital aromatase deficiency caused by a novel mutation in the CYP19 gene. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 87:5476–5484
2358. Meinhardt U, Mullis PE (2002) The aromatase cytochrome P-450 and its clinical impact. Horm Res 57:145–152
2359. Britt KL, Drummond AE, Dyson M, Wreford NG, Jones ME, Simpson ER, Findlay JK (2001) The ovarian phenotype of the aromatase knockout (ArKO) mouse. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 79:181–185
2360. Bakker J, Honda S, Harada N, Balthazart J (2002) The aromatase knock-out mouse provides new evidence that estradiolis required during development in the female for the expression of sociosexual behaviors in adulthood. J Neurosci 22:9104–9112
2361. Fukami M, Shozu M, Soneda S, Kato F, Inagaki A, Takagi H, Hanaki K, Kanzaki S, Ohyama K, Sano T, Nishigaki T, Yokoya S, Binder G, Horikawa R, Ogata T (2011) Aromatase excess syndrome: identification of cryptic duplications and deletions leading to gain of function of CYP19A1 and assessment of phenotypic determinants. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 96:E1035–E1043
2362. Bulun SE, Simpson ER (2008) Aromatase expression in women's cancers. Adv Exp Med Biol 630:112–132
2363. Dowsett M, Cuzick J, Ingle J, Coates A, Forbes J, Bliss J, Buyse M, Baum M, Buzdar A, Colleoni M, Coombes C, Snowdon C, Gnant M, Jakesz R, Kaufmann M, Boccardo F, Godwin J, Davies C, Peto R (2010) Meta-analysis of breast cancer outcomes in adjuvant trials of aromatase inhibitors versus tamoxifen. J Clin Oncol 28:509–518
2364. Harden C, MacLusky NJ (2005) Aromatase inhibitors as add-on treatment for men with epilepsy. Exp Rev Neurother 5:123–127
2365. Cernich J, Jacobson JD, Moore WV, Popovic J (2004) Use of aromatase inhibitors in children with short stature. Pediatr Endocrinol Rev 2:2–7
2366. Wit JM, Hero M, Nunez SB (2012) Aromatase inhibitors in pediatrics. Nat Rev Endocrinol 8:135–147
2367. Pavone ME, Bulun SE (2012) Aromatase inhibitors for the treatment of endometriosis. Fertil Steril 98:1370–1379
2368. Schlegel PN (2012) Aromatase inhibitors for male infertility. Fertil Steril 98:1359–1362
2369. Casper RF, Mitwally MF (2012) A historical perspective of aromatase inhibitors for ovulation induction. Fertil Steril 98:1352–1355
2370. Niravath P (2013) Aromatase inhibitor-induced arthralgia: a review. Ann Oncol 24:1443–1449
2371. Suspitsin EN, Grigoriev MY, Togo AV, Kuligina ES, Belogubova EV, Pozharisski KM, Chagunava OL, Sokolov EP, Theillet C, Berstein LM, Hanson KP, Imyanitov EN (2002) Distinct prevalence of the CYP19D3$(TTTA)_7$ allele in premenopausal

versus postmenopausal breast cancer patients, but not in control individuals. Eur J Cancer 38:1911–1916
2372. Kado N, Kitawaki J, Obayashi H, Ishihara H, Koshiba H, Kusuki I, Tsukamoto K, Hasegawa G, Nakamura N, Yoshikawa T, Honjo H (2002) Association of the *CYP17* gene and *CYP19* gene polymorphisms with risk of endometriosis in Japanese women. Hum Reprod 17:897–902
2373. Ma X, Qi X, Chen C, Lin H, Xiong H, Li Y, Jiang J (2010) Association between CYP19 polymorphisms and breast cancer risk: results from 10,592 cases and 11,720 controls. Breast Cancer Res Treat 122:495–501
2374. Chumsri S, Howes T, Bao T, Sabnis G, Brodie A (2011) Aromatase, aromatase inhibitors, and breast cancer. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 125:13–22
2375. Pineda B, Garcia-Perez MA, Cano A, Lluch A, Eroles P (2013) Associations between aromatase CYP19 *rs10046* polymorphism and breast cancer risk: from a case-control to a meta-analysis of 20,098 subjects. PLoS One 8:e53902
2376. Simpson ER, Brown KA (2013) Obesity and breast cancer: role of inflammation and aromatase. J Mol Endocrinol 51:T51–59
2377. Ellem SJ, Risbridger GP (2006) Aromatase and prostate cancer. Minerva Endocrinol 31:1–12
2378. Zhang J, Yin Y, Niu XM, Liu Y, Garfield D, Chen SF, Wang R, Wang L, Chen HQ (2013) CYP19A1 gene polymorphisms and risk of lung cancer. J Int Med Res 41:735–742
2379. Wang L, Ellsworth KA, Moon I, Pelleymounter LL, Eckloff BW, Martin YN, Fridley BL, Jenkins GD, Batzler A, Suman VJ, Ravi S, Dixon JM, Miller WR, Wieben ED, Buzdar A, Weinshilboum RM, Ingle JN (2010) Functional genetic polymorphisms in the aromatase gene CYP19 vary the response of breast cancer patients to neoadjuvant therapy with aromatase inhibitors. Cancer Res 70:319–328
2380. Dick IM, Devine A, Prince RL (2005) Association of an aromatase TTTA repeat polymorphism with circulating estrogen, bone structure, and biochemistry in older women. Am J Physiol Endocrinol Metab 288:E989–995
2381. Gennari L, Merlotti D, Nuti R (2011) Aromatase activity and bone loss. Adv Clin Chem 54:129–164
2382. Lazaros L, Xita N, Hatzi E, Takenaka A, Kaponis A, Makrydimas G, Sofikitis N, Stefos T, Zikopoulos K, Georgiou I (2013) CYP19 gene variants affect the assisted reproduction outcome of women with polycystic ovarysyndrome. Gynecol Endocrinol 29:478–482
2383. Xita N, Chatzikyriakidou A, Stavrou I, Zois C, Georgiou I, Tsatsoulis A (2010) The (TTTA)n polymorphism of aromatase (CYP19) gene is associated with age at menarche. Hum Reprod 25:3129–3133
2384. Shimodaira M, Nakayama T, Sato N, Saito K, Morita A, Sato I, Takahashi T, Soma M, Izumi Y (2008) Association study of aromatase gene (CYP19A1) in essential hypertension. Int J Med Sci 5:29–35
2385. Ziv-Gal A, Gallicchio L, Miller SR, Zacur HA, Flaws JA (2012) A genetic polymorphism in the CYP19A1 gene and the risk of hypertension among midlife women. Maturitas 71:70–75
2386. Boon WC, Horne MK (2011) Aromatase and its inhibition in behaviour, obsessive compulsive disorder and parkinsonism. Steroids 76:816–819
2387. Haverfield JT, Ham S, Brown KA, Simpson ER, Meachem SJ (2011) Teasing out the role of aromatase in the healthy and diseased testis. Spermatogenesis 1:240–249
2388. He S, Hartsfield JK Jr, Guo Y, Cao Y, Wang S, Chen S (2012) Association between CYP19A1 genotype and pubertal sagittal jaw growth. Am J Orthodon Dentofacial Orthoped 142:662–670
2389. Anthoni H, Sucheston LE, Lewis BA, Tapia-Paez I, Fan X, Zucchelli M, Taipale M, Stein CM, Hokkanen ME, Castren E, Pennington BF, Smith SD, Olson RK, Tomblin JB, Schulte-Korne G, Nothen M, Schumacher J, Muller-Myhsok B, Hoffmann P, Gilger JW, Hynd GW, Nopola-Hemmi J, Leppanen PH, Lyytinen H, Schoumans J, Nordenskjold M, Spencer J, Stanic D, Boon WC, Simpson E, Makela S, Gustafsson JA, Peyrard-Janvid M, Iyengar S, Kere J (2012) The aromatase gene CYP19A1: several genetic and functional lines of evidence supporting a role in reading, speech and language. Behav Genet 42:509–527
2390. Stark K, Wu ZL, Bartleson CJ, Guengerich FP (2008) mRNA distribution and heterologous expression of orphan cytochrome P450 20A1. Drug Metab Dispos 36:1930–1937
2391. Bryan GT, Lewis AM, Harkins JB, Micheletti SF, Boyd GS (1974) Cytochrome P450 and steroid 21-hydroxylation in microsomes from beef adrenalcortex. Steroids 23:185–201
2392. Zhou Z, Agarwal VR, Dixit N, White P, Speiser PW (1997) Steroid 21-hydroxylase expression and activity in human lymphocytes. Mol Cell Endocrinol 127:11–18
2393. Yu L, Romero DG, Gomez-Sanchez CE, Gomez-Sanchez EP (2002) Steroidogenic enzyme gene expression in the human brain. Mol Cell Endocrinol 190:9–17
2394. Zanger UM, Kagawa N, Lund J, Waterman MR (1992) Distinct biochemical mechanisms for cAMP-dependent transcription of *CYP17* and *CYP21*. FASEB J 6:719–723
2395. Watanabe N, Kitazume M, Fujisawa J, Yoshida M, Fujii-Kuriyama Y (1993) A novel cAMP-dependent regulatory region including a sequence like the cAMP-responsive element, far upstream of the human CYP21A2 gene. Eur J Biochem 214:521–531

2396. Chang SF, Chung BC (1995) Difference in transcriptional activity of two homologous CYP21A genes. Mol Endocrinol 9:1330–1336
2397. Bird IM, Mason JI, Rainey WE (1998) Protein kinase A, protein kinase C, and Ca^{2+} -regulated expression of 21-hydroxylase cytochrome P450 in H295R human adrenocortical cells. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 83:1592–1597
2398. Wijesuriya SD, Zhang G, Dardis A, Miller WL (1999) Transcriptional regulatory elements of the human gene for cytochrome P450c21 (steroid 21-hydroxylase) lie within intron 35 of the linked *C4B* gene. J Biol Chem 274:38097–38106
2399. Lundqvist J, Wikvall K, Norlin M (2012) Vitamin D-mediated regulation of CYP21A2 transcription—a novel mechanism for vitamin D action. Biochim Biophys Acta 1820:1553–1559
2400. Haider S, Islam B, D'Atri V, Sgobba M, Poojari C, Sun L, Yuen T, Zaidi M, New MI (2013) Structure-phenotype correlations of human CYP21A2 mutations in congenital adrenalhyperplasia. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 110:2605–2610
2401. Koppens PF, Smeets HJ, de Wijs IJ, Degenhart HJ (2003) Mapping of a de novo unequal crossover causing a deletion of the steroid 21-hydroxylase (CYP21A2) gene and a non-functional hybrid tenascin-X (TNXB) gene. J Med Genet 40:e53
2402. Parajes S, Quinteiro C, Dominguez F, Loidi L (2008) High frequency of copy number variations and sequence variants at CYP21A2 locus: implication for the genetic diagnosis of 21-hydroxylase deficiency. PLoS One 3:e2138
2403. Szabo JA, Szilagyi A, Doleschall Z, Patocs A, Farkas H, Prohaszka Z, Racz K, Fust G, Doleschall M (2013) Both positive and negative selection pressures contribute to the polymorphism pattern of the duplicated human CYP21A2 gene. PLoS One 8:e81977
2404. Wilson RC, Nimkarn S, Dumic M, Obeid J, Azar MR, Najmabadi H, Saffari F, New MI (2007) Ethnic-specific distribution of mutations in 716 patients with congenital adrenal hyperplasia owing to 21-hydroxylase deficiency. Mol Genet Metab 90:414–421
2405. Araujo RS, Mendonca BB, Barbosa AS, Lin CJ, Marcondes JA, Billerbeck AE, Bachega TA (2007) Microconversion between CYP21A2 and CYP21A1P promoter regions causes the nonclassical form of 21-hydroxylase deficiency. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 92:4028–4034
2406. Concolino P, Mello E, Zuppi C, Capoluongo E (2010) Molecular diagnosis of congenital adrenal hyperplasia due to 21-hydroxylase deficiency: an update of new CYP21A2 mutations. Clin Chem Lab Med 48:1057–1062
2407. Wedell A (2011) Molecular genetics of 21-hydroxylase deficiency. Endocr Dev 20:80–87
2408. White PC, Tusie-Luna MT, New MI, Speiser PW (1994) Mutations in steroid 21-hydroxylase (CYP21). Hum Mutat 3:373–378
2409. Tusié-Luna MT, White PC (1995) Gene conversions and unequal crossovers between *CYP21* (steroid 21-hydroxylase gene) and *CYP21* involve different mechanisms. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 92:10796–10800
2410. Amor M, Parker KL, Globerman H, New MI, White PC (1988) Mutation in the CYP21B gene (Ile-172—Asn) causes steroid 21-hydroxylase deficiency. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 85:1600–1604
2411. Owerbach D, Sherman L, Ballard AL, Azziz R (1992) Pro-453 to Ser mutation in CYP21 is associated with nonclassic steroid 21-hydroxylase deficiency. Mol Endocrinol 6:1211–1215
2412. Tusie-Luna MT, Speiser PW, Dumic M, New MI, White PC (1991) A mutation (Pro-30 to Leu) in CYP21 represents a potential nonclassic steroid 21-hydroxylase deficiency allele. Mol Endocrinol 5:685–692
2413. Bobba A, Marra E, Lattanzio P, Iolascon A, Giannattasio S (2000) Characterization of the CYP21 gene 5′ flanking region in patients affected by 21-OH deficiency. Hum Mutat 15:481
2414. White PC, Speiser PW (2000) Congenital adrenal hyperplasia due to 21-hydroxylase deficiency. Endocr Rev 21:245–291
2415. Lee H (2001) *CYP21* mutations and congenital adrenal hyperplasia. Clin Genet 59:293–301
2416. Krone N, Braun A, Roscher AA, Knorr D, Schwarz HP (2000) Predicting phenotype in steroid 21-hydroxylase deficiency? Comprehensive genotyping in 155 unrelated, well defined patients from southern Germany. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 85:1059–1065
2417. Levo A, Partanen J (2001) Novel mutations in the human CYP21 gene. Prenat Diagn 21:885–889
2418. Koyama S, Toyoura T, Saisho S, Shimozawa K, Yata J (2002) Genetic analysis of Japanese patients with 21-hydroxylase deficiency: identification of a patient with a new mutation of a homozygous deletion of adenine at codon 246 and patients without demonstrable mutations within the structural gene for CYP21. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 87:2668–2673
2419. Lee HH, Niu DM, Lin RW, Chan P, Lin CY (2002) Structural analysis of the chimeric CYP21P/CYP21 gene in steroid 21-hydroxylase deficiency. J Hum Genet 47:517–522
2420. Koppens PF, Hoogenboezem T, Degenhart HJ (2002) Duplication of the CYP21A2 gene complicates mutation analysis of steroid 21-hydroxylase deficiency: characteristics of three unusual haplotypes. Hum Genet 111:405–410
2421. Dain LB, Buzzalino ND, Oneto A, Belli S, Stivel M, Pasqualini T, Minutolo C, Charreau EH, Alba LG (2002) Classical and nonclassical 21-hydroxylase deficiency: a molecular study of Argentine patients. Clin Endocrinol 56:239–245
2422. Mornet E, Gibrat JF (2000) A 3D model of human P450c21: study of the putative effects of ste-

roid 21-hydroxylase gene mutations. Hum Genet 106:330–339
2423. Janner M, Pandey AV, Mullis PE, Fluck CE (2006) Clinical and biochemical description of a novel CYP21A2 gene mutation 962_963insA using a new 3D model for the P450c21 protein. Eur J Endocrin 155:143–151
2424. Mizrachi D, Wang Z, Sharma KK, Gupta MK, Xu K, Dwyer CR, Auchus RJ (2011) Why human cytochrome P450c21 is a progesterone 21-hydroxylase. Biochemistry 50:3968–3974
2425. Minutolo C, Nadra AD, Fernandez C, Taboas M, Buzzalino N, Casali B, Belli S, Charreau EH, Alba L, Dain L (2011) Structure-based analysis of five novel disease-causing mutations in 21-hydroxylase-deficient patients. PLoS One 6:e15899
2426. Chan AO (2013) Performance of in silico analysis in predicting the effect of non-synonymous variants in inherited steroid metabolic diseases. Steroids 78:726–730
2427. Menard RH, Bartter FC, Gillette JR (1976) Spironolactone and cytochrome P-450: impairment of steroid 21-hydroxylation in the adrenal cortex. Arch Biochem Biophys 173:395–402
2428. Lin-Su K, Nimkarn S, New MI (2008) Congenital adrenal hyperplasia in adolescents: diagnosis and management. Ann N Y Acad Sci 1135:95–98
2429. de Almeida Freire PO, de Lemos-Marini SH, Maciel-Guerra AT, Morcillo AM, Matias Baptista MT, de Mello MP, Guerra G Jr (2003) Classical congenital adrenal hyperplasia due to 21-hydroxylase deficiency: a cross-sectional study of factors involved in bone mineral density. J Bone Miner Metab 21:396–401
2430. Barzon L, Maffei P, Sonino N, Pilon C, Baldazzi L, Balsamo A, Del Maschio O, Masi G, Trevisan M, Pacenti M, Fallo F (2007) The role of 21-hydroxylase in the pathogenesis of adrenal masses: review of the literature and focus on our own experience. J Endocrin Invest 30:615–623
2431. Haase M, Schott M, Kaminsky E, Ludecke DK, Saeger W, Fritzen R, Schinner S, Scherbaum WA, Willenberg HS (2011) Cushing's disease in a patient with steroid 21-hydroxylase deficiency. Endocrin J 58:699–706
2432. Falhammar H, Filipsson Nystrom H, Wedell A, Thoren M (2011) Cardiovascular risk, metabolic profile, and body composition in adult males with congenital adrenal hyperplasia due to 21-hydroxylase deficiency. Eur J Endocrinol 164:285–293
2433. Rocha RO, Billerbeck AE, Pinto EM, Melo KF, Lin CJ, Longui CA, Mendonca BB, Bachega TA (2008) The degree of external genitalia virilization in girls with 21-hydroxylase deficiency appears to be influenced by the CAG repeats in the androgen receptor gene. Clin Endocrinol 68:226–232
2434. Falhammar H (2010) Non-classic congenital adrenal hyperplasia due to 21-hydoxylase deficiency as a cause of infertility and miscarriages. N Z Med J 123:77–80
2435. Sumida C, Kondoh N, Kurajoh M, Koyama H, Tsutsumi Z, Moriwaki Y, Yamamoto T (2011) 21-hydroxylase deficiency associated with male infertility: report of 2 cases with gene analyses. Intern Med (Tokyo) 50:1317–1321
2436. Bidet M, Bellanne-Chantelot C, Galand-Portier MB, Tardy V, Billaud L, Laborde K, Coussieu C, Morel Y, Vaury C, Golmard JL, Claustre A, Mornet E, Chakhtoura Z, Mowszowicz I, Bachelot A, Touraine P, Kuttenn F (2009) Clinical and molecular characterization of a cohort of 161 unrelated women with nonclassical congenital adrenal hyperplasia due to 21-hydroxylase deficiency and 330 family members. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 94:1570–1578
2437. Araujo RS, Billerbeck AE, Madureira G, Mendonca BB, Bachega TA (2005) Substitutions in the CYP21A2 promoter explain the simple-virilizing form of 21-hydroxylase deficiency in patients harbouring a P30L mutation. Clin Endocrinol 62:132–136
2438. Pedersen JI, Shobaki HH, Holmberg I, Bergseth S, Björkhem I (1983) 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3-24-hydroxylasein rat kidney mitochondria. J Biol Chem 258:742–746
2439. Ohyama Y, Hayashi S, Okuda K (1989) Purification of 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 24-hydroxylase from rat kidney mitochondria. FEBS Lett 255:405–408
2440. Ettinger RA, Ismail R, DeLuca HF (1994) cDNA cloning and characterization of a vitamin D_3 hydroxylase-associated protein. J Biol Chem 269:176–182
2441. Chen KS, Prahl JM, DeLuca HF (1993) Isolation and expression of human 1,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 24-hydroxylase cDNA. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 90:4543–4547
2442. Yang W, Friedman PA, Kumar R, Omdahl JL, May BK, Siu-Caldera ML, Reddy GS, Christakos S (1999) Expression of 25(OH)D_3 24-hydroxylasein distal nephron: coordinate regulationby 1,25$(OH)_2D_3$ and cAMP or PTH. Am J Physiol 276:E793–805
2443. Jones G, Ramshaw H, Zhang A, Cook R, Byford V, White J, Petkovich M (1999) Expression and activity of vitamin D-metabolizing cytochrome P450s (CYP1α and CYP24) in human nonsmall cell lung carcinomas. Endocrinology 140:3303–3310
2444. Chen ML, Heinrich G, Ohyama YI, Okuda K, Omdahl JL, Chen TC, Holick MF (1994) Expression of 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3-24-hydroxylase mRNA in cultured human keratinocytes. Proc Soc Exp Biol Med 207:57–61
2445. Schuster I, Egger H, Astecker N, Herzig G, Schussler M, Vorisek G (2001) Selective inhibitors of CYP24: mechanistic tools to explore vitamin D metabolism in human keratinocytes. Steroids 66:451–462

2446. Bareis P, Kallay E, Bischof MG, Bises G, Hofer H, Potzi C, Manhardt T, Bland R, Cross HS (2002) Clonal differences in expression of 25-hydroxyvitamin D(3)-1alpha-hydroxylase, of 25-hydroxyvitamin D(3)-24-hydroxylase, and of the vitamin D receptor in human colon carcinoma cells: effects of epidermal growth factor and 1alpha,25-dihydroxyvitamin D(3). Exp Cell Res 276:320–327
2447. Farhan H, Cross HS (2002) Transcriptional inhibition of CYP24 by genistein. Ann N Y Acad Sci 973:459–462
2448. Blomberg Jensen M, Andersen CB, Nielsen JE, Bagi P, Jorgensen A, Juul A, Leffers H (2010) Expression of the vitamin D receptor, 25-hydroxylases, 1α-hydroxylase and 24-hydroxylase in the human kidney and renal clear cell cancer. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 121:376–382
2449. Blomberg Jensen M, Jorgensen A, Nielsen JE, Bjerrum PJ, Skalkam M, Petersen JH, Egeberg DL, Bangsboll S, Andersen AN, Skakkebaek NE, Juul A, Rajpert-De Meyts E, Dissing S, Leffers H, Jorgensen N (2012) Expression of the vitamin D metabolizing enzyme CYP24A1 at the annulus of human spermatozoa may serve as a novel marker of semen quality. Int J Androl 35:499–510
2450. Zierold C, Darwish HM, DeLuca HF (1994) Identification of a vitamin D-response element in the rat calcidiol (25-hydroxyvitamin D_3) 24-hydroxylasegene. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 91:900–902
2451. Ohyama Y, Ozono K, Uchida M, Shinki T, Kato S, Suda T, Yamamoto O, Noshiro M, Kato Y (1994) Identification of a vitamin D-responsive element in the 5′-flanking region of the rat 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 24-hydroxylase gene. J Biol Chem 269:10545–10550
2452. Kerry DM, Dwivedi PP, Hahn CN, Morris HA, Omdahl JL, May BK (1996) Transcriptional synergism between vitamin D-responsive elements in the rat 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 24-hydroxylase (CYP24) promoter. J Biol Chem 271:29715–29721
2453. Dwivedi PP, Omdahl JL, Kola I, Hume DK, May BK (2000) Regulation of rat cytochrome P450C24 (*CYP24*) gene expression. Evidence for functional cooperation of *Ras*-activated Ets transcription factors with the vitamin D receptor in 1,25- dihydroxyvitamin D_3-mediated induction. J Biol Chem 275:47–55
2454. Raval-Pandya M, Dhawan P, Barletta F, Christakos S (2001) YY1 represses vitamin Dreceptor-mediated 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 24-hydroxylase transcription: relief of repression by CREB-binding protein. Mol Endocrinol 15:1035–1046
2455. Dwivedi PP, Hii CS, Ferrante A, Tan J, Der CJ, Omdahl JL, Morris HA, May BK (2002) Role of MAP kinases in the 1,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3-induced transactivation of the rat cytochrome P450C24 (CYP24) promoter. Specific functions for ERK1/ERK2 and ERK5. J Biol Chem 277:29643–29653
2456. Lechner D, Kallay E, Cross HS (2007) 1α,25-Dihydroxyvitamin D3 downregulates CYP27B1 and induces CYP24A1 in colon cells. Mol Cell Endocrinol 263:55–64
2457. Kumar R, Iachini DN, Neilsen PM, Kaplan J, Michalakas J, Anderson PH, May BK, Morris HA, Callen DF (2010) Systematic characterisation of the rat and human CYP24A1 promoter. Mol Cell Endocrinol 325:46–53
2458. Meyer MB, Goetsch PD, Pike JW (2010) A downstream intergenic cluster of regulatory enhancers contributes to the induction of CYP24A1 expression by 1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3. J Biol Chem 285:15599–15610
2459. Konno Y, Kodama S, Moore R, Kamiya N, Negishi M (2009) Nuclear xenobiotic receptor pregnane X receptor locks corepressor silencing mediator for retinoid and thyroid hormonereceptors (SMRT) onto the CYP24A1 promoter to attenuate vitamin D_3 activation. Mol Pharmacol 75:265–271
2460. Roff A, Wilson RT (2008) A novel SNP in a vitamin D response element of the CYP24A1 promoter reduces protein binding, transactivation, and gene expression. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 112:47–54
2461. Luo W, Karpf AR, Deeb KK, Muindi JR, Morrison CD, Johnson CS, Trump DL (2010) Epigenetic regulation of vitamin D 24-hydroxylase/CYP24A1 in human prostate cancer. Cancer Res 70:5953–5962
2462. Novakovic B, Sibson M, Ng HK, Manuelpillai U, Rakyan V, Down T, Beck S, Fournier T, Evain-Brion D, Dimitriadis E, Craig JM, Morley R, Saffery R (2009) Placenta-specific methylation of the vitamin D 24-hydroxylase gene: implications for feedback autoregulation of active vitamin D levels at the fetomaternal interface. J Biol Chem 284:14838–14848
2463. Fang Z, Xiong Y, Zhang C, Li J, Liu L, Li M, Zhang W, Wan J (2010) Coexistence of copy number increases of ZNF217 and CYP24A1 in colorectal cancers in a Chinese population. Oncol Lett 1:925–930
2464. Hobaus J, Hummel DM, Thiem U, Fetahu IS, Aggarwal A, Mullauer L, Heller G, Egger G, Mesteri I, Baumgartner-Parzer S, Kallay E (2013) Increased copy-number and not DNA hypomethylation causes overexpression of the candidate proto-oncogene CYP24A1 in colorectal cancer. Int J Cancer 133:1380–1388
2465. Horvath HC, Lakatos P, Kosa JP, Bacsi K, Borka K, Bises G, Nittke T, Hershberger PA, Speer G, Kallay E (2010) The candidate oncogene CYP24A1: a potential biomarker for colorectal tumorigenesis. J Histochem Cytochem 58:277–285
2466. Jacobs ET, Van Pelt C, Forster RE, Zaidi W, Hibler EA, Galligan MA, Haussler MR, Jurutka PW (2013) CYP24A1 and CYP27B1 polymorphisms modulate vitamin D metabolism in colon cancer cells. Cancer Res 73:2563–2573

2467. Dinour D, Beckerman P, Ganon L, Tordjman K, Eisenstein Z, Holtzman EJ (2013) Loss-of-function mutations of CYP24A1, the vitamin D 24-hydroxylase gene, cause long-standing hypercalciuric nephrolithiasis and nephrocalcinosis. J Urol 190:552–557
2468. Dauber A, Nguyen TT, Sochett E, Cole DE, Horst R, Abrams SA, Carpenter TO, Hirschhorn JN (2012) Genetic defect in CYP24A1, the vitamin D 24-hydroxylasegene, in a patient with severe infantile hypercalcemia. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 97: E268–274
2469. Jones G, Tenenhouse HS (2002) 1,25$(OH)_2$D, the preferred substrate for CYP24. J Bone Miner Res 17:179–181
2470. Sakaki T, Sawada N, Komai K, Shiozawa S, Yamada S, Yamamoto K, Ohyama Y, Inouye K (2000) Dual metabolic pathway of 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 catalyzed by human CYP24. Eur J Biochem 267:6158–6165
2471. Beckman MJ, Tadikonda P, Werner E, Prahl J, Yamada S, DeLuca HF (1996) Human 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3-24-hydroxylase, a multicatalytic enzyme. Biochemistry 35:8465–8472
2472. Miyamoto Y, Shinki T, Yamamoto K, Ohyama Y, Iwasaki H, Hosotani R, Kasama T, Takayama H, Yamada S, Suda T (1997) 1α,25-Dihydroxyvitamin D_3-24-hydroxylase (CYP24) hydroxylates the carbon at the end of the side chain (C-26) of the C-24-fluorinated analog of 1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3. J Biol Chem 272:14115–14119
2473. Hayashi K, Akiyoshi-Shibata M, Sakaki T, Tabusaki Y (1998) Rat CYP24 catalyses 23*S*-hydroxylation of 26,26,26,27,27,27-hexafluorocalcitriol *in vitro*. Xenobiotica 28:457–463
2474. Sakaki T, Sawada N, Nonaka Y, Ohyama Y, Inouye K (1999) Metabolic studies using recombinant *Escherichia coli* cells producing rat mitochondrial CYP24. CYP24 can convert 1*a*,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 to calcitroic acid. Eur J Biochem 262:43–48
2475. Inouye K, Sakaki T (2001) Enzymatic studies on the key enzymes of vitamin D metabolism; 1α-hydroxylase (CYP27B1) and 24-hydroxylase (CYP24). Biotechnol Annu Rev 7:179–194
2476. Omdahl JL, Bobrovnikova EV, Annalora A, Chen P, Serda R (2003) Expression, structure-function, and molecular modeling of vitamin D P450s. J Cell Biochem 88:356–362
2477. Kusudo T, Sakaki T, Abe D, Fujishima T, Kittaka A, Takayama H, Hatakeyama S, Ohta M, Inouye K (2004) Metabolism of A-ring diastereomers of 1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 by CYP24A1. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 321:774–782
2478. Abe D, Sakaki T, Kusudo T, Kittaka A, Saito N, Suhara Y, Fujishima T, Takayama H, Hamamoto H, Kamakura M, Ohta M, Inouye K (2005) Metabolism of 2α-propoxy-1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 and 2α-(3-hydroxypropoxy)-1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 by human CYP27A1 and CYP24A1. Drug Metab Dispos 33:778–784
2479. Yasuda K, Ikushiro S, Kamakura M, Takano M, Saito N, Kittaka A, Chen TC, Ohta M, Sakaki T (2013) Human cytochrome P450-dependent differential metabolism among three 2α-substituted-1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 analogs. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 133:84–92
2480. Urushino N, Nakabayashi S, Arai MA, Kittaka A, Chen TC, Yamamoto K, Hayashi K, Kato S, Ohta M, Kamakura M, Ikushiro S, Sakaki T (2007) Kinetic studies of 25-hydroxy-19-nor-vitamin D_3 and 1α,25-dihydroxy-19-nor-vitamin D_3 hydroxylation by CYP27B1 and CYP24A1. Drug Metab Dispos 35:1482–1488
2481. Saito N, Suhara Y, Abe D, Kusudo T, Ohta M, Yasuda K, Sakaki T, Honzawa S, Fujishima T, Kittaka A (2009) Synthesis of 2α-propoxy-1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 and comparison of its metabolism by human CYP24A1 and rat CYP24A1. Bioorg Med Chem 17:4296–4301
2482. Urushino N, Yasuda K, Ikushiro S, Kamakura M, Ohta M, Sakaki T (2009) Metabolism of 1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_2 by human CYP24A1. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 384:144–148
2483. Prosser DE, Kaufmann M, O'Leary B, Byford V, Jones G (2007) Single A326G mutation converts human CYP24A1 from 25-OH-D_3-24-hydroxylase into -23-hydroxylase, generating 1alpha,25-(OH)2D3–26,23-lactone. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 104:12673–12678
2484. Kaufmann M, Prosser DE, Jones G (2011) Bioengineering anabolic vitamin D-25-hydroxylase activity into the human vitamin D catabolic enzyme, cytochrome P450 CYP24A1, by a V391L mutation. J Biol Chem 286:28729–28737
2485. Hamamoto H, Kusudo T, Urushino N, Masuno H, Yamamoto K, Yamada S, Kamakura M, Ohta M, Inouye K, Sakaki T (2006) Structure-function analysis of vitamin D 24-hydroxylase (CYP24A1) by site-directed mutagenesis: amino acid residues responsible for species-based difference of CYP24A1 between humans and rats. Mol Pharmacol 70:120–128
2486. Masuda S, Prosser DE, Guo YD, Kaufmann M, Jones G (2007) Generation of a homology model for the human cytochrome P450, CYP24A1, and the testing of putative substrate binding residues by site-directed mutagenesis and enzyme activity studies. Arch Biochem Biophys 460:177–191
2487. Gomaa MS, Simons C, Brancale A (2007) Homology model of 1*a*,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 24-hydroxylase cytochrome P450 24A1 (CYP24A1): active site architecture and ligand binding. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 104:53–60
2488. Schuster I, Egger H, Bikle D, Herzig G, Reddy GS, Stuetz A, Stuetz P, Vorisek G (2001) Selective inhibition of vitamin D hydroxylases in human keratinocytes. Steroids 66:409–422

2489. Schuster I, Egger H, Nussbaumer P, Kroemer RT (2003) Inhibitors of vitamin D hydroxylases: structure-activity relationships. J Cell Biochem 88:372–380
2490. Aboraia AS, Yee SW, Gomaa MS, Shah N, Robotham AC, Makowski B, Prosser D, Brancale A, Jones G, Simons C (2010) Synthesis and CYP24A1 inhibitory activity of *N*-(2-(1*H*-imidazol-1-yl)-2-phenylethyl)arylamides. Bioorg Med Chem 18:4939–4946
2491. Aboraia AS, Makowski B, Bahja A, Prosser D, Brancale A, Jones G, Simons C (2010) Synthesis and CYP24A1 inhibitory activity of (*E*)-2-(2-substituted benzylidene)- and 2-(2-substituted benzyl)-6-methoxy-tetralones. Eur J Med Chem 45:4427–4434
2492. Zhu J, Barycki R, Chiellini G, DeLuca HF (2010) Screening of selective inhibitors of 1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 24-hydroxylase using recombinant human enzyme expressed in *Escherichia coli*. Biochemistry 49:10403–10411
2493. Muindi JR, Yu WD, Ma Y, Engler KL, Kong RX, Trump DL, Johnson CS (2010) CYP24A1 inhibitionenhances the antitumor activity of calcitriol. Endocrinology 151:4301–4312
2494. Garcia-Quiroz J, Garcia-Becerra R, Barrera D, Santos N, Avila E, Ordaz-Rosado D, Rivas-Suarez M, Halhali A, Rodriguez P, Gamboa-Dominguez A, Medina-Franco H, Camacho J, Larrea F, Diaz L (2012) Astemizole synergizes calcitriol antiproliferative activity by inhibiting CYP24A1 and upregulating VDR: a novel approach for breast cancer therapy. PLoS One 7:e45063
2495. Sakaki T, Yasuda K, Kittaka A, Yamamoto K, Chen TC (2014) CYP24A1 as a potential target for cancer therapy. Anti-cancer Agents Med Chem 14:97–108
2496. Henry HL (2001) The 25(OH)D_3/1α,25$(OH)_2D_3$–24*R*-hydroxylase: a catabolic or biosynthetic enzyme? Steroids 66:391–398
2497. Kasuga H, Hosogane N, Matsuoka K, Mori I, Sakura Y, Shimakawa K, Shinki T, Suda T, Taketomi S (2002) Characterization of transgenic rats constitutively expressing vitamin D-24-hydroxylase gene. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 297:1332–1338
2498. King AN, Beer DG, Christensen PJ, Simpson RU, Ramnath N (2010) The vitamin D/CYP24A1 story in cancer. Anti-cancer Agents Med Chem 10:213–224
2499. Tannour-Louet M, Lewis SK, Louet JF, Stewart J, Addai JB, Sahin A, Vangapandu HV, Lewis AL, Dittmar K, Pautler RG, Zhang L, Smith RG, Lamb DJ (2014) Increased expression of CYP24A1 correlates with advanced stages of prostate cancer and can cause resistance to vitamin D_3-based therapies. FASEB J 28:364–372
2500. Luo W, Hershberger PA, Trump DL, Johnson CS (2013) 24-Hydroxylase in cancer: impact on vitamin D-based anticancer therapeutics. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 136:252–257
2501. Petkovich M, Jones G (2011) CYP24A1 and kidney disease. Curr Opin Nephrol Hypertens 20:337–344
2502. Nesterova G, Malicdan MC, Yasuda K, Sakaki T, Vilboux T, Ciccone C, Horst R, Huang Y, Golas G, Introne W, Huizing M, Adams D, Boerkoel CF, Collins MT, Gahl WA (2013) 1,25-$(OH)_2$ D-24 hydroxylase (CYP24A1) deficiency as a cause of nephrolithiasis. Clin J Am Soc Nephrol 8:649–657
2503. Schlingmann KP, Kaufmann M, Weber S, Irwin A, Goos C, John U, Misselwitz J, Klaus G, Kuwertz-Broking E, Fehrenbach H, Wingen AM, Guran T, Hoenderop JG, Bindels RJ, Prosser DE, Jones G, Konrad M (2011) Mutations in CYP24A1 and idiopathic infantile hypercalcemia. New Engl J Med 365:410–421
2504. Colussi G, Ganon L, Penco S, De Ferrari ME, Ravera F, Querques M, Primignani P, Holtzman EJ, Dinour D (2014) Chronic hypercalcaemia from inactivating mutations of vitamin D 24-hydroxylase (CYP24A1): implications for mineral metabolism changes in chronic renal failure. Nephrol Dialysis Transplant 29:646–643
2505. Ross AC, Cifelli CJ, Zolfaghari R, Li NQ (2011) Multiple cytochrome P-450 genes are concomitantly regulated by vitamin A under steady-state conditions and by retinoic acid during hepatic first-pass metabolism. Physiol Genomics 43:57–67
2506. Topletz AR, Thatcher JE, Zelter A, Lutz JD, Tay S, Nelson WL, Isoherranen N (2012) Comparison of the function and expression of CYP26A1 and CYP26B1, the two retinoic acid hydroxylases. Biochem Pharmacol 83:149–163
2507. Tay S, Dickmann L, Dixit V, Isoherranen N (2010) A comparison of the roles of peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor and retinoic acid receptor on CYP26 regulation. Mol Pharmacol 77:218–227
2508. Thatcher JE, Zelter A, Isoherranen N (2010) The relative importance of CYP26A1 in hepatic clearance of *all-trans* retinoic acid. Biochem Pharmacol 80:903–912
2509. Ross AC, Zolfaghari R (2011) Cytochrome P450s in the regulation of cellular retinoic acid metabolism. Annu Rev Nutr 31:65–87
2510. Zhang Y, Zolfaghari R, Ross AC (2010) Multiple retinoic acid response elements cooperate to enhance the inducibility of CYP26A1 gene expression in liver. Gene 464:32–43
2511. Lee SJ, Perera L, Coulter SJ, Mohrenweiser HW, Jetten A, Goldstein JA (2007) The discovery of new coding alleles of human CYP26A1 that are potentially defective in the metabolism of *all-trans* retinoic acid and their assessment in a recombinant cDNA expression system. Pharmacogenet Genomics 17:169–180
2512. Nelson CH, Buttrick BR, Isoherranen N (2013) Therapeutic potential of the inhibition of the retinoic acid hydroxylases CYP26A1 and CYP26B1 by xenobiotics. Curr Topics Med Chem 13:1402–1428

2513. Thatcher JE, Buttrick B, Shaffer SA, Shimshoni JA, Goodlett DR, Nelson WL, Isoherranen N (2011) Substrate specificity and ligand interactions of CYP26A1, the human liver retinoic acid hydroxylase. Mol Pharmacol 80:228–239
2514. Pautus S, Aboraia AS, Bassett CE, Brancale A, Coogan MP, Simons C (2009) Design and synthesis of substituted imidazole and triazole *N*-phenylbenzo[*d*]oxazolamine inhibitors of retinoic acid metabolizing enzyme CYP26. J Enzyme Inhib Med Chem 24:487–498
2515. Gomaa MS, Armstrong JL, Bobillon B, Veal GJ, Brancale A, Redfern CP, Simons C (2008) Novel azolyl-(phenylmethyl)]aryl/heteroarylamines: potent CYP26 inhibitors and enhancers of all-trans retinoic acid activity in neuroblastoma cells. Bioorg Med Chem 16:8301–8313
2516. Gomaa MS, Bridgens CE, Veal GJ, Redfern CP, Brancale A, Armstrong JL, Simons C (2011) Synthesis and biological evaluation of 3-(1*H*-imidazol- and triazol-1-yl)-2,2-dimethyl-3-[4-(naphthalen-2-ylamino)phenyl]propyl derivatives as small molecule inhibitors of retinoic acid 4-hydroxylase (CYP26). J Med Chem 54:6803–6811
2517. Yadav M (2011) 2 D—QSAR studies on CYP26A1 inhibitory activity of 1-[benzofuran-2-yl-(4-alkyl/aryl-phenyl)-methyl]-1*H*-triazoles. Bioinformation 7:388–392
2518. Gomaa MS, Bridgens CE, Illingworth NA, Veal GJ, Redfern CP, Brancale A, Armstrong JL, Simons C (2012) Novel retinoic acid 4-hydroxylase (CYP26) inhibitorsbased on a 3-(1*H*-imidazol- and triazol-1-yl)-2,2-dimethyl-3-(4-(phenylamino) phenyl)propyl scaffold. Bioorg Med Chem 20:4201–4207
2519. Gomaa MS, Lim AS, Lau SC, Watts AM, Illingworth NA, Bridgens CE, Veal GJ, Redfern CP, Brancale A, Armstrong JL, Simons C (2012) Synthesis and CYP26A1 inhibitory activity of novel methyl 3-[4-(arylamino)phenyl]-3-(azole)-2,2-dimethylpropanoates. Bioorg Med Chem 20:6080–6088
2520. Li F, Zhao D, Ren J, Hao F, Liu G, Jin S, Jing Y, Cheng M (2013) 2-(2-Methylfuran-3-carboxamido)-3-phenylpropanoic acid, a potential CYP26A1 inhibitor to enhance all-trans retinoic acid-induced leukemia cell differentiation based on virtual screening and biological evaluation. Bioorg Med Chem 21:3256–3261
2521. Ricard MJ, Gudas LJ (2013) Cytochrome P450 CYP26A1 alters spinal motor neuron subtype identity in differentiating embryonic stem cells. J Biol Chem 288:28801–28813
2522. Langton S, Gudas LJ (2008) CYP26A1 knockout embryonic stem cells exhibit reduced differentiation and growth arrest in response to retinoic acid. Dev Biol 315:331–354
2523. Meire F, Delpierre I, Brachet C, Roulez F, Van Nechel C, Depasse F, Christophe C, Menten B, De Baere E (2011) Nonsyndromic bilateral and unilateral optic nerve aplasia: first familial occurrence and potential implication of CYP26A1 and CYP26C1 genes. Mol Vis 17:2072–2079
2524. Rat E, Billaut-Laden I, Allorge D, Lo-Guidice JM, Tellier M, Cauffiez C, Jonckheere N, van Seuningen I, Lhermitte M, Romano A, Gueant JL, Broly F (2006) Evidence for a functional genetic polymorphism of the human retinoic acid-metabolizing enzyme CYP26A1, an enzyme that may be involved in spina bifida. Birth Defects Res A Clin Mol Teratol 76:491–498
2525. De Marco P, Merello E, Mascelli S, Raso A, Santamaria A, Ottaviano C, Calevo MG, Cama A, Capra V (2006) Mutational screening of the CYP26A1 gene in patients with caudal regression syndrome. Birth Defects Res A Clin Mol Teratol 76:86–95
2526. Browne ML, Carter TC, Kay DM, Kuehn D, Brody LC, Romitti PA, Liu A, Caggana M, Druschel CM, Mills JL (2012) Evaluation of genes involved in limb development, angiogenesis, and coagulation as risk factors for congenital limb deficiencies. Am J Med Genet A 158A:2463–2472
2527. Nelson DR (1999) A second CYP26 P450 in humans and zebrafish: CYP26B1. Arch Biochem Biophys 371:345–347
2528. Trofimova-Griffin ME, Juchau MR (2002) Developmental expression of cytochrome CYP26B1 (P450RAI-2) in human cephalic tissues. Brain Res Dev Brain Res 136:175–178
2529. Kashimada K, Svingen T, Feng CW, Pelosi E, Bagheri-Fam S, Harley VR, Schlessinger D, Bowles J, Koopman P (2011) Antagonistic regulation of Cyp26b1 by transcription factors SOX9/SF1 and FOXL2 during gonadal development in mice. FASEB J 25:3561–3569
2530. Takeuchi H, Yokota A, Ohoka Y, Iwata M (2011) Cyp26b1 regulates retinoic acid-dependent signals in T cells and its expression is inhibited by transforming growth factor-beta. PLoS One 6:e16089
2531. Fransen K, Franzen P, Magnuson A, Elmabsout AA, Nyhlin N, Wickbom A, Curman B, Torkvist L, D'Amato M, Bohr J, Tysk C, Sirsjo A, Halfvarson J (2013) Polymorphism in the retinoic acid metabolizing enzyme CYP26B1 and the development of Crohn's disease. PLoS One 8:e72739
2532. Saenz-Mendez P, Elmabsout AA, Savenstrand H, Awadalla MK, Strid A, Sirsjo A, Eriksson LA (2012) Homology models of human *all-trans* retinoic acid metabolizing enzymes CYP26B1 and CYP26B1 spliced variant. J Chem Inf Model 52:2631–2637
2533. Tahayato A, Dolle P, Petkovich M (2003) Cyp26C1 encodes a novel retinoic acid-metabolizing enzyme expressed in the hindbrain, inner ear, first branchial arch and tooth buds during murine development. Gene Expr Patterns 3:449–454
2534. Sakai Y, Luo T, McCaffery P, Hamada H, Drager UC (2004) CYP26A1 and CYP26C1 cooperate in degrading retinoic acid within the equatorial retina during later eye development. Dev Biol 276:143–157

2535. Xi J, Yang Z (2008) Expression of RALDHs (ALDH1As) and CYP26s in human tissues and during the neural differentiation of P19 embryonal carcinoma stem cell. Gene Expr Patterns 8:438–442
2536. Slavotinek AM, Mehrotra P, Nazarenko I, Tang PL, Lao R, Cameron D, Li B, Chu C, Chou C, Marqueling AL, Yahyavi M, Cordoro K, Frieden I, Glaser T, Prescott T, Morren MA, Devriendt K, Kwok PY, Petkovich M, Desnick RJ (2013) Focal facial dermal dysplasia, type IV, is caused by mutations in CYP26C1. Hum Mol Genet 22:696–703
2537. Taimi M, Helvig C, Wisniewski J, Ramshaw H, White J, Amad M, Korczak B, Petkovich M (2004) A novel human cytochrome P450, CYP26C1, involved in metabolism of 9-*cis* and *all-trans* isomers of retinoic acid. J Biol Chem 279:77–85
2538. Dockx P, Decree J, Degreef H (1995) Inhibition of the metabolism of endogenous retinoic acid as treatment for severe psoriasis: an open study with oral liarozole. Br J Dermatol 133:426–432
2539. Matsuzaki Y, Bouscarel B, Ikegami T, Honda A, Doy M, Ceryak S, Fukushima S, Yoshida S, Shoda J, Tanaka N (2002) Selective inhibition of CYP27A1 and of chenodeoxycholic acid synthesis in cholestatic hamster liver. Biochim Biophys Acta 1588:139–148
2540. Postlind H, Axén E, Bergman T, Wikvall K (1997) Cloning, structure, and expression of a cDNA encoding vitamin D_3 25-hydroxylase. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 241:491–497
2541. Hayashi S, Noshiro M, Okuda K (1984) Purification of cytochrome P-450 catalyzing 25-hydroxylation of vitamin D_3 from rat liver microsomes. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 121:994–1000
2542. Saarem K, Pedersen JI (1985) 25-hydroxylation of 1α-hydroxyvitamin D_3 in rat and human liver. Biochim Biophys Acta 840:117–126
2543. Akiyoshi-Shibata M, Usui E, Sakaki T, Yabusaki Y, Noshiro M, Okuda K, Ohkawa H (1991) Expression of rat liver vitamin D_3 25-hydroxylase cDNA in *Saccharomyces cerevisiae*. FEBS Lett 280:367–370
2544. Guo YD, Strugnell S, Back DW, Jones G (1993) Transfected human liver cytochrome P-450 hydroxylates vitamin D analogs at different side-chain positions. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 90:8668–8672
2545. Shiga K, Fukuyama R, Kimura S, Nakajima K, Fushiki S (1999) Mutation of the sterol 27-hydroxylase gene (CYP27) results in truncation of mRNA expressed in leucocytes in a Japanese family with cerebrotendinous xanthomatosis. J Neurol Neurosurg Psychiatry 67:675–677
2546. Garuti R, Croce MA, Tiozzo R, Dotti MT, Federico A, Bertolini S, Calandra S (1997) Four novel mutations of sterol 27-hydroxylase gene in Italian patients with cerebrotendinous xanthomatosis. J Lipid Res 38:2322–2334
2547. Gascon-Barre M, Demers C, Ghrab O, Theodoropoulos C, Lapointe R, Jones G, Valiquette L, Menard D (2001) Expression of CYP27A, a gene encoding a vitamin D-25 hydroxylase in human liver and kidney. Clin Endocrinol 54:107–115
2548. Shanahan CM, Carpenter KL, Cary NR (2001) A potential role for sterol 27-hydroxylase in atherogenesis. Atherosclerosis 154:269–276
2549. Heo GY, Bederman I, Mast N, Liao WL, Turko IV, Pikuleva IA (2011) Conversion of 7-ketocholesterol to oxysterol metabolites by recombinant CYP27A1 and retinal pigment epithelial cells. J Lipid Res 52:1117–1127
2550. Charvet C, Liao WL, Heo GY, Laird J, Salomon RG, Turko IV, Pikuleva IA (2011) Isolevuglandins and mitochondrial enzymes in the retina: mass spectrometry detection of post-translational modification of sterol-metabolizing CYP27A1. J Biol Chem 286:20413–20422
2551. Su P, Rennert H, Shayiq RM, Yamamoto R, Zheng Y, Addya S, Strauss JF III, Avadhani NG (1990) A cDNA encoding a rat mitochondrial cytochrome P450 catalyzing both the 26-hydroxylation of cholesteroland 25-hydroxylation of vitamin D_3: gonadotropic regulation of the cognate mRNA in ovaries. DNA Cell Biol 9:657–665
2552. Tang W, Norlin M, Wikvall K (2007) Regulation of human CYP27A1 by estrogens and androgens in HepG2 and prostate cells. Arch Biochem Biophys 462:13–20
2553. Hansson M, Wikvall K, Babiker A (2005) Regulation of sterol 27-hydroxylase in human monocyte-derived macrophages: up-regulation by transforming growth factor beta1. Biochim Biophys Acta 1687:44–51
2554. Szanto A, Benko S, Szatmari I, Balint BL, Furtos I, Ruhl R, Molnar S, Csiba L, Garuti R, Calandra S, Larsson H, Diczfalusy U, Nagy L (2004) Transcriptional regulation of human CYP27 integrates retinoid, peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor, and liver X receptor signaling in macrophages. Mol Cell Biol 24:8154–8166
2555. Quinn CM, Jessup W, Wong J, Kritharides L, Brown AJ (2005) Expression and regulation of sterol 27-hydroxylase (CYP27A1) in human macrophages: a role for RXR and PPARγ ligands. Biochem J 385:823–830
2556. Li T, Chen W, Chiang JY (2007) PXR induces CYP27A1 and regulates cholesterol metabolism in the intestine. J Lipid Res 48:373–384
2557. Hosseinpour F, Ellfolk M, Norlin M, Wikvall K (2007) Phenobarbital suppresses vitamin D_3 25-hydroxylase expression: a potential new mechanism for drug-induced osteomalacia. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 357:603–607
2558. Lee MJ, Huang YC, Sweeney MG, Wood NW, Reilly MM, Yip PK (2002) Mutation of the sterol 27-hydroxylase gene (*CYP27A1*) in a Taiwanese family with cerebrotendinous xanthomatosis. J Neurol 249:1311–1312
2559. Chen W, Kubota S, Ujike H, Ishihara T, Seyama Y (1998) A novel Arg362Ser mutation in the sterol

27-hydroxylase gene (CYP27): its effects on pre-mRNA splicing and enzyme activity. Biochemistry 37:15050–15056
2560. Gallus GN, Dotti MT, Federico A (2006) Clinical and molecular diagnosis of cerebrotendinous xanthomatosis with a review of the mutations in the CYP27A1 gene. Neurolog Sci 27:143–149
2561. von Bahr S, Bjorkhem I, Van't Hooft F, Alvelius G, Nemeth A, Sjovall J, Fischler B (2005) Mutation in the sterol 27-hydroxylase gene associated with fatal cholestasis in infancy. J Pediatr Gastroenterol Nutr 40:481–486
2562. Diekstra FP, Saris CG, van Rheenen W, Franke L, Jansen RC, van Es MA, van Vught PW, Blauw HM, Groen EJ, Horvath S, Estrada K, Rivadeneira F, Hofman A, Uitterlinden AG, Robberecht W, Andersen PM, Melki J, Meininger V, Hardiman O, Landers JE, Brown RH Jr, Shatunov A, Shaw CE, Leigh PN, Al-Chalabi A, Ophoff RA, van den Berg LH, Veldink JH (2012) Mapping of gene expression reveals CYP27A1 as a susceptibility gene for sporadic ALS. PLoS One 7:e35333
2563. Wikvall K (2001) Cytochrome P450 enzymes in the bioactivation of vitamin D to its hormonal form. Int J Mol Med 7:201–209
2564. Pikuleva IA, Björkhelm I, Waterman MR (1997) Expression, purification, and enzymatic properties of recombinant human cytochrome P450c27 (CYP27). Arch Biochem Biophys 343:123–130
2565. Pikuleva IA, Babiker A, Waterman MR, Björkhem I (1998) Activities of recombinant human cytochrome P450c27 (CYP27) which produce intermediates of alternative bile acid biosynthetic pathways. J Biol Chem 273:18153–18160
2566. Dilworth FJ, Scott I, Green A, Strugnell S, Guo YD, Roberts EA, Kremer R, Calverley MJ, Makin HLJ, Jones G (1995) Different mechanisms of hydroxylation site selection by liver and kidney cytochrome P450 species (CYP27 and CYP24) involved in vitamin D metabolism. J Biol Chem 270:16766–16774
2567. Sawada N, Sakaki T, Ohta M, Inouye K (2000) Metabolism of vitamin D_3 by human CYP27A1. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 273:977–984
2568. Araya Z, Hosseinpour F, Bodin K, Wikvall K (2003) Metabolism of 25-hydroxyvitamin D3 by microsomal and mitochondrial vitamin D3 25-hydroxylases (CYP2D25 and CYP27A1): a novel reaction by CYP27A1. Biochim Biophys Acta 1632:40–47
2569. Pikuleva I, Javitt NB (2003) Novel sterols synthesized via the CYP27A1 metabolic pathway. Arch Biochem Biophys 420:35–39
2570. Endo-Umeda K, Yasuda K, Sugita K, Honda A, Ohta M, Ishikawa M, Hashimoto Y, Sakaki T, Makishima M (2014) 7-Dehydrocholesterol metabolites produced by sterol 27-hydroxylase (CYP27A1) modulate liver X receptor activity. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 140:7–16
2571. Escher G, Vogeli I, Escher R, Tuckey RC, Erickson S, Krozowski Z, Frey FJ (2009) Role of CYP27A1 in progesterone metabolism in vitro and in vivo. Am J Physiol Endocrinol Metab 297:E949–955
2572. Norlin M, von Bahr S, Bjorkhem I, Wikvall K (2003) On the substrate specificity of human CYP27A1: implications for bile acid and cholestanol formation. J Lipid Res 44:1515–1522
2573. Sawada N, Sakaki T, Kitanaka S, Kato S, Inouye K (2001) Structure-function analysis of CYP27B1 and CYP27A1—studies on mutants from patients with vitamin D-dependent ricketstype I (VDDR-I) and cerebrotendinous xanthomatosis (CTX). Eur J Biochem 268:6607–6615
2574. Pikuleva IA, Puchkaev A, Björkhem I (2001) Putative helix F contributes to regioselectivity of hydroxylation in mitochondrial cytochrome P450 27A1. Biochemistry 40:7621–7629
2575. Murtazina D, Puchkaev AV, Schein CH, Oezguen N, Braun W, Nanavati A, Pikuleva IA (2002) Membrane-protein interactions contribute to efficient 27-hydroxylation of cholesterol by mitochondrial cytochrome P450 27A1. J Biol Chem 277:37582–37589
2576. Hosseinpour F, Hidestrand M, Ingelman-Sundberg M, Wikvall K (2001) The importance of residues in substrate recognition site 3 for the catalytic function of CYP2D25 (vitamin D 25-hydroxylase). Biochem Biophys Res Commun 288:1059–1063
2577. Mast N, Murtazina D, Liu H, Graham SE, Björkhem I, Halpert JR, Peterson J, Pikuleva IA (2006) Distinct binding of cholesteroland 5β-cholestane-3α,7α,12α-triol to cytochrome P450 27A1: evidence from modeling and site-directed mutagenesis studies. Biochemistry 45:4396–4404
2578. Sawada N, Yamamoto K, Yamada S, Ikushiro S, Kamakura M, Ohta M, Inouye K, Sakaki T (2007) Role of Gln 85 of human CYP27A1 in 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3-binding and protein folding. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 355:211–216
2579. Wills MR, Savory J (1984) Vitamin D metabolism and chronic liver disease. Ann Clin Lab Sci 14:189–197
2580. Sugama S, Kimura A, Chen W, Kubota S, Seyama Y, Taira N, Eto Y (2001) Frontal lobe dementia with abnormal cholesterolmetabolism and heterozygous mutation in sterol 27-hydroxylase gene (CYP27). J Inherit Metab Dis 24:379–392
2581. Björkhem I (2002) Do oxysterols control cholesterolhomeostasis? J Clin Invest 110:725–730
2582. Rosen H, Reshef A, Maeda N, Lippoldt A, Shpizen S, Triger L, Eggertsen G, Björkhem I, Leitersdorf E (1998) Markedly reduced bile acid synthesis but maintained levels of cholesterol and vitamin D metabolites in mice with disrupted sterol 27-hydroxylase gene. J Biol Chem 273:14805–14812
2583. Reiss AB, Awadallah NW, Malhotra S, Montesinos MC, Chan ES, Javitt NB, Cronstein BN (2001) Immune complexes and IFN-γ decrease cholesterol

27-hydroxylase in human arterial endothelium and macrophages. J Lipid Res 42:1913–1922
2584. Goodwin B, Gauthier KC, Umetani M, Watson MA, Lochansky MI, Collins JL, Leitersdorf E, Mangelsdorf DJ, Kliewer SA, Repa JJ (2003) Identification of bile acid precursors as endogenous ligands for the nuclear xenobiotic pregnane X receptor. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 100:223–228
2585. Escher G, Krozowski Z, Croft KD, Sviridov D (2003) Expression of sterol 27-hydroxylase (CYP27A1) enhances cholesterol efflux. J Biol Chem 278:1015–1019
2586. Fu X, Menke JG, Chen Y, Zhou G, MacNaul KL, Wright SD, Sparrow CP, Lund EG (2001) 27-hydroxycholesterol is an endogenous ligand for liver X receptor in cholesterol-loaded cells. J Biol Chem 276:38378–38387
2587. Vimaleswaran KS, Cavadino A, Berry DJ, Whittaker JC, Power C, Jarvelin MR, Hypponen E (2013) Genetic association analysis of vitamin D pathway with obesity traits. Int J Obes 37:1399–1406
2588. Inanloorahatloo K, Zand Parsa AF, Huse K, Rasooli P, Davaran S, Platzer M, Fan JB, Amini S, Steemers F, Elahi E (2013) Mutation in CYP27A1 identified in family with coronary artery disease. Eur J Med Genet 56:655–660
2589. Björkhem I (2013) Cerebrotendinous xanthomatosis. Curr Opin Lipidol 24:283–287
2590. Nelson ER, Wardell SE, Jasper JS, Pard S, Suchindran S, Howe MK, Carver NJ, Pillai RV, Sullivan PM, Sondhi V, Umetani M, Geradts J, McDonnell DP (2013) 27-hydroxycholesterol links hypercholesterolemia and breast cancer therapy. Science 342:1094–1098
2591. DeLuca HF (1977) Vitamin D as a prohormone. Biochem Pharmacol 26:563–566
2592. Paulson SK, DeLuca HF (1985) Subcellular location and properties of rat renal 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3_1α-hydroxylase. J Biol Chem 260:11488–11492
2593. Burgos-Trinidad M, Ismail R, Ettinger RA, Prahl JM, DeLuca HF (1992) Immunopurified 25-hydroxyvitamin D 1α-hydroxylase and 1,25-dihydroxyvitamin D 24-hydroxylase are closely related but distinct enzymes. J Biol Chem 267:3498–3505
2594. Arabian A, Grover J, Barre MG, Delvin EE (1993) Rat kidney 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 1α- and 24-hydroxylases: evidence for two distinct gene products. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 45:513–516
2595. Axén E, Postlind H, Sjöberg H, Wikvall K (1994) Liver mitochondrial cytochrome P450 CYP27 and recombinant expressed human CYP27 catalyze 1α-hydroxylation of 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 91:10014–10018
2596. Monkawa T, Yoshida T, Wakino S, Shinki T, Anazawa H, DeLuca HF, Suda T, Hayashi M, Saruta T (1997) Molecular cloning of cDNA and genomicDNA for human 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 1α-hydroxylase. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 239:527–533
2597. Zehnder D, Bland R, Walker EA, Bradwell AR, Howie AJ, Hewison M, Stewart PM (1999) Expression of 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3_1α-hydroxylase in the human kidney. J Am Soc Nephrol 10:2465–2473
2598. Zehnder D, Bland R, Williams MC, McNinch RW, Howie AJ, Stewart PM, Hewison M (2001) Extrarenal expression of 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3_1α-hydroxylase. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 86:888–894
2599. Zehnder D, Evans KN, Kilby MD, Bulmer JN, Innes BA, Stewart PM, Hewison M (2002) The ontogeny of 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 1α-hydroxylase expression in human placenta and decidua. Am J Pathol 161:105–114
2600. Diaz L, Arranz C, Avila E, Halhali A, Vilchis F, Larrea F (2002) Expression and activity of 25-hydroxyvitamin D-1α-hydroxylase are restricted in cultures of human syncytiotrophoblast cells from preeclamptic pregnancies. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 87:3876–3882
2601. Friedrich M, Villena-Heinsen C, Axt-Fliedner R, Meyberg R, Tilgen W, Schmidt W, Reichrath J (2002) Analysis of 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3_1α-hydroxylase in cervical tissue. Anticancer Res 22:183–186
2602. Segersten U, Correa P, Hewison M, Hellman P, Dralle H, Carling T, Akerstrom G, Westin G (2002) 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3_1α-hydroxylase expression in normal and pathological parathyroid glands. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 87:2967–2972
2603. Becker S, Cordes T, Diesing D, Diedrich K, Friedrich M (2007) Expression of 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3_1α-hydroxylase in human endometrial tissue. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 103:771–775
2604. Hewison M, Burke F, Evans KN, Lammas DA, Sansom DM, Liu P, Modlin RL, Adams JS (2007) Extra-renal 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3_1α-hydroxylase in human health and disease. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 103:316–321
2605. Adams JS, Hewison M (2012) Extrarenal expression of the 25-hydroxyvitamin D-1-hydroxylase. Arch Biochem Biophys 523:95–102
2606. Fu GK, Portale AA, Miller WL (1997) Complete structure of the human gene for the vitamin D 1α-hydroxylase, P450c1α. DNA Cell Biol 16:1499–1507
2607. Brenza HL, DeLuca HF (2001) Analysis of basal regulatory elements in the 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 1α-hydroxylase gene promoter. Arch Biochem Biophys 388:121–126
2608. Baxter LA, DeLuca HF (1976) Stimulation of 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3_1α-hydroxylase by phosphate depletion. J Biol Chem 251:3158–3161
2609. Yoshida T, Yoshida N, Monkawa T, Hayashi M, Saruta T (2001) Dietary phosphorus deprivation induces 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 1α-hydroxylase gene expression. Endocrinology 142:1720–1726

2610. Zhang MY, Wang X, Wang JT, Compagnone NA, Mellon SH, Olson JL, Tenenhouse HS, Miller WL, Portale AA (2002) Dietary phosphorus transcriptionally regulates 25-hydroxyvitamin D-1α-hydroxylase gene expression in the proximal renal tubule. Endocrinology 143:587–595
2611. Michigami T, Yamato H, Suzuki H, Nagai-Itagaki Y, Sato K, Ozono K (2001) Conflicting actions of parathyroid hormone-related protein and serum calcium as regulators of 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3-1α-hydroxylase expression in a nude rat model of humoral hypercalcemia of malignancy. J Endocrinol 171:249–257
2612. Noyola-Martinez N, Diaz L, Zaga-Clavellina V, Avila E, Halhali A, Larrea F, Barrera D (2014) Regulation of CYP27B1 and CYP24A1 gene expression by recombinant pro-inflammatory cytokines in cultured human trophoblasts. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 144:106–109. doi:10.1016/j.jsbmb.2013.12.007
2613. Stoffels K, Overbergh L, Giulietti A, Verlinden L, Bouillon R, Mathieu C (2006) Immune regulation of 25-hydroxyvitamin-D_3-1α-hydroxylase in human monocytes. J Bone Miner Res 21:37–47
2614. Viaene L, Evenepoel P, Meijers B, Vanderschueren D, Overbergh L, Mathieu C (2012) Uremia suppresses immune signal-induced CYP27B1 expression in human monocytes. Am J Nephrol 36:497–508
2615. Diesel B, Fischer U, Meese E (2003) Gene amplification and splice variants of 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 1,α-hydroxylase (CYP27B1) in glioblastoma multiforme—a possible role in tumor progression? Recent Results Cancer Res 164:151–155
2616. Dwivedi PP, Anderson PH, Omdahl JL, Grimes HL, Morris HA, May BK (2005) Identification of growth factor independent-1 (GFI1) as a repressor of 25-hydroxyvitamin D 1-α hydroxylase (CYP27B1) gene expression in human prostate cancer cells. Endocr Relat Cancer 12:351–365
2617. Turner AG, Dwivedi PP, May BK, Morris HA (2007) Regulation of the CYP27B1 5-flanking region by transforming growth factor-β in ROS 17/2.8 osteoblast-like cells. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 103:322–325
2618. Zierold C, Nehring JA, DeLuca HF (2007) Nuclear receptor 4A2 and C/EBPβ regulate the parathyroid hormone-mediated transcriptional regulation of the 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3-1α-hydroxylase. Arch Biochem Biophys 460:233–239
2619. Kozai M, Yamamoto H, Ishiguro M, Harada N, Masuda M, Kagawa T, Takei Y, Otani A, Nakahashi O, Ikeda S, Taketani Y, Takeyama K, Kato S, Takeda E (2013) Thyroid hormones decrease plasma 1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D levels through transcriptional repression of the renal 25-hydroxyvitamin D3 1α-hydroxylase gene (CYP27B1). Endocrinology 154:609–622
2620. Ebert R, Jovanovic M, Ulmer M, Schneider D, Meissner-Weigl J, Adamski J, Jakob F (2004) Down-regulation by nuclear factor kB of human 25-hydroxyvitamin D3 1α-hydroxylase promoter. Mol Endocrinol 18:2440–2450
2621. Takeyama K, Kato S (2011) The vitamin D_3 1α-hydroxylase gene and its regulation by active vitamin D_3. Biosci Biotechnol Biochem 75:208–213
2622. Avila E, Diaz L, Barrera D, Halhali A, Mendez I, Gonzalez L, Zuegel U, Steinmeyer A, Larrea F (2007) Regulation of vitamin D hydroxylases gene expression by 1,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 and cyclic AMP in cultured human syncytiotrophoblasts. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 103:90–96
2623. Kim CJ, Kaplan LE, Perwad F, Huang N, Sharma A, Choi Y, Miller WL, Portale AA (2007) Vitamin D 1α-hydroxylase gene mutations in patients with 1α-hydroxylase deficiency. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 92:3177–3182
2624. Kato S, Yoshizawa T, Kitanaka S, Murayama A, Takeyama K (2002) Molecular genetics of vitamin D-dependent hereditary rickets. Horm Res 57:73–78
2625. Wang JT, Lin CJ, Burridge SM, Fu GK, Labuda M, Portale AA, Miller WL (1998) Genetics of vitamin D 1α-hydroxylase deficiency in 17 families. Am J Hum Genet 63:1694–1702
2626. Portale AA, Miller WL (2000) Human 25-hydroxyvitamin D-1α-hydroxylase: cloning, mutations, and gene expression. Pediatr Nephrol 14:620–625
2627. Porcu L, Meloni A, Casula L, Asunis I, Marini MG, Cao A, Moi P (2002) A novel splicing defect (IVS6+1G>T) in a patient with pseudovitamin D deficiency rickets. J Endocrinol Invest 25:557–560
2628. Kitanaka S, Takeyama K, Murayama A, Sato T, Okumura K, Nogami M, Hasegawa Y, Niimi H, Yanagisawa J, Tanaka T, Kato S (1998) Inactivating mutations in the 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 1α-hydroxylase gene in patients with pseudovitamin D-deficiency rickets. New Engl J Med 338:653–661
2629. Smith SJ, Rucka AK, Berry JL, Davies M, Mylchreest S, Paterson CR, Heath DA, Tassabehji M, Read AP, Mee AP, Mawer EB (1999) Novel mutations in the 1α-hydroxylase (P450c1) gene in three families with pseudovitamin D-deficiency rickets resulting in loss of functional enzyme activity in blood-derived macrophages. J Bone Miner Res 14:730–739
2630. Lopez ER, Regulla K, Pani MA, Krause M, Usadel KH, Badenhoop K (2004) CYP27B1 polymorphisms variants are associated with type 1 diabetes-mellitus in Germans. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 89–90:155–157
2631. Lopez ER, Zwermann O, Segni M, Meyer G, Reincke M, Seissler J, Herwig J, Usadel KH, Badenhoop K (2004) A promoter polymorphism of the CYP27B1 gene is associated with Addison's disease, Hashimoto's thyroiditis, Graves' disease and type 1 diabetes mellitus in Germans. Eur J Endocrinol 151:193–197

2632. Bailey R, Cooper JD, Zeitels L, Smyth DJ, Yang JH, Walker NM, Hypponen E, Dunger DB, Ramos-Lopez E, Badenhoop K, Nejentsev S, Todd JA (2007) Association of the vitamin D metabolism gene CYP27B1 with type 1 diabetes. Diabetes 56:2616–2621
2633. Diesel B, Seifert M, Radermacher J, Fischer U, Tilgen W, Reichrath J, Meese E (2004) Towards a complete picture of splice variants of the gene for 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 1α-hydroxylase in brain and skin cancer. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 89–90:527–532
2634. Jennings CE, Owen CJ, Wilson V, Pearce SH (2005) A haplotype of the CYP27B1 promoter is associated with autoimmune Addison's disease but not with Graves' disease in a UK population. J Mol Endocrinol 34:859–863
2635. Kurylowicz A, Badenhoop K (2005) CYP27B1 gene polymorphism is associated with Graves' disease in a Polish population study. Thyroid 15:1107–1108
2636. Fichna M, Zurawek M, Januszkiewicz-Lewandowska D, Gryczynska M, Fichna P, Sowinski J, Nowak J (2010) Association of the CYP27B1 C(−1260)A polymorphism with autoimmune Addison's disease. Exp Clin Endocrinol 118:544–549
2637. Wilke RA, Simpson RU, Mukesh BN, Bhupathi SV, Dart RA, Ghebranious NR, McCarty CA (2009) Genetic variation in CYP27B1 is associated with congestive heart failure in patients with hypertension. Pharmacogenomics 10:1789–1797
2638. Sundqvist E, Baarnhielm M, Alfredsson L, Hillert J, Olsson T, Kockum I (2010) Confirmation of association between multiple sclerosis and CYP27B1. Eur J Hum Genet 18:1349–1352
2639. Ramagopalan SV, Dyment DA, Cader MZ, Morrison KM, Disanto G, Morahan JM, Berlanga-Taylor AJ, Handel A, De Luca GC, Sadovnick AD, Lepage P, Montpetit A, Ebers GC (2011) Rare variants in the CYP27B1 gene are associated with multiple sclerosis. Ann Neurol 70:881–886
2640. Baranzini SE, Nickles D (2012) Genetics of multiple sclerosis: swimming in an ocean of data. Curr Opin Neurol 25:239–245
2641. Wu S, Ren S, Nguyen L, Adams JS, Hewison M (2007) Splice variants of the CYP27B1 gene and the regulation of 1,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 production. Endocrinology 148:3410–3418
2642. Alzahrani AS, Zou M, Baitei EY, Alshaikh OM, Al-Rijjal RA, Meyer BF, Shi Y (2010) A novel G102E mutation of CYP27B1 in a large family with vitamin D-dependent ricketstype 1. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 95:4176–4183
2643. Clifton-Bligh RJ, Nguyen TV, Au A, Bullock M, Cameron I, Cumming R, Chen JS, March LM, Seibel MJ, Sambrook PN (2011) Contribution of a common variant in the promoter of the 1α-hydroxylase gene (CYP27B1) to fracture risk in the elderly. Calcif Tissue Int 88:109–116
2644. Sawada N, Sakaki T, Kitanaka S, Takeyama K, Kato S, Inouye K (1999) Enzymatic properties of human 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 1α-hydroxylase coexpression with adrenodoxin and NADPH-adrenodoxin reductase in *Escherichia coli*. Eur J Biochem 265:950–956
2645. Slominski AT, Kim TK, Shehabi HZ, Semak I, Tang EK, Nguyen MN, Benson HA, Korik E, Janjetovic Z, Chen J, Yates CR, Postlethwaite A, Li W, Tuckey RC (2012) In vivo evidence for a novel pathway of vitamin D_3 metabolism initiated by $P450_{scc}$ and modified by CYP27B1. FASEB J 26:3901–3915
2646. Tang EK, Chen J, Janjetovic Z, Tieu EW, Slominski AT, Li W, Tuckey RC (2013) Hydroxylation of CYP11A1-derived products of vitamin D_3 metabolism by human and mouse CYP27B1. Drug Metab Dispos 41:1112–1124
2647. Wang X, Zhang MY, Miller WL, Portale AA (2002) Novel gene mutations in patients with 1α-hydroxylase deficiency that confer partial enzyme activity *in vitro*. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 87:2424–2430
2648. Yamamoto K, Masuno H, Sawada N, Sakaki T, Inouye K, Ishiguro M, Yamada S (2004) Homology modeling of human 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 1α-hydroxylase (CYP27B1) based on the crystal structure of rabbit CYP2C5. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 89–90:167–171
2649. Yamamoto K, Uchida E, Urushino N, Sakaki T, Kagawa N, Sawada N, Kamakura M, Kato S, Inouye K, Yamada S (2005) Identification of the amino acid residue of CYP27B1 responsible for binding of 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 whose mutation causes vitamin D-dependent rickets type 1. J Biol Chem 280:30511–30516
2650. Muralidharan KR, Rowland-Goldsmith M, Lee AS, Park G, Norman AW, Henry HL, Okamura WH (1997) Inhibitors of 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3-1α-hydroxylase: thiavitamin D analogs and biological evaluation. J Steroid Biochem 62:73–78
2651. Hewison M, Zehnder D, Bland R, Stewart PM (2000) 1α-Hydroxylase and the action of vitamin D. J Mol Endocrinol 25:141–148
2652. Kitanaka S, Takeyama K, Murayama A, Kato S (2001) The molecular basis of vitamin D-dependent rickets type I. Endocr J 48:427–432
2653. Portale AA, Miller WL (2000) Human 25-hydroxyvitamin D-1α-hydroxylase: cloning, mutations, and gene expression. Pediatr Nephrol 14:620–625
2654. Kitanaka S, Murayama A, Sakaki T, Inouye K, Seino Y, Fukumoto S, Shima M, Yukizane S, Takayanagi M, Niimi H, Takeyama K, Kato S (1999) No enzyme activity of 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 1α-hydroxylase gene product in pseudovitamin D deficiency rickets, including that with mild clinical manifestation. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 84:4111–4117

2655. Dardenne O, Prud'homme J, Arabian A, Glorieux FH, St-Arnaud R (2001) Targeted inactivation of the 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3-1α-hydroxylase gene (CYP27B1) creates an animal model of pseudovitamin D-deficiency rickets. Endocrinology 142:3135–3141
2656. Panda DK, Miao D, Tremblay ML, Sirois J, Farookhi R, Hendy GN, Goltzman D (2001) Targeted ablation of the 25-hydroxyvitamin D 1α-hydroxylase enzyme: evidence for skeletal, reproductive, and immune dysfunction. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 98:7498–7503
2657. St-Arnaud R, Dardenne O, Prud'homme J, Hacking SA, Glorieux FH (2003) Conventional and tissue-specific inactivation of the 25-hydroxyvitamin D-1α-hydroxylase (CYP27B1). J Cell Biochem 88:245–251
2658. Satomura K, Seino Y, Yamaoka K, Tanaka Y, Ishida M, Yabuuchi H, DeLuca HF (1988) Renal 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3-1-hydroxylase in patients with renal disease. Kidney Int 34:712–716
2659. Correa P, Segersten U, Hellman P, Akerstrom G, Westin G (2002) Increased 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 1α-hydroxylase and reduced 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 24-hydroxylase expression in parathyroid tumors ± new prospects for treatment of hyperparathyroidism with vitamin D. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 87:5826–5829
2660. Maas RM, Reus K, Diesel B, Steudel WI, Feiden W, Fischer U, Meese E (2001) Amplification and expression of splice variants of the gene encoding the P450 cytochrome 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 1,α-hydroxylase (*CYP 27B1*) in human malignant glioma. Clin Cancer Res 7:868–875
2661. Tangpricha V, Flanagan JN, Whitlatch LW, Tseng CC, Chen TC, Holt PR, Lipkin MS, Holick MF (2001) 25-Hydroxyvitamin D-1α-hydroxylase in normal and malignant colon tissue. Lancet 357:1673–1674
2662. Cross HS, Bareis P, Hofer H, Bischof MG, Bajna E, Kriwanek S, Bonner E, Peterlik M (2001) 25-Hydroxyvitamin D_3-1α-hydroxylase and vitamin D receptor gene expression in human colonic mucosa is elevated during early cancerogenesis. Steroids 66:287–292
2663. Ogunkolade BW, Boucher BJ, Fairclough PD, Hitman GA, Dorudi S, Jenkins PJ, Bustin SA (2002) Expression of 25-hydroxyvitamin D-1-α-hydroxylase mRNA in individuals with colorectal cancer. Lancet 359:1831–1832
2664. Hsu JY, Feldman D, McNeal JE, Peehl DM (2001) Reduced 1α-hydroxylase activity in human prostate cancer cells correlates with decreased susceptibility to 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3-induced growth inhibition. Cancer Res 61:2852–2856
2665. Whitlatch LW, Young MV, Schwartz GG, Flanagan JN, Burnstein KL, Lokeshwar BL, Rich ES, Holick MF, Chen TC (2002) 25-Hydroxyvitamin D-1α-hydroxylase activity is diminished in human prostate cancer cells and is enhanced by gene transfer. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 81:135–140
2666. Flanagan JN, Whitlatch LW, Chen TC, Zhu XH, Holick MT, Kong XF, Holick MF (2001) Enhancing 1α-hydroxylase activity with the 25-hydroxyvitamin D-1α-hydroxylase gene in cultured human keratinocytes and mouse skin. J Invest Dermatol 116:910–914
2667. Dong Q, Miller WL (2004) Vitamin D 25-hydroxylasedeficiency. Mol Genet Metab 83:197–198
2668. Levin GP, Robinson-Cohen C, de Boer IH, Houston DK, Lohman K, Liu Y, Kritchevsky SB, Cauley JA, Tanaka T, Ferrucci L, Bandinelli S, Patel KV, Hagstrom E, Michaelsson K, Melhus H, Wang T, Wolf M, Psaty BM, Siscovick D, Kestenbaum B (2012) Genetic variants and associations of 25-hydroxyvitamin D concentrations with major clinical outcomes. J Am Med Assoc 308:1898–1905
2669. Bouillon R, Lieben L, Mathieu C, Verstuyf A, Carmeliet G (2013) Vitamin D action: lessons from VDR and Cyp27b1 null mice. Pediatr Endocrin Rev 10(Suppl 2):354–366
2670. Wu ZL, Bartleson CJ, Ham AJ, Guengerich FP (2006) Heterologous expression, purification, and properties of human cytochrome P450 27C1. Arch Biochem Biophys 445:138–146
2671. Hwang JT, Baik SH, Choi JS, Lee KH, Rhee SK (2011) Genetic traits of avascular necrosis of the femoral head analyzed by array comparative genomic hybridization and real-time polymerase chain reaction. Orthopedics 34:14
2672. Li-Hawkins J, Lund EG, Bronson AD, Russell DW (2000) Expression cloning of an oxysterol 7α-hydroxylase selective for 24-hydroxycholesterol. J Biol Chem 275:16543–16549
2673. Ikeda H, Ueda M, Ikeda M, Kobayashi H, Honda Y (2003) Oxysterol 7α-hydroxylase (CYP39A1) in the ciliary nonpigmented epithelium of bovine eye. Lab Invest 83:349–355
2674. Lorbek G, Lewinska M, Rozman D (2012) Cytochrome P450s in the synthesis of cholesterol and bile acids—from mouse models to human diseases. FEBS J 279:1516–1533
2675. Oscarson M, Zanger UM, Rifki OF, Klein K, Eichelbaum M, Meyer UA (2006) Transcriptional profiling of genes induced in the livers of patients treated with carbamazepine. Clin Pharmacol Ther 80:440–456
2676. ten Brink MH, van Bavel T, Swen JJ, van der Straaten T, Bredius RG, Lankester AC, Zwaveling J, Guchelaar HJ (2013) Effect of genetic variants GSTA1 and CYP39A1 and age on busulfan clearance in pediatric patients undergoing hematopoietic stem cell transplantation. Pharmacogenomics 14:1683–1690
2677. Uchiyama T, Kanno H, Ishitani K, Fujii H, Ohta H, Matsui H, Kamatani N, Saito K (2012) An SNP in CYP39A1 is associated with severe neutropenia induced by docetaxel. Cancer Chemother Pharmacol 69:1617–1624

2678. Lund EG, Guileyardo JM, Russell DW (1999) cDNA cloning of cholesterol 24-hydroxylase, a mediator of cholesterol homeostasis in the brain. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 96:7238–7243
2679. Russell DW, Halford RW, Ramirez DM, Shah R, Kotti T (2009) Cholesterol 24-hydroxylase: an enzyme of cholesterol turnover in the brain. Annu Rev Biochem 78:1017–1040
2680. Bretillon L, Diczfalusy U, Bjorkhem I, Maire MA, Martine L, Joffre C, Acar N, Bron A, Creuzot-Garcher C (2007) Cholesterol-24*S*-hydroxylase (CYP46A1) is specifically expressed in neurons of the neural retina. Curr Eye Res 32:361–366
2681. Liao WL, Heo GY, Dodder NG, Reem RE, Mast N, Huang S, Dipatre PL, Turko IV, Pikuleva IA (2011) Quantification of cholesterol-metabolizing P450s CYP27A1 and CYP46A1 in neural tissues reveals a lack of enzyme-product correlations in human retina but not human brain. J Proteome Res 10:241–248
2682. Wang M, Heo GY, Omarova S, Pikuleva IA, Turko IV (2012) Sample prefractionation for mass spectrometry quantification of low-abundance membrane proteins. Anal Chem 84:5186–5191
2683. Bogdanovic N, Bretillon L, Lund EG, Diczfalusy U, Lannfelt L, Winblad B, Russell DW, Björkhem I (2001) On the turnover of brain cholesterolin patients with Alzheimer's disease. Abnormal induction of the cholesterol-catabolic enzyme CYP46 in glial cells. Neurosci Lett 314:45–48
2684. Milagre I, Nunes MJ, Gama MJ, Silva RF, Pascussi JM, Lechner MC, Rodrigues E (2008) Transcriptional regulation of the human CYP46A1 brain-specific expression by Sp transcription factors. J Neurochem 106:835–849
2685. Nunes MJ, Milagre I, Schnekenburger M, Gama MJ, Diederich M, Rodrigues E (2010) Sp proteins play a critical role in histone deacetylase inhibitor-mediated derepression of CYP46A1 gene transcription. J Neurochem 113:418–431
2686. Milagre I, Nunes MJ, Moutinho M, Rivera I, Fuso A, Scarpa S, Gama MJ, Rodrigues E (2010) Chromatin-modifying agents increase transcription of CYP46A1, a key player in brain cholesterol elimination. J Alzheimer's Dis 22:1209–1221
2687. Nunes MJ, Moutinho M, Milagre I, Gama MJ, Rodrigues E (2012) Okadaic acid inhibits the trichostatin A-mediated increase of human CYP46A1 neuronal expression in a ERK1/2-Sp3-dependent pathway. J Lipid Res 53:1910–1919
2688. Desai P, DeKosky ST, Kamboh MI (2002) Genetic variation in the cholesterol 24-hydroxylase (CYP46) gene and the risk of Alzheimer's disease. Neurosci Lett 328:9–12
2689. Kolsch H, Lutjohann D, Ludwig M, Schulte A, Ptok U, Jessen F, von Bergmann K, Rao ML, Maier W, Heun R (2002) Polymorphism in the cholesterol 24*S*-hydroxylase gene is associated with Alzheimer's disease. Mol Psychiatry 7:899–902
2690. Wolozin B (2003) CYP46 (24*S*-cholesterolhydroxylase): a genetic risk factor for Alzheimer disease. Arch Neurol 60:16–18
2691. Johansson A, Katzov H, Zetterberg H, Feuk L, Johansson B, Bogdanovic N, Andreasen N, Lenhard B, Brookes AJ, Pedersen NL, Blennow K, Prince JA (2004) Variants of CYP46A1 may interact with age and APOE to influence CSF A*b*42 levels in Alzheimer's disease. Hum Genet 114:581–587
2692. Chalmers KA, Culpan D, Kehoe PG, Wilcock GK, Hughes A, Love S (2004) APOE promoter, ACE1 and CYP46 polymorphisms and β-amyloid in Alzheimer's disease. Neuroreport 15:95–98
2693. Brown J 3rd, Theisler C, Silberman S, Magnuson D, Gottardi-Littell N, Lee JM, Yager D, Crowley J, Sambamurti K, Rahman MM, Reiss AB, Eckman CB, Wolozin B (2004) Differential expression of cholesterolhydroxylases in Alzheimer's disease. J Biol Chem 279:34674–34681
2694. Borroni B, Archetti S, Agosti C, Akkawi N, Brambilla C, Caimi L, Caltagirone C, Di Luca M, Padovani A (2004) Intronic CYP46 polymorphism along with ApoE genotype in sporadic Alzheimer disease: from risk factors to disease modulators. Neurobiol Aging 25:747–751
2695. Combarros O, Infante J, Llorca J, Berciano J (2004) Genetic association of CYP46 and risk for Alzheimer's disease. Dement Geriatr Cogn Disord 18:257–260
2696. Wang B, Zhang C, Zheng W, Lu Z, Zheng C, Yang Z, Wang L, Jin F (2004) Association between a T/C polymorphism in intron 2 of cholesterol 24*S*-hydroxylase gene and Alzheimer's disease in Chinese. Neurosci Lett 369:104–107
2697. Vega GL, Weiner M, Kolsch H, von Bergmann K, Heun R, Lutjohan D, Nguyen A, Moore C (2004) The effects of gender and CYP46 and apo E polymorphism on 24*S*-hydroxycholesterol levels in Alzheimer's patients treated with statins. Curr Alzheimer Res 1:71–77
2698. Papassotiropoulos A, Wollmer MA, Tsolaki M, Brunner F, Molyva D, Lutjohann D, Nitsch RM, Hock C (2005) A cluster of cholesterol-related genes confers susceptibility for Alzheimer's disease. J Clin Psychiatry 66:940–947
2699. Shibata N, Kawarai T, Lee JH, Lee HS, Shibata E, Sato C, Liang Y, Duara R, Mayeux RP, St George-Hyslop PH, Rogaeva E (2006) Association studies of cholesterolmetabolism genes (CH25H, ABCA1 and CH24H) in Alzheimer's disease. Neurosci Lett 391:142–146
2700. Fernandez Del Pozo V, Alvarez Alvarez M, Fernandez Martinez M, Galdos Alcelay L, Gomez Busto F, Pena JA, Alfonso-Sanchez MA, Zarranz Imirizaldu JJ, de Pancorbo MM (2006) Polymorphism in the cholesterol 24*S*-hydroxylase gene (CYP46A1) associated with the APOε3 allele increases the risk of Alzheimer's disease and of mild cognitive impairment progressing to Alzheimer's disease. Dement Geriatr Cogn Disord 21:81–87

2701. Helisalmi S, Vepsalainen S, Koivisto AM, Mannermaa A, Iivonen S, Hiltunen M, Kiviniemi V, Soininen H (2006) Association of CYP46 intron 2 polymorphism in Finnish Alzheimer's disease samples and a global scale summary. J Neurol Neurosurg Psychiatry 77:421–422
2702. Ma SL, Tang NL, Lam LC, Chiu HF (2006) Polymorphisms of the cholesterol 24-hydroxylase (CYP46A1) gene and the risk of Alzheimer's disease in a Chinese population. Int Psychogeriatr 18:37–45
2703. Li Y, Chu LW, Chen YQ, Cheung BM, Leung RY, Yik PY, Ng KM, Mak W, Jin DY, St George-Hyslop P, Song YQ (2006) Intron 2 (T/C) CYP46 polymorphism is associated with Alzheimer's disease in Chinese patients. Dement Geriatr Cogn Disord 22:399–404
2704. Wang F, Jia J (2007) Polymorphisms of cholesterol metabolism genes CYP46 and ABCA1 and the risk of sporadic Alzheimer's disease in Chinese. Brain Res 1147:34–38
2705. Fu BY, Ma SL, Tang NL, Tam CW, Lui VW, Chiu HF, Lam LC (2009) Cholesterol 24-hydroxylase (CYP46A1) polymorphisms are associated with faster cognitive deterioration in Chinese older persons: a two-year follow up study. Int J Geriatr Psychiatry 24:921–926
2706. Kolsch H, Lutjohann D, Jessen F, Popp J, Hentschel F, Kelemen P, Schmitz S, Maier W, Heun R (2009) CYP46A1 variants influence Alzheimer's disease risk and brain cholesterol metabolism. Eur Psychiatry 24:183–190
2707. Golanska E, Hulas-Bigoszewska K, Sieruta M, Zawlik I, Witusik M, Gresner SM, Sobow T, Styczynska M, Peplonska B, Barcikowska M, Liberski PP, Corder EH (2009) Earlier onset of Alzheimer's disease: risk polymorphisms within PRNP, PRND, CYP46, and APOE genes. J Alzheimer's Dis 17:359–368
2708. Fourgeux C, Martine L, Björkhem I, Diczfalusy U, Joffre C, Acar N, Creuzot-Garcher C, Bron A, Bretillon L (2009) Primary open-angle glaucoma: association with cholesterol 24*S*-hydroxylase (CYP46A1) gene polymorphism and plasma 24-hydroxycholesterol levels. Invest Ophthalmol Vis Sci 50:5712–5717
2709. Hanggi J, Mondadori CR, Buchmann A, Henke K, Hock C (2011) A CYP46 T/C SNP modulates parahippocampal and hippocampal morphology in young subjects. Neurobiol Aging 32:1023–1032
2710. Garcia AN, Muniz MT, Souza e Silva HR, da Silva HA, Athayde-Junior L (2009) CYP46 polymorphisms in Alzheimer's disease: a review. J Mol Neurosci 39:342–345
2711. Lai CL, Hsu CY, Liou LM, Hsieh HY, Hsieh YH, Liu CK (2011) Effect of cholesterol and CYP46 polymorphism on cognitive event-related potentials. Psychophysiology 48:1572–1577
2712. Li L, Yin Z, Liu J, Li G, Wang Y, Yan J, Zhou H (2013) CYP46A1 T/C polymorphism associated with the APOE ε4 allele increases the risk of Alzheimer's disease. J Neurol 260:1701–1708
2713. Ingelsson M, Jesneck J, Irizarry MC, Hyman BT, Rebeck GW (2004) Lack of association of the cholesterol 24-hydroxylase (CYP46) intron 2 polymorphism with Alzheimer's disease. Neurosci Lett 367:228–231
2714. Golanska E, Hulas-Bigoszewska K, Wojcik I, Rieske P, Styczynska M, Peplonska B, Pfeffer A, Luczywek E, Wasiak B, Gabryelewicz T, Religa D, Chodakowska-Zebrowska M, Barcikowska M, Sobow T, Liberski PP (2005) CYP46: a risk factor for Alzheimer's disease or a coincidence? Neurosci Lett 383:105–108
2715. Tedde A, Rotondi M, Cellini E, Bagnoli S, Muratore L, Nacmias B, Sorbi S (2006) Lack of association between the CYP46 gene polymorphism and Italian late-onset sporadic Alzheimer's disease. Neurobiol Aging 27:771–773
2716. Juhasz A, Rimanoczy A, Boda K, Vincze G, Szlavik G, Zana M, Bjelik A, Pakaski M, Bodi N, Palotas A, Janka Z, Kalman J (2005) CYP46 T/C polymorphism is not associated with Alzheimer's dementia in a population from Hungary. Neurochem Res 30:943–948
2717. Li M, Wang W, Li Y, Wang L, Shen X, Tang Z (2013) CYP46A1 intron-2T/C polymorphism and Alzheimer's disease: an updated meta-analysis of 16 studies including 3960 cases and 3828 controls. Neurosci Lett 549:18–23
2718. Fourgeux C, Dugas B, Richard F, Bjorkhem I, Acar N, Bron AM, Korobelnik JF, Leveziel N, Zerbib J, Puche N, Creuzot-Garcher CP, Souied E, Bretillon L (2012) Single nucleotide polymorphism in the cholesterol-24*S*-hydroxylase (CYP46A1) gene and its association with CFH and LOC387715 gene polymorphisms in age-related macular degeneration. Invest Ophthalmol Vis Sci 53:7026–7033
2719. Mast N, Norcross R, Andersson U, Shou M, Nakayama K, Björkhem I, Pikuleva IA (2003) Broad substrate specificity of human cytochrome P450 46A1 which initiates cholesterol degradation in the brain. Biochemistry 42:14284–14292
2720. Björkhem I, Starck L, Andersson U, Lutjohann D, von Bahr S, Pikuleva I, Babiker A, Diczfalusy U (2001) Oxysterols in the circulation of patients with the Smith-Lemli-Opitz syndrome: abnormal levels of 24*S*- and 27-hydroxycholesterol. J Lipid Res 42:366–371
2721. Goyal S, Xu L, Porter NA, Guengerich FP (2014) Oxidation of 7-dehydrocholesterol and desmosterol by human cytochrome P450 46A1. J Lipid Res 55:1933–1943
2722. Mast N, Charvet C, Pikuleva IA, Stout CD (2010) Structural basis of drug binding to CYP46A1, an enzyme that controls cholesterol turnover in the brain. J Biol Chem 285:31783–31795
2723. Mast N, Li Y, Linger M, Clark M, Wiseman J, Pikuleva IA (2014) Pharmacologic stimulation of

cytochrome P450 46A1 and cerebral cholesterol turnover in mice. J Biol Chem 289:3529–3538
2724. Mast N, White MA, Björkhem I, Johnson EF, Stout CD, Pikuleva IA (2008) Crystal structures of substrate-bound and substrate-free cytochrome P450 46A1, the principal cholesterol hydroxylase in the brain. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 105:9546–9551
2725. Mast N, Linger M, Clark M, Wiseman J, Stout CD, Pikuleva IA (2012) In silico and intuitive predictions of CYP46A1 inhibition by marketed drugs with subsequent enzyme crystallization in complex with fluvoxamine. Mol Pharmacol 82:824–834
2726. Mast N, Zheng W, Stout CD, Pikuleva IA (2013) Antifungal azoles: structural insights into undesired tight binding to cholesterol-metabolizing CYP46A1. Mol Pharmacol 84:86–94
2727. Shafaati M, Mast N, Beck O, Nayef R, Heo GY, Björkhem-Bergman L, Lutjohann D, Björkhem I, Pikuleva IA (2010) The antifungal drug voriconazole is an efficient inhibitor of brain cholesterol 24*S*-hydroxylase in vitro and in vivo. J Lipid Res 51:318–323
2728. Maioli S, Bavner A, Ali Z, Heverin M, Ismail MA, Puerta E, Olin M, Saeed A, Shafaati M, Parini P, Cedazo-Minguez A, Björkhem I (2013) Is it possible to improve memory function by upregulation of the cholesterol 24*S*-hydroxylase (CYP46A1) in the brain? PLoS One 8:e68534
2729. Leoni V, Caccia C (2013) 24*S*-hydroxycholesterol in plasma: a marker of cholesterol turnover in neurodegenerative diseases. Biochimie 95:595–612
2730. Milagre I, Olin M, Nunes MJ, Moutinho M, Lovgren-Sandblom A, Gama MJ, Bjorkhem I, Rodrigues E (2012) Marked change in the balance between CYP27A1 and CYP46A1 mediated elimination of cholesterol during differentiation of human neuronal cells. Neurochem Int 60:192–198
2731. Smiljanic K, Lavrnja I, Mladenovic Djordjevic A, Ruzdijic S, Stojiljkovic M, Pekovic S, Kanazir S (2010) Brain injury induces cholesterol 24-hydroxylase (Cyp46) expression in glial cells in a time-dependent manner. Histochem Cell Biol 134:159–169
2732. Cartagena CM, Burns MP, Rebeck GW (2010) 24*S*-Hydroxycholesterol effects on lipid metabolism genes are modeled in traumatic brain injury. Brain Res 1319:1–12
2733. Teunissen CE, Floris S, Sonke M, Dijkstra CD, De Vries HE, Lutjohann D (2007) 24*S*-hydroxycholesterol in relation to disease manifestations of acute experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis. J Neurosci Res 85:1499–1505
2734. Aoyama Y, Funae Y, Noshiro M, Horiuchi T, Yoshida Y (1994) Occurrence of a P450 showing high homology to yeast lanosterol 14-demethylase ($P450_{14DM}$) in rat liver. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 201:1320–1326
2735. Aoyama Y, Horiuchi T, Yoshida Y (1996) Lanosterol 14-demethylase activity expressed in rat brain microsomes. J Biochem (Tokyo) 120:982–986
2736. Rozman D, Strömstedt M, Waterman MR (1996) The three human cytochrome P450 lanosterol 14α-deethylase (CYP51) genes reside on chromosomes 3, 7, and 13: structure of the two retrotransposed pseudogenes, association with a line-1 element, and evolution of the human CYP51 family. Arch Biochem Biophys 333:466–474
2737. Cotman M, Rozma D, Banek L, Jezek D (2001) Localisation of lanosterol 14α-demethylase in round and elongated spermatids of the mouse testis: an immunoelectron microscopic and stereological study. Pflugers Arch 442:R167–168
2738. Rozman D (2000) Lanosterol 14α-demethylase (CYP51)—a cholesterolbiosynthetic enzyme involved in production of meiosis activating sterols in oocytes and testis—a minireview. Pflugers Arch 439:R56–57
2739. Debeljak N, Fink M, Rozman D (2003) Many facets of mammalian lanosterol 14α-demethylase from the evolutionarily conserved cytochrome P450 family CYP51. Arch Biochem Biophys 409:159–171
2740. Strömstedt M, Rozman D, Waterman MR (1996) The ubiquitously expressed human CYP51 cDNA encodes lanosterol 14α-demethylase, a cytochrome P450 whose expression is regulated by oxysterols. Arch Biochem Biophys 329:73–81
2741. Rozman D, Fink M, Fimia GM, Sassone-Corsi P, Waterman MR (1999) Cyclic adenosine 3′,5′-monophosphate(cAMP)/cAMP-responsive element modulator (CREM)-dependent regulation of cholesterogenic lanosterol 14α-demethylase (CYP51) in spermatids. Mol Endocrinol 13:1951–1962
2742. Halder SK, Fink M, Waterman MR, Rozman D (2002) A cAMP-responsive element binding site is essential for sterol regulation of the human lanosterol 14α-demethylase gene (CYP51). Mol Endocrinol 16:1853–1863
2743. Yamashita C, Kudo M, Ishida H, Noshiro M, Aoyama Y, Yoshida Y (2000) Insulin is the essential factor maintaining the constitutive expression of hepatic sterol 14-demethylase P450 (CYP51). J Biochem (Tokyo) 128:93–99
2744. Rodriguez C, Martinez-Gonzalez J, Sanchez-Gomez S, Badimon L (2001) LDL downregulates CYP51 in porcine vascular endothelial cells and in the arterial wall through a sterol regulatory element binding protein-2-dependent mechanism. Cir Res 88:268–274
2745. Fink M, Acimovic J, Rezen T, Tansek N, Rozman D (2005) Cholesterogenic lanosterol 14α-demethylase (CYP51) is an immediate early response gene. Endocrinology 146:5321–5331
2746. Lewinska M, Zelenko U, Merzel F, Golic Grdadolnik S, Murray JC, Rozman D (2013) Polymor-

phisms of CYP51A1 from cholesterol synthesis: associations with birth weight and maternal lipid levels and impact on CYP51 protein structure. PLoS One 8:e82554
2747. Lewinska M, Zmrzljak UP, Rozman D (2013) Low nucleotide variability of CYP51A1 in humans: meta-analysis of cholesterol and bile acid synthesis and xenobiotic metabolism pathways. Acta Chim Slovenica 60:875–883
2748. Lamb DC, Kaderbhai NN, Venkateswarlu K, Kelly DE, Kelly SL, Kaderbhai MA (2001) Human sterol 14α-demethylase activity is enhanced by the membrane-bound state of cytochrome b_5. Arch Biochem Biophys 395:78–84
2749. Lamb DC, Kelly DE, Kelly SL (1998) Molecular diversity of sterol 14α-demethylase substrates in plants, fungi and humans. FEBS Lett 425:263–265
2750. Strushkevich N, Usanov SA, Park HW (2010) Structural basis of human CYP51 inhibition by antifungal azoles. J Mol Biol 397:1067–1078
2721. Lamb DC, Kelly DE, Waterman MR, Stromstedt M, Rozman D, Kelly SL (1999) Characteristics of the heterologously expressed human lanosterol 14α-demethylase (other names: P45014DM, CYP51, P45051) and inhibition of the purified human and *Candida albicans* CYP51 with azoleantifungal agents. Yeast 15:755–763
2752. Trosken ER, Adamska M, Arand M, Zarn JA, Patten C, Volkel W, Lutz WK (2006) Comparison of lanosterol-14α-demethylase (CYP51) of human and Candida albicans for inhibition by different antifungal azoles. Toxicology 228:24–32
2753. Korosec T, Acimovic J, Seliskar M, Kocjan D, Tacer KF, Rozman D, Urleb U (2008) Novel cholesterol biosynthesis inhibitors targeting human lanosterol 14α-demethylase (CYP51). Bioorg Med Chem 16:209–221
2754. Rozman D, Waterman MR (1998) Lanosterol 14α-demethylase (CYP51) and spermatogenesis. Drug Metab Dispos 26:1199–1201
2755. Majdic G, Parvinen M, Bellamine A, Harwood HJ Jr, Ku WW, Waterman MR, Rozman D (2000) Lanosterol 14α-demethylase (CYP51), NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase and squalene synthase in spermatogenesis: late spermatids of the rat express proteins needed to synthesize follicular fluid meiosis activating sterol. J Endocrinol 166:463–474
2756. Yamashita C, Aoyama Y, Noshiro M, Yoshida Y (2001) Gonadotropin-dependent expression of sterol 14-demethylase P450 (CYP51) in rat ovaries and its contribution to the production of a meiosis-activating steroid. J Biochem (Tokyo) 130:849–856
2757. Rozman D, Cotman M, Frangez R (2002) Lanosterol 14α-demethylase and MAS sterols in mammalian gametogenesis. Mol Cell Endocrinol 187:179–187
2758. Fukami M, Horikawa R, Nagai T, Tanaka T, Naiki Y, Sato N, Okuyama T, Nakai H, Soneda S, Tachibana K, Matsuo N, Sato S, Homma K, Nishimura G, Hasegawa T, Ogata T (2005) Cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase gene mutations and Antley-Bixler syndrome with abnormal genitalia and/or impaired steroidogenesis: molecular and clinical studies in 10 patients. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 90:414–426
2759. Keber R, Motaln H, Wagner KD, Debeljak N, Rassoulzadegan M, Acimovic J, Rozman D, Horvat S (2011) Mouse knockout of the cholesterogenic cytochrome P450 lanosterol 14α-demethylase (Cyp51) resembles Antley-Bixler syndrome. J Biol Chem 286:29086–29097
2760. Guengerich FP (2014) Fifty years of progress in drug metabolism and toxicology: what do we still need to know about cytochrome P450 enzymes? In: Yamazaki H (ed) Fifty years of cytochrome P450 research. Springer, Tokyo, pp 17–41
2761. Evans WE, Relling MV (1999) Pharmacogenomics: translating function genomics into rational therapeutics. Science 286:487–491
2762. Guengerich FP (1988) Roles of cytochrome P-450 enzymes in chemical carcinogenesis and cancer chemotherapy. Cancer Res 48:2946–2954
2763. Wan J, Shi J, Hui L, Wu D, Jin X, Zhao N, Huang W, Xia Z, Hu G (2002) Association of genetic polymorphisms in CYP2E1, MPO, NQO1, GSTM1, and GSTT1 genes with benzene poisoning. Environ Health Perspect 110:1213–1218
2764. Uematsu F, Kikuchi H, Motomiya M, Abe T, Sagami I, Ohmachi T, Wakui A, Kanamaru R, Watanabe M (1991) Association between restriction fragment length polymorphism of the human cytochrome P450IIE1 gene and susceptibility to lung cancer. Jpn J Cancer Res 82:254–256
2765. Roman RJ (2002) P-450 metabolites of arachidonic acid in the control of cardiovascular function. Physiol Rev 82:131–185
2766. Mast N, Andersson U, Nakayama K, Bjorkhem I, Pikuleva IA (2004) Expression of human cytochrome P450 46A1 in *Escherichia coli*: effects of N- and C-terminal modifications. Arch Biochem Biophys 428:99–108
2767. Dagher R, Johnson J, Williams G, Keegan P, Pazdur R (2004) Accelerated approval of oncology products: a decade of experience. J Natl Cancer Inst 96:1500–1509
2768. Tateishi T, Krivoruk Y, Ueng YF, Wood AJ, Guengerich FP, Wood M (1996) Identification of human liver cytochrome P-450 3A4 as the enzyme responsible for fentanyl and sufentanil N-dealkylation. Anesth Analg 82:167–172
2769. Pallan PS, Wang C, Lei L, Yoshimoto FK, Auchus RJ, Wawrzak Z, Waterman MR, Guengerich FP, Egli M (2015) Human cytochrome P450 21A2, the major steroid 21-hydroxylase. Structure of the progesterone substrate-enzyme complex and rate-limiting C-H bond cleavage. J Biol Chem 290, submitted

Nuclear Receptor-Mediated Regulation of Cytochrome P450 Genes

10

Saki Gotoh, Marumi Ohno, Kouichi Yoshinari, Masahiko Negishi and Kaname Kawajiri

10.1 Introduction

A half century ago, tolerance against phenobarbital, a widely used sedative to treat epilepsy, was associated with induction of drug-metabolizing enzymes in the liver endoplasmic reticulum [1]. At the same time, cytochrome P450 (CYP) was discovered and characterized as the key enzyme that metabolizes drugs [2, 3]. With these findings, P450 induction was conceptualized as the regulatory system affecting pharmacological as well as toxicological consequences of drug treatments or xenobiotic exposures. Intensive investigations were ignited to elucidate the molecular mechanism of this induction and have continued to date. Polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons (PAHs) such as 3-methylcholanthrene (3-MC) and 2,3,7,8-tetrachlorodibenzo-*p*-dioxin (TCDD) emerged as the second major inducers. In the late 1970s, the aryl hydrocarbon receptor (AhR) was quickly identified as the receptor that activates its archetypal target *CYP1A1* gene [4, 5]. Another nearly 20 years would pass for phenobarbital, before the long sought after nuclear receptor constitutive androstane receptor (CAR; NR1I3) was implicated in activation of its classic target *CYP2B* gene in 1998 [6]. However, the mechanism of phenobarbital induction remained an enigma since phenobarbital does not directly bind to CAR. By the time the third edition of this text was published in 2005, PXR, NR1I2 was discovered to activate *CYP3A* genes by pregnenolone-16α-carbonitrile [7]. In addition, various other members of the nuclear receptor superfamily were also found to regulate drug-mediated activation of P450 genes including the farnesoid X receptor (FXR, NR1H4), liver X receptor (LXR, NR1H2/3), and peroxisome proliferator-activated receptors (PPARs, NR1C1/2/3). As the number of nuclear receptor-regulated P450s has increased, nuclear receptors have increasingly been placed at the center of biological processes by which cells alter their various types of metabolism from drugs/xenobiotics to endogenous substances.

These nuclear receptors, often called drug- or xenobiotic-sensing/activated nuclear receptors, were initially understood as ligand-activated transcription factors to which drugs and xenobiotics directly bind. Ligand-bound receptors directly

M. Negishi (✉) · S. Gotoh · M. Ohno
Pharmacogenetics Section, Laboratory of Reproductive and Developmental Toxicology, National Institute of Environmental Health Sciences, National Institutes of Health, P.O. Box 12233, Mail Drop E4-07, Research Triangle Park, NC 27709, USA
e-mail: negishi@niehs.nih.gov

K. Yoshinari
Department of Molecular Toxicology, School of Pharmaceutical Sciences, University of Shizuoka, 52-1 Yada, Suruga-ku, Shizuoka 422-8526, Japan

K. Kawajiri
Research Institute for Clinical Oncology, Saitama Cancer Center, 818 Komuro, Ina-machi, Saitama 362-0806, Japan

P. R. Ortiz de Montellano et al. (eds.), *Cytochrome P450*, DOI 10.1007/978-3-319-12108-6_10
© Springer International Publishing Switzerland 2015

bind to specific DNA sequences within the promoter of a given target gene and activate its transcription. During the last 10 years, this simple ligand mechanism has evolved into a more complex chromatin-based mechanism to explain the specificity and diversity of nuclear receptor-mediated regulations. Intracellular localization and/or degradation of nuclear receptors also gained a place in the activation mechanism. The increase in findings that cell signaling critically regulates nuclear receptors has been observed. Nuclear receptors utilize cell signaling and either specify or diversify their regulations of *CYP* genes.

10.2 The AhR

The P450 superfamily, which appears to have diversified from a single ancestral protein to many forms over the course of biological evolution, can be found in a wide variety of life forms from animals and plants to fungi and bacteria [8]. These superfamily members are classified according to similarity of primary structures, with mammals containing 18 distinct P450 gene families that together code for approximately 50–80 individual P450 genes in any given species.

CYP1 enzymes are induced by various xenobiotics such as TCDD and this activation is regulated by the heterodimer composed of the AhR and the aryl hydrocarbon receptor nuclear translocator (ARNT) [9]. Defining the molecular mechanism of this activation has been crucial to understanding the roles of AhR in drug metabolism, chemically induced carcinogenesis, and toxicity. CYP1 enzymes are critically involved in metabolic activation of chemical carcinogens [10–12]. CYP1A1 metabolizes various species of PAHs, such as MC and benzo[*a*]pyrene, to mutagenic products. CYP1A2 metabolizes a range of drugs such as caffeine and melatonin and activates a series of aromatic amines such as 2-AAF, 2-NA, and heterocyclic amines including PhIP, IQ and Trp-1, and aflatoxin B_1 to carcinogenic products. CYP1B1 activates both PAHs and aromatic amines as well as metabolizes estrogens.

10.2.1 Ligand-Activated Transcription Factor

1. Domain Structure of AhR and ARNT

AhR and ARNT are members of a structurally related gene family with characteristic structural motifs designated as the bHLH and PAS domains [13]. The bHLH domain resides near the N-terminus of the AhR molecule from which bHLH motif mediates AhR dimerization and DNA binding, while nuclear localization (NLS) and nuclear export signals (NES) regulate intracellular localization of AhR. The PAS domain, localized in the middle of AhR, consists of two imperfect repeats of approximately 50 amino acids each (PAS A and PAS B) and constitutes an interactive surface mediating protein–protein interactions. The ligand-binding domain (LBD) overlaps in part with the PAS B region and also with the binding site for Hsp90. In addition to the PAS B domain, Hsp90 interacts with the bHLH region to mask the NLS of AhR, sequestering AhR in the cytoplasm. The C-terminal region of AhR and ARNT contains transcriptional activation domains that interact with coactivators CBP/p300 and RIP140.

2. Agonists and Antagonists

Numerous studies over the past decade categorized AhR ligands into two groups of “classical” and “nonclassical” AhR ligands [14]. “Classical” ligands are planar molecules with characteristics similar to those of PAHs and TCDD [11, 12]. On the other hand, “nonclassical” ligands have divergent physicochemical/structural characteristics [14]. Among “classic” AhR ligands, α-naphthoflavone displays both agonist and antagonist behavior in a concentration-dependent manner. Nonclassical AhR ligands include some endogenous compounds, such as indole acetic acid, indole-3-carbinol, kynurenine, lipoxin A4, and bilirubin; their AhR-binding affinities are generally weaker than those of classical ligands [14]. Among antagonists,

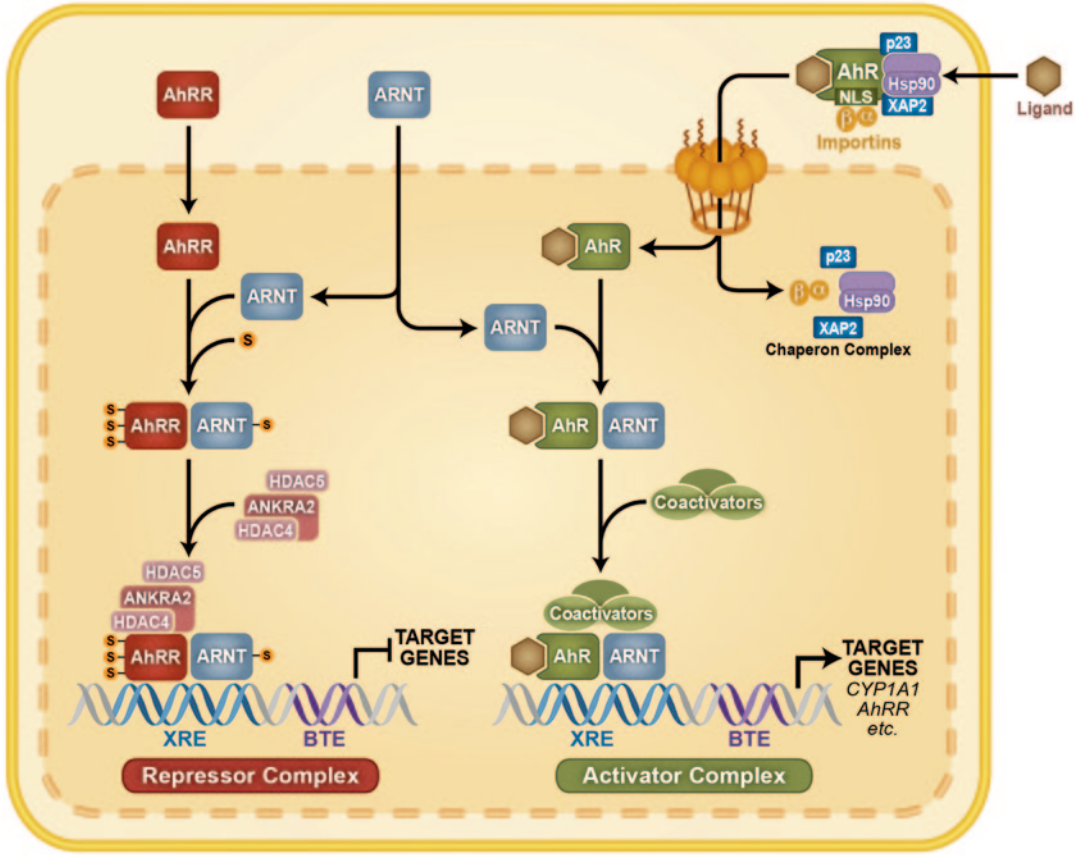


Fig. 10.1 A model for the transcriptional regulation of the AhR/ARNT activator and AhRR/ARNT repressor complexes. Unmodified ARNT forms a heterodimer with ligand-bound AhR and recruits coactivators, such as CBP/p300, to form the transcriptional activator complex. Meanwhile, ARNT forms a heterodimer with AhRR, which significantly enhances the SUMOylation of both proteins. SUMOylated AhRR recruits corepressors ANKRA2, HDAC4, and HDAC5 to form the transcriptional repressor complex. *AhRR* AhR repressor, *ARNT* aryl hydrocarbon receptor nuclear translocator

resveratrol is nondiscriminatory to a range of agonists including TCDD and antagonizes AhR–ARNT binding to the XREs for activation [15]. CH223191 antagonizes limited numbers of AhR agonists, TCDD, but not other PAH and flavonoids [16]. A purine derivative StemRegenin 1 has been shown to promote *ex vivo* expansion of human hematopoietic stem cells by antagonizing AhR [17].

10.2.2 Nuclear Import

It is well known that AhR exists in a latent state in a complex with Hsp90, XAP2 (ARA9 or AIP), and p23 in the cytoplasm (Fig. 10.1). Hsp90 binding is essential to retain AhR in the cytoplasm and this interaction is considered to mask the NLS of AhR. Overexpression of XAP2 increases accumulation of AhR in the cytosol, and the LxxLL motif of the AhR is also involved in the cytoplasmic retention of AhR through protein–protein interactions. Hsp90- and ligand-binding sites spatially overlap and ligand binding to AhR displaces Hsp90 in AhR activation [18]. This suggests a conformational change in the AhR/Hsp90 complex to expose the masked NLS of AhR that are required to facilitate interaction of the NLS with importins. It should be noted that the phosphorylation-regulated nuclear

import process may be involved [19], where a phosphorylated NLS abrogates ligand-dependent nuclear import, and dephosphorylated NLS sufficiently promotes it to interact with NLS receptors followed by Ran-GDP- and p10-mediated nuclear import. Because resistance to TCDD toxicity and loss of induction of drug oxidation activity is observed in mice carrying a mutation in the NLS, ligand-dependent nuclear translocation of AhR appears to be an important step in the induction of P450 enzymes [20].

10.2.3 Regulation of CYP1 Genes by AhR/ARNT Heterodimer

1. *Cis*-Acting DNA Element

The identification of the transcription promoter and enhancer responsible for the induction of *CYP1* was accomplished using the two assay systems that defined the ligand-dependent AhR-DNA interaction: the enhancer/promoter-driven reporter assay and the electrophoretic mobility shift assay. The regulatory DNA elements for *CYP1A1* induction by PAH, called xenobiotic-responsive element (XRE: 5′-TNGCGTG-3′, also known as DRE or AhRE), were first identified in the rat *CYP1A1* promoter [15]. AhR and ARNT preferentially bind to 5′-half-site (TNGC) and 3′-half-sites (GTG), respectively. All *CYP* genes which are activated by PAHs or TCDD carry XRE sequences within their promoter/enhancer regions, which include *CYP1A1, 1A2, 1B1, Cyp2a5, 2a8, 2s1,* and *Cyp19*.

2. Activation of *CYP1* Genes

The *CYP1* family includes three genes: *CYP1A1*, *1A2,* and *1B1*; all of which are inducible by AhR agonists. Upon ligand binding followed by nuclear translocation, AhR dissociates from the Hsp90-chaperone complex and subsequently heterodimerizes with ARNT to bind XRE sequences in the promoters of target genes (Fig. 10.1) [21, 22]. AhR binds to and enhances XREC in the approximately 1-kb upstream region of the *CYP1A1* gene. In addition, a basic transcription element (BTE), a GC box sequence immediately upstream of the transcription start site, is required for high *CYP1A1* expression; SP1 binds to BTE and synergizes AhR/XREC-mediated activation of the CYP1A1 promoter [21].

Chromatin remodeling is initiated by liganded AhR/ARNT heterodimer binding to the XREs in the enhancer region, leading to increased DNase sensitivity and creating a DNase hypersensitive site 300 bp upstream of the transcription initiation site. This binding enables the promoter to recruit coactivators such as CBP/p300, Ncoa1 NCoA1, NCoA2, NCoA3, and RIP140. RIP140 is a component of the ATP-dependent chromatin remodeling complexes with Brahma/switch 2 related gene 1 (BRG-1), p-TEFβ, and RNA elongation factors [23]. In addition, the TRAP/DRIP/ARC/Mediator complex must be recruited to the *CYP1A1* promoter to activate the *CYP1A* promoter in response to xenobiotic stress. More details for the functional formation of these complexes have been recently reviewed [22, 23].

UV-B radiation (290–320 nm) photo-produced 6-formylindolo[3,2-*b*]carbazole (FICZ) from the chromophore tryptophan. Since FICZ is a high-affinity AhR ligand, UV radiation resulted in activation of AhR, thereby nuclear translocating AhR and activating the *CYP1A1* gene in HaCaT cells. FICZ-activated AhR also simulated EGFR-ERK1/2 signaling [24]. These AhR-mediated stress responses were confirmed by in vivo studies using AhR-deficient mice.

Human *CYP1A1* and *1A2* genes are arranged in a head-to-head orientation at a distance of approximately 23 kb apart on chromosome 15. Utilizing a dual reporter vector containing the intergenic spacer region between the *CYP1A1* and *CYP1A2* genes, it was shown that XREC, previously characterized from the CYP1A1 gene, works in a bidirectional manner to activate not only *CYP1A1* but also *CYP1A2* [25]. A similar chromosomal arrangement has also been reported for mouse *Cyp1a1* and *1a2* genes on chromosome 9. The XREC was eliminated from the *CYP1a1* and *1a2* genes in the mouse genome by homologous recombination. Subsequent studies with XREC-deficient mice confirmed that XREC is sufficient for simultaneous induction of the *Cyp1a1* and *Cyp1a2* genes in response to

TCDD [26]. In addition, a novel DNA element responsive to 3-MC (XRE2) was identified in the proximal *CYP1A2* promoter, which is similar to a consensus DNA-binding sequence recognized by the LBP-1 family [27].

The *CYP1B1* gene contains XREC approximately 1 kb upstream of its transcription start site and its promoter is similarly regulated by AhR as observed with the *CYP1A1* gene. For example, as observed with the *CYP1A1* promoter, the *CYP1B1* promoter recruits histone acetylase coactivators, p300 and NCoA2 after TCDD treatment. The ATPase-dependent nucleosome remodeling factor BRG-1 is recruited to the *CYP1A1* gene upon TCDD treatment for activation; this is also the case for the *CYP1B1* gene [28]. Epigenetic modifications are known to play a significant role in transcriptional regulation of genes. CpG islands have been identified in the enhancer and promoter regions of the *CYP1A1* and *1B1* genes, and alterations in the DNA methylation status of CpG islands were compared between *CYP1A1* and *1B1* genes in various types of cancer [29]. Both genes were induced by TCDD in MCF-7 cells but *CYP1B1* was not induced in HepG2 cells. The *CYP1B1* induction deficiency in HepG2 cells is ascribable to hypermethylation of its promoter; this affects some, but not all, of the relevant TCDD-induced changes that normally occur in the gene, such as recruitment of TBP and RNA polymerase II to the promoter [30].

10.2.4 Activation of CYP2 and CYP19 Genes

CYP2S1 is unusual for a non-*CYP1* family member in that it is inducible by TCDD and is expressed at high levels in epithelial tissues that are exposed to the environment. This suggests that it may be important in metabolic activation or deactivation of procarcinogens present in the environment. Induction of mouse *Cyp2s1* is mediated by a novel complex regulatory element consisting of three overlapping XREs [31]. In addition, it is inducible by hypoxia, and this induction is mediated in part by three overlapping HREs that are contained within the trimeric XRE sequence. *CYP2A8* in Syrian hamster and *Cyp2a5* in the mouse are also inducible by AhR agonists. By analyzing the 5′-flanking region of the *CYP2A8* gene, an XRE and a novel positive regulatory element (PREX) were determined. The factor binding to PREX was identified as NF2d9 (LBP-1a), which interacts with AhR/ARNT and enhances XRE-driven transcription of the *CyPZA8* gene [32]. In addition, a putative XRE was also identified in the *Cyp2a5* promoter [33].

The *Cyp19* gene can be activated by AhR in ovarian granulosa cells. In vitro reporter gene and in vivo ChIP assays revealed that AhR cooperates with orphan nuclear receptor Ad4BP/SF-1 to activate the *Cyp19* gene. An intrinsic function of AhR appears to be to adjust ovarian estradiol concentrations by regulating the *Cyp19* gene. DMBA treatment induced ovarian *Cyp19* expression regardless of estrus cycles in female mice. This aberrant induction of the *Cyp19* may be the mechanism responsible for the toxic effects of exogenous AhR ligands as endocrine disruptors [34]. Thus, several other *CYP* genes, in addition to *CYP1* genes, can be regulated by the AhR/ARNT heterodimer.

10.2.5 Repression of AhR-Mediated CYP Activation

AhR signaling can be down-regulated by at least two independent mechanisms: one is the negative feedback inhibition of AhR by the AhR repressor (AhRR) in the nucleus and the other is proteasome degradation of AhR in the cytoplasm. AhRR was originally identified as a TCDD-induced protein and inhibited AhR signaling [35]. Newly synthesized AhRR translocates into the nucleus and forms a heterodimer with ARNT, thereby competing with XRE binding of the AhR/ARNT heterodimer and recruiting corepressors such as ANKLA2, HDAC4, and HDAC5 (Fig. 10.1). The C-terminal repression domain of AhRR has three SUMOylation sites which are conserved across vertebrate species and all three sites should be SUMOylated for complete suppressive activity [21, 35]. The AhR protein is rapidly depleted in cells in vitro following exposure to

AhR ligands, most likely after target gene activation. AhR degradation was blocked by treating with the proteasome inhibitor MG-132. Because this degradation was inhibited by leptomycin B, which is a nuclear export inhibitor, it is likely that AhR degradation occurs in the cytoplasm [36]. However, AhR degradation may also occur in the nucleus [37]. Liganded AhR forms an E3 ubiquitin ligase complex with CUL4B, DDB1, TBL3, and Rbx1/Roc1 in the nucleus and facilitates the ubiquitylation of not only AhR but also ERα, ERβ, AR, and β-catenin. This stimulated ubiquitylation is a new AhR function, which may lead to a greater understanding of the diverse biological actions induced by endogenous and exogenous AhR agonists [38].

10.2.6 Ligand-Independent Activation of AhR and Nuclear Import

When different cell lines were grown in suspension culture, AhR spontaneously translocated into the nucleus and increased CYP1A1 or CYP1B1 mRNAs in the absence of exogenous AhR ligands [39]. Cell density influenced not only the intracellular localization of AhR but also the transcriptional activation of a reporter gene driven by the XRE sequence in HaCaT cells [40]. Nuclear accumulation of AhR under low cell density conditions is also caused by phosphorylation in the NES of AhR which inhibits nuclear export of AhR. The second messenger cAMP, an endogenous mediator of hormone and neurotransmitter signaling, has also been reported to activate AhR and lead to its nuclear translocation [41]. Omeprazole induces CYP1A1 expression in an AhR-dependent manner without directly binding to AhR [42]. This suggested that cell signaling may be involved in AhR activation by omeprazole. Recently, omeprazole was found to activate the human *CYP1A1* and *CYP1A2* promoters via AhR–ARNT binding sites [43]. Utilizing species differences in the activation of AhR by omeprazole, unique amino acid residues that are required for omeprazole activation have been determined within the ligand-binding pocket of LBD [44]. It remains to be determined in future investigations whether or not omeprazole activates AhR via cell signaling and/or ligand binding.

10.2.7 Evolutionary Aspects of the AhR/ARNT System

Because gene-cloning methods have become more accessible over the past decade, information regarding AhR diversity in vertebrates has rapidly expanded. AhR is an ancient protein that was present in most major groups of animals, including deuterostomes and the two major clades of protostome invertebrates: ecdysozoans and lophotrochozoans [45]. Deuterostomes and protostomes comprise the clade of bilaterian metazoans, whose most recent common ancestor lived approximately 570 million years ago (MYA). The original function of the AhR may have contributed to a developmental regulatory gene because ancestral AhR was involved in the development of sensory structures or neurons; however, it was insensitive to the toxicity of TCDD-like compounds in early metazoans and to some extent in invertebrate species such as *C. elegans* and *Drosophila melanogaster*.

In mammals, AhR participates not only in the development of the liver, ovary, cardiovascular, and immune systems but also in regulating xenobiotic-metabolizing enzymes [21, 22]. The adaptive function of AhR may have first evolved in early vertebrates. A jawless fish, the sea lamprey, is the earliest known example of a divergent vertebrate animal (approximately 450 MYA) and its AhR has a poor ability to bind TCDD, which is consistent with the lack of *CYP1A* induction in lampreys treated with AhR ligands. The earliest divergent animals that demonstrate TCDD binding ability and AhR-mediated *CYP1A* expression were jawed vertebrates such as cartilaginous and bony fishes [45]. These jawed vertebrates diverged from human lineage approximately more than 410 and 400 MYA, respectively. The *CYP1A* gene was cloned from several teleost species, and functional XRE and AhR-mediated *CYP1A* induction by TCDD has been observed. Thus, emergence of the AhR and CYP1A functions appears to have coincided with evolution of their ability to bind HAHs and PAHs, which suggests that the adaptive function of AhR may have been an evolutionary innovation for vertebrates [45]. Although AhR is an important component of cellular defenses against exogenous and endogenous

toxicants, it would be interesting to decipher why *CYP1* induction does not utilize orphan nuclear receptors, which participate in inducible expression of families 2–4 of the P450 genes, but utilizes a different bHLH-PAS family of AhR in the evolution of vertebrate species.

10.3 The PXR

PXR, NR1I2 is a member of the nuclear receptor subfamily which also includes constitutive active/androstane receptor (CAR) and vitamin D3 receptor (VDR). PXR is primarily expressed in liver, kidney, and gastrointestinal tract. PXR was first cloned from a mouse cDNA library based on its sequence homology to other known nuclear receptors and was activated by various CYP3A inducers such as pregnenolone-16α-carbonitrile (PCN) in 1998 [8]. Orthologs of mouse PXR have been cloned from a wide range of species: mammals (including humans), birds, and fish. Subsequently, PXR knock out and humanized PXR mice were utilized to confirm the *in vivo* roles of PXR in activating the *Cyp3a* genes [46–48]. Human PXR can be activated by diverse drugs and xenobiotics. In turn, liganded PXR activates numerous genes: the *CYP2B6, CYP2B9, CYP2C8, CYP2C9, CYP3A7, and CYP2C19* genes in addition to the *CYP3A4* gene. Human CYP3A and CYP2C enzymes metabolize the majority of therapeutic drugs. Through these findings, PXR was established as the most important nuclear receptor in drug metabolism and disposition.

10.3.1 Ligand-Activated Transcription Factor

1. Domain Structure of PXR

PXR shares common structural features that are characteristic of nuclear receptors [49]: a DNA binding domain (DBD), hinge and ligand-binding domain (LBD). Ligand-independent activation function 1 (AF-1) is shortened in PXR and its function has not yet been assigned. LBD contains the ligand-dependent activation function 2 (AF-2) at its C-terminal region. PXR forms a heterodimer with retinoid X receptor α (RXRα). Upon ligand binding, the AF2 helix undergoes conformational changes, enabling PXR/RXRα to recruit coactivators, such as those found in the p160/SRC family, and transcriptionally activates target genes. Binding of antagonists altered this AF-2 conformation to inactivate PXR. Crystal structures of the PXR LBD with or without ligands have revealed that the PXR ligand-binding pocket has the ability to conform and modify its volume and shape, depending on the ligand. In addition, structural studies of PXR LBD support the notion that PXR can exist as a homodimer and activate genes [50].

2. PXR Agonists and Antagonists

PXR is a highly promiscuous receptor that binds to a variety of chemically and structurally distinct drugs, xenobiotics and endobiotics. Human PXR agonists include statins (*e.g.,* lovastatin and SR12813), hyperforin, anticancer drugs (*e.g.,* tamoxifen and taxol), antibiotics (e.g., rifampicin), natural and synthetic steroids (e.g., 5β pregnane-3,20-dione and estradiol), imidazole antifungals (*e.g.,* clotrimazole), bile acids, dietary fat-soluble vitamins, and some pesticides (*e.g.,* pyributicarb). PXR agonists exert strong species-specific effects on the activation of PXR target genes. For example, PCN is an activator of rodent PXR, not human PXR [51], whereas rifampicin activates human PXR, but not rodent PXR [52]. Unlike a large number of agonists, only a few PXR antagonists have been identified. ET-743 was first reported as a human PXR antagonist [53]. Subsequently, polychlorinated biphenyls, camptothecin, ketoconazole, fluconazole, enilconazole, sulforaphane, HIV protease inhibitor A792611, and metformin have been reported. In particular, attempts have been made to use ketoconazole for therapeutic purposes. However, the doses used were not high enough to antagonize PXR [54]. Developing safer and more high-potency ketoconazole analogs will be needed for therapeutic purposes.

3. Ligand Activation of PXR

Mouse PXR translocated from the cytoplasm into the nucleus [55]. Mouse PXR was retained in the cytoplasm by forming a complex with heat shock protein 90 (Hsp90) and cochaperone CAR cytoplasmic retention protein (CCRP) [56]. Upon ligand binding, PXR dissociated from its chaperone complex and translocated into the nucleus. Conversely, human PXR always remained in the nucleus and associated with transcriptional corepressors such as nuclear receptor corepressor 1 (NCoR1) or NCoR2/SMRT [7, 57, 58]. NCoR1 and SMRT allowed PXR to recruit HDACs to repress its basal transactivation activity [58]. Liganded PXR underwent conformational changes that led to dissociation of corepressors followed by recruitment of coactivators, such as steroid receptor coactivator 1 (SRC-1) [7] or SRC-3 and by subsequent chromatin remodeling for transcriptional activation. Liganded PXR directly binds to a DNA response element within the promoter region of its target genes as a heterodimer with retinoid X receptor α (RXRα; Fig. 10.2). Other reported PXR co-regulators include p300/CBP, RIP140 [59], peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor gamma coactivator 1α (PGC-1α) [60], hepatocyte-enriched nuclear factor 4α (HNF4α) [61], and protein arginine methyltransferase 1 (PRMT1) [62].

4. Cell Signaling-Mediated Regulation of PXR

Hepatic drug-inducible P450 gene expression has been well connected with protein kinase signaling pathways. The cyclic AMP-dependent protein kinase (PKA) signaling effectively phosphorylated PXR both *in vivo* and *in vitro* and modulated its activity in a species-specific manner [63, 64]. In mouse hepatocytes, activation of PKA signaling increased PXR-mediated gene activation, while PKA repressed it in both human and rat hepatocytes. Protein kinase C (PKC) signaling also phosphorylated PXR and attenuated the transcriptional activity of PXR by increasing its interaction with NCoR and abolishing the ligand-dependent interaction with SRC-1 [57]. Lin *et al*. reported that cyclin-dependent kinase 2 (Cdk2) directly phosphorylated human PXR, most likely at residue serine 350. Activation of Cdk2 led to inhibition of PXR-mediated CYP3A4 expression [65]. Furthermore, a recent study has shown that p70 S6K, a downstream kinase in the PI3K/Akt signaling pathway, phosphorylated PXR and negatively regulated the transcriptional activity of PXR. p70 S6K appeared to phosphorylate threonine 57 of PXR to repress activity [66]. Thus, regulation of PXR activity by phosphorylation has come to light and should warrant further investigations.

10.3.2 Regulation of CYP Genes by PXR

1. *Cis*-Acting DNA Elements

PXR binds to the AGGTCA-like direct repeats DR-3, DR-4, or everted repeats ER-6 and ER-8. The human *CYP3A4* promoter contains a proximal ER-6 and a distal xenobiotic-responsive enhancer module (XREM) that consists of DR-3 and ER-6 [67, 68]. DR-3 type XREs are present in the proximal promoters of the rat *CYP3A23* and *CYP3A2* genes [8, 69]. In addition to these *CYP3A* promoters, the PXR has been shown to bind to DR-4 and ER-8 response elements within the *CYP2B* promoters [70, 71]. Since CAR also binds to these response elements, both PXR and CAR regulate the same genes in response to their activators [70].

2. Activation of *CYP2C* Genes by PXR

The human CYP2C subfamily consists of four members, CYP2C8, CYP2C9, CYP2C19, and CYP2C18. PXR response elements have been identified within their promoters. In the *CYP2C9* promoter, DR4 and DR5 were present and named CAR/PXR-RE. The CYP2C19 promoter also contains CAR/PXR-RE. The *CYP2C8* promoter includes two DR4s [72–74]. These elements were bound and activated by both PXR and CAR in gel shift and reporter assays, respectively. Thus,

human *CYP2C* genes can be regulated by PXR and/or CAR activators. PXR required HNF4α to fully activate the *CYP2C* promoter, which will be detailed in the section "Cross Talk".

3. Activation of *CYP3A* Genes by PXR

PXR is a master regulator for expression of the CYP3A enzyme that catalyzes the metabolism of more than 50 % of all clinically used drugs. Upon ligand binding followed by dissociation from corepressors such as NCoR1 and SMRT, the PXR-RXRα heterodimer binds to both the distal XREM and proximal ER6 within the human *CYP3A4* promoter. Subsequent to these bindings, DNA looping occurs to bring XREM and ER6 in close proximity to assemble a pre-initiation complex with RNA polymerase II (Fig. 10.2). In response to rifampicin treatment, the *CYP3A4* gene undergoes epigenetic modifications; the *CYP3A4* promoter recruits PRMT1 which directly interacts with PXR to methylate arginine 3 of histone H4 and activates transcription [62]. In addition to its gene levels, PXR can also be regulated at mRNA levels by miRNAs; miR-148 facilitated degradation of PXR mRNA and/or reduced translation to repress CYP3A4 expression [75]. The miR-27b directly repressed CYP3A4 mRNA [76]. PXR requires HNF4α to activate the *CYP3A4* promoter, which will be detailed in the section "Cross Talk".

10.3.3 The CYP7A Gene in Bile Acid Homeostasis

Bile acids are the end products of hepatic cholesterol catabolism and play essential roles in eliminating cholesterol from the body. However, pathophysiological accumulation of bile acids elicits cytotoxicity and can lead to cholestasis in livers. PXR plays a critical role in bile acid detoxification, by regulating bile acid biosynthesis, transport and metabolism. Studies in PXR knock out and humanized PXR mice revealed that PXR reduces secondary bile acid lithocholic acid (LCA)-induced liver toxicity [77]. PXR regulates expression of CYP7A1, the rate-limiting enzyme of bile acid synthesis. Activated PXR suppresses HNF4α-mediated *CYP7A1* activation by inhibiting PGC-1α [60]. LCA and its direct metabolite 3-keto-LCA are efficacious activators of both mouse and human PXR; thus, activating PXR can increase bile acid clearance by inducing CYP3A, bile acid transporters, organic anion-transporting polypeptide (OATP) 2, and multidrug resistance-associated protein 2 (MRP2) [48]. Collectively, PXR serves as a pathophysiological sensor of bile acids to maintain bile acid homeostasis both by decreasing bile acid synthesis and increasing metabolism and excretion.

10.3.4 PXR in Inflammation

Inflammation and infection reduced hepatic expression of drug-metabolizing CYP enzymes. Activation of nuclear factor-kappa B (NF-κB) by lipopolysaccharide or tumor necrosis factor α (TNFα) interfered with PXR/RXRα binding to the *CYP3A4* promoter, thus suppressing transcription and CYP3A enzyme activity [78]. In turn, exposures to PXR-activating xenobiotics such as insecticides and pesticides are known to adversely affect immune functions. However, PXR activators such as rifampicin have long been known to suppress humoral and cellular immunological responses in liver cells. Recent studies demonstrated that commonly used drugs activate PXR to inhibit NF-κB activity. Expressions of typical NF-κB target genes, such as cyclooxygenase-2 and TNFα, are substantially elevated in multiple tissues, particularly in small bowel inflammation in PXR knockout mice [79]. This elevation could be caused by loss of negative regulation of NF-κB activity by PXR activation. In addition, SUMOylation of PXR appeared to play an important role in repression of inflammatory responses. In response to inflammation, liganded PXR was SUMOylated by conjugating SUMO3 chains and SUMOylated PXR repressed expression of NF-κB target genes and immune responses [80]. Therefore, via PXR, drugs like rifampicin attenuate inflammation, while inflammation represses drug metabolism.

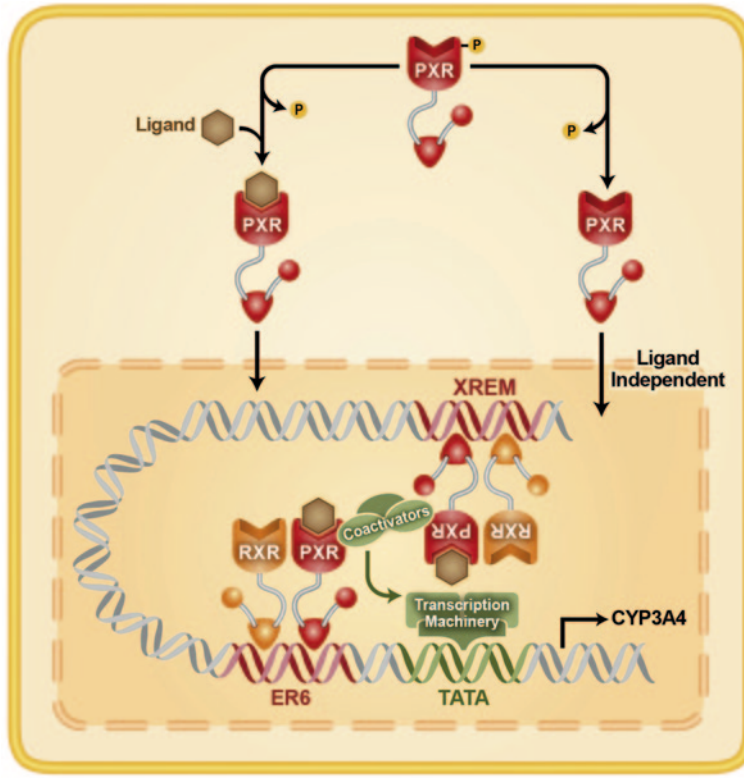


Fig. 10.2 A model for PXR-mediated regulation. PXR can potentially undergo various types of posttranslational modifications [171]. These include possible phosphorylation sites (such as Thr57, Thr248, Tyr249, Thr290, and Thr Ser 350) which studies suggest are of regulatory significances. In the case of Thr290, phosphorylated PXR is retained in the cytoplasm. Ligand-binding translocates nonphosphorylated PXR into the nucleus. PXR–RXR heterodimer then binds to the response elements (distal XREM and proximal ER6 that can work independently), which may alter chromatin structure for promoter activation. In addition, it is known that nonphosphorylated PXR is capable of undergoing ligand-independent nuclear translocation for gene activation. *PXR* pregnane X receptor, *RXR* retinoid X receptor. [172]

10.4 The CAR

The constitutive/active androstane receptor CAR, originally named MB67, was first cloned as a nuclear receptor that constitutively activates the retinoic acid response element in cell-based transfection assays [81]. Then, from 1998 to 1999, the function of CAR relative to the induction of *CRP* genes as a phenobarbital activated nuclear receptor was established [7, 82, 83]. Subsequently, the *in vivo* roles of CAR in induction were confirmed using CAR KO mice [84, 85]. One of the major interests of the past half century has been to define the molecular mechanism of phenobarbital induction. This mechanism is now delineated; phenobarbital antagonizes epidermal growth factor receptor signaling to indirectly activate CAR (Fig. 10.3). Readers are advised to refer to a recent review that is more oriented towards aspects of ligand activation [86].

10.4.1 PBREM and CAR

The quest to identify CAR began by looking for the phenobarbital responsive DNA sequence within

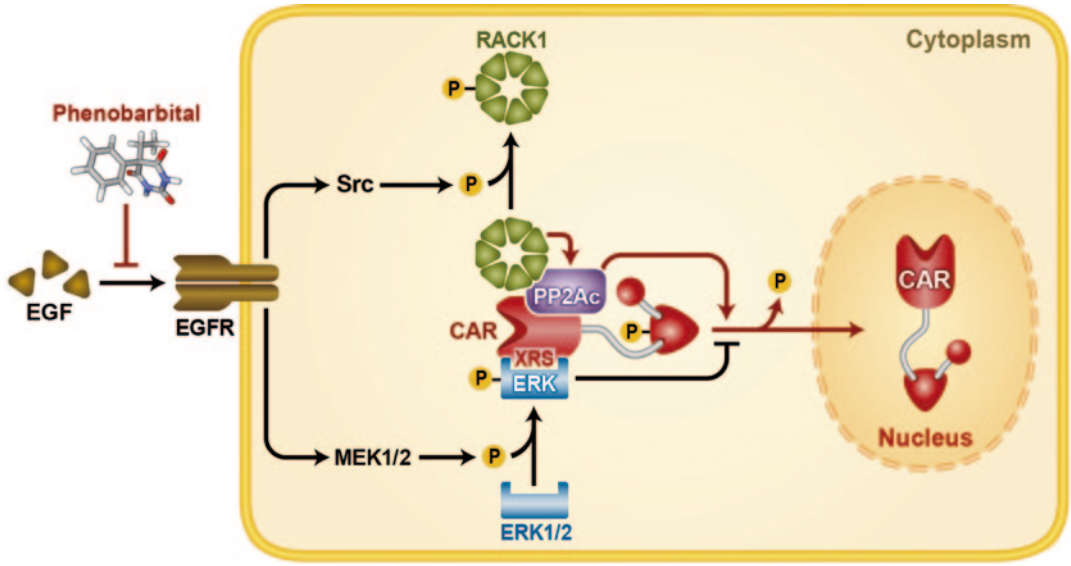


Fig. 10.3 A model for cell signaling-mediated mechanism of CAR activation. Phenobarbital (*PB*) directly binds to EGFR and antagonizes the EGF–EGFR signaling cascade to facilitate RACK1 dephosphorylation. In the presence of nonphosphorylated RACK1, PP2Ac dephosphorylates CAR in the cytoplasm. Nonphosphorylated CAR then translocates into the nucleus to activate target genes. A more detailed mechanism by which XRS-ERK1/2 regulates RACK1-PP2C to repress CAR dephosphorylation remains the key feature to be resolved in future investigations. *EGFR* epidermal growth factor receptor, *CAR* constitutive androstane receptor

the *CYP2B* promoters. Anderson and his coworkers first determined a phenobarbital responsive DNA sequence within the rat *CYP2B2* promoter, named PBRE [87]. This PBRE sequence was further minimized to the 51-bp phenobarbital responsive enhancer module (PBREM) within the mouse *Cyp2b10* promoter [88]. PBREM can be activated by a myriad of phenobarbital-type inducers and is conserved in *CYP2B* genes from mouse to human [88, 82]. PBREM or related DNA sequences are also present in the other *CYP* genes as well as in genes that encode transferases and transporters: *CYP1A, CYP2B, CYP2C, CYP3A, GST, UGT* and *SULT* [89, 90]. Negishi's laboratory identified CAR as a nuclear receptor that binds to the DR4 motifs within PBREM and activates it [6]. Utilizing an oligonucleotide as an affinity ligand, proteins were purified from liver nuclear extracts prepared from saline- or phenobarbital-treated mice. Western blot analysis revealed that nuclear receptors RXR and CAR increased their binding to DR4 motif after phenobarbital treatment. Subsequent gel-shift and reporter analyses confirmed that a RXR-CAR heterodimer binds to the DR4 motif and activates PBREM in cell-based reporter assays [6]. Neither phenobarbital nor the known potent ligand (1,4-bis[2- (3,5-dichloropyridyloxy)]benzene) (TCPOBOP) was able to activate the *Cyp2b10* gene in the livers of CAR KO mice [84, 85, 90]. Microarray analysis revealed CAR-dependent induction of CYP2B10, 3A11, 2D9, 2D10, 2J5, and 2F2 in PB-treated mouse liver [85]. In addition to mammal, the chicken xenobiotic receptor (CXR, homologue of CAR and PXR) activated phenobarbital response unit (PBRU) within the chicken *CYP2H* gene [91].

10.4.2 Structural Features of CAR

CAR, unlike other nuclear receptors that are activated by binding of a given agonist, is constitutively activated in cell-based assays. Adding a peptide to the C-terminus repressed this constitutive activity of mouse CAR [92]. In another study, mutation of Thr176 on α-helix 3 or Thr350 on α-helix 3 (AF2 domain) abolished the constitutive activity and conferred ligand activation capability to mouse CAR [93]. As to the mechanism, Thr176 formed a hydrogen bond with Thr350 in the mouse CAR model structure, which may constrain the AF2 domain to an active conformation. However, Thr176 is conserved but Thr350 is replaced with Met340 in human CAR. The X-ray structures of the ligand-binding domains of human and mouse CARs have been resolved [94]. The overall structures of CAR LBD are similar to those of other nuclear hormone receptors. In these CAR structures, α-helix 12 (AF2 helix) tightly packs with α-helix 3, thereby constraining CAR in the active conformation to interact with coactivators such as SRC1, TIF2 or RAC3 [95]. This conformation may be stabilized by hydrogen bond interactions between Lys194 (in human) or Lys205 (in mouse) with their C-terminal carboxyl group [94]. Androstanol, a reverse agonist, in the mouse CAR structure kinks the linker between α-helices 10 and 11 to relax α-helix 12 into the inactivating conformation [94].

10.4.3 Cell Signaling that Regulates CAR

CAR is constitutively activated in transformed cells such as HepG2 cells. This constitutive activity is suppressed in order to acquire *in vivo* responsiveness in organs such as liver. For this, CAR is retained in the cytoplasm [83]. Treatment with CAR activators translocates CAR from the cytoplasm into the nucleus for activation. CAR can be activated either directly or indirectly. Direct activation by ligands exhibits species differences with TCPOBOP and CITCO (6-(4-chlorophenyl)-imidazo[2,1-b] [1,3] thiazole-5-carbaldehyde O-(3,4-dichlorobenzyl)oxime) preferentially activating mouse and human CAR, respectively [96, 97]. On the other hand, phenobarbital, an indirect activator, can equally activate mouse, rat, and human CAR. This cross species activation indicates that the cell signaling-mediated regulatory mechanism should be conserved in mouse as well as humans.

1. Dephosphorylation of Threonine 38

Involvement of cell signaling in CAR activation was first suggested by the finding that okadaic acid, a protein phosphatase inhibitor, repressed phenobarbital-induced nuclear CAR accumulation and increase of CYP2B10 mRNA in mouse primary hepatocytes [83, 98]. The CAR residue that is dephosphorylated after phenobarbital treatment is Thr38 in human CAR and Thr48 in mouse CAR and the protein phosphatase that dephosphorylates this site is protein phosphatase 2A (PP2A) [99]. Hereafter, Thr38 will be used to describe phosphorylation for both human and mouse CAR for practical purpose. A phosphorylated peptide antibody (αP-T38) was utilized to detect phosphorylated CAR at Thr38 in mouse primary hepatocytes. Phosphorylated CAR is retained in the cytoplasm in mouse hepatocytes. Phenobarbital treatment triggered dephosphorylation and resultant nonphosphorylated CAR translocated into the nucleus [99, 100]. The YFP-tagged CAR Thr38Ala (nonphospho-mimicking) mutant, directly expressed in the mouse livers, spontaneously translocated into the nucleus before treatment, while the phospho-mimicking Thr38Asp mutant was retained in the cytoplasm even after phenobarbital treatment [99]. In reporter and gel shift assays, the Thr38Asp mutant neither bound to PBREM nor activated it [99]. Thus, phosphorylation of the single Thr38 site both inactivates *trans-activity* of CAR and retains it in the cytoplasm. Dephosphorylation of Thr38 is the underlying mechanism that activates CAR. This mechanism of CAR activation is conserved, as a recent report just confirmed dephos-

phorylation of human CAR in human primary hepatocytes after phenobarbital treatment [101].

2. Protein Phosphatase 2A and RACK1

Since okadaic acid preferentially strongly inhibits PP2A over other protein phosphatases, repression of phenobarbital-induced nuclear CAR accumulation finger indicated PP2A [83, 98]. In *in vitro* dephosphorylation assays using recombinant CAR phosphorylated at Thr38 as a substrate, PP2A was not able to dephosphorylate Thr38. However, adding receptor for activated kinase C 1 (RACK1) enabled PP2A to dephosphorylate Thr38 [102]. Thus, PP2A was the enzyme that dephosphorylates Thr38, in which RACK1 functions as the regulatory subunit that activates the core enzyme. Knock down of either the PP2A catalytic subunit or RACK1 by siRNAs abolished phenobarbital-induced Thr38 dephosphorylation as well as increased CYP2B10 mRNA [102]. RACK1 can be phosphorylated at Tyr52; only nonphosphorylated RACK1 enabled PP2A to dephosphorylate Thr38 in *in vitro* assays [102]. If phenobarbital elicits a signal to dephosphorylate Tyr52, RACK1 can be the regulatory mediator between phenobarbital and CAR activation.

3. EGFR as the Phenobarbital Receptor

Endogenous stimuli such as growth hormones and insulin have long been known to repress phenobarbital induction of P450 genes. It has also been known for a long time that phenobarbital treatment antagonizes membrane signaling mediated by the epidermal growth factor receptor (EGFR) and insulin receptor. Bauer et al. were the first to demonstrate that growth factor or EGF represses CAR-mediated activation of the PBREM reporter gene in rat primary hepatocytes [103]. Given this link between EGF and CAR activation, Negishi's laboratory defined EGFR as the phenobarbital binding site through which phenobarbital initiates the signal to dephosphorylate Tyr52 of RACK1 for CAR activation [102]. *In vitro* binding assays utilizing either direct isothermal titration calorimetry or indirect binding competition between phenobarbital and EGF confirmed that phenobarbital binds to EGFR with K_d values around 10 μM [102]. Treatment with phenobarbital within the range of these K_d values repressed EGF-activated phosphorylation of EGFR in mouse primary hepatocytes. Concomitant with this repression, Tyr52 of RACK1 was dephosphorylated. The resultant nonphosphorylated RACK1 enabled PP2A to dephosphorylate CAR for activation [102]. Thus, the underlying mechanism for phenobarbital induction proceeds by the following steps: (1) phenobarbital binding to EGFR, (2) dephosphorylation of RACK1, (3) dephosphorylation of CAR by PP2A-RACK1, and (4) nuclear translocation of nonphosphorylated CAR. As to how general this mechanism is, two questions should be answered in future studies: whether or not other indirect CAR activators utilize this EGFR-RACK1-PP2A mechanism to activate CAR and how CAR ligands such as TCPOBOP and CITCO activate CAR. While these ligands promote CAR binding to PBREM and activate it, as observed with phenobarbital, as long as CAR is phosphorylated they are unable to do so [99].

10.4.4 XRS, an Intramolecular Peptide Signal Peptide of CAR

Upon EGF activation, EGFR triggers at least two signals; Src kinase pathway is one and MEK–ERK pathway is another. Inactivation of the MEK–ERK signal in a growth hormone releasing hormone knockout mouse resulted in the repression of CYP2B in liver [104]. The MEK–ERK pathway was, in fact, the first to be associated with CAR activation [105]. EGF treatment repressed TCPOBOP-induced nuclear CAR accumulation in mouse primary hepatocytes, while inhibition of MEK by U0126 spontaneously translocated CAR into the nucleus and activated the *Cyp2b10* gene [105]. Subsequently, it was found that U0126 treatment dephosphorylates Thr38 of CAR [100]. In this dephosphorylation, a leucine-rich peptide (^{313}LXXLXXL^{319}) near

the C-terminus of CAR engaged as the intramolecular signal peptide to transduce MEK–ERK signaling onto CAR dephosphorylation. This peptide, called xenobiotic response signal (XRS), was first characterized as the peptide motif that regulates nuclear translocation of CAR in mouse liver [106]. XRS bound to active ERK and dissociated inactive ERK when this signaling was attenuated by U0126, resulting in dephosphorylation of Thr38 [100]. Thus, by antagonizing EGFR, phenobarbital elicits at least two different signals; one that is directly transduced to CAR via XRS and another that dephosphorylates RACK1 to activate PP2A. The molecular mechanism which integrates these two signals to converge onto CAR for dephosphorylation must be defined in future investigations.

10.4.5 Other Cell Signaling and Signal Molecules

1. AMPK Signaling

Wolf and his associates first developed HepG2-derived WGA cells in which phenobarbital treatment induced CYP2B6 mRNA and suggested that AMP-activated protein kinase (AMPK) may mediate this activation [107]. Meyer's laboratory followed up on the AMPK scenario and continued to establish it as a signal mechanism for phenobarbital induction. Although phenobarbital-induced AMPK activation and CYP2H1 mRNA increase occurred in chicken primary hepatocytes or LMH cells, it was not shown whether or not AMPK activated chicken nuclear receptor CXR after phenobarbital treatment [108]. Studies utilizing liver specific AMPK subunits α1/α2 KO mice demonstrated that basal expression of CYP2B10 mRNA was greatly increased by 100-fold in the livers of KO mice compared with that in wild-type livers. As a result, phenobarbital-induced increases of this mRNA were severely diminished to only a two- to threefold increase in KO livers compared with 200- to 300-fold in wild-type livers [109]. Moreover, phenobarbital treatment normally translocated CAR from the cytoplasm to the nucleus in AMPKα1/α2 KO primary hepatocytes. Thus, these studies did not directly connect AMPK signaling with CAR for phenobarbital induction, although AMPK may still regulate basal expression of CYP2B10 mRNA. Studies utilizing AMPK activators (e.g., AICAR) or inhibitors (e.g., 8-bromo-AMP) resulted in confusion and provided no consensus as to whether or not and how phenobarbital utilizes AMPK to activate CAR [108, 110]. Metformin is a drug widely used to treat type 2 diabetes patients. Metformin treatment alone activated AMPK kinase but neither nuclear translocated CAR nor induced CYP2B6 mRNA in human primary hepatocytes. Furthermore, metformin co-repressed phenobarbital- or CTICO-induced nuclear translocation and increased CYP2B mRNA in human primary hepatocytes [101]. However, this study presented no direct evidence that metformin repressed nuclear CAR translocation via AMPK activation. Thus, the AMPK scenario for phenobarbital induction remains elusive and may not be conserved across species.

2. Glucocorticoid Signaling

Phenobarbital treatment induced CYP2B1/2 mRNA only weakly in rat hepatocytes in the absence of glucocorticoid. A functional glucocorticoid response element was present in both rat and mouse *CYP2B* promoters [111]. However, phenobarbital treatment induced CYP2B mRNA in the livers of glucocorticoid receptor (GR) KO mice [112], while dexamethasone treatment induced this mRNA in those of CAR KO mice [111, 113]. Thus, CAR does not require GR to activate the *CYP2B* promoter; these two nuclear receptors independently regulate the *CYP2B* promoter. GR has been suggested to bind to the -4477/-4410 region of human *CAR* promoter and activate it in human primary hepatocytes [114, 115]. However, this GR-mediated activation was not observed in rat primary hepatocytes [116]. The modulator roles of GR on CAR expression appear to be complex and not fully understood and may not be conserved across species.

3. Chaperones, Co-Chaperones and Proteasome Signals

CAR forms a complex with a cochaperon cytoplasmic CAR retention protein (CCRP/DNAJC7) and HSP90 in the cytoplasm of HepG2 cells and is co-localized with tubulin in the cytoplasm of mouse liver cells [117]. TCPOBOP treatment recruited HSP70 to this CAR-CCRP complex and facilitated ubiquitination of CCRP. Ubiquitinated CCRP appeared to degrade, thereby releasing CAR for nuclear translocation [118]. Proteasomal inhibition by MG132 repressed phenobarbital-induced nuclear CAR accumulation and CYP2B6 mRNA elevation in human primary hepatocytes [119].

10.4.6 Regulations in the Nucleus

1. Chromatin Remodeling

Co-treatment with TCPOBOP and okadaic acid synergized induction of CYP2B6 mRNA in mouse CAR-expressing HepG2 cells [120]. This synergistic activation of the *CYP2B6* promoter was regulated by two distinct DNA sequences, a distal PBREM (−1733/−1683) and a proximal $OARE_{KI}$ (−236/−217) within the promoter [120, 121]. Two response factors, cohesin protein SMC1 and early growth response 1 (EGR1) were shown to bind to the $OARE_{KI}$. In response to protein kinase C signaling, EGR1 binds to $OARE_{KI}$ and loops the CAR-bound PBREM towards the $OARE_{KI}$, thereby synergizing activation of the CYP2B6 promoter by TCPOBOP [122]. SMC1 binding may stabilize this looping structure of the promoter, as this kind of function was recently suggested for cohesin [123]. In a study of Inoue et al., HNF4 α constitutively bound to the OARE during synergistic activation. On the other hand, another study revealed that liver-enriched HNF4 α and C/EBPα bound to both distal enhancers PBREM and XREM (−8597/−8495) and proximal promoter in order to fully activate the *CYP2B6* promoter in human primary hepatocytes [124].

Med25 is one of the mediator proteins and constitutively binds to the *CYP2C9* promoter in HepG2 cells as well as induces CYP2C9 mRNA in human primary hepatocytes [125]. Med25 binding appeared to loop the CAR-binding site toward the proximal promoter, thereby facilitating recruitment of RNA polymerase II to the promoter. Thus, CAR-mediated activation of the *CYP2B6* promoter appears to involve chromatin remodeling.

2. p38 MAPK and CaMK

Ligand activation of CAR resulted in an effective induction of CYP2B6 in human primary hepatocytes but not in HepG2 cells. This effectiveness correlated with high levels of phosphorylated p38 MAPK in hepatocytes; treatment with p38 MAPK activator restored the effective induction in HepG2 cells [126]. Thus, ligand binding alone does not appear to be sufficient for CAR to *trans*-activate its target genes. Intriguingly, CAR required p38 MAPK in the activation of only one set of genes including *CYP2B6, CYP2A7,* and *CYP2C9,* but not *CYP3A4* and *UGT1A1* genes. Treatment with a Ca^{2+}-calmodulin-dependent protein kinase (CaMK) inhibitor KN62 did not affect TCPOBOP-induced nuclear CAR accumulation in mouse primary hepatocytes, but repressed the activation of *Cyp2b10* gene [127]. Similar to the CaMK inhibitor, PPAR ligands (Wy-14643 and fibrates) and peripheral benzodiazepine receptor ligand (PK11195) induced nuclear CAR accumulation but did not activate the *CYP2B* genes [128, 129]. These observations suggest that additional nuclear signaling is essential to regulate CAR properly.

10.5 Other NRs and Cross Talk

In addition to AHR, CAR and PXR, other nuclear receptors, both constitutively active and ligand-activated ones, are known to regulate P450 expression. These nuclear receptors utilize not only the mechanism of direct transcriptional regulation but also cross talk with AhR, CAR, and PXR.

10.5.1 The HNF4α

HNF4 α (NR2A1) is a liver-enriched nuclear receptor that plays essential roles in liver development and function. A number of *CYP* genes are also repressed the liver of liver-specific HNF4 α KO mice. Utilizing other gene knockdown technologies, a recombinant adenovirus expressing antisense RNA was used to infect human primary hepatocytes [130]. In the resultant HNF4 α knocked down hepatocytes, mRNA levels of CYP3A4, CYP3A5, and CYP2A6 were greatly reduced and those of CYP2B6, CYP2C9, and CYP2D6 were moderately reduced. On the other hand, CYP2E1 mRNA levels remained constant. A recombinant adenovirus expressing HNF4 α siRNA infected human primary hepatocytes confirmed that the overall changes in CYP mRNA levels were similar to those obtained with antisense RNA [131]. In addition, CYP1A2, CYP2C8 and CYP2C19 mRNAs reduced their levels, while CYP1A1 and CYP2J2 mRNA levels remained constant. In addition to *CYP* genes, transferase and transporter genes (e.g., *UGT1A1, SULT2A1, ABCB11* and *OCT1*) were repressed in HNF4 α knocked down hepatocytes [131]. Thus, HNF4 α appears to regulate the basal expression of these genes involved in drug metabolism and disposition. However, CAR and PXR mRNA levels were also reduced in HNF4α knocked down hepatocytes, thus suggesting the possibility that HNF4α also regulates those *CYP* genes indirectly via CAR and/or PXR. Analysis of 20 human liver samples demonstrated that HNF4 α mRNA levels correlate with those of CAR and PXR as well as with *CYP* genes [132].

1. The *CYP2C* Genes

There are four human CYP2C enzymes; CYP2C8, CYP2C9, CYP2C18, and CYP2C19, among which CYP2C9 and CYP2C19 play critical roles in the metabolism of therapeutics. CYP2C9 expression levels are higher than those of CYP2C19 in human livers and this difference may result from preferential regulation of *CYP2C9* by HNF4α [133]. Two identical DR1 motifs were characterized in the proximal promoter regions of the *CYP2C9* and *CYP2C19* genes. However, co-expressed HNF4 α transactivated the *CYP2C9* promoter, but not *CYP2C19,* in human hepatocarcinoma FLC7 cells. Moreover, ChIP assays demonstrated that HNF4α bound to the *CYP2C9* promoter but not to the *CYP2C19* promoter in human liver samples. On the other hand, there is a report that HNF4α transactivates *CYP2C19* through these DR1 motifs in both reporter and gel shift assays [134]. At present, the reason for the differential regulation between *CYP2C9* and *CYP2C19* remains unclear. The *CYP2C8* promoter also contains the DR1 motif and was activated by co-expression of HNF4 α [73].

2. The *CYP3A* Genes

Both the rat *CYP3A2* and *CYP3A1*/*CYP3A23* genes contain HNF4 α-binding motifs in their proximal promoters and were activated by HNF4α in co-transfection assays [135, 136]. HNF4α also regulated basal expression of mouse *Cyp3a* genes in the liver; CYP3A11/13/16 mRNAs were not detected in the liver of HNF4 α-deficient mice [61]. Moreover, a DR1 motif was characterized as a functional HNF4 α-binding site in the distal region (−1580/−1568) of the *Cyp3a11* promoter [137]. This HNF4 α-mediated *Cyp3a11* activation was suppressed in mouse livers via the sterol-responsive transcription factor SREBP-2, which inhibited PGC1 α binding to HNF4α on the promoter [137]. The two different HNF4α-binding motifs have been identified in the constitutive liver enhancer module of *CYP3A4*, CLEM4 (−10.5/−11.4 Kbp) and the *CYP3A4* enhancer module called XREM (−7.2/−7.8 Kbp) [61, 138]. HNF4 α synergistically activated PXR- and CAR-mediated transcription of the *CYP3A4* gene via XREM [61].

3. Other *CYP* Genes: *CYP2A6* and *CYP2D6*

The *CYP2A6* gene was directly regulated by HNF4α; a DR1 motif as well as an Oct-1 or C/EBP α binding motif were identified in the proximal promoter [139]. Results obtained by reporter assays in HepG2 cells and mouse livers

demonstrated that HNF42 α cooperates with these two factors to activate the *CYP2A6* promoter. Studies by Jover et al. [130] and Kamiyama et al. [131] have demonstrated that HNF4 α is involved in the basal expression of *CYP2D6* in human hepatocytes. This is consistent with the previous finding that the proximal *CYP2D6* promoter (up to −392 bp) was transactivated by co-expressed HNF4 α in COS-7 cells [140]. Thus, HNF4 α is involved in both basal and xenobiotic-responsive expressions of a number of *CYP* genes in liver in cooperation with or without other transcription factors.

10.5.2 The PPARα

PPAR α (NR1C1) is highly expressed in the livers of rodents, and to lesser extent humans, and plays a crucial role in hepatic lipid metabolism. PPAR α, activated by hypolipidemic fibrates, a variety of fatty acids and their derivatives, regulates *CYP4A* genes. Since CYP4A enzymes catalyze ω and ω-1 oxidation of fatty acids, their induction may constitute a part of the regulatory mechanism in lipid homeostasis. In addition, CYP2B was induced by fibrates in rat livers and primary hepatocytes [141, 142]. However, since fibrates can also activate mouse CAR in cell-based reporter assays [143], it remains elusive as to whether it is PPAR α or CAR that directly activates *CYP2B* genes in response to fibrates. Alternatively, fibrates could induce CAR through PPARα to activate *CYP2B* genes as indicated by the observation that fibrate treatment increased CAR mRNA and protein as well as CYP2B10 mRNA in rat primary hepatocytes [144]. Other studies with human cells suggested that PPAR α indirectly regulates the *CYP1A1* gene by either up- or down-regulation through AHR expression after fibrate treatment [145, 146].

CYP2Cs were also regulated by PPAR α in rat livers. Treatment of rats with the synthetic PPAR α ligand, WY-14,643 or gemfibrozil, decreased CYP2C11 in males and CYP2C12 in females [147]. CYP2C7 was repressed in the liver of both sexes [148]. With regard to the *CYP3A4* gene, PPAR α directly activated its transcription [149, 150]. SNP analysis of healthy human liver bank samples identified SNP rs4253728 in the *PPAR α* gene as associated with decreased atorvastatin 2-hydroxylation activity which is catalyzed by CYP3A4. Moreover, functional PPAR α binding motifs were determined in the distal *CYP3A4* promoter by multiple binding and reporter assays.

10.5.3 The LXR

Liver X receptor (LXR, NR1H) includes two isoforms. LXR α is primarily expressed in liver, intestine and macrophages, while LXRβ is ubiquitously expressed. LXRs can be activated by oxysterols such as 4β-hydroxycholesterol, 24(*S*)-hydroxycholesterol (24-HC) and 24(*S*),25-epoxycholesterol. Synthetic agonists such as GW3965 and T0901317 also activate LXRs. LXR–RXR heterodimer binds to a DR4 motif to activate its target genes. Target genes include *CYP7A1* and those involved with lipid homeostasis, such as *SREBP1*, *ABCA1, ABCG5* and *ABCG8*.

10.5.4 PXR or CAR Cross Talk

1. With LXR

Yoshinari's laboratory has defined a unique mechanism by which LXRα either activates or represses the human *CYP3A4* gene in human primary hepatocytes [151]. LXRα binds to known PXR-binding motifs dNR1 and eNR3A4 within the distal promoter termed XREM to activate it. This activation was greatly attenuated by siRNA-mediated LXR α knocked down in HepaRG cells. As expected, by sharing the same binding motifs, LXR α and PXR cross talk to regulate the *CYP3A4* gene. The ability of rifampicin, a PXR agonist, to activate the *CYP3A4* gene was weakened when human primary hepatocytes or HepaRG cells were co-treated with LXR α agonists. In addition, rifampicin treatment was more effective in inducing *CYP3A4* mRNA than an LXR α / PXR dual agonist T0901317, although T0901317 is a

stronger PXR agonist than rifampicin. These results suggest that a given compound's ability to induce CYP3A4 in human hepatocytes does not necessarily reflect its ability to activate PXR in cell-based reporter assays.

24(*S*),25-Epoxycholesterol treatment increased *CYP3A* mRNA levels in rat primary hepatocytes [152]. However, studies with primary hepatocytes from LXR KO or PXR KO mice showed that PXR, but not LXR, regulates this induction [152]. In human hepatocytes 24(*S*),25-epoxycholesterol did not increase *CYP3A4* mRNA levels [153].

Cross talk also occurs with CAR. Increases in *CYP2B6* mRNA levels in HepaRG cells after CITCO treatment were reduced by co-treatment with the LXRα agonist GW3965 [151]. Cross talk was also confirmed in mouse livers in vivo. Mice that lack both LXRα and LXRβ show increased basal levels of *Cyp2b10* and *Cyp3a11* mRNA in their livers [154]. On the other hand, induction of *Cyp2b10* and *Cyp3a11* mRNA by TCPOBOP treatment was attenuated in the livers of mice that overexpressed a dominant active form of LXRα [154]. In ChIP assays, LXRα competed with CAR for binding to the *Cyp2b10* promoter, thereby repressing induction. Another study with LXRα KO mice demonstrated that LXRα regulates *Cyp2b10* and *Cyp3a11* genes differentially in response to diets, when these mice are fed standard or cholesterol-containing food [155].

2. With AHR

LXRα directly regulated *CYP1A1* and *CYP1A2* genes [156, 157]. In response to the LXRα agonist T0901317, LXRα *trans*-activated the *CYP1A1* promoter in cell-based reporter assays in HepG2 cells and bound the -446/-607 region in ChIP assays [156]. A DR4-type motif was found within this region, to which LXRα bound in gel shift assays [156]. In addition, LXRα appeared to activate both human *CYP1A1* and *CYP1A2* simultaneously [157]. The human *CYP1A1* and *CYP1A2* genes are organized in a head-to-head orientation on chromosome 15 by sharing a common ~23-kb promoter region. Araki et al. [157] have demonstrated that two ER8-type motifs that overlap with the DR4-tye motif act as LXRα-responsive elements for the transcription of both *CYP1A1* and *CYP1A2* genes.

3. With VDR

Vitamin D receptor (VDR, NR1I1) is a comember with CAR and PXR of the NR1I subfamily and is highly expressed in intestines. In the liver, nonparenchymal cells but not hepatocytes express VDR. VDR is critical for bile acid metabolism in the intestine. Lithocholic acid (LCA), a secondary bile acid, activated the expression of VDR target genes in gastrointestinal tissues. In response to drugs that activated CAR or PXR, they cross talked with VDR to regulate *CYP3A* and *CYP24A1* genes.

CYP3A genes.Vitamin D3 (VD3) treatment induced CYP3A in Caco-2 cells [158, 159] and activated human *CYP3A4* or rat *CYP3A23* promoter in human intestine-derived LS180 cells [160]. siRNA knock-down of VDR attenuated LCA-enhanced activation of the *CYP3A4* reporter as well as VDR binding to the promoter in LS174T cells [161]. Oral LCA administration (100 mg/kg/day for 3 days) increased CYP3A protein levels in the intestines but not livers of mice [161]. Adenoviral expression of VDR did not confer mice with LCA-induced CYP3A expression in their livers [161]. Chronic treatment with drugs that activate PXR or CAR can cause metabolic bone disease in patients [162, 163]. Since CYP3A4 metabolizes active D_3 to inactive it, prolonged activation of the *CYP3A4* gene has been implicated for a cause of this side effect [164].

CYP24A gene. Vitamin D3 binds to VDR on the vitamin D3 response element (VDRE), replacing a corepressor with a coactivator for the *CYP24A1* promoter. This is a feedback mechanism against an adverse increase of active VD_3. PXR was suggested to bind to VDRE and activate it and the *CYP24A1* gene, thereby becoming a risk factor for metabolic bone diseases caused by chronic treatment with rifampicin [165]. However, this finding was challenged by another study which claimed that PXR neither binds to, nor activates, the *CYP24A1* promoter

[166]. A third study concluded that PXR binds VDRE, but this binding is negligible compared to VDR-VDRE binding in gel shift assays, and furthermore that PXR by itself does not activate VDRE [167]. However, rifampicin treatment repressed activation of the *CYP24A1* gene by active D_3. As to the mechanism of this repression, rifampicin-activated PXR binds to a VDR/corepressor SMRT/VDRE on the promoter, thereby locking the SMRT onto the promoter and not allowing it to be activated. Similarly, CAR also locked SMRT and repressed the *CYP24A1* gene. Thus, in response to their activating drugs, both PXR and CAR cross talk with VDR to repress the *CYP24A1* gene. In addition to CYP3A4, the Na/Pi co-transporter but not the *CYP24A1* gene may be the target of drugs that cause metabolic bone diseases [168].

10.6 Perspectives

The P450 enzymes within subfamilies 1, 2, and 3 are known by their roles in drug metabolism. Further research to define the molecular mechanisms of nuclear receptor-mediated induction should be continued to fully understand human susceptibility and prevention of drug treatment or environmental exposures. However, the physiological roles of these P450 enzymes have only recently come to light, such as that of CYP3A4 in vitamin D_3 metabolism [169]. In addition, CYP3A KO mice were utilized to demonstrate that CYP3A also exerts physiological roles in regulating levels of cholesterol and bile acids in vivo [170]. Since CYP3A converts cholesterol into its metabolites, the lack of CYP3A results in abnormal cholesterol metabolism which feeds back to induce related P450 enzymes, thereby increasing bile acid levels. Thus, the physiological functions of nuclear receptor-regulated so-called drug-metabolizing P450s, in particular CYP2B, should be further defined to advance this research field. AhR is also involved in the normal development and homeostasis of multiple physiological processes. To this end, endogenous ligands and/or cellular stimuli that activate nuclear receptors to regulate various physiologies must be identified.

Tremendous advances in our understanding of the regulatory mechanism no longer allow us to simply view nuclear receptors as ligand-activated transcription factors that bind to their response DNA sequences within a gene for activation. More than expected 10-years ago, cell signaling is critically involved in nuclear receptor-mediated regulation. Both CAR and PXR can be activated by cell signaling in the absence of ligands. Moreover, cell signaling may be their primary regulator and may not enable ligands to override the regulation to activate nuclear receptors. On the other hand, cell signaling confers nuclear receptors with their functional specificity as well as diversity, by regulating them at various steps such as intracellular localization and degradation, chromatin-based mechanism, selective recruitment of co-regulators and epigenetic modifications. In addition, multiple nuclear receptors co-regulate a given *CYP* gene. Future investigations must define the molecular mechanisms that regulate each of these steps, which warrant the identification of cell signaling molecules that cross talk with drugs and xenobiotics. P450 induction research should lead to new directions and to comprehend the biological functions of P450s and the roles of nuclear receptors in regulating their functions, thereby providing us with mechanistic insights into understanding human susceptibility and prevention to drug treatments and environmental exposures.

Acknowledgments We thank Mack Sobhany at the National Institute of Environmental Health Sciences for editing the chapter. This work was supported by the Intramural Research Program of the National Institute of Environmental Health Sciences, NIH (Z01ES1005-01).

References

1. Remmer H, Merker HJ (1963) Drug-induced changes in the liver endoplasmic reticulum: association with drug-metabolizing enzymes. Science 142:1657–1658
2. Omura T, Sato R (1962) A new cytochrome in liver microsomes. J Biol Chem 237:1375–1376
3. Cooper DV, Levin SS, Narashimhulu S, Rosenthal O, Estabrook RW (1965) Photochemical action spectrum of the terminal oxidase of mixed function oxidase systems. Science 147:400–402

4. Greenlee WF, Poland A (1979) Nuclear uptake of 2,3,7,8-tetrachlorodibenzo-p-dioxin in C57BL/6J and DBA/2J mice. Role of the hepatic cytosol receptor protein. J Biol Chem 254:9814–9821
5. Okey AB, Bondy GP, Mason ME, Kahl GF, Eisen HJ, Guenthner TM, Nebert DW (1979) Regulatory gene product of the Ah locus. Characterization of the cytosolic inducer-receptor complex and evidence for its nuclear translocation. J Biol Chem 254:11636–1164
6. Honkakoski P, Zelko I, Sueyoshi T, Negishi M (1998) The nuclear orphan receptor CAR-retinoid X receptor heterodimer activates the phenobarbital-responsive enhancer module of the *CYP2B* gene. Mol Cell Biol 18:5652–5658
7. Kliewer SA, Moore JT, Wade L, Staudinger JL, Watson MA, Jones SA, McKee DD, Oliver BB, Willson TM, Zetterstrom RH, Perlmann T, Lehmann JM (1998) An orphan nuclear receptor activated by pregnanes defines a novel steroid signaling pathway. Cell 92:73–82
8. Omura T (1999) Forty years of cytochrome P450. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 266:690–698
9. McIntosh BE, Hogenesch JB, Bradfield CA (2010) Mammalian Per-Arnt-Sim proteins in environmental adaptation. Annu Rev Physiol 72:625–645
10. Rendric S, Guengerich FP (2012) Contributions of human enzymes in carcinogen metabolism. Chem Res Toxicol 25:1316–1383
11. Nebert DW, Dalton TP (2006) The role of cytochrome P450 enzymes in endogenous signalling pathways and environmental carcinogenesis. Nat Rev Cancer 6:947–960
12. Poland A, Knutson JC (1982) 2,3,7,8-tetrachlorodibenzo-*p*-dioxin and related halogenated aromatic hydrocarbons: examination of the mechanism of toxicity. Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol 22:517–554
13. Ma Q (2012) Overview of AhR functional domains and the classical AhR signaling pathway: induction of drug metabolizing enzymes. In: Pohjanvirta R (ed) The AH receptor in biology and toxicology. Willey, New York, pp 35–45
14. DeGroot D, He G, Fraccalvieri D, Bonati L, Pandini A, Denison MS (2012) AhR ligands: promiscuity in binding and diversity in response. In: Pohjanvirta R (ed) The AH receptor in biology and toxicology. Willey, New York, pp 63–79
15. Beedanagari SR, Bebenek I, Bui P, Hankinson O (2009) Resveratrol inhibits dioxin-induced expression of human CYP1A1 and CYP1B1 by inhibiting recruitment of the aryl hydrocarbon receptor complex and RNA polymerase II to the regulatory regions of the corresponding genes. Toxicol Sci 110:61–67
16. Zhao B, Degroot DE, Hayashi A, He G, Denison MS (2010) CH223191 is a ligand-selective antagonist of the Ah (Dioxin) receptor. Toxicol Sci 117:393–403
17. Boitano AE, Wang J, Romeo R, Bouchez LC, Parker AE, Sutton SE, Walker JR, Flaveny CA, Perdew GH, Denison MS, Schultz PG, Cooke MP (2010) Aryl hydrocarbon receptor antagonists promote the expansion of human hematopoietic stem cells. Science 329:1345–1348
18. Soshilov A, Denison MS (2011) Ligand displaces heat shock protein 90 from overlapping binding sites within the aryl hydrocarbon receptor ligand-binding domain. J Biol Chem 286:35275–35282
19. Kawajiri K, Ikuta T (2004) Regulation of nucleocytoplasmic transport of the aryl hydrocarbon receptor. J Health Sci 50:215–219
20. Bunger MK, Moran SM, Glover E, Thomae TL, Lahvis GP, Lin BC, Bradfield CA (2003) Resistance to 2,3,7,8-tetrachlorodibenzo-*p*-dioxin toxicity and abnormal liver development in mice carrying a mutation in the nuclear localization sequence of the aryl hydrocarbon receptor. J Biol Chem 278:17767–17774
21. Fujii-Kuriyama Y, Kawajiri K (2010) Molecular mechanisms of the physiological functions of the aryl hydrocarbon (dioxin) receptor, a multifunctional regulator that senses and responds to environmental stimuli. Proc Jpn Acad Ser B 86:40–52
22. Beischlag TV, Luis Morales J, Hollingshead BD, Perdew GH (2008) The aryl hydrocarbon receptor complex and the control of gene expression. Crit Rev Eukaryot Gene Expr 18:207–250
23. Hankinson O (2012) The AhR/ARNT dimer and transcriptional coactivators. In: Pohjanvirta R (ed) The AH receptor in biology and toxicology. Willey, New York, pp 93–100
24. Fritsche E, Schäfer C, Calles C, Bernsmann T, Bernshausen T, Wurm M, Hübenthal U, Cline JE, Hajimiragha H, Schroeder P, Klotz LO, Rannug A, Fürst P, Hanenberg H, Abel J, Krutmann J (2007) Lightening up the UV response by identification of the arylhydrocarbon receptor as a cytoplasmatic target for ultraviolet B radiation. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 104:8851–8856
25. Ueda R, Iketaki H, Nagata K, Kimura S, Gonzalez FJ, Kusano K, Yoshimura T, Yamazoe Y (2006) A common regulatory region functions bidirectionally in transcriptional activation of the human CYP1A1 and CYP1A2 genes. Mol Pharmacol 69:1924–1930
26. Nukaya M, Moran S, Bradfield CA (2009) The role of the dioxin-responsive element cluster between the Cyp1a1 and Cyp1a2 loci in aryl hydrocarbon receptor biology. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 106:4923–4928
27. Sogawa K, Numayama-Tsuruta K, Takahashi T, Matsushita N, Miura C, Nikawa J, Gotoh O, Kikuchi Y, Fujii-Kuriyama Y (2004) A novel induction mechanism of the rat CYP1A2 gene mediated by Ah receptor-Arnt heterodimer. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 318:746–755
28. Taylor RT, Wang F, Hsu EL, Hankinson O (2009) Roles of coactivator proteins in dioxin induction of CYP1A1 and CYP1B1 in human breast cancer cells. Toxicol Sci 107:1–8
29. Habano W, Gamo T, Sugai T, Otsuka K, Wakabayashi G, Ozawa S (2009) CYP1B1, but not CYP1A1, is downregulated by promoter methylation in colorectal cancers. Int J Oncol 34:1085–1091

30. Beedanagari SR, Taylor RT, Bui P, Wang F, Nickerson DW, Hankinson O (2010) Role of epigenetic mechanisms in differential regulation of the dioxin-inducible human CYP1A1 and CYP1B1 genes. Mol Pharmacol 78:608–616
31. Rivera SP, Wang F, Saarikoski ST, Taylor RT, Chapman B, Zhang R, Hankinson O (2007) A novel promoter element containing multiple overlapping xenobiotic and hypoxia response elements mediates induction of cytochrome P4502S1 by both dioxin and hypoxia. J Biol Chem 282:10881–10893
32. Kurose K, Tohkin M, Hasegawa R (2005) Transcription factor NF2d9 (LBP-1a) interacts with the positive regulatory element for the xenobiotic responsive element. Biochim Biophys Acta 1727:141–144
33. Arpiainen S, Raffalli-Mathieu F, Lang MA, Pelkonen O, Hakkola J (2005) Regulation of the Cyp2a5 gene involves an aryl hydrocarbon receptor-dependent pathway. Mol Pharmacol 67:1325–1333
34. Baba T, Mimura J, Nakamura N, Harada N, Yamamoto M, Morohashi K, Fujii-Kuriyama Y (2005) Intrinsic function of the aryl hydrocarbon (dioxin) receptor as a key factor in female reproduction. Mol Cell Biol 25:10040–10051
35. Fujii-Kuriyama Y, Kawajiri K (2012) Regulation of AhR activity by the AhR repressor (AhRR). In: Pohjanvirta R (ed) The AH receptor in biology and toxicology. Willey, New York, pp 101–108
36. Davarinos N, Pollenz RS (1999) Aryl hydrocarbon receptor imported into nucleus following ligand binding is rapidly degraded via the cytoplasmic proteasome following nuclear export. J Biol Chem 274:28704–28715
37. Lee MJ, Peet DJ, Whitelaw M (2003) Defining the role of XAP2 in stabilization of the dioxin receptor. J Biol Chem 278:35878–35888
38. Ohtake F, Kato S (2012) The E3 ubiquitin ligase activity of transcription factor AhR permits non-genomic regulation of biological pathways. In: Pohjanvirta R (ed) The AH receptor in biology and toxicology. Willey, New York, pp 143–156
39. Cho YC, Zheng W, Jefcoate CR (2004) Disruption of cell-cell contact maximally but transiently activates AhR-mediated transcription in 10T1/2 fibroblast. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 199:220–238
40. Ikuta T, Kobayashi Y, Kawajiri, K (2004) Cell density regulates intracellular localization of aryl hydrocarbon receptor. J Biol Chem 279:19209–19216
41. Oesch-Bartlomowicz B, Huelster A, Wiss O, Antoniou-Lipfert P, Dietrich C, Arand M, Weiss C, Bockamp E, Oesch F (2005) Aryl hydrocarbon receptor activation by cAMP vs. dioxin: divergent signaling pathway. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 102:9218–9223
42. Backlund M, Ingelman-Sundberg M (2005) Regulation of aryl hydrocarbon receptor signal transduction by protein tyrosine kinases. Regulation of aryl hydrocarbon receptor signal transduction by protein tyrosine kinases. Cell Signal 17:39–48
43. Yoshinari K, Ueda R, Kusano K, Yoshimura T, Nagata K, Yamazoe Y (2008) Omeprazole transactivates human CYP1A1 and CYP1A2 expression through the common regulatory region containing multiple xenobiotic-responsive elements. Biochem Pharmacol 76:139–145
44. Shiizaki K, Ohsako S, Kawanishi M, Yagi T (2014) Identification of amino acid residues in the ligand-binding domain of the aryl hydrocarbon receptor causing the species-specific response to omeprazole: possible determinants for binding putative endogenous ligands. Mol Pharmacol 85:279–289
45. Hahn ME, Karchner SI (2012) Structural and functional diversification of AhRs during metazoan evolution. In: Pohjanvirta R (ed) The AH receptor in biology and toxicology. Willey, New York, pp 389–403
46. Xie W, Barwick JL, Downes M, Blumberg B, Simon CM, Nelson MC, Neuschwander-Tetri BA, Brunt EM, Guzelian PS, Evans RM (2000) Humanized xenobiotic response in mice expressing nuclear receptor SXR. Nature 406:435–439
47. Staudinger JL, Goodwin B, Jones SA, Hawkins-Brown D, MacKenzie KI, LaTour A, Liu Y, Klaassen CD, Brown KK, Reinhard J, Willson TM, Koller BH, Kliewer SA (2001) The nuclear receptor PXR is a lithocholic acid sensor that protects against liver toxicity. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 98:3369–3374
48. Ma X, Shah Y, Cheung C, Guo GL, Feigenbaum L, Krausz KW, Idle, JR, Gonzalez FJ (2007) The Pregnane X receptor gene-humanized mouse: a model for investigating drug-drug interactions mediated by cytochromes P450 3A. Drug Metab Dispos 35:194–200
49. Timist YE, Negishi M, (2007) CAR and PXR: the xenobiotic-sensing receptors. Steroids 72:231–246
50. Noble SM, Carnahan VE, Moore LB, Luntz T, Wang H, Ittoop OR, Stimmel JB, Davis-Searles PR, Watkins RE, Wisely GB, LeCluyse E, Tripathy A, McDonnell DP, Redinbo MR (2006) Human PXR forms a tryptophan zipper-mediated homodimer. Biochemistry 45:8579–8589
51. Bertilsson G, Heidrich J, Svensson K, Asman M, Jendeberg L, Sydow-Backman M, Ohlsson R, Postlind H, Blomquist P, Berkenstam A (1998) Identification of a human nuclear receptor defines a new signaling pathway for CYP3A induction. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 95:12208–12213
52. Lehmann JM, McKee DD, Watson MA, Willson TM, Moore JT, Kliewer SA (1998) The human orphan nuclear receptor PXR is activated by compounds that regulate CYP3A4 gene expression and cause drug interactions. J Clin Invest 102:1016–1023
53. Synold TW, Dussault I, Forman BM (2001) The orphan nuclear receptor SXR coordinately regulates drug metabolism and efflux. Nat Med 7:584–590
54. Fuchs I, Hafner-Blumenstiel V, Markert C, Burhenne J, Weiss J, Haefeli WE, Mikus G (2013) Effect of the CYP3A inhibitor ketoconazole on the PXR-mediated induction of CYP3A activity. Eur J Clin Pharmacol 69:507–513

55. Kawana K, Ikuta, T, Kobayashi, Y, Gotoh, O, Takeda, K, Kawajiri, K (2003) Molecular mechanism of nuclear translocation of an orphan nuclear receptor, SXR. Mol Pharmacol 63:524–531
56. Squires EJ, Sueyoshi T, Negishi M (2004) Cytoplasmic localization of pregnane X receptor and ligand-dependent nuclear translocation in mouse liver. J Biol Chem 279:49307–49314
57. Ding X, Staudinger JL (2005) Repression of PXR-mediated induction of hepatic CYP3A gene expression by protein kinase C. Biochem Pharmacol 69:867–873
58. Johnson DR, Li CW, Chen LY, Ghosh JC, Chen JD (2006) Regulation and binding of pregnane X receptor by nuclear receptor corepressor silencing mediator of retinoid and thyroid hormone receptors (SMRT). Mol Pharmacol 69:99–108
59. Masuyama H, Hiramatsu Y, Mizutani Y, Inoshita H, Kudo T (2001) The expression of pregnane X receptor and its target gene, cytochrome P450 3A1, in perinatal mouse. Mol Cell Endocrinol 172:47–56
60. Bhalla S, Ozalp C, Fang S, Xiang L, Kemper JK (2004) Ligand-activated pregnane X receptor interferes with HNF-4 signaling by targeting a common coactivator PGC-1α. Functional implications in hepatic cholesterol and glucose metabolism. J Biol Chem 279:45139–45147
61. Tirona RG, Lee W, Leake BF, Lan LB, Cline CB, Lamba V, Parviz F, Duncan SA, Inoue Y, Gonzalez FJ, Schuetz EG, Kim RB (2003) The orphan nuclear receptor HNF4alpha determines PXR- and CAR-mediated xenobiotic induction of CYP3A4. Nat Med 9:220–224
62. Xie Y, Ke S, Ouyang N, He J, Xie W, Bedford MT, Tian Y (2009) Epigenetic regulation of transcriptional activity of pregnane X receptor by protein arginine methyltransferase 1. J Biol Chem 284:9199–9205
63. Ding X, Staudinger JL (2005) Induction of drug metabolism by forskolin: the role of the pregnane X receptor and the protein kinase a signal transduction pathway. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 312:849–856
64. Lichti-Kaiser K, Xu C, Staudinger JL (2009) Cyclic AMP-dependent protein kinase signaling modulates pregnane x receptor activity in a species-specific manner. J Biol Chem 284:6639–6649
65. Lin W, Wu J, Dong H, Bouck D, Zeng FY, Chen T (2008) Cyclin-dependent kinase 2 negatively regulates human pregnane X receptor-mediated CYP3A4 gene expression in HepG2 liver carcinoma cells. J Biol Chem 283:30650–30657
66. Pondugula SR, Brimer-Cline C, Wu J, Schuetz EG, Tyagi RK, Chen T (2009) A phosphomimetic mutation at threonine-57 abolishes transactivation activity and alters nuclear localization pattern of human pregnane x receptor. Drug Metab Dispos 37:719–730
67. Goodwin B, Redinbo MR, Kliewer SA (2002) Regulation of cyp3a gene transcription by the pregnane x receptor. Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol 42:1–23
68. Kliewer SA, Goodwin B, Willson TM (2002) The nuclear pregnane X receptor: a key regulator of xenobiotic metabolism. Endocr Rev 23:687–702
69. Blumberg B, Sabbagh W Jr, Juguilon H, Bolado J Jr, van Meter CM, Ong ES, Evans RM (1998) SXR, a novel steroid and xenobiotic-sensing nuclear receptor. Genes Dev 12:3195–3205
70. Xie W, Barwick JL, Simon CM, Pierce AM, Safe S, Blumberg B, Guzelian PS, Evans RM (2000) Reciprocal activation of xenobiotic response genes by nuclear receptors SXR/PXR and CAR. Genes Dev 14:3014–3023
71. Goodwin B, Moore LB, Stoltz CM, McKee DD, Kliewer SA (2001) Regulation of the human CYP2B6 gene by the nuclear pregnane X receptor. Mol Pharmacol 60:427–431
72. Ferguson SS, LeCluyse EL, Negishi M, Goldstein JA (2002) Regulation of human CYP2C9 by the constitutive androstane receptor: discovery of a new distal binding site. Mol Pharmacol 62:737–746
73. Ferguson SS, Chen Y, LeCluyse EL, Negishi M, Goldstein JA (2005) Human CYP2C8 is transcriptionally regulated by the nuclear receptors constitutive androstane receptor, pregnane X receptor, glucocorticoid receptor, and hepatic nuclear factor 4alpha. Mol Pharmacol 68:747–757
74. Chen Y, Ferguson SS, Negishi M, Goldstein JA (2003) Identification of constitutive androstane receptor and glucocorticoid receptor binding sites in the CYP2C19 promoter. Mol Pharmacol 64:316–324
75. Takagi S, Nakajima M, Mohri T, Yokoi T (2008) Post-transcriptional regulation of human pregnane X receptor by micro-RNA affects the expression of cytochrome P450 3A4. J Biol Chem 283:9674–9680
76. Pan YZ, Gao W, Yu AM (2009) MicroRNAs regulate CYP3A4 expression via direct and indirect targeting. Drug Metab Dispos 10:2112–2117
77. Xie W, Radominska-Pandya A, Shi Y, Simon CM, Nelson MC, Ong ES, Waxman DJ, Evans RM (2001) An essential role for nuclear receptors SXR/PXR in detoxification of cholestatic bile acids. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 98:3375–3380
78. Gu X, Ke S, Liu D, Sheng T, Thomas PE, Rabson AB, Gallo MA, Xie W, Tian Y (2006) Role of NF-kappaB in regulation of PXR-mediated gene expression: a mechanism for the suppression of cytochrome P-450 3A4 by proinflammatory agents. J Biol Chem 281:17882–17889
79. Zhou C, Tabb MM, Nelson EL, Grün F, Verma S, Sadatrafiei A, Lin M, Mallick S, Forman BM, Thummel KE, Blumberg B (2006) Mutual repression between steroid and xenobiotic receptor and NF-kappaB signaling pathways links xenobiotic metabolism and inflammation. Clin Invest 116:2280–2289
80. Hu G, Xu C, Staudinger JL (2010) Pregnane X receptor is SUMOylated to repress the inflammatory response. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 335:342–350
81. Baes M, Gulick T, Choi HS, Martinoli MG, Simha D, Moore DD (1994) A new orphan member of the nuclear hormone receptor superfamily that interacts with a subset of retinoic acid response elements. Mol Cell Biol 14:1544–1552

82. Sueyoshi T, Kawamoto T, Zelko I, Honkakoski P, Negishi M (1999) The repressed nuclear receptor CAR responds to phenobarbital in activating the human CYP2B6 gene. J Biol Chem 274:6043–6046
83. Kawamoto T, Sueyoshi T, Zelko I, Moore R, Washburn K, Negishi M (1999) Phenobarbital-responsive nuclear translocation of the receptor CAR in induction of the CYP2B gene. Mol Cell Biol 19:6318–6322
84. Wei P, Zhang J, Egan-Hafley M, Liang S, Moore DD (2000) The nuclear receptor CAR mediates specific xenobiotic induction of drug metabolism. Nature 407:920–923
85. Ueda A, Hamadeh HK, Webb HK, Yamamoto Y, Sueyoshi T, Afshari CA, Lehmann JM, Negishi M (2002) Diverse roles of the nuclear orphan receptor CAR in regulating hepatic genes in response to phenobarbital. Mol Pharmacol 61:1–6
86. Molnár F, Küblbeck J, Jyrkkärinne J, Prantner V, Honkakoski P (2013) An update on the constitutive androstane receptor (CAR). Drug Metabol Drug Interact 28:79–93
87. Trottier E, Belzil A, Stoltz C, Anderson A (1995) Localization of a phenobarbital-responsive element (PBRE) in the 5′-flanking region of the rat CYP2B2 gene. Gene 158:263–268
88. Honkakoski P, Moore R, Washburn KA, Negishi M (1998) Activation by diverse xenochemicals of the 51-base pair phenobarbital-responsive enhancer module in the CYP2B10 gene. Mol Pharmacol 53:597–601
89. Sueyoshi T, Negishi M (2001) Phenobarbital response elements of cytochrome P450 genes and nuclear receptors. Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol 41:123–143
90. Maglich JM, Stoltz CM, Goodwin B, Hawkins-Brown D, Moore JT, Kliewer SA (2002) Nuclear pregnane x receptor and constitutive androstane receptor regulate overlapping but distinct sets of genes involved in xenobiotic detoxification. Mol Pharmacol 62:638–646
91. Handschin C, Podvinec M, Meyer UA (2000) CXR, a chicken xenobiotic-sensing orphan nuclear receptor, is related to both mammalian pregnane X receptor (PXR) and constitutive androstane receptor (CAR). Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 97:10769–10774
92. Dussault I, Lin M, Hollister K, Fan M, Termini J, Sherman MA, Forman BM (2002) A structural model of the constitutive androstane receptor defines novel interactions that mediate ligand-independent activity. Mol Cell Biol 22:5270–5280
93. Ueda A, Matsui K, Yamamoto Y, Pedersen LC, Sueyoshi T, Negishi M (2005) Thr176 regulates the activity of the mouse nuclear receptor CAR and is conserved in the NR1I subfamily members PXR and VDR. Biochem J 388:623–630
94. Shan L, Vincent J, Brunzelle JS, Dussault I, Lin M, Ianculescu I, Sherman MA, Forman BM, Fernandez EJ (2004) Structure of the murine constitutive androstane receptor complexed to androstenol: a molecular basis for inverse agonism. Mol Cell 16:907–917
95. Frank C, Molnár F, Matilainen M, Lempiäinen H, Carlberg C (2004) Agonist-dependent and agonist-independent transactivations of the human constitutive androstane receptor are modulated by specific amino acid pairs. J Biol Chem 279:33558–33566
96. Tzameli I, Pissios P, Schuetz EG, Moore DD (2000) The xenobiotic compound 1,4-bis[2-(3,5-dichloropyridyloxy)]benzene is an agonist ligand for the nuclear receptor CAR. Mol Cell Biol 20:2951–2958
97. Maglich JM, Parks DJ, Moore LB, Collins JL, Goodwin B, Billin AN, Stoltz CA, Kliewer SA, Lambert MH, Willson TM, Moore JT (2003) Identification of a novel human constitutive androstane receptor (CAR) agonist and its use in the identification of CAR target genes. J Biol Chem 278:17277–17283
98. Honkakoski P, Negishi M (1998) Protein serine/threonine phosphatase inhibitors suppress phenobarbital-induced Cyp2b10 gene transcription in mouse primary hepatocytes. Biochem J 330:889–895
99. Mutoh S, Osabe M, Inoue K, Moore R, Pedersen L, Perera L, Rebolloso Y, Sueyoshi T, Negishi M (2009) Dephosphorylation of threonine 38 is required for nuclear translocation and activation of human xenobiotic receptor CAR (NR1I3). J Biol Chem 284:34785–34792
100. Osabe M, Negishi M (2011) Active ERK1/2 protein interacts with the phosphorylated nuclear constitutive active/androstane receptor (CAR; NR1I3), repressing dephosphorylation and sequestering CAR in the cytoplasm. J Biol Chem 286:35763–35769
101. Yang H, Garzel B, Heyward S, Moeller T, Shapiro P, Wang H (2014) Metformin represses drug-induced expression of CYP2B6 by modulating the constitutive androstane receptor signaling. Mol Pharmacol 85:249–260
102. Mutoh S, Sobhany M, Moore R, Perera L, Pedersen L, Sueyoshi T, Negishi M (2013) Phenobarbital indirectly activates the constitutive active androstane receptor (CAR) by inhibition of epidermal growth factor receptor signaling. Sci Signal 6:ra31
103. Bauer D., Wolfram N, Kahl GF, Hirsch-Ernst KI (2004) Transcriptional regulation of CYP2B1 induction in primary rat hepatocyte cultures: repression by epidermal growth factor is mediated via a distal enhancer region. Mol Pharmacol 65:172–180
104. Sun LY, Spong A, Swindell WR, Fang Y, Hill C, Huber JA, Boehm JD, Westbrook R, Salvatori R, Bartke A (2013) Growth hormone-releasing hormone disruption extends lifespan and regulates response to caloric restriction in mice. Elife 2:e01098
105. Koike C, Moore R, Negishi M (2007) Extracellular signal-regulated kinase is an endogenous signal retaining the nuclear constitutive active/androstane receptor (CAR) in the cytoplasm of mouse primary hepatocytes. Mol Pharmacol 71:1217–1221
106. Zelko I, Sueyoshi T, Kawamoto T, Moore R, Negishi M (2001) The peptide near the C terminus regulates receptor CAR nuclear translocation induced by xenochemicals in mouse liver. Mol Cell Biol 21:2838–2846

107. Rencurel F, Stenhouse A, Hawley SA, Friedberg T, Hardie DG, Sutherland C, Wolf CR (2005) AMP-activated protein kinase mediates phenobarbital induction of CYP2B gene expression in hepatocytes and a newly derived human hepatoma cell line. J Biol Chem 280:4367–4373
108. Blättler SM, Rencurel F, Kaufmann MR, Meyer UA (2007) In the regulation of cytochrome P450 genes, phenobarbital targets LKB1 for necessary activation of AMP-activated protein kinase. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 104:1045–1050
109. Rencurel F, Foretz M, Kaufmann MR, Stroka D, Looser R, Leclerc I, da Silva Xavier G, Rutter GA, Viollet B, Meyer UA (2006) Stimulation of AMP-activated protein kinase is essential for the induction of drug metabolizing enzymes by phenobarbital in human and mouse liver. Mol Pharmacol 70:1925–1934
110. Kanno Y, Inoue Y, Inouye Y (2010) 5-aminoimidazole-4-carboxamide-1-beta-ribofuranoside (AICAR) prevents nuclear translocation of constitutive androstane receptor by AMP-activated protein kinase (AMPK) independent manner. J Toxicol Sci 35:571–576
111. Audet-Walsh E, Lachaud AA, Anderson A (2008) The CYP2B2 5′ flank contains a complex glucocorticoid response unit. Biochem Pharmacol 76:1298–1306
112. Schuetz EG, Schmid W, Schutz G, Brimer C, Yasuda K, Kamataki T, Bornheim L, Myles K, Cole TJ (2000) The glucocorticoid receptor is essential for induction of cytochrome P-4502B by steroids but not for drug or steroid induction of CYP3A or P-450 reductase in mouse liver. Drug Metab Dispos 28:268–278
113. Wei P, Zhang J, Dowhan DH, Han Y, Moore DD (2002) Specific and overlapping functions of the nuclear hormone receptors CAR and PXR in xenobiotic response. Pharmacogenomics J 2:117–126
114. Pascussi JM, Gerbal-Chaloin S, Fabre JM, Maurel P, Vilarem MJ (2000) Dexamethasone enhances constitutive androstane receptor expression in human hepatocytes: consequences on cytochrome P450 gene regulation. Mol Pharmacol 58:1441–1450
115. Pascussi JM, Busson-Le Coniat M, Maurel P, Vilarem MJ (2003) Transcriptional analysis of the orphan nuclear receptor constitutive androstane receptor (NR1I3) gene promoter: identification of a distal glucocorticoid response element. Mol Endocrinol 17:42–55
116. Kanno Y, Miyama Y, Ando M, Inouye Y (2010) Dependence on the microtubule network and 90-kDa heat shock protein of phenobarbital-induced nuclear translocation of the rat constitutive androstane receptor. Mol Pharmacol 77:311–316
117. Kobayashi K, Sueyoshi T, Inoue K, Moore R, Negishi M (2003) Cytoplasmic accumulation of the nuclear receptor CAR by a tetratricopeptide repeat protein in HepG2 cells. Mol Pharmacol 64:1069–1075
118. Timsit YE, Negishi M (2014) Coordinated regulation of nuclear receptor CAR by CCRP/DNAJC7, Hsp70 and the ubiquitin proteasome system. PLoS One 9:e96092
119. Chen T, Laurenzana EM, Coslo DM, Chen F, Omiecinski CJ (2014) Proteasomal interaction as a critical activity modulator of the human constitutive androstane receptor. Biochem J 458:95–107
120. Swales K, Kakizaki S, Yamamoto Y, Inoue K, Kobayashi K, Negishi M (2005) Novel CAR-mediated mechanism for synergistic activation of two distinct elements within the human cytochrome P450 2B6 gene in HepG2 cells. J Biol Chem 280:3458–3466
121. Inoue K, Negishi M (2008) Nuclear receptor CAR requires early growth response 1 to activate the human cytochrome P450 2B6 gene. J Biol Chem 283:10425–10432
122. Inoue K, Negishi M (2009) Early growth response 1 loops the CYP2B6 promoter for synergistic activation by the distal and proximal nuclear receptors CAR and HNF4alpha. FEBS Lett 583:2126–2130
123. Darrow EM, Chadwick BP (2013) Boosting transcription by transcription: enhancer-associated transcripts. Chromosome Res 21:713–724
124. Benet M, Lahoz A, Guzmán C, Castell JV, Jover R (2010) CCAAT/enhancer-binding protein alpha (C/EBPalpha) and hepatocyte nuclear factor 4alpha (HNF4alpha) synergistically cooperate with constitutive androstane receptor to transactivate the human cytochrome P450 2B6 (CYP2B6) gene: application to the development of a metabolically competent human hepatic cell model. J Biol Chem 285:28457–28471
125. Rana R, Surapureddi S, Kam W, Ferguson S, Goldstein JA (2011) Med25 is required for RNA polymerase II recruitment to specific promoters, thus regulating xenobiotic and lipid metabolism in human liver. Mol Cell Biol 31:466–481
126. Saito K, Moore R, Negishi M (2013) p38 mitogen-activated protein kinase regulates nuclear receptor CAR that activates the CYP2B6 gene. Drug Metab Dispos 41:1170–1173
127. Yamamoto Y, Kawamoto T, Negishi M (2003) The role of the nuclear receptor CAR as a coordinate regulator of hepatic gene expression in defense against chemical toxicity. Arch Biochem Biophys 409:207–211
128. Guo D, Sarkar J, Suino-Powell K, Xu Y, Matsumoto K, Jia Y, Yu S, Khare S, Haldar K, Rao MS, Foreman JE, Monga SP, Peters JM, Xu HE, Reddy JK (2007) Induction of nuclear translocation of constitutive androstane receptor by peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor alpha synthetic ligands in mouse liver. J Biol Chem 282:36766–36776
129. Li L, Chen T, Stanton JD, Sueyoshi T, Negishi M, Wang H (2008) The peripheral benzodiazepine receptor ligand 1-(2-chlorophenyl-methylpropyl)-3-isoquinoline-carboxamide is a novel antagonist of human constitutive androstane receptor. Mol Pharmacol 74:443–453

130. Jover R, Bort R, Gomez-Lechon MJ, Castell JV (2001) Cytochrome P450 regulation by hepatocyte nuclear factor 4 in human hepatocytes: a study using adenovirus-mediated antisense targeting. Hepatology 33:668–675
131. Kamiyama Y, Matsubara T, Yoshinari K, Nagata K, Kamimura H, Yamazoe Y (2007) Role of human hepatocyte nuclear factor 4alpha in the expression of drug-metabolizing enzymes and transporters in human hepatocytes assessed by use of small interfering RNA. Drug Metab Pharmacokinet 22:287–298
132. Wortham M, Czerwinski M, He L, Parkinson A, Wan YJ (2007) Expression of constitutive androstane receptor, hepatic nuclear factor 4 alpha, and P450 oxidoreductase genes determines interindividual variability in basal expression and activity of a broad scope of xenobiotic metabolism genes in the human liver. Drug Metab Dispos 35:1700–1710
133. Kawashima S, Kobayashi K, Takama K, Higuchi T, Furihata T, Hosokawa M, Chiba K (2006) Involvement of hepatocyte nuclear factor 4alpha in the different expression level between CYP2C9 and CYP2C19 in the human liver. Drug Metab Dispos 34:1012–1018
134. Chen Y, Kissling G, Negishi M, Goldstein JA (2005) The nuclear receptors constitutive androstane receptor and pregnane X receptor cross-talk with hepatic nuclear factor 4alpha to synergistically activate the human CYP2C9 promoter. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 314:1125–1133
135. Miyata M, Nagata K, Yamazoe Y, Kato R (1995) Transcriptional elements directing a liver-specific expression of P450/6 beta A (CYP3A2) gene-encoding testosterone 6 beta-hydroxylase. Arch Biochem Biophys 318:71–79
136. Ogino M, Nagata K, Miyata M, Yamazoe Y (1999) Hepatocyte nuclear factor 4-mediated activation of rat CYP3A1 gene and its modes of modulation by apolipoprotein AI regulatory protein I and v-ErbA-related protein 3. Arch Biochem Biophys 362:32–37
137. Inoue S, Yoshinari K, Sugawara M, Yamazoe Y (2011) Activated sterol regulatory element-binding protein-2 suppresses hepatocyte nuclear factor-4-mediated Cyp3a11 expression in mouse liver. Mol Pharmacol 79:148–156
138. Matsumura K, Saito T, Takahashi Y, Ozeki T, Kiyotani K, Fujieda M, Yamazaki H, Kunitoh H, Kamataki T (2004) Identification of a novel polymorphic enhancer of the human CYP3A4 gene. Mol Pharmacol 65:326–334
139. Pitarque M, Rodriguez-Antona C, Oscarson M, Ingelman-Sundberg M (2005) Transcriptional regulation of the human CYP2A6 gene. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 313:814–822
140. Cairns W, Smith CA, McLaren AW, Wolf CR (1996) Characterization of the human cytochrome P4502D6 promoter. A potential role for antagonistic interactions between members of the nuclear receptor family. J Biol Chem 271:25269–25276
141. Wortelboer HM, de Kruif CA, van Iersel AA, Falke HE, Noordhoek J, Blaauboer BJ (1991) Comparison of cytochrome P450 isoenzyme profiles in rat liver and hepatocyte cultures. The effects of model inducers on apoproteins and biotransformation activities. Biochem Pharmacol 42:381–390
142. Zangar RC, Woodcroft KJ, Kocarek TA, Novak RF (1995) Xenobiotic-enhanced expression of cytochrome P450 2E1 and 2B1/2B2 in primary cultured rat hepatocytes. Drug Metab Dispos 23:681–687
143. Makinen J, Reinisalo M, Niemi K, Viitala P, Jyrkkarinne J, Chung H, Pelkonen O, Honkakoski P (2003) Dual action of oestrogens on the mouse constitutive androstane receptor. Biochem J 376:465–472
144. Saito K, Kobayashi K, Mizuno Y, Fukuchi Y, Furihata T, Chiba K (2010) Peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor alpha (PPARalpha) agonists induce constitutive androstane receptor (CAR) and cytochrome P450 2B in rat primary hepatocytes. Drug Metab Pharmacokinet 25:108–111
145. Fallone F, Villard PH, Decome L, Seree E, Meo M, Chacon C, Durand A, Barra Y, Lacarelle B (2005) PPARalpha activation potentiates AhR-induced CYP1A1 expression. Toxicology 216:122–128
146. Shaban Z, El-Shazly S, Ishizuka M, Kimura K, Kazusaka A, Fujita S (2004) PPARalpha-dependent modulation of hepatic CYP1A by clofibric acid in rats. Arch Toxicol 78:496–507
147. Corton JC, Fan LQ, Brown S, Anderson SP, Bocos C, Cattley RC, Mode A, Gustafsson JA (1998) Down-regulation of cytochrome P450 2C family members and positive acute-phase response gene expression by peroxisome proliferator chemicals. Mol Pharmacol 54:463–473
148. Fan LQ, Brown-Borg H, Brown S, Westin S, Mode A, Corton JC (2004) PPARalpha activators down-regulate CYP2C7, a retinoic acid and testosterone hydroxylase. Toxicology 203:41–48
149. Klein K, Thomas M, Winter S, Nussler AK, Niemi M, Schwab M, Zanger UM (2012) PPARA: a novel genetic determinant of CYP3A4 in vitro and in vivo. Clin Pharmacol Ther 91:1044–1052
150. Thomas M, Burk O, Klumpp B, Kandel BA, Damm G, Weiss TS, Klein K, Schwab M, Zanger UM (2013) Direct transcriptional regulation of human hepatic cytochrome P450 3A4 (CYP3A4) by peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor alpha (PPARalpha). Mol Pharmacol 83:709–718
151. Watanabe K, Sakurai K, Tsuchiya Y, Yamazoe Y, Yoshinari K (2013) Dual roles of nuclear receptor liver X receptor alpha (LXRalpha) in the CYP3A4 expression in human hepatocytes as a positive and negative regulator. Biochem Pharmacol 86:428–436
152. Shenoy SD, Spencer TA, Mercer-Haines NA, Alipour M, Gargano MD, Runge-Morris M, Kocarek TA (2004) CYP3A induction by liver x receptor ligands in primary cultured rat and mouse hepatocytes is mediated by the pregnane X receptor. Drug Metab Dispos 32:66–71

153. Duniec-Dmuchowski Z, Ellis E, Strom SC, Kocarek TA (2007) Regulation of CYP3A4 and CYP2B6 expression by liver X receptor agonists. Biochem Pharmacol 74:1535–1540
154. Zhai Y, Wada T, Zhang B, Khadem S, Ren S, Kuruba R, Li S, Xie W (2010) A functional cross-talk between liver X receptor-alpha and constitutive androstane receptor links lipogenesis and xenobiotic responses. Mol Pharmacol 78:666–674
155. Gnerre C, Schuster GU, Roth A, Handschin C, Johansson L, Looser R, Parini P, Podvinec M, Robertsson K, Gustafsson JA et al (2005) LXR deficiency and cholesterol feeding affect the expression and phenobarbital-mediated induction of cytochromes P450 in mouse liver. J Lipid Res 46:1633–1642
156. Shibahara N, Masunaga Y, Iwano S, Yamazaki H, Kiyotani K, Kamataki T (2011) Human cytochrome P450 1A1 is a novel target gene of liver X receptor alpha. Drug Metab Pharmacokinet 26:451–457
157. Araki K, Watanabe K, Yamazoe Y, Yoshinari K (2012) Liver X receptor alpha bidirectionally transactivates human CYP1A1 and CYP1A2 through two cis-elements common to both genes. Toxicol Lett 215:16–24
158. Schmiedlin-Ren P, Thummel KE, Fisher JM, Paine MF, Lown KS, Watkins PB (1997) Expression of enzymatically active CYP3A4 by Caco-2 cells grown on extracellular matrix-coated permeable supports in the presence of 1alpha,25-dihydroxyvitamin D3. Mol Pharmacol 51:741–754
159. Schmiedlin-Ren P, Thummel KE, Fisher JM, Paine MF, Watkins PB (2001) Induction of CYP3A4 by 1 alpha,25-dihydroxyvitamin D3 is human cell line-specific and is unlikely to involve pregnane X receptor. Drug Metab Dispos 29:1446–1453
160. Thummel KE, Brimer C, Yasuda K, Thottassery J, Senn T, Lin Y, Ishizuka H, Kharasch E, Schuetz J, Schuetz E (2001) Transcriptional control of intestinal cytochrome P-4503A by 1alpha,25-dihydroxy vitamin D3. Mol Pharmacol 60:1399–1406
161. Matsubara T, Yoshinari K, Aoyama K, Sugawara M, Sekiya Y, Nagata K, Yamazoe Y (2008) Role of vitamin D receptor in the lithocholic acid-mediated CYP3A induction in vitro and in vivo. Drug Metab Dispos 36:2058–2063
162. Shah SC, Sharma RK, Hemangini, Chitle AR (1981) Rifampicin induced osteomalacia. Tubercle 62:207–209
163. Brodie MJ, Boobis AR, Hillyard CJ, Abeyasekera G, Stevenson JC, MacIntyre I, Park BK (1982) Effect of rifampicin and isoniazid on vitamin D metabolism. Clin Pharmacol Ther 32:525–530
164. Wang Z, Lin YS, Dickmann LJ, Poulton F-J, Eaton DL, Lampe JW, Shen DD, Davis CL, Shuhart MC, Thummel KE (2013) Enhancement of hepatic 4-hydroxylation of 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 through CYP3A4 induction in vitro and in vivo: implications for drug-induced osteomalacia. J Bone Miner Res 28:1101–1116
165. Pascussi JM, Robert A, Nguyen M, Walrant-Debray O, Garabedian M, Martin P, Pineau T, Saric J, Navarro F, Maurel P et al (2005) Possible involvement of pregnane X receptor-enhanced CYP24 expression in drug-induced osteomalacia. J Clin Invest 115:177–186
166. Zhou C, Assem M, Tay JC, Watkins PB, Blumberg B, Schuetz EG, Thummel KE (2006) Steroid and xenobiotic receptor and vitamin D receptor crosstalk mediates CYP24 expression and drug-induced osteomalacia. J Clin Invest 116:1703–1712
167. Konno Y, Kodama S, Moore R, Kamiya N, Negishi M (2009) Nuclear xenobiotic receptor pregnane X receptor locks corepressor silencing mediator for retinoid and thyroid hormone receptors (SMRT) onto the CYP24A1 promoter to attenuate vitamin D_3 activation. Mol Pharmacol 75:265–271
168. Konno Y, Moore R, Kamiya N, Negishi M (2010) Nuclear xenobiotic receptor PXR-null mouse exhibits hypophosphatemia and represses the Na/Pi-cotransporter SLC34A2. Pharmacogenet Genomics 20:1–17
169. Wang Z, Shuetz EG, Xu Y, Thummel KE (2013) Interplay between vitamin D and the drug metabolizing enzyme CYP3A4. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 136:54–58
170. Hashimoto M, Kobayashi K, Watanabe M, Kazuki Y, Takehara S, Inaba A, Nitta S, Senda N, Oshimura M, Chiba K (2013) Knockout of mouse *Cyp3a* gene enhances synthesis of cholesterol and bile acids in the liver. J Lipid Res 54:2060–2068
171. Staudinger JL, Xu C, Biswas A, Mani S (2011) Post-translational modification of pregnane X receptor. Pharmacol Res 64:4–10
172. Sugatani J, Uchida T, Kurosawa M, Yamaguchi M, Yamazaki Y, Ikari A, Miwa M (2012) Regulation of pregnane X receptor (PXR) function and UGT1A1 gene expression by posttranslational modification of PXR protein. Drug Metab Dispos 40:2031–2040

Hormonal Regulation of Liver Cytochrome P450 Enzymes

11

David J. Waxman and Thomas K. H. Chang

Abbreviations

CIS	cytokine-inducible SH2-containing protein
CYP	cytochrome P450
GH	growth hormone
GHR	GH receptor
HNF	hepatocyte nuclear factor
3MC	3-methylcholanthrene
MSG	monosodium glutamate
SOCS	suppressor of cytokine signaling protein
STAT	signal transducer and activator of transcription.

11.1 Introduction

Interindividual differences in response to drugs are well documented [1–3]. Various factors, including sex [4–7], contribute to the variability in drug response. As first reported in the 1930s, female rats respond to a lower dosage of amobarbital [8] and experience a longer duration of action of this barbiturate [9] than male rats. In the 1960s and 1970s, sex differences in hepatic drug metabolism were identified using liver microsomes assayed in vitro using prototypic phase I cytochrome P450 (CYP) drug substrates, such as ethylmorphine, benzo[*a*]pyrene, and hexobarbital (Fig. 11.1) [10–13]. These studies showed that the sex dependence of hepatic P450 metabolism is most striking in the rat, where sex differences in metabolic rates can be fivefold or more with some drug substrates, even though the total liver P450 content is only ~20 % higher in males compared to females (Fig. 11.1). Research carried out in the 1980s resolved this discrepancy with the discovery that a subset of the multiple drug-metabolizing P450 enzymes in rat liver [14, 15] is expressed in a highly sex-dependent manner [16].

Many P450 enzymes in the *CYP* gene superfamily are active in foreign compound metabolism, in particular, genes in families *CYP1, CYP2,* and *CYP3*. These three families encompass 23 *CYP* genes (human), 50 *CYP* genes (rat), and 61 *CYP* genes (mouse) [17], and collectively carry out essentially all of the phase I CYP metabolic reactions in mammalian liver. A subset of these hepatic P450s is expressed in a sex-dependent manner subject to endocrine control [18]. The sex dependence of liver P450 enzyme expression has been widely studied at the gene (RNA) level in the rat and mouse models, but has also been reported for other species, including humans. Human liver P450 metabolism is associated with significant male–female differences in the elimination pharmacokinetics of many drugs [4, 7,

D. J. Waxman (✉)
Division of Cell and Molecular Biology, Department of Biology, Boston University, 5 Cummington Street, 02215 Boston, MA, USA
e-mail: djw@bu.edu

T. K. H. Chang
Faculty of Pharmaceutical Sciences, The University of British Columbia, 2405 Westbrook Mall, V6T 1Z3 Vancouver, BC, Canada
e-mail: thomas.chang@ubc.ca

P. R. Ortiz de Montellano et al. (eds.), *Cytochrome P450*, DOI 10.1007/978-3-319-12108-6_11
© Springer International Publishing Switzerland 2015

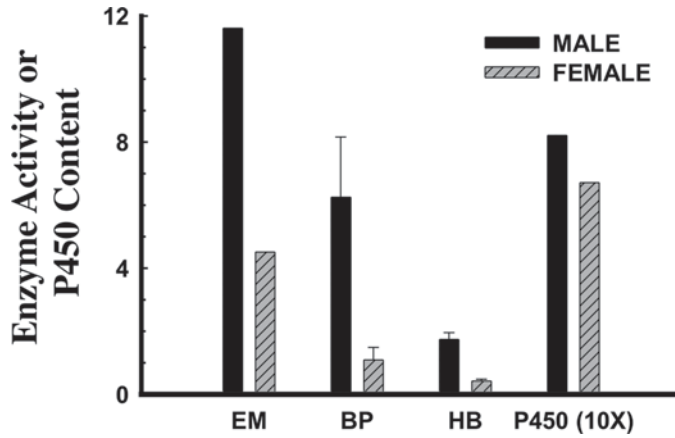


Fig. 11.1 Sex differences in rat hepatic microsomal drug metabolism. Data shown are based on enzyme assays in rat liver microsomes using the three indicated xenobiotic substrates: ethylmorphine (*EM*) [12], benzo[*a*]pyrene (*BP*) [13], and hexobarbital (*HB*) [10]. Ethylmorphine *N*-demethylase and benzo[*a*]pyrene hydroxylase activities are expressed as nanomolar product formed per minute per milligram of microsomal protein, whereas hexobarbital hydroxylase activity is expressed as nanomolar product formed per 30 min per gram of liver. Also shown is the hepatic microsomal total cytochrome P450 content, which is expressed as nanomoles per milligram of microsomal protein (values multiplied by 10) [12]. The data are shown as mean ± SD for four or five rats, except for ethylmorphine *N*-demethylase and total P450 which are based on a pool of six livers

19], and is in part determined by age, sex, and hormone status [4, 5, 7, 19–21]. Overall, more than 1000 genes show significant sex differences in expression in human liver, as indicated by global microarray analysis [22]. The sex-differentially expressed human genes affect diverse physiological functions, including metabolic processes that impact lipid profiles associated with sex differential risk of human coronary artery disease [22]. More than 400 of the sex-dependent genes in human liver have mouse orthologs that show sex-biased hepatic expression regulated by the polypeptide hormone growth hormone (GH; see Sect. 11.4.2.2), suggesting GH plays a similar regulatory role in the human liver [22]. Studies of the mechanisms by which GH and other endocrine factors regulate rat and mouse liver P450 enzymes may therefore help elucidate corresponding regulatory processes in human liver, which can impact P450-catalyzed reactions affecting the metabolism of lipids, endogenous steroids, drugs, and environmental chemicals.

This chapter reviews the sex-dependent hepatic P450s; their regulation by endocrine factors; and the underlying molecular, genomic, and epigenetic mechanisms of action governing this regulation. We also discuss the role of hepatic P450s in steroid hormone metabolism, as well as the environmental and pathophysiologic factors that can perturb hormonal status and thereby impact the sex-dependent expression of hepatic P450s. Lastly, we discuss the effects of sex steroid hormones on hepatic expression of xenobiotic-inducible liver P450 enzymes and the role of specific receptors in regulating sex steroid induction of these P450s.

11.2 Sex-Dependent Liver P450 Enzymes

The physiological requirements with respect to steroid hormone hydroxylation differ between the sexes, and not surprisingly, several steroid hydroxylase liver P450s are expressed in a sex-dependent manner [16, 23]. Rat P450 enzymes CYP2C11 and CYP2C12 are prototypic examples of sex-specific steroid hydroxylase liver P450 enzymes (Table 11.1), and they have been a major focus of studies of the underlying endocrine factors, as well as the cellular and molecular regulatory mechanisms that govern

Table 11.1 Hormonal regulation of sex-dependent rat liver P450 enzymes

		Hormonal regulation[c]		
		Testosterone hydroxylase	Androgenic	
CYP enzyme[a]		Activities[b]	Imprinting[d]	Thyroid hormone[e]
I. Male-specific				
	2A2	15α	++	+/–
	2C11	2α, 16α	++	+/–
	2C13	6β[f], 15α	++	ND
	3A2	6β, 2β	++	––
	3A18	16β, 2β, 15β, 16α	ND	ND
	4A2	(see footnote g)	ND	–
II. Female-specific				
	2C12	15β[h]	––	+/–
III. Female-predominant[i]				
	2A1	7α	ND	–
	2C7	16α	ND	++
	3A9	6β	ND	ND
	5α-reductase	–	––	++

[a] P450 gene designations are based on the systematic nomenclature of [322]. The table is modified from [102]
[b] The major sites of testosterone hydroxylation catalyzed by the individual P450 proteins are shown. Testosterone metabolites specific to the P450's activity in rat liver microsomal incubations are underlined. Based on [15, 16, 26, 38, 45] and references therein
[c] "++" indicates a positive effect on adult enzyme expression, while "—" indicates a suppressive effect. "–" indicates a lesser degree of suppression, while "+/–" indicates no major effect. ND—not determined in a definitive manner
[d] For further details, see [35, 37, 65]
[e] Based on [48, 110, 122, 183, 184]
[f] Purified CYP2C13 exhibits high testosterone hydroxylase activity in a purified enzyme system, but this enzyme makes only marginal contributions to liver microsomal testosterone hydroxylation [323]
[g] CYP4A2 catalyzes fatty acid ω-hydroxylation, but it does not catalyze testosterone hydroxylation
[h] 15β-hydroxylation of steroid sulfates [31]. CYP2C12 also catalyzes weak testosterone 15α- and 1α-hydroxylase activities
[i] Liver expression of these enzymes is readily detectable in both male and female rats, but at a three- to tenfold greater level in females as compared to males

sex-specific liver gene expression. CYP2C11 is the major male-specific testosterone 16α- and 2α-hydroxylase in adult rat liver, and is induced at puberty in males but not females [24, 25] under the influence of neonatal androgenic imprinting (programming) [26]. By contrast, the steroid sulfate 15β-hydroxylase CYP2C12 is expressed in a female-specific manner in adult rat liver [26, 27]. Other sex-dependent rat liver P450 enzymes include the male-specific enzymes CYP2A2, CYP2C13, CYP3A2, CYP3A18, and CYP4A2, and the female-predominant enzymes CYP2A1, CYP2C7, and CYP3A9 (Table 11.1).

11.2.1 Steroid Hormones as Substrates for Sex-Dependent Liver P450s

The precise physiological functions of the endocrine-regulated liver P450s are not known; however, the finding that steroid hormones are metabolized by liver P450 enzymes with a much higher degree of regiospecificity and stereoselectivity than many foreign compound substrates [16] suggests that these endogenous lipophiles serve as physiological P450 substrates. Testosterone is hydroxylated in a regiospecific and stereoselective manner by multiple sex-dependent rat liver P450 enzymes (Table 11.1). Liver microsomal testosterone hydroxylation at the 7α-, 15α-, 2α-, and 6β-positions is respectively catalyzed

by CYP2A1, CYP2A2, CYP2C11, and CYP3A enzymes [26, 28–30]. In contrast, CYP2C12 catalyzes the 15β-hydroxylation of steroid sulfates [31]. Testosterone 7α-hydroxylation, testosterone 15α-hydroxylation, testosterone 2α-hydroxylation, testosterone 6β-hydroxylation, and steroid sulfate 15β-hydroxylation can be used as specific catalytic markers for rat liver microsomal enzymes CYP2A1, CYP2A2, CYP2C11, CYP3A, and CYP2C12, respectively [15, 16]. Other steroid hormones, including androstenedione and progesterone, also undergo stereoselective and regiospecific hydroxylation catalyzed by rat [26, 32] and human [33] liver P450 enzymes.

11.3 Developmental Regulation of Sex-Dependent Rat Liver P450s

Many of the sex-dependent liver CYP enzymes are subject to complex developmental regulation and endocrine control (Table 11.1). Rat CYP2C11, the major male-specific androgen 2α- and 16α-hydroxylase of adult liver, is not expressed in immature rats but is induced dramatically at puberty (beginning at 4–5 weeks of age) in male but not female rat liver [24, 25]. Three other male-specific rat liver cytochromes P450 exhibit a similar developmental profile: CYP2A2 [34, 35], CYP2C13 [36, 37], and CYP3A18 [38, 39]. In contrast, another adult male-specific liver P450, CYP3A2, is expressed in prepubertal rat liver at similar levels in both sexes, but is selectively repressed at puberty in female liver [26, 29, 40, 41]. CYP2C12 is expressed at a moderate level in both male and female rats at 3–4 weeks of age. Beginning at puberty (~30–35 days postnatal), CYP2C12 levels are further increased in females while they are fully repressed in males [26, 27]. Several other female-predominant liver enzymes are increased in expression at puberty in adult female rats. These include: CYP2C7 [36, 42], which catalyzes retinoic acid 4-hydroxylation [43]; CYP3A9 [44], which catalyzes steroid 6β-hydroxylation [45]; and steroid 5α-reductase, which is not a CYP enzyme but plays an important role in steroid metabolism in adult female rats [26, 46]. Finally, CYP2A1, a female-predominant steroid 7α-hydroxylase that is expressed in both sexes shortly after birth, is repressed at puberty to a greater extent in male than in female rat liver [26, 47, 48]. Each of these sex-dependent P450 enzymes is expressed primarily in the liver, although low-level expression in one or more extrahepatic tissues may occur in some cases [49–51].

The changes in liver P450 levels during postnatal development have been studied in both rat and mouse liver at the RNA level using genome-wide expression microarrays. In rat liver, sex differences in expression are seen as early as 2 weeks postnatally for a few genes; however, widespread sex differences do not appear until the onset of puberty (~5 weeks of age) [52]. Analysis of the developmental changes in gene expression in mouse liver has shown that many female-biased genes are downregulated in male liver at puberty, while male-biased genes are upregulated. Many fewer developmental changes affecting sex-biased genes occur in female liver [53]. In both male and female mouse liver, genes upregulated from 3 to 8 weeks of age were enriched for genes positively regulated by the transcription factor hepatocyte nuclear factor 4α (HNF4α), which is known to play a critical role in liver development and differentiation [54, 55], while genes downregulated during the same developmental period were enriched for genes negatively regulated by HNF4α [53, 56]. Several female-biased transcriptional regulators, encoded by *Cux2, Trim24,* and *Tox* [57], displayed sex-differential expression at 4 weeks of age, i.e., just prior to the emergence of extensive sex differences in liver gene expression. One or more of these transcription factors could contribute to the sex-biased developmental changes in P450s and that of many other liver-expressed genes that emerge at puberty [53]. Detailed studies of one of these factors, Cux2, support this conclusion [58] (see Sect. 11.4.2.4.3).

During senescence, there is a general loss of sex-dependent enzyme expression; this largely reflects a decrease in male P450 levels and an increase in expression of female-biased P450s, as seen in livers of aging male rats [59–63]. These changes appear to be related to the age-dependent

reduction in the secretion of GH-releasing factor and associated changes in the sex-dependent pattern of pituitary GH secretion [64], which is a major regulator of the sex-dependent expression of liver CYP enzymes (see Sect. 11.4.2). In aging male rats, the decline in hepatic CYP2C11 expression is not accompanied by a decrease in the GH-activated transcription factor signal transducer and activator of transcription 5b (STAT5b) [62], whereas the increase in hepatic CYP2C12 expression is accompanied by an increase in HNF3β [62], which is also involved in the regulation of sex-dependent liver P450 enzymes (see Sect. 11.4.2).

11.4 Hormonal Control of Liver P450 Expression

11.4.1 Regulation by Gonadal Hormones

Gonadal steroids play an important role in regulating the sex-dependent pattern of hepatic steroid and drug metabolism and P450 expression. However, gonadal steroids largely act indirectly via their effects on the hypothalamus, which regulates the pituitary gland and determines its sex-dependent temporal pattern of GH secretion (see Sect. 11.4.2).

11.4.1.1 Testosterone

11.4.1.1.1 Distinct Effects of Neonatal Androgen and Adult Androgen

Gonadal hormones play an essential role in determining the expression of the major sex-specific rat liver P450 forms at adulthood. For testosterone, there are two distinct periods of postnatal hormone production, neonatal and postpubertal, and each period makes a distinct contribution to the expression of the sex-dependent liver P450s at adulthood. Castration of male rats at birth eliminates both periods of testosterone production and thereby abolishes normal adult male liver expression of the male-specific P450 enzymes CYP2A2 [35], CYP2C11 [25, 26, 36, 65, 66], CYP2C13 [37], and CYP3A2 [26, 65, 66]. Adult male liver expression of CYP2C13 RNA [37] is also abolished in birth-castrated rats, indicating that enzyme expression is regulated at a pretranslational step. Treatment of birth-castrated male rats with testosterone during the neonatal period partially restores expression of these male-specific P450s at adulthood [26, 35, 37]. A brief period of neonatal androgen exposure is thus sufficient to "imprint" or irreversibly program the male rat to express these P450 enzymes later in adult life. These effects of neonatal androgen on male-specific P450 enzymes are very similar to the androgenic imprinting effects described in earlier studies of liver microsomal steroid hydroxylase activities [46, 67, 68], several of which can be associated with specific liver P450 enzymes [16].

Administration of testosterone to birth-castrated male rats during the neonatal period (typically during the first few days of life) partially restores normal adult male expression levels of CYP2C11 [26, 66] and CYP2C13 [37] at adulthood, indicating that neonatal androgen alone is insufficient for full adult expression of these male-specific P450s. In contrast, the combination of neonatal androgen treatment with adult androgen exposure fully restores normal adult male levels of the male-specific P450s [26]. Testosterone treatment of adult male rats that were castrated either neonatally or prepubertally substantially increases the expression of CYP2C11 [65, 66, 69, 70] and CYP2C13 [37]. However, in contrast to the irreversible imprinting effects of neonatal androgen treatment, the effects of adult androgen exposure are likely to be reversible; this is indicated by the partial loss of CYP2C11 in male rats castrated at adulthood [25, 26] and by the reversal of this loss by the synthetic androgen methyltrienolone [71]. Similarly, the continued presence of testosterone at adulthood is required to maintain normal adult expression of CYP3A2, since castration at 90 days of age reduces hepatic CYP3A2 messenger RNA (mRNA) levels by >80%, but this can be restored by subsequent administration of testosterone to the adult rat [72]. Thus, while neonatal testosterone imprints the rat for expression of male-specific P450 enzymes beginning at puberty, when the demand for P450-dependent liver steroid metabolism increases, the additional

presence of androgen during the pubertal and postpubertal periods is required to maintain full enzyme expression during adult life [73, 74].

11.4.1.1.2 Testosterone Suppression of Female Enzymes

Testosterone suppresses expression of the female-specific CYP2C12 as well as the female-predominant enzymes CYP2A1 and steroid 5α-reductase. Hepatic CYP2C12 content is reduced in intact, adult female rats exposed chronically to testosterone [65] or to the synthetic androgen methyltrienolone [27]. Similarly, treatment of neonatally or prepubertally ovariectomized rats with testosterone, either neonatally or pubertally, results in a major decrease in liver microsomal steroid 5α-reductase activity [65, 73]. Birth castration of male rats increases the adult levels of hepatic CYP2A1, but testosterone administration to these animals re-masculinizes (i.e., decreases) the levels of this P450 [75]. Androgens thus exert a suppressive effect on liver CYP2A1 expression. Studies of the effect of testosterone on the expression of the female-predominant CYP2C7 are inconclusive [69, 76].

11.4.1.1.3 Mechanisms of Testosterone Regulation

Testosterone's primary effects on liver P450 profiles are mediated by the hypothalamic–pituitary axis [77] and its control of the sex-dependent pattern of pituitary GH secretion [78, 79]. Consistent with this conclusion, testosterone has only minor effects on liver enzyme profiles in hypophysectomized rats in most [80] but not all [81, 82] instances. Rather, as discussed in Sect. 11.4.2, the effects of testosterone on liver P450 expression are thought to be mostly indirect, being mediated by sex differences in pituitary GH secretory patterns.

11.4.1.2 Estrogen

A role for estrogen in the expression of the female-specific liver P450 enzymes is suggested by the effects of ovariectomy at birth, which reduces, but does not abolish, hepatic expression of CYP2C7, CYP2C12, and steroid 5α-reductase in adult female rats [26, 65, 69], and by the restoration of normal adult enzyme levels by estrogen replacement. Ovariectomy during adulthood [83] or neonatal administration of an estrogen receptor antagonist, tamoxifen [84], reduces hepatic CYP3A9 levels in adult female rats. The decrease in CYP3A9 expression in ovariectomized rat liver can be reversed by estrogen treatment [83]. By contrast, estradiol suppresses hepatic CYP2C11 in both intact and castrated male rat liver [65, 69]. However, the absence of CYP2C11 in adult female rat liver is not due to a direct negative effect of estrogen. Thus, ovariectomy alone does not induce CYP2C11 expression in female rat liver [26, 65, 69]. In male rats, the suppression of CYP2C11 by estradiol may be irreversible, as demonstrated by the major loss of this P450 in livers of adult male rats exposed to estradiol during the neonatal period or at puberty. However, this effect is not a consequence of a direct action of estradiol on the liver, since estradiol does not impact hepatic CYP2C11 levels in hypophysectomized rat liver [81]. Rather, the effects of estradiol on hepatic P450 expression involve the hypothalamic–pituitary axis, and most likely result from an estrogen-dependent increase in the interpeak baseline levels of plasma GH [77, 85]. This effect of estradiol may be sufficient to alter the sex-specific effects of pituitary GH secretion since, as discussed in greater detail below, recognition of a "masculine" GH pulse by hepatocytes requires an obligatory recovery period during which there is no plasma GH and hence no stimulation of hepatocyte GH receptors (GHRs) [86]. In addition, estrogen may antagonize the induction of CYP2C11 by testosterone as suggested by the absence of androgen imprinting of this P450 in intact female rats treated with neonatal or pubertal testosterone [69, 70]. Indeed, the stimulatory effect of testosterone on the male, pulsatile pattern of pituitary GH secretion can be blocked by the presence of intact ovaries in female rats [79]. Interestingly, prepubertal treatment of intact (i.e., nonovariectomized) female rats with tamoxifen enhances the induction of CYP2C11 and CYP3A2 expression by pubertal and postpubertal androgen [87]. The neuroendocrine mechanisms responsible for the antagonistic effects

of estrogen on androgen imprinting remain to be elucidated.

Exposure to xenoestrogens during the neonatal and adult periods can influence the effects of GH on sex-specific liver P450 levels. Administration of bisphenol A to female rats on postnatal days 1–10 decreases hepatic *CYP2C12* gene expression and has no effect on *CYP2C11* gene expression, when assessed postpubertally at 5 months of age [88]. The decrease in CYP2C12 is associated with an increase in pituitary GH content. By comparison, treatment of adult male rats with bisphenol A suppresses hepatic microsomal CYP2C11 and CYP3A2 protein and enzyme activities [89]. The mechanistic basis for the neonatal and adult exposure effects of bisphenol A on hepatic CYP2C11 and CYP2C12 expression have not been identified.

11.4.2 Regulation by GH

11.4.2.1 Sex-Dependent GH Secretory Profiles

In many mammalian species, the pituitary gland secretes GH into the bloodstream in a highly regulated temporal fashion, which differs between males and females. This sex-dependent secretion of GH is most striking in rats and mice [90–93], but key features are conserved in humans [94–98] (Fig. 11.2). In the adult male rat, GH is secreted by the pituitary gland in an intermittent (i.e., pulsatile) manner characterized by high peaks of hormone in plasma (200–300 ng/ml) each 3.5–4 h followed by a period of very low or undetectable circulating GH (< 1–2 ng/ml). By contrast, in the adult female rat, GH is secreted more frequently (multiple pituitary se-

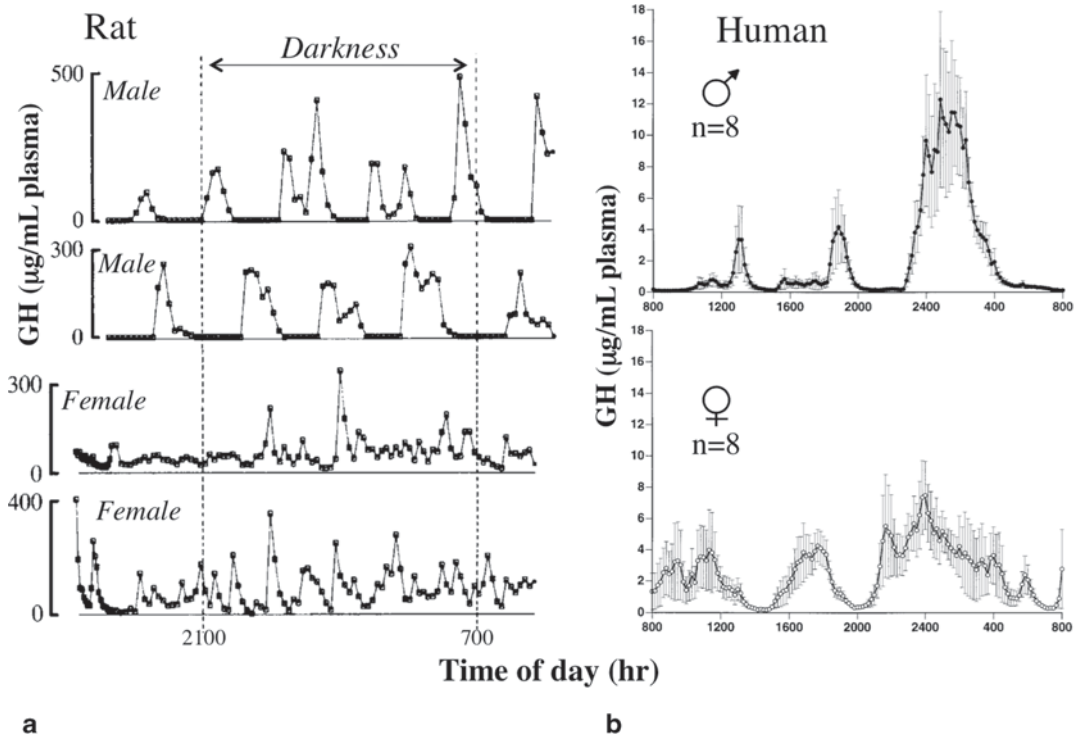


Fig. 11.2 Sex differences in plasma growth hormone (*GH*) profiles in adult rats (**a**) and humans (**b**). Shown are plasma GH profiles measured during the course of a single day in each of two individual male and two individual female rats (panel **a**) and mean plasma GH profiles assayed in $n = 8$ individual men and $n = 8$ individual women (panel **b**). Data shown are from [330] (panel **a**) and [331] (panel **b**)

cretory events per hour) and in a manner such that the plasma GH pulses overlap and the hormone is present in circulation at significant levels at nearly all times [80] (Fig. 11.2a). Human males also show well-defined plasma GH-free periods between major secretory periods, whereas in human females, the GH-free periods are of limited duration (Fig. 11.2b). Hypophysectomy and GH replacement experiments demonstrate that these sex-dependent plasma GH profiles are, in turn, responsible for establishing and for maintaining the sex-dependent patterns of liver P450 gene expression in rats [25, 27, 35, 86, 99] and mice [100, 101] (for earlier reviews, see [102, 103]). Clinical studies in humans also demonstrate a role for GH [104–108] and its sex-dependent plasma secretory patterns [109] in regulating P450-dependent drug metabolism.

Studies in the rat model reveal three distinct responses of liver P450s to plasma GH profiles (Fig. 11.3):

1. Continuous plasma GH, a characteristic of adult female rats, stimulates hepatic expression of female specific enzymes, such as CYP2C12 and steroid 5α-reductase [27, 75], and female-dominant liver enzymes, such as CYP2A1, CYP2C7, and CYP3A9 [75, 110–112]. Hepatic levels of CYP2C12 and steroid 5α-reductase are undetectable in hypophysectomized female rats, but can be restored to near-normal female level by continuous GH

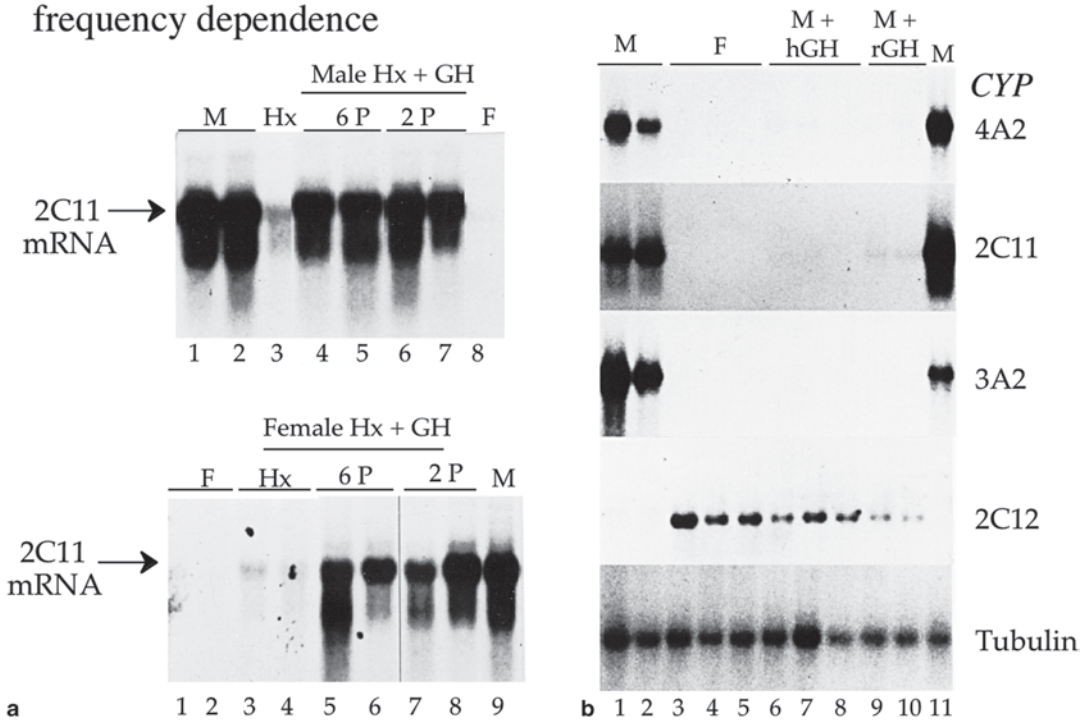
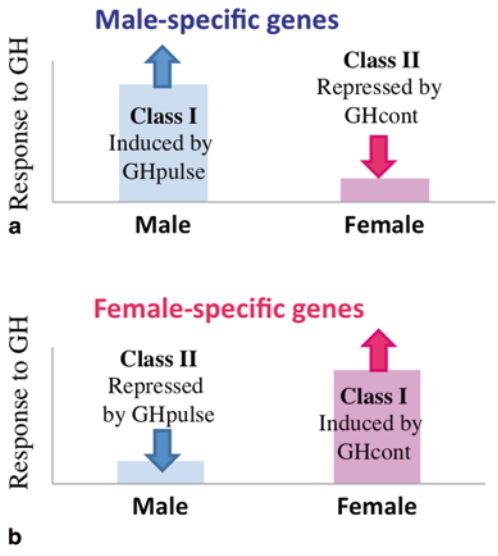


Fig. 11.3 Impact of plasma growth hormone (*GH*) profile on sex-dependent rat hepatic cytochrome P450 (*CYP*) mRNA levels. Shown are Northern blots probed with oligonucleotide probes specific for each of the indicated CYP RNAs. Panel **a** shows the male (*M*)-specific expression of *CYP2C11,* which is not expressed in hypophysectomized rat liver (*Hx*) and is induced in livers of both male and female (*F*) hypophysectomized rats given either two or six pulses (*P*) of GH/day for 7 days. Data based on [86]. Panel **b** shows the effects of continuous rat (r) or human (h) GH infusion in male rats (lanes 6–10) on the mRNA levels of *CYP4A2, CYP2C11,* and *CYP3A2* (all male-specific; lanes 1, 2, 11 vs. lanes 3–5), as well as *CYP2C12,* which is induced. Tubulin RNA is shown as a loading control. The figure is based on [18]

infusion [75, 113, 114, 115]. This restoration can be achieved with as little as 12–25% of the physiological levels of GH [115]. Greater levels of GH are required to induce expression of CYP2C12 and steroid 5α-reductase in hypophysectomized male rats [116].

2. Intermittent plasma GH pulses, which are characteristic of adult male rats, induce expression of the male-specific liver enzyme CYP2C11 (Fig. 11.3a) and its associated testosterone 2α-hydroxylase activity [25, 73, 86, 99]. The stimulatory effects of intermittent GH stimulation on this "class I" male P450 enzyme can be distinguished from the effects of GH pulses on a second group of male-specific liver P450s ("class II" enzymes CYP2A2, CYP2C13, CYP3A2, CYP3A18, and CYP4A2). In contrast to the class I CYP2C11, class II male-specific P450s are not obligatorily dependent on GH pulses, as judged by their high level of expression in the absence of GH, as demonstrated in hypophysectomized rats of both sexes [35, 37, 39, 115–119] (Fig. 11.4). Nevertheless, liver expression of the class II enzymes CYP2A2 and CYP3A2 is induced when intermittent GH pulses are given to adult male rats that are depleted of circulating GH by neonatal monosodium glutamate (MSG) treatment [118].
3. Continuous GH exposure exerts major negative regulatory effects on male liver P450 enzyme expression, as revealed by the marked suppression of each of the class I and class II male-specific rat liver P450s following continuous GH treatment of intact male rats (Fig. 11.3b). In some cases, this effect can be achieved at low circulating GH levels, corresponding to only 3–12% of the physiological



Male Class	Male hypox	Female hypox	Rat Genes	Mouse Genes
I	Down	No change	*Cyp2c11* *Mup4*	*Gstp1* *Cyp7b1* *Cyp4a12*
II	No change	Up	*Cyp2a2* *Cyp2c13* *Cyp4a2*	*Nox4* *Bcl6* *Gsta1*

Female Class	Male hypox	Female hypox	Rat Genes	Mouse Genes
I	No change	Down	*Cyp2c12* *A1bg* *Cux2*	*Cyp3a41* *Fmo3* *Cux2*
II	Up	No change	*Adh3* *Adh4*	*Cyp2b9* *Cyp4a10* *Tox*

Fig. 11.4 Class I and class II sex-specific genes. Class I male-specific genes are induced by plasma growth hormone (*GH*) pulses in male liver (**a**) and class I female-specific genes are induced by the more continuous female plasma GH profile in female liver (**b**). Class II male-specific genes are repressed in female liver by the female plasma GH profile (**a**) and class II female-specific genes are repressed in male liver by the male plasma GH profile (**b**). Consequently, the loss of GH following hypophysectomy ("hypox") leads to downregulation of class I male-specific genes and to upregulation of class II female-specific genes (derepression) in male liver. Hypophysectomy also leads to downregulation of class I female-specific genes and to upregulation of class II male-specific genes (derepression) in female liver (table at *right*). Class II male-specific genes do not require male plasma GH pulses for expression, and therefore are most often unchanged in expression in male liver following hypophysectomy, and, correspondingly, class II female-specific genes do not require the female pattern of GH stimulation for expression and are most often unchanged in expression in male liver following hypophysectomy. Specific examples of each gene class are shown in the last column

GH level in adult female rats [116]. The high-level expression of class II P450 mRNAs seen in the absence of GH pulses, i.e., in hypophysectomized male rats, is also suppressed by continuous GH treatment, indicating that continuous GH actively suppresses P450 gene expression, and does not simply act by abolishing the pulsatile plasma GH pattern. GH suppression is also a key determinant of the lower responsiveness of female rats to phenobarbital induction of CYP2B1 [120, 121], and probably also the lower responsiveness of female liver to the induction of CYP4A enzymes by peroxisome proliferators such as clofibrate [122].

The response of the class II male P450 genes to hypophysectomy of female rats, which derepresses (i.e., increases) female liver P450 enzyme levels to near-normal intact male liver enzyme levels, demonstrates that the class II male liver P450s are subject to negative pituitary regulation in female rat liver, where their expression is strongly repressed by the near-continuous pattern of plasma GH exposure (Fig. 11.4). These patterns of hormonal regulation are summarized in Table 11.2, which presents the responses of prototypic sex-specific liver P450s to continuous and intermittent GH treatment applied to intact, hypophysectomized, and neonatal MSG-treated rats. Importantly, these patterns of response to pituitary GH ablation by hypophysectomy are recapitulated when the effects on sex-specific gene expression are examined on a global scale by microarray analysis, as seen in both rat liver [123] and mouse liver [124]. Interestingly, the latter studies revealed that male liver displays an intrinsically greater responsiveness than female liver to the rapid effects of a pulse of GH. Thus, many individual male-specific genes are induced rapidly (within 30 min) in livers of hypophysectomized male but not hypophysectomized female mice treated with a single plasma pulse of GH [124]. Thus, GH pulse responsiveness is in part determined by *intrinsic* sex-specific factors, which may result from prior hormone exposure (epigenetic mechanisms) or genetic factors that are pituitary independent and could contribute to sex differences in the predisposition to liver cancer or other hepatic pathophysiologies [125].

11.4.2.2 Transcriptional Effects of GH on CYP Genes

GH regulates steady-state liver P450 mRNA levels in parallel with P450 protein and P450 enzyme activity levels, all but ruling out major regulation by translational and posttranslational

Table 11.2 Response of sex-specific rat CYPs to GH

	Intact rats			Hypophysectomized rats			MSG-treated rats		
CYP	F	M	M	F	M	M	M	M	M
			+			+	+		+
			GH_{cont}			GH_{int}	GH_{cont}		GH_{int}
CYP2C11[a] (Male class I)	–	++	–	–	–	++	–	–	++
CYP2A2[b] (Male class II)	–	++	–	++	++	++	+/–	–	++
CYPC12[c] (Female specific)	++	–	++	–	–	–	++	–	–

CYP cytochrome P450, *F* female, GH_{cont} continuous growth hormone, GH_{int} intermittent (pulsatile) growth hormone, *M* male

"++" indicates a positive effect, "–" indicates a suppressive effect, and "+/–" indicates no major effect

[a] Data are based on [25, 41, 86, 115, 116, 118, 119, 135, 324–328]

[b] Data are based on [35, 115, 116, 118, 119, 135, 327–329]

[c] Data are based on [113, 115, 116, 135, 325, 327–329]

mechanisms, such as regulation of P450 protein turnover. Induction of CYP2C12 mRNA by continuous GH requires ongoing protein synthesis [126], suggesting either an indirect induction mechanism or a requirement for one or more protein components that may have a short half-life. Analysis of liver nuclear RNA demonstrates that unprocessed, nuclear CYP2C11 and CYP2C12 RNA respond to circulating GH profiles in a manner that is indistinguishable from the corresponding mature, cytoplasmic mRNAs [122]. Consequently, RNA splicing, transport of CYP2C11 and CYP2C12 mRNA to the cytoplasm, and cytoplasmic P450 mRNA stability are unlikely to be important GH-regulated control points for sex-specific P450 expression. Moreover, nuclear run-on transcription analyses have established that GH regulates the sex-specific expression of the CYP2C11 and CYP2C12 genes at the level of transcript initiation [122, 127]. Transcription is also the major step for regulation of the male class II CYP2A2 and CYP2C13 mRNAs [122, 127], whose male-specific expression is primarily a consequence of the suppressive effects of continuous GH exposure in adult female rats [35]. Thus, transcription initiation is the key step at which the three distinct effects of GH outlined in Sect. 11.4.2.1 are operative: stimulation of CYP2C11 expression by pulsatile GH, suppression of both class I and class II male-specific P450s by continuous GH, and stimulation of CYP2C12 expression by continuous GH [122]. Class II male-specific rat liver genes, such as *CYP2A2* and *CYP2C13* (Sect. 11.4.2.1), are downregulated within 30 min of GH pulse treatment, as determined by heterogeneous nuclear RNA (primary transcript) analysis [123], suggesting that transcription of these genes is restricted to the GH-free interpulse period in adult male rat liver.

Consistent with the finding that GH regulates sex-dependent liver CYPs by transcriptional mechanisms, the 5′-flanking DNA segments of both the *CYP2C11* [128] and *CYP2C12* genes [129] contain specific DNA sequences that interact in a sex-dependent and GH-regulated manner with nuclear DNA-binding proteins (putative transcription factors) that are differentially expressed in male versus female rat liver [122, 130]. These DNA sequences are hypothesized to include GH response elements that contribute to the sex-specific transcription of the *CYP2C11* and *CYP2C12* genes. Two negative regulatory elements ("silencer elements") were also identified in the CYP2C11 promoter; however, their significance with respect to GH regulation and sex-specific P450 expression is as yet unclear [131]. More detailed, genome-wide studies of sex-specific mouse *CYP* genes and their regulatory elements, and their interactions with liver-enriched and GH-responsive transcription factors are discussed below (Sect. 11.4.2.4).

11.4.2.3 Cellular Mechanisms of GH Signaling

The cellular mechanisms whereby pituitary GH secretory profiles regulate expression of the sex-dependent liver P450s are only partially understood. GH can act directly on the hepatocyte to regulate liver P450 expression, as demonstrated by the responsiveness of primary rat hepatocyte cultures to continuous GH-stimulated expression of CYP2C12 mRNA; however, these effects do not involve insulin-like growth factor (IGF)-I, a mediator of several of GH's physiological effects on extrahepatic tissues [126, 132]. Discrimination by the hepatocyte between male and female plasma GH profiles is likely to occur at the cell surface, where a higher level of GHRs (see below) is found in female as compared to male rats [133]. This sex difference in cell surface GHR abundance may, at least in part, be due to differential effects of intermittent versus continuous GH stimulation of GH signaling leading to receptor internalization and/or downregulation [134] and could play a role in the activation of distinct intracellular signaling pathways by chronic (female) as compared to intermittent (male) GH stimulation.

14.4.2.3.1 Significance of GH Pulse Frequency

It is important to determine which of the three descriptive features of a GH pulse—namely, GH pulse duration, GH pulse height, and GH pulse frequency—is required for proper recognition of

a GH pulse as "masculine." Direct measurement of the actual plasma GH profiles achieved when GH is administered to hypophysectomized rats by twice-daily subcutaneous (s.c.) GH injection (i.e., the intermittent GH replacement protocol commonly used to stimulate CYP2C11 expression) has revealed broad peaks of circulating GH, which last as long as 5–6 h [86]. These sustained GH "pulses" are nonphysiological; nevertheless, they are effective in stimulating expression of the male-specific CYP2C11, provided that they are not administered in close succession. Physiological GH pulse duration (<2 h) is therefore not required to elicit a male *CYP* gene response. Studies carried out in GH-deficient rat models (either dwarf rats or rats depleted of adult circulating GH by neonatal MSG treatment) demonstrate that GH pulse height is also not a critical factor for stimulation of CYP2C11 expression [127, 135]. This finding can be understood in terms of the K_d of the GH–GHR complex, which at 10^{-10} M (~2 ng/ml) [136], is only ~1% of the peak plasma hormone level in adult male rats. In contrast, GH pulse frequency is a critical determinant for GH stimulation of a male pattern of liver P450 expression, as shown in hypophysectomized rats given physiologic replacement doses of GH for 7 days by intermittent intravenous injections at frequencies of 2, 4, 6, or 7 times/day [86]. Analysis of liver CYP2C11 RNA levels in these rats revealed a normal male pattern of liver CYP2C11 gene expression in response to six GH pulses per day (which approximates the normal male plasma GH pulse frequency), as well as in response to GH pulses given at lower frequencies, e.g., twice daily (e.g., Fig. 11.3a). However, hypophysectomized rats are not masculinized by seven daily GH pulses, indicating that the hepatocyte does not recognize the pulse as "masculine" if GH pulsation becomes too frequent. Hepatocytes thus require a minimum GH off time (~2.5 h in the hypophysectomized rat model used in these studies), which implies the need for an obligatory recovery period to effectively stimulate CYP2C11 expression. This condition is not met in the case of hepatocytes exposed to GH continuously (female hormone profile). This recovery period may serve to reset the cellular signaling apparatus, e.g., by replenishing GHRs at the cell surface (see below).

14.4.2.3.2 Role of GHR

The effects of GH on hepatocytes and other responsive cells are transduced by GHR, a 620-amino-acid cell surface transmembrane protein [136] belonging to the cytokine receptor superfamily [137]. GHR lacks intrinsic tyrosine kinase activity, but relies on its interactions with Janus kinase 2 (JAK2), a GHR-associated tyrosine kinase that is activated following GH binding to GHR (Fig. 11.5). GHR is composed of a 246-amino-acid extracellular domain that binds GH, a single transmembrane segment, and a 350-amino-acid intracellular domain that interacts with JAK2 and participates in the intracellular signaling events stimulated by GH [136, 138]. X-ray crystallographic and other studies establish that a single molecule of GH binds in a stepwise manner to a predimerized pair of GHR molecules to yield an activated receptor complex: GH + 2 GHR -> GH–$(GHR)_2$ [139, 140]. GHR is proposed to initially contact GH via amino acids comprising GH site 1, followed by interaction with site 2 on the GH molecule to give a heterotrimeric GH–$(GHR)_2$ complex. Receptor activation is thought to result from a rotation of the receptor monomers within the complex [141, 142]. These conformational changes are necessary, and probably sufficient, for stimulation of GH-induced intracellular signaling events [143].

In adult male rat liver, GHR internalizes to an intracellular compartment coincident with its stimulation by plasma GH pulses, and then reappears at the cell surface at the time of the next hormone pulse [144, 145]. GHR undergoes endocytosis constitutively, i.e., in a ligand-independent manner, but is also subject to GH-stimulated internalization [146]. GHR internalization is rapid in GH-treated liver cells [147] and is mediated by coated vesicles that ultimately take the receptor to lysosomes for degradation. GHR endocytosis and degradation require: (1) an intact ubiquitin conjugation system, which targets a specific 10-amino-acid-long cytoplasmic GHR tail sequence; (2) the ubiquitin ligases SCF(βTrCP) and CHIP [148, 149]; and (3) 26S proteasome activ-

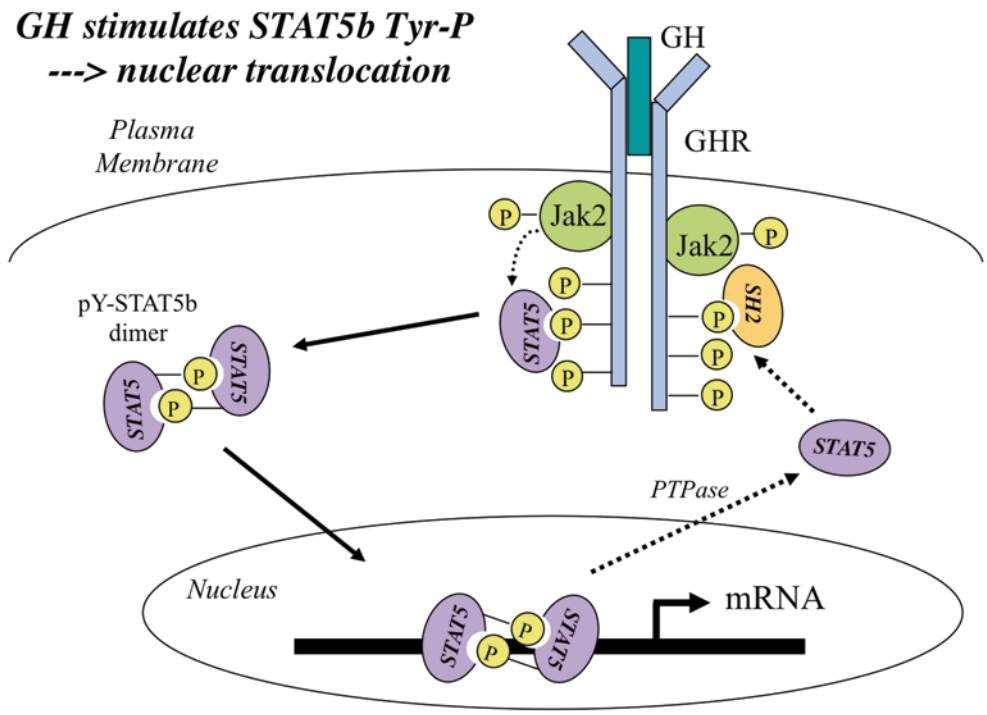


Fig. 11.5 Role of growth hormone (*GH*), GH receptor, and the tyrosine kinase Janus kinase 2 (*JAK2*) in activation of signal transducer and activator of transcription 5b (*STAT5b*) by tyrosine phosphorylation. JAK2 tyrosine phosphorylates itself and multiple tyrosine residues on the cytoplasmic tail of growth hormone receptor (*GHR*). Several of these sites serve as docking sites that recruit *STAT5b* to the GHR–JAK2 complex. STAT5b is then tyrosine-phosphorylated by JAK2, whereupon it dimerizes by mutual SH2 domain–phosphotyrosyl–STAT5b interactions, then translocates to the nucleus where it binds to DNA regulatory elements upstream of its target genes. The STAT5 activation cycle is reversed by the action of a phosphotyrosine phosphatase, which leads to recycling of inactive STAT5 monomers back to the cytoplasm. The figure is based on [332]. *mRNA* messenger RNA

ity, as evidenced by the inhibitory effects of the proteasome inhibitors MG132 and epoxomicin [147]. In liver cells, the GH-inducible suppressor of cytokine signaling protein (SOCS)/CIS family member CIS, a negative feedback regulator of GHR signaling, plays an important role in GHR internalization leading to termination of GHR signaling [147]. Although cellular ubiquitination activity is required for receptor endocytosis, GHR itself does not need to undergo ubiquitination, as shown using a mutant GHR devoid of its cytoplasmic lysine residue targets for ubiquitination [150, 151]. Thus, the ubiquitin–proteasome system is a major regulator of intracellular GHR trafficking.

11.4.2.4 Role of STAT5b in Sex-Dependent CYP Expression

11.4.2.4.1 GH Signaling Pathways Involving STAT Transcription Factors

How does GH impart sex-dependent transcriptional regulation to liver P450 genes? To answer this question, we may consider the following hypotheses: (1) the cell surface GHR can discriminate between the male and female plasma GH patterns; and (2) GH-activated GHR signals to the nucleus by two distinct intracellular signaling pathways, one in response to GH pulses and the other in response to persistent GH stimulation (Fig. 11.6). Studies of GH-induced signal transduction pathways [152–154] have highlighted the importance of the GH-bound receptor dimer

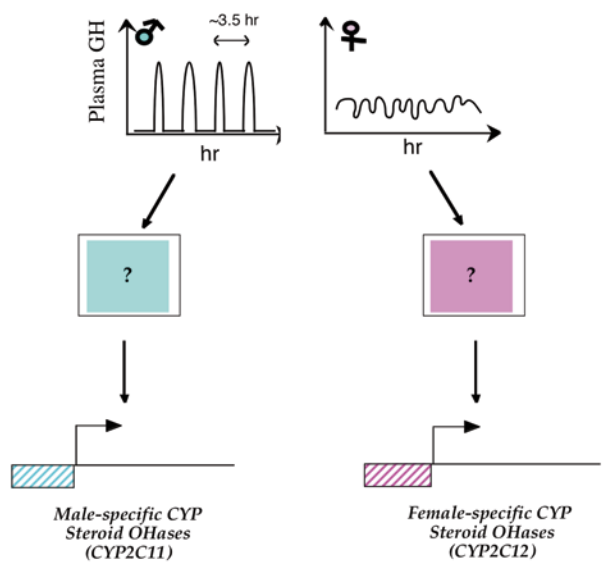


Fig. 11.6. Different growth hormone (*GH*)-induced intracellular signaling pathways are proposed to be activated by plasma GH pulses, leading to male-specific cytochrome P450 (*CYP*) expression (*left*), and by continuous GH stimulation, leading to female-specific *CYP* expression (*right*)

in activating JAK2, the GHR-associated tyrosine kinase that initiates downstream pathways of intracellular protein tyrosine phosphorylation. Investigation of the differential effects of the male versus female plasma GH pattern on nuclear protein tyrosine phosphorylation led to the discovery of an intracellular signaling protein and transcription factor, termed STAT5b (Fig. 11.5), that is intermittently present in its active, nuclear tyrosine-phosphorylated form in male liver but shows persistent nuclear activity in female liver [155]. STAT proteins are latent cytoplasmic transcription factors that are activated by tyrosine phosphorylation stimulated by a variety of cytokines and growth factors, and were first discovered as signal mediators that carry transcription signals into the nucleus in the interferon signaling pathway [156].

In hypophysectomized rat liver, where there is no endogenous GH signaling, there is little or no tyrosine-phosphorylated STAT5b protein in the nucleus; essentially all of the STAT5b protein is found in the cytosolic fraction, where it resides in a latent, inactive (nontyrosine-phosphorylated) form. However, when a hypophysectomized rat is injected with a single pulse of GH, STAT5b protein appears in the nucleus in its active, tyrosine-phosphorylated state within 10–15 min [155, 157]. This tyrosine phosphorylation reaction occurs on STAT5b tyrosine residue 699, enabling two STAT5b molecules to dimerize via mutual interactions between the phosphotyrosine residue on one STAT5b molecule and the SH2 domain (a protein module that recognizes and binds specifically to phosphotyrosine residues) on a second STAT5b molecule. The STAT5b–STAT5b dimer that is thus formed enters the nucleus rapidly, where it binds with high affinity to DNA sites upstream of genes that are transcriptionally activated in response to the initial GH stimulus (Fig. 11.5).

STAT5b is repeatedly activated by GHR/JAK2-catalyzed tyrosine phosphorylation in concert with the onset of each male plasma GH pulse. STAT5b thus undergoes repeated cycles of translocation from the cytoplasm into the nucleus, and then back out to the cytoplasm [155, 158]. For example, if the liver is excised from a rat killed at the time of a plasma GH pulse, then STAT5b is found to be tyrosine-phosphorylated and localized to the nucleus, whereas if the liver is excised from a rat killed at a time point between successive plasma GH pulses, STAT5b is inactive and cytoplasmic. This close temporal linkage between plasma GH pattern and the activation state of liver STAT5b has been confirmed in intact male rats killed at times shown to be specifically associated with spontaneous peaks or troughs of the plasma GH rhythm [159]. In contrast, in female rat liver, active, nuclear STAT5b

protein is detectable at essentially all points in time, albeit at a level that is generally much lower (~5–10%) than the peak male liver level [160]. Studies carried out in the mouse model show that liver STAT5 (primarily STAT5b) also shows intermittent activity when assayed across a panel of individual male livers, whereas in female mouse, liver STAT5 is active at all points in time—often at a level as high as that of male mouse liver [161]. Thus, the key difference between male and female liver is that STAT5b is intermittently activated by plasma GH pulses in males, but is persistently activated by the more continuous GH profile in females, as seen in both rats and mice [161, 162].

11.4.2.4.2 STAT5b Gene Knockout Mouse Model

Studies carried out in mice that are deficient in STAT5b (STAT5b-knockout mouse model) lend strong support to the proposal that STAT5b is an essential factor for sex-specific liver P450 gene expression [163] (see [164] for a review). Disruption of the *STAT5b* gene results in two striking phenotypes, both seen in STAT5b-deficient male but not female mouse liver. First, there is a global loss of GH-regulated, male-specific liver gene expression, including male-specific P450 gene expression. Second, the expression of several female-specific, GH-regulated liver P450 genes increases to near-normal female levels in livers of STAT5-deficient male mice, indicating negative regulation of the female-specific genes by STAT5b. STAT5a is unable to compensate for the loss of STAT5b [163, 165], but is essential for expression of a unique subset of female-biased genes in female liver [166]. The liver-enriched factor HNF4α cooperates with STAT5b in regulating liver sex-differences [56, 167].

These same phenotypes are seen in liver-specific STAT5a/STAT5b double knockout mice [168], but are not seen in mice where the disruption is limited to the STAT5a gene [163, 165], whose protein coding sequence is ~90% identical to that of STAT5b [169]. Not all sex-specific liver CYPs are dependent on STAT5b, however. Thus, continuous infusion of GH in male mice strongly induced (> 500-fold) the female-specific P450 gene *Cyp3a16* in both wild-type and hepatocyte STAT5ab-deficient male mouse liver, indicating that this sex-specific gene is subject to a STAT5a/STAT5b-independent mechanism of GH regulation [168]. Hypophysectomy and GH pulse replacement studies have established that these phenotypes of STAT5b-deficient mice are a direct response to the loss of STAT5b-dependent GH signaling in the liver, as opposed to indirect effects of the loss of STAT5b on the overall pattern of GH secretion by the pituitary gland [170].

11.4.2.4.3 Genome-Wide Mapping of Liver Binding Sites for STAT5 and Other GH-Regulated Transcription Factors

The strong, repeated pulses of GH-activated STAT5b that occur in adult male liver have been proposed to induce binding of STAT5b directly to STAT5 response elements found in promoters and other regulatory regions associated with STAT5 target genes, including sex-dependent P450 genes, stimulating gene transcription [155]. Consistent with this hypothesis, STAT5 response elements matching the consensus sequence TTC–NNN–GAA have been found upstream of several male-specific rat liver P450 genes, including CYPs 2C11, 2A2, and 4A2 [171]. GH-stimulated CYP promoter-luciferase reporter activity can be demonstrated in cell-based transfection experiments using the corresponding isolated STAT5 response elements, although the magnitude of the GH- and STAT5b-dependent gene induction is small, generally only ~2–3-fold [171, 172]. Moreover, although pulsatile STAT5b signaling is first seen in young male rats at ~5 weeks of age, when liver CYP2C11 expression is first detected, precocious activation of STAT5b, achieved in 3-week-old male rats given exogenous GH pulse injections, does not lead to precocious *CYP2C11* gene induction [158]. These and other findings suggest that STAT5b regulation requires a native chromatin environment (see below), as well as cooperative interactions with other factors, including liver-enriched transcription factors (HNFs) that work together with STAT5b to control the expression of sexually dimorphic liver P450 genes [171, 173–175].

Further insight into the sex-specific actions of GH-activated STAT5 was obtained by genome-wide mapping of liver binding sites for STAT5b and STAT5a (collectively, STAT5) using chromatin immunoprecipitation (ChIP-seq technology). These studies identified ~3500 sites spread throughout the genome that show strong sex-differential binding of STAT5 [161]. Male-biased STAT5 binding was shown to be enriched for nearby male-specific genes, and female-biased STAT5 binding was enriched for nearby female-specific genes. Mapping of the binding sites in mouse liver for BCL6, a GH- and STAT5-regulated male-biased repressor [161, 176], indicates that BCL6 enforces liver sex differences in male liver by preferentially binding to female-biased STAT5 binding sites that are nearby female-specific genes. This binding preference enables BCL6 to repress the expression of the STAT5-dependent female-biased genes in male liver [161] (Fig. 11.7). An analogous regulatory mechanism is operative in female liver, where Cux2, a female-specific repressor [57], represses ~35% of male-biased genes by preferentially binding to regulatory elements that are generally more open (more accessible) in male liver [58] (Fig. 11.7). In addition to these repressive actions of Cux2 on male-specific genes, Cux2 positively regulates ~35% of female-biased genes; however, most of these positive regulatory actions are not associated with direct Cux2 binding to the female-biased genes, and are thus likely to proceed by an indirect mechanism. Robust sex differences can thus be achieved for large numbers of sex-biased genes, including sex-biased *CYP* genes, by the complex interplay of multiple GH-regulated transcription factors (Fig. 11.7).

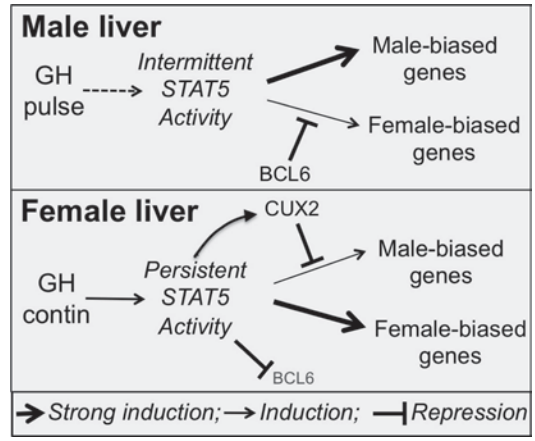


Fig. 11.7 Signal transducer and activator of transcription 5 (*STAT5*) is activated intermittently in male liver and more continuously (persistently) in female liver. Shown are the effects of *STAT5* and the transcriptional repressors Bcl6 (whose expression is male-biased) and Cux2 (whose expression is female-specific) on the activation and repression of sex-specific genes in mouse liver. *GH* growth hormone

11.4.2.4.4 GH Regulation of Chromatin States in Male and Female Liver

Changes in chromatin structure are a hallmark of epigenetic regulation and developmental plasticity and can be probed on a global scale using the enzyme deoxyribonuclease I (DNase I) to selectively cut open (accessible) chromatin sites (euchromatin) in freshly isolated intact liver nuclei (Fig. 11.8a). This technique, known as DNase hypersensitivity site (DHS) analysis, was employed to identify ~70,000 open chromatin regions across the entire genome in male and female mouse liver [177]. These DHS are expected to encompass four major classes of regulatory elements: promoters, enhancers, silencers, and insulators, and they encompass up to 90% of genome-wide binding sites for each of ten different liver transcription factors [177]. Importantly, more than 1200 of the 70,000 DHS showed robust, plasma GH-dependent differences in the extent of hypersensitivity between male and female mouse liver (Fig. 11.8b). The set of male-biased liver DHS was tenfold enriched for nearby male-specific genes compared to female-specific genes, and correspondingly female-biased DHS showed tenfold enrichment for being nearby female-specific genes. This finding is consistent with many of the sex-biased DHS serving as sex-dependent enhancers that positively regulate nearby sex-specific genes in mouse liver. Importantly, the above-described occurrence of sex-differential STAT5 binding, which is seen at many promoters and enhancers linked to sex-specific genes, shows very strong enrichment (up to 14-fold) for sex-biased DHS [161] (Fig. 11.9). Thus, sex differences in chromatin accessibility

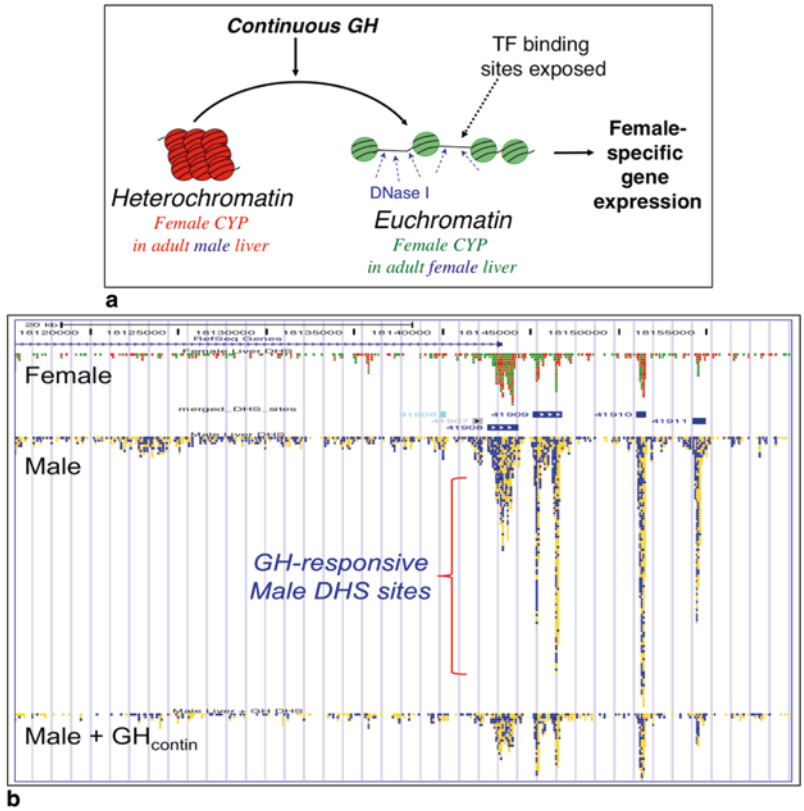


Fig. 11.8 DNase hypersensitivity assay for identification of open (accessible) chromatin regions as deoxyribonuclease (*DNase*) hypersensitive sites (*DHS*). **a** Schematic diagram indicating how continuous growth hormone (*GH*) treatment opens female-specific DNA regulatory regions (*DHS*) that are within closed (inaccessible) heterochromatin in male liver. Chromatin opening enables DNase to access the DNA backbone in intact liver nuclei and cleave (release) genomic DNA fragments, which are purified, sequenced, and mapped to the mouse genome. The figure is based on [18]. **b** Mapped DNA fragments released from adult female, adult male, and continuous GH-treated male mouse liver nuclei in the genomic region covering the 5′ end and upstream regulatory region of mouse *Cyp7b1,* which is ~9-fold more highly expressed in male than female mouse liver. The figure shows five distinct chromatin regions nearby *Cyp7b1* that are much more accessible (larger peaks of released DNase fragments in male than female liver; middle track) and are partially closed down to the normal female level following continuous GH treatment for 7 days. Data are based on [177]

are regulated by plasma GH patterns and appear to be a key feature of sex-differential gene expression. However, many sex-specific DHS are distant from sex-specific genes (60 % are > 1 million bp away from the nearest sex-specific gene) [177], suggesting regulation occurs from a distance via chromatin loops, which complicates efforts to identify gene targets of the sex-specific genes and their underlying mechanisms of GH regulation.

Further complexity is indicated by the finding that sex differences in the liver emerge at puberty [53], when sex-specific genes are subject to either positive regulation (class I genes) or negative regulation (class II genes) by pituitary GH [123, 124] (Fig. 11.4). Furthermore, many sex-specific CYP genes respond slowly (over days) to a change in plasma GH status (Fig. 11.10) [124, 167], even though STAT5 binds to these genes within minutes after its activation by a plasma GH pulse [161]. This suggests that the sex-dependent actions of GH and STAT5 are dependent on slower, secondary events, including chromatin modifications or other sex-dependent

Fig. 9

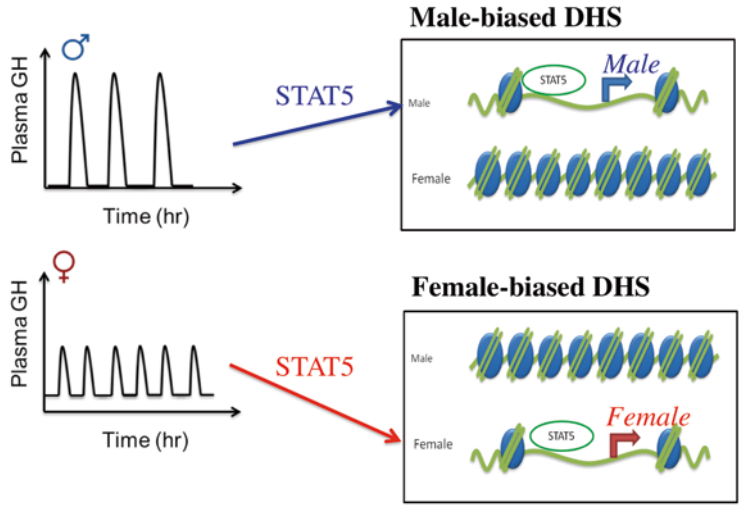


Fig. 11.9 Sex-differential binding of signal transducer and activator of transcription 5 (*STAT5*) to liver chromatin in male and female liver. The male plasma growth hormone (*GH*) profile activates a male-specific pattern of STAT5 binding to liver chromatin at sites that are more accessible in male than female liver ("male-biased DHS"), as determined by DNase hypersensitivity site (*DHS*) analysis as described in Fig. 11.8, leading to transcriptional activation of a nearby male-specific gene. Correspondingly, the female plasma GH profile activates a female-specific pattern of STAT5 binding to liver chromatin at sites that are more accessible in female than male liver ("female-biased DHS"), leading to transcriptional activation of a nearby female-specific gene

Fig. 10

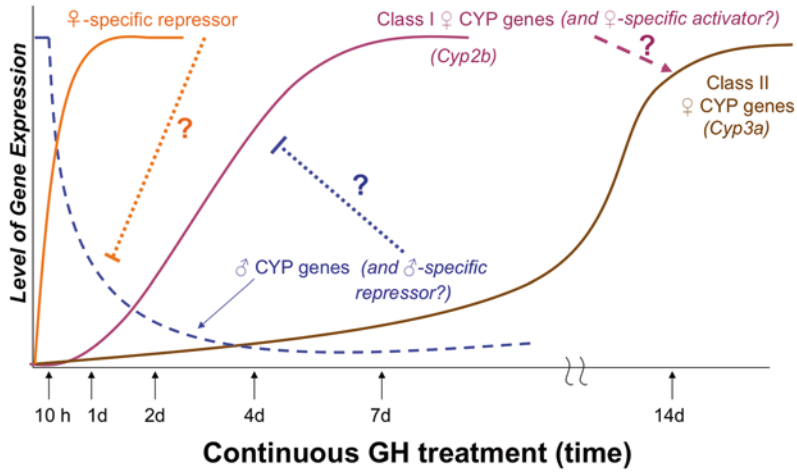


Fig. 11.10 Hierarchical changes in the expression of sex-specific genes in male mouse liver following continuous growth hormone (*GH*) treatment assayed at time points ranging from 10 h to 14 days. Results based on studies reported in [167]. Hypothetical relationships between induced and repressed genes are marked by dashed lines and question marks. Female-specific repressors, such as Cux2, are rapidly activated in livers of male mice given GH by continuous infusion. These repressors are proposed to downregulate many male-specific genes, including some genes that serve as repressors of female-specific genes, such as *Cyp2b9,* which are derepressed. The derepression of other female-specific genes, including certain *Cyp3a* genes, is substantially delayed in continuous GH-infused male mouse liver. The figure is based on [18]. *CYP* cytochrome P450

epigenomic changes [178]. Key unanswered questions relate to the mechanisms controlling these sex differences in liver chromatin states: How are these sex-differential states established (presumably this occurs at puberty), how are they maintained by the sex-differential plasma GH profiles, and what are the roles of the sex-dependent patterns of liver STAT5 activation—intermittent STAT5 activation in male liver and persistent STAT5 activation in female liver—in these processes?

11.4.2.4.5 Downregulation of Hepatic STAT5b Signaling

Other questions relating to GH and the STAT5b signaling pathway that are of current research interest include how the cycle of STAT5b activation is turned off at the conclusion of each GH pulse, and how STAT5b is subsequently returned to the cytoplasm in an inactive form, where it apparently waits for ~2–2.5 h until it can be reactivated by the next pulse of GH (Fig. 11.5) [179]. These events may, in part, involve a family of inhibitory proteins, referred to as SOCS and CIS proteins, which turn off signals to various hormones and cytokines, including GH [180, 181]. In the case of GH signaling, SOCS proteins bind to the GHR–JAK2 tyrosine kinase complex, and thereby inhibit GH signaling by a complex series of interrelated mechanisms [182]. CIS may be induced to a higher level by the continuous (female) GH pattern than by the pulsatile (male) GH pattern and has been implicated in the downregulation of GH-induced STAT5b signaling in liver cells exposed to the female GH pattern [182].

11.4.3 Regulation by Thyroid Hormone

11.4.3.1 Cytochromes P450

Although GH is the major regulator of sex-specific liver P450s, thyroid hormone also plays a critical role. The major thyroid hormones, T3 and T4, positively regulate some [47, 110] but not all [48] female-predominant liver P450 enzymes, while they negatively regulate several of the male-specific enzymes [183, 184] (Table 11.1). These effects of thyroid hormone are operative at the mRNA level, and are independent of the indirect effects that thyroid hormone has on liver P450 levels as a consequence of its effects on liver GHRs [185] and its stimulation of GH gene transcription and GH secretion by the pituitary [186].

11.4.3.2 NADPH-CYP Reductase

Thyroid hormone is also required for expression of NADPH-CYP reductase, a flavoenzyme that catalyzes electron transfer to all liver microsomal P450 enzymes. P450 reductase is an obligatory, and often rate-limiting electron-transfer protein that participates in all microsomal P450-catalyzed drug oxidation and steroid hydroxylase reactions [187, 188]. This thyroid hormone dependence of P450 reductase enzyme expression is evidenced by the major decrease (>80% reduction) in liver microsomal P450 reductase activity and P450 reductase mRNA levels that occurs following hypophysectomy [189] or in response to methimazole-induced hypothyroidism [190]. It is further supported by the reversal of this activity loss when thyroxine (T4), but not GH or other pituitary-dependent factors, is given at a physiologic replacement dose [189, 190]. Restoration of liver P450 reductase activity in vivo by T4 replacement also effects a substantial increase in liver microsomal P450 steroid hydroxylase activities. A similar effect can be achieved when liver microsomes isolated from hypophysectomized rats are supplemented with exogenous, purified P450 reductase, which preferentially stimulates steroid hydroxylation catalyzed by microsomes prepared from thyroid-deficient animals [189]. The induction of rat hepatic P450 reductase in livers of rats treated with exogenous thyroid hormone occurs by transcriptional [191] and post-transcriptional mechanisms [192] and appears to involve enhanced protein stability in hyperthyroid rat liver [193]. P450 reductase levels are also modulated by thyroid hormone status in several extrahepatic tissues [190]. Interindividual differences in P450 reductase activity could occur in response to physiological or pathophysiological differences in circulating thyroid hormone levels

and may be an important contributory factor to individual differences in P450 reductase/CYP-catalyzed procarcinogen bioactivation.

11.5 Alteration of Sex-Dependent Liver P450 Expression by Hormonal Perturbation

Circulating hormones levels can be altered in response to drug therapy; exposure to various xenobiotics; disease states such as diabetes mellitus, liver cirrhosis and steatosis, and kidney failure; dietary factors; pregnancy; and lactation. The resultant changes in circulating hormone levels or alterations in hormone secretory dynamics could influence the expression of specific liver P450s. The following sections describe some of the factors that are known to cause hormonal perturbation and discuss the impact of these changes on sex-dependent liver P450 expression and on P450-dependent drug and xenobiotic metabolism and toxicity.

11.5.1 Xenobiotics

11.5.1.1 Drugs

Liver P450 enzyme profiles are altered in rats treated with the anticancer drugs cisplatin [194, 195], cyclophosphamide [82, 196], and ifosfamide [196] by mechanisms that involve hormonal perturbations that these cytotoxic agents induce. Treatment of adult male rats with a single dose of cisplatin depletes serum testosterone. This effect persists for up to 28 days after cisplatin administration and is associated with feminization of hepatic liver enzyme expression [194]. Thus, cisplatin-treated male rats have elevated levels of the female-predominant enzymes CYP2A1, CYP2C7, and steroid 5α-reductase, but have reduced levels of the male-specific CYP2A2, CYP2C11, and CYP3A2 [194, 195]. The effects of cisplatin on circulating androgen levels may result from the drug's action on the testes [197, 198]; however, effects on the hypothalamus also appear to contribute, both to the depletion of circulating testosterone and to the alteration in liver P450 expression [194]. Cisplatin treatment of adult female rats severely decreases circulating estradiol levels and significantly reduces the expression of the estrogen-dependent CYP2A1, CYP2C7, and CYP2C12 [195].

Serum testosterone is also depleted in adult male rats treated with cyclophosphamide [82, 196, 199] or ifosfamide [196], and this depletion is associated with feminization of liver enzyme profiles [82, 196] in a manner similar to that produced by cisplatin. While endogenous testosterone secretion can be stimulated in cyclophosphamide-treated rats by the luteinizing hormone analogue chorionic gonadotropin, the resultant increase in serum testosterone does not reverse the loss of hepatic CYP2C11 expression [82]. This result is analogous to the earlier finding that the suppression of CYP2C11 by 3,4,5,3′,4′,5′-hexachlorobiphenyl [200] is not causally related to the associated depletion of serum testosterone [201]. The alteration of liver enzyme expression by cyclophosphamide may therefore involve action at the hypothalamic–pituitary axis, which establishes the sex-dependent plasma GH profile that in turn dictates the expression of CYP2C11 and other sex-dependent liver P450 enzymes, as discussed earlier in this chapter. CYP2C11 can also be suppressed by other mechanisms, as demonstrated by the finding that CYP2C11 levels are suppressed by the anticancer drug 1-(2-chloroethyl)-3-cyclohexyl-1-nitrosourea (CCNU; lomustine) without affecting circulating testosterone levels [202]. Conceivably, CCNU may act directly on the hypothalamic–pituitary axis to alter key signaling elements in the ultradian rhythm of circulating GH.

Other drugs that suppress liver CYP2C11 and CYP3A2 levels include cyclosporine [203, 204] and chloramphenicol [205], although the latter effects are strain dependent and are associated with a modest reduction in plasma levels of thyroxine but not testosterone [205]. GH does not appear to play a role in the suppression of CYP2C11 and CYP3A2 by cyclosporine, which does not alter the plasma GH peak amplitude, number, or duration [206]. Phenobarbital [24, 207, 208], dexamethasone [28], 5-fluorouracil [209], doxorubicin [210], fenofibrate [211], rosuvastatin [212],

and neuroleptics such as levomepromazine, perazine, and thioridazine [213] also reduce hepatic CYP2C11 expression, but the underlying mechanisms have not been determined.

As discussed above, the anticancer drug cisplatin provides an example of a foreign chemical that depletes serum testosterone and consequently feminizes the expression of liver P450s in adult male rats. This type of alteration in the profile of liver P450 enzymes could have important pharmacological consequences, as suggested by the finding that cisplatin suppression of CYP2C11 decreases liver P450-catalyzed activation of anticancer prodrugs, such as cyclophosphamide [195, 214, 215] and ifosfamide [215]. Liver P450 activation of these latter two drugs is required for their anticancer drug activity [216], and CYP2C11 contributes significantly to this metabolic pathway in adult male rat liver [214, 215]. Clinical studies indicate that cisplatin may exert effects on circulating hormone levels in human cancer patients that are similar, though not identical, to those seen in rats [217]. If these hormone perturbations alter P450 enzyme levels in human liver, this could have an impact on drug–drug interactions in patients given cisplatin in combination with anticancer drugs such as cyclophosphamide.

11.5.1.2 Ethanol

Adult male rats administered ethanol by a total enteral nutrition system have reduced hepatic CYP2C11 and CYP3A2 levels, whereas their CYP2A1 activity is unaltered [218]. The same ethanol treatment alters the dynamics of plasma GH secretion by decreasing the GH pulse amplitude and increasing the GH pulse frequency. The increased frequency of GH pulses can thus explain the reduced expression of CYP2C11 after chronic ethanol intake because hepatocytes require a minimum "off time" to express the male pattern of GH secretion that stimulates CYP2C11 expression [86]. In another study, chronic intragastric infusion of ethanol-containing diets suppressed CYP3A2 while substantially increasing the expression of CYP3A9 in adult male rats [219].

11.5.1.3 Aromatic Hydrocarbons

Exposure of adult male rats to an aromatic hydrocarbon suppresses hepatic CYP2C11 mRNA, protein, and activity [220]. Aromatic hydrocarbons that downregulate CYP2C11 include 3-methylcholanthrene (3MC) [24, 26, 200, 208, 221–223]; 2,3,7,8-tetrachlorodibenzo-*p*-dioxin (2,3,7,8-TCDD) [224]; anthracene and its derivatives, including benz(*a*)anthracene, dibenz(*a, c*)anthracene, dibenz(*a, h*)anthracene, and 7,12-dimethylbenz(*a*)anthracene [225]; ethylbenzene [226–230]; and Sudan III [231]. In the case of 3MC, this suppression reflects a decrease in the rate of CYP2C11 transcription [232]. The mechanisms by which aromatic hydrocarbons alter CYP2C11 expression are not well understood; however, 3MC [200] and 2,3,7,8-TCDD [233] have been reported to decrease serum testosterone levels. In hypophysectomized adult male rats, 3MC interferes with the stimulation of CYP2C11 expression by GH [234], but in a manner that does not involve STAT5b [235]. The hormonal basis for CYP2C11 suppression by ethylbenzene has also been investigated. Treatment of intact adult male rats with ethylbenzene decreases hepatic CYP2C11 expression, as assessed at the level of mRNA, protein, and enzyme activity (testosterone 2α-hydroxylation) [226–230]. This appears to reflect an alteration in plasma GH profile by ethylbenzene because it does not decrease hepatic CYP2C11 expression in hypophysectomized adult male rats administered twice-daily s.c. injections of GH [230], which mimics the male plasma GH pattern [86]. The molecular mechanism of CYP2C11 suppression by aromatic hydrocarbons has been investigated. Results from in vitro binding experiments and luciferase reporter assays conducted in cell culture models suggest that the aryl hydrocarbon (Ah) receptor is responsible for the suppression of rat hepatic CYP2C11 by 3MC [220]. 2,3,7,8-TCDD also decreases, albeit to a lesser extent, hepatic expression of the male-specific, mouse liver steroid 16α-hydroxylase Cyp2d9 [236], which is known to be regulated by the pulsatile male pattern of GH secretion in a manner that is dependent on Stat5b [163, 170, 237]. Experiments performed on AhR-knockout

mice indicate that the suppression of Cyp2d9 by 2,3,7,8-TCDD is AhR dependent, and it occurs by disrupting the GHR–JAK2–STAT5b signaling pathway [238].

11.5.2 Pathophysiologic State

11.5.2.1 Diabetes Mellitus

Uncontrolled insulin-dependent diabetes is not only accompanied by defective carbohydrate metabolism, which results in hyperglycemia, hyperlipidemia, and hyperketonemia, but also associated with hormonal changes, including a reduction in circulating testosterone [239–241], thyroid hormone, and plasma GH [242, 243]. As discussed above, these hormones regulate many liver P450 enzymes, either directly or indirectly. Accordingly, the diabetic state is associated with profound changes in the levels of several hepatic P450 enzymes, whereas diabetes leads to induction of several rat liver P450s, including CYP1A [244], CYP2A1 [243, 245], CYP2B1 [244, 246–248], CYP2C7 [245], CYP2E1 [248–252], CYP4A2 [245], and CYP4A3 [245], while it suppresses CYP2A2 [243], CYP2C11 [243, 244, 246–248, 252], and CYP2C13 [243]. Changes in the levels of some of these liver P450s (e.g., CYP2C11 and CYP2E1) have been shown at the mRNA level and are reversed by insulin replacement [246, 247, 253, 254].

The profile of GH secretion in the diabetic male rat is altered so as to resemble the pattern found in the normal female rat [242]. The induction of CYP2A1 and CYP2C7 in diabetic male rats can therefore be explained, at least in part, as a response to the more continuous pattern of GH secretion, which stimulates expression of these P450 forms [35, 76, 110, 255]. In contrast, this pattern of GH secretion reduces CYP2A2 and CYP2C13 levels because continuous GH administration suppresses these two P450s [35, 37, 129]. CYP2C11 expression is obligatorily dependent on the intermittent male pattern of plasma GH secretion [86]. Therefore, the more continuous secretion of GH in diabetic male rats [242] would be expected to suppress this P450. In the case of CYP2B1, GH pulse height is the suppressive signal [121] and, accordingly, the reduction in GH peak concentration in diabetic male rats [243] leads to increases in CYP2B1 levels [247, 254]. A GH-independent mechanism is likely to contribute to some of the other effects of diabetes on liver P450 levels. GH, independent of its plasma profile, is suppressive toward hepatic CYP2E1 expression [75], but the levels of this P450 are substantially elevated in both diabetic male and female rats [243, 256, 257]. The induction of CYP2E1 in diabetes has been attributed to increased plasma concentrations of ketone bodies [250, 258]. A role of hypoinsulinemia and hyperglucagonemia has been proposed for the suppression of CYP2C11 in diabetes, based on the finding that treatment of cultured rat hepatocytes with glucagon decreases CYP2C11 expression in a cyclic adenosine monophosphate (cAMP)-dependent manner and this decrease can be reversed by insulin administration [259].

Diabetes mellitus is associated with a decrease in P450-mediated in vitro hepatic metabolism of imipramine [241, 260], lidocaine [241], codeine [261], and chlorpromazine [261]. In addition, alteration of liver P450 expression in diabetes is postulated to be responsible for the enhanced in vitro metabolic activation of certain chemical carcinogens, including Try-P-1(3-amino-1,4-dimethyl,5H-pyrido(4,5-b)indole) and Try-P-2(3-amino-1-methyl-5H-pyrido(4,3-b)indole) [262]. These examples demonstrate the potential for alterations in liver P450 expression that potentially lead to reduced drug metabolism and enhanced procarcinogen bioactivation.

11.5.2.2 Liver Disease

While certain P450 enzymes (e.g., CYP1A2, CYP2E1, and CYP3A forms) are known to play a role in the pathogenesis of various liver diseases [263], studies in experimental models of liver disease have shown that liver cirrhosis and steatosis impact the expression of sex-dependent liver P450 enzymes. Adult male rats fed a chronic choline-deficient diet to induce cirrhosis have increased serum estradiol concentrations [264] and decreased testicular weight [265] and serum testosterone levels [264], indicating gonadal abnormalities occur in liver cirrhosis. In asso-

ciation with the perturbation in hormonal status is a major decline in hepatic CYP2C11 content [264], and this decline is not accompanied by an increase in hepatic steroid 5α-reductase activity [266]. The suppression of hepatic CYP2C11 in adult male rats is also evident in other models of liver cirrhosis, including bile duct ligation [267, 268], carbon tetrachloride-induced cirrhosis [266, 268, 269], and *N*-dimethylnitrosamine-induced cirrhosis [244]. It remains to be determined whether the alteration in serum steroid hormone levels contributes to the apparent demasculinization of liver P450 profiles in these models of liver cirrhosis. CYP2C11 is also suppressed in adult male rats treated with orotic acid [270] or clozapine [271] to induce liver steatosis. However, the mechanism for CYP2C11 suppression in these experimental models of liver steatosis is not known.

11.5.2.3 Kidney Disease

Kidney disease affects the pharmacokinetics of many drugs, including drugs that are cleared by nonrenal elimination pathways, including hepatic metabolism [272]. Experimental models of acute kidney failure are associated with a decrease in total liver P450 content [273, 274] and decreased hepatic expression of CYP2C11 [275, 276] and CYP3A2 [276] in adult male rats. These decreases are also seen in chronic kidney failure, as elicited by a two-stage 5/6 nephrectomy protocol in adult male rats [277–280]. An inverse exponential correlation exists between serum creatinine concentration and hepatic expression of CYP2C11 and CYP3A2, indicating that disease progression influences in an exponential manner the extent of suppression of the male-specific liver P450 enzymes [281]. Analysis of serum from rats [282] or human patients [283] with chronic kidney failure suggests that uremic toxins contribute to the reduced expression of liver CYP2C11 and CYP3A2. Limited information is available on the hormonal basis for the suppression of these male-specific liver P450 enzymes in kidney failure. Neonatal nephrectomy abolishes the typical pulsatile male pattern of GH secretion in adult male rats so that their plasma GH profile resembles the more continuous plasma GH profile in adult female rats [284]. In neonatally nephrectomized adult male rats, the female pattern of GH profile is accompanied by increased hepatic expression of the female-specific CYP2C12 along with the suppression of the male-specific hepatic CYP2C11 [284].

11.5.3 Dietary Factors

Specific dietary constituents may also influence the expression of sex-dependent liver P450s and other enzymes [285]. In adult male rats, dietary vitamin A deficiency reduces hepatic CYP2C11 [286–288] and CYP4A2 levels [288] and induces steroid 5α-reductase activity [289]. These effects are accompanied by a decrease in serum testosterone levels [287]. The decrease in hepatic CYP2C11 but not CYP4A2 protein expression in rats on a vitamin A-deficient diet can be restored by exogenous administration of methyltrienolone (a synthetic androgen) to levels comparable to those in rats fed a vitamin A-adequate diet [288, 290]. Twice-daily s.c. administration of GH, which induces CYP2C11 expression in hypophysectomized male rat liver [86], does not restore the expression of CYP2C11 or CYP4A2 in male rats fed a vitamin A-deficient diet [288].

Dietary trace minerals can also alter the liver expression of sex-dependent P450 enzymes. Prepubertal male rats fed a zinc-deficient diet during the pubertal period have depleted serum testosterone levels and a feminized pattern of hepatic mRNA expression, as evidenced by a reduction in CYP2C11, CYP3A2, and CYP3A18 and by an elevation in CYP2C12 and CYP3A9 [291]. However, the precise neuroendocrine mechanisms responsible for the feminization of hepatic P450 enzyme expression by dietary zinc deficiency remain to be elucidated.

Finally, caloric restriction and food deprivation have been shown to modulate hepatic expression of sex-dependent liver steroid-metabolizing enzymes, including CYP2C11 [292], which is suppressed, and CYP3A9 [293] and steroid 5α-reductase [292], which are induced. These are situations in which glucagon levels are high and

insulin levels are low, analogous to the diabetic state (see Sect. 11.5.2.1).

11.5.4 Pregnancy and Lactation

Pregnancy is associated with major physiological changes, including increases in the maternal circulating levels of estrogen and progesterone [294]. However, rodent studies have indicated that pregnancy is not associated with alteration in maternal hepatic expression of the female-specific CYP2C12 in rats [295, 296] or Cyp2b9 in mice [297]. Similarly, lactation is not associated with any changes in CYP2C12 expression in maternal rat liver [298].

11.6 Effect of Estrogen and Progesterone on Expression of Xenobiotic-Inducible Liver P450 Enzymes

The liver expresses P450s that are subject to nuclear-receptor-mediated induction by various chemicals, including many structurally diverse drugs and other xenobiotics. Enzymes in the CYP2B and CYP3A subfamily are examples of major xenobiotic-inducible mammalian liver P450s. Induction of CYP2B and CYP3A is under the primary control of the constitutive androstane receptor (CAR) and pregnane X receptor (PXR), respectively [299]. Emerging evidence indicates that steroid hormones, such as estrogen and progesterone, are capable of increasing the expression of several of the xenobiotic-inducible liver P450 enzymes and activating specific receptors involved in P450 induction. Interested readers should refer to Chap. 10 for a detailed discussion on receptor-mediated induction of P450 enzymes.

11.6.1 Estrogen

Plasma levels of estrogens in nonpregnant women are usually at a low nanomolar concentration [300], but rises during pregnancy, reaching a peak of low micromolar concentration by the third trimester [301]. Treatment of primary cultures of human hepatocytes with 17β-estradiol (1 μM for 72 h) increases the levels of CYP2B6 mRNA [302–304] and CYP2B6 enzyme activity, as assessed by (*S*)-mephenytoin *N*-demethylation [303] and bupropion hydroxylation [302, 304]. Dose–response data indicate that 17β-estradiol increases human hepatocyte CYP2B6 expression with an EC_{50} of 2 μM and an E_{max} of 34-fold increase over vehicle control [304]. As shown in hepatocyte samples from the same donors, these values are comparable to those reported for rifampicin [304], which is a known inducer of CYP2B6 [305]. Consistent with the induction of CYP2B6 by 17β-estradiol in primary cultures of human hepatocytes [302–304], pregnancy is associated with an increase in the clearance of methadone [306, 307], which is metabolized primarily by CYP2B6 [308]. Molecular studies showed that 17β-estradiol (1 μM) activates human CAR, as assessed in a cell-based reporter gene assay, and induces nuclear translocation of CAR [302]. Transactivation of both CAR and estrogen receptor α (ERα) leads to a synergistic increase in CYP2B6 expression, suggesting that CYP2B6 induction by 17β-estradiol depends on the concentration of the steroid hormone and involves more than one receptor signaling pathway. At low concentrations (<0.1 μM), 17β-estradiol induces CYP2B6 by activating ERα, whereas at higher concentrations (≥0.1 μM), it induces CYP2B6 by activating both CAR and ERα [302]. Induction of mouse Cyp2b10 [309–312] and activation of mouse CAR [310, 312, 313] by micromolar concentrations of 17β-estradiol have also been reported. In addition to CYP2B6, 17β-estradiol (1 μM for 72 h) is also able to induce CYP2A6 in primary cultures of human hepatocytes [303]. Consistent with this finding, pregnancy is associated with an increase in the clearance of nicotine [314], which is metabolized primarily by CYP2A6 [315]. 17β-Estradiol (1 μM for 72 h) also increases, but only minimally, CYP3A4 expression in primary cultures of human hepatocytes [303]. At this concentration, 17β-estradiol does not activate PXR [316–318], which is a major regulator in the induction of CYP3A4 [316, 317, 319].

11.6.2 Progesterone

The plasma level of progesterone in nonpregnant women is ~1 nM and increases up to 400 nM in the third trimester of pregnancy [300]. At micromolar concentrations, progesterone (1–10 μM for 72 h) minimally increases the expression and activity of CYP2B6, CYP3A4, and CYP3A5 in primary cultures of human hepatocytes [303]. The induction of these P450s by progesterone is likely the result of activation of PXR, which is activated by progesterone at 10 and 50 μM [316, 317, 319]. Progesterone (1 and 10 μM) does not influence human CAR activity [320, 321]. In contrast, progesterone (3 and 10 μM) has been reported to decrease mouse CAR activity, as determined in a cell-based reporter gene assay [310, 313], suggesting it is an inverse agonist of mouse CAR.

11.7 Conclusion

Complex sex-dependent expression patterns characterize a subset of liver P450 enzymes, which impart sex differences in xenobiotic metabolism, pharmacokinetics, and toxicity, as seen in rats, mice, and other species, including humans. The temporal pattern of pituitary GH secretion differs between the sexes, inducing sex-dependent transcriptional events associated with sex-dependent epigenetic changes and chromatin states, and is a key factor in the regulation of the sex-dependent liver P450 enzymes. A pulsatile plasma GH profile, characteristic of adult male rats and mice, induces repeated activation of tyrosine kinase signaling from the GHR to the transcription factor STAT5b. GH-activated STAT5b translocates into the nucleus, where it binds to chromatin in a sex-biased manner, enabling it to regulate the transcription of sex-dependent liver P450 genes. In female liver, continuous or near-continuous exposure to GH leads to persistent STAT5 signaling to the nucleus, in contrast to the intermittent signaling that occurs in male liver. STAT5b-dependent liver gene expression is modulated by cooperative interactions with liver-enriched transcription factors, and with the sex-dependent, GH-regulated transcriptional repressors BCL6 (male-biased) and Cux2 (female-specific). Thyroid hormone is an important regulator of liver metabolic function and can act directly, by influencing the expression of individual P450 enzymes, as well as indirectly, via its stimulatory effects on hepatic NADPH-P450 reductase activity. Gonadal steroids impact sex-dependent liver P450s indirectly, via their effects on the hypothalamic–pituitary axis and its control of the sex-dependent plasma GH profiles. The hormone-regulated expression of sex-dependent liver P450s can be altered by diverse factors, including exposure to drugs and other xenochemicals, pathophysiologic states, and dietary factors, with effects on P450-catalyzed drug metabolism and carcinogen activation. Sex steroids, notably estrogen and progesterone, can increase the expression of the sex-dependent human hepatic P450 enzyme CYP3A4 by activating pregnane X receptor (PXR), which regulates the expression of genes involved in a broad array of biological processes, including transport and metabolism of endogenous substances and xenobiotics.

Acknowledgment Studies carried out in the laboratory of DJW were supported in part by National Institutes of Health grant DK33765.

References

1. El Desoky ES, Derendorf H, Klotz U (2006) Variability in response to cardiovascular drugs. Curr Clin Pharmacol 1:35–46
2. Materson BJ (2007) Variability in response to antihypertensive drugs. Am J Med 120:S10–S20.
3. Wiechec E, Hansen LL (2009) The effect of genetic variability on drug response in conventional breast cancer treatment. Eur J Pharmacol 625:122–130
4. Gandhi M, Aweeka F, Greenblatt RM, Blaschke TF (2004) Sex differences in pharmacokinetics and pharmacodynamics. Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol 44:499–523
5. Franconi F, Brunelleschi S, Steardo L, Cuomo V (2007) Gender differences in drug responses. Pharmacol Res 55:81–95
6. Dahan A, Kest B, Waxman AR, Sarton E (2008) Sex-specific responses to opiates: animal and human studies. Anesth Analg 107:83–95

7. Soldin OP, Mattison DR (2009) Sex differences in pharmacokinetics and pharmacodynamics. Clin Pharmacokinet 48:143–157
8. Nicholas JS, Barron DH (1932) The use of sodium amytal in the production of anesthesia in the rat. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 46:125–129
9. Holck HG, Kanan MA, Mills LM, Smith EL (1937) Studies upon the sex-difference in rats in tolerance to certain barbiturates and to nicotine. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 60:323–346
10. Kato R, Gillette JR (1965) Sex differences in the effects of abnormal physiological states on the metabolism of drugs by rat liver microsomes. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 150:285–291
11. Kato R, Takayanaghi M (1966) Differences among the action of phenobarbital, methylcholanthrene and male sex hormone on microsomal drug-metabolizing enzyme systems of rat liver. Jpn J Pharmacol 16:380–390
12. Davies DS, Gigon PL, Gillette JR (1969) Species and sex differences in electron transport systems in liver microsomes and their relationship to ethylmorphine demethylation. Life Sci 8:85–91
13. Gurtoo HL, Parker NB (1976) Organ specificity of the sex dependent regulation of aryl hydrocarbon hydroxylase (AHH) in rat. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 72:216–222
14. Guengerich FP (1987) Enzymology of rat liver cytochromes P450. In: Guengerich FP (ed) Mammalian cytochromes P450. CRC, Boca Raton, pp 1–54
15. Ryan DE, Levin W (1990) Purification and characterization of hepatic microsomal cytochrome P-450. Pharmacol Ther 45:153–239
16. Waxman DJ (1988) Interactions of hepatic cytochromes P-450 with steroid hormones. Regioselectivity and stereospecificity of steroid metabolism and hormonal regulation of rat P-450 enzyme expression. Biochem Pharmacol 37:71–84
17. Nelson DR (2009) The cytochrome P450 homepage. Hum Genomics 4:59–65
18. Waxman DJ, Holloway MG (2009) Sex differences in the expression of hepatic drug metabolizing enzymes. Mol Pharmacol 76:215–228
19. Schwartz JB (2007) The current state of knowledge on age, sex, and their interactions on clinical pharmacology. Clin Pharmacol Ther 82:87–96
20. Hunt CM, Westerkam WR, Stave GM (1992) Effect of age and gender on the activity of human hepatic CYP3A. Biochem Pharmacol 44:275–283
21. Nicolas JM, Espie P, Molimard M (2009) Gender and interindividual variability in pharmacokinetics. Drug Metab Rev 41:408–421
22. Zhang Y, Klein K, Sugathan A, Nassery N, Dombkowski AA, Zanger UM, Waxman DJ (2011) Transcriptional profiling of huma liver identifies sex-biased genes associated with polygenic dyslipidemia and coronary artery disease. PLoS One 6:e23506
23. Zaphiropoulos PG, Mode A, Norstedt G, Gustafsson JA (1989) Regulation of sexual differentiation in drug and steroid metabolism. Trends Pharmacol Sci 10:149–153
24. Waxman DJ (1984) Rat hepatic cytochrome P-450 isoenzyme 2c. Identification as a male-specific, developmentally induced steroid 16α-hydroxylase and comparison to a female-specific cytochrome P-450 isoenzyme. J Biol Chem 259:15481–15490
25. Morgan ET, MacGeoch C, Gustafsson JA (1985) Hormonal and developmental regulation of expression of the hepatic microsomal steroid 16α-hydroxylase cytochrome P-450 apoprotein in the rat. J Biol Chem 260:11895–11898
26. Waxman DJ, Dannan GA, Guengerich FP (1985) Regulation of rat hepatic cytochrome P-450: age-dependent expression, hormonal imprinting, and xenobiotic inducibility of sex-specific isoenzymes. Biochemistry 24:4409–4417
27. MacGeoch C, Morgan ET, Gustafsson JA (1985) Hypothalamo-pituitary regulation of cytochrome $P\text{-}450_{15\beta}$ apoprotein levels in rat liver. Endocrinology 117:2085–2092
28. Levin W, Thomas PE, Ryan DE, Wood AW (1987) Isozyme specificity of testosterone 7α-hydroxylation in rat hepatic microsomes: is cytochrome P-450a the sole catalyst? Arch Biochem Biophys 258:630–635
29. Sonderfan AJ, Arlotto MP, Dutton DR, McMillen SK, Parkinson A (1987) Regulation of testosterone hydroxylation by rat liver microsomal cytochrome P-450. Arch Biochem Biophys 255:27–41
30. Pearce R, Greenway D, Parkinson A (1992) Species differences and interindividual variation in liver microsomal cytochrome P450 2A enzymes: effects on coumarin, dicumarol, and testosterone oxidation. Arch Biochem Biophys 298:211–225
31. Ryan DE, Dixon R, Evans RH, Ramanathan L, Thomas PE, Wood AW, Levin W (1984) Rat hepatic cytochrome P-450 isozyme specificity for the metabolism of the steroid sulfate, 5α-androstane-3α,17β-diol-3,17-disulfate. Arch Biochem Biophys 233:636–642
32. Swinney DC, Ryan DE, Thomas PE, Levin W (1987) Regioselective progesterone hydroxylation catalyzed by eleven rat hepatic cytochrome P-450 isozymes. Biochemistry 26:7073–7083
33. Waxman DJ, Attisano C, Guengerich FP, Lapenson DP (1988) Human liver microsomal steroid metabolism: identification of the major microsomal steroid hormone 6β-hydroxylase cytochrome P-450 enzyme. Arch Biochem Biophys 263:424–436
34. Thummel KE, Favreau LV, Mole JE, Schenkman JB (1988) Further characterization of RLM2 and comparison with a related form of cytochrome P450, RLM2b. Arch Biochem Biophys 266:319–333
35. Waxman DJ, LeBlanc GA, Morrissey JJ, Staunton J, Lapenson DP (1988) Adult male-specific and neonatally programmed rat hepatic P-450 forms RLM2 and 2a are not dependent on pulsatile plasma growth hormone for expression. J Biol Chem 263:11396–11406
36. Bandiera S, Ryan DE, Levin W, Thomas PE (1986) Age- and sex-related expression of cytochrome P450f and P450g in rat liver. Arch Biochem Biophys 248:658–676

37. McClellan-Green PD, Linko P, Yeowell HN, Goldstein JA (1989) Hormonal regulation of male-specific rat hepatic cytochrome P-450g (P-450IIC13) by androgens and the pituitary. J Biol Chem 264:18960–18965
38. Nagata K, Murayama N, Miyata M, Shimada M, Urahashi A, Yamazoe Y, Kato R (1996) Isolation and characterization of a new rat P450 (CYP3A18) cDNA encoding $P450_{6\beta\text{-}2}$ catalyzing testosterone 6β- and 16a-hydroxylations. Pharmacogenetics 6:103–111
39. Kawai M, Bandiera SM, Chang TKH., Bellward GD (2000) Growth hormone regulation and developmental expression of rat hepatic CYP3A18, CYP3A9, and CYP3A2. Biochem Pharmacol 59:1277–1287
40. Gonzalez FJ, Song B-J., Hardwick JP (1986) Pregnenolone 16α-carbonitrile-inducible P-450 gene family: gene conversion and differential regulation. Mol Cell Biol 6:2969–2976
41. Yamazoe Y, Shimada M, Murayama N, Yamauchi K, Kato R (1988) Alteration of hepatic drug metabolizing activities and contents of cytochrome P-450 isozymes by neonatal monosodium glutamate treatment. Biochem Pharmacol 37:1687–1691
42. Gonzalez FJ, Kimura S, Song BJ, Pastewka J, Gelboin HV, Hardwick JP (1986) Sequence of two related P450 mRNAs transcriptionally increase during rat development. An R.dre.1 sequence occupies the complete 3′ untranslated region of a liver mRNA. J Biol Chem 261:10667–10672
43. Leo MA, Iida S, Lieber CS (1984) Retinoic acid metabolism by a system reconstituted with cytochrome P450. Arch Biochem Biophys 234:305–312
44. Mahnke A, Strotkamp D, Roos PH, Hanstein WG, Chabot GG, Nef P (1997) Expression and inducibility of cytochrome P450 3A9 (CYP3A9) and other members of the CYP3A subfamily in rat liver. Arch Biochem Biophys 337:62–68
45. Wang H, Napoli KL, Strobel HW (2000) Cytochrome P450 3A9 catalyzes the metabolism of progesterone and other steroid hormones. Mol Cell Biochem 213:127–135
46. Colby HD (1980) Regulation of hepatic drug and steroid metabolism by androgens and estrogens. Adv Sex Horm Res 4:27–71
47. Arlotto MP, Parkinson A (1989) Identification of cytochrome P450a (P450IIA1) as the principal testosterone 7α-hydroxylase in rat liver microsomes and its regulation by thyroid hormones. Arch Biochem Biophys 270:458–471
48. Yamazoe Y, Ling X, Murayama N, Gong D, Nagata K, Kato R (1990) Modulation of hepatic level of microsomal testosterone 7α-hydroxlase, P450a (P450IIA), by thyroid hormone and growth hormone in rat liver. J Biochem 108:599–603
49. Dewaziers I, Cugnenc PH, Yang CS, Leroux JP, Beaune PH (1990) Cytochrome P450 isoenzymes, epoxide hydrolase and glutathione transferases in rat and human hepatic and extrahepatic tissues. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 253:387–394
50. Friedberg T, Siegert P, Grassow MA, Bartlomowicz B, Oesch F (1990) Studies on the expression of cytochrome P450IA, P450IIB, and P450IIC gene family in extrahepatic and hepatic tissues. Environ Health Perspect 88:67–70
51. Chen GF, Ronis MJJ., Thomas PE, Flint DJ, Badger TM (1997) Hormonal regulation of microsomal cytochrome P450 2C11 in rat liver and kidney. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 283:1486–1494
52. Kwekel JC, Desai VG, Moland CL, Branham WS, Fuscoe JC (2010) Age and sex dependent changes in liver gene expression during the life cycle of the rat. BMC Genomics 11:675
53. Conforto TL, Waxman DJ (2012) Sex-specific mouse liver gene expression: genome-wide analysis of developmental changes from pre-pubertal period to young adulthood. Biol Sex Differ 3:9
54. DeLaForest A, Nagaoka M, Si-Tayeb K, Noto FK, Konopka G, Battle MA, Duncan CA (2011) HNF4α is essential for specification of hepatic progenitors from human pluripotent stem cells. Development 138:4143–4153
55. Bonzo JA, Ferry CH, Matsubara T, Kim JH, Gonzalez FJ (2012) Suppression of hepatocyte proliferation by hepatocyte nuclear factor 4α in adult mice. J Biol Chem 287:7345–7356
56. Holloway MG, Miles GD, Dombkowski AA, Waxman DJ (2008) Liver-specific hepatocyte nuclear factor-4α deficiency: greater impact on gene expression in male than in female mouse liver. Mol Endocrinol 22:1274–1286
57. Laz EV, Holloway MG, Chen CS, Waxman DJ (2007) Characterization of three growth hormone-responsive transcription factors preferentially expressed in adult female liver. Endocrinology 148:3327–3337
58. Conforto TL, Zhang Y, Sherman J, Waxman DJ (2012) Impact of CUX2 on the female mouse liver transcriptome: activation of female-biased genes and repression of male-biased genes. Mol Cell Biol 32:4611–4627
59. Fujita S, Morimoto R, Chiba M, Kitani K, Suzuki T (1989) Evaluation of the involvement of a male specific cytochrome P-450 isozyme in senescence-associated decline of hepatic drug metabolism in male rats. Biochem Pharmacol 38:3925–3931
60. Robinson RC, Nagata K, Gelboin HV, Rifkind J, Gonzalez FJ, Friedman FK (1990) Developmental regulation of hepatic testosterone hydroxylases: simultaneous activation and repression of constitutively expressed cytochromes P450 in senescent rats. Arch Biochem Biophys 277:42–46
61. Mori K, Blackshear PE, Lobenhofer EK, Parker JS, Orzech DP, Roycroft JH, Walker KL, Johnson KA, Marsh TA, Irwin RD, Boorman GA (2007) Hepatic transcript levels for gene coding for enzymes associated with xenobiotic metabolism are altered with age. Toxicol Pathol 35:242–251
62. Wauthier V, Dubois P, Verbeeck RK, Buc Calderon P (2007) Induction of CYP2C12 expression in senescent male rats is well correlated to an increase of HNF3β expression, while the decline of CYP2C11 expression is unlikely due to a decrease of STAT5 activation. Biochem Pharmacol 73:923–933

63. Yun KU, Oh SJ, Oh JM, Kang KW, Myung CS, Song GY, Kim B, Kim SK (2010) Age-related changes in hepatic expression and activity of cytochrome P450 in male rats. Arch Toxicol 84:939–946
64. Dhir RN, Dworakowski W, Shapiro BH (2002) Middle-age alterations in the sexually dimorphic plasma growth hormone profiles: involvement of growth hormone releasing factor and effects on cytochrome P450 expression. Drug Metab Dispos 30:141–147
65. Dannan GA, Guengerich FP, Waxman DJ (1986) Hormonal regulation of rat liver microsomal enzymes. Role of gonadal steroids in programming, maintenance, and suppression of delta^4-steroid 5α-reductase, flavin-containing monooxygenase, and sex-specific cytochromes P-450. J Biol Chem 261:10728–10735
66. Shimada M, Murayama N, Yamazoe Y, Kamataki T, Kato R (1987) Further studies on the persistence of neonatal androgen imprinting on sex-specific cytochrome P-450, testosterone and drug oxidations. Jpn J Pharmacol 45:467–478
67. Einarsson K, Gustafsson JA, Stenberg A (1973) Neonatal imprinting of liver microsomal hydroxylation and reduction of steroids. J Biol Chem 248:4987–4997
68. Gustafsson JA, Mode A, Norstedt G, Skett P (1983) Sex steroid induced changes in hepatic enzymes. Ann Rev Physiol 45:51–60
69. Bandiera S, Dworschak C (1992) Effects of testosterone and estrogen on hepatic levels of cytochromes P450 2C7 and P450 2C11 in the rat. Arch Biochem Biophys 296:286–295
70. Cadario BJ, Bellward GD, Bandiera S, Chang TKH., Ko WWW, Lemieux E, Pak RCK (1992) Imprinting of hepatic microsomal cytochrome P-450 enzyme activities and cytochrome P-450IIC11 by peripubertal administration of testosterone in female rats. Mol Pharmacol 41:981–988
71. Janeczko R, Waxman DJ, LeBlanc GA, Morville A, Adesnik M (1990) Hormonal regulation of levels of the messenger RNA encoding hepatic P450 2c (IIC11), a constitutive male-specific form of cytochrome P450. Mol Endocrinol 4:295–303
72. Ribeiro V, Lechner MC (1992) Cloning and characterization of a novel CYP3A1 allelic variant: analysis of CYP3A1 and CYP3A2 sex-hormone-dependent expression reveals that the CYP3A2 gene is regulated by testosterone. Arch Biochem Biophys 293:147–152
73. Chang TKH., Bellward GD (1996) Peripubertal androgen imprinting of rat hepatic cytochrome P450 2C11 and steroid 5α-reductase: pretranslational regulation and impact on microsomal drug activation. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 278:1383–1391
74. Anderson MD, Bandiera SM, Chang TKH., Bellward GD (1998) Effect of androgen administration during puberty on hepatic CYP2C11, CYP3A, and CYP2A1 expression in adult female rats. Drug Metab Dispos 26:1031–1038
75. Waxman DJ, Morrissey JJ, LeBlanc GA (1989) Female-predominant rat hepatic P-450 forms j (IIE1) and 3 (IIA1) are under hormonal regulatory controls distinct from those of the sex-specific P-450 forms. Endocrinology 124:2954–2966
76. Sasamura H, Nagata K, Yamazoe Y, Shimada M, Saruta T, Kato R (1990) Effect of growth hormone on rat hepatic cytochrome P-450f mRNA: a new mode of regulation. Mol Cell Endocrinol 68:53–60
77. Mode A, Gustafsson JA, Jansson JO, Eden S, Isaksson O (1982) Association between plasma level of growth hormone and sex differentiation of hepatic steroid metabolism in the rat. Endocrinology 111:1692–1697
78. Jansson JO, Frohman LA (1987) Differential effects of neonatal and adult androgen exposure on the growth hormone secretory pattern in male rats. Endocrinology 120:1551–1557
79. Jansson JO, Frohman LA (1987) Inhibitory effect of the ovaries on neonatal androgen imprinting of growth hormone secretion in female rats. Endocrinology 121:1417–1423
80. Jansson JO, Eden S, Isaksson O (1985) Sexual dimorphism in the control of growth hormone secretion. Endocrine Rev 6:128–150
81. Kamataki T, Shimada M, Maeda K, Kato R (1985) Pituitary regulation of sex-specific forms of cytochrome P-450 in liver microsomes of rats. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 130:1247–1253
82. LeBlanc GA, Waxman DJ (1990) Regulation and ligand-binding specificities of two sex-specific bile acid-binding proteins of rat liver cytosol. J Biol Chem 265:5654–5661
83. Wang H, Strobel HW (1997) Regulation of *CYP3A9* gene expression by estrogen and catalytic studies using cytochrome P450 3A9 expressed in *Escherichia coli*. Arch Biochem Biophys 344:365–372
84. Kawai M, Bandiera SM, Chang TKH., Poulet FM, Vancutsem PM, Bellward GD (1999) Modulation of hepatic CYP2A1, CYP2C11, and CYP3A9 expression in adult rats by neonatal administration of tamoxifen. Drug Metab Dispos 27:1392–1398
85. Carlsson L, Eriksson E, Seeman H, Jansson JO (1987) Oestradiol increases baseline growth hormone levels in the male rat: possible direct action on the pituitary. Acta Physiol Scand 129:393–399
86. Waxman DJ, Pampori NA, Ram PA, Agrawal AK, Shapiro BH (1991) Interpulse interval in circulating growth hormone patterns regulates sexually dimorphic expression of hepatic cytochrome P450. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 88:6868–6872
87. Chang TKH., Chan MMY., Holsmer SL, Bandiera SM, Bellward GD (1996) Impact of tamoxifen on peripubertal androgen imprinting of rat hepatic cytochrome P450 2C11, cytochrome P450 3A2 and steroid 5α-reductase. Biochem Pharmacol 51:357–368
88. Ramirez MC, Bourguignon NS, Bonaventura MM, Lux-Lantos V, Libertun C, Becu-Villalobos D (2012) Neonatal xenoestrogen exposure alters growth-hormone-dependent liver proteins and genes in adult female rats. Toxicol Lett 213:325–331
89. Hanioka N, Jinno H, Nishimura T, Ando M (1998) Suppression of male-specific cytochrome P450 isoforms by bisphenol A in rat liver. Arch Toxicol 72:387–394

90. Eden S (1979) Age- and sex-related differences in episodic growth hormone secretion in the rat. Endocrinology 105:555–560
91. Tannenbaum GS, Martin JB (1976) Evidence for an endogenous ultradian rhythm governing growth hormone secretion in the rat. Endocrinology 98:562–570
92. Tannenbaum GS, Martin JB, Colle E (1976) Ultradian growth hormone rhythm in the rat: effects of feeding, hyperglycemia, and insulin-induced hypoglycemia. Endocrinology 99:720–727
93. Macleod JN, Pampori NA, Shapiro BH (1991) Sex differences in the ultradian pattern of plasma growth hormone concentrations in mice. J Endocrinol 131:395–399
94. Ho KY, Evans WS, Blizzard RM, Veldhuis JD, Merriam GR, Samojlik E, Furlanetto R, Rogol AD, Kaiser DL, Thorner MO (1987) Effects of sex and age on the 24-hour profile of growth hormone secretion in man: importance of endogenous estradiol concentrations. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 64:51–58
95. Asplin CM, Faria AC, Carlsen EC, Vaccaro VA, Barr RE, Iranmanesh A, Lee MM, Veldhuis JD, Evans WS (1989) Alterations in the pulsatile mode of growth hormone release in men and women with insulin-dependent diabetes mellitus. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 69:239–245
96. Winer LM, Shaw MA, Baumann G (1990) Basal plasma growth hormone levels in man: new evidence for rhythmicity of growth hormone secretion. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 70:1678–1686
97. Pincus SM, Gevers EF, Robinson IC, van den Berg G, Roelfsema F, Hartman ML, Veldhuis JD (1996) Females secrete growth hormone with more process irregularity than males in both humans and rats. Am J Physiol 270:E107–E115
98. Veldhuis JD (1996) Gender differences in secretory activity of the human somatotropic (growth hormone) axis. Eur J Endocrinol 134:287–295
99. Kato R, Yamazoe Y, Shimada M, Murayama N, Kamataki T (1986) Effect of growth hormone and ectopic transplantation of pituitary gland on sex-specific forms of cytochrome P-450 and testosterone and drug oxidations in rat liver. J Biochem 100:895–902
100. Noshiro M, Negishi M (1986) Pretranslational regulation of sex-dependent testosterone hydroxylases by growth hormone in mouse liver. J Biol Chem 261:15923–15927
101. Sueyoshi T, Yokomori N, Korach KS, Negishi M (1999) Developmental action of estrogen receptor-a feminizes the growth hormone-Stat5b pathway and expression of *Cyp2a4* and *Cyp2d9* genes in mouse liver. Mol Pharmacol 56:473–477
102. Waxman DJ (1992) Regulation of liver-specific steroid metabolizing cytochromes P450: cholesterol 7α-hydroxylase, bile acid 6β-hydroxylase, and growth hormone-responsive steroid hormone hydroxylases. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 43:1055–1072
103. Shapiro BH, Agrawal AK, Pampori NA (1995) Gender differences in drug metabolism regulated by growht hormone. Int J Biochem Cell Biol 27:9–20
104. Redmond GP, Bell JJ, Nichola PS, Perel JM (1980) Effect of growth hormone on human drug metabolism: time course and substrate specificity. Pediatr Pharmacol 1:63–70
105. Levitsky LL, Schoeller DA, Lambert GH, Edidin DV (1989) Effect of growth hormone therapy in growth hormone-deficient children on cytochrome P-450-dependent 3-*N*-demethylation of caffeine as measured by the caffeine $^{13}CO_2$ breath test. Dev Pharmacol Ther 12:90–95
106. Cheung NW, Liddle C, Coverdale S, Lou JC, Boyages SC (1996) Growth hormone treatment increases cytochrome P450-mediated antipyrine clearance in man. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 81:1999–2001
107. Berglund EG, Johannsson G, Beck O, Bengtsson BA, Rane A (2002) Growth hormone replacement therapy induces codeine clearance. Eur J Clin Invest 32:507–512
108. Jurgens G, Lange KH, Reuther LO, Rasmussen BB, Brosen K, Christensen HR (2002) Effect of growth hormone on hepatic cytochrome P450 activity in healthy elderly men. Clin Pharmacol Ther 71:162–168
109. Jaffe CA, Turgeon DK, Lown K, Demott-Friberg R, Watkins PB (2002) Growth hormone secretion pattern is an independent regulator of growth hormone actions in humans. Am J Physiol Endocrinol Metab 283:E1008–E1015
110. Ram PA, Waxman DJ (1990) Pretranslational control by thyroid hormone of rat liver steroid 5α-reductase and comparison to the thyroid dependence of two growth hormone-regulated CYP2C mRNAs. J Biol Chem 265:19223–19229
111. Rasmussen E, Ask B, Finnstrom N, Skottner-Lundin A, Rane A (1998) Insulin-like growth factor 1 (IGF-I) effects on sex-specific cytochrome P450 enzymes in normal and hypophysectomized male rats. Biochem Pharmacol 56:459–466
112. Robertson GR, Farrell GC, Liddle C (1998) Sexually dimorphic expression of rat CYP3A9 and CYP3A18 genes is regulated by growth hormone. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 242:57–60
113. MacGeoch C, Morgan ET, Cordell B, Gustafsson JA (1987) Growth hormone regulates expression of rat liver cytochrome $P\text{-}450_{15\beta}$ at a pretranslational level. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 143:782–788
114. Pampori NA, Shapiro BH (1994) Subnormal concentrations in the feminine profile of circulating growth hormone enhance expression of female-specific CYP2C12. Biochem Pharmacol 47:1999–2004
115. Pampori NA, Shapiro BH (1996) Feminization of hepatic cytochrome P450s by nominal levels of growth hormone in the feminine plasma profile. Mol Pharmacol 50:1148–1156
116. Pampori NA, Shapiro BH (1999) Gender differences in the responsiveness of the sex-dependent isoforms of hepatic P450 to the feminine plasma growth hormone profile. Endocrinology 140:1245–1254
117. Yamazoe Y, Murayama N, Shimada M, Yamauchi K, Nagata K, Imaoka S, Funae Y, Kato R (1988) A sex-

specific form of cytochrome P-450 catalyzing propoxycoumarin *O*-depropylation and its identity with testosterone 6β-hydroxylase in untreated rat livers: reconstitution of the activity with microsomal lipids. J Biochem 104:785–790
118. Waxman DJ, Ram PA, Pampori NA, Shapiro BH (1995) Growth hormone regulation of male-specific rat liver P450s 2A2 and 3A2: induction by intermittent growth hormone pulses in male but not female rats rendered growth hormone deficient by neonatal monosodium glutamate. Mol Pharmacol 48:790–797
119. Agrawal AK, Shapiro BH (2001) Intrinsic signals in the sexually dimorphic circulating growth hormone profiles of the rat. Mol Cell Endocrinol 173:167–181
120. Yamazoe Y, Shimada M, Murayama N, Kato R (1987) Suppression of levels of phenobarbital-inducible rat liver cytochrome P-450 by pituitary hormone. J Biol Chem 262:7423–7426
121. Shapiro BH, Pampori NA, Lapenson DP, Waxman DJ (1994) Growth hormone-dependent and -independent sexually dimorphic regulation of phenobarbital-induced hepatic cytochromes P450 2B1 and 2B2. Arch Biochem Biophys 312:234–239
122. Sundseth SS, Alberta JA, Waxman DJ (1992) Sex-specific, growth hormone-regulated transcription of the cytochrome P450 2C11 and 2C12 genes. J Biol Chem 267:3907–3914
123. Wauthier V, Waxman DJ (2008) Sex-specific early growth hormone response genes in rat liver. Mol Endocrinol 22:1962–1974
124. Wauthier V, Sugathan A, Meyer RD, Dombkowski AA, Waxman DJ (2010) Intrinsic sex differences in the early growth hormone responsiveness of sex-specific genes in mouse liver. Mol Endocrinol 24:667–678
125. Yokoyama Y, Nimura Y, Nagino M, Bland KI, Chaudry IH (2005) Current understanding of gender dimorphism in hepatic pathophysiology. J Surg Res 128:147–156
126. Tollet P, Enberg B, Mode A (1990) Growth hormone (GH) regulation of cytochrome P-450IIC12, insulin-like growth factor-I (IGF-I), and GH receptor messenger RNA expression in primary rat hepatocytes: a hormonal interplay with insulin, IGF-I, and thyroid hormone. Mol Endocrinol 4:1934–1942
127. Legraverend C, Mode A, Westin S, Strom A, Eguchi H, Zaphiropoulos PG, Gustafsson JA (1992) Transcriptional regulation of rat P-450 2C gene subfamily members by the sexually dimorphic pattern of growth hormone secretion. Mol Endocrinol 6:259–266
128. Morishima N, Yoshioka H, Higashi Y, Sogawa K, Fujii-Kuriyama Y (1987) Gene structure of cytochrome P450 (M-1) specifically expressed in male rat liver. Biochemistry 26:8279–8285
129. Zaphiropoulos PG, Strom A, Robertson JA, Gustafsson JA (1990) Structual and regulatory analysis of the male-specific rat liver cytochrome P-450g: repression by continuous growth hormone administration. Mol Endocrinol 4:53–58
130. Zhao S, Waxman DJ (1994) Interaction of sex- and growth hormone (GH)-dependent liver nuclear factors with CYP2C12 promoter. FASEB J 8:A1250
131. Strom A, Eguchi H, Mode A, Tollet P, Stromstedt PE, Gustafsson JA (1994) Characterization of the proximal promoter and two silencer elements in the CYP2C gene expressed in rat liver. DNA Cell Biol 13:805–819
132. Guzelian PS, Li D, Schuetz EG, Thomas P, Levin W, Mode A, Gustafsson JA (1988) Sex change in cytochrome P-450 phenotype by growth hormone treatment of adult rat hepatocytes maintained in a culture system on matrigel. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 85:9783–9787
133. Baxter RC, Zaltsman Z (1984) Induction of hepatic receptors for growth hormone (GH) and prolactin by GH infusion is sex independent. Endocrinology 115:2009–2014
134. Bick T, Hochberg Z, Amit T, Isaksson OG, Jansson JO (1992) Roles of pituitary and continuity of growth hormone (GH) administration in the regulation of hepatic GH receptors, and circulating GH-binding protein and insulin-like growth factor-I. Endocrinology 131:423–429
135. Shapiro BH, MacLeod JN, Pampori NA, Morrissey JJ, Lapenson DP, Waxman DJ (1989) Signalling elements in the ultradian rhythm of circulating growth hormone regulating expression of sex-dependent forms of hepatic cytochrome P450. Endocrinology 125:2935–2944
136. Leung DW, Spencer SA, Cachianes G, Hammonds RG, Collins C, Henzel WJ, Barnard R, Waters MJ, Wood WI (1987) Growth hormone receptor and serum binding proteins: purification, cloning and expression. Nature 330:537–543
137. Kelly PA, Ali S, Rozakis M, Goujon L, Nagano M, Pellegrini I, Gould D, Djiane J, Edery M, Finidori J, Postel-Vinay MC (1993) The growth hormone/prolactin receptor family. Recent Prog Horm Res 48:123–164
138. Colosi P, Wong K, Leong SR, Wood WI (1993) Mutational analysis of the intracellular domain of the human growth hormone receptor. J Biol Chem 268:12617–12623
139. Cunningham BC, Ultsch M, de Vos AM, Mulkerrin MG, Clauser KR, Wells JA (1991) Dimerization of the extracellular domain of the human growth hormone receptor by a single hormone molecule. Science 254:821–825
140. De Vos D, Slee PH Th.J., Stevenson D, Briggs RJ (1992) Serum elimination half-life of tamoxifen and its metabolites in patients with advanced breast cancer. Cancer Chemother Pharmacol 31:76–78
141. Ross RJ, Leung KC, Maamra M, Bennett W, Doyle N, Waters MJ, Ho KK (2001) Binding and functional studies with the growth hormone receptor antagonist, B2036PEG (pegvisomant), reveals effects

of peglyation and evidence that it binds to a receptor dimer. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 86:1716–1723
142. Gent J, van Kerkhof P, Roza M, Bu G, Strous GJ (2002) Ligand-independent growth hormone receptor dimerization occurs in the endoplasmic reticulum and is required for ubiquitin system-dependent endocytosis. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 99:9858–9863
143. Fuh G, Cunningham BC, Fukunaga R, Nagata S, Goeddel DV, Wells JA (1992) Rational design of potent antagonists to the human growth hormone receptor. Science 256:1677–1680
144. Bick T, Youdim MBH., Hochberg Z (1989) Adaptation of liver membrane somatogenic and lactogenic growth hormone (GH) binding to the spontaneous pulsation of GH secretion in the male rat. Endocrinology 125:1711–1717
145. Bick T, Youdim MBH., Hochberg Z (1989) The dynamics of somtagenic and lactogenic growth hormone binding: internalization to Golgi fractions in the male rat. Endocrinology 125:1718–1722
146. Putters J, da Silva Almeida AC, van Kerkhof P, van Rossum AG, Gracanin A, Strous GJ (2011) Jak2 is a negative regulator of ubiquitin-dependent endocytosis of the growth hormone receptor. PLoS One 6:e14676
147. Landsman T, Waxman DJ (2005) Role of the cytokine-induced SH2 domain-containing protein CIS in growth hormone receptor internalization. J Biol Chem 280:37471–37480
148. van Kerkhof P, Westgeest M, Hassink G, Strous GJ (2011) SCF(TrCP) acts in endosomal sorting of the GH receptor. Exp Cell Res 317:1071–1082
149. Slotman JA, de Silva Almeida AC, Hassink GC, van de Ven R H, van Kerkhof P, Kuiken HJ, Strous GJ (2012) Ubc13 and COOH terminus of Hsp70-interacting protein (CHIP) are required for growth hormone receptor endocytosis. J Biol Chem 287:15533–15543
150. Strous GJ, Gent J (2002) Dimerization, ubiquitylation and endocytosis go together in growth hormone receptor function. FEBS Lett 529:102–109
151. Strous GJ, van Kerkhof P (2002) The ubiquitin-proteasome pathway and the regulation of growth hormone receptor availability. Mol Cell Endocrinol 197:143–151
152. Waxman DJ, Frank SJ (2000) Growth hormone action: signaling via a JAK-STAT-coupled receptor. In: Conn PM, Means AR (eds) Principle of molecular regulation. Humana Press, Totowa, pp 55–83
153. Carter-Su C, Rui L, Herrington J (2000) Role of the tyrosine kinase JAK2 in signal transduction by growth hormone. Pediatr Nephrol 14:550–557
154. Finidori J (2000) Regulators of growth hormone action. Vitam Horm 59:71–97
155. Waxman DJ, Ram PA, Park SH, Choi HK (1995) Intermittent plasma growth hormone triggers tyrosine phosphorylation and nuclear translocation of a liver-expressed, Stat5-related DNA binding protein. Proposed role as an intracellular regulator of male-specific liver gene transcription. J Biol Chem 270:13262–13270
156. Darnell Jr JE (1997) STATs and gene regulation. Science 277:1630–1635
157. Ram PA, Park SH, Choi HK, Waxman DJ (1996) Growth hormone activation of Stat1, Stat3, and Stat5 in rat liver. Differential kinetics of hormone desensitization and growth hormone stimulation of both tyrosine phosphorylation and serine/threonine phosphorylation. J Biol Chem 271:5929–5940
158. Choi HK, Waxman DJ (2000) Plasma growth hormone pulse activation of hepatic JAK-STAT5 signaling: developmental regulation and role in male-specific liver gene expression. Endocrinology 141:3245–3255
159. Tannenbaum GS, Choi HK, Gurd W, Waxman DJ (2001) Temporal relationship between the sexually dimorphic spontaneous GH secretory profiles and hepatic STAT5 activity. Endocrinology 142:4599–4606
160. Choi HK, Waxman DJ (1999) Growth hormone, but not prolactin, maintains low-level activation of STAT5a and STAT5b in female rat liver. Endocrinology 140:5126–5135
161. Zhang Y, Laz EV, Waxman DJ (2012) Dynamic, sex differential STAT5 and BCL6 binding to sex-biased, growth hormone-regulated genes in adult mouse liver. Mol Cell Biol 32:880–896
162. Gebert CA, Park SH, Waxman DJ (1999) Down-regulation of liver JAK2-STAT5b signaling by the female plasma pattern of continuous growth hormone stimulation. Mol Endocrinol 13:213–227
163. Udy GB, Towers RP, Snell RG, Wilkins RJ, Park SH, Ram PA, Waxman DJ, Davey HW (1997) Requirement of STAT5b for sexual dimorphism of body growth rates and liver gene expression. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 94:7239–7244
164. Davey HW, Wilkins RJ, Waxman DJ (1999) STAT5b signaling in sexually dimorphic gene expression and growth pattern. Am J Hum Genet 65:959–965
165. Park SH, Liu X, Hennighausen L, Davey HW, Waxman DJ (1999) Distinctive roles of *STAT5a* and STAT5b in sexual dimorphism of hepatic P450 gene expression. Impact of Stat5a gene disruption. J Biol Chem 274:7421–7430
166. Clodfelter KH, Miles GD, Wauthier V, Holloway MG, Zhang X, Hodor P, Ray WJ, Waxman DJ (2007) Role of STAT5a in regulation of sex-specific gene expression in female but not male mouse liver revealed by microarray analysis. Physiol Genomics 31:63–74
167. Holloway MG, Laz EV, Waxman DJ (2006) Codependence of growth hormone-responsive, sexually dimorphic hepatic gene expression on signal transducer and activator of transcription 5b and hepatic nuclear factor 4α. Mol Endocrinol 20:647–660
168. Holloway MG, Cui Y, Laz EV, Hosui A, Hennighausen L, Waxman DJ (2007) Loss of sexually dimorphic liver gene expression upon hepatocyte-specific

deletion of *Stat5a-Stat5b* locus. Endocrinology 148:1977–1986
169. Grimley PM, Dong F, Rui H (1999) Stat5a and Stat5b: fraternal twins of signal transduction and transcriptional activation. Cytokine Growth Factor Rev 10:131–157
170. Davey HW, Park SH, Grattan DR, McLachlan MJ, Waxman DJ (1999) STAT5b-deficient mice are growth hormone pulse-resistant. Role of STAT5b in sex-specific liver P450 expression. J Biol Chem 274:35331–35336
171. Park SH, Waxman DJ (2001) Inhibitory cross-talk between STAT5b and liver nuclear factor HNF3β. Impact on the regulation of growth hormone pulse-stimulated, male-specific liver cytochrome P-450 gene expression. J Biol Chem 276:43031–43039
172. Subramanian A, Wang J, Gil G (1998) STAT 5 and NY-F are involved in expression and growth hormone-mediated sexually dimorphic regulation of cytochrome P450 3A10/lithocholic acid 6β-hydroxylase Nucleic Acids Res 26:2173–2178
173. Sasaki Y, Takahashi Y, Nakayama K, Kamataki T (1999) Cooperative regulation of CYP2C12 gene expression by STAT5 and liver-specific factors in female rats. J Biol Chem 274:37117–37124
174. Lahuna O, Rastegar M, Maiter D, Thissen JP, Lemaigre FP, Rousseau GG (2000) Involvement of STAT5 (signal transducer and activator of transcription 5) and HNF-4 (hepatocyte nuclear factor 4) in the transcriptional control of the hnf6 gene by growth hormone. Mol Endocrinol 14:285–294
175. Delesque-Touchard N, Park SH, Waxman DJ (2000) Synergistic action of hepatocyte nuclear factors 3 and 6 on *CYP2C12* gene expression and suppression by growth hormone-activated STAT5b. Proposed model for female-specific expression of *CYP2C12* in adult rat liver. J Biol Chem 275:34173–34182
176. Meyer RD, Laz EV, Su T, Waxman DJ (2009) Male-specific hepatic Bcl6: growth hormone-induced block of transcription elongation in females and binding to target genes inversely coordinated with STAT5. Mol Endocrinol 23:1914–1926
177. Ling G, Sugathan A, Mazor T, Fraenkel E, Waxman DJ (2010) Unbiased, genome-wide in vivo mapping of transcriptional regulatory elements reveals sex differences in chromatin structure associated with sex-specific liver gene expression. Mol Cell Biol 30:5531–5544
178. Sugathan A, Waxman DJ (2013) Genome-wide analysis of chromatin states reveals distinct mechanisms of sex-dependent gene regulation in male and female mouse liver. Mol Cell Biol 33:3594–3610
179. Gebert CA, Park SH, Waxman DJ (1999) Termination of growth hormone pulse-induced STAT5b signaling. Mol Endocrinol 13:38–56
180. Adams TE, Hansen JA, Starr R, Nicola NA, Hilton DJ, Billestrup N (1998) Growth hormone preferentially induces the rapid, transient expression of SOCS-3, a novel inhibitor of cytokine receptor signaling. J Biol Chem 273:1285–1287
181. Ram PA, Waxman DJ (1999) SOCS/CIS protein inhibition of growth hormone-stimulated STAT5 signaling by multiple mechanisms. J Biol Chem 274:35553–35561
182. Ram PA, Waxman DJ (2000) Role of the cytokine-inducible SH2 protein CIS in desensitization of STAT5b signaling by continuous growth hormone. J Biol Chem 275:39487–39496
183. Waxman DJ, Ram PA, Notani G, LeBlanc GA, Alberta JA, Morrissey JJ, Sundseth SS (1990) Pituitary regulation of the male-specific steroid 6β-hydroxylase P-450 2a (gene product IIIA2) in adult rat liver. Suppressive influence of growth hormone and thyroxine acting at a pretranslational level. Mol Endocrinol 4:447–454
184. Ram PA, Waxman DJ (1991) Hepatic P450 expression in hypothyroid rats: differential responsiveness of male-specific P450 forms 2a (IIIA2), 2c (IIC11), and RLM2 (IIA2) to thyroid hormone. Mol Endocrinol 5:13–20
185. Hochberg Z, Bick T, Harel Z (1990) Alterations of human growth hormone binding by rat liver membranes during hypo- and hyperthyroidism. Endocrinology 126:325–329
186. Samuels HH, Forman BM, Horowitz ZD, Ye ZS (1988) Regulation of gene expression by thyroid hormone. J Clin Invest 81:957–967
187. Kaminsky LS, Guengerich FP (1985) Cytochrome P-450 isozyme/isozyme functional interactions and NADPH-cytochrome P-450 reductase concentrations as factors in microsomal metabolism of warfarin. Eur J Biochem 149:479–489
188. Miwa GT, West SB, Lu AYH (1978) Studies on the rate-limiting enzyme component in the microsomal monooxygenase system. Incorporation of purified NADPH-cytochrome c reductase and cytochrome P-450 into rat liver microsomes. J Biol Chem 253:1921–1929
189. Waxman DJ, Morrissey JJ, LeBlanc GA (1989) Hypophysectomy differentially alters P-450 protein levels and enzyme activities in rat liver: pituitary control of hepatic NADPH cytochrome P-450 reductase. Mol Pharmacol 35:519–525
190. Ram PA, Waxman DJ (1992) Thyroid hormone stimulation of NADPH P450 reductase expression in liver and extrahepatic tissues. J Biol Chem 267:3294–3301
191. Li HC, Liu D, Waxman DJ (2001) Transcriptional induction of hepatic NDPPH-cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase by thyroid hormone. Mol Pharmacol 59:987–995
192. Liu D, Waxman DJ (2002) Post-tanscriptional regulation of hepatic NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase by thyroid hormone: independent effects on poly(A) tail length and mRNA stability. Mol Pharmacol 61:1089–1096
193. Apletalina EV, Li HC, Waxman DJ (2003) Evaluation of thyoid hormone effect on liver P450 reductase translation. Arch Biochem Biophys 409:172–179

194. LeBlanc GA, Waxman DJ (1988) Feminization of rat hepatic P-450 expression by cisplatin. J Biol Chem 263:15732–15739
195. LeBlanc GA, Sundseth SS, Weber GF, Waxman DJ (1992) Platinum anticancer drugs modulate P-450 mRNA levels and differentially alter hepatic drug and steroid hormone metabolism in male and female rats. Cancer Res 52:540–547
196. Chang TKH., Waxman DJ (1993) Cyclophosphamide modulates rat hepatic cytochrome P450 2C11 and steroid 5α-reductase activity and messenger RNA levels through the combined action of acrolein and phosphoramide mustard. Cancer Res 53:2490–2497
197. Maines MD, Mayer RD (1985) Inhibition of testicular cytochrome P-450-dependent steroid biosynthesis by cis-platinum. J Biol Chem 260:6063–6068
198. Maines MD, Sluss PM, Iscan M (1990) *cis*-Platinum-mediated decrease in serum testosterone is associated with depression of luteinizing hormone receptors and cytochrome P450scc in rat testis. Endocrinology 126:2398–2406
199. McClure MT, Stupans I (1995) Hormonal perturbation as a possible mechanism for the alteration of cytochrome P450 by cyclophosphamide. Biochem Pharmacol 49:1827–1836
200. Yeowell HN, Waxman DJ, Wadhera A, Goldstein JA (1987) Suppression of the constitutive, male-specific rat hepatic cytochrome P-450 2c and its mRNA by 3,4,5,3′,4′,5′-hexachlorobiphenyl and 3-methylcholanthrene. Mol Pharmacol 32:340–347
201. Yeowell HN, Waxman DJ, LeBlanc GA, Linko P, Goldstein JA (1989) Suppression of male-specific cytochrome 2c and its mRNA by 3,4,5,3′,4′,5′-hexachlorobiphenyl in rat liver is not causally related to changes in serum testosterone. Arch Biochem Biophys 271:508–514
202. Chang TKH., Chen H, Waxman DJ (1994) 1-(2-Chloroethyl)-3-cyclohexyl-1-nitrosurea (CCNU) modulates rat liver microsomal cyclophosphamide and ifosphamide activation by suppressing cytochrome P450 2C11 messenger RNA levels. Drug Metab Dispos 22:673–679
203. Isogai M, Shimada N, Kamataki T, Imaoka S, Funae Y (1993) Changes in the amounts of cytochrome P450 in rat hepatic microsomes produced by cyclosporin A. Xenobiotica 23:799–807
204. Brunner LJ, Bennett WM, Koop DR (1996) Selective suppression of rat hepatic microsomal activity during chronic cyclosporine nephrotoxicity. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 277:1710–1718
205. Kraner JC, Morgan ET, Halpert JR (1994) Selective suppression of rat hepatic cytochrome P450 2C11 by chloramphenicol. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 270:1367–1372
206. Lu SK, Callahan SM, Brunner LJ (2003) Suppression of hepatic CYP3A1/2 and CYP2C11 by cyclosporine is not mediated by altering growth hormone levels. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 305:331–337
207. Guengerich FP, Dannan GA, Wright ST, Martin MV, Kaminsky LS (1982) Purification and characterization of liver microsomal cytochromes P-450: electrophoretic, spectral, catalytic, and immunochemical properties and inducibility of eight isozymes from rats treated with phenobarbital or b-naphthoflavone. Biochemistry 21:6019–6030
208. Shimada M, Murayama N, Yamauchi K, Yamazoe Y, Kato R (1989) Suppression in the expression of a male-specific cytochrome P450, P450 Male: difference in the effect of chemical inducers on P450-Male mRNA and protein in rat livers. Arch Biochem Biophys 270:578–587
209. Afsar A, Lee C, Riddick DS (1996) Modulation of the expression of constitutive rat hepatic cytochrome P450 isozymes by 5-fluorouracil. Can J Physiol Pharmacol 74:150–156
210. Zordoky BNM., Anwar-Mohamed A, Aboutabi ME, El-Kadi AO (2011) Acute doxorubicin toxicity differentially alters cytochrome P450 expression and arachidonic acid metabolism in rat kidney and liver. Drug Metab Dispos 39:1440–1450
211. Vecera R, Zacharova A, Orolin J, Strojil J, Skottova N, Anzenbacher P (2011) Fenofibrate-induced decrease of expression of CYP2C11 and CYP2C6 in rat. Biopharm Drug Dispos 32:482–487
212. Zacharova A, Siller M, Spicakova A, Anzenbacherova E, Skottova N, Anzenbacher P, Vecera R (2012) Rosuvastatin suppresses the liver microsomal CYP2C11 and CYP2C6 expression in male Wistar rats. Xenobiotica 42:731–736
213. Haduch A, Wojcikowski J, Daniel WA (2011) Effect of neuroleptics on cytochrome P450 2C11 (CYP2C11) in rat liver. Pharmacol Rep 63:1491–1499
214. Clarke L, Waxman DJ (1989) Oxidative metabolism of cyclophosphamide: identification of the hepatic monooxygenase catalysts of drug activation. Cancer Res 49:2344–2350
215. Weber GF, Waxman DJ (1993) Activation of the anti-cancer drug ifosphamide by rat liver microsomal P450 enzymes. Biochem Pharmacol 45:1685–1694
216. Sladek NE (1988) Metabolism of oxazaphosphorines. Pharmacol Ther 37:301–355
217. LeBlanc GA, Kantoff PW, Ng SF, Frei III E, Waxman DJ (1992) Hormonal perturbations in patients with testicular cancer treated with cisplatin. Cancer 69:2306–2310
218. Badger TM, Ronis MJJ., Lumpkin CK, Valentine CR, Shahare M, Irby D, Huang J, Mercado C, Thomas P, Ingelman-Sundberg M, Crouch J (1993) Effects of chronic ethanol on growth hormone secretion and hepatic cytochrome P450 isozymes of the rat. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 264:438–447
219. Rowlands JC, Wang H, Hakkak R, Ronis MJJ., Strobel HW, Badger TM (2000) Chronic intragastric infusion of ethanol-containing diets induces CYP3A9 while decreasing CYP3A2 in male rats. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 295:747–752
220. Riddick DS, Lee C, Bhathena A, Timsit YE (2003) The 2001 Veylien Henderson Award of the Society

of Toxicology of Canada. Positive and negative transcriptional regulation of cytochromes P450 by polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons. Can J Physiol Pharmacol 81:59–77
221. Dannan GA, Guengerich FP, Kaminsky LS, Aust SD (1983) Regulation of cytochrome P-450. Immunochemical quantitation of eight isozymes in liver microsomes of rats treated with polybrominated biphenyl congeners. J Biol Chem 258:1282–1288
222. Jones EJ, Riddick DS (1996) Regulation of constitutive rat hepatic cytochromes P450 by 3-methylcholanthrene. Xenobiotica 26:995–1012
223. Caron E, Rioux N, Nicolas O, Lebel-Talbot H, Hamelin BA (2005) Quantification of the expression and inducibility of 12 rat cytochrome P450 isoforms by quantitative RT-PCR. J Biochem Mol Toxicol 19:368–378
224. Gustafsson JA, Ingelman-Sundberg M (1979) Changes in steroid hormone metabolism in rat liver microsomes following administration of 2,3,7,8-tetrachlorodibenzo-*p*-dioxine (TCDD). Biochem Pharmacol 28:497–499
225. Safa B, Lee C, Riddick DS (1997) Role of the aromatic hydrocarbon receptor in the suppression of cytochrome P450 2C11 by polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons. Toxicol Lett 90:163–175
226. Yuan W, Sequeira DJ, Cawley GF, Eyer CS, Backes WL (1997) Time course for the modulation of hepatic cytochrome P450 after administration of ethylbenzene and its correlation with toluene metabolism. Arch Biochem Biophys 339:55–63
227. Yuan W, Serron SC, Haddican MM, Cawley GF, Eyer CS, Backes WL (1997) Ethylbenzene modulates the expression of different cytochrome P-450 isozymes by discrete multistep processes. Biochim Biophys Acta 1334:361–372
228. Bergeron RM, Serron SC, Rinehart JJ, Cawley GF, Backes WL (1998) Pituitary component of the aromatic hydrocarbon-mediated expression of CYP2B and CYP2C11. Xenobiotica 28:303–312
229. Bergeron RM, Desai K, Serron SC, Cawley GF, Eyer CS, Backes WL (1999) Changes in the expression of cytochrome P450s 2E1, 2B1, 2B2, 2E1, and 2C11 in response to daily aromatic hydrocarbon treatment. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 157:1–8
230. Serron SC, Zhang S, Bergeron RM, Backes WL (2001) Effect of hypophysectomy and growth hormone replacement on the modulation of P450 expression after treatment with the aromatic hydrocarbon ethylbenzene. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 172:163–171
231. Shaban Z, Soliman M, El-Shazly S, El-Bohi K, Abdelazeez A, Kehelo K, Kim HS, Muzandu K, Ishizuka M, Kazusaka A, Fujita S (2005) AhR and PPARα: antagonistic effects on CYP2B and CYP3A, and additive inhibitory effects on CYP2C11. Xenobiotica 35:51–68
232. Lee C, Riddick DS (2000) Transcriptional suppression of cytochrome P450 2C11 gene expression by 3-methylcholanthrene. Biochem Pharmacol 59:1417–1423
233. Moore RW, Potter CL, Theobald HM, Robinson JA, Peterson RE (1985) Androgenic deficiency in male rats treated with 2,3,7,8-tetrachlorodibenzo-*p*-dioxin. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 79:99–111
234. Timsit YE, Riddick DS (2000) Interference with growth hormone stimulation of hepatic cytochrome P450 2C11 expression in hypophysectomized male rats by 3-methylcholanthrene. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 163:105–114
235. Timsit YE, Riddick DS (2002) Stimulation of hepatic signal transducer and activator of transcription 5b by GH is not altered by 3-methylcholanthrene. Endocrinology 143:3284–3294
236. Lee C, Hutson JR, Tzau VKF., Riddick DS (2006) Regulation of constitutive mouse hepatic cytochromes P450 and growth hormone signaling components by 3-methylcholanthrene. Drug Metab Dispos 34:1530–1538
237. Clodfelter KH, Holloway MG, Hodor P, Park SH, Ray WJ, Waxman DJ (2006) Sex-dependent liver gene expression is extensive and largely dependent upon signal transducer and activator of transcription 5b (Stat5b): STAT5b-dependent activation of male genes and repression of female genes revealed by microarray analysis. Mol Endocrinol 20:1333–1351
238. Lee C, Riddick DS (2012) Aryl hydrocarbon receptor-dependence of dioxin's effects on constitutive mouse hepatic cytochromes P450 and growth hormone signaling components. Can J Physiol Pharmacol 90:1354–1363
239. Murray FT, Orth J, Gunsalus G, Weisz J, Li JB, Jefferson LS, Musto NA, Bardin CW (1981) The pituitary-testicular axis in the streptozotocin diabetic male rat: evidence for gonadotroph, Sertoli cell and Leydig cell dysfunction. Int J Androl 4:265–280
240. Warren BL, Pak R, Finlayson M, Gontovnick L, Sunahara G, Bellward GD (1983) Differential effects of diabetes on microsomal metabolism of various substrates. Comparison of streptozotocin and spontaneously diabetic Wistar rats. Biochem Pharmacol 32:327–335
241. Skett P, Cochrane RA, Joels LA (1984) The role of androgens in the effect of diabetes mellitus on hepatic drug metabolism in the male rat. Acta Endocrinol 107:506–512
242. Tannenbaum GS (1981) Growth hormone secretory dynamics in streptozotocin diabetes: evidence of a role for endogenous circulating somatostatin. Endocrinology 108:76–82
243. Thummel KE, Schenkman JB (1990) Effects of testosterone and growth hormone treatment on hepatic microsomal P450 expression in the diabetic rat. Mol Pharmacol 37:119–129
244. Ahn CY, Bae SK, Bae SH, Kim T, Jung YS, Kim YC, Lee MG, Shin WG (2009) Pharmacokinetics of oltipraz in diabetic rats with liver cirrhosis. Br J Pharmacol 156:1019–1028

245. Shimojo N, Ishizaki T, Imaoka S, Funae Y, Fujii S, Okuda K (1993) Changes in the amounts of cytochrome P450 isozymes and levels of catalytic activities in hepatic and renal microsomes of rats with streptozotocin-induced diabetes. Biochem Pharmacol 46:621–627
246. Yamazoe Y, Murayama N, Shimada M, Kato R (1989) Thyroid hormone suppression of hepatic levels of phenobarbital-inducible P-450b and P-450e and other neonatal P-450s in hypophysectomized rats. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 160:609–614
247. Donahue BS, Morgan ET (1990) Effects of vanadate on hepatic cytochrome P-450 expression in streptozotocin-diabetic rats. Drug Metab Dispos 18:519–526
248. Sindhu RK, Koo JR, Sindhu KK, Ehdaie A, Farmand F, Roberts CK (2006) Differential regulation of hepatic cytochrome P450 monooxygenases in streptozotocin-induced diabetic rats. Free Radic Res 40:921–928
249. Favreau LV, Malchoff DM, Mole JE, Schenkman JB (1987) Responses to insulin by two forms of rat hepatic microsomal cytochrome P-450 that undergo major (RLM6) and minor (RLM5b) elevations in diabetes. J Biol Chem 262:14319–14326
250. Bellward GD, Chang T, Rodrigues B, McNeill JH, Maines S, Ryan DE, Levin W, Thomas PE (1988) Hepatic cytochrome P-450j induction in the spontaneously diabetic BB rat. Mol Pharmacol 33:140–143
251. Dong ZG, Hong JY, Ma QA, Li DC, Bullock J, Gonzalez FJ, Park SS, Gelboin HV, Yang CS (1988) Mechanism of induction of cytochrome P-450ac (P-450j) in chemically induced and spontaneously diabetic rats. Arch Biochem Biophys 263:29–35
252. Ma Q, Dannan GA, Guengerich FP, Yang CS (1989) Similarities and differences in the regulation of hepatic cytochrome P-450 enzymes by diabetes and fasting in male rats. Biochem Pharmacol 38:3179–3184
253. Song BJ, Matsunaga T, Hardwick JP, Park SS, Veech RL, Yang CS, Gelboin HV, Gonzalez FJ (1987) Stabilization of cytochrome P450j messenger ribonucleic acid in the diabetic rat. Mol Endocrinol 1:542–547
254. Yamazoe Y, Murayama N, Shimada M, Yamauchi K, Kato R (1989) Cytochrome P450 in livers of diabetic rats: regulation by growth hormone and insulin. Arch Biochem Biophys 268:567–575
255. Westin S, Strom A, Gustafsson JA, Zaphiropoulos PG (1990) Growth hormone regulation of the cytochrome P-450IIC subfamily in the rat: inductive, repressive, and transcriptional effects on P-450f (IIC7) and P-450_{PB1} (IIC6) gene expression. Mol Pharmacol 38:192–197
256. Donahue BS, Skottner-Lundin A, Morgan ET (1991) Growth hormone-dependent and -independent regulation of cytochrome P-450 isozyme expression in streptozotocin-diabetic rats. Endocrinology 128:2065–2076
257. Barnett CR, Rudd S, Flatt PR, Ioannides C (1993) Sex differences in the diabetes-induced modulation of rat hepatic cytochrome P450 proteins. Biochem Pharmacol 45:313–319
258. Barnett CR, Petrides L, Wilson J, Flatt PR, Ioannides C (1992) Induction of rat hepatic mixed-function oxidases by acetone and other physiological ketones: their role in diabetes-induced changes in cytochrome P450 proteins. Xenobiotica 22:1441–1450
259. Iber H, Li-Masters T, Chen Q, Yu S, Morgan ET (2001) Regulation of hepatic cytochrome P450 2C11 via cAMP: implications for down-regulation in diabetes, fasting, and inflammation. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 297:174–180
260. Rouer E, Lemoine A, Cresteil T, Rouet P, Leroux JP (1987) Effects of genetically or chemically induced diabetes on imipramine metabolism. Respective involvement of flavin monooxygenase and cytochrome P450-dependent monooxygenases. Drug Metab Dispos 15:524–528
261. Dixon RL, Hart LG, Fouts JR (1961) The metabolism of drugs by liver microsomes from alloxan-diabetic rats. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 133:7–11
262. Ioannides C, Bass SL, Ayrton AD, Trinick J, Walker R, Flatt PR (1988) Streptozotocin-induced diabetes modulates the metabolic activation of chemical carcinogens. Chem Biol Interact 68:189–202
263. Villeneuve JP, Pichette V (2004) Cytochrome P450 and liver diseases. Curr Drug Metab 5:273–282
264. Murray M, Cantrill E, Mehta I, Farrell GC (1992) Impaired expression of microsomal cytochrome P450 2C11 in choline-deficient rat liver during the development of cirrhosis. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 261:373–380
265. Murray M, Zaluzny L, Farrell GC (1986) Drug metabolism in cirrhosis. Selective changes in cytochrome P-450 isozymes in the choline-deficient rat model. Biochem Pharmacol 35:1817–1824
266. Murray M, Zaluzny L, Farrell GC (1987) Impaired androgen 16α-hydroxylation in hepatic microsomes from carbon tetrachloride-cirrhotic male rats. Gastroenterology 93:141–147
267. Chen J, Murray M, Liddle C, Jiang XM, Farrell GC (1995) Downregulation of male-specific cytochrome P450s 2C11 and 3A2 in bile duct-ligated male rats: importance to reduced hepatic content of cytochrome P450 in cholestasis. Hepatology 22:580–587
268. Bastien MC, Leblond F, Pichette V, Villeneuve JP (2000) Differential alteration of cytochrome P450 isoenzymes in two experimental models of cirrhosis. Can J Physiol Pharmacol 78:912–919
269. Yokogawa K, Watanabe M, Takeshita H, Nomura M, Mano Y, Miyamoto K (2004) Serum aminotransferase activity as a predictor of clearance of drugs metabolized by CYP isoforms in rats with acute hepatic failure induced by carbon tetrachloride. Int J Pharm 269:479–489

270. Su G, Sefton RM, Murray M (1999) Down-regulation of rat hepatic microsomal cytochromes P-450 in microvesicular steatosis induced by orotic acid. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 291:953–959
271. Zhang WV, Ramzan I, Murray M (2007) Impaired microsomal oxidation of the atypical antipsychotic agent clozapine in hepatic steatosis. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 322:770–777
272. Naud J, Nolin TD, Leblond FA, Pichette V (2012) Current understanding of drug disposition in kidney disease. J Clin Pharmacol 52:10S–22S
273. Leber HW, Schutterle G (1972) Oxidative drug metabolism in liver microsomes from uremic rats. Kidney Int 2:152–158
274. Van Peer AP, Belpaire FM (1977) Hepatic oxidatve drug metabolism in rats with experimental renal failure. Arch Int Pharmacodyn Ther 228:180–183
275. Moon YJ, Lee AK, Chung HC, Kim EJ, Kim SH, Lee DC, Lee I, Kim SG, Lee MG (2003) Effect of acute renal failure on the pharmacokinetics of chlorzoxazone in rats. Drug Metab Dispos 31:776–784
276. Masubuchi Y, Kawasaki M, Horie T (2006) Down-regulation of hepatic cytochrome P450 enzymes associated with cisplatin-induced acute renal failure in male rats. Arch Toxicol 80:347–353
277. Patterson SE, Cohn VH (1984) Hepatic drug metabolism in rats with experimental chronic renal failure. Biochem Pharmacol 33:711–716
278. Leblond FA, Giroux L, Villeneuve JP, Pichette V (2000) Decreased in vivo metabolism of drugs in chronic renal failure. Drug Metab Dispos 28:1317–1320
279. Leblond FA, Guevin C, Demers C, Pellerin I, Gascon-Barre M, Pichette V (2001) Downregulation of hepatic cytochrome P450 in chronic renal failure. J Am Soc Nephrol 12:326–332
280. Michaud J, Naud J, Ouimet D, Demers C, Petit JL, Leblond FA, Bonnardeaux A, Gascon-Barre M, Pichette V (2010) Reduced hepatic synthesis of calcidiol in uremia. J Am Soc Nephrol 21:1488–1497
281. Velenosi TJ, Fu AYN., Luo S, Wang H, Urquhart BL (2012) Down-regulation of hepatic CYP3A and CYP2C mediated metabolism in rats with moderate chronic kidney disease. Drug Metab Dispos 40:1508–1514
282. Guevin C, Michaud J, Naud J, Leblond FA, Pichette V (2002) Down-regulation of hepatic cytochrome P450 in chronic renal failure: role of uremic mediators. Br J Pharmacol 137:1039–1046
283. Michaud J, Dube P, Naud J, Leblond FA, Desbiens K, Bonnardeaux A, Pichette V (2005) Effects of serum from patients with chronic renal failure on rat hepatic cytochrome P450. Br J Pharmacol 144:1067–1077
284. Krieg Jr RJ, Veldhuis JD, Thornhill B.A., Chevalier RL, Gil G (2008) Growth hormone (GH) secretion, GH-dependent gene expression, and sexually dimorphic body growth in young rats with chronic renal failure. Endocrine 33:323–330
285. Murray M (2007) Role of signalling systems in the effect of dietary factors on the expression of mammalian CYPs. Expert Opin Drug Metab Toxicol 3:185–196
286. Martini R, Murray M (1994) Suppression of the constitutive microsomal cytochrome P450 2C11 in male rat liver during dietary vitamin A deficiency. Biochem Pharmacol 48:1305–1309
287. Martini R, Butler AM, Jiang XM, Murray M (1995) Pretranslational down-regulation of cytochrome P450 2C11 in vitamin A-deficient male rat liver: prevention by dietary inclusion of retinoic acid. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 273:427–434
288. Murray M, Sefton RM, Croft KD, Butler AM (2001) Differential regulation of endobiotic-oxidizing cytochromes P450 in vitamin A-deficient male rat liver. Br J Pharmacol 134:1487–1497
289. Murray M, Butler AM (1999) Pretranslational up-regulation of the hepatic microsomal delta4–3-oxosteroid 5-alpha-oxidoreductase in male rat liver by all-trans-retinoic acid. Biochem Pharmacol 58:355–362
290. Murray M, Butler AM, Agus C (1996) Restoration of cytochrome P450 2C11 in vitamin A-deficient rat liver by exogenous androgen. FASEB J 10:1058–1063
291. Xu Z, Kawai M, Bandiera SM, Chang TKH (2001) Influence of dietary zinc deficiency during development on hepatic CYP2C11, CYP2C12, CYP3A2, CYP3A9, and CYP3A18 expression in postpubertal male rats. Biochem Pharmacol 62:1283–1291
292. Manjgaladze M, Chen S, Frame LT, Seng JE, Duffy PH, Feuers RJ, Hart RW, Leakey JEA (1993) Effects of caloric restriction on rodent drug and carcinogen metabolizing enzymes: implications for mutagenesis and cancer. Mutat Res 295:201–222
293. Cheesman MJ, Reilly PEB (1998) Differential inducibility of specific mRNA corresponding to five CYP3A isoforms in female rat liver by RU486 and food deprivation: comparison with protein abundance and enzyme activities. Biochem Pharmacol 56:473–481
294. O'Leary P, Boyne P, Flett P, Beilby J, James I (1991) Longitudinal assessment of changes in reproductive hormones during normal pregnancy. Clin Chem 37:667–672
295. He XJ, Ejiri N, Nakayama H, Doi K (2005) Effects of pregnancy on CYPs protein expression in rat liver. Exp Mol Pathol 78:64–70
296. Dickmann LJ, Tay S, Senn TD, Zhang H, Visone A, Unadkat JD, Hebert MF, Isoherranen N (2008) Changes in maternal liver Cyp2c and Cyp2d expression and activity during rat pregnancy. Biochem Pharmacol 75:1677–1687
297. Shuster DL, Bammler TK, Beyer RP, MacDonald JW, Tsai JM, Farin FM, Hebert MF, Thummel KE, Mao Q (2013) Gestational age-dependent changes in gene expression of metabolic enzymes and transporters in pregnant mice. Drug Metab Dispos 41:332–342

298. He XJ, Ejiri N, Nakayama H, Doi K (2005) Changes in cytochrome P450 isozymes (CYPs) protein levels during lactation in rat liver. Exp Mol Pathol 79:224–228
299. Chang TKH., Waxman DJ (2006) Synthetic drugs and natural products as modulators of constitutive androstane receptor (CAR) and pregnane X receptor (PXR). Drug Metab Rev 38:51–73
300. Elenkov IJ, Wilder RL, Bakalov VK, Link AA, Dimitrov MA, Fisher S, Crane M, Kanik KS, Chrousos GP (2001) IL-12, TNF-a, and hormonal changes during late pregnancy and early postpartum: implications for autoimmune disease activity during these times. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 86:4933–4938
301. Lof M, Hilakivi-Clarke L, Sandin S, de Assis S, Yu W, Weiderpass E (2009) Dietary fat intake and gestational weight gain in relation to estradiol and progesterone plasma levels during pregnancy: a longitudinal study in Swedish women. BMC Women's Health 9:10
302. Koh KH, Jurkovic S, Yang K, Choi SY, Jung JW, Kim KP, Zhang W, Jeong H (2012) Estradiol induces cytochrome P450 2B6 expression at high concentrations: implication in estrogen-mediated gene regulation in pregnancy. Biochem Pharmacol 84:93–103
303. Choi SY, Koh KH, Jeong H (2013) Isoform-specific regulation of cytochrome P450 expression by estradiol and progesterone. Drug Metab Dispos 41:263–269
304. Dickmann LJ, Isoherranen N (2013) Quantitative prediction of CYP2B6 induction by estradiol during pregnancy: potential explanation for increased methadone clearance during pregnancy. Drug Metab Dispos 41:270–274
305. Faucette SR, Wang H, Hamilton GA, Jolley SL, Gilbert D, Lindley C, Yan B, Negishi M, LeCluyse EL (2004) Regulation of CYP2B6 in primary human hepatocytes by prototypical inducers. Drug Metab Dispos 32:348–358
306. Pond SM, Kreek MJ, Tong TG, Raghunath J, Benowitz NL (1985) Altered methadone pharmacokinetics in methadone-maintained pregnant women. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 233:1–6
307. Wolff K, Boys A, Rostami-Hodjegan A, Hay A, Raistrick D (2005) Changes to methadone clearance during pregnancy. Eur J Clin Pharmacol 61:763–768
308. Totah RA, Allen KE, Sheffels P, Whittington D, Thummel K, Kharasch ED (2008) Role of CYP2B6 in stereoselective human methadone metabolism. Anesthesiology 108:363–374
309. Nemoto N, Sakurai J (1995) Glucocorticoids and sex hormones as activating or modulating factors for expression of Cyp2b-9 and Cyp2b-10 in the mouse liver and hepatocytes. Arch Biochem Biophys 319:286–292
310. Kawamoto T, Kakizaki S, Yoshinari K, Negishi M (2000) Estrogen activation of the nuclear orphan receptor CAR (constitutive androstane receptor) in induction of the mouse Cyp2b10 gene. Mol Endocrinol 14:1897–1905
311. Yamada H, Gohyama N, Honda S, Hara T, Harada N, Oguri K (2002) Estrogen-dependent regulation of the expression of hepatic Cyp2b and 3a isoforms: assessment using aromatase-deficient mice. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 180:1–10
312. Makinen J, Reinisalo M, Niemi K, Viitala P, Jyrkkarinne J, Chung H, Pelkonen O, Honkakoski P (2003) Dual action of oestrogens on the mouse constitutive androstane receptor. Biochem J 376:465–472
313. Ueda A, Kakizaki S, Negishi M, Sueyoshi T (2002) Residue threonine 350 confers steroid hormone responsiveness to the mouse nuclear orphan receptor CAR. Mol Pharmacol 61:1284–1288
314. Dempsey D, Jacob III P, Benowitz NL (2002) Accelerated metabolism of nicotine and cotinine in pregnant smokers. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 301:594–598
315. Messina ES, Tyndale RF, Sellers EM (1997) A major role for CYP2A6 in nicotine C-oxidation by human liver microsomes. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 282:1608–1614
316. Blumberg B, Sabbagh Jr W, Juguilon H, Bolado Jr J, van Meter CM, Ong ES, Evans RM (1998) SXR, a novel steroid and xenobiotic-sensing nuclear receptor. Genes Dev 12:3195–3205
317. Bertilsson G, Heidrich J, Svensson K, Asman M, Jendeberg L, Sydow-Backman M, Ohlsson R, Postlind H, Blomquist P, Berkenstam A (1998) Identification of a human nuclear receptor defines a new signaling pathway for *CYP3A* induction. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 95:12208–12213
318. Xue Y, Moore LB, Orans J, Peng L, Bencharit S, Kliewer SA, Redinbo MR (2007) Crystal structure of the pregnane X receptor-estradiol complex provides insight into endobiotic recognition. Mol Endocrinol 21:1028–1038
319. Lehmann JM, McKee DD, Watson MA, Willson TM, Moore JT, Kliewer SA (1998) The human orphan nuclear receptor PXR is activated by compounds that regulate *CYP3A4* gene expression and cause drug interactions. J Clin Invest 102:1016–1023
320. Ueda A, Hamadeh HK, Webb HK, Yamamoto Y, Sueyoshi T, Afshari CA, Lehmann JM, Negishi M (2002) Diverse role of the nuclear orphan receptor CAR in regulating hepatic genes in response to phenobarbital. Mol Pharmacol 61:1–6
321. Masuyama H, Hiramatsu Y (2011) Potential role of estradiol and progesterone in insulin resistance through constitutive androstane receptor. J Mol Endocrinol 47:229–239
322. Nelson DR, Koymans L, Kamataki T, Stegeman JJ, Feyereisen R, Waxman DJ, Waterman MR, Gotoh O, Coon MJ, Estabrook RW, Gunsalus IC, Nebert DW (1996) P450 superfamily: update on new sequences, gene mapping, accession numbers and nomenclature. Pharmacogenetics 6:1–42
323. McClellan-Green P, Waxman DJ, Caveness M, Goldstein JA (1987) Phenotypic differences in expression of cytochrome P-450 g but not its mRNA in

outbred male Sprague-Dawley rats. Arch Biochem Biophys 253:13–25
324. Shapiro BH, Pampori NA, Ram PA, Waxman DJ (1993) Irreversible suppression of growth hormone-dependent cytochrome P450 2C11 in adult rats neonatally treated with monosodium glutamate. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 265:979–984
325. Pampori NA, Shapiro BH (1994) Over-expression of CYP2C11, the major male-specific form of hepatic cytochrome P450, in the presence of nominal pulses of circulating growth hormone in adult male rats neonatally exposed to low levels of monosodium glutamate. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 271:1067–1073
326. Pampori NA, Shapiro BH (2000) Nominal growth hormone pulses in otherwise normal masculine plasma profiles induce intron retention of overexpressed hepatic CYP2C11 with associated nuclear splicing deficiency. Endocrinology 141:4100–4106
327. Agrawal AK, Shapiro BH (2000) Differential expression of gender-dependent hepatic isoforms of cytochrome P-450 by pulse signals in the circulating masculine episodic growth hormone profile of the rat. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 292:228–237
328. Pampori NA, Agrawal AK, Shapiro BH (2001) Infusion of gender-dependent plasma growth hormone profiles into intact rats: effects of subcutaneous, intraperitoneal, and intravenous routes of rat and human growth hormone on endogenous circulating growth hormone profiles and expression of sexually dimorphic hepatic CYP isoforms. Drug Metab Dispos 29:8–16
329. Waxman DJ, Morrissey JJ, MacLeod JN, Shapiro BH (1990) Depletion of serum growth hormone in adult female rats by neonatal monosodium glutamate treatment without loss of female-specific hepatic enzymes P450 2d (IIC12) and steroid 5a-reductase. Endocrinology 126:712–720
330. Clark RG, Carlsson LMS., Robinson ICAF (1987) Growth hormone secretory profiles in conscious female rats. J Endocrinol 114:399–407
331. Jaffe CA, Ocampo-Lim B, Guo W, Krueger K, Sugahara I, Demott-Friberg R, Bermann M, Barkan AL (1998) Regulatory mechanisms of growth hormone secretion are sexually dimorphic. J Clin Invest 102:153–164
332. Waxman DJ, O'Connor C (2006) Growth hormone regulation of sex-dependent liver gene expression. Mol Endocrinol 20:2613–2629
333. Waxman DJ, Chang TKH. Hormonal regulation of liver cytochrome P450 enzymes. In: Ortiz de Montellano PR (ed). Cytochrome P450, DOI 10.1007/978-3-319-12108-6_11. Springer International Publishing Switzerland 2015.

P450 Enzymes in Steroid Processing

12

Richard J. Auchus and Walter L. Miller

Abbreviations

ACTH	Adrenocorticotropic hormone (Corticotropin)
AKR	Aldo-Keto reductase
CAH	Congenital adrenal hyperplasia
CRPC	Castration-resistant prostate cancer
DHEA	Dehydroepiandrosterone
11DOC	Deoxycorticosterone
FDX	Ferredoxin
FDXR	Ferredoxin reductase
FSH	Follicle-stimulating hormone
17OHP	17-Hydroxyprogesterone
HSD	Hydroxysteroid dehydrogenase
3βHSD	3β-Hydroxysteroid dehydrogenase/$\Delta^5 \rightarrow \Delta^4$-isomerase
ILD	Isolated 17,20-lyase deficiency
KIE	Kinetic isotope effect
LH	Luteinizing hormone
17OH-Allo	5α-pregnane-3α, 17α-diol-20-one (17-hydroxyallopregnanolone)
POR	P450 Oxidoreductase
SDR	Short-chain dehydrogenase-reductase
StAR	Steroidogenic acute regulatory protein
ZF	Adrenal zona fasciculata
ZG	Adrenal zona glomerulosa
ZR	Adrenal zona reticularis

R. J. Auchus (✉)
Division of Metabolism, Endocrinology, and Diabetes, Department of Internal Medicine, University of Michigan Medical Center, 5560A, MSRBII 1150 W. Medical Center Drive, Ann Arbor, MI 48109, USA
e-mail: rauchus@med.umich.edu

W. L. Miller
Division of Endocrinology, Department of Pediatrics, University of California, 513 Parnassus Ave, Box 1346, San Francisco, CA 94143-1346, USA
e-mail: wlmlab@ucsf.edu

12.1 Introduction

Steroid hormones were first defined by their biological activities prior to their structural elucidation. Structures determined by classic organic chemistry showed that all steroids possess the cyclopentanoperhydrophenanthrene hydrocarbon frame as in cholesterol, and that different types of steroids differed mainly in the number of carbon atoms and the oxidation state of specific carbon atoms. In particular, the presence of hydroxyl or ketone groups at carbons 3, 11, 17, and 21, largely correlate with biologic activity. Reichstein painstakingly deduced the structures of multiple steroids found in bovine adrenals; while these suggested precursor–product relationships, it was not until the various human disorders of steroidogenesis were studied that the steroidogenic pathways become clear.

The discovery of P450 enzymes occurred in stages: Martin Klingenberg was probably first to report the classic CO-induced difference spectrum with a peak at 450 nm [1], and Omura and Sato then described the quantitative use of this spectrum and were the first to use the term "cytochrome P450" in print [2]. David Cooper and Otto Rosenthal, in collaboration with Ron

P. R. Ortiz de Montellano et al. (eds.), *Cytochrome P450*, DOI 10.1007/978-3-319-12108-6_12
© Springer International Publishing Switzerland 2015

Estabrook, demonstrated the involvement of cytochrome P450 enzymes in steroid biochemistry when they showed that carbon monoxide inhibited the 21-hydroxylase activity in adrenal microsomes [3]. Radiolabeled steroids became commercially available in the 1960s, which facilitated experiments to confirm precursor–product relationships. Despite these initial advances, further progress was slow, due to low abundance of enzymes, the need to obtain animal adrenals as the source, the tedious nature of the assays, species-specific variations in the pathways, and the inability to purify the enzymes, which limited the interpretation of messy experiments.

Additional landmark discoveries followed, including the demonstration of cholesterol side-chain cleavage activity in adrenal mitochondria [4] and the demonstration that this activity was catalyzed by a P450 [5, 6], the identification of aromatase activity in placental microsomes [7], and the purification of 17-hydroxylase and 17,20-lyase activities in a single protein from pig testis [8–10]. The advent of molecular biology led to the cloning of the steroid hydroxylase cDNAs and genes, as well as the characterization of mutations in these genes causing human disease (for review, see [11, 12]). Unlike xenobiotic metabolism, steroidogenesis requires several P450 enzymes and activities to produce active hormones. As the general principles of P450 chemistry have been covered in other chapters, we will begin with a discussion of these pathways and then cover the individual enzymes.

12.1.1 Steroid Classes and Receptors

Although steroid hormones are classified primarily according to their biological activities rather than their structures (Table 12.1), some general structure–activity correlations exist for the major endogenous steroids. For example, androgens and estrogens account for the masculinizing and feminizing products of the testis and ovary, respectively. Endogenous androgens contain 19 specific carbon atoms, and endogenous estrogens contain 18 carbon atoms, lacking one specific methyl group found in androgens. All other major classes of steroid hormones contain the same scaffold of 21 carbon atoms. Progesterone from the ovarian corpus luteum enables implantation of the fertilized ovum and maintenance of pregnancy. The placenta makes progesterone in the latter half of gestation and completes the synthesis of estrogen throughout pregnancy. The adrenal cortex contains three zones, each with unique repertoires of enzymes and thus distinct major products. The outermost zona glomerulosa (ZG), a thin layer a few cells thick, produces the mineralocorticoid aldosterone, which regulates sodium and fluid balance. The zona fasciculata (ZF), located beneath the ZG, produces glucocorticoids, which mediate a host of actions: promoting response to stress, increasing glucose production from the liver, suppressing the immune response, and stimulating lipolysis. The innermost zone of the adrenal cortex is the zona reticularis (ZR), which is essentially found only in primates and makes abundant 19-carbon precursors of androgens, but minimal biologically active androgen

Table 12.1 Steroid hormones

Class	Steroids	Bioactivity	Needed P450s
Androgen	Testosterone	Masculinizing	scc, c17
	Dihydrotestosterone	Masculinizing	scc, c17
Estrogen	Estradiol	Feminizing	scc, c17, aro
	Estriol	Feminizing	scc, c17, aro, 3A7
Progestin	Progesterone	Maintain pregnancy	scc
Mineralocorticoid	Aldosterone	Sodium balance	scc, c21, c11AS
Glucocorticoid	Cortisol	Stress response	scc, c17, c21, c11β
	Corticosterone	Stress response	scc, c17, c21, c11β
Vitamin D	Calcitriol	Calcium balance	2R1, c1α, c24

steroids. Vitamin D, a sterol hormone in which the B ring of the core cyclopentanophenanthrene structure has been opened, retains the side chain of cholesterol and has 27 carbons.

Each steroid hormone acts principally by binding a cognate nuclear receptor. In most cases, a single gene encoding one nuclear receptor is expressed in target tissues, along with co-activator and co-repressor proteins, although in some cases (e.g., human glucocorticoid receptor) there is extensive alternate splicing leading to multiple receptor isoforms. The liganded receptor binds to short target sequences called hormone response elements, which are arranged in direct or inverted repeats. These DNA-bound receptors recruit co-activators and/or co-repressors, and the complex interacts with the transcriptional machinery to regulate expression of the hormone-responsive genes. Some hormones have two receptors, such as estrogen receptors α and β, and many hormones elicit "non-genomic" signals, via extranuclear receptors that activate kinase cascades or open ion channels.

12.1.2 Enzymes of Steroidogenesis

Within each steroidogenic cell, a specific repertoire of enzymes catalyzes the necessary reactions to convert cholesterol into one or more final steroid products. The human genome contains six genes encoding steroidogenic cytochrome P450 enzymes. Some species of fish express more than one isoenzyme similar to a single human steroidogenic P450, each with a somewhat different spectrum of activities. Unlike most other biological processes involving P450s, steroidogenesis begins in the mitochondrion, and half of the steroidogenic P450s are type I enzymes, located in mitochondria, and half are type II enzymes, located in the endoplasmic reticulum (Table 12.2). As for all P450s, the steroidogenic P450s require a redox partner protein to receive electrons from reduced nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide phosphate (NADPH), which enables molecular oxygen binding and formation of the catalytically competent heme–oxygen complex.

Table 12.2 Classes of human steroidogenic enzymes and related proteins

I. Cytochromes P450
A. Type I (mitochondrial)
B. Type II (microsomal)
II. P450 Redox proteins
A. Flavoproteins
B. Iron-sulfur proteins
C. Hemoproteins
III. Oxidoreductase enzymes
A. Hydroxysteroid dehydrogenases
i. Short-chain dehydrogenase/reductases
ii. Aldo-keto reductases, including 5β-reductase
B. 5α-Reductases
C. Sugar phosphate dehydrogenases
IV. Conjugating/deconjugating enzymes
A. Sulfotransferases and sulfatases
B. Uridinediphosphate glucuronosyltransferases
C. Cosubstrate synthetases
V. Cholesterol mobilizing proteins
A. Steroidogenic acute regulatory protein
B. Translocator protein

The mitochondrial P450s receive electrons from the iron-sulfur protein ferredoxin (FDX1), which in turn accepts electrons from NADPH via the flavoprotein ferredoxin reductase (FDXR), whereas the microsomal P450s receive electrons from NADPH via P450-oxidoreductase (POR; reviewed in: [13]). Some hepatic P450s also catalyze some of the same reactions as the steroidogenic P450s, but with different rates and substrate specificities, as well as catabolic reactions with steroids. For example, hepatic P450 2C19 and 3A4 catalyze 21-hydroxylation of progesterone (but not 17-hydroxyprogesterone) with modest efficiency [14].

Another central class of steroidogenic enzymes is the hydroxysteroid dehydrogenases (HSDs). The HSDs primarily catalyze the terminal steps of steroidogenesis and regulate steroid metabolism in peripheral tissues and target organs. The HSD enzymes distribute into two structural classes, the short-chain oxidoreductase (SDR) and aldo-keto reductase (AKR) families. The SDR enzymes have β-α-β structures with a Rossman fold, and the AKR enzymes are β-barrel proteins. In general, two or more HSD enzymes

interconvert a hydroxysteroid and its cognate ketosteroid with a strong directional preference. In intact cells, one isoenzyme drives steroid flux in one direction and the other isoenzyme favors the reverse reaction. The HSD enzymes vary in the classes of steroids they metabolize, the carbon atom(s) where they perform chemistry, their affinity for various nicotinamide cofactors, and their directional preferences in intact cells [15, 16]. In particular, the 3β-hydroxysteroid dehydrogenase/$\Delta^5 \rightarrow \Delta^4$-isomerase (3βHSD) is required for the biosynthesis of all the major classes of steroid hormones, and 17β-hydroxysteroid dehydrogenase isozymes are required for the synthesis of androgens and estrogens.

Several types of enzymes form steroid conjugates, including sulfates, glucuronides, and esters. Several hydroxysteroids circulate in high abundance as sulfate conjugates with high protein binding, which slows their metabolism and clearance from plasma [17]. The steroid sulfotransferases (SULTs), steroid sulfatase, uridinediphosphate glucuronosyltransferases, and 5β-reductase are involved in reactions that promote protein binding, prevent metabolism, and enhance excretion. Certain cells acquire these steroid sulfates and remove the sulfate, yielding free steroids. Steroid sulfates are excreted in urine, but similar to xenobiotics, the majority of urinary steroids are excreted as glucuronide conjugates.

One crucial protein for steroidogenesis is the steroidogenic acute regulatory protein (StAR). StAR is not an enzyme but rather a short-lived protein that acts on the outer mitochondrial membrane [18] to enable the translocation of a specific cholesterol pool in the outer mitochondrial membrane to the inner mitochondrial membrane, where steroidogenesis begins [19]. StAR stimulates steroidogenesis about sevenfold above the StAR-independent rate [20]. The phosphorylation of StAR on Ser 195 in response to cAMP doubles its activity [21] in the gonads and in the ZF and ZR of the adrenal cortex. In the adrenal ZG, StAR activation derives mainly from increases in intracellular calcium [22]. Steroidogenesis is StAR-independent in the placenta and in organs that do not export significant amounts of steroids into the circulation, such as the brain. The translocator protein (TSPO) also participates in cholesterol mobilization, particularly with pharmacologic stimulation [23], but knockout of mouse TSPO shows it is not required for tropic hormone stimulation of steroidogenesis [24a].

The tissue patterns of expression of StAR, P450s, HSDs, and other enzymes and cofactors, direct the flux of precursor steroids to the final products. Each steroidogenic cell type yields a predominant steroid of a particular class that exerts a particular physiologic action. Enzymes in target tissues might convert a steroid to a more potent steroid hormone of the same class, a steroid hormone of another class, or an inactive steroid metabolite. The potential for peripheral conversion of steroids adds to the complexity of steroid biology and demonstrates how a single circulating hormone can exert diverse actions on the whole body based on the distribution of enzymes and receptors in various tissues. A summary of the major enzymes, redox partners, and other important proteins of human steroidogenesis are show in Table 12.3.

12.1.3 Pathways

The cleavage of cholesterol to the 21-carbon pregnenolone by P450scc is the first committed step in steroidogenesis, the rate-limiting step, and the site of chronic regulation. Only the adrenal cortex cells, the Leydig cells in the testis, the granulosa and less so theca cells of the ovary, and the trophoblast cells of the placenta synthesize enough pregnenolone from cholesterol to contribute to circulating steroid concentrations, although other cells produce enough pregnenolone to make autocrine steroid hormones. Given that pregnenolone is the common first intermediate, the types of steroids a specific cell produces depends on the repertoire of downstream enzymes present in that cell.

Tropic hormones, including adrenocorticotropin (ACTH) and angiotensin II in the adrenal and luteinizing hormone (LH) in the ovary and testis, signal via second messengers to drive acute rises in steroid production from many steroidogenic cells. StAR mediates this acute rise in steroido-

Table 12.3 Human steroidogenic enzymes and other proteins

	Gene	mRNA	Chromosome		Molecular
Protein	Size (kb)	Size (kb)	Locus	Exons	weight (kDa)
StAR	8	1.6	8p11.2	8	32
P450scc	30	2.0	15q23-q24	9	60
P450c11β	9.5	4.2	8q21-22	9	58
P450c11AS	9.5	4.2	8q21-22	9	58
P450c17	6.6	1.9	10q24.3	8	57
P450c21	3.4	2.0	6p 21.1	10	56
P450aro	130	1.5–4.5	15q21.1	10	58
3βHSD1	8	1.7	1p13.1	4	42
3βHSD2	8	1.7	1p13.1	4	42
11βHSD1	7	1.6	1q32-q41	6	32
11βHSD2	6.2	1.6	16q22	5	44
17βHSD1	3.3	1.4–2.4	17q11-q21	6	35
17βHSD2	63	1.5	16q24.1-q24.2	5	43
17βHSD3	67	1.2	9q22	11	35
17βHSD6	24.5	1.6	12q13	5	36
AKR1C1	14.3	1.2	10p14–p15	9	37
AKR1C2	13.8	1.3	10p14–p15	9	37
AKR1C3	13.0	1.2	10p14–p15	9	37
AKR1C4	22.1	1.2	10p14–p15	9	37
5α-Reductase 1	36	2.4 5p15	5p15	5	29
5α-Reductase 2	56	2.4	2p23	5	28
SULT2A1	17	2.0	19q13.3	6	34
PAPSS2	85	3.9	10q24	13	70
POR	69	2.5	7q11.2	16	77
FDX1	35	1.0–3.2	11q22	5	19
FDXR	11	2.0	17q24-q25	12	54
CYB5A	32	0.9	18q23	5	15
H6PDH	36.5	9.1	1p36	5	89
P4502R1	14.2	1.6	11p15.2	5	57
P450c27	40.5	2.4	2q35	9	57
P450c24	27.5	3.3	20q13	11	55
P450c1α	5	2.5	12q14.1	9	56

genesis by mobilizing cholesterol from a pool in the outer mitochondrial membrane and providing access to the cholesterol side chain cleavage enzyme (P450scc, CYP11A1) on the inner mitochondrial membrane. In the placenta, steroidogenesis is StAR-independent. The mechanism of StAR action is incompletely understood and the topic of recent reviews [25].

The human adrenal cortex contains three zones, each of which produces a single major steroid hormone product and various precursor and by-product steroids (Fig. 12.1). The human genome contains six genes encoding steroidogenic P450s, which are expressed in the three zones of the adrenal cortex, and in the testis, ovary, and placenta. Of these, the three genes in the CYP11 family encode mitochondrial P450s: P450scc (CYP11A1), 11β-hydroxylase (P450c11β, CYP11B1), and aldosterone synthase (P450c11AS, CYP11B2). The other three P450 enzymes are microsomal: 17-hydroxylase/17,20-lyase (P450c17, CYP17A1), 21-hydroxylase (P450c21, CYP21A2), and aromatase (P450aro, CYP19A1). The chemistry of each P450 enzyme is covered in detail in the next section.

The simplest pathway is progesterone (Prog) synthesis, which only requires P450scc and an SDR enzyme, 3βHSD. In the ZG of the adrenal

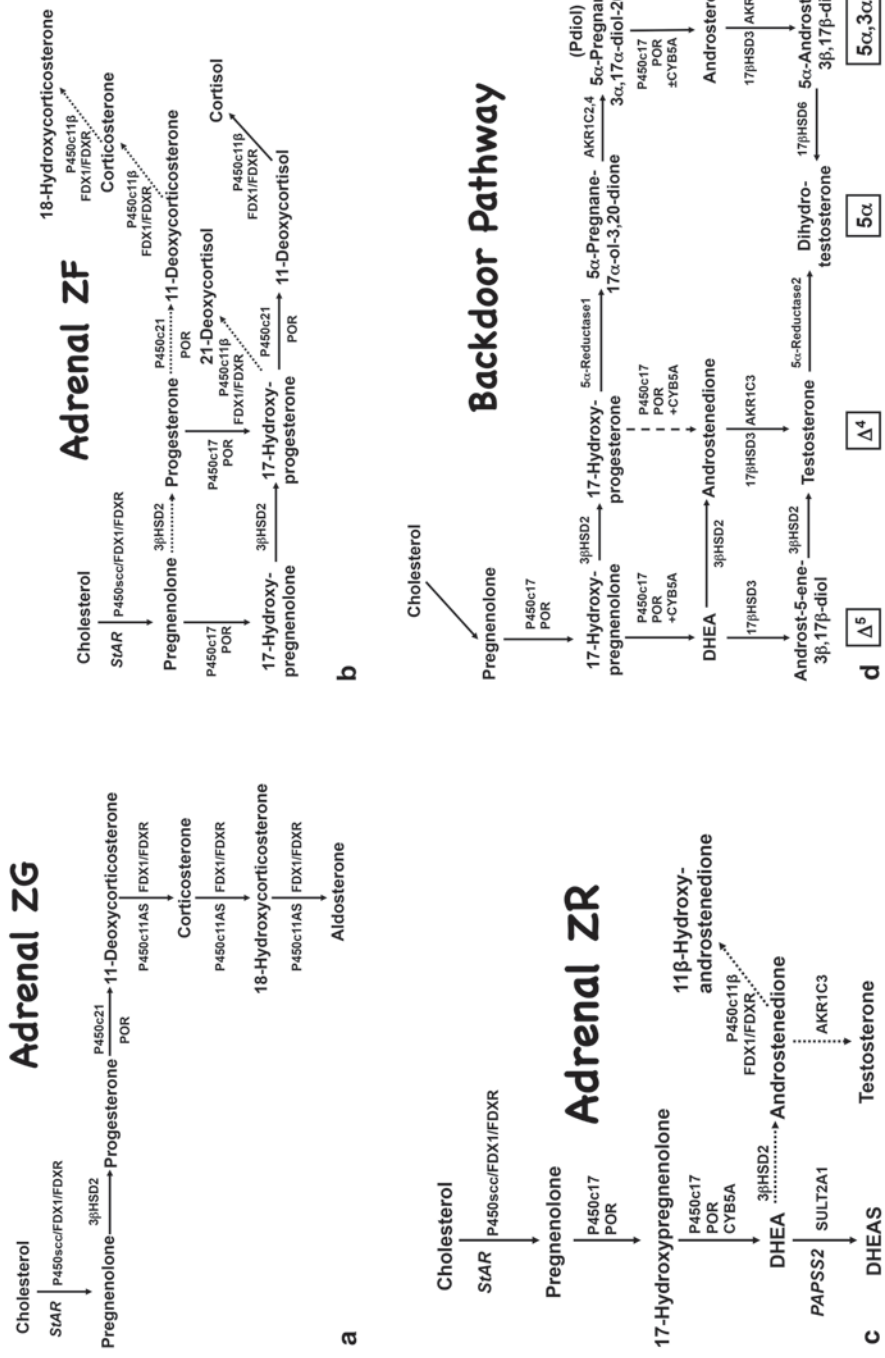


Fig. 12.1 Major steroidogenic pathways in the human adrenal gland. The ZG (**a**) produces aldosterone and a few intermediates using P450scc, P450c21, and P450c11AS. The ZF (**b**) contains P450scc, P450c17, P450c21, and P450c11β and primarily produces cortisol plus minor products, shown with dotted lines. These minor products and intermediates accumulate in the presence of enzyme deficiency or an enzyme inhibitor. The ZR (**c**) contains only P450scc and P450c17 but has abundant CYB5A, which limits efficient steroidogenesis to dehydroepiandrosterone (DHEA) and its sulfate (*DHEAS*) and smaller amounts of 19-carbon steroids such as testosterone. In the "backdoor pathway" (**d**), the 21-carbon steroids, primarily 17OHP, are 5α- and 3α-reduced to form 17OH-Allo prior to the 17,20-lyase reaction, ultimately yielding dihydrotestosterone without the intermediacy of dehydroepiandrosterone, androstenedione, or testosterone

cortex, the major product is the mineralocorticoid aldosterone, which regulates salt balance and thus extracellular fluid volume. In addition to P450scc and 3βHSD, the ZG contains P450c21, which converts Prog to 11-deoxycorticosterone (11DOC). Nascent 11DOC returns to the mitochondria, where P450c11AS performs the three sequential 11β-hydroxylase, 18-hydroxylase, and 18-oxidase reactions, oxidizing 11DOC to corticosterone, 18-hydroxycorticosterone, and finally aldosterone (Fig. 12.1a). The ZG has a single major pathway with no branch points and few additional products, mainly 18-hydroxycorticosterone. Unlike the other zones of the adrenal cortex, the major tropic stimulus is not a pituitary hormone but rather low serum potassium and angiotensin II, the latter produced when intravascular volume is low.

The adrenal ZF contains P450scc, 3βHSD, and P450c21 (as does the ZG) but lacks P450c11AS. Instead, the ZF expresses two additional steroid hydroxylases, P450c17 and P450c11β. Under adrenocorticotropin stimulation, these four P450 enzymes lead to the production of cortisol, which contains hydroxyl groups at carbons 11, 17, and 21 (Fig. 12.1b). The adrenal glands of rodents lack P450c17 and thus produce the dihydroxy steroid corticosterone instead. The K_m of human P450c17 is ~0.8–1 μM, whereas the K_m of 3βHSD is ~5.5 μM [26, 27], so that the human adrenal produces relatively little corticosterone. Thus, pregnenolone is preferentially converted to 17-hydroxypregnenolone (17OH-Preg), which accumulates and is converted to cortisol; the production of cortisol exceeds that of corticosterone by about 10:1. Both cortisol and corticosterone are glucocorticoids that regulate carbohydrate metabolism and response to stress. The ZG has some branch points and makes some additional products, such as 18-hydroxysteroids due to the low 18-hydroxylase activity of P450c11β [28]. Ordinarily, the precursors of cortisol are secreted in minimal quantities, but in congenital enzymatic defects collectively known as congenital adrenal hyperplasia (CAH), these steroids predictably accumulate. The diagnostic precursor steroids elevated in each condition are 11-deoxycortisol and 11DOC in 11-hydroxylase deficiency [29]; corticosterone and 11DOC in 17-hydroxylase deficiency [30]; and 21-deoxycortisol and 17-hydroxyprogesterone (17OHP) in 21-hydroxylase deficiency [31].

ACTH also stimulates steroidogenesis in the ZR. The major P450 enzyme downstream from pregnenolone in the ZR is P450c17. In contrast to the ZG, the ZR expresses low amounts of 3βHSD, which limits most steroidogenesis to the Δ^5-pathways, and expresses abundant cytochrome b_5 (CYB5A) [32, 33] and the sulfotransferase SULT2A1 [34]. CYB5A activates the 17,20-lyase activity of P450c17, yielding dehydroepiandrosterone (DHEA), which SULT2A1 converts to DHEA sulfate (DHEAS, Fig. 12.1c). The 17,20-lyase activity of human P450c17 is much more efficient in the Δ^5-pathway than the Δ^4-pathway [26, 35], which enhances DHEA synthesis in the ZR and limits the production of other 19-carbon steroids in this zone. Serine/threonine phosphorylation of P450c17, apparently by p38α (MAPK14), also selectively activates the 17,20-lyase activity in concert with CYB5A [36–38].

In pathologic states in which 17OHP accumulates, 19-carbon steroid production can follow an alternate or "backdoor pathway" if 5α-reductase is present [39], as in the neonatal tammar wallaby testis [40]. In this pathway, 17OHP undergoes 5α- and 3α-reduction to 5α-pregnane-3α,17α-diol-20-one (17-hydroxyallopregnanolone, 17OH-Allo, Fig. 12.1d). Human P450c17 catalyzes the 17,20-lyase reaction with 17OH-Allo to yield androsterone more efficiently than the normally dominant Δ^5-pathway, and CYB5A stimulates this reaction with 17OH-Allo only threefold [41]. Even a small amount of flux through the backdoor pathway is significant, because the products are potent androgens that are not substrates for P450aro. This pathway appears to participate in male sexual differentiation [42] and probably explains the virilization of 46,XX newborns with 21-hydroxylase deficiency [43] and possibly also the virilization of 46,XX newborns with POR deficiency due to certain mutations [44, 45].

Similar to the ZR, the testicular Leydig cells express P450c17 and CYB5A to optimize conversion of pregnenolone to DHEA under stimulation from LH. In contrast to the ZR, Leydig cells

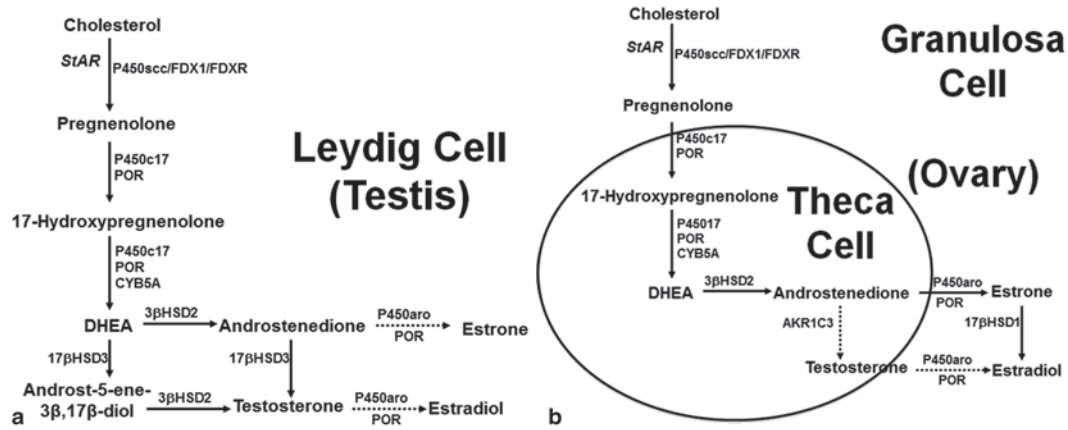


Fig. 12.2 Steroidogenic pathways in the human testis and ovary. Similar to the ZR of the adrenal cortex, the Leydig cell (**a**) expresses only two P450 enzymes, P450scc and P450c17, which enable testosterone production via redundant pathways. The ovary (**b**) uses two cell types to produce estrogens. The granulosa cells contain abundant P450scc and P450aro but little or no P450c17, so these cells generate pregnenolone and complete the conversion of androgens to estrogens (*outer area*). In contrast, the theca cells are deficient in P450scc and P450aro but express high amounts of P450c17, which catalyzes the conversion of pregnenolone to dehydroepiandrosterone (*DHEA; inner oval*)

lack SULT2A1 but express both 3βHSD and 17βHSD type 3, which complete the synthesis of testosterone (Fig. 12.2a).

In the ovary, steroidogenesis is more complex than in the testis, because two cell types participate, and the major product varies across the menstrual cycle. Follicle-stimulating hormone (FSH) drives pregnenolone synthesis in the granulosa cells, and LH activates the conversion of this pregnenolone to DHEA and then androstenedione in the theca cells via P450c17 and 3βHSD. The androstenedione returns to the granulosa cell, where P450aro (aromatase) and 17βHSD type 1 catalyze its aromatization to estrone and reduction to estradiol (Fig. 12.2b). After ovulation, the granulosa cells of that follicle transform to a corpus luteum, which produces Prog using only P450scc and 3βHSD (Fig. 12.3a).

In human pregnancy, Prog is initially produced from the corpus luteum of the ovary and subsequently from the placenta (Fig. 12.3b) at about 20 weeks of pregnancy, called the luteoplacental shift. Estrogens are produced by a complex system that involves both fetus and placenta (Fig. 12.3c). The 19-carbon steroid substrates for estrogen synthesis derive from the fetal adrenal, which primarily produces DHEAS via the same pathway as the ZR. The DHEAS is desulfated in the placenta and converted to androstenedione, estrone, and estradiol using the same pathway involving P450aro as in the ovary. In addition, P450 3A7 in the fetal liver converts much of the DHEAS to 16α-hydroxyDHEAS, which follows the same pathway as DHEAS to yield estriol. The human placenta produces estrone, estradiol and estriol in approximately a 15:5:80 ratio [46, 47]. Although estradiol is quantitatively minor, it is much more active and exerts the great majority of the estrogenic effect. Consequently, in human pregnancy, Prog is an exclusively placental product, while estrogen synthesis is a product of the feto-placental unit (Fig. 12.3).

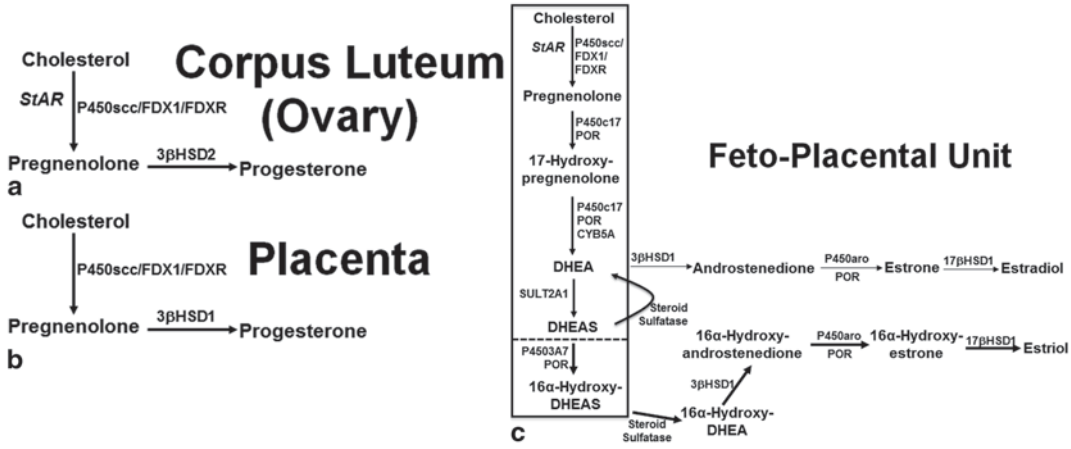


Fig. 12.3 Steroidogenesis in the human corpus luteum, placenta, and feto-placental unit. The only P450 in the corpus luteum (**a**) is P450scc, which limits steroidogenesis primarily to Prog. The placenta (**b**) contains the same pathway to Prog as the corpus luteum, except using 3βHSD type 1 rather than type 2, and the placenta lacks StAR. In addition, the fetoplacental unit (**c**) produces estrone, estradiol, and estriol. The fetal adrenal (*above dashed line in box*) is high in P450c17 and CYB5A, yielding dehydroepiandrosterone (*DHEA*), which enters the circulation as DHEA sulfate (*DHEAS*), a substrate for P450 3A7 in the fetal liver (*below dashed line in box*). In the placenta, steroid sulfatase removes the sulfate from 16α-hydroxyDHEAS, and 3βHSD1 oxidizes and isomerizes 16α-hydroxyDHEA, to yield 16α-hydroxyandrostenedione. Placental P450aro and 17βHSD1 catalyze the final transformations to 16α-hydroxyestrone and estriol, respectively.

12.2 Steroidogenic P450 Enzymes and Reactions

12.2.1 The Cholesterol Side-Chain Cleavage Enzyme (P450scc, CYP11A1)

P450scc is a mitochondrial P450 that receives electrons from NADPH via FDXR and then FDX1. The side-chain cleavage reaction is actually three consecutive oxygenation reactions, using one molecule of both NADPH and oxygen per cycle and yielding pregnenolone and isocaproaldehyde. The intermediates formed are first 22(*R*)-hydroxycholesterol and then 20(*R*),22(*R*)-dihydroxycholesterol. These intermediates are used as substrates experimentally because these hydroxysterols are more water-soluble than cholesterol and do not require StAR action to access P450scc in intact cells or mitochondria [20]. This multistep reaction is the rate-limiting step in steroidogenesis, with a turnover number of ~20 min^{-1} [48]. The k_{cat}/K_m ratios increase for each successive intermediate in the sequence of cholesterol oxidation, and the high K_D of pregnenolone (~3000 nM) favors product dissociation [48].

The X-ray crystal structure of P450scc in a complex with FDX1 and cholesterol demonstrates that the four-ring backbone of cholesterol binds at a 45° angle relative to the heme ring with the side chain extended over the heme [49]. This structure explains the regiochemistry of the hydroxylations and suggests that the hydroxycholesterol intermediates rarely dissociate before the subsequent reactions. P450scc also accepts other hydroxysterols as substrates for some or all of the reactions; it can 20- and 22-hydroxylate vitamin D and cleave the side-chain of 7-dehydrocholesterol [50–52].

Despite the complexity of the overall side-chain cleavage reaction, spectroscopic studies suggest that P450scc uses the canonical compound 1 (see Chaps. 3 and 4) for its reactions rather than a hydroperoxy-ferric heme intermediate, at least for the first hydroxylation of cholesterol [53]. The crystal structure of P450scc with bound 22-hydroxycholesterol shows an extensive network of ordered water molecules that

positions the substrate and supports proton transfer to the oxyferrous heme [54]. The 22-hydroxyl approaches to within <3 Å of the heme iron, but 22-hydroxycholesterol forms a less complete type 1 difference spectrum than cholesterol [54]. This result is consistent with greater mobility of the intermediate hydroxysterols than cholesterol in the active site pocket. Ketoconazole, as well as posaconazole, carbenoxolone, and selegiline, inhibits P450scc [55, 56], which contributes to its efficacy in treating Cushing syndrome (endogenous cortisol excess) and castration-resistant prostate cancer, the latter by further lowering testosterone production.

The interaction of FDX1 with P450 enzymes was first explored with P450scc. Residues 56–90 of FDX1 form an interaction domain, which includes the acidic residues D72, D76, D79, and E73. These negative charges comprise a surface that covers the Fe_2S_2 cluster and is critical for the interaction of FDX1 with positive surface charges of P450scc [57]. Overlapping sets of these negative charges on FDX1 drive interactions with positive surfaces of P450scc and FDXR [58, 59].

Deficiency of P450scc is a very rare disorder of steroidogenesis that abrogates synthesis of all steroids in the adrenal cortex and in the gonads. Since its first description in 2001 [60], as of mid-2014 only 19 cases have been reported [61]. Both complete and partial ("nonclassic") forms of P450scc deficiency have been described, in which the mutant enzymes retain 10–20 % of normal enzyme activity. P450scc deficiency closely resembles congenital lipoid adrenal hyperplasia (lipoid CAH), which results from mutations in the StAR protein. As StAR triggers cholesterol flux into mitochondria, its deficiency causes massive accumulation of cholesterol ester in enlarged adrenal glands; by contrast, in P450scc deficiency, the adrenals are not enlarged [62]. Lipoid CAH also occurs in a mild or nonclassic form, which preferentially impairs cortisol synthesis due to the greater quantity of cortisol normally produced compared to other active steroids [63].

12.2.2 Aldosterone Synthase (P450c11AS, CYP11B2)

A similar three-step one-enzyme process as for P450scc occurs in the biosynthesis of aldosterone. P450c11AS (CYP11B2, aldosterone synthase), which is expressed only in the ZG of the adrenal cortex, catalyzes one oxygenation at C-11 and two at C-18 in metabolizing 11DOC to aldosterone. The gene encoding P450c11AS is located on chromosome 8q21-22, 40 kb away from the gene for P450c11β (CYP11B1, steroid 11β-hydroxylase). These genes share 93 % sequence identity, but P450c11β (discussed below) is expressed only in the ZF of the adrenal cortex [63a]. The proximity of these genes and the similar activities of these enzymes explain the genetic origin of the disease glucocorticoid-remediable aldosteronism, also known as familial hyperaldosteronism type 1. A recombination event places a hybrid gene encoding an enzyme bearing aldosterone synthase activity downstream of an ACTH-responsive promoter, which drives aldosterone synthesis in the ZF and early onset hypertension [64, 65].

The X-ray crystal structure of human CYP11B2 in complex with 11DOC reveals that the steroid binds with the β-face in apposition to the catalytic surface of the heme, tethering the hydrogen atoms at C-11 and C-18 closest to the reactive iron–oxygen species [66]. This structure is consistent with the known catalytic activities of the enzyme. The 11β-hydroxylation reaction probably precedes the 18-hydroxylation due to the greater reactivity of the secondary carbon center over the 18-methyl group. Assays with the modified P450c11AS protein used for the X-ray structure show that both 11DOC and corticosterone are metabolized to aldosterone in vitro, following 3 or 2 oxygenations, respectively. Paradoxically, the most proximate intermediate to aldosterone, 18-hydroxycorticosterone, is very poorly metabolized to aldosterone, even though only one oxygenation is required. This result suggests that most of the aldosterone product derives from the population of 18-hydroxycorticosterone molecules that do not dissociate from the active

site prior to the final 18-oxidation reaction [66]. This in vitro result is consistent with the clinical observation that circulating concentrations of 18-hydroxycorticosterone are typically at least twofold higher than those of aldosterone.

Deficiency of P450c11AS is a very rare condition, which presents in infancy with salt wasting and low blood pressure. Most missense mutations in P450c11AS abrogate all activities, while a few others, such as R181W and V386A, preferentially impair the final 18-oxidase activity [67–69]. The identification of patients with selective loss of the 18-oxidase activity led to confusion that more than one enzyme was required to convert 11DOC to aldosterone, but the cloning and expression of the *CYP11B2* cDNA demonstrate that one enzyme performs all three P450-catalyzed reactions [70–72].

Excessive and autonomous aldosterone production, either from the ZG of both adrenal glands or from tumors of one adrenal gland, causes the condition primary aldosteronism, which accounts for 5–10% of human hypertension [73, 74]. Consequently, P450c11AS has been a target for drug development. Selective inhibitors of P450c11AS have been developed, with the major concern being to avoid simultaneous inhibition of P450c11β. Racemic fadrozole (4-(6,7-dihydro-5H-pyrrolo [1,2-c]imidazole-5-yl)-benzonitrile) was first studied as an aromatase inhibitor in the 1980s [75], but this compound also inhibits P450c11AS. The (*R*)-enantiomer is the more potent inhibitor (FAD286), with an IC_{50} in transfected cells of 6 nM [76, 77].

12.2.3 Steroid 11β-Hydroxylase (P450c11β, CYP11B1)

Both P450c11β and P450c11AS catalyze the 11β-hydroxylation of 11DOC to corticosterone, but the primary function of P450c11β is to complete the biosynthesis of cortisol from 11-deoxycortisol in the adrenal ZF. In addition, P450c11β has weak 18-oxygenase activity, converting corticosterone to 18-hydroxycorticosterone [78], but this enzyme cannot subsequently convert 18-hydroxycorticosterone to aldosterone. Human P450c11β shows broad substrate specificity and catalyzes 11β-hydroxylation of progesterone, 17OHP, androstenedione, and testosterone [79], and some of these products, such as 11β-hydroxytestosterone, retain (androgen) biological activity. Consequently, P450c11β appears to bind substrate similar to P450c11AS, yet no X-ray structure of P450c11β exists to explain these slight differences in the activities of the two enzymes.

Mutations in P450c11β cause a form of CAH, 11β-hydroxylase deficiency (11OHD). The clinical presentation of 11OHD derives from the accumulation of 11DOC, which is a mineralocorticoid, and shunting of cortisol precursors to androgens. Hence, girls are born with masculinized (ambiguous) external genitals from the androgen excess and later develop hypertension and low serum potassium from the 11DOC excess. Boys with 11OHD have normal male genitalia with the same blood pressure and electrolyte disturbances, and all patients with 11OHD are paradoxically prone to adrenal crisis with low blood pressure during significant illness due to glucocorticoid deficiency. In the Middle East, 11OHD is the second most common form of CAH, due to a founder mutation R448H found primarily in Jews of Moroccan ancestry [80], and G379V, found in Tunisia [81]. A mild or nonclassic form of 11OHD has been described in several patients, due to missense mutations that preserve 5–15% of wild-type enzyme activity [82].

The drug metyrapone (2-methyl-1,2-di(pyridin-3-yl)propan-1-one) has been used for decades to inhibit cortisol biosynthesis, primarily through its inhibition of P450c11β [83]. Metyrapone is a relatively weak inhibitor, requiring several grams per day in 3–4 divided oral doses. Etomidate (ethyl 1-(1-phenylethyl)-1H-imidazole-5-carboxylate), which is used as an anesthetic agent, is also a relatively weak inhibitor of P450c11β, but this off-target action can cause transient or sustained hypocortisolism [84, 85]. More recently, the compound LCI699 ((*R*)-4-(6,7-dihydro-5H-pyrrolo[1,2-c]imidazole-5-yl)-3-fluorobenzonitrile) has been studied as a potent P450c11β inhibitor. Originally developed as a P450c11AS inhibitor, participants in clinical trials had dose-

dependent lowering of cosyntropin-stimulated cortisol, consistent with P450c11β inhibition [86]. Subsequently, the drug was tested in Cushing's disease, and oral doses of 2–50 mg twice daily normalized cortisol production in a series of 12 patients [87]. Additional studies of metyrapone and LCI699 in the treatment of Cushing syndrome are underway.

12.2.4 Steroid 17-Hydroxylase/17,20-Lyase (P450c17, CYP17A1)

P450c17 is a 57 kDa microsomal P450, which receives electrons from POR rather than FDX1, unlike the three mitochondrial P450 enzymes discussed above. P450c17 is abundant the adrenal ZF and ZR, the Leydig cells of the testis, and the theca cells of the ovary. Small amounts of P450c17 are found in the human placenta [88], certain brain regions [89, 90] and other organs of the rat [91], and in prostate cancers [92, 93]; however, the significance of these findings remains under investigation. The adrenal ZF has minimal 17,20 lyase activity, hence the 17-hydroxylase activity leads to synthesis of the 21-carbon trihydroxysteroid cortisol, the major glucocorticoid in human beings and most other vertebrates. For P450c17 from most species, pregnenolone and Prog are comparably good substrates for the 17-hydroxylase reaction. With Prog as substrate, human P450c17 yields not only 17OHP but also 20–25% 16α-hydroxyprogesterone (16OHP) [94], and leucine substitution at A105, as is found in chimpanzee P450c17, reduces the 16OHP product to <10% [95]. Human P450c17 also 21-hydroxylates Prog, yielding 11DOC as ~1% of the products [96], and the enzyme 17-hydroxylates 5α-dihydroprogesterone (5α-pregnane-3,20-dione) and allopregnanolone (5α-pregnan-3α-ol-20-one) as well [41].

As with other P450-catalyzed hydroxylation reactions, C–H bond breaking appears to be the first chemical step. The product distribution with Prog reflects the stability of the carbon-centered radicals formed during turnover, in that the major product is 17OHP (C-17 forms a tertiary carbon radical), 16OHP is the next most abundant (C-16 forms a secondary carbon radical), and 11DOC is the minor product (C-21 forms a primary carbon radical). Pregnenolone, in contrast, forms only 17OH-Preg with no trace of alternate products, suggesting that the trajectories of these two substrates are quite different. Consistent with this mechanism, the product distribution for P450c17 with Prog substrate demonstrates large intramolecular (intrinsic) kinetic isotope effects (KIE) due to metabolic switching. For example, deuterium substitution at H-17 of progesterone shifts the product distribution to approximately 50% 16OHP, 45% 17OHP, and 5% 11DOC and yields a calculated intramolecular KIE of 4.1 [96]. Deuterium substitution at H-16α shifts product distribution to >90% 17OHP, and 33–40% of the 16OHP formed retains the deuterium, consistent with abstraction of H-16β and inversion of the carbon-centered radical prior to hydroxide radical recombination [96]. Whereas the C–H bond-breaking step contributes little to the overall rate of P450 enzymes with high turnover rates, this first chemical step is substantially rate limiting for the P450c17-catalyzed hydroxylation reactions. Studies with deuterium-labeled pregnenolone and Prog substrates yield intermolecular KIEs (^{D}V or $^{D}V/K$) averaging 2.0–2.5 with P450c17 wild type or mutation A105L [96].

The 17,20-lyase reaction, in contrast to typical P450-catalyzed hydroxylation reactions, involves the oxidative cleavage of a carbon–carbon bond. Several other P450 enzymes participating in steroid and sterol metabolism also catalyze reactions that break carbon–carbon bonds, including lanosterol demethylase (P450c51, CYP51A1), P450scc, and aromatase (P450aro). Human P450c17 catalyzes the 17,20-lyase cleavage of 17OH-Preg to DHEA 50–100 times more efficiently than 17OHP to androstenedione [26, 35]; however, the best substrate found thus far for the 17,20-lyase reaction is 17OH-Allo [41]. P450c17 from rodents favors 17OHP over 17OH-Preg for the 17,20-lyase reaction [97, 98], whereas the pig [8] and Xenopus [99] enzymes show high catalytic efficiency for both substrates. Some species of fish possess two genes encoding separate P450c17 isoenzymes, one with 17,20-lyase activity and the other without [100].

The mechanism of the 17,20-lyase reaction is not known, but the reaction requires NADPH and oxygen. The acyl fragment retains all the original atoms and incorporates one oxygen atom from O_2 during the final turnover [101]. This observation led to the proposal that the 17,20-lyase reaction proceeds through a ferric peroxide intermediate, which forms an adduct with the C-20 carbonyl before homolytic O–O bond cleavage and rearrangement. This mechanism predicts that hydrogen peroxide should substitute for NADPH and oxygen as co-substrate for the 17,20-lyase reaction, but neither hydrogen peroxide nor iodosobenzene supports catalysis for either the 17-hydroxylase or 17,20-lyase reactions for human P450c17, not even for a single turnover [102].

In contrast to other major sites of P450c17 expression, the 17,20-lyase activity in the adrenal ZF is low, limiting synthesis of 19-carbon steroids, which are precursors of androgens and estrogens. Among the reasons for this low 17,20-lyase activity is the paucity of CYB5A in the ZF compared to other cells expressing P450c17 [33, 34]. CYB5A stimulates the 17,20-lyase reaction with 17OH-Preg and 17OHP tenfold [26] but stimulates 17OH-Allo cleavage to androsterone only threefold [41]. The stimulatory action of CYB5A on the 17,20-lyase activity of P450c17 has been observed with microsomal enzyme preparations [26, 102] and with purified, reconstituted proteins [103]. The physiologic relevance of this in vitro phenomenon has been confirmed genetically with the description of patients having isolated 17,20-lyase deficiency due to mutations in the *CYB5A* gene [104, 105].

Apo-CYB5A lacking the heme moiety stimulates the 17,20-lyase of human P450c17 as well as holo-CYB5A, consistent with an allosteric effect [26], and redox-inactive Mn^{+2}-CYB5A stimulates 17,20-lyase activity [106]; however, scavenging of free heme in the reaction mixture has been suggested as an alternate explanation [107]. The CYB5A double mutation E48G + E49G stimulates 17,20-lyase activity < twofold yet retains normal electron transfer kinetics [108], suggesting that residues E48 and E49 form an allosteric interaction with P450c17. NMR studies confirm the participation of CYB5A residues E48 and E49 in interactions with P450c17 [109]. CYB5A residues D58 and D65 are essential for the stimulation of P450 2E1 and P450 2C19 activities, but are not required for stimulation of the 17,20-lyase activity of P450c17 [110].

CYB5A also influences the reactions of P450c17 with pregnenolone and allopregnanolone, whose products include a small amount of Δ^{16}- and 17α-hydroxy-19-carbon products in one step without 17-hydroxylated intermediates [41, 111, 112]. Acetic acid with one oxygen atom from O_2 is also formed during these reactions [101, 113, 114]. Human and pig P450c17 also catalyze these variants of the 17,20-lyase reaction with the 17β-carboxaldehyde analog of pregnenolone with similar product ratios [115]. P450c17 mutations (R347A, R347H, R358A, R358Q, and R449A) that impair 17,20-lyase activity with 17OH-Preg, however, retain normal CYB5A-stimulated activity with the 17β-carboxaldehyde substrate, forming the same alternate 19-carbon products [116]. In some species, these products are pheromones, the best characterized being androsta-5,16-diene-3β-ol and 5α-androst-16-en-3-one, which are components of boar taint [117].

P450c17 is encoded by the *CYP17A1* gene, which has a similar structure to the *CYP21A2* gene encoding the steroid 21-hydroxylase, P450c21 [118]. Mutations in *CYP17A1* cause a spectrum of disorders ranging from complete, combined 17-hydroxylase/17,20-lyase deficiency (17OHD) to partial deficiencies that variably impair these two main activities. The loss of 17,20-lyase activity eliminates androgen and estrogen synthesis, leading to sexual infantilism with female external genitalia, infertility, and pubertal failure regardless of chromosomal sex. Absence of 17-hydroxylase activity restricts adrenal steroidogenesis to the 17-deoxy pathway as in the rodent adrenal, which produces corticosterone as the major glucocorticoid. In 17OHD, circulating concentrations of corticosterone rise markedly, as do concentrations of its immediate precursor, 11DOC, to reach a new steady state. The profound 11DOC excess, however, activates the mineralocorticoid receptor and causes hypertension and potassium excretion.

Some missense mutations in P450c17, including R347H, R347C, R358Q [119, 120], and E305G [121] or G539R in POR [122] minimally disrupt 17-hydroxylase activity, but markedly impair 17,20-lyase activity and clinically cause isolated 17,20-lyase deficiency (ILD). Boys with ILD have incomplete masculinization of the external genitals with low testosterone, pubertal failure, and infertility, but lack the hypertension and hypokalemia of 17OHD. Girls with ILD show failure of puberty and adrenarche like boys with ILD [123]. These mutations causing ILD demonstrates that the 17,20-lyase activity of P450c17 is more sensitive to conditions and more vulnerable to disruption than the 17-hydroxylase activity. The 17,20-lyase activity of purified P450c17 is very sensitive to phospholipid composition in reconstituted assays, favoring anionic head groups such as phosphatidylinositol and phosphatidylserine over the cationic phosphatidylcholine [110]. P450c17 phosphorylation also stimulates 17,20-lyase activity [36, 37, 124]. Mitogen-associated protein kinase-14 (MAPK14, p38α) is the most active kinase thus far identified [38], and protein phosphatase 2A (PP2A) reverses the activation via P450c17 dephosphorylation [124].

Based on the absence of androgen production in patients with 17OHD, P450c17 has been a target for drug design to treat androgen-dependent disorders, primarily prostate cancer [125]. Abiraterone acetate, which is a prodrug for abiraterone, a potent and selective P450c17 inhibitor, improves survival of patients with castration-resistant prostate cancer (CRPC) after [126] or before taxane chemotherapy [127]. Abiraterone acetate is FDA-approved for the treatment of CRPC in combination with prednisone, which lowers pituitary ACTH production and thus prevents the accumulation of 11DOC and the development of hypertension and hypokalemia as seen in 17OHD. Abiraterone contains a 3-pyridyl ring attached to an unsaturated D-ring of the DHEA nucleus, which binds tightly to the heme iron with a spectral (K_S) affinity constant of <3 nM [128]. Other P450c17 inhibitors are under clinical development, such as galeterone (TOK-001), which differs from abiraterone in that a benzimidazole moiety replaces the 3-pyridyl ring [129]; orteronel (TAK-700), which is a nonsteroidal inhibitor [130]; and VT-464, for which preliminary evidence suggests preferential inhibition of 17,20-lyase activity over 17-hydroxylase activity [131].

The structure of human P450c17 has been modeled with and without bound substrates [102], and X-ray structures with bound abiraterone or galeterone have been solved [132]. The model predicts that the substrate binds with the steroid nucleus parallel to the heme ring, with the α-surface of the D-ring nearest the heme iron [102]. The X-ray structures show the heterocyle nitrogen of the inhibitors tightly bound to the iron of the heme and the 3β-face of the steroid nucleus forming hydrophobic interactions with the I-helix. A pregnenolone molecule can be modeled into the space that abiraterone occupies in the structure, and this orientation places the H-17 atom in close proximity to the heme iron [132]. The 3β-hydroxyl group of abiraterone forms a hydrogen bond with the side-chain oxygen of N202, and ordered water molecules contribute to a larger hydrogen-bonding network, which also includes E305, R239, and Y201. Abiraterone analogs with different A-B ring structures (3-keto-Δ^4; 5α,3α-hydroxy; 5α,3-keto; and 3α-hydroxy-Δ^4), however, are also potent inhibitors of human P450c17 and form type 2 difference spectra with <1 nM affinities [128]. Consequently, the active site residues that interact with the A-ring oxygen appear to be capable of significant reorganization in order to accommodate significant structural variation in the ligand. Abiraterone and these analogs all show mixed inhibition patterns, suggesting a second inhibitory binding site for these compounds as well [128].

12.2.5 Steroid 21-Hydroxylase (P450c21, CYP21A2)

P450c21 shares 39% amino acid identity with P450c17, as well as similar gene structures and common substrates. In contrast, the chemistry of the reactions these two enzymes catalyze and their functions in human physiology are quite different. The only known substrates for P450c21 are Prog, 5α-dihydroprogesterone (5α-pregnane-

3,20-dione), and 17OHP—the best substrate and the ligand that affords the strongest type 1 spectral change [133]. For all of these substrates, P450c21 hydroxylates the electron-deficient 21-methyl group, and with Prog, human P450c21 also forms a trace of 16OHP. Residue V359 appears to be critical for restricting substrate trajectories, which limits hydroxylation to the relatively unreactive C-21 methyl group. Site-directed mutations that progressively reduce the bulk of V359 (V359A, V359G) increase the fraction of 16OHP formed to 40% and 90%, respectively [134]. As is true for P450c17, metabolic switching occurs with deuteration at C-21 or C-16, with intramolecular KIE values of 2.5–6.2 for wild-type P450c21 and for the V359A mutant [96]. C–H bond breaking is partially rate determining for P450c21, with intramolecular KIE values of 1.9–3.8 [96]. The common Δ^5-steroids are not substrates and are poor inhibitors.

The X-ray crystal structure of bovine P450c21 contains two molecules of 17OHP bound with high occupancy [135]. A 17OHP molecule in the active site is positioned with the steroid nucleus perpendicular to the heme ring with the 21-methyl group suspended in close proximity to iron–oxygen complex and the A-ring distal to the heme. In this orientation, the more reactive hydrogen atoms are too far away to undergo hydroxylation for the wild-type enzyme, which restricts chemistry to 21-hydroxylation. The second molecule of 17OHP is bound too far from the heme to undergo hydroxylation, and this ligand might serve an allosteric or structural function or might be an artifact of the crystallization conditions. The structure of P450c21 with bound Prog has not been reported. Because a clinical utility has not been proposed, few efforts have been devoted to the development of P450c21 inhibitors, although some halogenated steroids and ketoconazole are weak substrates and inhibitors, respectively [136].

The *CYP21A2* gene, which encodes P450c21, resides in a duplicated region within the human leukocyte antigen (HLA) locus on chromosome 6p21. The duplication contains the *CYP21A1P* pseudogene [137–139], which differs from the *CYP21A2* gene in ten areas, most of which are deleterious single base pair substitutions or deletions. Genetic recombination events in this region are common, including large or partial deletions, as well as gene conversion events that incorporate one or more segments of the *CYP21A1P* pseudogene into the *CYP21A2* gene. When both copies of the *CYP21A2* gene are mutated, most often from deletion or pseudogene conversion, 21-hydroxylase deficiency (21OHD) results, by far the most common form of CAH. Severe or classic 21OHD occurs in 1:16,000 live births worldwide [140], while a partial or nonclassic form occurs in 1:1000 individuals and up to 1:27 in certain populations [141].

In classic 21OHD, severe deficiency of cortisol and often aldosterone can lead to low blood pressure and cardiovascular collapse in infancy if untreated. These individuals are prone to similar adrenal insufficiency crises throughout life during systemic illness, such as infection or hemorrhage. Simultaneously, the block in 21-hydroxylation causes large amounts of precursor steroids to accumulate, and these intermediates follow the only pathways remaining, primarily to androgens. The androgen excess during fetal life causes various degrees of external genitalia virilization in girls, a disorder of sex development (46,XX DSD). Androgen excess persists throughout life, requiring treatment with glucocorticoids to lower ACTH and to prevent precursor steroids from accumulating. Nonclassic 21OHD results from mutations that preserve <20% of enzyme activity, primarily mutation V281L [142]. Cortisol production is preserved in nonclassic 21OHD, but at the expense of moderate precursor accumulation and resultant androgen excess. Most patients diagnosed with nonclassic 21OHD are either girls, who experience early development of pubic hair or accelerated growth, or young women, who present with irregular menstrual periods, unwanted facial and body hair, acne, and subfertility. Boys are rarely diagnosed with nonclassic 21OHD, most commonly due to early development and rapid progression of secondary sexual characteristics.

12.2.6 Aromatase (P450aro, CYP19A1)

The aromatase (P450aro) enzyme is so named because this enzyme catalyzes the conversion of 19-carbon androgens to 18-carbon estrogens, which contain an aromatic A-ring. Similarly to P450scc and P450c11AS, P450aro performs three cycles of oxygenation that remove the C-19 methyl group as formic acid. The first two oxygenations occur at C-19 itself, affording the 19-hydroxy and 19-oxo-intermediates, the latter via dehydration of the transient 19-*gem*-diol. Nearly all of the early studies used human placental microsomes as the source of enzyme. Isotopic labeling studies [143] have shown that the 19-methyl group is removed as formic acid (HCOOH) and that the 1β-hydrogen is lost to water [144] with retention of the 1α-hydrogen [145]. With androstenedione, the 2β-hydrogen is preferentially lost, whereas for testosterone, there is no stereochemical preference for enolization [146]. The first and third oxygen atoms incorporated into substrate are retained in the formic acid product [147], and active-site residues direct loss of the second incorporated oxygen from the 19-*gem*-diol [148]. The 3-oxygen of the substrate is retained, excluding Schiff base formation between an enzymic lysine and C-3 during catalysis [149].

The mechanism of the last oxygenation and the A-ring aromatization remains controversial. If loss of formic acid from C-19 and the 1β-hydrogen occurs early in this process, a second double bond would be introduced in the A-ring, and tautomerization of the 3-ketone would complete the aromatization reaction. Other proposals include a mechanism in which a ferric peroxide attacks the C-19 oxo-intermediate [147] and oxygen insertion at H-2β, forming the C-19 oxo, 2β-hydroxy-intermediate. Consistent with the latter model, 2β-hydroxy-19-oxoandrostenedione decomposes nonenzymatically to estrone with elimination of the 1β-hydrogen atom [145, 150].

The 19-hydroxy and 19-oxo intermediates readily dissociate from the active site before subsequent rounds of turnover in what is known as a distributive multistep enzyme process [144]. Pre-steady-state kinetics with purified, recombinant human P450aro demonstrate that androstenedione binds more tightly than its 19-hydroxy, 19-oxo, or estrone products (K_d=0.13 vs. 1.5–4.0 μM) and that its turnover is slower than for the two subsequent intermediates (k_{cat}=0.06 vs. 0.13–0.42 s^{-1}) [151]. Single-turnover and pulse-chase experiments corroborate earlier studies showing a distributive mechanism with release of intermediates [151].

Earlier studies suggested that the third oxygenation occurs either at C-2 or C-10, but these mechanisms do not explain the incorporation of the third oxygen atom into formic acid product. Currently, two mechanisms remain consistent with the experimental data, and neither can be excluded [152]. In the first, a nucleophilic attack of the ferric peroxide on the 19-aldehyde forms a tetrahedral intermediate, followed by homolytic cleavage of the peroxide bond, leaving unpaired electrons both on the steroid and the iron–oxygen intermediate. Homolytic or heterolytic abstraction of H-1β occurs, and rearrangement follows, with release of formic acid. One study using molecular dynamics simulation and hybrid quantum mechanics/molecular mechanics favors this mechanism [153]. In the second mechanism, compound 1 (see Chaps. 3 and 4) of the enzyme sequentially removes hydrogen atoms H-1β and one O–H from the 19-*gem*-diol, yielding the diradical intermediate, which fragments as in the alternative mechanism. This mechanism is consistent with results from studies with 19-substituted substrates [154] and density function theory calculations [155].

The estrogen dependence of most breast cancers has spurred interest in developing aromatase inhibitors. Early compounds such as 10-propargylestr-4-ene-3,17-dione [156], 4-hydroxyandrostenedione [157], and 6-ketoandrostenedione [158], all steroidal compounds, were primarily mechanism-based inactivators. Subsequently, azole-based nonsteroidal aromatase inhibitors including fadrozole [75], letrozole [159], and anastrozole [160] were developed, and the latter two compounds are now first-line therapy for estrogen receptor-positive metastatic breast cancer in postmenopausal women [161].

The X-ray crystal structure of human P450aro was the first structure solved for a steroidogenic P450 [162]. In this structure, androstenedione fits tightly in the pocket above the heme ring, with the β-face of the steroid and the C-19 methyl group closest to the heme iron, which is consistent with the known chemistry of the enzyme. The position of the steroid substrate resembles that of 11DOC in the P450c11AS structure, with the steroid moved to place the A-ring 3–4 Å closer to the heme iron [66]. This similarity explains how fadrozole inhibits both enzymes, but the P450aro structure does not explain the tight and selective binding of the fourth-generation aromatase inhibitors anastrozole and letrozole. If the steroid is removed from the structure of the P450aro- androstenedione complex, these two inhibitors do not fit in the vacated pocket, which suggests that the enzyme undergoes substantial conformational changes upon inhibitor binding to a very flexible active site [162].

P450aro is widely expressed in biologically significant amounts in many cells and tissues such as brain, bone, breast, and fat [163]. The 130 kb *CYP19A1* gene contains at least five distinct promoters that direct its expression in the placenta and ovary, which are the major sites of estrogen synthesis, as well as in extraglandular tissues. In each cell type, the distinct promoters function to provide the regulation of enzyme expression characteristic of that tissue. The extraglandular aromatization of androgens is a prime example of local enzyme-mediated or pre-receptor regulation of hormone action. Many behavioral effects of androgens, for example, are mediated by conversion to estrogen in the brain [164].

12.2.7 Catabolic P450-Mediated Steroid Metabolism

Additional hepatic metabolism of steroids contributes to their inactivation and also to extra-adrenal conversion to active steroids. Both CYP3A4 and CYP2C19 are progesterone 21-hydroxylases that yield 11DOC as a minor product along with other hydroxysteroids [14]. CYP3A4 catalyzes 6β-hydroxylation of progesterone, cortisol, and testosterone; this reaction accounts for a considerable amount of hormone inactivation, particularly when it is orally administered. This phenomenon is important, because patients taking CYP3A4 inducers and inhibitors while receiving cortisol replacement might require dose adjustment. The most profound effect is observed with adrenocortical cancer patients receiving mitotane therapy. Mitotane potently induces CYP3A4 expression and leads to more than a tenfold increase in 6β-hydroxycortisol production [165], which mandates hydrocortisone dose increases in these patients.

Another clinically important drug–drug interaction involving P450 3A4 occurs in patients taking the homeopathic herbal supplement, Saint John's Wort. The extract of this plant contains the compound hyperforin, which binds to and activates the human pregnane X receptor (PXR), thus inducing P450 3A4 expression in the liver and increasing the rate of metabolism for many drugs, including steroids [166, 167]. In addition to endogenous steroids, the consumption of Saint- John's Wort increases the metabolic rate of exogenous steroid drugs, particularly low-dose oral contraceptives with narrow therapeutic windows [168, 169].

12.3 P450 Enzymes in Vitamin D Synthesis

Vitamin D is a secosteroid derived from 7-dehydrocholesterol. The final step in the biosynthesis of cholesterol is the conversion of 7-dehydrocholesterol to cholesterol by 7-hydroxycholesterol reductase (3β-hydroxysterol Δ^7-reductase, DHCR7), the enzyme that is disordered in Smith-Lemli-Opitz syndrome (OMIM 270400) [170]. Patients with SLO, DHCR7-null mice, and animals given inhibitors of DHCR7 have augmented vitamin D synthesis [171]. Ultraviolet radiation at 270–290 nm directly cleaves the 9–10 carbon–carbon bond of the cholesterol B ring in human skin, converting 7-dehydrocholesterol to cholecalciferol (vitamin D_3, Fig. 12.4) [172]. Plants produce a closely related sterol, ergocalciferol (vitamin D_2), that has nearly the same properties

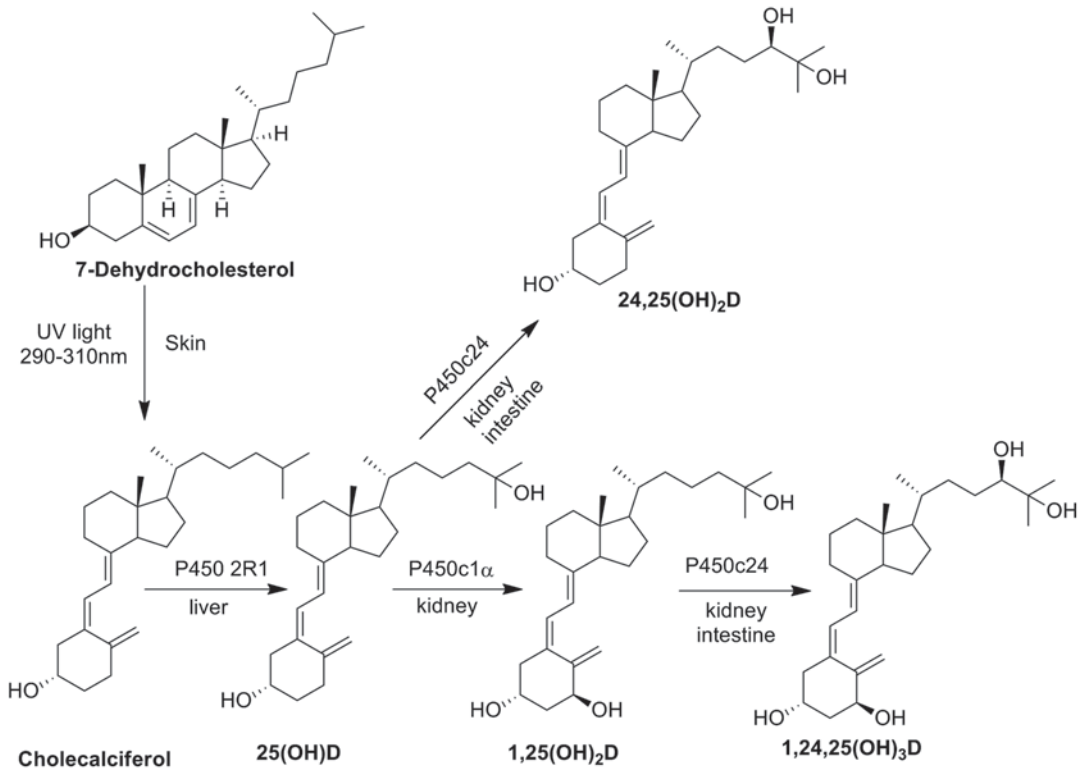


Fig. 12.4 Biosynthesis of major vitamin D metabolites. In skin, 7-dehydrocholesterol undergoes light-induced rearrangement to vitamin D_3 (cholecalciferol), via sequential retro-Diels–Alder reaction and [1,7]-sigmatropic shift. P450 2R1 and probably other enzymes catalyze vitamin D 25-hydroxylation to 25OHD, which is bound to circulating proteins in large amounts. P450c1α converts 25OHD to $1,25(OH)_2D$ (calcitriol), the active form of vitamin D. P450c24 catalyzes the inactivation of both 25OHD and $1,25(OH)_2D$ to $24,25(OH)_2D$ and $1,24,25(OH)_3D$, respectively

as cholecalciferol. Both forms of vitamin D are biologically inactive pro-hormones that are then activated, and subsequently inactivated, by the same P450 enzymes. This section will refer to "vitamin D," meaning both D_2 and/or D_3.

12.3.1 Vitamin D 25-Hydroxylases

Several hepatic P450s catalyze the 25-hydroxylation of vitamin D to 25-hydroxyvitamin D (25OHD). Physiologic regulation of this 25-hydroxylation has not been demonstrated, and circulating concentrations of 25OHD are primarily determined by dietary intake of vitamin D and exposure to sunlight. 25OHD is the most abundant form of vitamin D in the blood, but is a biologically inactive pro-hormone, having minimal capacity to bind to the vitamin D receptor. Cell fractionation studies found 25-hydroxylase activity in both mitochondria and microsomal fractions. Screening of rat liver cDNA expression libraries with antisera to a purified rat liver 25-hydroxylase preparation yielded the cDNA for an enzyme then called P450c25 [173, 174]. This enzyme, now known as mitochondrial P450c27 or CYP27A1, can also hydroxylate carbons 26 and 27 to initiate bile acid synthesis [175]. The subsequent cloning of the mitochondrial 1α- and 24-hydroxylases showed that CYP27A1 was structurally related, suggesting that CYP27A1 might be a major vitamin D 25-hydroxylase; however, patients with CYP27A1 mutations have a lipid disorder (cerebrotendinous xantho-

matosis) without a disorder in calcium metabolism [175, 176], suggesting that at least one other enzyme besides CYP27A1 was also a vitamin D 25-hydroxylase.

Microsomal P450 2R1 (CYP2R1) is a vitamin D 25-hydroxylase that has a higher affinity for vitamin D than CYP27A1 [177]. P450 2R1 is highly specific for vitamin D 25-hydroxylation. A homozygous P450 2R1 mutation L99P was then found in two unusual Nigerian patients, and this mutation dramatically reduced 25-hydroxylase activity in vitro [178]. However, through the middle of 2014, no further cases of *CYP2R1* mutations or other causes of 25-hydroxylase deficiency have been reported, indicating that 25-hydroxylase deficiency is exquisitely rare, and suggesting that both P450 2R1 and other enzyme(s) (possibly CYP27A1), are effective 25-hydroxylases in vivo, so that symptomatic disease is only seen when there is a P450 2R1 mutation in the presence of another stressor such as neonatal hypoparathyroidism or nutritional vitamin D deficiency. P450 2R1 is widely expressed, possibly accounting for the persistent vitamin D 25-hydroxylation in patients with liver failure [179].

The crystal structure of P450 2R1 with vitamin D_3 bound in its catalytic site shows a typical microsomal cytochrome P450 structure, but with a more closed, tight conformation and with hydrophobic residues lining the substrate-binding pocket, so that the geometry is only suited to binding planar hydrophobic molecules such as sterols [180]. The L99 residue is located in the B-helix, near to, but not directly involved in binding vitamin D. The substrate adopts the open or extended conformation as drawn in Fig. 12.4, with the side-chain containing C-25 hovering above the heme iron. The A-ring projects towards the surface of the protein and forms a hydrogen bond network between the 3β-hydroxyl group, a water molecule, and residues in the F- and G-helices [180].

12.3.2 Vitamin D 1α-Hydroxylase

The active form of vitamin D hormone, 1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D ($1,25(OH)_2D$ or calcitriol), is produced by the 1α-hydroxylation of 25OHD. A mitochondrial 1α-hydroxylase variously termed 25-hydroxyvitamin D-1α-hydroxylase, P450c1α, or CYP27B1 catalyzes this critical reaction. Circulating $1,25(OH)_2D$ primarily derives from its synthesis in the kidney, but 1α-hydroxylase activity also is found in keratinocytes, macrophages, osteoblasts and placenta [181–183]. The rate-limiting step in the bioactivation of vitamin D is 1α-hydroxylation, and the renal enzyme activity is tightly regulated by parathyroid hormone (PTH), calcium, phosphorus, and $1,25(OH)_2D$ itself. Due to the low abundance of this protein in renal mitochondria, immunologic approaches could not be used to clone the 1α-hydroxylase, as had been done for the 24- and 25-hydroxylases. However, in the second half of 1997, four independent groups using different approaches reported the cloning of the human, rat, and mouse vitamin D-1α-hydroxylase cDNAs [184–188], and the human gene [185, 189], subsequently termed *CYP27B1*. One group used mice with a knocked-out vitamin D receptor to induce overproduction of 1α-hydroxylase, then screened a cDNA expression library for activation of a vitamin D receptor construct [188]. Two other groups enriched renal 1α-hydroxylase mRNA by feeding rats a diet low in calcium and phosphorus, then used probes complementary to the conserved P450 heme-binding site to identify candidate sequences [186, 187].

The first human clone was obtained by using RNA from primary cultures of human keratinocytes, which have substantial 1α-hydroxylase activity when grown in low-calcium medium [190], and screening cDNA with oligonucleotides corresponding to the conserved sequences of the ferredoxin-binding sites and heme-binding sites of other P450s [184]. The human *CYP27B1* gene on 12q14.1 is only 5 kb in length, is single copy, and comprises nine exons and eight introns [189]. Although it is substantially smaller than the genes for other mitochondrial P450 enzymes, its intron/exon organization is very similar, particularly to that of P450scc. This finding strongly suggests that although the mitochondrial P450 enzymes retain only 30–40% amino acid sequence identity with each other, they all belong to a single evolutionary lineage. P450c1α catalyzes con-

version of 25OHD to $1,25(OH)_2D$, with a K_m of 2.7×10^{-7} M, close to circulating concentration of 25OHD.

Deficient 1α-hydroxylase activity, characterized by the infantile onset of severe hypocalcemia, moderate hypophosphatemia, and responsiveness to physiologic doses of calcitriol, has been called "hereditary pseudo-vitamin D deficiency rickets" (PDDR), "vitamin D dependency" because of its responsiveness to active vitamin D, or "vitamin D-dependent rickets type I." This disease is now more simply and appropriately termed "vitamin D 1α-hydroxylase deficiency." Affected persons are normal at birth but have growth retardation, poor motor development, and generalized muscle weakness by 2 years of age. Affected children develop hypocalcemia, hypophosphatemia, increased serum alkaline phosphatase activity, and increased serum PTH; some develop hypocalcemic seizures. Serum concentrations of $1,25(OH)_2D$ are low despite normal concentrations of 25OHD; responses to administration of $1,25(OH)_2D$ are excellent.

Vitamin D 1α-hydroxylase deficiency is rare in most populations, but may be common in isolated populations due to founder effects. Among French Canadians in the Charlevoix-Saguenay-Lac Saint Jean area of Quebec, the carrier rate is 1/26, so that the incidence of affected individuals is 1 in 2700 in this population [191]. This high incidence in French Canadian families permitted genetic mapping of vitamin D 1α-hydroxylase deficiency to chromosome 12q14 [192]. Since the first description of a mutation in the *CYP27B1* gene [184], over 100 genetically confirmed cases of vitamin D 1α-hydroxylase deficiency, involving at least 38 different mutations in the *CYP27B1* gene, have been reported [193–200].

Although vitamin D 1α-hydroxylase deficiency is rare, an early study identified P450c1α mutations in 19 patients from 17 families of multiple ethnicities [195]. Microsatellite haplotyping and DNA sequencing showed that French-Canadian patients from the Charlevoix region all carried a single haplotype and the same frameshift mutation. This study also found a 7 bp duplication on seven alleles in six families, but this mutation was associated with several different microsatellite haplotypes and was found in several unrelated ethnic groups, indicating that this mutation has arisen de novo several times [195]. Among the 14 mutations identified in this study, none had measureable activity in vitro. A few P450c1α mutations have been described that retain partial activity and cause mild disease. The mutation E189G retained 22% of normal activity in vitro and caused mild disease, while L343F retained 2.3% of wild type activity [200], and the mutation G102E retained about 20% of normal activity [197]. Nevertheless, there is considerable phenotypic variation among patients with vitamin D 1α-hydroxylase deficiency who have mutations lacking assayable activity; the basis of this poor correlation of the clinical findings with the activities of the mutant P450c1α enzymes in vitro remains unclear.

12.3.3 Vitamin D 24-Hydroxylase

Calcitriol may be inactivated by P450 3A4 in liver, but one of the more important mechanisms for vitamin D inactivation is via its 24-hydroxylation by P450c24 (CYP24A1). This mitochondrial enzyme can catalyze the 24-hydroxylation of 25OHD to $24,25(OH)_2D$ and of $1,25(OH)_2D$ to $1,24,25(OH)_3D$, primarily in the kidney and intestine [201, 202]. Both reactions initiate inactivation of vitamin D, although some evidence suggests some activities for these 24-hydroxylated compounds. P450c24 was cloned by purifying the protein from rat renal mitochondria, raising a polyclonal antiserum, and screening a rat kidney cDNA expression library [202]. The human cDNA [201] and gene [203] were cloned soon thereafter. P450c24 is induced by $1,25(OH)_2D$, thus favoring its inactivation by 24-hydroxylation as a mechanism to regulate the amount of available $1,25(OH)_2D$ [204].

Deficient P450c24 activity is a recently described cause of neonatal hypercalcemia, with hypercalciuria or nephrocalcinosis, normal 25OHD levels, normal to moderately elevated $1,25(OH)_2D$ levels, and low PTH [205]. Another infant had failure to thrive, hypercalcemia, hypercalciuria, bilateral nephrocalcinosis, suppressed

PTH, undetectable PTH-related protein, and normal 25OHD and 1,25$(OH)_2$D [206]. The loss-of-function mutations found in these patients lacked P450c24 activity in vitro. *CYP24A1* splicing mutations were found in an adult with nephrocalcinosis, hypercalcemia, hypercalciuria, elevated 1,25$(OH)_2$D, and undetectable 24,25$(OH)_2$D [207]. Thus, *CYP24A1* mutations can cause severe neonatal hypercalcemia, and milder mutations that retain partial activity can cause hypercalcuria and nephrocalcinosis in adults.

The structure of rat P450c24 at 2.5 Å resolution shows an open cleft flanked by conserved hydrophobic residues on helices A′ and G′, with a membrane-directed substrate-access channel, stabilized by conserved aromatic residues on helices B′, F and G, leading to the heme. Docking of 1,25$(OH)_2$D shows that the hydrophobic substrate fits well in this channel. The proximal surface of P450c24 contains basic residues from the K, K″, and L helices and an adjacent lysine-rich loop that define the adrenodoxin binding site [208]. This structure is remarkably similar to that of human P450scc [49, 54] despite the low amino acid sequence identity.

the structures of substrate-bound human CYP17A1 mutation A105L were recently published:

Petrunak EM, DeVore NM, Porubsky PR, Scott EE (2014) Structures of Human Steroidogenic Cytochrome P450 17A1 with Substrates. J Biol Chem 289:32952-32964.

References

1. Klingenberg M (1958) Pigments of rat liver microsomes. Arch Biochem Biophys 75:376–386
2. Omura T, Sato R (1964) A new cytochrome in liver microsomes. J Biol Chem 239:1375–1376
3. Cooper DY, Levin S, Narasimhulu S, Rosenthal O, Estabrook RW (1965) Photochemical action spectrum of the terminal oxidase of mixed function oxidase systems. Science 147:400–402
4. Halkerston IDK, Eickhorn J, Hechter O (1961) A requirement for reduced triphosphopyridine nucleotide for cholesterol side-chain cleavage by mitochondrial fractions of bovine adrenal cortex. J Biol Chem 236:374
5. Simpson ER, Boyd GS (1966) The cholesterol side-chain cleavage system of the adrenal cortex: a mixed-function oxidase. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 24:10–17
6. Simpson ER, Boyd GS (1967) The cholesterol side-chain cleavage system of bovine adrenal cortex. Eur J Biochem 2:275–285
7. Ryan KJ (1959) Biological aromatization of steroids. J Biol Chem 234:268–272
8. Nakajin S, Shively JE, Yuan P, Hall PF (1981) Microsomal cytochrome P450 from neonatal pig testis: two enzymatic activities (17α-hydroxylase and $C_{17,20}$-lyase) associated with one protein. Biochemistry 20:4037–4042
9. Nakajin S, Hall PF (1981) Microsomal cytochrome P-450 from neonatal pig testis. Purification and properties of a C_{21} steroid side-chain cleavage system (17α-hydroxylase-$C_{17,20}$ lyase). J Biol Chem 256:3871–3876
10. Nakajin S, Shinoda M, Haniu M, Shively JE, Hall PF (1984) C_{21} steroid side-chain cleavage enzyme from porcine adrenal microsomes. Purification and characterization of the 17α-hydroxylase/$C_{17,20}$ lyase cytochrome P450. J Biol Chem 259:3971–3976
11. Miller WL (1988) Molecular biology of steroid hormone synthesis. Endocr Rev 9:295–318
12. Miller WL, Auchus RJ (2011) The molecular biology, biochemistry, and physiology of human steroidogenesis and its disorders. Endocr Rev 32:81–151
13. Miller WL (2005) Regulation of steroidogenesis by electron transfer. Endocrinology 146:2544–2550
14. Gomes LG, Huang N, Agrawal V, Mendonça BB, Bachega TA, Miller WL (2009) Extra-adrenal 21-hydroxylation by CYP2C19 and CYP3A4: effect on 21-hydroxylase deficiency. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 94:89–95
15. Khan N, Sharma KK, Andersson S, Auchus RJ (2004) Human 17β-hydroxysteroid dehydrogenases types 1, 2, and 3 catalyze bi-directional equilibrium reactions, rather than unidirectional metabolism, in HEK-293 cells. Arch Biochem Biophys 429:50–59
16. Mizrachi D, Auchus RJ (2009) Androgens, estrogens, and hydroxysteroid dehydrogenases. Mol Cell Endocrinol 301:37–42
17. Strott CA (2002) Steroid sulfotransferases. Endocr Rev 23:703–732
18. Bose H, Lingappa VR, Miller WL (2002) Rapid regulation of steroidogenesis by mitochondrial protein import. Nature 417:87–91
19. Clark BJ, Wells J, King SR, Stocco DM (1994) The purification, cloning and expression of a novel luteinizing hormone-induced mitochondrial protein in MA-10 mouse Leydig tumor cells. Characterization of the steroidogenic acute regulatory protein (StAR). J Biol Chem 269:28314–28322
20. Lin D, Sugawara T, Strauss JF III, Clark BJ, Stocco DM, Saenger P, Rogol A, Miller WL (1995) Role of steroidogenic acute regulatory protein in adrenal and gonadal steroidogenesis. Science 267:1828–1831
21. Arakane F, King SR, Du Y, Kallen CB, Walsh LP, Watari H., Stocco DM, Strauss JF III (1997) Phosphorylation of steroidogenic acute regulatory protein (StAR) modulates its steroidogenic activity. J Biol Chem 272:32656–32662

22. Cherradi N, Rossier MF, Vallotton MB, Timberg R, Friedberg I, Orly J, Wang XJ, Stocco DM, Capponi AM (1997) Submitochondrial distribution of three key steroidogenic proteins (steroidogenic acute regulatory protein and cytochrome P450scc and 3β-hydroxysteroid dehydrogenase isomerase enzymes) upon stimulation by intracellular calcium in adrenal glomerulosa cells. J Biol Chem 272:7899–7907
23. Chung JY, Chen H, Midzak A, Burnett AL, Papadopoulos V, Zirkin BR (2013) Drug ligand-induced activation of translocator protein (TSPO) stimulates steroid production by aged brown Norway rat leydig cells. Endocrinology 154:2156–2165
24. Morohaku K, Pelton SH, Daugherty DJ, Ronald Butler W, Deng W, Selvaraj V (2014) Translocator protein/peripheral benzodiazepine receptor Is not required for steroid hormone biosynthesis. Endocrinology 155:89–97
24a. Banati RB, Middleton RJ, Chan R, Hatty CR, Wai-Ying Kam W, Quin C, Graeber MB, Parmar A, Zahra D, Callaghan P, Fok S, Howell NR, Gregoire M, Szabo A, Pham T, Davis E, Liu GJ (2014) Positron emission tomography and functional characterization of a complete PBR/TSPO knockout. Nat Commun 5:5452.
25. Miller WL, Bose HS (2011) Early steps in steroidogenesis: intracellular cholesterol trafficking. J Lipid Res 52:2111–2135
26. Auchus RJ, Lee TC, Miller WL (1998) Cytochrome b_5 augments the 17,20 lyase activity of human P450c17 without direct electron transfer. J Biol Chem 273:3158–3165
27. Lee TC, Miller WL, Auchus RJ (1999) Medroxyprogesterone acetate and dexamethasone are competitive inhibitors of different human steroidogenic enzymes. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 84:2104–2110
28. Mulatero P, Curnow KM, Aupetit-Faisant B, Foekling M, Gomez-Sanchez C, Veglio F, Jeunemaitre X, Corvol P, Pascoe L (1998) Recombinant CYP11B genes encode enzymes that can catalyze conversion of 11-deoxycortisol to cortisol, 18-hydroxycortisol, and 18-oxocortisol. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 83:3996–4001
29. Tonetto-Fernandes V, Lemos-Marini SH, Kuperman H, Ribeiro-Neto LM, Verreschi IT, Kater CE (2006) Serum 21-deoxycortisol, 17-hydroxyprogesterone, and 11-deoxycortisol in classic congenital adrenal hyperplasia: clinical and hormonal correlations and identification of patients with 11β-hydroxylase deficiency among a large group with alleged 21-hydroxylase deficiency. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 91:2179–2184
30. Costa-Santos M, Kater CE, Auchus RJ (2004) Two prevalent CYP17 mutations and genotype-phenotype correlations in 24 Brazilian patients with 17-hydroxylase deficiency. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 89:49–60
31. Minutti CZ, Lacey JM, Magera MJ, Hahn SH, McCann M, Schulze A, Cheillan D, Dorche C, Chace DH, Lymp JF, Zimmerman D, Rinaldo P, Matern D (2004) Steroid profiling by tandem mass spectrometry improves the positive predictive value of newborn screening for congenital adrenal hyperplasia. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 89:3687–3693
32. Mapes S, Tarantal AF, Parker CR, Moran FM, Bahr JM, Pyter L, Conley AJ (2002) Adrenocortical cytochrome b_5 expression during fetal development of the rhesus macaque. Endocrinology 143:1451–1458
33. Mapes S, Corbin C, Tarantal A, Conley A (1999) The primate adrenal zona reticularis is defined by expression of cytochrome b_5, 17α-hydroxylase/17,20-lyase cytochrome P450 (P450c17) and NADPH-cytochrome P450 reductase (reductase) but not 3β-hydroxysteroid dehydrogenase/Δ^{5-4} isomerase (3β-HSD). J Clin Endocrinol Metab 84:3382–3385
34. Suzuki T, Sasano H, Takeyama J, Kaneko C, Freije WA, Carr BR, Rainey WE (2000) Developmental changes in steroidogenic enzymes in human postnatal adrenal cortex: immunohistochemical studies. Clin Endocrinol (Oxf) 53:739–747
35. Flück CE, Miller WL, Auchus RJ (2003) The 17,20-lyase activity of cytochrome P450c17 from human fetal testis favors the Δ^5 steroidogenic pathway. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 88:3762–3766
36. Zhang L, Rodriguez H, Ohno S, Miller WL (1995) Serine phosphorylation of human P450c17 increases 17,20 lyase activity: implications for adrenarche and for the polycystic ovary syndrome. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 92:10619–10623
37. Pandey AV, Miller WL (2005) Regulation of 17,20 lyase activity by cytochrome b_5 and by serine phosphorylation of P450c17. J Biol Chem 280:13265–13271
38. Tee MK, Miller WL (2013) Phosphorylation of human cytochrome P450c17 by p38α selectively increases 17,20 lyase activity and androgen biosynthesis. J Biol Chem 288:23903–23913
39. Auchus RJ (2004) The backdoor pathway to dihydrotestosterone. Trends Endocrinol Metab 15:432–438
40. Wilson JD, Auchus RJ, Leihy MW, Guryev OL, Estabrook RW, Osborn SM, Shaw G, Renfree MB (2003) 5α-androstane-3α,17β-diol is formed in tammar wallaby pouch young testes by a pathway involving 5α-pregnane-3α,17α-diol-20-one as a key intermediate. Endocrinology 144:575–580
41. Gupta MK Guryev OL, Auchus RJ (2003) 5α-reduced C_{21} steroids are substrates for human cytochrome P450c17. Arch Biochem Biophys 418:151–160
42. Flück CE, Meyer-Boni M, Pandey AV, Kempna P, Miller WL, Schoenle EJ, Biason-Lauber A (2011) Why boys will be boys: two pathways of fetal testicular androgen biosynthesis are needed for male sexual differentiation. Am J Hum Genet 89:201–218
43. Kamrath C, Hochberg Z, Hartmann MF, Remer T, Wudy SA, (2012) Increased activation of the alternative "backdoor" pathway in patients with 21-hydroxylase deficiency: evidence from urinary steroid hormone analysis. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 97:E367–E375
44. Arlt W, Walker EA, Draper N, Ivison HE, Ride JP, Hammer F, Chalder SM, Borucka-Mankiewicz M, Hauffa BP, Malunowicz EM, Stewart PM, Shackleton CH (2004) Congenital adrenal hyperplasia caused by mutant P450 oxidoreductase and human androgen synthesis: analytical study. Lancet 363:2128–2135

45. Homma K, Hasegawa T, Nagai T, Adachi M, Horikawa R, Fujiwara I, Tajima T, Takeda R, Fukami M, Ogata T (2006) Urine steroid hormone profile analysis in cytochrome P450 oxidoreductase deficiency: implication for the backdoor pathway to dihydrotestosterone. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 91:2643–2649
46. Sarda IR, Gorwill RH (1976) Hormonal studies in pregnancy: I. Total unconjugated estrogens in maternal peripheral vein, cord vein, and cord artery serum at delivery. Am J Obstet Gynecol 124:234–238
47. Saenger P, Klonari Z, Black SM, Compagnone N, Mellon SH, Fleischer A, Abrams CAL, Shackleton CHL, Miller WL (1995) Prenatal diagnosis of congenital lipoid adrenal hyperplasia. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 80:200–205
48. Tuckey RC, Cameron KJ (1993) Catalytic properties of cytochrome P-450scc purified from the human placenta: comparison to bovine cytochrome P-450scc. Arch Biochem Biophys 1163:185–194
49. Strushkevich N, MacKenzie F, Cherkesova T, Grabovec I, Usanov S, Park HW (2011) Structural basis for pregnenolone biosynthesis by the mitochondrial monooxygenase system. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 108:10139–10143
50. Guryev O, Carvalho RA, Usanov S, Gilep A, Estabrook RW (2003) A pathway for the metabolism of vitamin D_3: unique hydroxylated metabolites formed during catalysis with cytochrome P450scc (CYP11A1). Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 100:14754–14759
51. Slominski AT, Kim TK, Chen J, Nguyen MN, Li W, Yates CR, Sweatman T, Janjetovic Z., Tuckey RC (2012) Cytochrome P450scc-dependent metabolism of 7-dehydrocholesterol in placenta and epidermal keratinocytes. Int J Biochem Cell Biol 44:2003–2018
52. Slominski AT, Kim TK, Shehabi HZ, Semak I, Tang EK, Nguyen MN, Benson HA, Korik E, Janjetovic Z, Chen J, Yates CR, Postlethwaite A, Li W, Tuckey RC (2012) *In vivo* evidence for a novel pathway of vitamin D(3) metabolism initiated by P450scc and modified by CYP27B1. FASEB J 26:3901–3915
53. Davydov R, Gilep AA, Strushkevich NV, Usanov SA, Hoffman BM (2012) Compound I is the reactive intermediate in the first monooxygenation step during conversion of cholesterol to pregnenolone by cytochrome P450scc: EPR/ENDOR/cryoreduction/annealing studies. J Am Chem Soc 134:17149–17156
54. Mast N, Annalora AJ, Lodowski DT, Palczewski K., Stout CD, Pikuleva IA (2011) Structural basis for three-step sequential catalysis by the cholesterol side-chain cleavage enzyme CYP11A1. J Biol Chem 286:5607–5613
55. Loose DS, Kan PB, Hirst MA, Marcus RA, Feldman D (1983) Ketoconazole blocks adrenal steroidogenesis by inhibiting cytochrome P450-dependent enzymes. J Clin Invest 71:1495–1499
56. Mast N, Linger M, Pikuleva IA (2013) Inhibition and stimulation of activity of purified recombinant CYP11A1 by therapeutic agents. Mol Cell Endocrinol 371:100–106
57. Coghlan VM Vickery LE (1991) Site-specific mutations in human ferredoxin that affect binding to ferredoxin reductase and cytochrome P450scc. J Biol Chem 266:18606–18612
58. Wada A, Waterman MR (1992) Identification by site-directed mutagenesis of two lysine residues in cholesterol side-chain cleavage cytochrome P450 that are essential for adrenodoxin binding. J Biol Chem 267:22877–22882
59. Vickery LE (1997) Molecular recognition and electron transfer in mitochondrial steroid hydroxylase systems. Steroids 62:124–127
60. Tajima T, Fujieda K, Kouda N, Nakae J, Miller WL (2001) Heterozygous mutation in the cholesterol side-chain cleavage enzyme (P450scc) gene in a patient with 46,XY sex reversal and adrenal insufficiency. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 86:3820–3825
61. Tee MK, Abramsohn M, Loewenthal N, Harris M, Siwach S, Kaplinsky A, Markus B, Birk O, Sheffield VC, Parvari R, Hershkovitz E, Miller WL (2013) Varied clinical presentations of seven patients with mutations in CYP11A1 encoding the cholesterol side-chain cleavage enzyme, P450scc. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 98:713–720
62. Gucev ZS, Tee MK, Chitayat D, Wherrett DK, Miller WL (2013) Distinguishing deficiencies in the steroidogenic acute regulatory protein and the cholesterol side-chain cleavage enzyme causing neonatal adrenal failure. J Pediatr 162:819–822
63. Baker BY, Lin L, Kim CJ, Raza J, Smith CP, Miller WL, Achermann JC (2006) Nonclassic congenital lipoid adrenal hyperplasia: a new disorder of the steroidogenic acute regulatory protein with very late presentation and normal male genitalia. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 91:4781–4785

63a. White PC, Curnow KM, Pascoe L (1994) Disorders of steroid 11β-hydroxylase isozymes. Endocr Rev 15:421–438

64. Pascoe L, Curnow K, Slutsker L, Connel JMC, peiser PW, New MI, White PW (1992) Glucocorticoid-suppressible hyperaldosteronism results from hybrid genes created by unequal crossover between CYP11B1 and CYP11B2. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 89:8327–8331
65. Lifton R. Dluhy RG, Powers M, Rich GM, Cook S., Ulick S, Lalouel JM (1992) A chimaeric 11β-hydroxylase/aldosterone synthase gene causes glucocorticoid-remediable aldosteronism and human hypertension. Nature 335:262–265
66. Strushkevich N, Gilep AA, Shen L, Arrowsmith CH, Edwards AM, Usanov SA, Park HW (2013) Structural insights into aldosterone synthase substrate specificity and targeted inhibition. Mol Endocrinol 27:315–324
67. Pascoe L, Curnow K, Slutsker L, Rösler A, White PC (1992) Mutations in the human CYP11B2 (aldosterone synthase) gene causing corticosterone methlyoxidase II deficiency. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 89:4996–5000

68. Portrat-Doyen S, Tourniaire J, Richard O, Mulatero P, Aupetit-Faisant B, Curnow KM, Pascoe L, Morel Y (1998) Isolated aldosterone synthase deficiency caused by simultaneous E198D and V386A mutations in the CYP11B2 gene. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 83:4156–4161
69. Zhang G, Rodriguez H, Fardella CE, Harris DA, Miller WL (1995) Mutation T318M in P450c11AS causes corticosterone methyl oxidase II deficiency. Am J Hum Genet 57:1037–1043
70. Curnow KM, Tusie-Luna M, Pascoe L, Natarajan R, Gu J, Nadler JL, White PC (1991) The product of the CYP11B2 gene is required for aldosterone biosynthesis in the human adrenal cortex. Mol Endocrinol 5:1513–1522
71. Kawamoto T, Mitsuuchi Y, Toda K, Yokoyama Y, Miyahara K, Miura S, Ohnishi T, Ichikawa Y, Nakao K, Imura H, Ulick S, Shizuta Y (1992) Role of steroid 11β-hydroxylase and 18-hydroxylase in the biosynthesis of glucocorticoids and mineralocorticoids in humans. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 89:1458–1462
72. Ogishima T, Shibata H, Shimada H, Mitami F, Suzuki H, Saruta T, Ishimura Y (1991) Aldosterone synthase cytochrome P450 expressed in the adrenals of patients with primary aldosteronism. J Biol Chem 266:10731–10734
73. Lim PO, Dow E, Brennan G, Jung RT, MacDonald TM (2000) High prevalence of primary aldosteronism in the Tayside hypertension clinic population. J Hum Hypertens 14:311–315
74. Rossi GP, Seccia TM, Pessina AC (2008) Primary aldosteronism—part I: prevalence, screening, and selection of cases for adrenal vein sampling. J Nephrol 21:447–454
75. Steele RE, Mellor LB, Sawyer WK, Wasvary JM, Browne LJ (1987) *In vitro* and *in vivo* studies demonstrating potent and selective estrogen inhibition with the nonsteroidal aromatase inhibitor CGS 16949A. Steroids 50:147–161
76. Fiebeler A, Nussberger J, Shagdarsuren E, Rong S, Hilfenhaus G, Al-Saadi N, Dechend R, Wellner M, Meiners S, Maser-Gluth C, Jeng AY, Webb R. L, Luft FC, Muller DN (2005) Aldosterone synthase inhibitor ameliorates angiotensin II-induced organ damage. Circulation 111:3087–3094
77. LaSala D, Shibanaka Y, Jeng AY (2009) Coexpression of CYP11B2 or CYP11B1 with adrenodoxin and adrenodoxin reductase for assessing the potency and selectivity of aldosterone synthase inhibitors. Anal Biochem 394:56–61
78. Mulatero P, Curnow KM, Aupetit-Faisant B, Foekling M, Gomez-Sanchez C, Veglio F, Jeunemaitre X, Corvol P, Pascoe L (1998) Recombinant CYP11B genes encode enzymes that can catalyze conversion of 11-deoxycortisol to cortisol, 18-hydroxycortisol, and 18-oxocortisol. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 83:3996–4001
79. Swart AC, Schloms L, Storbeck KH, Bloem LM, Toit T, Quanson JL, Rainey WE, Swart P (2013) 11β-hydroxyandrostenedione, the product of androstenedione metabolism in the adrenal, is metabolized in LNCaP cells by 5α-reductase yielding 11β-hydroxy-5α-androstanedione. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 138:132–142
80. White PC, Dupont J, New MI, Lieberman E, Hochberg Z, Rösler A (1991) A mutation in CYP11B1 (Arg 448→His) associated with steroid 11*β*-hydroxylase deficiency in Jews of Moroccan origin. J Clin Invest 87:1664–1667
81. Kharrat M, Trabelsi S, Chaabouni M, Maazoul F, Kraoua L, Ben Jemaa L, Gandoura N, Barsaoui S, Morel Y, M'Rad R, Chaabouni H (2010) Only two mutations detected in 15 Tunisian patients with 11β-hydroxylase deficiency: the p.Q356X and the novel p.G379V. Clin Genet 78:398–401
82. Reisch N, Högler W, Parajes S, Rose IT, Dhir V, Gotzinger J, Arlt W, Krone N (2013) A diagnosis not to be missed: nonclassic steroid 11β-hydroxylase deficiency presenting with premature adrenarche and hirsutism. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 98:E1620–1625
83. Liddle GW, Island D, Lance EM, Harris AP (1958) Alterations of adrenal steroid patterns in man resulting from treatment with a chemical inhibitor of 11β-hydroxylation. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 18:906–912
84. Kenyon CJ, Young J, Gray CE, Fraser R (1984) Inhibition by etomidate of steroidogenesis in isolated bovine adrenal cells. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 58:947–949
85. Schulte HM, Benker G, Reinwein D, Sippell WG, Allolio B (1990) Infusion of low dose etomidate: correction of hypercortisolemia in patients with Cushing's syndrome and dose-response relationship in normal subjects. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 70:1426–1430
86. Andersen K, Hartman D, Peppard T, Hermann D, Van Ess P, Lefkowitz M, Trapani A (2012) The effects of aldosterone synthase inhibition on aldosterone and cortisol in patients with hypertension: a phase II, randomized, double-blind, placebo-controlled, multicenter study. J Clin Hypertens 14:580–587
87. Bertagna X, Pivonello R, Fleseriu M, Zhang Y, Robinson P, Taylor A, Watson CE, Maldonado M, Hamrahian AH, Boscaro M, Biller BM (2014) LCI699, a potent 11β-hydroxylase inhibitor, normalizes urinary cortisol in patients with Cushing's disease: results from a multicenter, proof-of-concept study. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 99:1375–1383
88. Escobar JC, Patel SS, Beshay VE, Suzuki T, Carr BR (2011) The human placenta expresses CYP17 and generates androgens de novo. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 96:1385–1392
89. Hojo Y, Hattori TA, Enami T, Furukawa A, Suzuki K, Ishii HT, Mukai H, Morrison JH, Janssen WG, Kominami S, Harada N, Kimoto T, Kawato S (2004) Adult male rat hippocampus synthesizes estradiol from pregnenolone by cytochromes P45017α and P450 aromatase localized in neurons. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 101:865–870
90. Compagnone NA, Bulfone A, Rubenstein JLR, Mellon SH (1995) Steroidogenic enzyme P450c17 is expressed in the embryonic central nervous system. Endocrinology 136:5212–5223

91. Dalla Valle L, Vianello S, Belvedere P, Colombo L (2002) Rat cytochrome P450c17 gene transcription is initiated at different start sites in extraglandular and glandular tissues. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 82:377–384
92. Montgomery RB, Mostaghel EA, Vessella R, Hess DL, Kalhorn TF, Higano CS, True LD, Nelson PS (2008) Maintenance of intratumoral androgens in metastatic prostate cancer: a mechanism for castration-resistant tumor growth. Cancer Res 68:4447–4454
93. Mostaghel EA, Page ST, Lin DW, Fazli L, Coleman IM, True LD, Knudsen B, Hess DL, Nelson CC, Matsumoto AM, Bremner WJ, Gleave ME, Nelson PS (2007) Intraprostatic androgens and androgen-regulated gene expression persist after testosterone suppression: therapeutic implications for castration-resistant prostate cancer. Cancer Res 67:5033–5041
94. Swart P, Swart AC, Waterman MR, Estabrook RW, Mason JI (1993) Progesterone 16α-hydroxylase activity is catalyzed by human cytochrome P450 17α-hydroxylase. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 77:98–102
95. Swart AC, Storbeck KH, Swart P (2010) A single amino acid residue, Ala 105, confers 16α-hydroxylase activity to human cytochrome P450 17α-hydroxylase/17,20 lyase. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 119:112–120
96. Yoshimoto FK, Zhou Y, Peng HM, Stidd D, Yoshimoto JA, Sharma KK, Matthew S, Auchus RJ (2012) Minor activities and transition state properties of the human steroid hydroxylases cytochromes P450c17 and P450c21, from reactions observed with deuterium-labeled substrates. Biochemistry 51:7064–7077
97. Fevold HR, Lorence MC, McCarthy JL, Trant JM, Kagimoto M, Waterman MR, Mason JI (1989) Rat P450–17α from testis: characterization of a full-length cDNA encoding a unique steroid hydroxylase capable of catalyzing both Δ^4 and Δ^5-steroid-17,20-lyase reactions. Mol Endocrinol 3:968–975
98. Koh Y, Buczko E, Dufau ML (1993) Requirement of phenylalanine 343 for the preferential Δ^4-lyase versus Δ^5-lyase activity of rat CYP17. J Biol Chem 268:18267–18271
99. Yang WH, Lutz LB, Hammes SR (2003) Xenopus laevis ovarian CYP17 is a highly potent enzyme expressed exclusively in oocytes. Evidence that oocytes play a critical role in Xenopus ovarian androgen production. J Biol Chem 278:9552–9559
100. Zhou LY, Wang DS, Kobayashi T, Yano A, Paul-Prasanth B, Suzuki A, Sakai F, Nagahama Y (2007) A novel type of P450c17 lacking the lyase activity is responsible for C_{21}-steroid biosynthesis in the fish ovary and head kidney. Endocrinology 148:4282–4291
101. Akhtar M, Corina DL, Miller SL, Shyadehi AZ, Wright JN (1994) Incorporation of label into acetate from $^{18}O_2$ during side-chain cleavage catalyzed by cytochrome P-$450_{17\alpha}$ (17α-hydroxylase-17,20-lyase). J Chem Soc Perkin Trans I:263–267
102. Auchus RJ, Miller WL (1999) Molecular modeling of human P450c17 (17α-hydroxylase/17,20-lyase): insights into reaction mechanisms and effects of mutations. Mol Endocrinol 13:1169–1182
103. Katagiri M, Kagawa N, Waterman MR (1995) The role of cytochrome b_5 in the biosynthesis of androgens by human P450c17. Arch Biochem Biophys 317:343–347
104. Idkowiak J, Randell T, Dhir V, Patel P, Shackleton CH, Taylor NF, Krone N, Arlt W (2012) A missense mutation in the human cytochrome b_5 gene causes 46,XY disorder of sex development due to true isolated 17,20 lyase deficiency. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 97:E465–E475
105. Kok RC, Timmerman MA, Wolffenbuttel KP, Drop SL, de Jong FH (2010) Isolated 17,20-lyase deficiency due to the cytochrome b_5 mutation W27X. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 95:994–999
106. Lee-Robichaud P, Akhtar ME, Akhtar M (1998) Control of androgen biosynthesis in the human through the interaction of Arg^{347} and Arg^{358} of CYP17 with cytochrome b_5. Biochem J 332:293–296
107. Guryev OL, Gilep AA, Usanov SA, Estabrook RW (2001) Interaction of apo-cytochrome b_5 with cytochromes P4503A4 and P45017A: relevance of heme transfer reactions. Biochemistry 40:5018–5031
108. Naffin-Olivos JL, Auchus RJ (2006) Human cytochrome b_5 requires residues E48 and E49 to stimulate the 17,20-lyase activity of cytochrome P450c17. Biochemistry 45:755–762
109. Estrada DF, Laurence JS, Scott EE (2013) Substrate-modulated cytochrome P450 17A1 and cytochrome b_5 interactions revealed by NMR. J Biol Chem 288:17008–17018
110. Peng HM, Auchus RJ (2013) The action of cytochrome b_5 on CYP2E1 and CYP2C19 activities requires anionic residues D58 and D65. Biochemistry 52:210–220
111. Nakajin S, Takahashi M, Shinoda M, Hall PF (1985) Cytochrome b_5 promotes the synthesis of Δ^{16}-C_{19} steroids by homogeneous cytochrome P-450 C_{21} side-chain cleavage from pig testis. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 132:708–713
112. Lee-Robichaud P, Wright JN, Akhtar ME, Akhtar M (1995) Modulation of the activity of human 17α-hydroxylase-17,20-lyase (CYP17) by cytochrome b_5: endocrinological and mechanistic implications. Biochem J 308:901–908
113. Akhtar M, Corina D, Miller S, Shyadehi AZ, Wright JN (1994) Mechanism of the acyl-carbon cleavage and related reactions catalyzed by multifunctional P-450s: studies on cytochrome P-450(17α). Biochemistry 33:4410–4418
114. Akhtar M, Wright JN, Lee-Robichaud P (2011) A review of mechanistic studies on aromatase (CYP19) and 17α-hydroxylase-17,20-lyase (CYP17). J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 125:2–12

115. Lee-Robichaud P, Shyadehi AZ, Wright JN, Akhtar ME, Akhtar M (1995) Mechanistic kinship between hydroxylation and desaturation reactions: acyl carbon bond cleavage promoted by pig and human CYP17 (P-$450_{17\alpha}$; 17α-hydroxylase-17,20-lyase). Biochemistry 34:14104–14113
116. Lee-Robichaud P, Akhtar ME, Wright JN, Sheikh QI, Akhtar M (2004) The cationic charges on Arg 347, Arg358, and Arg449 of human cytochrome P450c17 (CYP17) are essential for the enzyme's cytochrome b_5-dependent acyl-carbon cleavage activities. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 92:119–130
117. Billen MJ, Squires EJ (2009) The role of porcine cytochrome b5A and cytochrome b5B in the regulation of cytochrome P45017A1 activities. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 113:98–104
118. Picado-Leonard J, Miller WL (1987) Cloning and sequence of the human gene encoding P450c17 (steroid 17α-hydroxylase/17,20 lyase): similarity to the gene for P450c21. DNA 6:439–448
119. Geller DH, Auchus RJ, Mendonça BB, Miller WL (1997) The genetic and functional basis of isolated 17,20 lyase deficiency. Nature Genet 17:201–205
120. Van Den Akker EL, Koper JW, Boehmer AL, Themmen AP, Verhoef-Post M, Timmerman MA, Otten BJ, Drop SL, De Jong FH (2002) Differential inhibition of 17α-hydroxylase and 17,20-lyase activities by three novel missense CYP17 mutations identified in patients with P450c17 deficiency. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 87:5714–5721
121. Sherbet DP, Tiosano D, Kwist KM, Hochberg Z, Auchus RJ (2003) CYP17 mutation E305G causes isolated 17,20-lyase deficiency by selectively altering substrate binding. J Biol Chem 278:48563–48569
122. Hershkovitz E, Parvari R, Wudy SA, Hartmann MF, Gomes LG, Loewental N, Miller WL (2008) Homozygous mutation G539R in the gene for P450 oxidoreductase in a family previously diagnosed as having 17,20-lyase deficiency. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 93:3584–3588
123. ten Kate-Booij MJ, Cobbaert C, Koper JW, de Jong FH (2004) Deficiency of 17,20-lyase causing giant ovarian cysts in a girl and a female phenotype in her 46,XY sister: case report. Hum Reprod 19:456–459
124. Pandey AV, Mellon SH, Miller WL (2003) Protein phosphatase 2A and phosphoprotein SET regulate androgen production by P450c17. J Biol Chem 278:2837–2844
125. Potter GA, Barrie SE, Jarman M, Rowlands MG (1995) Novel steroidal inhibitors of human cytochrome P$450_{17\alpha}$ (17α-hydroxylase-$C_{17,20}$-lyase): potential agents for the treatment of prostatic cancer. J Med Chem 38:2463–2471
126. de Bono JS, Logothetis CJ, Molina A, Fizazi K, North S, Chu L, Chi KN, Jones RJ, Goodman OB Jr., Saad F, Staffurth JN, Mainwaring P, Harland S, Flaig TW, Hutson TE, Cheng T, Patterson H, Hainsworth JD, Ryan CJ, Sternberg CN, Ellard SL, Flechon A, Saleh M, Scholz M, Efstathiou E, Zivi A, Bianchini D, Loriot Y, Chieffo N, Kheoh T, Haqq CM, Scher HI (2011) Abiraterone and increased survival in metastatic prostate cancer. N Engl J Med 364:1995–2005
127. Ryan CJ, Smith MR, de Bono JS, Molina A, Logothetis CJ, de Souza P, Fizazi K, Mainwaring P, Piulats JM, Ng S, Carles J, Mulders PF, Basch E, Small EJ, Saad F, Schrijvers D, Van Poppel H, Mukherjee SD, Suttmann H, Gerritsen WR, Flaig TW, George DJ, Yu EY, Efstathiou E, Pantuck A, Winquist E, Higano CS, Taplin ME, Park Y, Kheoh T, Griffin T, Scher HI, Rathkopf DE (2013) Abiraterone in metastatic prostate cancer without previous chemotherapy. N Engl J Med 368:138–148
128. Garrido M, Peng HM, Yoshimoto FK, Upadhyay SK, Bratoeff E, Auchus RJ (2014) A-Ring modified steroidal azoles retain similar potent and slowly reversible CYP17A1 inhibition as abiraterone. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 143:1–10
129. Handratta VD, Vasaitis TS, Njar VC, Gediya LK, Kataria R., Chopra P., Newman D Jr, Farquhar R, Guo Z, Qiu Y, Brodie AM (2005) Novel C-17-heteroaryl steroidal CYP17 inhibitors/antiandrogens: synthesis, *in vitro* biological activity, pharmacokinetics, and antitumor activity in the LAPC4 human prostate cancer xenograft model. J Med Chem 48:2972–2984
130. Kaku T, Hitaka T, Ojida A, Matsunaga N, Adachi M, Tanaka T, Hara T, Yamaoka M, Kusaka M, Okuda T, Asahi S, Furuya S, Tasaka A (2011) Discovery of orteronel (TAK-700), a naphthylmethylimidazole derivative, as a highly selective 17,20-lyase inhibitor with potential utility in the treatment of prostate cancer. Bioorg Med Chem 19:6383–6399
131. Yin L, Hu Q (2014) CYP17 inhibitors–abiraterone, C17,20-lyase inhibitors and multi-targeting agents. Nat Rev Urol 11:32–42
132. DeVore NM, Scott EE (2012) Structures of cytochrome P450 17A1 with prostate cancer drugs abiraterone and TOK-001. Nature 482:116–119
133. Auchus RJ, Kumar AS, Boswell CA, Gupta MK, Bruce K, Rath NP, Covey DF (2003) The enantiomer of progesterone (ent-progesterone) is a competitive inhibitor of human cytochromes P450c17 P450c21. Arch Biochem Biophys 409:134–144
134. Mizrachi D, Wang Z, Sharma KK, Gupta MK, Xu K, Dwyer CR, Auchus RJ (2011) Why human cytochrome P450c21 is a progesterone 21-hydroxylase. Biochemistry 50:3968–3974
135. Zhao B, Lei L, Kagawa N, Sundaramoorthy M, Banerjee S, Nagy LD, Guengerich FP, Waterman MR (2012) A three-dimensional structure of steroid 21-hydroxylase (cytochrome P450 21A2) with two substrates reveals locations of disease-associated variants. J Biol Chem 287:10613–10622
136. Yoshimoto FK, Desilets MC, Auchus RJ (2012) Synthesis of halogenated pregnanes, mechanistic probes of steroid hydroxylases CYP17A1 and CYP21A2. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 128:38–50

137. Higashi Y, Yoshioka H, Yamane M, Gotoh O, Fujii-Kuriyama Y (1986) Complete nucleotide sequence of two steroid 21-hydroxylase genes tandemly arranged in human chromosome: a pseudogene and genuine gene. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 83:2841–2845
138. White PC, New MI, Dupont B (1986) Structure of the human steroid 21-hydroxylase genes. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 83:5111–5115
139. White PC, Speiser PW (2000) Congenital adrenal hyperplasia due to 21-hydroxylase deficiency. Endocr Rev 21:245–291
140. Therrell BLJ., Berenbaum SA, Manter-Kapanke V, Simmank J, Korman K, Prentice L, Gonzalez J, Gunn S (1998) Results of screening 1.9 million Texas newborns for 21-hydroxylase-deficient congenital adrenal hyperplasia. Pediatrics 101:583–590
141. Speiser PW, Dupont B, Rubinstein P, Piazza A, Kastelan A, New MI (1985) High frequency of nonclassical steroid 21-hydroxylase deficiency. Am J Hum Genet 37:650–667
142. Speiser PW, Knochenhauer ES, Dewailly D, Fruzzetti F, Marcondes JA, Azziz R (2000) A multicenter study of women with nonclassical congenital adrenal hyperplasia: relationship between genotype and phenotype. Mol Genet Metab 71:527–534
143. Wright JN, Akhtar M (1990) Studies on estrogen biosynthesis using radioactive and stable isotopes. Steroids 55:142–151
144. Thompson EA Jr, Siiteri PK (1974) Utilization of oxygen and reduced nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide phosphate by human placental microsomes during aromatization of androstenedione. J Biol Chem 249:5364–5372
145. Fishman J, Raju MS (1981) Mechanism of estrogen biosynthesis. Stereochemistry of C-1 hydrogen elimination in the aromatization of 2β-hydroxy-19-oxoandrostenedione. J Biol Chem 256:4472–4477
146. Cole PA, Robinson CH (1990) Conversion of 19-oxo[2β-^{2}H]androgens into oestrogens by human placental aromatase. An unexpected stereochemical outcome. Biochem J 268:553–561
147. Akhtar M, Calder MR, Corina DL, Wright JN (1982) Mechanistic studies on C-19 demethylation in oestrogen biosynthesis. Biochem J 201:569–580
148. Beusen DD, Carrell HL, Covey DF (1987) Metabolism of 19-methyl-substituted steroids by human placental aromatase. Biochemistry 26:7833–7841
149. Beusen DD, Covey DF (1984) Study of the role of Schiff base formation in the aromatization of 3-[^{18}O] testosterone and 3,17-di-[^{18}O]androstenedione by human placental aromatase. J Steroid Biochem 20:931–934
150. Goto J, Fishman J (1977) Participation of a nonenzymatic transformation in the biosynthesis of estrogens from androgens. Science 195:80–81
151. Sohl CD, Guengerich FP (2010) Kinetic analysis of the three-step steroid aromatase reaction of human cytochrome P450 19A1. J Biol Chem 285:17734–17743
152. Cole PA, Robinson CH (1991) Mechanistic studies on a placental aromatase model reaction. J Am Chem Soc 113:8130–8137
153. Sen K, Hackett JC (2012) Coupled electron transfer and proton hopping in the final step of CYP19-catalyzed androgen aromatization. Biochemistry 51:3039–3049
154. Covey DF, Carrell HL, Beusen DD (1987) Metabolism of 19-methyl substituted steroids and a proposal for the third aromatase monooxygenation. Steroids 50:363–374
155. Hackett JC, Brueggemeier RW, Hadad CM (2005) The final catalytic step of cytochrome P450 aromatase: a density functional theory study. J Am Chem Soc 127:5224–5237
156. Covey DF, Hood WF, Parikh VD (1981) 10β-Propynyl-substituted steroids. Mechanism-based enzyme-activated irreversible inhibitors of estrogen biosynthesis. J Biol Chem 256:1076–1079
157. Covey DF, Hood WF (1982) Aromatase enzyme catalysis is involved in the potent inhibition of estrogen biosynthesis caused by 4-acetoxy- and 4-hydroxy-4-androstene-3,17-dione. Mol Pharmacol 21:173–180
158. Covey DF, Hood WF (1981) Enzyme-generated intermediates derived from 4-androstene-3,6,17-trione and 1,4,6-androstatriene-3,17-dione cause a time-dependent decrease in human placental aromatase activity. Endocrinology 108:1597–1599
159. Bhatnagar AS, Hausler A, Schieweck K, Lang M, Bowman R (1990) Highly selective inhibition of estrogen biosynthesis by CGS 20267, a new non-steroidal aromatase inhibitor. J Steroid Biochem Mol Biol 37:1021–1027
160. Plourde PV, Dyroff M, Dukes M (1994) Arimidex: a potent and selective fourth-generation aromatase inhibitor. Breast Cancer Res Treat 30:103–111
161. Auchus ML, Auchus RJ (2012) Human steroid biosynthesis for the oncologist. J Investig Med 60:495–503
162. Ghosh D, Griswold J, Erman M, Pangborn W (2009) Structural basis for androgen specificity and oestrogen synthesis in human aromatase. Nature 457:219–223
163. Simpson ER, Mahendroo MS, Means GD, Kilgore MW, Hinshelwood MM, Graham-Lorence S, Amarneh B, Ito Y, Fisher CR, Michael MD et al (1994) Aromatase cytochrome P450, the enzyme responsible for estrogen biosynthesis. Endocr Rev 15:342–355
164. Roselli CE, Liu M, Hurn PD (2009) Brain aromatization: classic roles and new perspectives. Semin Reprod Med 27:207–217
165. Chortis V, Taylor AE, Schneider P, Tomlinson JW, Hughes BA, O'Neil DM, Libe R, Allolio B, Bertagna X, Bertherat J, Beuschlein F, Fassnacht M, Karavitaki N, Mannelli M, Mantero F, Opocher G, Porfiri E, Quinkler M, Sherlock M, Terzolo M, Nightingale P, Shackleton CH, Stewart PM, Hahner S, Arlt W (2013) Mitotane therapy in adrenocortical

cancer induces CYP3A4 and inhibits 5α-reductase, explaining the need for personalized glucocorticoid and androgen replacement. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 98:161–171
166. Mannel M (2004) Drug interactions with St John's wort: mechanisms and clinical implications. Drug Saf 27:773–797
167. Zhou S, Chan E, Pan SQ, Huang M, Lee EJ (2004) Pharmacokinetic interactions of drugs with St John's wort. J Psychopharmacol 18:262–276
168. Hall SD, Wang Z, Huang SM, Hamman MA, Vasavada N, Adigun AQ, Hilligoss JK, Miller M, Gorski JC (2003) The interaction between St John's wort and an oral contraceptive. Clin Pharmacol Therap 74:525–535
169. Pfrunder A, Schiesser M, Gerber S, Haschke M, Bitzer J, Drewe J (2003) Interaction of St John's wort with low-dose oral contraceptive therapy: a randomized controlled trial. Br J Clin Pharmacol 56:683–690
170. Porter FD, Herman GE (2011) Malformation syndromes caused by disorders of cholesterol synthesis. J Lipid Res 52:6–34
171. Wassif CA, Zhu P, Kratz L, Krakowiak PA, Battaile KP, Weight FF, Grinberg A, Steiner RD, Nwokoro NA, Kelley RI, Stewart RR, Porter FD (2001) Biochemical, phenotypic and neurophysiological characterization of a genetic mouse model of RSH/Smith-Lemli-Opitz syndrome. Hum Mol Genet 10:555–564
172. Norman AW (1998) Sunlight, season, skin pigmentation, vitamin D, and 25-hydroxyvitamin D: integral components of the vitamin D endocrine system. Am J Clin Nutr 67:1108–1110
173. Su P, Rennert H, Shayiq RM, Yamamoto R, Zheng Y, Addya S, Strauss JF III, Avadhani NG (1990) A cDNA encoding a rat mitochondrial cytochrome P450 catalyzing both the 26-hydroxylations of cholesterol and 25-hydroxylation of Vitamin D_3: gonadotropic regulation of the cognate mRNA in ovaries. DNA Cell Biol 9:657–665
174. Usui E, Noshiro M, Okuda K (1990) Molecular cloning of cDNA for vitamin D_3 25-hydroxylase from rat liver mitochondria. FEBS Lett 262:135–138
175. Cali JJ, Russell DW (1991) Characterization of human sterol 27-hydroxylase. A mitochondrial cytochrome P-450 that catalyzes multiple oxidation reaction in bile acid biosynthesis. J Biol Chem 266:7774–7778
176. Leitersdorf E, Reshef A, Meiner V, Levitzki R, Schwartz SP, Dann EJ, Berkman N, Cali JJ, Klapholz L, Berginer VM (1993) Frameshift and splice-junction mutations in the sterol 27-hydroxylase gene cause cerebrotendinous xanthomatosis in Jews of Moroccan origin. J Clin Invest 91:2488–2496
177. Cheng JB, Motola DL, Mangelsdorf DJ, Russell DW (2003) De-orphanization of cytochrome P450 2R1: a microsomal vitamin D 25-hydroxylase. J Biol Chem 278:38084–38093
178. Cheng JB, Levine MA, Bell NH, Mangelsdorf DJ, Russell DW (2004) Genetic evidence that the human CYP2R1 enzyme is a key vitamin D 25-hydroxylase. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 101:7711–7715
179. Bieche I, Narjoz C, Asselah T, Vacher S, Marcellin P, Lidereau R, Beaune P, de Waziers I (2007) Reverse transcriptase-PCR quantification of mRNA levels from cytochrome (CYP)1, CYP2 and CYP3 families in 22 different human tissues. Pharmacogenet Genomics 17:731–742
180. Strushkevich N, Usanov SA, Plotnikov AN, Jones G, Park HW (2008) Structural analysis of CYP2R1 in complex with vitamin D_3. J Mol Biol 380:95–106
181. Adams JS, Sharma OP, Gacad MA, Singer FR (1983) Metabolism of 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 by cultured pulmonary alveolar macrophages in sarcoidosis. J Clin Invest 72:1856–1860
182. Howard GA, Turner RT, Sherrard DJ, Baylink DJ (1981) Human bone cells in culture metabolize 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 to 1,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 and 24,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3. J Biol Chem 256:7738–7740
183. Bikle DD, Nemanic MK, Gee E, Elias P (1986) 1,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 production by human keratinocytes. J Clin Invest 78:557–566
184. Fu GK, Lin D, Zhang MYH, Bikle DD, Shackleton CHL, Miller WL, Portale AA (1997) Cloning of human 25-hydroxy vitamin D-1α-hydroxylase and mutations causing vitamin D-dependant rickets type I. Mol Endocrinol 11:1961–1970
185. Monkawa T, Yoshida T, Wakino S, Shinki T, Anazawa H, DeLuca HF, Suda T, Hayashi M, Saruta T (1997) Molecular cloning of cDNA and genomic DNA for human 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 1α-hydroxylase. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 239:527–533
186. Shinki T, Shimada H, Wakino S, Anazawa H, Hayashi M, Saruta T, DeLuca H (1997) Cloning and expression of rat 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3-1α-hydroxylase cDNA. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 94:12920–12925
187. St-Arnaud R, Messerlian S, Moir JM, Omdahl JL, Glorieux FH (1997) The 25-hydroxyvitamin D 1α-hydroxylase gene maps to the pseudovitamin D-deficiency rickets (PDDR) disease locus. J Bone Miner Res 12:1552–1559
188. Takayama K, Kitanaka S, Sato T, Kobori M, Yanagisawa J, Kato S (1997) 25-Hydroxyvitamin D_3 1α-hydroxylase and vitamin D synthesis. Science 277:1827–1830
189. Fu GK, Portale AA, Miller WL (1997) Complete structure of the human gene for the vitamin D 1α-hydroxyase, P450c1α. DNA Cell Biol 16:1499–1507
190. Bikle D, Nemanic M, Whitney J, Elias P (1986) Neonatal human foreskin keratinocytes produce 1,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3. Biochemistry 25:1545–1548

191. De Braekeleer M, Larochelle J (1991) Population genetics of vitamin D-dependent rickets in northeastern Quebec. Ann Hum Genet 55:283–290
192. Labuda M, Morgan K, Glorieux FH (1990) Mapping autosomal recessive vitamin D dependency type 1 to chromosomal 12q14 by linkage analysis. Am J Hum Genet 47:28–36
193. Kitanaka S, Takeyama K, Murayama A, Sato T, Okumura K, Nogami M, Hasegawa Y, Niimi H, Yanagisawa J, Tanaka T, Kato S (1998) Inactivating mutations in the 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 1α-hydroxylase gene in patients with pseudovitamin D-deficiency rickets. N Engl J Med 338:653–661
194. Smith SJ, Rucka AK, Berry JL, Davies M, Mylchreest S, Paterson CR, Heath DA, Tassagehji M, Read AP, Mee AP, Mawer EB (1999) Novel mutations in the 1α-hydroxylase (P450c1) gene in three families with pseudovitamin D—deficiency rickets resulting in loss of functional enzyme activity in blood-derived macrophages. J Bone Mineral Res 14:730–739
195. Wang JT, Lin CJ, Burridge SM, Fu GK, Labuda M, Portale AA, Miller WL (1998) Genetics of vitamin D 1α-hydroxylase deficiency in 17 families. Am J Hum Genet 63:1694–1702
196. Yoshida T, Monkawa T, Tenenhouse H, Goodyer P, Shinki T, Suda T, Wakino S, Hayashi M, Saruta T (1998) Two novel 1α-hydroxylase mutations in French-Canadians with vitamin D dependency rickets type I. Kidney Int 54:1437–1443
197. Alzahrani AS, Zou M, Baitei EY, Alshaikh OM, Al-Rijjal RA, Meyer BF, Shi Y (2010) A novel G102E mutation of CYP27B1 in a large family with vitamin D-dependent rickets type 1. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 95:4176–4183
198. Edouard T, Alos N, Chabot G, Roughley P, Glorieux FH, Rauch F (2011) Short- and long-term outcome of patients with pseudo-vitamin D deficiency rickets treated with calcitriol. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 96:82–89
199. Kim CJ, Kaplan LE, Perwad F, Huang N, Sharma A, Choi Y, Miller WL, Portale AA (2007) Vitamin D 1α-hydroxylase gene mutations in patients with 1α-hydroxylase deficiency. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 92:3177–3182
200. Wang X, Zhang MY, Miller WL, Portale AA (2002) Novel gene mutations in patients with 1α-hydroxylase deficiency that confer partial enzyme activity *in vitro*. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 87:2424–2430
201. Chen KS, Prahl JM, DeLuca HF (1993) Isolation and expression of human 1,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 24-hydroxylase cDNA. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 90:4543–4547
202. Ohyama Y, Noshiro M, Okuda K (1991) Cloning and expression of cDNA encoding 25-hydroxyvitamin D_3 24-hydroxylase. FEBS Lett 278:195–198
203. Chen KS, DeLuca HF (1995) Cloning of the human 1α,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3-24-hydroxylase gene promoter and identification of two vitamin D-responsive elements. Biochim Biophys Acta 1263:1–9
204. Xie Z, Munson SJ, Huang N, Portale AA, Miller WL, Bikle DD (2002) The mechanism of 1,25-dihydroxyvitamin D_3 autoregulation in keratinocytes. J Biol Chem 277:36987–36990
205. Schlingmann KP, Kaufmann M, Weber S, Irwin A, Goos C, John U, Misselwitz J, Klaus G, Kuwertz-Broking E, Fehrenbach H, Wingen AM, Guran T, Hoenderop JG, Bindels RJ, Prosser DE, Jones G, Konrad M (2011) Mutations in CYP24A1 and idiopathic infantile hypercalcemia. N Engl J Med 365:410–421
206. Dauber A, Nguyen T, ohett E, Cole DE., Horst R, Abrams SA, Carpenter TO, Hirschhorn JN (2012) Genetic defect in CYP24A1, the vitamin D 24-hydroxylase gene, in a patient with severe infantile hypercalcemia. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 97:E268–274
207. Tebben PJ, Milliner DS, Horst RL, Harris PC, Singh RJ, Wu Y, Foreman JW, Chelminski PR, Kumar R (2012) Hypercalcemia, hypercalciuria, and elevated calcitriol concentrations with autosomal dominant transmission due to CYP24A1 mutations: effects of ketoconazole therapy. J Clin Endocrinol Metab 97:E423–427
208. Annalora AJ, Goodin DB, Hong WX, Zhang Q, Johnson EF, Stout CD (2010) Crystal structure of CYP24A1, a mitochondrial cytochrome P450 involved in vitamin D metabolism. J Mol Biol 396:441–451

P450 Enzymes in Lipid Oxidation

13

Matthew L. Edin, Jennifer Cheng, Artiom Gruzdev, Samantha L. Hoopes and Darryl C. Zeldin

13.1 Introduction

13.1.1 Arachidonic AcidMetabolizing Enzymes

While the cytochrome P450 (CYP) superfamily is an extensively studied enzyme system involved in xenobiotic metabolism, it was only more recently identified as a significant "third pathway" of arachidonic acid (AA) metabolism. In the first pathway, cyclooxygenases (COXs) metabolize AA to prostaglandin H_2 (PGH_2). Subsequently, various synthases convert PGH_2 to prostaglandins (PGs), thromboxane A_2 (TXA_2) and prostacyclin (PGI_2). The TXA_2 and PGI_2 synthases belong to the CYP superfamily. In the second pathway, lipoxygenase (LOX) enzymes convert AA to labile hydroperoxy intermediates that go on to form the leukotrienes, hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acids (HETEs), and lipoxins. COX and LOX metabolism of AA has been extensively studied and their eicosanoid products play important functional roles in a wide array of biological processes including inflammation, cellular proliferation, and intracellular signaling [1, 2]. Multiple subfamilies of CYP enzymes metabolize AA to three types of eicosanoid products (Fig. 13.1). Allylic oxidation forms several mid-chain conjugated dienols, including 5-, 8-, 9-, 11-, 12-, and 15-HETEs. Omega-terminal (ω/ω-1)-hydroxylation forms C16–C20 alcohols of AA (16-, 17-, 18-, 19-, and 20-HETEs). Olefin epoxidation by CYP epoxygenases results in the production of four regioisomeric *cis*-epoxyeicosatrienoic acids (EETs; 14,15-, 11,12-, 8,9-, and 5,6-EETs) (Fig. 13.2). Studies have demonstrated that these CYP-derived eicosanoids also have a multitude of potent biological activities [3].

13.1.2 Role of Phospholipase A_2 in Eicosanoid Biosynthesis

The initial step in eicosanoid production by CYPs, COX, and LOX enzymes is liberation of polyunsaturated fatty acids (PUFAs), such as AA, from plasma membranes. Fatty acids *in vivo* are primarily esterified to the *sn*-2 position of cell membrane glycerophospholipids [1]. These fatty acids act as important structural components that regulate membrane fluidity and permeability. Storage of phospholipid-bound fatty acids in the membrane also provides a reservoir for lipids during the initial step in eicosanoid biosynthesis [1, 4, 5]. Physiological stressors such as ischemia or inflammation can activate phospholipase A_2 (PLA_2) enzymes that cleave AA from the phospholipid and make it available for oxidative metabolism by the three major enzyme systems (Fig. 13.1) [6–9].

D. C. Zeldin (✉) · M. L. Edin · J. Cheng · A. Gruzdev · S. L. Hoopes
Division of Intramural Research, National Institute of Environmental Health Sciences, Building 101, Room A214, 111 T.W. Alexander Drive, Research Triangle Park, NC 27709, USA
e-mail: zeldin@niehs.nih.gov

P. R. Ortiz de Montellano et al. (eds.), *Cytochrome P450*, DOI 10.1007/978-3-319-12108-6_13
© Springer International Publishing Switzerland 2015

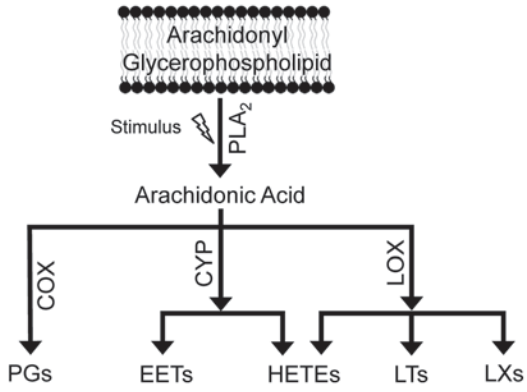


Fig. 13.1 Arachidonic acid is released from lipid bilayers by phospholipase A_2 (*PLA_2*) and then metabolized by cyclooxygenase (*COX*), cytochrome P450 (*CYP*), and lipoxygenase (*LOX*) enzymes to form prostaglandins (*PGs*), epoxyeicosatrienoic acids (*EETs*), hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acids (*HETEs*), leukotrienes (*LTs*), and lipoxins (*LXs*)

Three categories of PLA_2 enzymes that regulate AA release are classified based on their primary structure, cellular localization, and requirement for Ca^{2+}. Exposure of cytosolic PLA_2 ($cPLA_2$) to micromolar concentrations of Ca^{2+} induces its translocation to the surface membrane and enzyme activation. Secretory PLA_2 ($sPLA_2$) primarily functions extracellularly and is activated by millimolar concentrations of calcium. Ca^{2+}-independent PLA_2 ($iPLA_2$) is expressed intracellularly and may be regulated by ATP, caspase cleavage, calmodulin, or protein aggregation [6, 10].

Studies with PLA_2 inhibitors in mouse models and primary human samples reveal the critical role of this enzyme in eicosanoid-regulated vascular biology. $cPLA_{2\alpha}$-deficient mice exhibit reduced PG production and inflammatory responses [11]. $sPLA_2$ expression is low in most tissues, but it is increased in plasma of patients

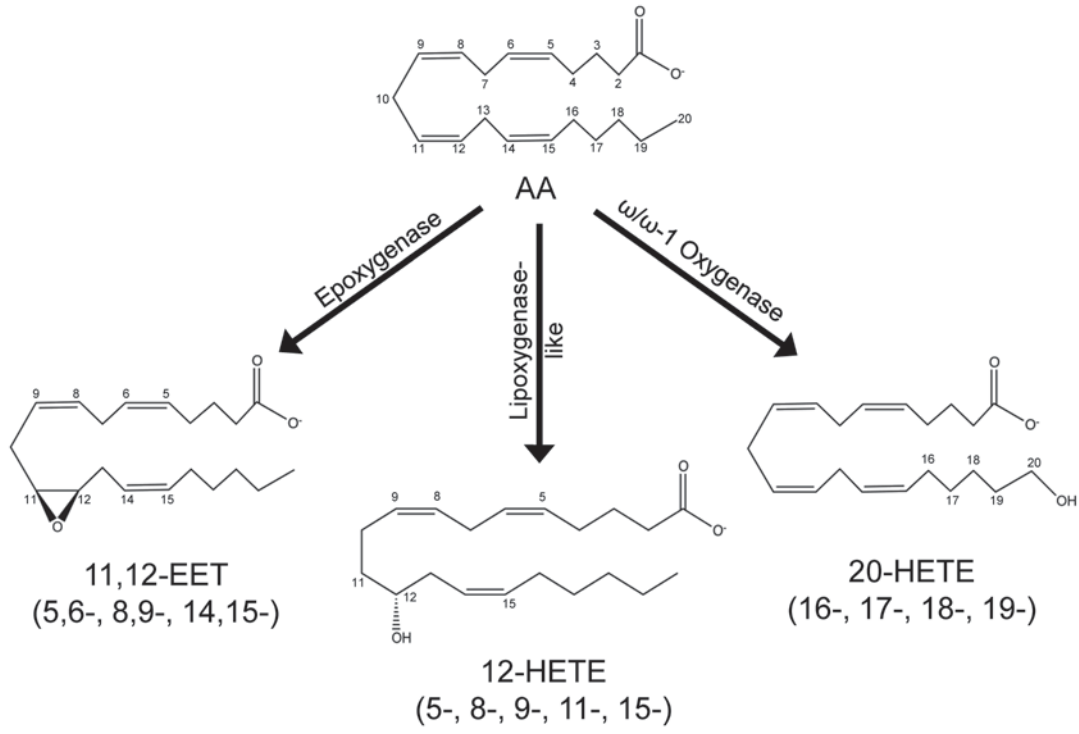


Fig. 13.2 Arachidonic acid (*AA*) is metabolized by cytochrome P450 (*CYP*) monooxygenases in epoxygenase, lipoxygenase-like, and ω/ω-1 hydroxylase reactions to form epoxyeicosatrienoic acids (*EETs*), mid-chain hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acids (*HETEs*), and ω/ω-1 HETEs, respectively

with elevated cardiovascular risk and is observed in human atherosclerotic lesions [12]. Transgenic overexpression of $sPLA_2$ increases atherosclerotic development in mice [13]. Diminished cell proliferation and motility of $iPLA_2$-deficient smooth muscle cells are associated with decreased AA release and PG production [14].

13.2 CYP Peroxide Isomerases

13.2.1 Prostacyclin and Thromboxane Synthases

Free AA is metabolized by PG-endoperoxide synthases (or COXs) to produce a variety of prostanoids, including PGs, PGI_2, and TXA_2. Both the constitutively expressed COX-1 and the inducible COX-2 enzymes convert AA to PGH_2 via two distinct but mechanistically linked stages, each catalyzed by a different activity site. The COX site reacts AA with two O_2 molecules to produce PGG_2, which has an endoperoxide ring and a hydroperoxide group. The hydroperoxide group is then reduced in the peroxidase site forming PGH_2, which is metabolized by secondary PG synthases to form numerous PGs, including PGD_2, PGE_2, PGF_{2a}, PGI_2, and TXA_2. The synthase responsible for generation of PGI_2 from PGH_2 is prostacyclin synthase (PTGIS), a member of the CYP superfamily (CYP8A1). Similarly, the TXA_2 synthase (TXAS) is also known as CYP5A1 (Fig. 13.3).

Like other mammalian CYPs, PTGIS and TXAS are membrane-bound hemoproteins; however, both enzymes lack typical CYP monooxy-

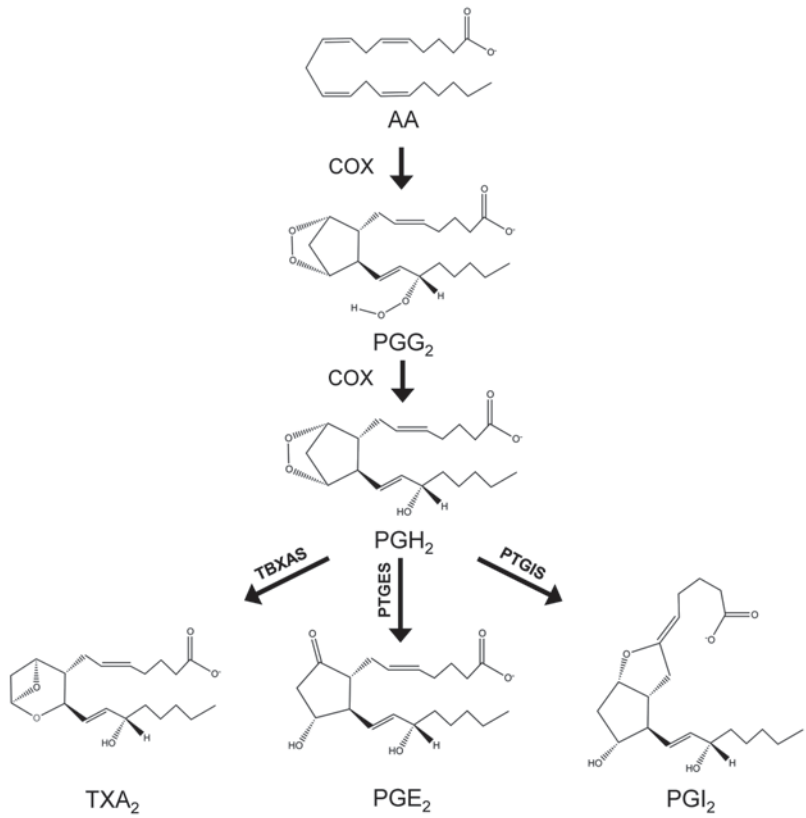


Fig. 13.3 Arachidonic acid (*AA*) is metabolized by cyclooxygenase (*COX*) to prostaglandin (*PG*) G_2 that rearranges to PGH_2. PGH_2 is metabolized to thromboxane A_2 (*TXA_2*), PGE_2, and prostacyclin (*PGI_2*) by thromboxane synthase (*TXAS*), PGE_2 synthase (*PGES*), and prostacyclin synthase (*PTGIS*), respectively

genase activity and instead cleave the epidioxy bond of PGH_2 to form PGI_2 and TXA_2, respectively [15, 16]. PTGIS is constitutively expressed in vascular cells such as endothelial cells and smooth muscle cells. As a result, PGI_2 synthesis is highest in highly vascularized tissues such as the kidney, lung, uterus, testes, and spleen [17]. The PTGIS promoter contains multiple Sp1-binding domains that drive constitutive expression and may also be involved in the upregulation of PTGIS by inflammatory cytokines such as interleukin-6 and tumor necrosis factor alpha (TNFα) [18]. While PTGIS expression can be induced by inflammatory stimuli, its activity can be inhibited by peroxynitrite-mediated tyrosine nitration. Peroxynitrite is a reaction product of superoxide and nitric oxide. Thus, under conditions of oxidative stress, PTGIS inactivation will shift vascular prostanoid production away from PGI_2 in favor of TXA_2 because TXAS is not affected by tyrosine nitration [19].

TXAS is highly expressed in platelets, but is also found in lung, kidney, spleen, stomach, and gastrointestinal tissues [20, 21]. TXAS does not appear to be subject to posttranslational modification as enzyme activity correlates well with absolute expression levels; however, TXAS may be highly sensitive to inhibition by oxidative damage [22]. While TXAS is constitutively expressed in many tissues, differential TXAS expression has been observed during *in utero* development and in tumorigenesis, which may be regulated by NF-E2 family transcription factors [23].

13.2.2 Physiological Effects of Prostacyclin and Thromboxane

Both PGI_2 and TXA_2 have very short biological half-lives [24, 25]; however, PGI_2 and TXA_2 have potent effects on vascular tissues, a topic that has been well reviewed elsewhere [18, 23]. PGI_2 transactivates a heterotrimeric G-protein-coupled receptor (GPCR), the PGI_2 receptor (PTGIR/IP receptor), to induce signaling. IP receptors are expressed in vascular cells including endothelial and smooth muscle cells and platelets, as well as in highly vascularized tissues including the lung, heart, and kidney [26]. IP receptors mainly act through $G\alpha_s$ to increase intracellular cyclic adenosine monophosphate (cAMP), though in some tissues they may activate PLA_2 C through $G\alpha_q$ or reduce cAMP levels through $G\alpha_i$. In addition, PGI_2 can activate nuclear signaling through peroxisome proliferator-activated receptors (PPARs). Similar to PGI_2, TXA_2 signals through GPCRs; however, the TXA_2 receptors (TP receptors, TPα and TPβ) are primarily linked to $G\alpha_q$ and $G\alpha_{12/13}$. $G\alpha_q$ activates signaling through PLA_2 C, inositol triphosphate (IP_3) and diacylglycerol to increase intracellular calcium levels while $G\alpha_{12/13}$ acts through Rho family GTPases to induce cytoskeletal rearrangement [23].

PGI_2 and TXA_2 act with opposing effects in vascular tissues. Vascular responses and resolution often depend on the coordinated crosstalk between these pathways. TXA_2 potently induces platelet aggregation, while PGI_2 prevents formation of platelet aggregates to reduce thrombosis [27, 28]. Interestingly, TXA_2 generated in platelets induces PGI_2 in endothelial cells [29]. Consequently, PGI_2 induces phosphorylation of the TPα receptor to downregulate TXA_2 signaling [30]. In vascular smooth muscle, PGI_2 induces vasodilation through cAMP-dependent and/or cAMP-independent signaling to large conductance Ca^{2+}-dependent potassium channels (BK_{Ca}) or adenosine triphosphate (ATP)-sensitive potassium channels (K_{ATP}) resulting in hyperpolarization and limited intracellular Ca^{2+} [18, 28]. In contrast, TXA_2 activates $G\alpha_{12/13}$ and/or $G\alpha_q$ signaling to induce Rho- and Ca^{2+}-mediated contraction of vascular smooth muscle [31, 32]. In endothelial cells, PGI_2 induces angiogenesis, enhances tight junctions and barrier function, reduces inflammation, and limits apoptosis [33, 34], while TXA_2 increases inflammatory activation of endothelial cells [35]. PGI_2 signaling is protective in atherosclerosis models by reducing smooth muscle migration, proliferation, and hypertrophy to reduce neointima formation [36]. The pro-inflammatory actions of TXA_2 in heart, lung, and kidney contribute to the progression of allergies, asthma, renal, and cardiovascular disease [23]. TXA_2 induces angiogenesis and also promotes tumor migration and metastasis [37].

13.3 CYP Monooxygenases

13.3.1 ω-Hydroxylases

13.3.1.1 ω/ω-1 Hydroxylase Metabolism

The ω-hydroxylation of fatty acids, which involves the addition of a hydroxyl group at or near the ω-terminal carbon, was first shown to be catalyzed by the liver microsomal enzyme system in the 1960s [38]. In particular, the CO pigment of CYP was recognized as a constituent of the microsomal mixed function oxidase system that contributes to the ω-hydroxylation of steroids [39]. Substrates that are susceptible to ω-hydroxylation include laurate and AA [38]. Early reports showed that CYP enzymes catalyze the ω (C-20) and ω-1 (C-19) hydroxylation of AA [40]. In 1990, Falck et al. demonstrated that CYP enzymes also hydroxylate the C-16 (ω-4), C-17 (ω-3), and C-18 (ω-2) carbons of AA [41]. Thus, in the presence of nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide phosphate (NADPH) and molecular oxygen, CYPs mediate the hydroxylation of AA to generate a variety of ω-terminal HETEs including 16-, 17-, 18-, 19-, and 20-HETE (Fig. 13.2).

13.3.1.2 CYP ω/ω-1 Hydroxylases

Various CYP isoforms can catalyze oxidation at C16-19 of AA (Table 13.1). Oxidation of the ω-terminal carbon (C-20) to generate 20-HETE is mostly restricted to the CYP4 family, which includes the isoforms of the CYP4A, CYP4B, and CYP4F subfamilies. CYP2C40 was also demonstrated to produce primarily 16-HETE; it metabolizes AA in a highly regio- and stereospecific manner to form 16(*R*)-HETE [42]. There is evidence that CYP1A1 and CYP1A2 are also involved in the generation of 16-HETE [41]. The formation of 17-HETE has been attributed to CYP1A, as exposure of marine fish to benzo(a) pyrene, an inducer of CYP1A, results in 17-HETE production in liver microsomes. Benzo(a) pyrene also shifts hydroxylation in favor of 19-HETE, suggesting that CYP1A can catalyze the formation of 19-HETE [43].

The metabolism of AA to 18(*R*)-HETE was first characterized in the microsomes of monkey seminal vesicles [44]. Bacterial CYP102 has been shown to catalyze the formation of nearly enantiomerically pure 18(*R*)-HETE [45]. In 1993, Laethem et al. demonstrated that CYP2E1 produces both 18-HETE and 19-HETE, with 18-HETE being 100% *R* isomer and 19-HETE being 70% *S* and 30% *R* [46]. Furthermore, a CYP2J isoform cloned from sheep liver showed a preference for 18-HETE biosynthesis (86% of total), with formation of 19- and 20-HETE also being observed [47]. In addition to CYP1A [43] and CYP2E1 [46], CYP2C19 can metabolize AA to 19-HETE [48]. In hypertrophied hearts, CYP4A2 and CYP4A3 appear to play a role in 19-HETE formation [49]. In 2001, Qu et al. identified CYP2J9 as a mouse AA ω-hydroxylase that is predominantly expressed in the brain and produces 19-HETE [50]. Most recently, Chuang et al. demonstrated that CYP2U1, a novel human thymus- and brain-specific CYP enzyme, metabolizes AA to both 19-HETE and 20-HETE [51].

With the exception of CYP2U1 [51], the formation of 20-HETE is catalyzed mainly by members of the CYP4 family, including CYP4A, CYP4B, and CYP4F subfamilies. Of these, CYP4A1 and CYP4A8 exhibit only ω/ω-1-hydroxylation activities. In human kidney microsomes, CYP4F2 is the major enzyme that metabolizes AA to form 20-HETE [52]. Iso-

Table 13.1 Cytochrome P450 (CYP) isoforms and metabolites. The CYPs that catalyze the ω-hydroxylation of arachidonic acid to 16-, 17-, 18-, 19-, and 20-HETE are displayed

Metabolite	CYP isoforms
16-HETE	CYP2C40, CYP1A1, CYP1A2
17-HETE	CYP1A
18-HETE	CYPBM-3, CYP2J, CYP1A2, CYP1A5, CYP2E1
19-HETE	CYP1A, CYP2C19, CYP2E1, CYP2J9, CYP2U1, CYP4A2, CYP4A3
20-HETE	CYP2U1, CYP4A, CYP4F

forms of CYP4F are found in rat kidneys, mouse glomeruli, rabbit aortic vascular smooth muscle cells, human kidneys, and human livers [53–56]. Isoforms of CYP4A are predominantly found in humans, rats, mice, and rabbits [53, 57]. In the rat kidney, CYP4A1, CYP4A2, and CYP4A8 are highly expressed in the renal proximal tubules and vasculature [56, 58].

13.3.1.3 Physiological Effects of ω-Terminal HETEs

The effects of 16-, 17-, 18-, 19-, and 20-HETE have been studied to varying degrees. Activated polymorphonuclear leukocytes (PMNs) are known to produce 16-HETE. In vitro, 16(*R*)-HETE inhibits human PMN adhesion and aggregation. Administration of 16-HETE to rabbits with thromboembolic stroke leads to reduction in intracranial pressure [59]. Synthesis of leukotriene B_4, a pro-inflammatory molecule, is also increased by 16(*R*)-HETE. Carroll et al. demonstrated that 16(*R*)-HETE promotes vasodilation of renal arteries in a COX-dependent manner [60]. Furthermore, 16(*S*)-HETE inhibits the activity of the adenosine triphosphatase (ATPase) in the renal proximal tubule [60]. Similarly, 17(*S*)-HETE inhibits proximal tubule ATPase activity while 17(*R*)-HETE is inactive in this system.

18(*R*)-HETE, 19(*S*)-HETE, and 19(*R*)-HETE all increase vasodilation of renal arteries in rabbits [60]. Zhang et al. demonstrated that both 18(*R*)-HETE and 19(*R*)-HETE blunt the sensitizing effect of 20-HETE on phenylephrine-induced constriction of renal interlobar arteries in spontaneously hypertensive rats [61]. Escalante et al. showed that 19(*S*)-HETE is a potent stimulator of renal Na^+/K^+-ATPase activity [62]. The earliest report documenting the vasoconstrictor activity of 19-HETE was published in 1989 by Escalante et al. [63]. 19-HETE and 20-HETE increase the magnitude of K^+-induced vasorelaxation responses in rat aortic rings in a COX-dependent manner [64]. In rabbit proximal tubules, 19(*S*)-HETE promotes volume absorption [65]. In the mouse brain, 19-HETE alters neurotransmitter release by inhibiting the activity of P/Q-type Ca^{2+} channels [50]. Furthermore, both 18(*R*)-HETE and 19(*R*)-HETE can block the effects of 20-HETE in the vasculature, suggesting that it may compete for binding to the same receptor, which has yet to be identified [61, 66].

It is well known that 20-HETE has opposing effects depending on its site of action. It plays an antihypertensive role in renal tubules, where it promotes water and Na^+ excretion. In proximal tubules, 20-HETE induces phosphorylation of the Na^+/K^+-ATPase alpha subunit via protein kinase C (PKC) to inhibit Na^+/K^+-ATPase activity [67]. In the medullary thick ascending limb, it inhibits the large-conductance 70 pS K^+ channel and the Na^+-K^+-$2Cl^-$ cotransporter to prevent K^+ efflux and Na^+ reabsorption [68]. In the vascular system, excluding the pulmonary microcirculation, 20-HETE promotes hypertension by uncoupling endothelial nitric oxide synthase to decrease nitric oxide bioavailability, increasing the generation of reactive oxygen species (ROS), enhancing vasoconstriction responses, and impairing vasorelaxation responses [66, 69, 70]. 20-HETE increases vasoconstriction via PKC-dependent mechanisms [71] and these effects have been attributed to the renin-angiotensin system [72, 73]. In addition, 20-HETE induces angiogenesis and proliferation in endothelial cells, endothelial progenitor cells, and glioma cells [74, 75], and it may play a role in the development of tumors and cancer. In mouse lungs, 20-HETE mediates ozone-induced, neutrophil-independent airway hyperresponsiveness through mechanisms that are not yet clear.

13.3.2 CYP Mid-Chain Hydroxylases

13.3.2.1 Lipoxygenase-Like Reaction

CYP monooxygenases can catalyze *bis*-allylic oxidation (LOX-like reaction) to generate six regioisomeric HETEs (5-, 8-, 9-, 11-, 12-, and 15-HETE). The mechanism for CYP-dependent HETE formation involves oxidation of C7, C10, or C13, followed by acid-catalyzed rearrangement to the corresponding *cis*- or *trans*-dienols [76, 77]. The initial finding that CYP-derived 12-HETE formation was predominantly 12(*R*)-HETE suggested that CYPs generated enantiomers different from those produced by 12-LOX

enzymes, which are known to mostly produce 12(*S*)-HETE. However, 12(*R*)-HETE-producing 12-LOX enzymes were later identified [78, 79]. Various LOXs are capable of producing 5-, 8-, 12-, and 15-HETE, and aspirin-treated COXs can also produce 11(*R*)-, 15(*R*)-, and 15(*S*)-HETE [80–82]. While some effects can be traced to CYP-dependent HETE formation, it is unclear to what degree *bis*-allylic oxidation of AA by CYPs contributes to the overall production and biological actions of these HETEs [83].

13.3.2.2 Mid-Chain Hydroxylases

CYP metabolism of AA to ω-hydroxy and epoxy eicosanoids has been more intensely studied than CYP metabolism of AA to mid-chain HETEs; however, *bis*-allylic oxidation of PUFAs by CYP enzymes has been observed. CYP1A1, CYP1A2, CYP3A4, CYP2C8, CYP2C9, and CYP2C19 are modest producers of mid-chain HETEs [48, 84]. While CYP2C8 and CYP2C9 predominantly generate epoxides from AA, they can also produce a significant amount of 15- and 12-HETE, respectively. The production of 12-HETE by CYP2C9 is almost entirely (>95%) 12(*R*)-HETE [48]. Human CYP1B1 predominately produces mid-chain HETEs (54% of total AA products), including 5-, 8-, 12-, and 15-HETE [84]. While CYP2J2 predominantly produces epoxides (76% of all metabolites), it also produces both 8-, and 15-HETE. Interestingly, regioselective generation of mid-chain HETEs is preserved in many murine CYP isoforms. Murine CYP1B1 also produces high percentage of 5-, 8-, and 12-HETE. Multiple murine CYP2C isoforms produce 12- and 15-HETE, and murine CYP2J isoforms are most likely to produce the 8- and 15-HETEs.

13.3.2.3 Mid-Chain HETE Effects

The (*R*)-HETEs are known to have potent biological effects; however, it is typically unknown whether COX, LOX, or CYP enzymes are responsible for (*R*)-HETE generation. 12(*R*)-HETE formed in corneal epithelium is believed to be of CYP origin and inhibits the Na^+/K^+-ATPase to regulate ocular transparency and aqueous humor secretion [86]. Inhibition of the Na^+/K^+-ATPase by 12(*R*)-HETE also increases urinary sodium and potassium excretion, and urine volume. 5(*R*)- and 12(*R*)-HETE are more potent than their corresponding (*S*) enantiomers in promoting neutrophil migration [85, 86]. 5-, 12-, and 15-HETE induce cell proliferation in a variety of cell types, while 8-, and 11-HETE display antiproliferative effects [87]. Additional studies are required to clarify whether these HETEs are generated by CYP or other enzyme systems.

13.3.3 CYP Epoxygenases

13.3.3.1 CYP-Dependent Biosynthesis of EETs

In the early 1980s, the first evidence for CYP-dependent generation of EETs from AA was detected in kidney and liver microsomes [40, 88]. CYP enzymes are capable of incorporating oxygen into each olefin of AA to generate all four regioisomeric *cis*-EETs (5,6-, 8,9-, 11,12-, and 14,15-EET) [88]; however, many tissue microsomes or recombinant CYP enzymes show a preference for generation of 14,15- and 11,12-EET over other regioisomers [88, 89]. NADPH-dependent CYP metabolism of AA generates exclusively *cis*-EETs [90, 91], whereas hydroperoxide-dependent CYP oxidation of AA can result in formation of both *cis*- and *trans*-EETs [92, 93]. *Trans*-EETs are found *in vivo*, and possess signaling capabilities [93, 94].

CYPs can generate all four EET regioisomers as either (*S, R*) or (*R, S*) stereoisomers. The ratio of (*R, S*) to (*S, R*) isomers varies between CYPs and between different regioisomers produced by the same CYP. For instance, CYP2C8 selectively produces (*R, S*) enantiomers of both 14,15-EET and 11,12-EET [90, 95]. In contrast, CYP2J2 produces 14(*R*),15(*S*)-EET over 14(*S*),15(*R*)-EET, but generates roughly equal amounts of each 11,12-EET stereoisomer [96]. CYP2C9 displays a modest preference for 14(*R*),15(*S*)-EET, but generates more 11(*S*),12(*R*)-EET than 11(*R*),12(*S*)-EET [95]. Information on the biological effects of EET stereoisomers is limited, as many studies have used racemic EET mixtures. However, (*R,S*) and (*S, R*) stereoisomers are known to have different effects in some systems. For ex-

ample, only the 14(*R*),15(*S*)-EET stereoisomer inhibits COX activity [97], while 14(*S*),15(*R*)-EET is more potent in dilation of bovine coronary arteries [98]. Only 11(*R*),12(*S*)-EET dilates small renal arterioles at low concentrations [98], whereas only the 8(*S*),9(*R*)-EET enantiomer is a renal vasoconstrictor. The 14(*R*),15(*S*)-EET stereoisomer binds the membrane-binding site on U937 cells more readily than 14(*S*),15(*R*)-EET, and thus may be the more potent agonist for the putative EET receptor [99]. Importantly, some discrepancies in physiological responses to EETs have been observed. For example, EETs are generally thought to be vasodilatory in the context of blood vessels; however, differences between species and in different vascular beds have yielded varying results [100–106].

13.3.3.2 CYP Epoxygenases

Generation of EETs has been demonstrated in numerous tissues, including liver, kidney, lung, skin, heart, brain, adrenal, pituitary, ovaries, and blood vessels [40, 88, 96, 107–114]. EETs are produced by numerous cell types, including endothelial cells, cardiomyocytes, astrocytes, and cancer cells [115–118]. The term "epoxygenase" is used to describe CYPs that generate epoxides from PUFAs. The majority of CYP epoxygenases belong to the CYP2 family, in particular the CYP2C and CYP2J subfamilies; however, numerous CYPs can generate detectable amounts of EETs.

Many human CYPs and their orthologs in other species are known to generate EETs. Purified CYP1A1, CYP1A2, CYP2B6, and CYP2E1 primarily generate HETEs from AA but also produce EETs [84, 119]. In humans, CYP2C8, CYP2C9, and CYP2J2 appear to be the most important AA epoxygenases. CYP2C8 metabolizes AA exclusively to 14,15- and 11,12-EET at high rates [48, 119]. CYP2C8 is abundantly expressed in heart, liver, kidney, and intestines, but is also found in blood vessels to varying degrees [120, 121]. CYP2C9 generates 14,15-, 11,12-, and 8,9-EETs at slightly higher rates than CYP2C8 [95, 119]. CYP2C9 is thought to be the predominant AA epoxygenase in human aorta and coronary arteries [120]. It also is highly expressed throughout the gastrointestinal system, liver, heart, pancreas, kidney, adrenal, pituitary, lymph nodes, lung, and skin [121]. CYP2C19 generates 14,15- and 8,9-EET, but is not considered a major human epoxygenase [48]. CYP2J2 also metabolizes AA producing primarily epoxygenase products, including all four EET regioisomers, but favoring the production of 14,15-EET [96]. CYP2J2 expression is highest in the heart, gastrointestinal system, liver, pancreas, kidney, and adrenal tissues, but is also expressed in blood vessels [96, 120, 121]. Rodent homologs of CYP4X1 are highly expressed in the brain, but are also present in the lung, liver, and kidney [122, 123]. CYP4X1 efficiently metabolizes AA to EETs (Edin and Zeldin, unpublished observations) and anandamide to 14,15-EET ethanolamide [124].

Identification of rodent homologs to human CYP epoxygenases is complicated by gene duplication events. For instance, while the human genome contains four CYP2C and one CYP2J subfamily members, mice have fifteen CYP2C and eight CYP2J subfamily members. Of these, at least eight CYP2C (2C29, 2C38, 2C39, 2C40, 2C44, 2C50, 2C54, and 2C55) and all eight CYP2J (2J5, 2J6, 2J8, 2J9, 2J11, 2J12, and 2J13) isoforms produce EETs [125–128]. Rat and mouse both express a homolog to human CYP4X1 [122, 123, 129]. Rat CYP2 family members known to produce EETs include CYP2B1, CYP2B2, CYP2C2, CYP2C10, CYP2C11, CYP2C23, CYP2C24, CYP2J3, and CYP2J4 [130–132]. Known rabbit epoxygenases include CYP2B4, CYP2B5, CYP2C1, CYP2C4, and possibly CYP2J1 [131, 132]. In most instances, defining the homologs to human CYP2C members or to CYP2J2 is problematic due to differences in expression patterns and/or metabolic profiles [133].

13.3.3.3 Biological Fate of CYP-Derived EETs

After oxygenation, the fate of fatty acid epoxides is diverse and varied (Fig. 13.4). EETs may transactivate membrane receptors or directly bind to ion channels or other proteins to cause biological effects. All four EET regioisomers can be esterified into phospholipids in cell mem-

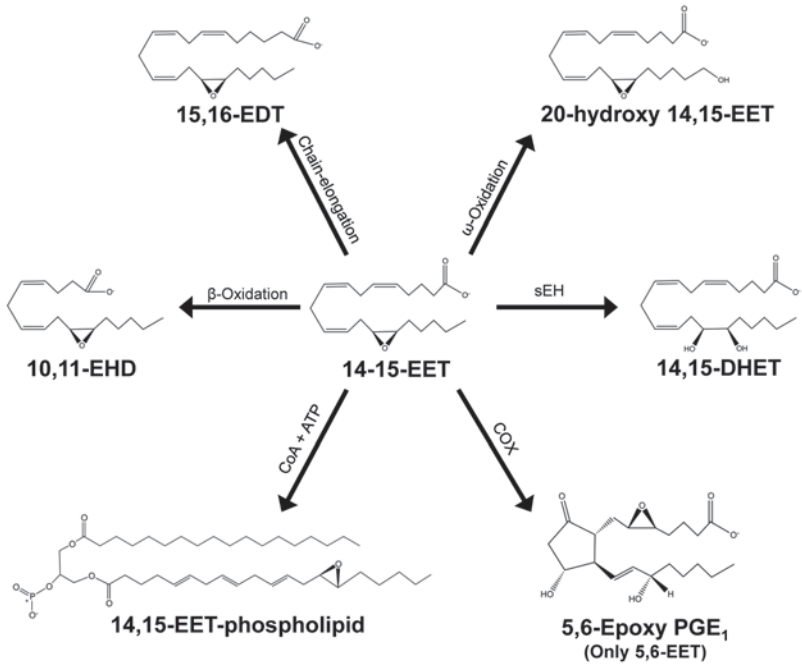


Fig. 13.4 Fatty acid epoxides, such as 14,15-epoxyeicosatrienoic acid (*14,15-EET*), are metabolized by multiple pathways. EETs can undergo additional oxygenation by CYPs or cyclooxygenases (*COXs*), can be hydrolyzed to dihydroxyeicosatrienoic acids (*DHETs*) by epoxide hydrolases such as soluble epoxide hydrolase (*sEH*), or reesterified to the plasma membrane in an Acyl-CoA dependent process. EETs can also undergo chain shortening or elongation to epoxyhexadecadienoic acids (*EHD*) or epoxydocosatrienoic acids (*EDTs*), respectively

branes of most tissues, including the heart [96], liver [134], and kidney [135]. EETs become esterified through a coenzyme A (CoA)-dependent process [103, 136, 137]. EETs are incorporated into phospholipids primarily at the *sn*-2 position [137, 138]. Membrane incorporation of AA is preferred over EETs. Among the EETs, incorporation into membranes is highest for 5,6-EET, intermediate for 8,9- and 11,12-EET, and lowest for 14,15-EET [4, 139]. Esterification into membrane phospholipids suggests that membranes may contain a store of EETs available for later release [103, 137, 138].

An important pathway for metabolism of EETs is hydrolysis to dihydroxyeicosatrienoic acids (DHETs) by epoxide hydrolases (EHs or EPHXs). There are at least five mammalian enzymes thought to contain EH activity: EPHX1, EPHX2, EPHX3, EPHX4, and PEG1/MEST [140]. Of these, soluble epoxide hydrolase (sEH/EPHX2) is the most active for EET hydrolysis [141]. Compared to EETs, DHETs often show diminished activity in biological assays [105, 142, 143]; however, there are several notable exceptions, including maintenance of vasodilatory properties and agonism of the peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor (PPAR) [102, 105, 144, 145]. Hydrolysis also speeds elimination of EETs since DHETs are released from cells and are not reincorporated into phospholipid in membranes. Both EETs and DHETs are found in blood, but only DHETs are detectable in urine, suggesting a process of selective elimination [146, 147]. Studies with selective sEH inhibitors or genetic disruption of sEH in mice leads to a significant increase in plasma levels of EETs, a reduction in plasma levels of DHETs, and many physiological changes associated with increased EETs [148, 149]. Given the beneficial preclinical data of CYP-derived EETs in cardiovascular diseases, pharmacological inhibition of sEH has promising therapeutic potential.

Hydrolysis of EETs to DHETs appears to be a primary mechanism of EET removal; however, in cells with low EH expression or during pharmacological sEH inhibition, EET chain shortening or elongation can be observed [150, 151]. Acetyl-CoA ligation is the initial step in the process, after which EETs may be elongated to 22-carbon epoxides and can be reincorporated into plasma membranes [152]. EETs may also be shortened through β-oxidation to 16-carbon epoxides that may maintain physiological functions or undergo further truncation [150, 153]. Conjugation of EETs to glutathione can be detected in various cellular systems; however, it is unclear if significant amounts of glutathione conjugation occur at physiological EET levels [154]. EETs may also be bound by fatty acid-binding proteins (FABPs). FABPs display a higher affinity for EETs than DHETs and may limit EET hydrolysis by sEH and/or EET release and signaling [155, 156].

EETs can also be further metabolized by CYPs or other enzymes. For example, 8,9-, 11,12-, and 14,15-EET can undergo ω-hydroxylation by CYP4A enzymes [157]. In addition, 5,6- and 8,9-EET can serve as substrates for COXs to yield epoxy PGs or other metabolites with vasoactive and mitogenic properties [158, 159].

13.3.3.4 Biological Actions of CYP-Derived EETs

13.3.3.4.1 Cellular Targets

The identity of a membrane-bound EET receptor remains elusive despite strong evidence that EETs transactivate a GPCR. Radioligand-binding assays with 14,15-EET show a selective membrane-binding site on EET-responsive monocytic cells [160, 161]. EETs induce cAMP accumulation in these cells, which suggests activation of a canonical GPCR pathway [99]. EETs covalently bound to silica beads are able to transactivate aromatase transcription without entering vascular smooth muscle cells [162]. EETs appear to directly bind and activate Kir6.1-containing ATP sensitive potassium (K_{ATP}) channels, while activation of Kir6.2-containing K_{ATP} channels by EETs requires activation of protein kinase activity (PKA) [163]. Several groups have attempted to identify the putative EET receptor with no definitive success [161, 164]. EETs have been shown to act as modest antagonists to the TXA_2 receptor [165]. Others report strong, selective activation of the PGE_2 receptor subtype EP2 [166]. However, additional and conflicting studies have failed to confirm whether either receptor is responsible for EET-dependent signaling [161, 165, 166].

13.3.3.4.2 Vascular Tone

Treatment of coronary arteries with AA induces potent vasodilation. This vasodilation is dependent on AA metabolism in the endothelium as endothelial-denuded vessels do not relax in response to AA [167, 168]. Inhibitor studies revealed approximately half of this vasorelaxation was induced through COX-dependent metabolism to PGI_2 and half was induced by CYP-dependent metabolism to EETs [109]. In intact vessels, agonists such as acetylcholine or bradykinin induce EET formation in endothelial cells that act as paracrine messengers to hyperpolarize underlying smooth muscle cells to induce vasorelaxation [167, 168]. Thus, EETs are identified as an endothelial-derived hyperpolarization factor (EDHF). Selective inhibitors reveal the vasodilatory roles of CYP2 subfamily enzymes, including CYP2B6, CYP2C8, CYP2C9, and CYP2J2 in humans, CYP2C34 in pigs, and CYP2C11, CYP2C23, and CYP2J4 in rats [169].

The effect of EETs as EDHFs is inhibited by iberiotoxin, which inhibits activation of large-conductance Ca^{2+}-activated potassium channels (BK_{Ca}) [105, 170]. Opening of BK_{Ca} channels allows influx of potassium and hyperpolarization of the plasma membrane that ultimately limits calcium influx and the actin/myosin cross-bridging required for smooth muscle contraction [171]. The initial mechanism through which EETs induce hyperpolarization of smooth muscle cells is less clear as EETs do not directly activate BK_{Ca} channels [100, 172]. EETs may transactivate a yet-to-be-identified GPCR [172, 173] in order to increase BK_{Ca} channel opening probability [174]. Alternatively, EETs may activate vanilloid transient receptor potential 4 (TRPV4) channels leading to small calcium transients that

activate BK_{Ca} channels to hyperpolarize cells and diminish intracellular calcium levels [175].

Both 8,9- and 11,12-EET regioisomers induce significant vasodilation at concentrations as low as 100 nM, while 14,15-EET induces vasodilation at higher concentrations (1 mu) [98, 105]. DHETs are generally less vasoactive. In human coronary arteries, 8,9- and 14,15-DHET are approximately 100-fold less potent vasodilators than their corresponding EET regioisomers [105]. In contrast, 11,12-DHET displays equal vasodilatory potential as 11,12-EET. 5,6-EET also induces vasodilation; however, its vasodilatory actions are sensitive to COX inhibition, which suggests that relaxation is dependent on additional metabolism by COXs or via stimulation of PGI_2 or PGE_2 release [176–178]. While not widely studied, the vasoactive effects of EETs are stereoselective. For example, only 11(*R*),12(*S*)-EET is vasodilatory in renal arterioles [102].

CYP expression in endothelial cells does not always elicit vasodilatory responses. In the pulmonary vasculature, EETs are potent vasoconstrictors [179]. CYP2C enzymes also produce physiologically relevant levels of ROS during fatty acid oxidation [180]. CYP2C-derived ROS limits EDHF- or nitric oxide-mediated vasodilation [181–183].

13.3.3.4.3 Inflammation

EETs are also known to have potent anti-inflammatory effects. Pretreatment of endothelial cells with EETs blocks upregulation of pro-inflammatory adhesion molecules by cytokines, including TNFα or IL-1α [142]. Overexpression of CYP2J2 or CYP2C8 in endothelial cells or global disruption of sEH increases EETs and attenuates the vascular inflammatory response to lipopolysaccharide, leading to reduced adhesion molecule expression, cytokine production, and infiltration of cells into the lung [184]. These effects appear to be largely due to inhibition of NF-κB activation, which may be subsequent to EET activation of PPARγ [185]. Interestingly, while EETs have vasodilatory/antihypertensive effects, their anti-inflammatory properties appear to prevent mortality from lipopolysaccharide-induced hypotension in a mouse model of systemic shock [186].

13.3.3.4.4 Cell Proliferation, Migration, and Apoptosis

Hypoxia induces CYP2C enzymes and increases EET production in endothelial cells [187]. EETs have potent proliferative, migratory, and angiogenic effects [188, 189]. EETs induce responses through many signaling pathways. EETs transactivate growth factor receptors such as epidermal growth factor (EGF), vascular endothelial growth factor (VEGF), and basic fibroblast growth factor (bFGF) to activate effector pathways including PI3K/AKT, MAPK, Rac, or Src, resulting in endothelial proliferation, migration, and angiogenesis [187, 190–194]. Thus, CYP epoxygenases increase angiogenesis-dependent physiological responses, including wound healing, organ regeneration, primary tumor growth, and metastasis [190, 191, 195]. Human tumors express higher levels of CYP2J2 than adjacent normal tissues and expression of CYP2J2 in cancer cells results in increased tumor growth and metastases [118, 196]. As in endothelial cells, EETs induce proliferation and migration in tumor cells [118, 190, 191, 197]. In both endothelial and cancer cells, EETs prevent apoptosis in response to intrinsic or extrinsic stimuli [118, 198, 199]. In contrast to their effects on endothelial cells, EETs reduce smooth muscle cell migration though activation of cAMP and PKA [200].

13.3.3.4.5 Ischemic Protection

EETs are protective against ischemic events in both the heart and brain. In the heart, overexpression of CYP2J2, genetic disruption of sEH, or exogenous EET treatment improves recovery of function and prevents tissue death after cardiac ischemia [117, 148, 201, 202]. Protection against cardiac injury by EETs involves preservation of cardiomyocyte mitochondria after ischemia-reperfusion. Reactive oxygen species generated during postischemic reperfusion leads to lipid, protein, and DNA peroxidation. Mitochondria serve critical roles in cell survival, death, ATP production, and apoptosis. EETs activate several pathways, including PKA, MAPK, PI3K/AKT,

and PKC, which can result in phosphorylation of an inhibitory site on glycogen-synthase-kinase 3β (GSK3β) [117, 148, 203, 204]. Inhibition of GSK3β limits opening of the mitochondrial permeability transition pore (mPTP) and prevents loss of mitochondrial membrane potential, leakage of calcium and solutes, and collapse of the electron transport chain [204, 205]. The cardioprotective effect of EETs in the heart has been shown to be reversed by PI3K and MAPK inhibitors [117, 148, 204]. EETs may also activate either sarcolemmal ($sarcK_{ATP}$) or mitochondrial K_{ATP} ($mitoK_{ATP}$) channels to protect hearts against ischemia. Openers of $sarcK_{ATP}$ channels shorten cardiac action potential duration and reduce calcium overload during ischemia [206]. $mitoK_{ATP}$ channels are also implicated in EET-induced improvement in recovery of heart function after ischemia [148]. $mitoK_{ATP}$ opening may prepare mitochondria for ischemia by inducing partial depolarization of the mitochondrial membrane, inducing transient swelling, reducing calcium overload, or altering production of ROS; however, the exact mechanisms whereby EETs elicit these effects remain unknown [206, 207]. In humans, EETs are likely generated by CYP2J2, which is highly expressed in cardiomyocytes [96, 120].

CYP epoxygenase products also mitigate damage from cerebral ischemia. Increased EETs lead to increase cerebral flow during cerebral infarction, either through neurogenic or endothelial-derived vasodilation in the brain [208–210]. EETs exhibit a wide array of potentially beneficial actions during a stroke, including vasodilation, neuroprotection, enhanced angiogenesis, and suppression of oxidative stress and postischemic inflammation [189, 211–213].

While EETs regulate ischemic damage in animal models of ischemia-reperfusion, they may also help resolve thrombotic blockage of arteries *in vivo*. EETs prevent platelet aggregation independent of effects on TXA_2 biosynthesis [97, 212]. EETs induce membrane hyperpolarization and reduce Ca^{2+} entry into platelets to inhibit platelet activation, cytoskeletal rearrangement, aggregation, and adhesion to endothelial cells [214, 215].

13.3.3.4.6 Renal Function

Multiple CYP epoxygenases are expressed in the renal vasculature and kidney tubules. Human CYP2C8, CYP2C9, and CYP2J2 enzymes are expressed in both distal and proximal renal tubules and collecting ducts [121]. Rat CYP2C11, CYP2C23, and CYP2C24 as well as murine CYP2C29, CYP2C38, CYP2C39, CYP2C44, CYP2J5, CYP2J8, CYP2J11, and CYP2J13 are also detected in kidney [125, 216]. Regulation of CYP2C, CYP2J, and sEH enzymes in rodent models of hypertension suggest that these pathways play an integral role in renal homeostasis. CYP2C inhibition causes dietary salt-sensitive hypertension; therefore, increased CYP2C expression and activity after high salt treatment is likely a compensatory response [217].

CYP-derived EETs alter kidney function through regulation of vascular tone, salt handling, and inflammation. EDHF effects of EETs dilate renal arteries and afferent arterioles to increase glomerular flow [102]. EETs inhibit the epithelial Na^+ channel (ENaC) to increase salt excretion [216]. Both effects are antihypertensive. Anti-inflammatory and antiproliferative effects of epoxides may also protect against development of end-stage renal diseases. Angiotensin II exerts hypertensive effects partly through upregulation of sEH. In addition, sEH inhibitors protect against end-organ kidney damage in a variety of pre-clinical models [218]. Thus, manipulation of the CYP epoxygenase pathway may offer promise as a treatment of renal diseases in humans.

13.3.4 Regulation of CYPs

The activity of CYP enzymes can be regulated by several factors that consequently affect the production of HETEs and EETs. Ethanol is a prominent inducer of CYP2E1, which forms 18- and 19-HETE [219]. In the rabbit kidney, deoxycorticosterone acetate induces ω/ω-1 oxygenase activity in a time-dependent and selective manner [220]. Physiological conditions including fasting and diabetes also regulate CYP2E1 in rodents, and high fat diets and palmitic acid induce CYP2E1 in human hepatocytes [221].

Clofibrate induces CYP4A activity and 20-HETE biosynthesis in Dahl salt-sensitive rats [222], whereas high-fat diet decreases CYP4A levels in rats [223]. Administration of high-salt diet to normotensive rats increases CYP4A2, CYP4A3, and CYP4A8 expression in mesenteric vessels, and administration of low-salt diet increases CYP4A3 expression [224]. In humans, CYP2E1 and CYP4F2 expression are associated with the accumulation of cadmium and lead that correlate positively with age [225]. Hormones are also involved in the regulation of CYPs and the release of HETEs. Angiotensin II induces the release of 16-, 17-, 18-, 19-, and 20-HETE from the isolated perfused rabbit kidney [60, 226]. Treatment of rats with 5α-dihydrotestosterone increases CYP4A activity, leading to enhanced 20-HETE production [69].

Benzo(a)pyrene and TCDD are inducers of CYP1A1, CYP1B1, and CYP4A1 enzymes [227]. CYP2C40, an inducer of 16-HETE, appears to be regulated in cystic fibrosis (CF) because mice deficient in the CF transmembrane conductance regulator had a 50% decrease in CYP2C40 levels, suggesting that the pathophysiology of CF modulates CYP2C expression [228]. In murine models of diabetes, CYP2C40 expression is decreased following induction of the diabetic phenotype [229]. Furthermore, isoniazid, an organic compound used in the treatment of tuberculosis, upregulates CYP2E1 and downregulates CYP4A expression in rat liver [230]. Interestingly, CYP2E1 expression in the kidney is unaffected by isoniazid, thus indicating that the regulation of CYP enzymes is tissue specific.

Several common single nucleotide polymorphisms (SNPs) regulate human CYP expression and metabolism. A polymorphism that substitutes valine-433 with methionine in CYP4F2 reduces 20-HETE production and increases risk for hypertension and stroke [231]. The *CYP2J2*7* promoter SNP (G-50T) disrupts an *Sp1*-binding site and reduces CYP2J2 expression [232]. The *CYP2C8*3* SNP (lysine-339 to arginine) reduces CYP epoxygenase activity [233]. Both the *CYP2J2* and *CYP2C8* polymorphisms are associated with increased risk of cardiovascular disease [234].

Acute inflammation significantly alters CYP expression and activity. Inflammatory cytokines such as TNFα suppress hepatic CYP expression at the mRNA level [235]. CYP2J4 protein expression and epoxygenase activity are reduced in a rat model of *Pseudomonas* pneumonia [236]. Lipopolysaccharide acutely suppresses murine CYP2C44 and CYP2J5 expression and activity, while resolution of inflammation correlates with the restoration of epoxygenase expression [237].

Both endogenous and exogenous agents induce CYPs through nuclear receptors. Phenobarbital induces CYP2C expression through constitutive androstane receptor (CAR)- and pregnane X receptor (PXR)-dependent transcription [238]. Endogenous lipids (including HETEs, EETs, and DHETs) or pharmacologic agents (such as clofibrate) activate PPARα-mediated transcription of *CYP1A, CYP2A, CYP2C,* and *CYP2E* subfamily members. *CYP2C8* and *CYP2C9* are potently induced during hypoxia, possibly through hypoxia-inducible factor (HIF)-1α-dependent transcription, which enhances endothelial migration and proliferation [187].

CYP expression is also regulated by sex hormones and throughout development. In mice, CYP2J5 is increased in male compared to female kidneys [239]. Pulsatile secretion of growth hormone (GH) induces Cyp2c11 expression in male rat livers at puberty. In contrast, continuous secretion of GH in female rats leads to induction of hepatic Cyp2c12 [240]. CYPs may be alternatively regulated during the dedifferentiation associated with tumor progression. For example, CYP2J2 is often upregulated in human cancers compared to adjacent normal tissues [196, 241], whereas other CYPs are downregulated in cancer [242].

13.3.5 CYP Metabolism of Other PUFAs

In addition to AA, a 20-carbon fatty acid with four olefins in an omega-6 configuration (20:4, n-6), CYPs can utilize other PUFAs as substrates. Notably, CYPs can metabolize adrenic acid (16:2, n-6), linoleic acid (LA, 18:2, n-6), gamma

linoleic acid (18:3, n-3), epoxyeicosapentaenoic acid (EPA; 20:5, n-3), and docosahexaenoic acid (DHA; 22:6 n-3) to epoxy (Fig. 13.5) and hydroxy derivatives.

CYP epoxygenases can metabolize LA to either 9,10- or 12,13-epoxyoctadecamonoenoic acids (EpOMEs). Cellular toxicity of 9,10- and 12,13-EpOME earned them the names leukotoxin and isoleukotoxin, respectively; however, subsequent studies determined that the toxicity of these leukotoxins required hydrolysis to the corresponding 9,10- and 12,13-dihydroxyoctadecamonoenoic acids (DiHOMEs). At high levels (>10 μM), EpOME or DiHOME treatment has a variety of effects, including cytotoxicity to renal tubules [243], stimulation of ROS production [244], increased contractility in rat hearts [245], cardiodepression in dogs [246], inhibition of papillary muscle contraction, and vasoconstriction of isolated arteries [247]. Treatment with lower concentrations (250 nM) of 9,10-DiHOME induces vasoconstriction and reduces recovery of contractile function in hearts after ischemia-reperfusion. In contrast, some studies suggest that large doses of LA, EpOMEs, or DiHOMEs modestly improve basal heart contractility and leukotoxins protect renal mitochondria and sodium transport during hypoxia [248, 249].

Many CYPs metabolize EPA and DHA at rates that are similar to or higher than those for AA [250]. CYP2C8 and CYP2J2 show increased selectivity for epoxygenation of the ω-3 olefin to produce primarily 17,18-epoxyeicosatetraenoic acid (EpETE) and 19,20-epoxyeicosapentaenoic acid (EpDPE) [251–254]. CYP4A and CYP4F ω-hydroxylases also efficiently metabolize EPA and DHA to 19- and 20-hydroxyeicosapentaenoic acids (HEPEs), and 21- and 22-hydroxydocosahexaenoic acids (HDoHEs), respectively. Both EPA and DHA are ω-hydroxylated by CYP4F3B. EPA and DHA can compete with AA to be metabolized by CYP4F2 and CYP4F3B. EPA and DHA are the most potent inhibitors of 20-HETE generation from AA [255]. Interestingly, several CYPs, including CYP1A1, CYP1E1, CYP4A1, and CYP4A14 have hydroxylase activity with AA as substrate, but epoxygenase activity with EPA and DHA as substrates [253, 256–258].

Relative to the effects of CYP AA metabolites, the physiological effects of CYP ω-3 metabolites are less well studied. Vascular studies using 20-HEPE and 22-HDoHE have not been performed to date so it remains unclear whether these molecules will share the vasoconstrictive and mitogenic activities of 20-HETE. Importantly, 17,18-EEQ and 19,20-EDP appear to be far more potent

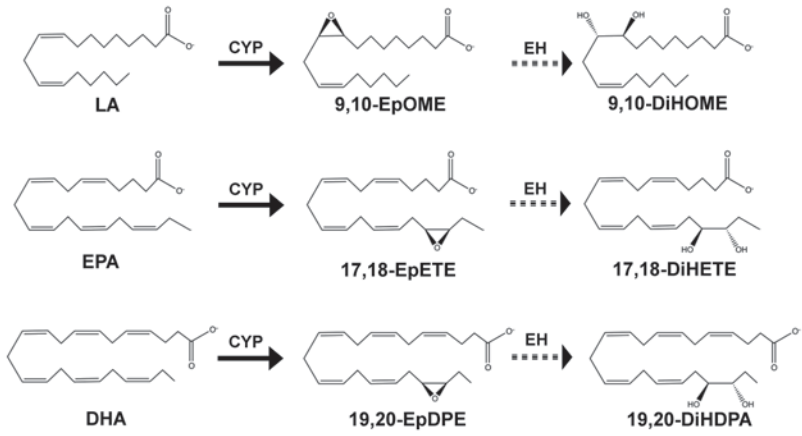


Fig. 13.5 Linoleic acid (*LA*), eicosapentaenoic acid (*EPA*), and docosahexaenoic acid (*DHA*) are all metabolized by CYP epoxygenases to form epoxyoctadecamonoenoic acids (*EpOMEs*), epoxyeicosatetraenoic acids (*EpETEs*), and epoxydocosapentaenoic acids (*EpDPEs*). Epoxide hydrolases (*EHs*) hydrolyze these epoxides to the corresponding vicinal diols, dihydroxyoctadecamonoenoic acids (*DiHOMEs*), dihydroxyeicosatetraenoic acids (*DiHETEs*), and dihydroxydocosapentaenoic acids (*DiHDPA*), respectively

vasodilators than 11,12-EET [256, 259]. The reduced vasodilation and elevated blood pressure in CYP1A1 knockout mice appears linked to the loss of ω-3 epoxide production [260]. The ability of EPA and DHA epoxides to activate K_{ATP} channels exceeds that of EETs, suggesting a role for EpETEs and EpDPEs in cardioprotection [261]. Similar to EETs, 17,18-EpETE and 19,20-EpDPE activate BK_{Ca} channels in vascular smooth muscle [256, 259]. Interestingly, different mechanisms or receptors appear to be involved because 14,15-epoxyeicosa-5(Z)-enoic acid (14,15-EEZE), which antagonizes EET-induced vasodilation, does not alter 17,18-EpETE-induced vasodilation [262]. 17,18-EpETE also has EET-like anti-inflammatory and bronchodilatory effects in the lung [263, 264].

COXs, PTGIS, and TXAS can metabolize EPA to the PGI_2- and TXA_2-like compounds, PGI_3 and TXA_3, respectively. PGI_3 maintains potent activity compared to PGI_2, though TXA_3 is less potent than TXA_2. Thus, omega-3-rich diets may alter the ratio of prostacyclin to thromboxane signaling and help protect against vascular inflammation, hypertension, and thrombosis [18, 34].

13.4 Conclusions

The CYPs are capable of metabolizing a wide array of substrates to bioactive molecules that affect critical cellular and organ functions. Members of the CYP2, CYP4, CYP5, and CYP8 families have been shown to be involved in the activation of endogenous fatty acids. Many studies confirm the physiological importance of these pathways in cardiovascular, renal, and pulmonary homeostasis. Future studies will better define the role of CYP fatty acid metabolism in the pathophysiology of disease. Selective genetic or pharmacological manipulation of these CYP isomerase, hydroxylase, and epoxygenase pathways may represent promising avenues for treatment of human diseases.

References

1. Needleman P, Turk J, Jakschik BA, Morrison AR, Lefkowith JB (1986) Arachidonic acid metabolism. Annu Rev Biochem 55:69–102
2. Simmons DL, Botting RM, Hla T (2004) Cyclooxygenase isozymes: the biology of prostaglandin synthesis and inhibition. Pharmacol Rev 56:387–437
3. Capdevila JH, Falck JR (2000) Biochemical and molecular characteristics of the cytochrome P450 arachidonic acid monooxygenase. Prostag Oth Lipid Mediat 62:271–292
4. VanRollins M, Kaduce TL, Knapp HR, Spector AA (1993) 14,15-Epoxyeicosatrienoic acid metabolism in endothelial cells. J Lipid Res 34:1931–1942
5. Caro AA, Cederbaum AI (2006) Role of cytochrome P450 in phospholipase A2- and arachidonic acid-mediated cytotoxicity. Free Rad Biol Med 40:364–375
6. Burke JE, Dennis EA (2009) Phospholipase A2 structure/function, mechanism, and signaling. J Lipid Res 50(Suppl):S237–S242
7. Billah MM, Lapetina EG, Cuatrecasas P (1980) Phospholipase A2 and phospholipase C activities of platelets. Differential substrate specificity, Ca^{2+} requirement, pH dependence, and cellular localization. J Biol Chem 255:10227–10231
8. Walsh CE, Waite BM, Thomas MJ, DeChatelet LR (1981) Release and metabolism of arachidonic acid in human neutrophils. J Biol Chem 256:7228–7234
9. Nithipatikom K, DiCamelli RF, Kohler S, Gumina RJ, Falck JR, Campbell WB, Gross GJ (2001) Determination of cytochrome P450 metabolites of arachidonic acid in coronary venous plasma during ischemia and reperfusion in dogs. Anal Biochem 292:115–124
10. Murakami M, Taketomi Y, Girard C, Yamamoto K, Lambeau G (2010) Emerging roles of secreted phospholipase A2 enzymes: lessons from transgenic and knockout mice. Biochimie 92:561–582
11. Tai N, Kuwabara K, Kobayashi M, Yamada K, Ono T, Seno K, Gahara Y, Ishizaki J, Hori Y (2010) Cytosolic phospholipase A2 alpha inhibitor, pyrroxyphene, displays anti-arthritic and anti-bone destructive action in a murine arthritis model. Inflamm Res 59:53–62
12. Romano M, Romano E, Bjorkerud S, Hurt-Camejo E (1998) Ultrastructural localization of secretory type II phospholipase A2 in atherosclerotic and nonatherosclerotic regions of human arteries. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 18:519–525
13. Ivandic B, Castellani LW, Wang XP, Qiao JH, Mehrabian M, Navab M, Fogelman AM, Grass DS, Swanson ME, de Beer MC, de Beer F, Lusis AJ (1999) Role of group II secretory phospholipase A2 in atherosclerosis: 1. Increased atherogenesis and altered lipoproteins in transgenic mice expressing group IIa phospholipase A2. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 19:1284–1290
14. Moon SH, Jenkins CM, Mancuso DJ, Turk J, Gross RW (2008) Smooth muscle cell arachidonic acid release, migration, and proliferation are markedly attenuated in mice null for calcium-independent phospholipase A2beta. J Biol Chem 283:33975–33987

15. Tanabe T, Ullrich V (1995) Prostacyclin and thromboxane synthases. J Lipid Mediat Cell Signal 12:243–255
16. Hecker M, Ullrich V (1989) On the mechanism of prostacyclin and thromboxane A2 biosynthesis. J Biol Chem 264:141–150
17. Nakayama T (2005) Prostacyclin synthase gene: genetic polymorphisms and prevention of some cardiovascular diseases. Curr Med Chem Cardiovasc Hematol Agents 3:157–164
18. Majed BH, Khalil RA (2012) Molecular mechanisms regulating the vascular prostacyclin pathways and their adaptation during pregnancy and in the newborn. Pharmacol Rev 64:540–582
19. Hardy P, Beauchamp M, Sennlaub F, Gobeil F Jr, Tremblay L, Mwaikambo B, Lachapelle P, Chemtob S (2005) New insights into the retinal circulation: inflammatory lipid mediators in ischemic retinopathy. Prostaglandins Leukot Essent Fatty Acids 72:301–325
20. Needleman P, Minkes M, Raz A (1976) Thromboxanes: selective biosynthesis and distinct biological properties. Science 193:163–165
21. Shen RF, Tai HH (1986) Monoclonal antibodies to thromboxane synthase from porcine lung. Production and application to development of a tandem immunoradiometric assay. J Biol Chem 261:11585–11591
22. Shen RF, Tai HH (1998) Thromboxanes: synthase and receptors. J Biomed Sci 5:153–172
23. Nakahata N (2008) Thromboxane A2: physiology/pathophysiology, cellular signal transduction and pharmacology. Pharmacol Ther 118:18–35
24. Orchard MA, Robinson C (1981) Stability of prostacyclin in human plasma and whole blood: studies on the protective effect of albumin. Thromb Haemost 46:645–647
25. Hamberg M, Svensson J, Samuelsson B (1975) Thromboxanes: a new group of biologically active compounds derived from prostaglandin endoperoxides. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 72:2994–2998
26. Narumiya S, Sugimoto Y, Ushikubi F (1999) Prostanoid receptors: structures, properties, and functions. Physiol Rev 79:1193–1226
27. Jin RC, Voetsch B, Loscalzo J (2005) Endogenous mechanisms of inhibition of platelet function. Microcirculation 12:247–258
28. Dusting GJ, Moncada S, Vane JR (1977) Prostacyclin (PGX) is the endogenous metabolite responsible for relaxation of coronary arteries induced by arachindonic acid. Prostaglandins 13:3–15
29. Hunt JA, Merritt JE, MacDermot J, Keen M (1992) Characterization of the thromboxane receptor mediating prostacyclin release from cultured endothelial cells. Biochem Pharmacol 43:1747–1752
30. Wikstrom K, Kavanagh DJ, Reid HM, Kinsella BT (2008) Differential regulation of RhoA-mediated signaling by the TPalpha and TPbeta isoforms of the human thromboxane A2 receptor: independent modulation of TPalpha signaling by prostacyclin and nitric oxide. Cell Signal 20:1497–1512
31. Palmer MA, Piper PJ, Vane JR (1970) The release of rabbit aorta contracting substance (RCS) from chopped lung and its antagonism by anti-inflammatory drugs. Br J Pharmacol 40:581P–582P
32. Wilson DP, Susnjar M, Kiss E, Sutherland C, Walsh MP (2005) Thromboxane A2-induced contraction of rat caudal arterial smooth muscle involves activation of Ca^{2+} entry and Ca^{2+} sensitization: rho-associated kinase-mediated phosphorylation of MYPT1 at Thr-855, but not Thr-697. Biochem J 389:763–774
33. Zardi EM, Zardi DM, Cacciapaglia F, Dobrina A, Amoroso A, Picardi A, Afeltra A (2005) Endothelial dysfunction and activation as an expression of disease: role of prostacyclin analogs. Int Immunopharmacol 5:437–459
34. Kawabe J, Ushikubi F, Hasebe N (2010) Prostacyclin in vascular diseases—recent insights and future perspectives. Circ J 74:836–843
35. Ishizuka T, Suzuki K, Kawakami M, Hidaka T, Matsuki Y, Nakamura H (1996) Thromboxane A2 receptor blockade suppresses intercellular adhesion molecule-1 expression by stimulated vascular endothelial cells. Eur J Pharmacol 312:367–377
36. Miller SB (2006) Prostaglandins in health and disease: an overview. Semin Arthritis Rheum 36:37–49
37. Nie D, Lamberti M, Zacharek A, Li L, Szekeres K, Tang K, Chen Y, Honn KV (2000) Thromboxane A(2) regulation of endothelial cell migration, angiogenesis, and tumor metastasis. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 267:245–251
38. Lu AY, Junk KW, Coon MJ (1969) Resolution of the cytochrome P-450-containing omega-hydroxylation system of liver microsomes into three components. J Biol Chem 244:3714–3721
39. Cooper DY, Levin S, Narasimhulu S, Rosenthal O (1965) Photochemical action spectrum of the terminal oxidase of mixed function oxidase systems. Science 147:400–402
40. Oliw EH, Lawson JA, Brash AR, Oates JA (1981) Arachidonic acid metabolism in rabbit renal cortex. Formation of two novel dihydroxyeicosatrienoic acids. J Biol Chem 256:9924–9931
41. Falck JR, Lumin S, Blair I, Dishman E, Martin MV, Waxman DJ, Guengerich FP, Capdevila JH (1990) Cytochrome P-450-dependent oxidation of arachidonic acid to 16-, 17-, and 18-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acids. J Biol Chem 265:10244–10249
42. Tsao CC, Foley J, Coulter SJ, Maronpot R, Zeldin DC, Goldstein JA (2000) CYP2C40, a unique arachidonic acid 16-hydroxylase, is the major CYP2C in murine intestinal tract. Mol Pharmacol 58:279–287
43. Schlezinger JJ, Parker C, Zeldin DC, Stegeman JJ (1998) Arachidonic acid metabolism in the marine fish *Stenotomus chrysops* (Scup) and the effects of cytochrome P450 1A inducers. Arch Biochem Biophys 353:265–275
44. Oliw EH (1989) Biosynthesis of 18(RD)-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid from arachidonic acid by microsomes of monkey seminal vesicles. Some properties of a novel fatty acid omega 3-hydroxylase and omega 3-epoxygenase. J Biol Chem 264:17845–17853

45. Capdevila JH, Wei S, Helvig C, Falck JR, Belosludtsev Y, Truan G, Graham-Lorence SE, Peterson JA (1996) The highly stereoselective oxidation of polyunsaturated fatty acids by cytochrome P450BM-3. J Biol Chem 271:22663–22671
46. Laethem RM, Balazy M, Falck JR, Laethem CL, Koop DR (1993) Formation of 19(*S*)-, 19(*R*)-, and 18(*R*)-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acids by alcohol-inducible cytochrome P450 2E1. J Biol Chem 268:12912–12918
47. Messina A, Nencioni S, Gervasi PG, Gotlinger KH, Schwartzman ML, Longo V (2010) Molecular cloning and enzymatic characterization of sheep CYP2J. Xenobiotica 40:109–118
48. Bylund J, Ericsson J, Oliw EH (1998) Analysis of cytochrome P450 metabolites of arachidonic and linoleic acids by liquid chromatography-mass spectrometry with ion trap MS. Anal Biochem 265:55–68
49. El-Sherbeni AA, El-Kadi AO (2014) Alterations in cytochrome P450-derived arachidonic acid metabolism during pressure overload-induced cardiac hypertrophy. Biochem Pharmacol 87:456–466
50. Qu W, Bradbury JA, Tsao CC, Maronpot R, Harry GJ, Parker CE, Davis LS, Breyer MD, Waalkes MP, Falck JR, Chen J, Rosenberg RL, Zeldin DC (2001) Cytochrome P450 CYP2J9, a new mouse arachidonic acid omega-1 hydroxylase predominantly expressed in brain. J Biol Chem 276:25467–25479
51. Chuang SS, Helvig C, Taimi M, Ramshaw HA, Collop AH, Amad M, White JA, Petkovich M, Jones G, Korczak B (2004 CYP2U1, a novel human thymus- and brain-specific cytochrome P450, catalyzes omega- and (omega-1)-hydroxylation of fatty acids. J Biol Chem 279:6305–6314
52. Lasker JM, Chen WB, Wolf I, Bloswick BP, Wilson PD, Powell PK (2000) Formation of 20-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid, a vasoactive and natriuretic eicosanoid, in human kidney. Role of Cyp4F2 and Cyp4A11. J Biol Chem 275:4118–4126
53. Stec DE, Flasch A, Roman RJ, White JA (2003) Distribution of cytochrome P-450 4A and 4F isoforms along the nephron in mice. Am J Physiol Renal Physiol 284:F95–102
54. Parmentier JH, Lavrentyev EN, Falck JR, Capdevila JH, Malik KU (2005) Evaluation of cytochrome P450 4 family as mediator of phospholipase D activation in aortic vascular smooth muscle cells. Life Sci 77:1015–1029
55. Xu F, Falck JR, Ortiz de Montellano PR, Kroetz DL (2004) Catalytic activity and isoform-specific inhibition of rat cytochrome p450 4F enzymes. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 308:887–895
56. Ito O, Alonso-Galicia M, Hopp KA, Roman RJ (1998) Localization of cytochrome P-450 4A isoforms along the rat nephron. Am J Physiol 274:F395–404
57. Muerhoff AS, Williams DE, Leithauser MT, Jackson VE, Waterman MR, Masters BS (1987) Regulation of the induction of a cytochrome P-450 prostaglandin omega-hydroxylase by pregnancy in rabbit lung. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 84:7911–7914
58. Marji JS, Wang MH, Laniado-Schwartzman M (2002) Cytochrome P-450 4A isoform expression and 20-HETE synthesis in renal preglomerular arteries. Am J Physiol Renal Physiol 283:F60–F67
59. Bednar MM, Gross CE, Russell SR, Fuller SP, Ahern TP, Howard DB, Falck JR, Reddy KM, Balazy M (2000) 16(*R*)-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid, a novel cytochrome P450 product of arachidonic acid, suppresses activation of human polymorphonuclear leukocyte and reduces intracranial pressure in a rabbit model of thromboembolic stroke. Neurosurgery 47:1410–1418. Discussion 1418–1419
60. Carroll MA, Balazy M, Margiotta P, Huang DD, Falck JR, McGiff JC (1996) Cytochrome P-450-dependent HETEs: profile of biological activity and stimulation by vasoactive peptides. Am J Physiol 271:R863–869
61. Zhang F, Deng H, Kemp R, Singh H, Gopal VR, Falck JR, Laniado-Schwartzman M, Nasjletti A (2005) Decreased levels of cytochrome P450 2E1-derived eicosanoids sensitize renal arteries to constrictor agonists in spontaneously hypertensive rats. Hypertension 45:103–108
62. Escalante B, Falck JR, Yadagiri P, Sun LM, Laniado-Schwartzman M (1988) 19(*S*)-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid is a potent stimulator of renal Na^+-K^+-ATPase. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 152:1269–1274
63. Escalante B, Sessa WC, Falck JR, Yadagiri P, Schwartzman ML (1989) Vasoactivity of 20-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid is dependent on metabolism by cyclooxygenase. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 248:229–232
64. Escalante B, Sessa WC, Falck JR, Yadagiri P, Schwartzman ML (1990) Cytochrome P450-dependent arachidonic acid metabolites, 19- and 20-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acids, enhance sodium-potassium ATPase activity in vascular smooth muscle. J Cardiovasc Pharmacol 16:438–443
65. Quigley R, Baum M, Reddy KM, Griener JC, Falck JR (2000) Effects of 20-HETE and 19(*S*)-HETE on rabbit proximal straight tubule volume transport. Am J Physiol Renal Physiol 278:F949–953
66. Cheng J, Ou JS, Singh H, Falck JR, Narsimhaswamy D, Pritchard KA Jr, Schwartzman ML (2008) 20-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid causes endothelial dysfunction via eNOS uncoupling. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 294:H1018–1026
67. Nowicki S, Chen SL, Aizman O, Cheng XJ, Li D, Nowicki C, Nairn A, Greengard P, Aperia A (1997) 20-Hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid (20 HETE) activates protein kinase C. Role in regulation of rat renal Na^+, K^+-ATPase. J Clin Invest 99:1224–1230
68. Escalante B, Erlij D, Falck JR, McGiff JC (1994) Cytochrome P-450 arachidonate metabolites affect ion fluxes in rabbit medullary thick ascending limb. Am J Physiol 266:C1775–1782
69. Singh H, Cheng J, Deng H, Kemp R, Ishizuka T, Nasjletti A, Schwartzman ML (2007) Vascular cytochrome P450 4A expression and 20-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid synthesis contribute to endothelial dysfunction in androgen-induced hypertension. Hypertension 50:123–129

70. Wang JS, Singh H, Zhang F, Ishizuka T, Deng H, Kemp R, Wolin MS, Hintze TH, Abraham NG, Nasjletti A, Laniado-Schwartzman M (2006) Endothelial dysfunction and hypertension in rats transduced with CYP4A2 adenovirus. Circ Res 98:962–969
71. Miyata N, Roman RJ (2005) Role of 20-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid (20-HETE) in vascular system. J Smooth muscle Res = Nihon Heikatsukin Gakkai kikanshi 41:175–193
72. Cheng J, Garcia V, Ding Y, Wu CC, Thakar K, Falck JR, Ramu E, Schwartzman ML (2012) Induction of angiotensin-converting enzyme and activation of the renin-angiotensin system contribute to 20-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid-mediated endothelial dysfunction. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 32:1917–1924
73. Sodhi K, Wu CC, Cheng J, Gotlinger K, Inoue K, Goli M, Falck JR, Abraham NG, Schwartzman ML (2010) CYP4A2-induced hypertension is 20-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid- and angiotensin II-dependent. Hypertension 56:871–878
74. Chen L, Ackerman R, Saleh M, Gotlinger KH, Kessler M, Mendelowitz LG, Falck JR, Arbab AS, Scicli AG, Schwartzman ML, Yang J, Guo A (2014) 20-HETE Regulates the angiogenic functions of human endothelial progenitor cells and contributes to angiogenesis in vivo. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 348:442–451
75. Guo AM, Arbab AS, Falck JR, Chen P, Edwards PA, Roman RJ, Scicli AG (2007) Activation of vascular endothelial growth factor through reactive oxygen species mediates 20-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid-induced endothelial cell proliferation. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 321:18–27
76. Brash AR, Boeglin WE, Capdevila JH, Yeola S, Blair IA (1995) 7-HETE, 10-HETE, and 13-HETE are major products of NADPH-dependent arachidonic acid metabolism in rat liver microsomes: analysis of their stereochemistry, and the stereochemistry of their acid-catalyzed rearrangement. Arch Biochem Biophys 321:485–492
77. Oliw EH (1993) *bis*-Allylic hydroxylation of linoleic acid and arachidonic acid by human hepatic monooxygenases. Biochim Biophys Acta 1166:258–263
78. Boeglin WE, Kim RB, Brash AR (1998) A 12*R*-lipoxygenase in human skin: mechanistic evidence, molecular cloning, and expression. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 95:6744–6749
79. Sun D, McDonnell M, Chen XS, Lakkis MM, Li H, Isaacs SN, Elsea SH, Patel PI, Funk CD (1998) Human 12(*R*)-lipoxygenase and the mouse ortholog. Molecular cloning, expression, and gene chromosomal assignment. J Biol Chem 273:33540–33547
80. Lecomte M, Laneuville O, Ji C, DeWitt DL, Smith WL (1994) Acetylation of human prostaglandin endoperoxide synthase-2 (cyclooxygenase-2) by aspirin. J Biol Chem 269:13207–13215
81. Kuhn H, Thiele BJ (1999) The diversity of the lipoxygenase family. Many sequence data but little information on biological significance. FEBS Lett 449:7–11
82. Thuresson ED, Lakkides KM, Smith WL (2000) Different catalytically competent arrangements of arachidonic acid within the cyclooxygenase active site of prostaglandin endoperoxide H synthase-1 lead to the formation of different oxygenated products. J Biol Chem 275:8501–8507
83. Nieves D, Moreno JJ (2006) Hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acids released through the cytochrome P-450 pathway regulate 3T6 fibroblast growth. J Lipid Res 47:2681–2689
84. Choudhary D, Jansson I, Stoilov I, Sarfarazi M, Schenkman JB (2004) Metabolism of retinoids and arachidonic acid by human and mouse cytochrome P450 1b1. Drug Metab Dispos 32:840–847
85. Bittleman DB, Casale TB (1995) 5-Hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid (HETE)-induced neutrophil transcellular migration is dependent upon enantiomeric structure. Am J Respir Cell Mol Biol 12:260–267
86. Fretland DJ, Djuric SW (1989) 12(*R*)- and 12(*S*)-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acids: chemistry, biology, and pharmacology. Prostaglandins Leukot Essent Fatty Acids 38:215–228
87. Moreno JJ (2009) New aspects of the role of hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acids in cell growth and cancer development. Biochem Pharmacol 77:1–10
88. Chacos N, Falck JR, Wixtrom C, Capdevila J (1982) Novel epoxides formed during the liver cytochrome P-450 oxidation of arachidonic acid. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 104:916–922
89. Oliw EH, Guengerich FP, Oates JA (1982) Oxygenation of arachidonic acid by hepatic monooxygenases. Isolation and metabolism of four epoxide intermediates. J Biol Chem 257:3771–3781
90. Zeldin DC, DuBois RN, Falck JR, Capdevila JH (1995) Molecular cloning, expression and characterization of an endogenous human cytochrome P450 arachidonic acid epoxygenase isoform. Arch Biochem Biophys 322:76–86
91. Capdevila JH, Karara A, Waxman DJ, Martin MV, Falck JR, Guengerich FP (1990) Cytochrome P-450 enzyme-specific control of the regio- and enantiofacial selectivity of the microsomal arachidonic acid epoxygenase. J Biol Chem 265:10865–10871
92. Vaz AD, McGinnity DF, Coon MJ (1998) Epoxidation of olefins by cytochrome P450: evidence from site-specific mutagenesis for hydroperoxo-iron as an electrophilic oxidant. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 95:3555–3560
93. Jiang H, Quilley J, Doumad AB, Zhu AG, Falck JR, Hammock BD, Stier CT Jr, Carroll MA (2011) Increases in plasma trans-EETs and blood pressure reduction in spontaneously hypertensive rats. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 300:H1990–1996
94. Jiang H, McGiff JC, Quilley J, Sacerdoti D, Reddy LM, Falck JR, Zhang F, Lerea KM, Wong PY (2004) Identification of 5,6-trans-epoxyeicosatrienoic acid in the phospholipids of red blood cells. J Biol Chem 279:36412–36418
95. Daikh BE, Lasker JM, Raucy JL, Koop DR (1994) Regio- and stereoselective epoxidation of arachidonic acid by human cytochromes P450 2C8 and 2C9. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 271:1427–1433

96. Wu S, Moomaw CR, Tomer KB, Falck JR, Zeldin DC (1996) Molecular cloning and expression of CYP2J2, a human cytochrome P450 arachidonic acid epoxygenase highly expressed in heart. J Biol Chem 271:3460–3468
97. Fitzpatrick FA, Ennis MD, Baze ME, Wynalda MA, McGee JE, Liggett WF (1986) Inhibition of cyclooxygenase activity and platelet aggregation by epoxyeicosatrienoic acids. Influence of stereochemistry. J Biol Chem 261:15334–15338
98. Zou AP, Fleming JT, Falck JR, Jacobs ER, Gebremedhin D, Harder DR, Roman RJ (1996) Stereospecific effects of epoxyeicosatrienoic acids on renal vascular tone and K(+)-channel activity. Am J Physiol 270:F822–F832
99. Wong PY, Lai PS, Shen SY, Belosludtsev YY, Falck JR (1997) Post-receptor signal transduction and regulation of 14(*R*),15(*S*)-epoxyeicosatrienoic acid (14,15-EET) binding in U-937 cells. J Lipid Mediat Cell Signal 16:155–169
100. Gebremedhin D, Ma YH, Falck JR, Roman RJ, VanRollins M, Harder DR (1992) Mechanism of action of cerebral epoxyeicosatrienoic acids on cerebral arterial smooth muscle. Am J Physiol 263:H519–525
101. Hu S, Kim HS (1993) Activation of K^+ channel in vascular smooth muscles by cytochrome P450 metabolites of arachidonic acid. Eur J Pharmacol 230:215–221
102. Imig JD, Navar LG, Roman RJ, Reddy KK, Falck JR (1996) Actions of epoxygenase metabolites on the preglomerular vasculature. J Am Soc Nephrol 7:2364–2370
103. Weintraub NL, Fang X, Kaduce TL, VanRollins M, Chatterjee P, Spector AA (1997) Potentiation of endothelium-dependent relaxation by epoxyeicosatrienoic acids. Circul Res 81:258–267
104. Oltman CL, Weintraub NL, VanRollins M, Dellsperger KC (1998) Epoxyeicosatrienoic acids and dihydroxyeicosatrienoic acids are potent vasodilators in the canine coronary microcirculation. Circ Res 83:932–939
105. Larsen BT, Miura H, Hatoum OA, Campbell WB, Hammock BD, Zeldin DC, Falck JR, Gutterman DD (2006) Epoxyeicosatrienoic and dihydroxyeicosatrienoic acids dilate human coronary arterioles via BK(Ca) channels: implications for soluble epoxide hydrolase inhibition. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 290:H491–499
106. Sacerdoti D, Bolognesi M, Di Pascoli M, Gatta A, McGiff JC, Schwartzman ML, Abraham NG (2006) Rat mesenteric arterial dilator response to 11,12-epoxyeicosatrienoic acid is mediated by activating heme oxygenase. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 291:H1999–H2002
107. Zeldin DC, Plitman JD, Kobayashi J, Miller RF, Snapper JR, Falck JR, Szarek JL, Philpot RM, Capdevila JH (1995) The rabbit pulmonary cytochrome P450 arachidonic acid metabolic pathway: characterization and significance. J Clin Invest 95:2150–2160
108. Knickle LC, Bend JR (1994) Bioactivation of arachidonic acid by the cytochrome P450 monooxygenases of guinea pig lung: the orthologue of cytochrome P450 2B4 is solely responsible for formation of epoxyeicosatrienoic acids. Mol Pharmacol 45:1273–1280
109. Rosolowsky M, Campbell WB (1993) Role of PGI2 and epoxyeicosatrienoic acids in relaxation of bovine coronary arteries to arachidonic acid. Am J Physiol 264:H327–335
110. Keeney DS, Skinner C, Wei S, Friedberg T, Waterman MR (1998) A keratinocyte-specific epoxygenase, CYP2B12, metabolizes arachidonic acid with unusual selectivity, producing a single major epoxyeicosatrienoic acid. J Biol Chem 273:9279–9284
111. Karara A, Makita K, Jacobson HR, Falck JR, Guengerich FP, DuBois RN, Capdevila JH (1993) Molecular cloning, expression, and enzymatic characterization of the rat kidney cytochrome P-450 arachidonic acid epoxygenase. J Biol Chem 268:13565–13570
112. Capdevila J, Snijder GD, Falck JR (1984) Epoxygenation of arachidonic acid by rat anterior pituitary microsomal fractions. FEBS Lett 178:319–322
113. Amruthesh SC, Falck JR, Ellis EF (1992) Brain synthesis and cerebrovascular action of epoxygenase metabolites of arachidonic acid. J Neurochem 58:503–510
114. Zosmer A, Rendell NB, Taylor GW, Elder MG, Sullivan MH (1995) Formation and metabolism of 14,15-epoxyeicosatrienoic acid by human reproductive tissues. Biochim Biophys Acta 1258:234–240
115. Alkayed NJ, Narayanan J, Gebremedhin D, Medhora M, Roman RJ, Harder DR (1996) Molecular characterization of an arachidonic acid epoxygenase in rat brain astrocytes. Stroke 27:971–979
116. Pritchard KA Jr, Wong PY, Stemerman MB (1990) Atherogenic concentrations of low-density lipoprotein enhance endothelial cell generation of epoxyeicosatrienoic acid products. Am J Pathol 136:1383–1391
117. Seubert J, Yang B, Bradbury JA, Graves J, Degraff LM, Gabel S, Gooch R, Foley J, Newman J, Mao L, Rockman HA, Hammock BD, Murphy E, Zeldin DC (2004) Enhanced postischemic functional recovery in CYP2J2 transgenic hearts involves mitochondrial ATP-sensitive K^+ channels and p42/p44 MAPK pathway. Circ Res 95:506–514
118. Jiang JG, Ning YG, Chen C, Ma D, Liu ZJ, Yang S, Zhou J, Xiao X, Zhang XA, Edin ML, Card JW, Wang J, Zeldin DC, Wang DW (2007) Cytochrome p450 epoxygenase promotes human cancer metastasis. Cancer Res 67:6665–6674
119. Rifkind AB, Lee C, Chang TK, Waxman DJ (1995) Arachidonic acid metabolism by human cytochrome P450s 2C8, 2C9, 2E1, and 1A2: regioselective oxygenation and evidence for a role for CYP2C enzymes in arachidonic acid epoxygenation in human liver microsomes. Arch Biochem Biophys 320:380–389

120. Delozier TC, Kissling GE, Coulter SJ, Dai D, Foley JF, Bradbury JA, Murphy E, Steenbergen C, Zeldin DC, Goldstein JA (2007) Detection of human CYP2C8, CYP2C9, and CYP2J2 in cardiovascular tissues. Drug Metab Dispos 35:682–688
121. Enayetallah AE, French RA, Thibodeau MS, Grant DF (2004) Distribution of soluble epoxide hydrolase and of cytochrome P450 2C8, 2C9, and 2J2 in human tissues. J Histochem Cytochem 52:447–454
122. Bylund J, Zhang C, Harder DR (2002) Identification of a novel cytochrome P450, CYP4X1, with unique localization specific to the brain. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 296:677–684
123. Choudhary D, Jansson I, Stoilov I, Sarfarazi M, Schenkman JB (2005) Expression patterns of mouse and human CYP orthologs (families 1-4) during development and in different adult tissues. Arch Biochem Biophys 436:50–61
124. Stark K, Dostalek M, Guengerich FP (2008) Expression and purification of orphan cytochrome P450 4X1 and oxidation of anandamide. FEBS J 275:3706–3717
125. Graves JP, Edin ML, Bradbury JA, Gruzdev A, Cheng J, Lih FB, Masinde TA, Qu W, Clayton NP, Morrison JP, Tomer KB, Z DC (2013) Characterization of four new mouse cytochrome P450 enzymes of the CYP2J subfamily. Drug Metab Dispos 41:763–773
126. Luo G, Zeldin DC, Blaisdell JA, Hodgson E, Goldstein JA (1998) Cloning and expression of murine CYP2Cs and their ability to metabolize arachidonic acid. Arch Biochem Biophys 357:45–57
127. DeLozier TC, Tsao CC, Coulter SJ, Foley J, Bradbury JA, Zeldin DC, Goldstein JA (2004) CYP2C44, a new murine CYP2C that metabolizes arachidonic acid to unique stereospecific products. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 310:845–854
128. Wang H, Zhao Y, Bradbury JA, Graves JP, Foley J, Blaisdell JA, Goldstein JA, Zeldin DC (2004) Cloning, expression, and characterization of three new mouse cytochrome p450 enzymes and partial characterization of their fatty acid oxidation activities. Mol Pharmacol 65:1148–1158
129. Al-Anizy M, Horley NJ, Kuo CW, Gillett LC, Laughton CA, Kendall D, Barrett DA, Parker T, Bell DR (2006) Cytochrome P450 Cyp4×1 is a major P450 protein in mouse brain. FEBS J 273:936–947
130. Holla VR, Makita K, Zaphiropoulos PG, Capdevila JH (1999) The kidney cytochrome P-450 2C23 arachidonic acid epoxygenase is upregulated during dietary salt loading. J Clin Invest 104:751–760
131. Laethem RM, Halpert JR, Koop DR (1994) Epoxidation of arachidonic acid as an active-site probe of cytochrome P-450 2B isoforms. Biochim Biophys Acta 1206:42–48
132. Laethem RM, Koop DR (1992) (Iden)tification of rabbit cytochromes P450 2C1 and 2C2 as arachidonic acid epoxygenases. Mol Pharmacol 42:958–963
133. Nelson DR, Zeldin DC, Hoffman SM, Maltais LJ, Wain HM, Nebert DW (2004) Comparison of cytochrome P450 (CYP) genes from the mouse and human genomes, including nomenclature recommendations for genes, pseudogenes and alternative-splice variants. Pharmacogenetics 14:1–18
134. Karara A, Dishman E, Blair I, Falck JR, Capdevila JH (1989) Endogenous epoxyeicosatrienoic acids. Cytochrome P-450 controlled stereoselectivity of the hepatic arachidonic acid epoxygenase. J Biol Chem 264:19822–19827
135. Karara A, Dishman E, Jacobson H, Falck JR, Capdevila JH (1990) Arachidonic acid epoxygenase. Stereochemical analysis of the endogenous epoxyeicosatrienoic acids of human kidney cortex. FEBS Lett 268:227–230
136. Klett EL, Chen S, Edin ML, Li LO, Ilkayeva O, Zeldin DC, Newgard CB, Coleman RA (2013) Diminished acyl-CoA synthetase isoform 4 activity in INS 832/13 cells reduces cellular epoxyeicosatrienoic acid levels and results in impaired glucose-stimulated insulin secretion. J Biol Chem 288:21618–21629
137. Bernstrom K, Kayganich K, Murphy RC, Fitzpatrick FA (1992) Incorporation and distribution of epoxyeicosatrienoic acids into cellular phospholipids. J Biol Chem 267:3686–3690
138. Fang X, Weintraub NL, Spector AA (2003) Differences in positional esterification of 14,15-epoxyeicosatrienoic acid in phosphatidylcholine of porcine coronary artery endothelial and smooth muscle cells. Prostaglandins Other Lipid Mediat 71:33–42
139. Shivachar AC, Willoughby KA, Ellis EF (1995) Effect of protein kinase C modulators on 14,15-epoxyeicosatrienoic acid incorporation into astroglial phospholipids. J Neurochem 65:338–346
140. Decker M, Arand M, Cronin A (2009) Mammalian epoxide hydrolases in xenobiotic metabolism and signalling. Arch Toxicol 83:297–318
141. Decker M, Adamska M, Cronin A, Di Giallonardo F, Burgener J, Marowsky A, Falck JR, Morisseau C, Hammock BD, Gruzdev A, Zeldin DC, Arand M (2012) EH3 (ABHD9): the first member of a new epoxide hydrolase family with high activity for fatty acid epoxides. J Lipid Res 53:2038–2045
142. Node K, Huo Y, Ruan X, Yang B, Spiecker M, Ley K, Zeldin DC, Liao JK (1999) Anti-inflammatory properties of cytochrome P450 epoxygenase-derived eicosanoids. Science 285:1276–1279
143. Lu T, Hoshi T, Weintraub NL, Spector AA, Lee HC (2001) Activation of ATP-sensitive K(+) channels by epoxyeicosatrienoic acids in rat cardiac ventricular myocytes. J Physiol 537:811–827
144. Ng VY, Huang Y, Reddy LM, Falck JR, Lin ET, Kroetz DL (2007) Cytochrome P450 eicosanoids are activators of peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor alpha. Drug Metab Dispos 35:1126–1134
145. Fang X, Hu S, Xu B, Snyder GD, Harmon S, Yao J, Liu Y, Sangras B, Falck JR, Weintraub NL, Spector AA (2006) 14,15-Dihydroxyeicosatrienoic acid activates peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor-alpha. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 290:H55–H63

146. Kirchheiner J, Meineke I, Fuhr U, Rodriguez-Antona C, Lebedeva E, Brockmoller J (2008) Impact of genetic polymorphisms in CYP2C8 and rosiglitazone intake on the urinary excretion of dihydroxyeicosatrienoic acids. Pharmacogenomics 9:277–288
147. Newman JW, Watanabe T, Hammock BD (2002) The simultaneous quantification of cytochrome P450 dependent linoleate and arachidonate metabolites in urine by HPLC-MS/MS. J Lipid Res 43:1563–1578
148. Seubert JM, Sinal CJ, Graves J, DeGraff LM, Bradbury JA, Lee CR, Goralski K, Carey MA, Luria A, Newman JW, Hammock BD, Falck JR, Roberts H, Rockman HA, Murphy E, Zeldin DC (2006) Role of soluble epoxide hydrolase in postischemic recovery of heart contractile function. Circ Res 99:442–450
149. Sinal CJ, Miyata M, Tohkin M, Nagata K, Bend JR, Gonzalez FJ (2000) Targeted disruption of soluble epoxide hydrolase reveals a role in blood pressure regulation. J Biol Chem 275:40504–40510
150. Fang X, Weintraub NL, Oltman CL, Stoll LL, Kaduce TL, Harmon S, Dellsperger KC, Morisseau C, Hammock BD, Spector AA (2002) Human coronary endothelial cells convert 14,15-EET to a biologically active chain-shortened epoxide. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 283:H2306–H2314
151. Fang X, Kaduce TL, VanRollins M, Weintraub NL, Spector AA (2000) Conversion of epoxyeicosatrienoic acids (EETs) to chain-shortened epoxy fatty acids by human skin fibroblasts. J Lipid Res 41:66–74
152. Fang X, Kaduce TL, Weintraub NL, Harmon S, Teesch LM, Morisseau C, Thompson DA, Hammock BD, Spector AA (2001) Pathways of epoxyeicosatrienoic acid metabolism in endothelial cells. Implications for the vascular effects of soluble epoxide hydrolase inhibition. J Biol Chem 276:14867–14874
153. Falck JR, Krishna UM, Reddy YK, Kumar PS, Reddy KM, Hittner SB, Deeter C, Sharma KK, Gauthier KM, Campbell WB (2003) Comparison of vasodilatory properties of 14,15-EET analogs: structural requirements for dilation. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 284:H337–349
154. Spearman ME, Prough RA, Estabrook RW, Falck JR, Manna S, Leibman KC, Murphy RC, Capdevila J (1985) Novel glutathione conjugates formed from epoxyeicosatrienoic acids (EETs). Arch Biochem Biophys 242:225–230
155. Widstrom RL, Norris AW, Spector AA (2001) Binding of cytochrome P450 monooxygenase and lipoxygenase pathway products by heart fatty acid-binding protein. Biochemistry 40:1070–1076
156. Widstrom RL, Norris AW, Van Der Veer J, Spector AA (2003) Fatty acid-binding proteins inhibit hydration of epoxyeicosatrienoic acids by soluble epoxide hydrolase. Biochemistry 42:11762–11767
157. Cowart LA, Wei S, Hsu MH, Johnson EF, Krishna MU, Falck JR, Capdevila JH (2002) The CYP4A isoforms hydroxylate epoxyeicosatrienoic acids to form high affinity peroxisome proliferator-activated receptor ligands. J Biol Chem 277:35105–35112
158. Carroll MA, Balazy M, Margiotta P, Falck JR, McGiff JC (1993) Renal vasodilator activity of 5,6-epoxyeicosatrienoic acid depends upon conversion by cyclooxygenase and release of prostaglandins. J Biol Chem 268:12260–12266
159. Homma T, Zhang JY, Shimizu T, Prakash C, Blair IA, Harris RC (1993) Cyclooxygenase-derived metabolites of 8,9-epoxyeicosatrienoic acid are potent mitogens for cultured rat glomerular mesangial cells. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 191:282–288
160. Wong PY, Lin KT, Yan YT, Ahern D, Iles J, Shen SY, Bhatt RK, Falck JR (1993) 14(*R*),15(*S*)-epoxyeicosatrienoic acid (14(*R*),15(*S*)-EET) receptor in guinea pig mononuclear cell membranes. J Lipid Mediat 6:199–208
161. Chen Y, Falck JR, Tuniki VR, Campbell WB (2009) 20-^{125}Iodo-14,15-epoxyeicosa-5(Z)-enoic acid: a high-affinity radioligand used to characterize the epoxyeicosatrienoic acid antagonist binding site. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 331:1137–1145
162. Snyder GD, Krishna UM, Falck JR, Spector AA (2002) Evidence for a membrane site of action for 14,15-EET on expression of aromatase in vascular smooth muscle. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 283:H1936–1942
163. Lu T, Ye D, Wang X, Seubert JM, Graves JP, Bradbury JA, Zeldin DC, Lee HC (2006) Cardiac and vascular KATP channels in rats are activated by endogenous epoxyeicosatrienoic acids through different mechanisms. J Physiol 575:627–644
164. Inceoglu B, Schmelzer KR, Morisseau C, Jinks SL, Hammock BD (2007) Soluble epoxide hydrolase inhibition reveals novel biological functions of epoxyeicosatrienoic acids (EETs). Prostaglandins Other Lipid Mediat 82:42–49
165. Behm DJ, Ogbonna A, Wu C, Burns-Kurtis CL, Douglas SA (2009) Epoxyeicosatrienoic acids function as selective, endogenous antagonists of native thromboxane receptors: identification of a novel mechanism of vasodilation. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 328:231–239
166. Yang C, Kwan YW, Au AL, Poon CC, Zhang Q, Chan SW, Lee SM, Leung GP (2010) 14,15-Epoxyeicosatrienoic acid induces vasorelaxation through the prostaglandin EP(2) receptors in rat mesenteric artery. Prostaglandins Other Lipid Mediat 93:44–51
167. Campbell WB, Gebremedhin D, Pratt PF, Harder DR (1996) Identification of epoxyeicosatrienoic acids as endothelium-derived hyperpolarizing factors. Circ Res 78:415–423
168. Gauthier KM, Edwards EM, Falck JR, Reddy DS, Campbell WB (2005) 14,15-epoxyeicosatrienoic acid represents a transferable endothelium-dependent relaxing factor in bovine coronary arteries. Hypertension 45:666–671
169. Fleming I (2004) Cytochrome P450 epoxygenases as EDHF synthase(s). Pharmacol Res 49:525–533
170. Archer SL, Gragasin FS, Wu X, Wang S, McMurtry S, Kim DH, Platonov M, Koshal A, Hashimoto K, Campbell WB, Falck JR, Michelakis ED (2003) En-

dothelium-derived hyperpolarizing factor in human internal mammary artery is 11,12-epoxyeicosatrienoic acid and causes relaxation by activating smooth muscle BK(Ca) channels. Circulation 107:769–776
171. Larsen BT, Gutterman DD, Hatoum OA (2006) Emerging role of epoxyeicosatrienoic acids in coronary vascular function. Eur J Clin Invest 36:293–300
172. Li PL, Campbell WB (1997) Epoxyeicosatrienoic acids activate K^+ channels in coronary smooth muscle through a guanine nucleotide binding protein. Circ Res 80:877–884
173. Fukao M, Mason HS, Kenyon JL, Horowitz B, Keef KD (2001) Regulation of BK(Ca) channels expressed in human embryonic kidney 293 cells by epoxyeicosatrienoic acid. Mol Pharmacol 59:16–23
174. Imig JD, Dimitropoulou C, Reddy DS, White RE, Falck JR (2008) Afferent arteriolar dilation to 11, 12-EET analogs involves PP2A activity and Ca^{2+}-activated K^+ channels. Microcirculation 15:137–150
175. Watanabe H, Vriens J, Prenen J, Droogmans G, Voets T, Nilius B (2003) Anandamide and arachidonic acid use epoxyeicosatrienoic acids to activate TRPV4 channels. Nature 424:434–438
176. Carroll MA, Garcia MP, Falck JR, McGiff JC (1992) Cyclooxygenase dependency of the renovascular actions of cytochrome P450-derived arachidonate metabolites. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 260:104–109
177. Carroll MA, Garcia MP, Falck JR, McGiff JC (1990) 5,6-epoxyeicosatrienoic acid, a novel arachidonate metabolite. Mechanism of vasoactivity in the rat. Circ Res 67:1082–1088
178. Roman RJ (2002) P-450 metabolites of arachidonic acid in the control of cardiovascular function. Physiol Rev 82:131–185
179. Zhu D, Bousamra M 2nd, Zeldin DC, Falck JR, Townsley M, Harder DR, Roman RJ, Jacobs ER (2000) Epoxyeicosatrienoic acids constrict isolated pressurized rabbit pulmonary arteries. Am J Physiol Lung Cell Mol Physiol 278:L335–L343
180. Fleming I, Michaelis UR, Bredenkotter D, Fisslthaler B, Dehghani F, Brandes RP, Busse R (2001) Endothelium-derived hyperpolarizing factor synthase (cytochrome P450 2C9) is a functionally significant source of reactive oxygen species in coronary arteries. Circ Res 88:44–51
181. Edin ML, Wang Z, Bradbury JA, Graves JP, Lih FB, DeGraff LM, Foley JF, Torphy R, Ronnekleiv OK, Tomer KB, Lee CR, Zeldin DC (2011) Endothelial expression of human cytochrome P450 epoxygenase CYP2C8 increases susceptibility to ischemia-reperfusion injury in isolated mouse heart. FASEB J 25:3436–3447
182. Hunter AL, Kerjner A, Mueller KJ, McManus BM, Granville DJ (2008) Cytochrome p450 2C enzymes contribute to peritransplant ischemic injury and cardiac allograft vasculopathy. Am J Transplant 8:1631–1638
183. Elmi S, Sallam NA, Rahman MM, Teng X, Hunter AL, Moien-Afshari F, Khazaei M, Granville DJ, Laher I (2008) Sulfaphenazole treatment restores endothelium-dependent vasodilation in diabetic mice. Vascul Pharmacol 48:1–8
184. Deng Y, Edin ML, Theken KN, Schuck RN, Flake GP, Kannon MA, DeGraff LM, Lih FB, Foley J, Bradbury JA, Graves JP, Tomer KB, Falck JR, Zeldin DC, Lee CR (2011) Endothelial CYP epoxygenase overexpression and soluble epoxide hydrolase disruption attenuate acute vascular inflammatory responses in mice. FASEB J 25:703–713
185. Liu Y, Zhang Y, Schmelzer K, Lee TS, Fang X, Zhu Y, Spector AA, Gill S, Morisseau C, Hammock BD, Shyy JY (2005) The antiinflammatory effect of laminar flow: the role of PPARgamma, epoxyeicosatrienoic acids, and soluble epoxide hydrolase. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 102:16747–16752
186. Schmelzer KR, Kubala L, Newman JW, Kim IH, Eiserich JP, Hammock BD (2005) Soluble epoxide hydrolase is a therapeutic target for acute inflammation. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 102:9772–9777
187. Michaelis UR, Fisslthaler B, Barbosa-Sicard E, Falck JR, Fleming I, Busse R (2005) Cytochrome P450 epoxygenases 2C8 and 2C9 are implicated in hypoxia-induced endothelial cell migration and angiogenesis. J Cell Sci 118:5489–5498
188. Zhang C, Harder DR (2002) Cerebral capillary endothelial cell mitogenesis and morphogenesis induced by astrocytic epoxyeicosatrienoic acid. Stroke 33:2957–2964
189. Medhora M, Daniels J, Mundey K, Fisslthaler B, Busse R, Jacobs ER, Harder DR (2003) Epoxygenase-driven angiogenesis in human lung microvascular endothelial cells. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 284:H215–H224
190. Pozzi A, Popescu V, Yang S, Mei S, Shi M, Puolitaival SM, Caprioli RM, Capdevila JH (2010) The anti-tumorigenic properties of peroxisomal proliferator-activated receptor alpha are arachidonic acid epoxygenase-mediated. J Biol Chem 285:12840–12850
191. Panigrahy D, Edin ML, Lee CR, Huang S, Bielenberg DR, Butterfield CE, Barnes CM, Mammoto A, Mammoto T, Luria A, Benny O, Chaponis DM, Dudley AC, Greene ER, Vergilio JA, Pietramaggiori G, Scherer-Pietramaggiori SS, Short SM, Seth M, Lih FB, Tomer KB, Yang J, Schwendener RA, Hammock BD, Falck JR, Manthati VL, Ingber DE, Kaipainen A, D'Amore PA, Kieran MW, Zeldin DC (2012) Epoxyeicosanoids stimulate multiorgan metastasis and tumor dormancy escape in mice. J Clin Invest 122:178–191
192. Zhang B, Cao H, Rao GN (2006) Fibroblast growth factor-2 is a downstream mediator of phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase-Akt signaling in 14,15-epoxyeicosatrienoic acid-induced angiogenesis. J Biol Chem 281:905–914
193. Michaelis UR, Fisslthaler B, Medhora M, Harder D, Fleming I, Busse R (2003) Cytochrome P450 2C9-derived epoxyeicosatrienoic acids induce angiogen-

esis via cross-talk with the epidermal growth factor receptor (EGFR). FASEB J 17:770–772
194. Chen JK, Capdevila J, Harris RC (2002) Heparin-binding EGF-like growth factor mediates the biological effects of P450 arachidonate epoxygenase metabolites in epithelial cells. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 99:6029–6034
195. Panigrahy D, Kalish BT, Huang S, Bielenberg DR, Le HD, Yang J, Edin ML, Lee CR, Benny O, Mudge DK, Butterfield CE, Mammoto A, Mammoto T, Inceoglu B, Jenkins RL, Simpson MA, Akino T, Lih FB, Tomer KB, Ingber DE, Hammock BD, Falck JR, Manthati VL, Kaipainen A, D'Amore PA, Puder M, Zeldin DC, Kieran MW (2013) Epoxyeicosanoids promote organ and tissue regeneration. Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A 110:13528–13533
196. Jiang JG, Chen CL, Card JW, Yang S, Chen JX, Fu XN, Ning YG, Xiao X, Zeldin DC, Wang DW (2005) Cytochrome P450 2J2 promotes the neoplastic phenotype of carcinoma cells and is up-regulated in human tumors. Cancer Res 65:4707–4715
197. Nithipatikom K, Brody DM, Tang AT, Manthati VL, Falck JR, Williams CL, Campbell WB (2010) Inhibition of carcinoma cell motility by epoxyeicosatrienoic acid (EET) antagonists. Cancer Sci 101:2629–2636
198. Yang S, Lin L, Chen JX, Lee CR, Seubert JM, Wang Y, Wang H, Chao ZR, Tao DD, Gong JP, Lu ZY, Wang DW, Zeldin DC (2007) Cytochrome P-450 epoxygenases protect endothelial cells from apoptosis induced by tumor necrosis factor-alpha via MAPK and PI3K/Akt signaling pathways. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 293:H142–H151
199. Chen C, Li G, Liao W, Wu J, Liu L, Ma D, Zhou J, Elbekai RH, Edin ML, Zeldin DC, Wang DW (2009) Selective inhibitors of CYP2J2 related to terfenadine exhibit strong activity against human cancers in vitro and in vivo. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 329:908–918
200. Sun J, Sui X, Bradbury JA, Zeldin DC, Conte MS, Liao JK (2002) Inhibition of vascular smooth muscle cell migration by cytochrome p450 epoxygenase-derived eicosanoids. Circ Res 90:1020–1027
201. Nithipatikom K, Moore JM, Isbell MA, Falck JR, Gross GJ (2006) Epoxyeicosatrienoic acids in cardioprotection: ischemic versus reperfusion injury. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 291:H537–H542
202. Motoki A, Merkel MJ, Packwood WH, Cao Z, Liu L, Iliff J, Alkayed NJ, Van Winkle DM (2008) Soluble epoxide hydrolase inhibition and gene deletion are protective against myocardial ischemia-reperfusion injury in vivo. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 295:H2128–H2134
203. Ye D, Zhou W, Lee HC (2005) Activation of rat mesenteric arterial KATP channels by 11,12-epoxyeicosatrienoic acid. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 288:H358–H364
204. Murphy E, Steenbergen C (2005) Inhibition of GSK-3beta as a target for cardioprotection: the importance of timing, location, duration and degree of inhibition. Expert Opin Ther Targets 9:447–456
205. Tong H, Imahashi K, Steenbergen C, Murphy E (2002) Phosphorylation of glycogen synthase kinase-3beta during preconditioning through a phosphatidylinositol-3-kinase—dependent pathway is cardioprotective. Circ Res 90:377–379
206. Gross GJ, Fryer RM (1999) Sarcolemmal versus mitochondrial ATP-sensitive K^+ channels and myocardial preconditioning. Circ Res 84:973–979
207. Seubert JM, Zeldin DC, Nithipatikom K, Gross GJ (2007) Role of epoxyeicosatrienoic acids in protecting the myocardium following ischemia/reperfusion injury. Prostaglandins Other Lipid Mediat 82:50–59
208. Iliff JJ, Close LN, Selden NR, Alkayed NJ (2007) A novel role for P450 eicosanoids in the neurogenic control of cerebral blood flow in the rat. Exp Physiol 92:653–658
209. Iliff JJ, Fairbanks SL, Balkowiec A, Alkayed NJ (2010) Epoxyeicosatrienoic acids are endogenous regulators of vasoactive neuropeptide release from trigeminal ganglion neurons. J Neurochem 115:1530–1542
210. Alkayed NJ, Birks EK, Hudetz AG, Roman RJ, Henderson L, Harder DR (1996) Inhibition of brain P-450 arachidonic acid epoxygenase decreases baseline cerebral blood flow. Am J Physiol 271:H1541–H1546
211. Iliff JJ, Alkayed NJ (2009) Soluble epoxide hydrolase inhibition: targeting multiple mechanisms of ischemic brain injury with a single agent. Future Neurol 4:179–199
212. Heizer ML, McKinney JS, Ellis EF (1991) 14,15-Epoxyeicosatrienoic acid inhibits platelet aggregation in mouse cerebral arterioles. Stroke 22:1389–1393
213. Chen JK, Capdevila J, Harris RC (2001) Cytochrome P450 epoxygenase metabolism of arachidonic acid inhibits apoptosis. Mol Cell Biol 21:6322–6331
214. Malcolm KC, Fitzpatrick FA (1992) Epoxyeicosatrienoic acids inhibit Ca^{2+} entry into platelets stimulated by thapsigargin and thrombin. J Biol Chem 267:19854–19858
215. Krotz F, Riexinger T, Buerkle MA, Nithipatikom K, Gloe T, Sohn HY, Campbell WB, Pohl U (2004) Membrane-potential-dependent inhibition of platelet adhesion to endothelial cells by epoxyeicosatrienoic acids. Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol 24:595–600
216. Capdevila J, Wang W (2013) Role of cytochrome P450 epoxygenase in regulating renal membrane transport and hypertension. Curr Opin Nephrol Hypertens 22:163–169
217. Makita K, Takahashi K, Karara A, Jacobson HR, Falck JR, Capdevila JH (1994) Experimental and/or genetically controlled alterations of the renal microsomal cytochrome P450 epoxygenase induce hypertension in rats fed a high salt diet. J Clin Invest 94:2414–2420
218. Elmarakby AA (2012) Reno-protective mechanisms of epoxyeicosatrienoic acids in cardiovascular disease. Am J Physiol Regul Integr Comp Physiol 302:R321–330

219. Cowpland C, Su GM, Murray M, Puddey IB, Croft KD (2006) Effect of alcohol on cytochrome P450 arachidonic acid metabolism and blood pressure in rats and its modulation by red wine polyphenolics. Clin Exp Pharmacol Physiol 33:183–188
220. Lapuerta L, Chacos N, Falck JR, Jacobson H, Capdevila JH (1988) Renal microsomal cytochrome P-450 and the oxidative metabolism of arachidonic acid. Am J Med Sci 295:275–279
221. Raucy JL, Lasker J, Ozaki K, Zoleta V (2004) Regulation of CYP2E1 by ethanol and palmitic acid and CYP4A11 by clofibrate in primary cultures of human hepatocytes. Toxicol Sci 79:233–241
222. Wilson TW, Alonso-Galicia M, Roman RJ (1998) Effects of lipid-lowering agents in the Dahl salt-sensitive rat. Hypertension 31:225–231
223. Zhou Y, Lin S, Chang HH, Du J, Dong Z, Dorrance AM, Brands MW, Wang MH (2005) Gender differences of renal CYP-derived eicosanoid synthesis in rats fed a high-fat diet. Am J Hypertens 18:530–537
224. Wang J, Roman RJ, Falck JR, de la Cruz L, Lombard JH (2005) Effects of high-salt diet on CYP450-4A omega-hydroxylase expression and active tone in mesenteric resistance arteries. Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol 288:H1557–H1565
225. Baker JR, Edwards R, aker JM, Moore MR, Satarug S (2005) Renal and hepatic accumulation of cadmium and lead in the expression of CYP4F2 and CYP2E1. Toxicol Lett 159:182–191
226. Carroll MA, Balazy M, Huang DD, Rybalova S, Falck JR, McGiff JC (1997) Cytochrome P450-derived renal HETEs: storage and release. Kidney Int 51:1696–1702
227. Labitzke EM, Diani-Moore S, Rifkind AB (2007) Mitochondrial P450-dependent arachidonic acid metabolism by TCDD-induced hepatic CYP1A5; conversion of EETs to DHETs by mitochondrial soluble epoxide hydrolase. Arch Biochem Biophys 468:70–81
228. De Lisle RC, Meldi L, Flynn M, Jansson K (2008) Altered eicosanoid metabolism in the cystic fibrosis mouse small intestine. J Pediatr Gastroenterol Nutr 47:406–416
229. Pass GJ, Becker W, Kluge R, Linnartz K, Plum L, Giesen K, Joost HG (2002) Effect of hyperinsulinemia and type 2 diabetes-like hyperglycemia on expression of hepatic cytochrome P450 and glutathione S-transferase isoforms in a New Zealand obese-derived mouse backcross population. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 302:442–450
230. Poloyac SM, Tortorici MA, Przychodzin DI, Reynolds RB, Xie W, Frye RF, Zemaitis MA (2004) The effect of isoniazid on CYP2E1- and CYP4A-mediated hydroxylation of arachidonic acid in the rat liver and kidney. Drug Metab Dispos 32:727–733
231. Fava C, Montagnana M, Almgren P, Rosberg L, Lippi G, Hedblad B, Engstrom G, Berglund G, Minuz P, Melander O (2008) The V433M variant of the CYP4F2 is associated with ischemic stroke in male Swedes beyond its effect on blood pressure. Hypertension 52:373–380
232. Spiecker M, Liao J (2006) Cytochrome P450 epoxygenase CYP2J2 and the risk of coronary artery disease. Trends Cardiovasc Med 16:204–208
233. Dai D, Zeldin DC, Blaisdell JA, Chanas B, Coulter SJ, Ghanayem BI, Goldstein JA (2001) Polymorphisms in human CYP2C8 decrease metabolism of the anticancer drug paclitaxel and arachidonic acid. Pharmacogenetics 11:597–607
234. Theken KN, Lee CR (2007) Genetic variation in the cytochrome P450 epoxygenase pathway and cardiovascular disease risk. Pharmacogenomics 8:1369–1383
235. Warren GW, Poloyac SM, Gary DS, Mattson MP, Blouin RA (1999) Hepatic cytochrome P-450 expression in tumor necrosis factor-alpha receptor (p55/p75) knockout mice after endotoxin administration. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 288:945–950
236. Yaghi A, Bradbury JA, Zeldin DC, Mehta S, Bend JR, McCormack DG (2003) Pulmonary cytochrome P-450 2J4 is reduced in a rat model of acute Pseudomonas pneumonia. Am J Physiol Lung Cell Mol Physiol 285:L1099–L1105
237. Theken KN, Deng Y, Kannon MA, Miller TM, Poloyac SM, Lee CR (2011) Activation of the acute inflammatory response alters cytochrome P450 expression and eicosanoid metabolism. Drug Metab Dispos 39:22–29
238. Ferguson SS, LeCluyse EL, Negishi M, Goldstein JA (2002) Regulation of human CYP2C9 by the constitutive androstane receptor: discovery of a new distal binding site. Mol Pharmacol 62:737–746
239. Athirakul K, Bradbury JA, Graves JP, DeGraff LM, Ma J, Zhao Y, Couse JF, Quigley R, Harder DR, Zhao X, Imig JD, Pedersen TL, Newman JW, Hammock BD, Conley AJ, Korach KS, Coffman TM, Zeldin DC (2008) Increased blood pressure in mice lacking cytochrome P450 2J5. FASEB J 22:4096–4108
240. Agrawal AK, Shapiro BH (1997) Gender, age and dose effects of neonatally administered aspartate on the sexually dimorphic plasma growth hormone profiles regulating expression of the rat sex-dependent hepatic CYP isoforms. Drug Metab Dispos 25:1249–1256
241. Enayetallah AE, French RA, Grant DF (2006) Distribution of soluble epoxide hydrolase, cytochrome P450 2C8, 2C9 and 2J2 in human malignant neoplasms. J Mol Histol 37:133–141
242. Murray GI (2000) The role of cytochrome P450 in tumour development and progression and its potential in therapy. J Pathol 192:419–426
243. Moran JH, Weise R, Schnellmann RG, Freeman JP, Grant DF (1997) Cytotoxicity of linoleic acid diols to renal proximal tubular cells. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 146:53–59
244. Viswanathan S, Hammock BD, Newman JW, Meerarani P, Toborek M, Hennig B (2003) Involvement of CYP 2C9 in mediating the proinflammatory ef-

fects of linoleic acid in vascular endothelial cells. J Am Coll Nutr 22:502–510
245. Mitchell LA, Grant DF, Melchert RB, Petty NM, Kennedy RH (2002) Linoleic acid metabolites act to increase contractility in isolated rat heart. Cardiovasc Toxicol 2:219–230
246. Sugiyama S, Hayakawa M, Nagai S, Ajioka M, Ozawa T (1987) Leukotoxin, 9, 10-epoxy-12-octadecenoate, causes cardiac failure in dogs. Life Sci 40:225–231
247. Siegfried MR, Aoki N, Lefer AM, Elisseou EM, Zipkin RE (1990) Direct cardiovascular actions of two metabolites of linoleic acid. Life Sci 46:427–433
248. Mitchell LA, Grant DF, Melchert RB, Petty NM, Kennedy RH (2002) Linoleic acid metabolites act to increase contractility in isolated rat heart. Cardiovasc Toxicol 2:219–230
249. Nowak G, Grant DF, Moran JH (2004) Linoleic acid epoxide promotes the maintenance of mitochondrial function and active Na^+ transport following hypoxia. Toxicol Lett 147:161–175
250. Konkel A, Schunck WH (2011) Role of cytochrome P450 enzymes in the bioactivation of polyunsaturated fatty acids. Biochim Biophys Acta 1814:210–222
251. Fer M, Dreano Y, Lucas D, Corcos L, Salaun JP, Berthou F, Amet Y (2008) Metabolism of eicosapentaenoic and docosahexaenoic acids by recombinant human cytochromes P450. Arch Biochem Biophys 471:116–125
252. Lucas D, Goulitquer S, Marienhagen J, Fer M, Dreano Y, Schwaneberg U, Amet Y, Corcos L (2010) Stereoselective epoxidation of the last double bond of polyunsaturated fatty acids by human cytochromes P450. J Lipid Res 51:1125–1133
253. Arnold C, Markovic M, Blossey K, Wallukat G, Fischer R, Dechend R, Konkel A, von Schacky C, Luft FC, Muller DN, Rothe M, Schunck WH (2010) Arachidonic acid-metabolizing cytochrome P450 enzymes are targets of {omega}-3 fatty acids. J Biol Chem 285:32720–32733
254. Barbosa-Sicard E, Markovic M, Honeck H, Christ B, Muller DN, Schunck WH (2005) Eicosapentaenoic acid metabolism by cytochrome P450 enzymes of the CYP2C subfamily. Biochem Biophys Res Commun 329:1275–1281
255. Fer M, Corcos L, Dreano Y, Plee-Gautier E, Salaun JP, Berthou F, Amet Y (2008) Cytochromes P450 from family 4 are the main omega hydroxylating enzymes in humans: CYP4F3B is the prominent player in PUFA metabolism. J Lipid Res 49:2379–2389
256. Lauterbach B, Barbosa-Sicard E, Wang MH, Honeck H, Kargel E, Theuer J, Schwartzman ML, Haller H, Luft FC, Gollasch M, Schunck WH (2002) Cytochrome P450-dependent eicosapentaenoic acid metabolites are novel BK channel activators. Hypertension 39:609–613
257. Nguyen X, Wang MH, Reddy KM, Falck JR, Schwartzman ML (1999) Kinetic profile of the rat CYP4A isoforms: arachidonic acid metabolism and isoform-specific inhibitors. Am J Physiol 276:R1691–1700
258. Muller DN, Schmidt C, Barbosa-Sicard E, Wellner M, Gross V, Hercule H, Markovic M, Honeck H, Luft FC, Schunck WH (2007) Mouse Cyp4a isoforms: enzymatic properties, gender- and strain-specific expression, and role in renal 20-hydroxyeicosatetraenoic acid formation. Biochem J 403:109–118
259. Ye D, Zhang D, Oltman C, Dellsperger K, Lee HC, VanRollins M (2002) Cytochrome P-450 epoxygenase metabolites of docosahexaenoate potently dilate coronary arterioles by activating large-conductance calcium-activated potassium channels. J Pharmacol Exp Ther 303:768–776
260. Agbor LN, Walsh MT, Boberg JR, Walker MK (2012) Elevated blood pressure in cytochrome P4501A1 knockout mice is associated with reduced vasodilation to omega-3 polyunsaturated fatty acids. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol 264:351–360
261. Lu T, VanRollins M, Lee HC (2002) Stereospecific activation of cardiac ATP-sensitive K(+) channels by epoxyeicosatrienoic acids: a structural determinant study. Mol Pharmacol 62:1076–1083
262. Hercule HC, Salanova B, Essin K, Honeck H, Falck JR, Sausbier M, Ruth P, Schunck WH, Luft FC, Gollasch M (2007) The vasodilator 17,18-epoxyeicosatetraenoic acid targets the pore-forming BK alpha channel subunit in rodents. Exp Physiol 92:1067–1076
263. Morin C, Sirois M, Echave V, Albadine R, Rousseau E (2010) 17,18-epoxyeicosatetraenoic acid targets PPARgamma and p38 mitogen-activated protein kinase to mediate its anti-inflammatory effects in the lung: role of soluble epoxide hydrolase. Am J Respir Cell Mol Biol 43:564–575
264. Morin C, Sirois M, Echave V, Rizcallah E, Rousseau E (2009) Relaxing effects of 17(18)-EpETE on arterial and airway smooth muscles in human lung. Am J Physiol Lung Cell Mol Physiol 296:L130–L139

Index

P. R. Ortiz de Montellano et al. (eds.), *Cytochrome P450*, DOI 10.1007/978-3-319-12108-6

© Springer International Publishing Switzerland 2015